

THE OXFORD DICTIONARY

GEOFFREY CUMBERLEGE
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
LONDON NEW YORK TORONTO

Oxford University Press, Amen House, London E.C. 4

GLASGOW NEW YORK TORONTO MELBOURNE WELLINGTON

BOMBAY CALCUTTA MADRAS KARACHI CAPE TOWN IBADAN

Geoffrey Cumberlege, Publisher to the University

FIRST EDITION 1941

SECOND IMPRESSION, REVISED 1942

THIRD IMPRESSION, REVISED 1943

FOURTH IMPRESSION 1944

FIFTH IMPRESSION 1948

SIXTH IMPRESSION 1949

SEVENTH IMPRESSION, REVISED 1950

SECOND EDITION 1953

SECOND IMPRESSION, REVISED 1954

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN

NOTE TO THE SECOND EDITION

(1953)

DURING the twelve years that have passed since the publication of the first edition the compilers have received a great many suggestions for quotations to be added to the *Dictionary*. These have now been considered in committee, *familiarity* being the criterion as in the first edition, and some 1,300 of them now appear. About 250 quotations originally included seemed no longer familiar and have been omitted. A number of errors have been corrected during the resetting of the type, and it has been possible to give many sources more precisely. The compilers wish to thank, among many others, Dr. R. W. Chapman for innumerable suggestions; Mr. S. H. Moore, who has enlarged the French, German, and Spanish entries; and Sir Humphrey Milford, who, before his death, read the proofs.

The arrangement has also been modified; foreign quotations and those under the headings Anonymous, Ballads, Holy Bible, Nursery Rhymes, Prayer Book, Scottish Psalter, and *Punch*, which in the first edition were to be found in separate sections at the end of the main body of the book, are now incorporated in the general alphabetical scheme. Under every author the arrangement of the quotations remains alphabetical according to the title of the poem or work from which the extract is taken, but where authors have written both poetry and prose, that medium is now given first in which the bulk of the quoted work appears. It is hoped that these alterations will assist quicker reference, toward which end also we have numbered each quotation, the first quotation on each page appearing as 1. An index reference therefore reads 163:15 (page number: quotation number).

The Oxford Dictionary of Nursery Rhymes (1951), edited by Iona and Peter Opie, has made it possible to give earlier sources than hitherto for many rhymes. While the text given below (pp. 366-369) represents the most generally familiar version of each rhyme, the source quoted indicates the place of its earliest known written appearance, often in a form greatly different from that now current.

The index has been entirely remade and is somewhat fuller than that to the first edition. Greek quotations are indexed separately.

THE COMPILERS TO THE READER

(1941)

‘CLASSICAL quotation’, said Johnson, ‘is the *parole* of literary men all over the world.’ Although this is no longer strictly true the habit of quoting, both in speech and writing, has steadily increased since his day, and Johnson would undoubtedly be surprised to find here eight and a half pages of his own work that have become part of the *parole* of the reading public. Small dictionaries of quotations have been published for many years—in 1799 D. E. Macdonnel brought out a *Dictionary of Quotations chiefly from Latin and French translated into English*—and during comparatively recent years several large works of American editorship have been produced. In this book the Oxford Press publishes what it is hoped will be a valuable addition to the Oxford Books of Reference already in existence.

The work remained in contemplation for some time before it first began to take shape under the general editorship of Miss Alice Mary Smyth, who worked, for purposes of selection, with a small committee formed of members of the Press itself. The existing dictionaries were taken as a foundation and the entries, pasted on separate cards, considered individually for rejection or inclusion. With these as a basis the most important authors were again dealt with either by the expert, or in committee, or by both. The Press is indebted for a great deal of work to the late Charles Fletcher, who among others made the original selections from Shakespeare, Milton, Pope, Tennyson, and Dryden: among those who dealt with single authors were Lady Charnwood and Mr. Bernard Darwin, who did the Dickens entries, Professor Dewar the Burns, Professor Ernest de Selincourt the Wordsworth: Mr. Colin Ellis did the Surtees, Sterne, and Whyte-Melville, Mr. E. Latham contributed the French quotations, and Mr. Harold Child made many valuable suggestions. A great many people, whom it is impossible to name individually, sent in one or more quotations.

During the whole work of selection a great effort was made to restrict the entries to actual current quotations and not to include phrases which the various editors or contributors believed to be quotable or wanted to be quoted: the work is primarily intended to be a dictionary of *familiar* quotations and not an anthology of every author good and bad; popularity and not merit being the password to inclusion. The selections from the Bible and Shakespeare were the most difficult because a great part of both are familiar to most people; but as concordances of both the Bible and Shakespeare are in print the quotations here included are meant to be the most well known where all is well known.

It has been found very difficult to put into precise words the standard of familiarity that has been aimed at or to imagine one man who might be asked whether or not the particular words were known to him. But it is believed that any of the quotations here printed might be found at some time in one or other of the leading articles of the daily

and weekly papers with their wide range of matter—political, literary, descriptive, humorous, &c. So much for the very elastic standard to which the quotations conform. No one person having been imagined to whom everything included in this book would be familiar, the committee have tried to keep in mind that a number of different kinds of readers would be likely to use the book: these are the ‘professionals’, such as journalists, writers, public speakers, &c.; the cross-word devotee, since this form of intellectual amusement appears to have come to stay; the man who has in his mind either a few or many half-completed or unidentified quotations which he would like to complete or verify; and (since, as Emerson wrote—‘By necessity, by proclivity—and by delight, we all quote’) everyone who has found joy and beauty in the words of the writers and wishes to renew that pleasure by using the words again—he whom perhaps Johnson meant by ‘the literary man’. The book is not intended as a substitute for the complete works nor as an excuse to anyone not to drink deep of the Pierian spring. But it is hoped that the lover of Dickens, for instance, may find pleasure in reading through his entries and that even his detractors will have to admit how good he is in quotation: that the man who has always regarded Milton as a heavy and dull poet may here come across some lovely line and be inclined to read *Paradise Lost*. If the book serves to start people reading the poets it will have accomplished a great deal besides being a work of reference.

It is interesting to observe that the following are the most quoted writers (arranged in the order in which they appear here): Browning, Byron, Cowper, Dickens, Johnson, Kipling, Milton, Shakespeare, Shelley, Tennyson, Wordsworth, the Bible, and the Book of Common Prayer. On the other hand, certain authors of accepted merit or favour such as Trollope, Henry James, Jane Austen, and P. G. Wodehouse have none of them as much as one page to their credit: it would seem that their charm depends on character and atmosphere and that quotability is no real criterion of either popularity or merit in a writer.

The arrangement of authors is alphabetical and not chronological. Under each author the arrangement of the extracts is alphabetical according to the title of the poem or work from which the quotation is taken. The text is, wherever possible, the acknowledged authoritative text and the source of the quotation is always given as fully as possible. Some quotations have had to be omitted because every effort to trace their source has failed—e.g. ‘Home, James, and don’t spare the horses’. Proverbs and phrases are not included, since these have been dealt with fully in the *Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs*.

It is to be expected that almost every reader will be shocked by what he considers obvious omissions. Should the reader’s indignation be strong enough to prompt him to write pointing these out it is to be hoped that he will give the source of all his suggestions. It is not possible to give all the quotations familiar to every reader; almost all households have favourite books and authors from whom they frequently quote: to one family Stevenson is known and quoted by heart, to another the whole of the *Beggar’s Opera* is as familiar as the extracts given here. Nor must the user expect

to find here every quotation given in cross-word puzzles: compilers of these often seek to be obscure rather than familiar.

Latin is no longer a normal part of the language of educated people as it was in the eighteenth century; but from that age certain classical phrases have survived to become part of contemporary speech and writing. It is these 'survivals' that have been included here together with a few of the sayings or writings of the Schoolmen and early theologians. In many places more of the context of the actual familiar phrase has been given than is strictly necessary; but this has been a practice throughout the book, and one which it was thought would add to its value and charm. The translations are usually taken from the works of the better-known translators. Some one or two of the Greek quotations may be known to the general reader in their English versions—e.g. 'The half is better than the whole' or 'Call no man happy till he dies'; but no apology is needed for the inclusion of two pages of matter most of which cannot pretend to be familiar to any but classical scholars.

The foreign quotations are not intended to satisfy the foreigner: they include such things as have become part of the speech and writings of English-speaking people either in their own language, such as 'les enfants terribles', or in an English translation, such as 'We will not go to Canossa'. As hardly any Spanish and no Russian or Swedish quotations are familiar to English readers most of these have been given only in translation.

The index occupies approximately one-third of the total bulk of the book. A separate note will be found at the beginning of the index explaining the arrangement that has been adopted. Of the Latin quotations only those phrases that are familiar to the reader have been indexed; the unfamiliar context has not. In the English translations much the same principle has been followed: where the quotation is known to the reader in its English equivalent it has been indexed; where only the Latin is familiar and a translation is merely supplied to assist the reader it is left unindexed. A great deal of care has been spent on the index and the compilers look at it with some pride, believing that unless the searcher has to say 'Iddy tiddity' for every important word in the quotation he is looking for he will be able to find it; if, like Pig-wig (in Beatrix Potter's *Pigling Bland*), he has only forgotten some of the words, the index is full enough for him to trace it.

CONTENTS

NOTE TO THE SECOND EDITION (1953)	v
THE COMPILERS TO THE READER (1941)	vii
INTRODUCTION	xiii
QUOTATIONS	i
CORRIGENDA	587
INDEX	589
GREEK INDEX	1002

INTRODUCTION

By BERNARD DARWIN

QUOTATION brings to many people one of the intensest joys of living. If they need any encouragement they have lately received it from the most distinguished quarters. Mr. Roosevelt quoted Longfellow to Mr. Churchill; Mr. Churchill passed on the quotation to us and subsequently quoted Clough on his own account. Thousands of listeners to that broadcast speech must have experienced the same series of emotions. When the Prime Minister said that there were some lines that he deemed appropriate we sat up rigid, waiting in mingled pleasure and apprehension. How agreeable it would be if we were acquainted with them and approved the choice! How flat and disappointing should they be unknown to us! A moment later we heard 'For while the tired waves, vainly breaking' and sank back in a pleasant agony of relief. We whispered the lines affectionately to ourselves, following the speaker, or even kept a word or two ahead of him in order to show our familiarity with the text. We were if possible more sure than ever that Mr. Churchill was the man for our money. He had given his ultimate proofs by flattering our vanity. He had chosen what we knew and what, if we had thought of it, we could have quoted ourselves. This innocent vanity often helps us over the hard places in life; it gives us a warm little glow against the coldness of the world and keeps us snug and happy. It certainly does its full share in the matter of quotations. We are puffed up with pride over those that we know and, a little illogically, we think that everyone else must know them too. As to those which lie outside our line of country we say, with Jowett as pictured by some anonymous genius¹ at Balliol, 'What I don't know isn't knowledge.' Yet here again we are illogical and unreasonable, for we allow ourselves to be annoyed by those who quote from outside our own small preserves. We accuse them in our hearts, as we do other people's children at a party, of 'showing off'. There are some departments of life in which we are ready to strike a bargain of mutual accommodation. The golfer is prepared to listen to his friend's story of missed putts, in which he takes no faintest interest, on the understanding that he may in turn impart his own heart-rending tale, and the bargain is honourably kept by both parties. The same rule does not apply to other people's quotations, which are not merely tedious but wound us in our tenderest spot. And the part played by vanity is perhaps worth pointing out because everybody, when he first plunges adventurously into this great work, ought in justice to the compilers to bear it in mind.

It is safe to say that there is no single reader who will not have a mild grievance or two, both as to what has been put in and what has been left out. In particular he will 'murmur a little sadly' over some favourite that is not there. I, for instance, have a

¹ Since identified as H. C. Beeching.

INTRODUCTION

small grievance. William Hepworth Thompson, sometime Master of Trinity, the author of many famous and mordant sayings on which I have been brought up, is represented by but a single one. Can it be, I ask myself, that this is due to the fact that an Oxford Scholar put several of the Master's sayings into his Greek exercise book but attributed them to one Talirantes? Down, base thought! I only mention this momentary and most unworthy suspicion to show other readers the sort of thing they should avoid as they would the very devil. It is not that of which any one of us is fondest that is entitled as of right to a place. As often as he feels ever so slightly aggrieved, the reader should say to himself, if need be over and over again, that this is not a private anthology, but a collection of the quotations which the public knows best. In this fact, moreover, if properly appreciated, there ought to be much comfort. 'My head', said Charles Lamb, 'has not many mansions nor spacious',¹ and is that not true of most of us? If in this book there are a great many quotations that we do not know, there are also a great many that we do. There is that example of Clough with which I began. We may have to admit under cross-examination that we have only a rather vague acquaintance with Clough's poems, but we do know 'Say not the struggle'; and there on page so-and-so it is. Both we and the dictionary's compilers are thereupon seen to be persons of taste and discrimination.

If I may be allowed to harp a little longer on this string of vanity, it is rather amusing to fancy the varied reception given to the book by those who are quoted in it. They will consist largely of more or less illustrious shades, and we may picture them looking over one another's pale shoulders at the first copy of the dictionary to reach the asphodel. What jealousies there will be as they compare the number of pages respectively allotted to them! What indignation at finding themselves in such mixed company! Alphabetical order makes strange bedfellows. Dickens and Dibdin must get on capitally and convivially together, but what an ill-assorted couple are Mrs. Humphry Ward and the beloved Artemus of the same name! George Borrow may ask, 'Pray, who is this John Collins Bossidy?' Many readers may incidentally echo his question, and yet no man better merits his niche, for Mr. Bossidy wrote the lines ending 'And the Cabots talk only to God', which have told the whole world of the blue blood of Boston. John Hookham Frere, singing of the mailed lobster clapping his broad wings, must feel his frivolity uncomfortably hushed for a moment by his next-door neighbour, Charles Frohman, on the point of going down with the *Lusitania*. And apropos of Frere, there rises before me the portentous figure of my great-great-grandfather, Erasmus Darwin. He was thought a vastly fine poet in his day and there is a family legend that he was paid a guinea a line for his too fluent verses. And yet he is deservedly forgotten, while those who parodied him in the *Anti-Jacobin* attain an equally well-deserved immortality. He was a formidable old gentleman, with something of the Johnson touch, but not without a sense of humour, and I do not think he will be greatly hurt.

The most famous poets must be presumed to be above these petty vanities, though

¹ *Elia*, 'The Old and the New Schoolmaster'.

INTRODUCTION

it would be agreeable to think of Horace contemplating his array of columns and saying, 'I told you so—Exegi monumentum'. In any case the number of columns or pages does not constitute the only test. Another is the number of words in each line by which any particular quotation can be identified, and this gives me a chance of making my compliments to the ingenuity and fullness of the index. The searcher need never despair and should he draw blank under 'swings' he is pretty sure to find what he wants under 'roundabouts'. There is a little game to be played (one of the many fascinating games which the reader can devise for himself) by counting the number of 'key words' in each line and working out the average of fame to which any passage is entitled. Even a short time so spent shows unexpected results, likely to spread envy and malice among the shades. It might be imagined that Shakespeare would be an easy winner. It has been said that every drop of the Thames is liquid history and almost every line of certain passages in Shakespeare is solid quotation. Let us fancy that his pre-eminence is challenged, that a sweepstake is suggested, and that he agrees to be judged by 'To be or not to be'. It seems a sufficiently sound choice and is found to produce fifty-five key words in thirty-three lines. All the other poets are ready to give in at once; they cannot stand against such scoring as that and Shakespeare is about to pocket the money when up sidles Mr. Alexander Pope. What, he asks, about that bitter little thing of his which he sent to Mr. Addison? And he proves to be right, for in those two and twenty lines to Atticus there are fifty-two key words. I have not played this game nearly long enough to pronounce Pope the winner. Very likely Shakespeare or someone else can produce a passage with a still higher average, but here at any rate is enough to show that it is a good game and as full of uncertainties as cricket itself.

Though the great poets may wrangle a little amongst themselves, they do not stand in need of anything that the dictionary can do for them. Very different is the case of the small ones, whose whole fame depends upon a single happy line or even a single absurd one. To them exclusion from these pages may virtually mean annihilation, while inclusion makes them only a little lower than the angels. Their anxiety therefore must be pitiful and their joy when they find themselves safe in the haven proportionately great. Sometimes that joy may be short-lived. Think of Mr. Robert Montgomery, who was highly esteemed till the ruthless Macaulay fell upon him. With trembling hand he turns the pages and finds no less than four extracts from 'The Omnipresence of the Deity'. Alas! under his own letter M the traducer is waiting for him, and by a peculiar refinement of cruelty there are quoted no less than five of Lord Macaulay's criticisms on that very poem. This is a sad case; let us take a more cheerful one and still among the M's. Thomas Osbert Mordaunt has full recognition as the author of 'Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife', after having for years had to endure the attribution of his lines to Sir Walter Scott, who in pure innocence put them at the head of a chapter. This to be sure was known already, but whoever heard before the name of the author of 'We don't want to fight', the man who gave the word 'Jingo' to the world? We know that the Great McDermott sang it, but even he may not have

INTRODUCTION

known who wrote it, just as Miss Fotheringay did not know who wrote 'The Stranger'. Now G. W. Hunt comes into his kingdom and with him another who helped many thousands of soldiers on their way during the last war. Mr. George H. Powell¹ is fortunately still alive to enjoy the celebrity of 'Pack up your troubles in your old kit bag'. How many thousands, too, have sung 'Wrap me up in my tarpaulin jacket' without realizing that it was by Whyte-Melville? To him, however, recognition is of less account. His place was already secure.

Among the utterers of famous sayings some seem to have been more fortunate than others. Lord Westbury, for instance, has always had the rather brutal credit of telling some wretched little attorney to turn the matter over 'in what you are pleased to call your mind'; but how many of us knew who first spoke of a 'blazing indiscretion' or called the parks 'the lungs of London'? We may rejoice with all these who, having for years been wronged, have come into their rights at last, but there are others with whom we can only sympathize. They must be contented with the fact that their sayings or their verses have been deemed worth recording, even though their names 'shall be lost for evermoe'. The Rugby boy who called his headmaster 'a beast but a just beast' sleeps unknown, while through him Temple lives. He can only enjoy what the dynamiter Zero called 'an anonymous infernal glory'. So do the authors of many admirable limericks, though some of the best are attributed to a living divine of great distinction, who has not disclaimed such juvenile frolics. So again do those who have given us many household words from the advertisement hoardings, the beloved old jingle of 'the Pickwick, the Owl, and the Waverley pen', the alluring alliteration of 'Pink Pills for Pale People'. Let us hope that it is enough for them that they did their duty and sent the sales leaping upward.

So much for the authors without whom this book could never have been. Now for the readers and some of the happy uses to which they will put it. 'Hand me over the Burton's *Anatomy*', said Captain Shandon, 'and leave me to my abominable devices.' It was Greek and Latin quotations that he sought for his article, but fashion has changed and today it would rather be English ones. Here is one of the most obvious purposes for which the dictionary will be used. It cannot accomplish impossibilities. It will not prevent many an honest journalist from referring to 'fresh fields and pastures new' nor from describing a cup-tie as an example of 'Greek meeting Greek'. There is a fine old crusted tradition of misquoting not lightly to be broken and it might almost seem pedantry to deck these ancient friends in their true but unfamiliar colours. Misquoting may even be deemed an amiable weakness, since Dickens in one of his letters misquoted Sam Weller; but here at least is a good chance of avoiding it. There is likewise a chance of replenishing a stock grown somewhat threadbare. 'Well, you're a boss word', exclaimed Jim Pinkerton,² when he lighted on 'hebdomadary' in a dictionary. 'Before you're very much older I'll have you in type as long as yourself.' So the hard-pressed writer in turning over these pages may find and note many excellent phrases against future contingencies, whether to give a

¹ George Asaf.

² *The Wrecker*, ch. vii.

INTRODUCTION

pleasing touch of erudition or to save the trouble of thinking for himself. These, however, are sordid considerations, and the mind loves rather to dwell on fireside quoting-matches between two friends, each of whom thinks his own visual memory the more accurate. There are certain writers well adapted to this form of contest and among the moderns Conan Doyle must, with all respect to Mr. Wodehouse, be assigned the first place. Sherlock Holmes scholars are both numerous and formidable; they set themselves and demand of others a high standard. It is one very difficult to attain since there often seems no reason why any particular remark should have been made on any particular occasion. This is especially true of Dr. Watson. He was constantly saying that his practice was not very absorbing or that he had an accommodating neighbour, but when did he say which? Even the most learned might by a momentary blunder confuse 'A Case of Identity' with 'The Final Problem'. It would be dry work to plough through all the stories, even though the supreme satisfaction of being right should reward the search. Now a glance at the dictionary will dispose of an argument which would otherwise 'end only with the visit'.

It is incidentally curious and interesting to observe that two authors may each have the same power of inspiring devotion and the competitive spirit, and yet one may be, from the dictionary point of view, infinitely more quotable than the other. Hardly any prose writer, for instance, produces a more fanatical adoration than Miss Austen, and there are doubtless those who can recite pages of her with scarce a slip; but it is perhaps pages rather than sentences that they quote. Mr. Bennet provides an exception, but generally speaking she is not very amenable to the treatment by scissors and paste. George Eliot, if we leave out Mrs. Poyser, a professed wit and coiner of aphorisms, is in much poorer case. Another and a very different writer, Borrow, can rouse us to a frantic pitch of romantic excitement, but it is the whole scene and atmosphere that possess this magic and we cannot take atmosphere to pieces. These are but three examples of writers who do not seem to lend themselves to brief and familiar quotations. They have jewels in plenty, but these form part of a piece of elaborate ornament from which they cannot be detached without irreparable damage. The works of some other writers may by contrast be said to consist of separate stones, each of which needs no setting and can sparkle on its own account. Dickens is an obvious and unique instance. Stevenson, too, has the gift of producing characters such as Prince Florizel and Alan Breck, John Silver and Michael Finsbury, whose words can stand memorable by themselves, apart from context or atmosphere. Those who share my love for Florizel will rejoice to observe that he has had some faithful friend among the compilers. As for Michael I cannot help feeling that he has been rather scurvily used, for *The Wrong Box* is admirably suited to competition and even learned Judges of the Court of Appeal have been known, all unsuspected by their ignorant auditors, to bandy quotations from it on the Bench. Here, however, I take leave to give any indignant reader a hint. Let him not cry too loudly before he is hurt! It is true that 'nothing like a little judicious levity' is not in the main body of the dictionary, but someone awoke just in time and it is among the addenda.

INTRODUCTION

To return to those friends by the fireside whom I pictured indulging in a heated quoting-match, it may be that they will presently become allies and unite to use the dictionary over a cross-word puzzle. It is hardly too much to say that the setters of these problems should not use a quotation unless it is to be found in the dictionary. A cross-word quotation should not be too simple, but it should be such that that hypothetical personage, the reasonable man, might have heard of it. The solver demands fair play, and the setter who takes a volume of verse at haphazard, finds a word that fits, and substitutes a blank for it, is not playing the game. There are solvers whose standard of sportsmanship is so high that they would as soon allow themselves to cheat at patience as have recourse to a book. We may admire though we cannot emulate this fine austere arrogance. It is the best fun to win unaided, but there is good fun too in ferreting out a quotation. It well repays the ardours of the chase. Moreover a setter of puzzles who oversteps honourable limits should be fought with his own weapons. He has palpably used books and this is an epoch of reprisals. Then let us use books too and hoist him with his own petard.

It is difficult today not to deal in warlike metaphors, but perhaps the truest and most perfect use of the dictionary is essentially peaceful. Reviewers are apt to say of a detective story that it is 'impossible to lay it down till the last page is reached'. It is rather for books of reference that such praise should be reserved. No others are comparable with them for the purposes of eternal browsing. They suggest all manner of lovely, lazy things, in particular the watching of a cricket match on a sunshiny day. We have only dropped in for half an hour, but the temptation to see just one more over before we go is irresistible. Evening draws on, the shadows of the fielders lengthen on the grass, nothing much is happening, a draw becomes every minute more inevitable, and still we cannot tear ourselves away. So it is with works of reference, even with the most arid, even with Bradshaw, whose vocabulary, as Sherlock Holmes remarked, is 'nervous and terse but limited'. Over the very next page of Bradshaw there may be hidden a Framlingham Admiral; adventure may always be in wait a little farther down the line. So, but a thousand times more so, is some exciting treasure-trove awaiting us over the next page of this dictionary. What it is we cannot guess, but it is for ever calling in our ears to turn over just one more. We have only taken down the book to look up one special passage, but it is likely enough that we shall never get so far. Long before we have reached the appropriate letter we shall have been waylaid by an earlier one, and shall have clean forgotten our original quest. Nor is this all, for, if our mood changes as we browse, it is so fatally, beautifully easy to change our pasture. We can play a game akin to that 'dabbing' cricket, so popular in private-school days, in which the batsman's destiny depended or was supposed to depend—for we were not always honest—on a pencil delivered with eyes tightly shut. We can close the book and open it again at random, sure of something that shall set us off again on a fresh and enchanting voyage of not too strenuous discovery.

Under this enchantment I have fallen deep. I have pored over the proofs so that only by a supreme effort of will could I lay them down and embark on the impertinent

INTRODUCTION

task of trying to write about them. I now send them back to their home with a sense of privation and loneliness. Here seems to me a great book. Then

Deem it not all a too presumptuous folly,
this humble tribute to Oxford from another establishment over the way.

B. D.

May 1941

DICTIONARY OF QUOTATIONS

PETER ABELARD

1079-1142

- 1 O quanta qualia sunt illa sabbata,
Quae semper celebrat superna curia.

O what their joy and their glory must be,
Those endless sabbaths the blessed ones see!
Hymnus Paraclitensis. Trans. by Neale in *Hymnal Noted*, 1858

SIR J. E. E. DALBERG,
FIRST BARON ACTON

1834-1902

- 2 Power tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts absolutely.

Letter in Life of Mandell Creighton (1904), i. 372

CHARLES FOLLEN ADAMS

1842-1918

- 3 But ven he vash asleep in ped,
So quiet as a mouse,
I prays der Lord, 'Dake anyding,
But leaf dot Yawcob Strauss.

Yawcob Strauss

CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS

1807-1886

- 4 It would be superfluous in me to point out to your lordship that this is war.

Dispatch to Earl Russell, 5 Sept. 1863. C. F. Adams's Charles Francis Adams, p. 342

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS

1767-1848

- 5 Think of your forefathers! Think of your posterity!

Speech, 22 Dec. 1802

SAMUEL ADAMS

1722-1803

- 6 A Nation of shop-keepers are very seldom so disinterested.

Oration said to have been delivered at Philadelphia, 1776, p. 10. (See also 360:22, 503:11)

JOSEPH ADDISON

1672-1719

- 7 Pray consider what a figure a man would make in the republic of letters.

Ancient Medals, 1

- 8 There is nothing more requisite in business than dispatch.

Ib. 5

- 9 'Twas then great Marlbro's mighty soul was prov'd.

The Campaign, l. 279

- 10 In peaceful thought the field of death survey'd,
To fainting squadrons sent the timely aid,
Inspir'd repuls'd Battalions to engage,
And taught the doubtful battle where to rage.

Ib. l. 283

- 11 And, pleas'd th' Almighty's orders to perform,
Rides in the whirl-wind, and directs the storm.

The Campaign, l. 291

- 12 And those who paint 'em truest praise 'em most.

Ib. l. 476

- 13 The dawn is overcast, the morning lowers,
And heavily in clouds brings on the day,
The great, the important day, big with the fate
Of Cato and of Rome.

Cato, i. i. 1

- 14 'Tis not in mortals to command success,
But we'll do more, Sempronius; we'll deserve it.

Ib. ii. 43

- 15 Blesses his stars, and thinks it luxury.

Ib. iv. 70

- 16 'Tis pride, rank pride, and haughtiness of soul;
I think the Romans call it stoicism.

Ib. 82

- 17 Were you with these, my prince, you'd soon forget
The pale, unripened beauties of the north.

Ib. 134

- 18 Am I distinguished from you but by toils,
Superior toils, and heavier weight of cares?
Painful pre-eminence!

Ib. iii. v. 23

- 19 The woman that deliberates is lost.

Ib. iv. i. 31

- 20 Curse on his virtues! they've undone his country.
Such popular humanity is treason.

Ib. iv. 35

- 21 Content thyself to be obscurely good.
When vice prevails, and impious men bear sway,
The post of honour is a private station.

Ib. 139

- 22 It must be so—Plato, thou reason'st well!—
Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire,
This longing after immortality?
Or whence this secret dread, and inward horror,
Of falling into naught? Why shrinks the soul
Back on herself, and startles at destruction?
'Tis the divinity that stirs within us;
'Tis heaven itself, that points out an hereafter,
And intimates eternity to man.
Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful thought!

Ib. v. i. 1

- 23 If there's a power above us,
(And that there is all nature cries aloud
Through all her works) he must delight in virtue.

Ib. 15

- 24 But thou shalt flourish in immortal youth,
Unhurt amidst the wars of elements,
The wrecks of matter, and the crash of worlds.

Ib. 28

- 25 From hence, let fierce contending nations know
What dire effects from civil discord flow.

Ib. iv. 111

- 26 Music, the greatest good that mortals know,
And all of heaven we have below.

Song for St. Cecilia's Day, st. 3

- 27 Round-heads and Wooden-shoes are standing jokes.

Prologue to The Drummer

- 28 I should think my self a very bad woman, if I had
done what I do, for a farthing less.

The Drummer, Act 1

ADDISON

- 1 He more had pleas'd us, had he pleas'd us less.
English Poets (referring to Cowley)
- 2 For wheresoe'er I turn my ravished eyes,
Gay gilded scenes and shining prospects rise,
Poetic fields encompass me around,
And still I seem to tread on classic ground.
Letter from Italy
- 3 A painted meadow, or a purling stream. *Ib.*
- 4 A reader seldom peruses a book with pleasure until
he knows whether the writer of it be a black man
or a fair man, of a mild or choleric disposition,
married or a bachelor. *The Spectator, No. 1*
- 5 Thus I live in the world rather as a spectator of man-
kind than as one of the species. *Ib.*
- 6 When I am in a serious humour, I very often walk
by myself in Westminster Abbey. *Ib. No. 26*
- 7 A perfect tragedy is the noblest production of human
nature. *Ib. No. 39*
- 8 In all thy humours, whether grave or mellow,
Thou'rt such a touchy, testy, pleasant fellow;
Hast so much wit, and mirth, and spleen about thee,
There is no living with thee, nor without thee.
Ib. No. 68
- 9 There is no place in the town which I so much love to
frequent as the Royal Exchange. *Ib. No. 69*
- 10 The infusion of a China plant sweetened with the pith
of an Indian cane. *Ib.*
- 11 Sir Roger . . . will suffer nobody to sleep in it [the
church] besides himself; . . . if he sees anybody else
nodding, either wakes them himself, or sends his
servants to them. *Ib. No. 112*
- 12 Sir Roger told them, with the air of a man who would
not give his judgment rashly, that much might be
said on both sides. *Ib. No. 122*
- 13 My friends Sir Roger de Coverley and Sir Andrew
Freeport are of different principles, the first of them
inclined to the *landed* and the other to the *monied*
interest. *Ib. No. 126*
- 14 It was a saying of an ancient philosopher, which I
find some of our writers have ascribed to Queen
Elizabeth, who perhaps might have taken occasion
to repeat it, that a good face is a letter of recom-
mendation. *Ib. No. 221*
- 15 I have often thought, says Sir Roger, it happens very
well that Christmas should fall out in the Middle
of Winter. *Ib. No. 269*
- 16 . . . launched out into the praise of the late act of
parliament for securing the Church of England,
and told me with great satisfaction, that he believed
it already began to take effect; for that a rigid dis-
senter, who chanced to dine at his house on Christ-
mas day, had been observed to eat very plentifully
of his plum-porridge. *Ib.*
- 17 Dr. Bussy, a great man! he whipped my grandfather;
a very great man! I should have gone to him myself,
if I had not been a blockhead; a very great man!
Ib. No. 329
- 18 These widows, Sir, are the most perverse creatures
in the world. *Ib. No. 335*
- 19 The Knight in the triumph of his heart made
several reflections on the greatness of the *British*
Nation; as, that one *Englishman* could beat three
Frenchmen; that we cou'd never be in danger of
Popery so long as we took care of our fleet; that
the *Thames* was the noblest river in *Europe*; that
London Bridge was a greater piece of work than any
of the Seven Wonders of the World; with many
other honest prejudices which naturally cleave to
the heart of a true *Englishman*.
The Spectator, No. 383
- 20 This Mr. Dryden calls 'the fairy way of writing'.
Ib. No. 419
- 21 The Lord my Pasture shall prepare,
And feed me with a Shepherd's Care;
His Presence shall my wants supply,
And guard me with a watchful Eye. *Ib. No. 441*
- 22 When all thy Mercies, O my God,
My rising Soul surveys;
Transported with the View, I'm lost
In Wonder, Love, and Praise. *Ib. No. 453*
- 23 Through all Eternity to Thee
A joyful Song I'll raise,
For oh! Eternity's too short
To utter all thy Praise. *Ib.*
- 24 We have in England a particular bashfulness in every
thing that regards religion. *Ib. No. 458*
- 25 The spacious firmament on high,
With all the blue ethereal sky. *Ib. No. 465. Ode*
- 26 Soon as the evening shades prevail,
The moon takes up the wondrous tale,
And nightly to the listening Earth
Repeats the story of her birth. *Ib.*
- 27 Whilst all the stars that round her burn,
And all the planets, in their turn,
Confirm the tidings as they roll,
And spread the truth from pole to pole. *Ib.*
- 28 In Reason's ear they all rejoice,
And utter forth a glorious Voice,
For ever singing as they shine,
'The Hand that made us is Divine.' *Ib.*
- 29 A woman seldom asks advice before she has bought
her wedding clothes. *Ib. No. 475*
- 30 Our disputants put me in mind of the skuttle fish,
that when he is unable to extricate himself, blackens
all the water about him, till he becomes invisible.
Ib. No. 476
- 31 I value my garden more for being full of blackbirds
than of cherries, and very frankly give them fruit
for their songs. *Ib. No. 477*
- 32 If we may believe our logicians, man is distinguished
from all other creatures by the faculty of laughter.
Ib. No. 494
- 33 'We are always doing', says he, 'something for Pos-
terity, but I would fain see Posterity do something
for us.' *Ib. No. 583*
- 34 I remember when our whole island was shaken with
an earthquake some years ago, there was an impu-
dent mountebank who sold pills which (as he told
the country people) were very good against an
earthquake. *The Tatler, No. 240*
- 35 I have but ninepence in ready money, but I can draw
for a thousand pounds. [On his deficiency in con-
versation.] *Boswell's Life of Johnson, 7 May 1773*

ADDISON—ALEXANDER

- 1 See in what peace a christian can die.
Dying words to his stepson Lord Warwick.
Young's Conjectures on Original Composition, 1759
- 2 Should the whole frame of nature round him break,
 In ruin and confusion hurled,
 He, unconcerned, would hear the mighty crack,
 And stand secure amidst a falling world.
Translation of Horace, Odes, bk. III. iii

THOMAS ADY

c. 1655

- 3 Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
 The Bed be blest that I lie on.
 Four angels to my bed,
 Four angels round my head,
 One to watch, and one to pray,
 And two to bear my soul away.
 Quoted in part by Ady in *A Candle in the Dark* (1656)

AESCHYLUS

525-456 B.C.

ποντίων τε κυμάτων ἀνήριθμον γέλασμα.

- 4 Multitudinous laughter of the waves of ocean.
Prometheus Bound, 88. Trans. by Herbert Weir Smith (Loeb edition).

AGATHON

447?-401 B.C.

- 5 Even God cannot change the past.
Attributed by Aristotle in The Nicomachean Ethics, vi.

CHARLES HAMILTON AIDÉ

1830-1906

- 6 I sit beside my lonely fire,
 And pray for wisdom yet—
 For calmness to remember
 Or courage to forget. *Remember or Forget*

ALFRED AINGER

1837-1904

- 7 No flowers, by request.
At a dinner given to the contributors to the Dict. of Nat. Biog., 8 July 1897: his summary of their editor's instructions

ARTHUR CAMPBELL AINGER

1841-1919

- 8 God is working His purpose out as year succeeds to year,
 God is working His purpose out and the time is drawing near;
 Nearer and nearer draws the time, the time that shall surely be,
 When the earth shall be fill'd with the glory of God as the waters cover the sea.
God is Working His Purpose Out (1894)

MARK AKENSIDE

1721-1770

- 9 Such and so various are the tastes of men.
Pleasures of Imagination, bk. iii, l. 567

ALCUIN

735-804

- 10 Vox populi, vox dei.
 The voice of the people is the voice of God.
Letter to Charlemagne, A.D. 800. Works, Epis. 127

HENRY ALDRICH

1648-1710

- 11 If all be true that I do think,
 There are five reasons we should drink;
 Good wine—a friend—or being dry—
 Or lest we should be by and by—
 Or any other reason why. *Reasons for Drinking*

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH

1836-1907

- 12 The fair, frail palaces,
 The fading alps and archipelagoes,
 And great cloud-continent of sunset-seas.
Sonnet: Miracles

ALEXANDER

356-323 B.C.

- 13 εἰ μὴ Ἀλέξανδρος ἦμην, Διογένης ἂν ἦμην.
 If I were not Alexander, I would be Diogenes.
 Plutarch, *Life of Alexander*, xiv. 3

CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER

1818-1895

- 14 All things bright and beautiful,
 All creatures great and small,
 All things wise and wonderful,
 The Lord God made them all.
All Things Bright and Beautiful (1848)
- 15 The rich man in his castle,
 The poor man at his gate,
 God made them, high or lowly,
 And order'd their estate. *Ib.*
- 16 By Nebo's lonely mountain,
 On this side Jordan's wave,
 In a vale in the land of Moab
 There lies a lonely grave. *The Burial of Moses* (1854)
- 17 Do no sinful action,
 Speak no angry word;
 Ye belong to Jesus,
 Children of the Lord. *Do No Sinful Action* (1848)
- 18 There's a wicked spirit
 Watching round you still,
 And he tries to tempt you
 To all harm and ill.
 But ye must not hear him,
 Though 'tis hard for you
 To resist the evil,
 And the good to do. *Ib.*
- 19 Jesus calls us; o'er the tumult
 Of our life's wild restless sea. *Jesus Calls Us* (1852)
- 20 Once in royal David's city
 Stood a lowly cattle shed,
 Where a Mother laid her Baby
 In a manger for His bed:
 Mary was that Mother mild.
 Jesus Christ her little Child.
Once in Royal David's City (1848)

ALEXANDER—ANGELL

- 1 With the poor, and mean, and lowly,
Lived on earth our Saviour Holy.
Once in Royal David's City (1848)
- 2 Christian children all must be
Mild, obedient, good as He. *Ib.*
- 3 For He is our childhood's pattern,
Day by day like us He grew,
He was little, weak, and helpless,
Tears and smiles like us He knew;
And He feeleth for our sadness,
And He shareth in our gladness.
- 4 There is a green hill far away,
Without a city wall,
Where the dear Lord was crucified,
Who died to save us all.
There is a Green Hill (1848)
- 5 He only could unlock the gate
Of Heav'n, and let us in. *Ib.*
- 6 The roseate hues of early dawn,
The brightness of the day,
The crimson of the sunset sky,
How fast they fade away!
The Roseate Hues of Early Dawn (1852)
- 7 We are but little children weak
Nor born in any high estate.
We are but Little Children Weak (1850)
- 8 There's not a child so small and weak
But has his little cross to take,
His little work of love and praise
That he may do for Jesus' sake.
- SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER,
EARL OF STIRLING
1567?-1640
- 9 The weaker sex, to piety more prone.
Doomsday, Hour v, 1v
- 10 Yet with great toil all that I can attain
By long experience, and in learned schools,
Is for to know my knowledge is but vain,
And those that think them wise, are greatest fools.
The Tragedy of Cræsus, II. i
- HENRY ALFORD
1810-1871
- 11 Come, ye thankful people, come,
Raise the song of Harvest-home:
All is safely gathered in,
Ere the winter storms begin.
Come, Ye Thankful People, Come (1844)
- 12 Ten thousand times ten thousand,
In sparkling raiment bright.
Ten Thousand Times Ten Thousand (1867)
- CYRIL ARGENTINE ALINGTON
1872-
- 13 As swift to scent the sophist as to praise
The honest worker or the well turned phrase.
Bishop Henson. The Times, 4 Oct. 1947
- RICHARD ALISON
fl. c. 1606
- 14 There cherries grow, that none can buy
Till cherry ripe themselves do cry.
An Hour's Recreation in Music
- ABBÉ D'ALLAINVAL
1700-1753
- 15 L'embarras des richesses.
The more alternatives, the more difficult the choice.
Title of Comedy, 1726
- ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN
1832-1911
- 16 Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight,
Make me a child again, just for to-night!
Rock Me To Sleep, Mother
- GRANT ALLEN
1848-1899
- 17 The Woman who Did. *Title of Novel, 1895*
- WILLIAM ALLINGHAM
1828-1889
- 18 Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a-hunting,
For fear of little men. *The Fairies*
- 19 Four ducks on a pond,
A grass-bank beyond,
A blue sky of spring,
White clouds on the wing:
What a little thing
To remember for years—
To remember with tears! *A Memory*
- ST. AMBROSE
c. 340-397
- 20 Si fueris Romae, Romano vivito more;
Si fueris alibi, vivito sicut ibi.
If you are at Rome live in the Roman style; if you
are elsewhere live as they live elsewhere.
Quoted by Jeremy Taylor, Ductor Dubitantium,
I. i. 5
- FISHER AMES
1758-1808
- 21 A monarchy is a merchantman which sails well, but
will sometimes strike on a rock, and go to the bot-
tom; a republic is a raft which will never sink, but
then your feet are always in the water.
Speech in the House of Representatives, 1795
- MAXWELL ANDERSON
1888-
- 22 What Price Glory. *Title of Play, 1924*
- BISHOP LANCELOT ANDREWES
1555-1626
- 23 The nearer the Church the further from God.
Sermon on the Nativity before James I (1622)
- NORMAN ANGELL
1874-
- 24 The Great Illusion. *Title of book on the futility of war*

ANGUS—ANONYMOUS

ARCHIBALD DOUGLAS,
FIFTH EARL OF ANGUS

1449?–1514

- 1 I shall bell the cat.

*Attr. by J. Man in Buchanan's Rerum Scoticarum
Historia, 1762, bk. xii, § 41, note*

ANONYMOUS

English

- 2 A beast, but a just beast.
Of Dr. Temple, Headmaster of Rugby, 1857–69
- 3 Absence makes the heart grow fonder.
Davison, Poetical Rhapsody, 1602 (see 36:28)
- 4 Adam
Had 'em.
*On the Antiquity of Microbes. (Said to be the
shortest poem.)*
- 5 All present and correct.
*King's Regulations (Army). Report of the Orderly
Sergeant to the Officer of the Day*
- 6 An abomination unto the Lord, but a very present
help in time of trouble. [A lie.]
*(Cf. Proverbs xii. 22; the second half is from Psalms
xlvii. 1)*
- 7 An Austrian army, awfully arrayed,
Boldly by battery besieged Belgrade;
Cossack commanders cannonading come,
Dealing destruction's devastating doom.
Siege of Belgrade. The Trifler, 1817
- 8 And when with envy Time, transported,
Shall think to rob us of our joys;
You'll in your girls again be courted,
And I'll go wooing in my boys.
Winifreda. D. Lewis, Miscellaneous Poems, 1726
- 9 An old Soldier of the Queen's,
And the Queen's old Soldier.
*Merry Drollery, 1661–9. An Old Soldier of The
Queen's. Oxford Book of 17th Cent. Verse*
- 10 An old song made by an aged old pate,
Of an old worshipful gentleman who had a great
estate.
The Old Courtier
- 11 A place within the meaning of the Act.
The Betting Act
- 12 Appeal from Philip drunk to Philip sober.
*See Valerius Maximus, Facta et Dicta Memora-
bilia (c. A.D. 15), bk. vi, ch. ii*
- 13 Are we downhearted? No!
*Expression much used by British soldiers in War of
1914–18, probably based on remark of Joseph
Chamberlain, q.v.*
- 14 As I sat on a sunny bank,
On Christmas Day in the morning,
I spied three ships come sailing by.
*Carol: As I Sat on a Sunny Bank. Oxford Book
of Carols*
- 15 As Joseph was a-walking,
He heard an angel sing:
'This night shall be born
Our heavenly king.'
As Joseph was a-walking. Oxford Book of Carols
- 16 He neither shall be clothed
In purple nor in pall,
But all in fair linen.
As were babies all.
He neither shall be rock'd
In silver nor in gold,
But in a wooden cradle
That rocks on the mould. *As Joseph was a-walking*
- 17 A swarm of bees in May
Is worth a load of hay;
A swarm of bees in June
Is worth a silver spoon;
A swarm of bees in July
Is not worth a fly. *Old Rhyme*
- 18 A willing foe and sea room.
*Naval toast in the time of Nelson. Beckett, A Few
Naval Customs, Expressions, Traditions, and
Superstitions (1931)*
- 19 Begone, dull care! I prithee begone from me!
Begone, dull care, you and I shall never agree.
Begone Dull Care
- 20 Be happy while y'er leevin,
For y'er a lang time deid.
*Scottish Motto for a house. Notes and Queries,
7 Dec. 1901, p. 469*
- 21 Born 1820, still going strong.
Advertisement for Johnnie Walker Whisky
- 22 Bovril prevents that sinking feeling. *Advertisement*
- 23 Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat,
Please to put a penny in the old man's hat;
If you haven't got a penny, a ha'penny will do,
If you haven't got a ha'penny, God bless you!
Beggar's Rhyme
- 24 Come, landlord, fill the flowing bowl
Until it doth run over. . . .
For to-night we'll merry be,
To-morrow we'll be sober.
*Come, Landlord, Fill the Flowing Bowl. Oxford
Song Book*
- 25 Come lasses and lads, get leave of your dads,
And away to the Maypole hie,
For every he has got him a she,
And the fiddler's standing by.
For Willie shall dance with Jane,
And Johnny has got his Joan,
To trip it, trip it, trip it, trip it, trip it up and down.
Come Lasses and Lads (c. 1670). Oxford Song Book
- 26 Conduct . . . to the prejudice of good order and mili-
tary discipline. *Army Act, § 40*
- 27 Dear Sir, Your astonishment's odd:
I am always about in the Quad.
And that's why the tree
Will continue to be,
Since observed by Yours faithfully, God.
*Reply to limerick on Idealism, "There was once a
man who said "God . . ."' (see 305:10)*
- 28 Defence, not defiance.
Motto of the Volunteers Movement, in 1859
- 29 Dollar Diplomacy.
*Term applied to Secretary Knox's activities in
securing opportunities for the investment of
American capital abroad, particularly in Latin
America and China. See Harper's Weekly, 23 Apr.
1910, p. 8*

ANONYMOUS

- 1 Dr. Williams' pink pills for pale people.
Advertisement
- 2 Early one morning, just as the sun was rising,
I heard a maid sing in the valley below:
'Oh, don't deceive me; Oh, never leave me!
How could you use a poor maiden so?'
Early One Morning. Oxford Song Book
- 3 Earned a precarious living by taking in one another's
washing.
In The Commonweal, 6 Aug. 1887, William Morris suggested that this was an invention of Mark Twain's
- 4 Esau selleth his birthright for a mess of pottage.
Genevan Bible: chapter heading to Genesis, ch. 25
- 5 An intelligent Russian once remarked to us, 'Every
country has its own constitution; ours is absolutism
moderated by assassination.'
Georg Herbert, Count Münster, Political Sketches of the State of Europe, 1814-1867, ed. 1868, p. 19
- 6 Every minute dies a man,
And one and one-sixteenth is born.
Parody by a Statistician of Tennyson's Vision of Sin, pt. iv, st. 9. (See 541:13)
- 7 Father of his Country [George Washington].
Francis Bailey, Nord Americanische Kalender, 1779
- 8 Frankie and Johnny were lovers, my gawd, how they
could love,
Swore to be true to each other, true as the stars above;
He was her man, but he done her wrong.
Frankie and Johnny, st. 1
- 9 From ghoulies and ghosties and long-leggety beasties
And things that go bump in the night,
Good Lord, deliver us!
Scottish
- 10 God be in my head,
And in my understanding;
God be in my eyes,
And in my looking;
God be in my mouth,
And in my speaking;
God be in my heart,
And in my thinking;
God be at my end,
And at my departing.
Sarum Missal
- 11 God rest you merry, gentlemen,
Let nothing you dismay.
Carol: God Rest You Merry. Oxford Book of Carols
- 12 O tidings of comfort and joy.
Ib.
- 13 God save great George our King.
Harmonia Anglicana. The Gentleman's Magazine, Oct. 1745. But see 125:15, 250:14, and Corrigenda, p. 587
- 14 God's own country.
Sir St. V. Troubridge (Notes and Queries, 26 Sept. 1942) quotes from Sir W. Craigie's Dictionary of American English: 'A special part of the U.S. or the country as a whole, viewed nostalgically as almost a paradise.' The earliest example without 'own' given is 1865, the earliest with 'own' is 1921
- 15 Good-morning! Have you used Pears' Soap?
Advertisement
- 16 Great Chatham with his sabre drawn
Stood waiting for Sir Richard Strachan;
Sir Richard, longing to be at 'em,
Stood waiting for the Earl of Chatham.
At Walcheren, 1809
- 17 Great God, what do I see and hear?
The end of things created.
Great God, What do I see. Collyer's Hymns: Partly Collected and Partly Original, 1812
- 18 Greensleeves was all my joy,
Greensleeves was my delight,
Greensleeves was my heart of gold,
And who but Lady Greensleeves?
A new Courtly Sonnet of the Lady Greensleeves, to the new tune of 'Greensleeves'. From A Handful of Pleasant Delites (1584)
- 19 Ha-ha-ha, you and me,
Little brown jug, don't I love thee.
The Little Brown Jug. Oxford Song Book
- 20 Here lies Fred,
Who was alive and is dead:
Had it been his father,
I had much rather;
Had it been his brother,
Still better than another;
Had it been his sister,
No one would have missed her;
Had it been the whole generation,
Still better for the nation:
But since 'tis only Fred,
Who was alive and is dead,—
There's no more to be said.
Horace Walpole, Memoirs of George II (1847), vol. i, p. 436
- 21 Here's a health to all those that we love,
Here's a health to all those that love us,
Here's a health to all those that love them that love
those
That love them that love those that love us.
Old Toast
- 22 Here we come a-wassailing.
Old Song
- 23 Here we come gathering nuts in May
Nuts in May,
On a cold and frosty morning.
Children's Song
- 24 He talked shop like a tenth muse.
Of Gladstone's Budget speeches. G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 12
- 25 He that fights and runs away
May live to fight another day.
Musarum Deliciae, collected by Sir John Mennes and Dr. James Smith, 1656
- 26 He was a wight of high renown,
And thou's but of low degree.
It's pride that puts this country down:
Man, put thy old cloak about thee!
The Old Cloak. Oxford Book of 16th Cent. Verse
- 27 He won't be happy till he gets it.
Advertisement for Pears' Soap
- 28 Hierusalem, my happy home,
When shall I come to thee?
When shall my sorrows have an end,
Thy joys when shall I see?
Hierusalem. See Songs of Praise Discussed

ANONYMOUS

- 1 Homocea touches the spot. *Advertisement*
- 2 'How different, how very different from the home life of our own dear Queen!' Irvin S. Cobb, *A Laugh a Day As Cleopatra, Sarah Bernhardt stabbed the slave who bore to her the tidings of Mark Antony's defeat at Actium; she stormed, raved, wrecked some of the scenery in her frenzy and finally, as the curtain fell, dropped in a shuddering, convulsive heap. As the applause died, a middle-aged British matron was heard to say to her neighbour: 'How different, how very different from the home life of our own dear Queen!' (Victoria).*
- 3 I feel no pain dear mother now
But oh, I am so dry!
O take me to a brewery
And leave me there to die.
C. Fox-Smith's *Book of Shanties*, 1927
- 4 If he only knew a little of law, he would know a little of everything.
Of Lord Brougham. Emerson, *Quotation and Originality*, 1877
- 5 If you your lips would keep from slips
Of five things have a care:
To whom you speak, of whom you speak,
And how, and when, and where.
Quoted in Augustus Hare, *Story of My Life*
- 6 I know two things about the horse,
And one of them is rather coarse.
The Week-End Book
- 7 I'm arm'd with more than complete steel—The justice of my quarrel.
Lust's Dominion (1657), iv. iii (See 331:9)
- 8 In Dublin's fair city, where girls are so pretty,
I first set my eyes on sweet Molly Malone,
As she wheeled her wheelbarrow through streets broad and narrow,
Crying, Cockles and mussels! alive, alive, oh!
Cockles and Mussels. Oxford Song Book
- 9 In good King Charles's golden days,
When loyalty no harm meant;
A furious High-Churchman I was,
And so I gain'd preferment.
Unto my flock I daily preach'd,
Kings are by God appointed,
And damned are those who dare resist,
Or touch the Lord's Anointed.
And this is law, I will maintain,
Unto my dying day, Sir,
That whatsoever King shall reign,
I will be the Vicar of Bray, Sir!
The Vicar of Bray. Brit. Musical Miscellany (1734), i
- 10 The Church of Rome I found would suit
Full well my constitution. *Ib.*
- 11 I turned the cat in pan again,
And swore to him allegiance. *Ib.*
- 12 When George in pudding time came o'er,
And moderate men look'd big, Sir. *Ib.*
- 13 I saw my lady weep,
And Sorrow proud to be exalted so
In those fair eyes where all perfections keep.
Her face was full of woe;
- But such a woe, believe me, as wins more hearts,
Than Mirth can do with her enticing parts.
Songs set by John Dowland, iii. Oxford Book of 16th Cent. Verse
- 14 I saw three ships a-sailing there,
—A-sailing there, a-sailing there,
Jesu, Mary and Joseph they bare
On Christ's Sunday at morn.
Joseph did whistle and Mary did sing,
—Mary did sing, Mary did sing,
And all the bells on earth did ring
For joy Our Lord was born.
O they sail'd in to Bethlehem!
—To Bethlehem, to Bethlehem;
Saint Michael was the steresman,
Saint John sate in the horn.
I saw three ships. Oxford Book of Carols
- 15 I sing of a maiden
That is makeless;
King of all kings
To her son she ches.
Carol: I Sing of a Maiden (15th cent.). Oxford Book of Carols
- 16 He came all so still
Where His mother was,
As dew in April
That falleth on the grass. *Ib.*
- 17 Mother and maiden
Was never none but shel
Well may such a lady
God's mother be. *Ib.*
- 18 I slept and dreamed that life was beauty;
I woke and found that life was duty.
Duty, c. 1850. But see Corrigenda, p. 587
- 19 Is that Mr. Reilly, can anyone tell?
Is that Mr. Reilly that owns the hotel?
Well, if that's Mr. Reilly, they speak of so highly,
Upon me soul, Reilly, you're doin' quite well.
Is that Mr. Reilly? (1882). Chorus
- 20 The children of Lord Lytton organized a charade.
The scene displayed a Crusader knight returning from the wars. At his gate he was welcomed by his wife to whom he recounted his triumphs and the number of heathen he had slain. His wife, pointing to a row of dolls of various sizes, replied with pride, 'And I too, my lord, have not been idle'.
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 31
- 21 It's a long time between drinks.
The Governor of South Carolina required the return of a fugitive slave. The Governor of North Carolina hesitated because of powerful friends of the fugitive. He gave a banquet to his official brother. The Governor of South Carolina in a speech demanded the return of the slave and ended with 'What do you say?' The Governor of North Carolina replied as above
- 22 It is good to be merry and wise,
It is good to be honest and true,
It is best to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new.
Songs of England and Scotland. London, 1835, vol. ii, p. 73
- 23 It's love, it's love that makes the world go round.
Chansons Nationales et Populaires de France, vol. ii, p. 180

ANONYMOUS

- 1 I wish I were single again.
I Married a Wife (19th century)
- 2 Jesus Christ is risen to-day,
Our triumphant holy day;
Who did once upon the cross
Suffer to redeem our loss.
Hallelujah!
Jesus Christ is Risen To-day. From a Latin Hymn of the 15th cent. Translator unknown
- 3 King Charles the First walked and talked
Half an hour after his head was cut off.
See Peter Puzzlewell, A Choice Collection of Riddles, Charades and Rebusses (1792)
- 4 Know all men by these presents, that I John Griffin
make the aforementioned my last will and testament.
Cruise, Digest, 1752
- 5 Like a fine old English gentleman,
All of the olden time.
The Fine Old English Gentleman. Oxford Song Book
- 6 The newly-elected mayor who . . . said that during
his year of office he should lay aside all his political
prepossessions and be, 'like Caesar's wife, all things
to all men'.
G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 29
- 7 Lizzie Borden took an axe
And gave her mother forty whacks;
When she saw what she had done
She gave her father forty-one!
After an American murder trial of the 1890's in which Miss Borden was acquitted of murdering her father and stepmother
- 8 Love me little, love me long,
Is the burden of my song.
Love me Little, Love me Long (1569-70)
- 9 March winds and April showers
Bringeth vo'th May flowers.
West Somerset Word-Book, ed. Frederick Thomas Elworthy (1886), March
- 10 Miss Buss and Miss Beale
Cupid's darts do not feel.
How different from us,
Miss Beale and Miss Buss.
Of the Headmistress of the North London Collegiate School and the Principal of the Ladies' College, Cheltenham. 19th cent.
- 11 Most Gracious Queen, we thee implore
To go away and sin no more,
But if that effort be too great,
To go away at any rate.
Epigram on Queen Caroline, 1820. Quoted in Lord Colchester's Diary, 15 Nov. 1820; sent to him by Francis Burton
- 12 Multiplication is vexation,
Division is as bad;
The Rule of three doth puzzle me,
And Practice drives me mad.
Elizabethan MS. dated 1570
- 13 My anvil and hammer lies declined,
My bellows have quite lost their wind,
My fire's extinct, my forge decay'd,
My vice is in the dust all laid.
My coals is spent, my iron gone,
My nails are drove, my work is done,
My mortal part rests nigh this stone,
My soul to heaven I hope is gone.
Epitaph on John Hunter, a blacksmith, d. 10 Apr. 1792. Found in St. Andrew's Chapel, Shotley, and on other blacksmiths elsewhere
- 14 My Love in her attire doth show her wit,
It doth so well become her:
For every season she hath dressings fit,
For winter, spring, and summer.
No beauty she doth miss,
When all her robes are on;
But beauty's self she is,
When all her robes are gone. *Madrigal*
- 15 My name is George Nathaniel Curzon,
I am a most superior person.
The Masque of Balliol, composed by and current among members of Balliol College in the late 1870's (see also 39:5, 511:5 and 6)
- 16 My face is pink, my hair is sleek,
I dine at Blenheim once a week.
Ib. (a later addition)
- 17 I am rather tall and stately,
And I care not very greatly
What you say, or what you do.
I'm Mackail,—and who are you? *Ib.*
- 18 Now I lay me down to sleep;
I pray the Lord my soul to keep.
If I should die before I wake,
I pray the Lord my soul to take.
First printed in a late edition of the New England Primer, 1781
- 19 O Death, where is thy sting-a-ling-a-ling,
O Grave, thy victoree?
The bells of Hell go ting-a-ling-a-ling
For you but not for me.
Song popular in the British Army, 1914-18
- 20 O God, if there be a God, save my soul, if I have a soul!
Prayer of a common soldier before the battle of Blenheim (see Notes and Queries, clxxiii. 264). Quoted in Newman's Apologia
- 21 Oh, Shenandoah, I long to hear you.
Away, you rolling river,
Oh Shenandoah, I long to hear you.
Away, I'm bound to go
'Cross the wide Missouri. *Oxford Song Book*
- 22 Oh! the oak, and the ash, and the bonny ivy-tree,
They flourish at home in my own country.
O The Oak and The Ash (c. 1650). Oxford Song Book
- 23 Oh, 'tis my delight on a shining night, in the season
of the year.
The Lincolnshire Poacher. Oxford Song Book
- 24 Oh, 'twas in the broad Atlantic,
'Mid the equinoctial gales,
That a young fellow fell overboard
Among the sharks and whales.
And down he went like a streak of light,
So quickly down went he,
Until he came to a mer-ma-id
At the bottom of the deep blue sea.
Singing, Rule Britannia, Britannia, rule the waves!
Britons never, never, never shall be mar-ri-ed to a
mer-ma-id
At the bottom of the deep blue sea.
Oh! 'Twas in the Broad Atlantic. Oxford Song Book

ANONYMOUS

- 1 Oh! where is my wandering boy to-night?
The boy who was bravest of all.
Oh! Where is My Boy To-night?
- 2 Old soldiers never die;
They only fade away!
War Song of the British Soldiers, 1914-18
- 3 One Friday morn when we set sail,
And our ship not far from land,
We there did espy a fair pretty maid,
With a comb and a glass in her hand.
While the raging seas did roar,
And the stormy winds did blow,
And we jolly sailor-boys were all up aloft
And the land-lubbers lying down below.
The Mermaid. Oxford Song Book
- 4 O No John! No John! No John! No!
O No, John. Oxford Song Book
- 5 On Waterloo's ensanguined plain
Full many a gallant man was slain,
But none, by sabre or by shot,
Fell half so flat as Walter Scott.
On Scott's Field of Waterloo. 1815
- 6 O Paddy dear, an' did ye hear the news that's goin'
round?
The shamrock is by law forbid to grow on Irish
ground!
No more St. Patrick's Day we'll keep, his colour can't
be seen,
For there's a cruel law agin the wearin' o' the Green!
I met wid Napper Tandy, and he took me by the
hand,
And he said, 'How's poor ould Ireland, and how does
she stand?'
She's the most distressful country that iver yet was
seen,
For they're hangin' men an' women there for the
wearin' o' the Green.
*The Wearin' o' the Green. (Famous street ballad,
later added to by Boucicault.)*
- 7 O ye'll tak' the high road, and I'll tak' the low road,
And I'll be in Scotland afore ye,
But me and my true love will never meet again,
On the bonnie, bonnie banks o' Loch Lomon'.
The Bonnie Banks o' Loch Lomon'. Oxford Song Book
- 8 But the broken heart it kens nae second spring again,
Tho' the waefu' may cease frae their greeting. *Ib.*
- 9 Please her the best you may,
She looks another way.
Alas and well a day!
Phyllida flouts me.
*The Disdainful Shepherdess. Oxford Book of 16th
Cent. Verse*
- 10 But she did all disdain,
And threw them back again;
Therefore it's flat and plain
Phyllida flouts me. *Ib.*
- 11 Please to remember the Fifth of November,
Gunpowder Treason and Plot.
Traditional since 17th cent. (See also 368:13)
- 12 Raise the stone, and there thou shalt find me, cleave
the wood and there am I.
*Oxyrhynchus Sayings of Christ. Sayings of Our
Lord, Logion 5, l. 23 (1897), p. 12*
- 13 Remember the Maine!
Slogan of the Spanish-American War
- 14 See the happy moron,
He doesn't give a damn,
I wish I were a moron,
My God! perhaps I am!
Eugenics Review, July 1929, 86/2
- 15 Seven wealthy Towns contend for HOMER Dead
Through which the Living HOMER begged his Bread.
*Epilogue to Aesop at Tunbridge; or, a Few
Selected Fables in Verse. By No Person of
Quality, 1698*
- 16 She has kilted her coats o' green satin,
She has kilted them up to the knee,
And she's aff wi' Lord Ronald Macdonald,
His bride and his darling to be. *Lizzy Lindsay*
- 17 Will ye gang wi' me, Lizzy Lindsay,
Will ye gang to the Highlands wi' me?
Will ye gang wi' me, Lizzy Lindsay,
My bride and my darling to be? *Ib.*
- 18 She was poor but she was honest,
And her parents was the same,
Till she met a city feller,
And she lost her honest name.
1914-18 War Song. There are many versions
- 19 In a village in the country,
There her people now do live,
Drinking port wine that she sends 'em,
But they never can forgive. *Ib.*
- 20 Its the same the whole world over,
Its the poor wot gets the blame,
Its the rich wot gets the pleasure,
Ain't it all a blooming shame. *Ib.*
- 21 Since first I saw your face, I resolved to honour and
renown ye;
If now I be disdained, I wish my heart had never
known ye.
What? I that loved and you that liked, shall we begin
to wrangle?
No, no, no, my heart is fast, and cannot disentangle.
*Songs set by Thomas Ford, ii. Oxford Book of
16th Cent. Verse (Music of Sundry Kinds, 1607).*
- 22 Since wars begin in the minds of men, it is in the
minds of men that the defences of peace must be
constructed.
*Constitution of the United Nations Educational,
Scientific and Cultural Organisation (1946)*
- 23 So I wish him joy where'er he dwell,
That first found out the leather bottel.
The Leather Bottel
- 24 Some talk of Alexander, and some of Hercules;
Of Hector and Lysander, and such great names as
these;
But of all the world's brave heroes, there's none that
can compare
With a tow, row, row, row, row, row, for the British
Grenadier. *The British Grenadiers*
- 25 Spheres of influence.
*'Spheres of action', found in Earl Granville's
letter to Count Münster, 29 Apr. 1885. Hertslet's
Map of Africa by Treaty, 3rd edn., p. 868. (See
313:21)*
- 26 Sumer is icumen in,
Lhude sing cuccu!
Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
And springth the wude nu. *Cuckoo Song, c. 1250*

ANONYMOUS

- 1 Cuccu, cuccu, well singes thu, cuccu:
Ne swike thu never nu;
Sing cuccu, nu, sing cuccu,
Sing cuccu, sing cuccu, nu! *Cuckoo Song, c. 1250*
- 2 Swing low, sweet chariot—
Comin' for to carry me home;
I looked over Jordan and what did I see?
A band of angels comin' after me—
Comin' for to carry me home.
American Negro Spiritual, c. 1850
- 3 That Kruschen feeling.
Advertisement for Kruschen Salts
- 4 That schoolgirl complexion.
Advertisement for Palmolive Soap
- 5 That we spent, we had:
That we gave, we have:
That we left, we lost.
Epitaph of the Earl of Devonshire, as quoted by Spenser in The Shepherd's Calendar, May, 1. 70 (see 11:17)
- 6 The almighty dollar is the only object of worship.
Philadelphia Public Ledger, 2 Dec. 1836
- 7 The animals went in one by one,
There's one more river to cross.
One More River. Oxford Song Book
- 8 The animals went in four by four,
The big hippopotamus stuck in the door. *Ib.*
- 9 The Campbells are comin', oho, oho.
The Campbells are Comin' (c. 1715). Oxford Song Book
- 10 The children in Holland take pleasure in making
What the children in England take pleasure in break-
ing. *Nursery Rhyme*
- 11 The eternal triangle.
Book review in The Daily Chronicle, 5 Dec. 1907
- 12 The fault is great in man or woman
Who steals a goose from off a common;
But what can plead that man's excuse
Who steals a common from a goose?
The Tickler Magazine, 1 Feb. 1821
- 13 The girl I left behind me.
Title of song, c. 1759. Oxford Song Book
- 14 The holly and the ivy,
When they are both full grown,
Of all the trees that are in the wood,
The holly bears the crown:
The rising of the sun
And the running of the deer,
The playing of the merry organ,
Sweet singing in the choir.
The Holly and the Ivy. Oxford Book of Carols
- 15 The King over the Water. *Jacobite Toast, 18th cent.*
- 16 The ministry of all the talents.
A name given ironically to Grenville's coalition of 1806; also applied to later coalitions
- 17 The nature of God is a circle of which the centre is
everywhere and the circumference is nowhere.
Origin unknown; said to have been traced to a lost treatise of Empedocles. Quoted in the Roman de la Rose, and by S. Bonaventura in Itinerarius Mentis in Deum, cap. v. ad fin.
- 18 Then he kissed her cold corpus
A thousand times o'er,
He called her his Dinah—
Though she was no more!
He swallowed the pison
Like a true lover brave,
And Vilikins and his Dinah
Lie a-buried in one grave.
In Henry Mayhew's The Wandering Minstrels, 1834
- 19 The noble Duke of York,
He had ten thousand men,
He marched them up to the top of the hill,
And he marched them down again.
And when they were up, they were up,
And when they were down, they were down,
And when they were only half way up,
They were neither up nor down.
The Noble Duke of York, first printed in A. Rackham, Mother Goose (1913)
- 20 There is a lady sweet and kind,
Was never face so pleased my mind;
I did but see her passing by,
And yet I love her till I die.
Found on back of leaf 53 of 'Popish Kingdome or reign of Antichrist', in Latin verse by Thomas Naogeorgus, and Englished by Barnabe Googe. Printed 1570. See Notes and Queries, 9th series, x. 427
- 21 There is a tavern in the town,
And there my dear love sits him down,
And drinks his wine 'mid laughter free,
And never, never thinks of me.
Fare thee well, for I must leave thee,
Do not let this parting grieve thee,
And remember that the best of friends must part.
Adieu, adieu, kind friends, adieu, adieu, adieu,
I can no longer stay with you.
I'll hang my harp on a weeping willow-tree,
And may the world go well with thee.
There is a Tavern in the Town. Oxford Song Book
- 22 There's nae luck about the house,
There's nae luck at a',
There's nae luck about the house
When our gudeman's awa'.
The Mariner's Wife
- 23 There was an old Fellow of Trinity,
A Doctor well versed in Divinity;
But he took to free-thinking,
And then to deep drinking,
And so had to leave the vicinity.
A. C. Hilton, in The Light Green, No. II, 1872
- 24 There was an old man of Boulogne,
Who sang a most topical song.
It wasn't the words
Which frightened the birds,
But the horrible double entendre.
Langford Reed, The Limerick Book, p. 51
- 25 There was a young lady of Kent,
Who said that she knew what it meant
When men asked her to dine,
Gave her cocktails and wine,
She knew what it meant—but she went! *Ib. p. 49*

ANONYMOUS

- 1 There was a young lady of Lynn
Who was so uncommonly thin
That when she essayed
To drink lemonade,
She slipped through the straw and fell in.
Langford Reed, *The Limerick Book*, p. 150
- 2 There was a young lady of Riga,
Who rode with a smile on a tiger;
They returned from the ride
With the lady inside,
And the smile on the face of the tiger. *Ib.* p. 103
- 3 The Sun himself cannot forget
His fellow traveller.
On Sir Francis Drake. Wit's Recreations (1640),
Epigrams, No. 146
- 4 They come as a boon and a blessing to men,
The Pickwick, the Owl, and the Waverley pen.
Advertisement
- 5 They that wash on Monday
Have all the week to dry;
They that wash on Tuesday
Are not so much awry;
They that wash on Wednesday
Are not so much to blame;
They that wash on Thursday
Wash for shame;
They that wash on Friday
Wash in need;
And they that wash on Saturday,
Oh! they're sluts indeed.
*See Robert Hunt, Popular Romances of the West
of England* (1865), p. 430
- 6 To change the name, and not the letter,
Is a change for the worse, and not for the better.
Book of Days (ed. Robert Chambers, 1802-71),
vol. i, June, p. 723
- 7 Two men wrote a lexicon, Liddell and Scott;
Some parts were clever, but some parts were not.
Hear, all ye learned, and read me this riddle,
How the wrong part wrote Scott, and the right part
wrote Liddell.
On Henry Liddell (1811-98) and *Robert Scott*
(1811-87), co-authors of the *Greek Lexicon*, 1843
- 8 Wash me in the water
That you washed the colonel's daughter
And I shall be whiter
Than the whitewash on the wall.
Song popular among the British troops in France,
1914-18
- 9 We don't want to fight; but, by Jingo, if we do,
We won't go to the front ourselves, but we'll send the
mild Hindoo.
1878 parody, on hearing that Indian troops were
being sent to Malta to help the English. G. W. E.
Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 28
- 10 Weep you no more, sad fountains;
What need you flow so fast?
Songs set by John Dowland, viii. *Oxford Book of
16th Cent. Verse*
- 11 We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men
are created equal, that they are endowed by their
Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among
these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.
The American Declaration of Independence,
4 July 1776. (See 268:19)
- 12 'Well, what sort of sport has Lord — had?'
'Oh, the young Sahib shot divinely, but God was very
merciful to the birds.'
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*,
ch. 30
- 13 We're here because we're here because we're here
because we're here.
*Refrain of an American folk-song, popular in the
British Army, 1914-18*
- 14 Western wind, when wilt thou blow,
The small rain down can rain?
Christ, if my love were in my arms
And I in my bed again!
Oxford Book of 16th Cent. Verse
- 15 What did you do in the Great War, daddy?
Recruiting placard, 1914-18 war
- 16 What shall we do with the drunken sailor?
Early in the morning?
Hoo-ray and up she rises
Early in the morning.
*What shall we do with the Drunken Sailor? Oxford
Song Book*
- 17 What wee gave, we have;
What wee spent, wee had;
What wee kept, wee lost.
Epitaph on Edward Courtenay, Earl of Devon
(d. 1419) and his wife, at Tiverton. (See 10:5)
- 18 When Adam delved, and Eve span,
Who was then a gentleman?
*Text of Ball's revolutionary sermon at Blackheath
in Wat Tyler's Rebellion, 1381. See J. R. Green,
Short Hist. (1893), ii. 484. (See 235:7)*
- 19 When Johnny Comes Marching Home Again.
Title of Song, Oxford Song Book
- 20 When Molly smiles beneath her cow,
I feel my heart—I can't tell how.
When Molly smiles, 1732
- 21 When the wind is in the east,
'Tis neither good for man nor beast;
When the wind is in the north,
The skilful fisher goes not forth;
When the wind is in the south,
It blows the bait in the fishes' mouth;
When the wind is in the west,
Then 'tis at the very best.
See J. O. Halliwell, Popular Rhymes (1849)
- 22 Where is the man who has the power and skill
To stem the torrent of a woman's will?
For if she will, she will, you may depend on't;
And if she won't, she won't; so there's an end on't.
From the Pillar Erected on the Mount in the Dane
John Field, Canterbury. Examiner, 31 May 1829
- 23 Whilst Adam slept, Eve from his side arose:
Strange his first sleep should be his last repose.
The Consequence
- 24 Who passes by this road so late?
Compagnon de la Majolaine!
Who passes by this road so late?
Always gay!
Of all the king's knights 'tis the flower,
Compagnon de la Majolaine,
Of all the king's knights 'tis the flower,
Always gay!
Old French Song quoted by Dickens, Little Dorrit,
ch. 1

ANONYMOUS

- 1 Will you hear a Spanish lady
How she woo'd an Englishman?
Garments gay and rich as may be,
Decked with jewels had she on.
The Spanish Lady's Love
 - 2 With a heart of furious fancies,
Whereof I am commander;
With a burning spear,
And a horse of air,
To the wilderness I wander. *Tom o' Bedlam*
 - 3 Woo'd and married and a',
Woo'd and married and a',
Was she nae very weel aff,
Was woo'd and married and a'.
Woo'd and Married and a'
 - 4 Workers of the world, unite!
Common form of 'Working men of all countries, unite!' This is the English Translation (1888) by Samuel Moore, revised by Engels, of 'Proletarier aller Länder, vereinigt euch!' which concludes 'The Communist Manifesto' (1848), by Marx and Engels, and is quoted as the final words of the programme of the Communist International (1928). Another common form is 'Proletarians of the world, unite!'
 - 5 Worth a guinea a box.
Advertisement for Beecham's Pills
 - 6 Yet, if his majesty our sovereign lord
Should of his own accord
Friendly himself invite,
And say 'I'll be your guest tomorrow night',
How should we stir ourselves, call and command
All hands to work!
From Christ Church MS.
 - 7 'tis a duteous thing
To show all honour to an earthly king,
And after all our travail and our cost,
So he be pleased, to think no labour lost.
But at the coming of the King of Heaven
All's set at six and seven:
We wallow in our sin.
Christ cannot find a chamber in the inn.
We entertain Him always like a stranger,
And as at first still lodge Him in the manger. *Ib.*
 - 8 You should see me on Sunday.
Advertisement for Knight's Family Health Soap
 - 9 You press the button, and we'll do the rest.
Advertisement for the first Kodak cameras, c. 1888
- French*
- 10 An army marches on its stomach.
Attrib. to Napoleon in, e.g., Windsor Magazine, 1904, p. 268
Probably condensed from a long passage in Las Cases, *Mémorial de Ste-Hélène* (Nov. 1816)
 - 11 Ça ira.
Untranslatable phrase, meaning 'That will certainly happen'. *Refrain of French Revolutionary Song*
 - 12 Cet animal est très méchant,
Quand on l'attaque il se défend.
This animal is very mischievous; when it is attacked it defends itself.
La Ménagerie, by Théodore P. K., 1868
 - 13 Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche.
Knight without fear and without blemish.
Description in contemporary chronicles of Pierre Bayard, 1476-1524
 - 14 Il ne faut pas être plus royaliste que le roi.
One must not be more royalist than the king.
Phrase originated under Louis XVI. Chateaubriand, La Monarchie selon la Charte, ed. 1876, p. 94
 - 15 Le monde est plein de fous, et qui n'en veut pas voir
Doit se tenir tout seul, et casser son miroir.
The world is full of fools, and he who would not see it
Should live alone and smash his mirror.
An adaptation from an original form attributed to Claude Le Petit (1640-1665) in Discours Satiriques, 1686
 - 16 Liberté! Égalité! Fraternité!
Liberty! Equality! Fraternity!
Phrase of unknown origin dating from before the French Revolution. Aulard in Études et Leçons sur la Révolution Française (6^e série) gives the first official use of the phrase in the motion passed by the Club des Cordeliers (30 June 1793): 'que les propriétaires seront invités, ... de faire peindre sur la façade de leurs maisons, en gros caractères, ces mots: Unité, indivisibilité de la République, Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité ou la mort.'
(Journal de Paris, No. 182)
 - 17 L'ordre règne à Varsovie.
Order reigns in Warsaw.
On 16 Sept. 1831, the Comte Horace Sebastiani, minister of foreign affairs, said that 'La tranquillité règne à Varsovie'. The newspaper Moniteur took it up
 - 18 Retournons à nos moutons.
Let us return to our sheep. (Let us get back to the subject.) *Maître Pierre Pathelin* (line 1191)
 - 19 Taisez-vous! Méfiez-vous! Les oreilles ennemies vous écoutent.
Be quiet! Be on your guard! Enemy ears are listening to you. *Official Notice in France in 1915*
 - 20 Toujours perdrix!
Always partridge!
Said to originate in a story of Henri IV's having ordered that nothing but partridge should be served to his confessor, who had rebuked the king for his liaisons
 - 21 Tout passe, tout casse, tout lasse.
Everything passes, everything perishes, everything palls. *Cahier, Quelques six mille proverbes*
- Greek*
- 22 μηδὲν ἄγαν.
Nothing in excess.
Written up in the temple at Delphi by Cleobulus, according to some accounts. Quoted by Plato in Protagoras, 343 b
 - 23 γνώθι σεαυτόν.
From the gods comes the saying 'Know thyself'.
Juvenal, Satires, xi. 27. The saying was written up in the temple of Delphi

Italian

- 1 Se non è vero, è molto ben trovato.
If it is not true, it is a happy invention.
Apparently a common saying in the sixteenth century. Found in Giordano Bruno (1585) in the above form, and in Antonio Doni (1552) as 'Se non è vero, egli è stato un bel trovato'

Latin

- 2 Adeste, fideles,
Laeti triumphantes;
Venite, venite in Bethlehem.
O come, all ye faithful,
Joyful and triumphant,
O come, ye, O come ye to Bethlehem.
French or German hymn of 18th Cent. Trans. by Oakeley in Murray's Hymnal, 1852. See Songs of Praise Discussed
- 3 Ad majorem Dei gloriam.
To the greater glory of God.
Motto of the Society of Jesus
- 4 Ave Caesar, morituri te salutant.
Hail Caesar; those who are about to die salute you.
Salutation of Roman gladiators on entering the arena
- 5 Cras amet qui nunquam amavit, quique amavit cras amet!
Let those love now, who never lov'd before:
Let those who always lov'd, now love the more.
Pervigilium Veneris, 1. Trans. by Parnell
- 6 De non apparentibus et de non existentibus eadem est ratio.
It is presumed that what does not appear does not exist.

Law Maxim

- 7 Et in Arcadia ego.
Inscription on a tomb, frequently reproduced in paintings, e.g. by Guercino, Poussin, and Reynolds
Usually translated: 'And I too [the occupant of the tomb] was in Arcadia.' But perhaps rather, 'I too [the tomb itself] am in Arcadia': even in Arcadia there am I (Death). (See E. Panofsky in *Philosophy and History*: essays presented to E. Cassirer, 1936.)
- 8 Gaudeamus igitur,
Juvenes dum sumus
Post jucundam juventutem,
Post molestam senectutem,
Nos habebit humus.
Let us live then and be glad
While young life's before us
After youthful pastime had,
After old age hard and sad,
Earth will slumber o'er us.
Medieval students' song, traced to 1267, but revised in the 18th cent.
- 9 Meum est propositum in taberna mori,
Unum sit appositum sitiendi ori:
Ut dicant cum venerint angelorum chori
'Deus sit propitius isti potatori.'

I desire to end my days in a tavern drinking,
May some Christian hold for me the glass when I am shrinking;
That the Cherubim may cry, when they see me sinking,
'God be merciful to a soul of this gentleman's way of thinking.'

The 'Archipoeta'. Trans. by Leigh Hunt

- 10 Nemo me impune lacessit.
No one provokes me with impunity.
Motto of the Crown of Scotland and of all Scottish regiments
- 11 Orare est laborare, laborare est orare.
To pray is to work, to work is to pray.
See Notes and Queries, 6th series, vol. xi, p. 477
- 12 Quidquid agas, prudenter agas, et respice finem.
Whatever you do, do cautiously, and look to the end.
Gesta Romanorum, cap. 103. init.
- 13 Surrexit Christus hodie
Humano pro solamine:
Alleluia.
Jesus Christ is risen to-day,
Alleluia!
Our triumphant holy day!
Alleluia!
German Easter Carol of 14th cent. Translation in Lyra Davidica, 1708. See Songs of Praise Discussed
- 14 Te Deum laudamus.
We praise thee, O God.
First words and title of Canticle attr. to S. Ambrose
- 15 Tempora mutantur, et nos mutamur in illis.
Times change, and we change with them.
Harrison, Description of Britain (1577), Pt. III, ch. iii, p. 99

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEY

1724-1805

- 16 If ever I ate a good supper at night,
I dream'd of the devil, and wak'd in a fright.
The New Bath Guide. Letter 4. A Consultation of the Physicians
- 17 You may go to Carlisle's, and to Almack's too;
And I'll give you my head if you find such a host,
For coffee, tea, chocolate, butter, and toast:
How he welcomes at once all the world and his wife,
And how civil to folk he ne'er saw in his life.
Ib. (1766), letter 13, A Public Breakfast
- 18 Hearken, Lady Betty, hearken,
To the dismal news I tell,
How your friends are all embarking
For the fiery gulf of hell. *Ib. letter 14*

CHARLES JAMES APPERLEY

see

NIMROD

THOMAS APPLETON

1812-1884

- 19 A Boston man is the east wind made flesh. *Attr.*

APPLETON—ARNOLD

- 1 Good Americans, when they die, go to Paris.
O. W. Holmes, *Autocrat of the Breakfast Table*,
ch. 6

ARABIAN NIGHTS

- 2 Who will change old lamps for new ones? . . . new
lamps for old ones? *The History of Aladdin*
3 Open Sesame! *The History of Ali Baba*

WILLIAM ARABIN

1773-1841

- 4 Prisoner, God has given you good abilities, instead
of which you go about the country stealing ducks.
Attributed. See Notes and Queries, clxx. 310

JOHN ARBUTHNOT

1667-1735

- 5 He warns the heads of parties against believing their
own lies. *The Art of Political Lying*, 1712
6 Law is a bottomless pit.
The History of John Bull (1712), ch. xxiv
7 Hame's hame, be it never so hamely.
Law is a Bottomless Pit

- 8 One of the new terrors of death.
Of Edmund Curll's biographies. R. Carru-
thers's *Life of Pope* (1857), p. 199

ARCHIMEDES

287-212 B.C.

- 9 εὕρηκα.
Eureka! (I have found!)
Vitruvius Pollio, *De Architectura*, ix. 215
10 δός μοι ποῦ στᾶ καὶ κινῶ τὴν γῆν..
Give me but one firm spot on which to stand, and
I will move the earth.
Pappus Alexandr., Collectio, lib. viii, prop. 10,
§ xi (ed. Hultsch, Berlin 1878)

COMTE D'ARGENSON

1652-1721

- 11 L'ABBÉ GUYOT DESFONTAINES: Il faut que je vive.
D'ARGENSON: Je n'en vois pas la nécessité.
DESFONTAINES: I must live.
D'ARGENSON: I do not see the necessity.
Voltaire, *Alzire, Discours Préliminaire*. (See 412:3)

GEORGE DOUGLAS CAMPBELL, EIGHTH DUKE OF ARGYLL

1823-1900

- 12 The Reign of Law. *Title of a book*, 1867

ARISTOPHANES

c. 444-c. 380 B.C.

- 13 ó δ' εὐκολος μὲν ἐνθάδ', εὐκολος δ' ἐκεῖ.
'But he was easy there, is easy here' (Sophocles)
Frogs, 82. Trans. by Rogers

ARISTOTLE

384-322 B.C.

- 14 ἄνθρωπος φύσει πολιτικὸν ζῷον.
Man is by nature a political animal.
Politics, i. 2. 9. 1253 a (ed. W. L. Newman)

15 ἢ θηρίον ἢ θεός.

Either a beast or a god. *Politics*, i. 14. 1253 a

16 ἔστιν οὖν τραγωδία μίμησις πράξεως σπουδαίας καὶ τελείας
μέγεθος ἐχούσης . . . δι' ἐλέου καὶ φόβου περαινούσα
τὴν τῶν τοιούτων παθημάτων κάθαρσιν.

A tragedy is the imitation of an action that is
serious and also, as having magnitude, complete
in itself . . . with incidents arousing pity and fear,
wherewith to accomplish its purgation of such
emotions. *Poetics*, 6. 1449 b. Trans. by Bywater

17 διὸ καὶ φιλοσοφώτερον καὶ σπουδαιότερον ποίησις ἱστορίας
ἐστίν.

Poetry is something more philosophic and of graver
import than history. *Ib.* 9. 1451 b

18 προαιρεῖσθαι τε δεῖ ἀδύνατα εἰκότα μᾶλλον ἢ δυνάτα ἀπίθανα.

A likely impossibility is always preferable to an
unconvincing possibility. *Ib.* 24. 1460 a

19 Amicus Plato, sed magis amica veritas

Plato is dear to me, but dearer still is truth.
Original ascribed to Aristotle

SIR JOHN ARKWRIGHT

1872-

- 20 O valiant hearts who to your glory came. *Hymn*

ROBERT ARMIN

fl. 1610

- 21 A flea in his ear. *Foole upon Foole*, 1605, c. 3

LEWIS ADDISON ARMISTEAD

1817-1863

- 22 Give them the cold steel, boys!
Attr. remark during Amer. Civil War, 1863

JOHN ARMSTRONG

1709-1779

- 23 Virtuous and wise he was, but not severe;
He still remember'd that he once was young.
Art of Preserving Health, 1744, bk. iv, l. 226
24 Much had he read,
Much more had seen; he studied from the life,
And in th' original perus'd mankind. *Ib.* l. 231
25 'Tis not for mortals always to be blest. *Ib.* l. 260
26 Of right and wrong he taught
Truths as refin'd as ever Athens heard;
And (strange to tell!) he practis'd what he preach'd.
Ib. l. 303
27 'Tis not too late to-morrow to be brave. *Ib.* l. 460

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD

1832-1904

- 28 Veil after veil will lift—but there must be
Veil upon veil behind. *The Light of Asia*, bk. viii
29 Lord! make us just, that we may be
A little justified with Thee.
Pearls of the Faith, No. 47
30 Nor ever once ashamed
So we be named
Press-men; Slaves of the Lamp; Servants of Light.
The Tenth Muse, st. 18

ARNOLD

GEORGE ARNOLD

1834-1865

- 1 The living need charity more than the dead.
The Jolly Old Pedagogue

MATTHEW ARNOLD

1822-1888

- 2 And we forget because we must
And not because we will. *Absence*
- 3 Their ineffectual feuds and feeble hates,
Shadows of hates, but they distress them still.
Balder Dead, iii. 466
- 4 Hath man no second life?—Pitch this one high!
Was Christ a man like us?—Ah! let us try
If we then, too, can be such men as he!
The Better Part
- 5 The same heart beats in every human breast.
The Buried Life, 1. 23
- 6 A bolt is shot back somewhere in our breast,
And a lost pulse of feeling stirs again.
A man becomes aware of his life's flow . . .
And there arrives a lull in the hot race
And then he thinks he knows
The hills where his life rose,
And the sea where it goes. *Ib. 1. 84*
- 7 The Sea of Faith
Was once, too, at the full, and round earth's shore
Lay like the folds of a bright girdle furl'd.
But now I only hear
Its melancholy, long, withdrawing roar,
Retreating, to the breath
Of the night-wind, down the vast edges drear
And naked shingles of the world. *Dover Beach, 1. 21*
- 8 And we are here as on a darkling plain
Swept with confused alarms of struggle and flight,
Where ignorant armies clash by night. *Ib. 1. 35*
- 9 The will is free;
Strong is the soul, and wise, and beautiful;
The seeds of godlike power are in us still;
Gods are we, bards, saints, heroes, if we will!
Written in a copy of Emerson's Essays
- 10 Be neither saint nor sophist-led, but be a man.
Empedocles on Etna, 1. ii. 136
- 11 We do not what we ought;
What we ought not, we do;
And lean upon the thought
That chance will bring us through;
But our own acts, for good or ill, are mightier powers.
Ib. 237
- 12 Nature, with equal mind,
Sees all her sons at play,
Sees man control the wind,
The wind sweep man away. *Ib. 257*
- 13 Is it so small a thing
To have enjoy'd the sun,
To have lived light in the spring,
To have loved, to have thought, to have done;
To have advanced true friends, and beat down baffling
foes? *Ib. 397*
- 14 Far, far from here,
The Adriatic breaks in a warm bay
Among the green Illyrian hills;
And there, they say, two bright and aged snakes,
Who once were Cadmus and Harmonia,
Bask in the glens or on the warm sea-shore,
In breathless quiet, after all their ills.
Empedocles on Etna, 1. ii. 427
- 15 Not here, O Apollo!
Are haunts meet for thee.
But, where Helicon breaks down
In cliff to the sea. *Ib. 11. 421*
- 16 'Tis Apollo comes leading
His choir, the Nine.
—The leader is fairest,
But all are divine. *Ib. 445*
- 17 The day in his hotness,
The strife with the palm;
The night in her silence,
The stars in their calm. *Ib. 465*
- 18 I must not say that thou wast true,
Yet let me say that thou wast fair;
And they, that lovely face who view,
Why should they ask if truth be there?
Euphrosyne, 1
- 19 Eyes too expressive to be blue,
Too lovely to be grey. *Faded Leaves, 4. On the Rhine*
- 20 This heart, I know,
To be long lov'd was never framed;
For something in its depths doth glow
Too strange, too restless, too untamed.
A Farewell, st. 5
- 21 I too have long'd for trenchant force,
And will like a dividing spear;
Have prais'd the keen, unscrupulous course,
Which knows no doubt, which feels no fear. *Ib. st. 9*
- 22 Come, dear children, let us away;
Down and away below. *The Forsaken Merman, 1. 1*
- 23 Now the great winds shoreward blow;
Now the salt tides seaward flow;
Now the wild white horses play,
Champ and chafe and toss in the spray. *Ib. 1. 4*
- 24 Sand-strewn caverns, cool and deep,
Where the winds are all asleep;
Where the spent lights quiver and gleam;
Where the salt weed sways in the stream;
Where the sea-beasts rang'd all round
Feed in the ooze of their pasture-ground;
Where great whales come sailing by,
Sail and sail, with unshut eye,
Round the world for ever and aye. *Ib. 1. 35*
- 25 Children dear, was it yesterday
(Call yet once) that she went away? *Ib. 1. 48*
- 26 Children dear, were we long alone?
'The sea grows stormy, the little ones moan.
Long prayers', I said, 'in the world they say.'
Ib. 1. 64
- 27 But, ah, she gave me never a look,
For her eyes were seal'd to the holy book.
Loud prays the priest; shut stands the door.
Come away, children, call no more.
Come away, come down, call no more. *Ib. 1. 80*

- 1 She will start from her slumber
When gusts shake the door;
She will hear the winds howling,
Will hear the waves roar.
We shall see, while above us
The waves roar and whirl,
A ceiling of amber,
A pavement of pearl.
Singing, 'Here came a mortal,
But faithless was she!
And alone dwell for ever
The kings of the sea.' *The Forsaken Merman*, l. 112
- 2 Who saw life steadily, and saw it whole:
The mellow glory of the Attic stage;
Singer of sweet Colonus, and its child.
Sonnet to a Friend: 'Who prop, thou ask'st.'
- 3 A wanderer is man from his birth.
He was born in a ship
On the breast of the river of Time. *The Future*, l. 1
- 4 And the width of the waters, the hush
Of the grey expanse where he floats,
Freshening its current and spotted with foam
As it draws to the Ocean, may strike
Peace to the soul of the man on its breast:
As the pale waste widens around him—
As the banks fade dimmer away—
As the stars come out, and the night-wind
Brings up the stream
Murmurs and scents of the infinite Sea. *Ib.* l. 78
- 5 Ah! not the nectarous poppy lovers use,
Not daily labour's dull, Lethæan spring,
Oblivion in lost angels can infuse
Of the soil'd glory, and the trailing wing.
To a Gipsy Child by the Sea-shore
- 6 Not as their friend or child I speak!
But as on some far northern strand,
Thinking of his own Gods, a Greek
In pity and mournful awe might stand
Before some fallen Runic stone—
For both were faiths, and both are gone.
The Grande Chartreuse, l. 79
- 7 Wandering between two worlds, one dead,
The other powerless to be born. *Ib.* l. 85
- 8 What helps it now, that Byron bore,
With haughty scorn which mock'd the smart,
Through Europe to the Aetolian shore
The pageant of his bleeding heart?
That thousands counted every groan,
And Europe made his woe her own? *Ib.* l. 133
- 9 Years hence, perhaps, may dawn an age,
More fortunate, alas! than we,
Which without hardness will be sage,
And gay without frivolity. *Ib.* l. 157
- 10 It is—last stage of all—
When we are frozen up within, and quite
The phantom of ourselves,
To hear the world applaud the hollow ghost
Which blamed the living man. *Growing Old*
- 11 So thou arraign'st her, her foe;
So we arraign her, her sons.
Yes, we arraign her! but she,
The weary Titan! with deaf
Ears, and labour-dimmed eyes,
... goes passively by,
Staggering on to her goal;
- Bearing on shoulders immense,
Atlantean, the load ...
Of the too vast orb of her fate. *Heine's Grave*, l. 85
- 12 Who, Goethe said,
'Had every other gift, but wanted love.' *Ib.* l. 99
- 13 Only he,
His soul well-knit, and all his battles won,
Mounts, and that hardly, to eternal life. *Immortality*
- 14 The solemn peaks but to the stars are known,
But to the stars, and the cold lunar beams:
Alone the sun arises, and alone
Spring the great streams. *In Utrumque Paratus*
- 15 This truth—to prove, and make thine own:
'Thou hast been, shalt be, art, alone.'
Isolation. To Marguerite, l. 29
- 16 The unplumb'd, salt, estranging sea.
To Marguerite (contd.), l. 24
- 17 Calm soul of all things! make it mine
To feel, amid the city's jar,
That there abides a peace of thine,
Man did not make, and cannot mar!
Lines written in Kensington Gardens, l. 37
- 18 Calm, calm me more! nor let me die
Before I have begun to live. *Ib.* l. 43
- 19 Let the long contention cease!
Geese are swans, and swans are geese.
The Last Word, l. 5
- 20 Let the victors, when they come,
When the forts of folly fall,
Find thy body by the wall. *Ib.* l. 14
- 21 When Byron's eyes were shut in death,
We bow'd our head and held our breath.
He taught us little: but our soul
Had felt him like the thunder's roll.

We watch'd the fount of fiery life
Which serv'd for that Titanic strife.
Memorial Verses, l. 6
- 22 He spoke, and loos'd our heart in tears.
He laid us as we lay at birth
On the cool flowery lap of earth. [Wordsworth]
Ib. l. 47
- 23 Time may restore us in his course
Goethe's sage mind and Byron's force:
But where will Europe's latter hour
Again find Wordsworth's healing power? *Ib.* l. 60
- 24 Ere the parting hour go by,
Quick, thy tablets, Memory! *A Memory Picture*
- 25 All this I bear, for, what I seek, I know:
Peace, peace is what I seek, and public calm:
Endless extinction of unhappy hates. *Merope*, l. 100
- 26 With women the heart argues, not the mind.
Ib. l. 341
- 27 He bears the seed of ruin in himself. *Ib.* l. 856
- 28 For this is the true strength of guilty kings,
When they corrupt the souls of those they rule.
Ib. l. 1436
- 29 We cannot kindle when we will
The fire which in the heart resides,
The spirit bloweth and is still,
In mystery our soul abides:
But tasks in hours of insight will'd
Can be through hours of gloom fulfill'd.
Morality, st. 1

ARNOLD

- 1 With aching hands and bleeding feet
We dig and heap, lay stone on stone;
We bear the burden and the heat
Of the long day, and wish 'twere done.
Not till the hours of light return,
All we have built do we discern. *Morality, st. 2*
- 2 Strew no more red roses, maidens,
Leave the lilies in their dew:
Pluck, pluck cypress, O pale maidens:
Dusk, O dusk the hall with yew!
The New Sirens, l. 267
- 3 But Wordsworth's eyes avert their ken
From half of human fate.
In Memory of the Author of Obermann, l. 53
- 4 What shelter to grow ripe is ours?
What leisure to grow wise? *Ib. l. 71*
- 5 Too fast we live, too much are tried,
Too harass'd, to attain
Wordsworth's sweet calm, or Goethe's wide
And luminous view to gain. *Ib. l. 77*
- 6 We, in some unknown Power's employ,
Move on a rigorous line:
Can neither, when we will, enjoy;
Nor, when we will, resign. *Ib. l. 133*
- 7 On that hard Pagan world disgust
And secret loathing fell.
Deep weariness and sated lust
Made human life a hell. *Obermann Once More, l. 93*
- 8 The East bow'd low before the blast,
In patient, deep disdain.
She let the legions thunder past,
And plunged in thought again. *Ib. l. 109*
- 9 That gracious Child, that thorn-crown'd Man!
He lived while we believed.

Now he is dead. Far hence he lies
In the lorn Syrian town,
And on his grave, with shining eyes,
The Syrian stars look down. *Ib. l. 167*
- 10 Say, has some wet bird-haunted English lawn
Lent it the music of its trees at dawn? *Parting, l. 19*
- 11 Hark! ah, the Nightingale!
The tawny-throated!
Hark! from that moonlit cedar what a burst!
What triumph! hark—what pain! *Philomela, l. 1*
- 12 Listen, Eugenia—
How thick the bursts come crowding through the
leaves!
Again—thou hearest!
Eternal Passion!
Eternal Pain! *Ib. l. 28*
- 13 Cruel, but composed and bland,
Dumb, inscrutable and grand,
So Tiberius might have sat,
Had Tiberius been a cat. *Poor Matthias, l. 40*
- 14 Nature's great law, and law of all men's minds?
To its own impulse every creature stirs:
Live by thy light, and Earth will live by hers.
Religious Isolation, l. 12
- 15 Strew on her roses, roses,
And never a spray of yew.
In quiet she reposes:
Ah! would that I did too.
- Her cabin'd ample Spirit,
It flutter'd and fail'd for breath.
To-night it doth inherit
The vasty hall of death. *Requiescat*
- 16 Coldly, sadly descends
The autumn evening. The Field
Strewn with its dank yellow drifts
Of wither'd leaves, and the elms,
Faded into dimness apace,
Silent. *Rugby Chapel, l. 1*
- 17 Somewhere, surely, afar,
In the sounding labour-house vast
Of being, is practised that strength,
Zealous, beneficent, firm. *Ib. l. 40*
- 18 Friends who set forth at our side,
Falter, are lost in the storm.
We, we only, are left! *Ib. l. 102*
- 19 Therefore to thee it was given
Many to save with thyself;
And, at the end of thy day,
O faithful shepherd! to come,
Bringing thy sheep in thy hand. *Ib. l. 140*
- 20 Then, in such hour of need
Of your fainting, dispirited race,
Ye, like angels, appear,
Radiant with ardour divine!
Beacons of hope, ye appear!
Languor is not in your heart,
Weakness is not in your word,
Weariness not on your brow. *Ib. l. 188*
- 21 Ye fill up the gaps in our files,
Strengthen the wavering line,
Stablish, continue our march,
On, to the bound of the waste,
On, to the City of God. *Ib. l. 204*
- 22 But so many books thou readest,
But so many schemes thou breedest,
But so many wishes feedest,
That thy poor head almost turns. *The Second Best*
- 23 Others abide our question. Thou art free.
We ask and ask: Thou smilest and art still,
Out-topping knowledge. *Shakespeare*
- 24 And thou, who didst the stars and sunbeams know,
Self-school'd, self-scann'd, self-honour'd, self-secure,
Didst tread on Earth unguess'd at.—Better so!
All pains the immortal spirit must endure,
All weakness which impairs, all griefs which bow,
Find their sole speech in that victorious brow. *Ib.*
- 25 Curl'd minion, dancer, coiner of sweet words!
Sohrab and Rustum, l. 458
- 26 and Ruksh, the horse,
Who stood at hand, utter'd a dreadful cry:
No horse's cry was that, most like the roar
Of some pain'd desert lion, who all day
Hath trail'd the hunter's javelin in his side,
And comes at night to die upon the sand. *Ib. l. 501*
- 27 Truth sits upon the lips of dying men. *Ib. l. 656*
- 28 But the majestic River floated on,
Out of the mist and hum of that low land,
Into the frosty starlight, and there mov'd,
Rejoicing, through the hush'd Chorasmian waste,
Under the solitary moon: he flow'd
Right for the Polar Star, past Orgunje,
Brimming, and bright, and large: then sands begin

ARNOLD

- To hem his watery march, and dam his streams,
And split his currents; that for many a league
The shorn and parcell'd Oxus strains along
Through beds of sand and matted rushy isles—
Oxus, forgetting the bright speed he had
In his high mountain cradle in Pamere,
A foil'd circuitous wanderer—till at last
The long'd-for dash of waves is heard, and wide
His luminous home of waters opens, bright
And tranquil, from whose floor the new-bathed stars
Emerge, and shine upon the Aral Sea.
Sohrab and Rustum, l. 875
- 1 France, fam'd in all great arts, in none supreme.
To a Republican Friend (contd.)
- 2 The high
Uno'erleap'd Mountains of Necessity. *Ib.*
- 3 Not deep the Poet sees, but wide. *Resignation*, l. 214
- 4 Yet they, believe me, who await
No gifts from Chance, have conquer'd Fate.
Ib. l. 247
- 5 Go, for they call you, Shepherd, from the hill.
The Scholar-Gipsy, l. 1
- 6 All the live murmur of a summer's day. *Ib.* l. 20
- 7 Tired of knocking at Preferment's door. *Ib.* l. 35
- 8 In hat of antique shape, and cloak of grey,
The same the Gipsies wore. *Ib.* l. 55
- 9 Crossing the stripling Thames at Bab-lock-hithe,
Trailing in the cool stream thy fingers wet,
As the slow punt swings round. *Ib.* l. 74
- 10 Rapt, twirling in thy hand a wither'd spray,
And waiting for the spark from heaven to fall.
Ib. l. 119
- 11 The line of festal light in Christ-Church hall.
Ib. l. 129
- 12 Thou waitest for the spark from heaven! and we,
Light half-believers in our casual creeds
Who hesitate and falter life away,
And lose to-morrow the ground won to-day—
Ah, do not we, Wanderer, await it too? *Ib.* l. 171
- 13 With close-lipp'd Patience for our only friend,
Sad Patience, too near neighbour to Despair.
Ib. l. 194
- 14 This strange disease of modern life. *Ib.* l. 203
- 15 Still nursing the unconquerable hope,
Still clutching the inviolable shade. *Ib.* l. 211
- 16 As some grave Tyrian trader, from the sea,
Descried at sunrise an emerging prow
Lifting the cool-hair'd creepers stealthily,
The fringes of a southward-facing brow
Among the Aegean isles;
And saw the merry Grecian coaster come,
Freighted with amber grapes, and Chian wine,
Green bursting figs, and tunnies steep'd in brine;
And knew the intruders on his ancient home,
The young light-hearted Masters of the waves;
And snatch'd his rudder, and shook out more sail,
And day and night held on indignantly
O'er the blue Midland waters with the gale,
Betwixt the Syrtes and soft Sicily,
To where the Atlantic raves
Outside the Western Straits, and unbent sails
- There, where down cloudy cliffs, through sheets
of foam,
Shy traffickers, the dark Iberians come;
And on the beach undid his corded bales.
The Scholar-Gipsy, l. 232
- 17 Resolve to be thyself: and know, that he
Who finds himself, loses his misery.
Self-Dependence, l. 31
- 18 And see all sights from pole to pole,
And glance, and nod, and bustle by;
And never once possess our soul
Before we die. *A Southern Night*, l. 69
- 19 Mild o'er her grave, ye mountains, shine!
Gently by his, ye waters, glide!
To that in you which is divine
They were allied. *Ib.* l. 137
- 20 Still bent to make some port he knows not where,
Still standing for some false impossible shore.
A Summer Night, l. 68
- 21 The signal-elm, that looks on Ilsey downs,
The Vale, the three lone weirs, the youthful
Thames. *Thyrsis*, l. 14
- 22 And that sweet City with her dreaming spires,
She needs not June for beauty's heightening.
Ib. l. 19
- 23 But Thyrsis of his own will went away. *Ib.* l. 40
- 24 It irk'd him to be here, he could not rest.
He went; his piping took a troubled sound
Of storms that rage outside our happy ground;
He could not wait their passing, he is dead! *Ib.* l. 41
- 25 So have I heard the cuckoo's parting cry,
From the wet field, through the vext garden-trees,
Come with the volleying rain and tossing breeze:
'The bloom is gone, and with the bloom go I.'
Ib. l. 57
- 26 Too quick despairer, wherefore wilt thou go?
Soon will the high Midsummer pomps come on,
Soon will the musk carnations break and swell,
Soon shall we have gold-dusted snapdragon,
Sweet-William with his homely cottage-smell,
And stocks in fragrant blow. *Ib.* l. 61
- 27 For Time, not Corydon, hath conquer'd thee.
Ib. l. 80
- 28 She loved the Dorian pipe, the Dorian strain.
But ah, of our poor Thames she never heard!
Her foot the Cumner cowslips never stirr'd;
And we should tease her with our plaint in vain.
Ib. l. 97
- 29 I know what white, what purple fritillaries
The grassy harvest of the river-fields,
Above by Ensham, down by Sandford, yields,
And what sedg'd brooks are Thames's tributaries.
Ib. l. 107
- 30 The foot less prompt to meet the morning dew,
The heart less bounding at emotion new,
And hope, once crushed, less quick to spring again.
Ib. l. 138
- 31 Hear it, O Thyrsis, still our Tree is there!—
Ah, vain! These English fields, this upland dim,
These brambles pale with mist engarlanded,
That lone, sky-pointing tree, are not for him.

- To a boon southern country he is fled,
And now in happier air,
Wandering with the great Mother's train divine
Within a folding of the Apennine. *Thyrsis*, l. 171
- 1 Why faintest thou? I wander'd till I died,
Roam on! the light we sought is shining still.
Dost thou ask proof? Our Tree yet crowns the hill,
Our Scholar travels yet the loved hill-side. *Ib.* l. 237
- 2 Know, man hath all which Nature hath, but more,
And in that *more* lie all his hopes of good.
To an Independent Preacher
- 3 Philip's peerless son,
Who carried the great war from Macedon
Into the Soudan's realm, and thunder'd on
To die at thirty-five in Babylon.
Tristram and Iseult, iii. 147
- 4 For this and that way swings
The flux of mortal things,
Though moving inly to one far-set goal.—
After light's term, a term of cecity.
Westminster Abbey, l. 151
- 5 Nor bring, to see me cease to live,
Some doctor full of phrase and fame,
To shake his sapient head and give
The ill he cannot cure a name. *A Wish*
- 6 Calm's not life's crown, though calm is well.
'Tis all perhaps which man acquires,
But 'tis not what our youth desires. *Youth and Calm*
- 7 And sigh that one thing only has been lent
To youth and age in common—discontent.
Youth's Agitations
- 8 The magnificent roaring of the young lions of the
Daily Telegraph.
Essays in Criticism, First Series, preface.
- 9 Passionate, absorbing, almost blood-thirsty clinging to
life. *Ib.*
- 10 [Oxford] Beautiful city! so venerable, so lovely, so
unravaged by the fierce intellectual life of our cen-
tury, so serene! . . . whispering from her towers the
last enchantments of the Middle Age. . . . Home of
lost causes, and forsaken beliefs, and unpopular
names, and impossible loyalties! *Ib.*
- 11 Wragg is in custody.
Ib. Functions of Criticism at the Present Time
- 12 I am bound by my own definition of criticism: a dis-
interested endeavour to learn and propagate the
best that is known and thought in the world. *Ib.*
- 13 It always seems to me that the right sphere for
Shelley's genius was the sphere of music, not of
poetry. *Ib. Maurice de Guérin*, footnote
- 14 Philistine must have originally meant, in the mind of
those who invented the nickname, a strong, dogged,
unenlightened opponent of the chosen people, of
the children of the light. *Ib. Heinrich Heine*
- 15 Philistinism!—We have not the expression in English.
Perhaps we have not the word because we have so
much of the thing. *Ib.*
- 16 The absence, in this country, of any force of educated
literary and scientific opinion.
Ib. Literary Influence of Academies
- 17 The great apostle of the Philistines, Lord Macaulay.
Ib. Joubert
- 18 His expression may often be called bald . . . but it is
bald as the bare mountain tops are bald, with a
baldness full of grandeur.
Ib. Second Series, preface to *Poems of Words-
worth*
- 19 Nature herself seems, I say, to take the pen out of his
hand, and to write for him with her own bare,
sheer, penetrating power. *Ib.*
- 20 The difference between genuine poetry and the poetry
of Dryden, Pope, and all their school, is briefly
this: their poetry is conceived and composed in
their wits, genuine poetry is conceived and com-
posed in the soul. *Ib. Thomas Gray*
- 21 In poetry, no less than in life, he is 'a beautiful and
ineffectual angel, beating in the void his luminous
wings in vain'. *Ib. Shelley*
[Quoting his own sentence in his essay on Byron,
Essays on Criticism, *Second Series*]
- 22 [Poetry] a criticism of life under the conditions fixed
for such a criticism by the laws of poetic truth and
poetic beauty. *Ib. The Study of Poetry*
- 23 Our society distributes itself into Barbarians, Philis-
tines, and Populace; and America is just ourselves,
with the Barbarians quite left out, and the Populace
nearly. *Culture and Anarchy*, preface
- 24 The great aim of culture [is] the aim of setting our-
selves to ascertain what perfection is and to make
it prevail. *Ib.* p. 12
- 25 The pursuit of perfection, then, is the pursuit of
sweetness and light . . . He who works for sweet-
ness and light united, works to make reason and the
will of God prevail. *Ib.* p. 47
- 26 The men of culture are the true apostles of equality.
Ib. p. 49
- 27 One has often wondered whether upon the whole
earth there is anything so unintelligent, so unapt to
perceive how the world is really going, as an ordi-
nary young Englishman of our upper class.
Ib. pp. 70-1
- 28 For this [Middle] class we have a designation which
now has become pretty well known, and which we
may as well still keep for them, the designation of
Philistines. *Ib.* p. 97
- 29 But that vast portion, lastly, of the working-class
which . . . is now issuing from its hiding-place to
assert an Englishman's heaven-born privilege of
doing as he likes, and is beginning to perplex us by
marching where it likes, meeting where it likes,
bawling what it likes, breaking what it likes—to this
vast residuum we may with great propriety give the
name of Populace.
Thus we have got three distinct terms, Barbarians,
Philistines, Populace, to denote roughly the three
great classes into which our society is divided.
Ib. pp. 104-5
- 30 Hebraism and Hellenism—between these two points
of influence moves our World. . . . Hebraism and
Hellenism are, neither of them, the law of human
development . . . ; they are, each of them, contribu-
tions to human development. *Ib.* pp. 143, 157
- 31 'He knows', says Hebraism, 'his Bible!'—whenever
we hear this said, we may, without any elaborate
defence of culture, content ourselves with answering
simply: 'No man, who knows nothing else, knows
even his Bible.' *Ib.* pp. 181-2

- 1 The grand, old, fortifying, classical curriculum.
Friendship's Garland
- 2 The translator of Homer should above all be penetrated by a sense of four qualities of his author:—that he is eminently rapid; that he is eminently plain and direct both in the evolution of his thought and in the expression of it, that is, both in his syntax and in his words; that he is eminently plain and direct in the substance of his thought, that is, in his matter and ideas; and, finally, that he is eminently noble.
On Translating Homer, i
- 3 Wordsworth says somewhere that wherever Virgil seems to have composed 'with his eye on the object', Dryden fails to render him. Homer invariably composes 'with his eye on the object', whether the object be a moral or a material one: Pope composes with his eye on his style, into which he translates his object, whatever it is.
Ib.
- 4 He [the Translator] will find one English book and one only, where, as in the *Iliad* itself, perfect plainness of speech is allied with perfect nobleness; and that book is the Bible.
Ib. iii
- 5 Nothing has raised more questioning among my critics than these words—noble, the grand style. . . . I think it will be found that the grand style arises in poetry, when a noble nature, poetically gifted, treats with simplicity or with severity a serious subject.
Ib. Last words
- 6 The theatre is irresistible; organise the theatre!
Irish Essays. The French Play in London
- 7 Miracles do not happen.
Literature and Dogma, preface to 1883 edition, last words
- 8 Culture, the acquainting ourselves with the best that has been known and said in the world, and thus with the history of the human spirit.
Ib. preface to 1873 edition
- 9 Terms like grace, new birth, justification . . . : terms, in short, which with St. Paul are literary terms, theologians have employed as if they were scientific terms.
Ib. ch. i, § 1
- 10 When we are asked further, what is conduct?—let us answer: Three-fourths of life.
Ib.
- 11 The true meaning of religion is thus not simply morality, but morality touched by emotion.
Ib. § 2
- 12 Conduct is three-fourths of our life and its largest concern.
Ib. § 3
- 13 For science, God is simply *the stream of tendency by which all things seek to fulfil the law of their being.*
Ib. § 4. (See 524:27)
- 14 Let us put into their 'Eternal' and 'God' no more science than they [the Hebrew writers] did:—the enduring power, not ourselves, which makes for righteousness.
Ib. § 5
- 15 For it is what we call the Time-Spirit that is sapping the proof from miracles. . . . The human mind, as its experience widens, is turning away from them.
Ib. ch. v, § 3
- 16 What is called 'orthodox divinity' is, in fact, an immense literary misapprehension.
Ib. ch. vi, § 3
- 17 The eternal not ourselves which makes for righteousness.
Ib. ch. viii, § 1
- 18 But there remains the question: what righteousness really is. The method and secret and sweet reasonableness of Jesus. *Literature and Dogma*, ch. xii, § 2
- 19 So we have the Philistine of genius in religion—Luther; the Philistine of genius in politics—Cromwell; the Philistine of genius in literature—Bunyan.
Mixed Essays, Lord Falkland

SAMUEL JAMES ARNOLD

1774-1852

- 20 Our ships were British oak,
And hearts of oak our men. *Death of Nelson*

THOMAS ARNOLD

1795-1842

- 21 What we must look for here is, 1st, religious and moral principles: 2ndly, gentlemanly conduct: 3rdly, intellectual ability.
Arnold of Rugby (ed. J. J. Findlay), p. 65
- 22 My object will be, if possible, to form Christian men, for Christian boys I can scarcely hope to make.
Letter, in 1828, on appointment to Headmastership of Rugby

GEORGE ASAF

[GEORGE H. POWELL]

1880-1951

- 23 What's the use of worrying?
It never was worth while,
So, pack up your troubles in your old kit-bag,
And smile, smile, smile.
Pack Up Your Troubles In Your Old Kit-Bag

JOHN DUNNING, BARON ASHBURTON

1731-1783

- 24 The power of the Crown has increased, is increasing, and ought to be diminished.
Motion passed in the House of Commons, 1780

THOMAS ASHE

1836-1889

- 25 Meet we no angels, Pansie? *At Altenahr, ii. Poems*

DAISY ASHFORD

contemporary

- 26 Mr. Salteena was an elderly man of 42 and was fond of asking people to stay with him.
The Young Visitors (1919), ch. i
- 27 I do hope I shall enjoy myself with you . . . I am parshial to ladies if they are nice I suppose it is my nature. I am not quite a gentleman but you would hardly notice it. *Ib.*
- 28 You look rather rash my dear your colors dont quite match your face. *Ib. ch. 2*
- 29 Bernard always had a few prayers in the hall and some whiskey afterwards as he was rather pious *Ib. ch. 3*
- 30 Oh this is most kind said Mr. Salteena. Minnit closed his eyes with a tired smile. Not kind sir he muttered quite usual. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 31 It was a sumpshous spot all done up in gold with plenty of looking glasses. *Ib.*

ASHFORD—AUGUSTINE

- 1 Oh I see said the Earl but my own idear is that these things are as piffle before the wind.
The Young Visitors, ch. 5
 - 2 Ethel patted her hair and looked very sneery.
Ib. ch. 8
 - 3 My life will be sour grapes and ashes without you.
Ib.
 - 4 Take me back to the Gaierty hotel.
Ib. ch. 9
- HERBERT HENRY ASQUITH,
EARL OF OXFORD**
1852-1928
- 5 Wait and see.
Phrase used repeatedly in speeches in 1910. Spender and Cyril Asquith's Life of Lord Oxford and Asquith, vol. 1, p. 275
 - 6 We shall never sheathe the sword which we have not lightly drawn until Belgium receives in full measure all and more than all that she has sacrificed, until France is adequately secured against the menace of aggression, until the rights of the smaller nationalities of Europe are placed upon an unassailable foundation, and until the military domination of Prussia is wholly and finally destroyed.
Speech at the Guildhall, 9 Nov. 1914
- SIR JACOB ASTLEY**
1579-1652
- O Lord! thou knowest how busy I must be this day: if I forget thee, do not thou forget me.
Prayer before the Battle of Edgehill (Sir Philip Warwick, *Memoires*, 1701, p. 229)
- EDWARD L. ATKINSON**
and
APSLEY CHERRY-GARRARD
- 8 A very gallant gentleman.
Inscription on the burial place of Capt. L. E. G. Oates in the Antarctic, Nov. 1912. Being almost crippled, he walked to his death in a blizzard to enable his companions to proceed on their journey more quickly.
- HARRIET AUBER**
1773-1862
- 9 And His that gentle voice we hear,
Soft as the breath of even,
That checks each fault, that calms each fear,
And speaks of heaven.
Spirit of the Psalms (1829), *Our Blest Redeemer, ere He breathed*
- JOHN AUBREY**
1626-1697
- 10 He was so fair that they called him *the lady* of Christ's College.
Brief Lives. John Milton
 - 11 Sir Walter, being strangely surprised and put out of his countenance at so great a table, gives his son a damned blow over the face. His son, as rude as he was, would not strike his father, but strikes over the face the gentleman that sat next to him and said 'Box about: 'twill come to my father anon'.
Ib. Sir Walter Raleigh
 - 12 When he killed a calf he would do it in a high style, and make a speech.
Ib. William Shakespeare
- 13 He was a handsome, well-shaped man: very good company, and of a very ready and pleasant smooth wit.
Brief Lives. William Shakespeare
- ALEXANDER BOSWELL,
LORD AUCHINLECK**
1706-1782
- 14 He [Cromwell] gart kings ken they had a *lith* in their neck.
gart ken = made to know; lith = joint.
Boswell, v. 382, n. 2
- ÉMILE AUGIER**
1820-1889
- 15 La nostalgie de la boue.
Homesickness for the gutter.
Le Mariage d'Olympe, 1. i
- ST. AUGUSTINE**
354-430
- 10 Fecisti nos ad te et inquietum est cor nostrum, donec requiescat in te.
Thou hast created us for thyself, and our heart cannot be quieted till it may find repose in thee.
Confessions, bk. 1, ch. 1. Trans. by Watts
 - 17 Nondum amabam, et amare amabam . . . quarebam quid amarem, amans amare.
I loved not yet, yet I loved to love . . . I sought what I might love, in love with loving.
Ib. bk. iii, ch. 1
 - 18 Et illa erant fercula, in quibus mihi esurienti te inferebatur sol et luna.
And these were the dishes wherein to me, hunger-starven for thee, they served up the sun and moon.
Ib. ch. 6
 - 19 Fieri non potest, ut filius istarum lacrimarum pereat.
It is not possible that the son of these tears should be lost.
Ib. ch. 12
 - 20 Da mihi castitatem et continentiam, sed noli modo.
Give me chastity and continency, but do not give it yet.
Ib. bk. viii, ch. 7
 - 21 Tolle lege, tolle lege.
Take up and read, take up and read. *Ib.* ch. 12
 - 22 Sero te amavi, pulchritudo tam antiqua et tam nova, sero te amavi! et ecce intus eras et ego foris, et ibi te quarebam.
Too late came I to love thee, O thou Beauty both so ancient and so fresh, yea too late came I to love thee. And behold, thou wert within me, and I out of myself, where I made search for thee.
Ib. bk. x, ch. 27
 - 23 Da quod iubes et iube quod vis. Imperas nobis continentiam.
Give what thou commandest, and command what thou wilt.
Thou imposest continency upon us. *Ib.* ch. 29
 - 24 Securus iudicat orbis terrarum.
The verdict of the world is conclusive.
Contra Epist. Parmen. iii. 24

AUGUSTINE—AUSTEN

- 1 Salus extra ecclesiam non est.
No salvation exists outside the church.
De Bapt. iv, c. xvii. 24, referring back to St. Cyprian's 'Habere non potest Deum patrem qui ecclesiam non habet matrem' (He cannot have God for his Father who has not the church for his mother), *De Cath. Eccl. Unitate.* vi
 - 2 Audi partem alteram.
Hear the other side. *De Duabus Animabus*, xiv. ii
 - 3 Ama et fac quod vis.
Love and do what you will.
Popular version of St. Augustine's 'Dilige et quod vis fac' (Love and do what you will), In Joann. vii. 8
 - 4 Multi quidem facilius se abstinere ut non utantur, quam temperent ut bene utantur.
To many, total abstinence is easier than perfect moderation. *On the Good of Marriage*, xxi.
 - 5 Roma locuta est; causa finita est.
Rome has spoken; the case is concluded.
Sermons, bk. i
 - 6 De vitiis nostris scalam nobis facimus, si vitia ipsa calcamus.
We make a ladder of our vices, if we trample those same vices underfoot. *Ib.* iii. *De Ascensione*
- JANE AUSTEN
1775-1817
- 7 An egg boiled very soft is not unwholesome. [*Mr. Woodhouse.*] *Emma*, ch. 3
 - 8 One half of the world cannot understand the pleasures of the other. [*Emma.*] *Ib.* ch. 9
 - 9 A basin of nice smooth gruel, thin, but not too thin. *Ib.* ch. 12
 - 10 With men he can be rational and unaffected, but when he has ladies to please, every feature works. [*Mr. Knightley of Mr. Elton.*] *Ib.* ch. 13
 - 11 She believed he had been drinking too much of Mr. Weston's good wine. *Ib.* ch. 15
 - 12 My mother's deafness is very trifling, you see, just nothing at all. By only raising my voice, and saying anything two or three times over, she is sure to hear. [*Miss Bates.*] *Ib.* ch. 19
 - 13 'But, my dear sir,' cried Mr. Weston, 'if Emma comes away early, it will be breaking up the party.' 'And no great harm if it does,' said Mr. Woodhouse. 'The sooner every party breaks up the better.' *Ib.* ch. 25
 - 14 That young man . . . is very thoughtless. Do not tell his father, but that young man is not quite the thing. He has been opening the doors very often this evening and keeping them open very inconsiderately. He does not think of the draught. I do not mean to set you against him, but indeed he is not quite the thing. [*Mr. Woodhouse.*] *Ib.* ch. 29
 - 15 Open the windows! But, surely Mr. Churchill, nobody would think of opening the windows at Randalls. Nobody could be so imprudent. [*Mr. Woodhouse.*] *Ib.*
 - 16 So extremely like Maple Grove. [*Mrs. Elton.*] *Emma*, ch. 32
 - 17 They will have their barouche-landau, of course. [*Mrs. Elton.*] *Ib.*
 - 18 Young ladies should take care of themselves. Young ladies are delicate plants. They should take care of their health and their complexion. My dear, did you change your stockings? [*Mr. Woodhouse.*] *Ib.* ch. 34
 - 19 One has no great hopes from Birmingham. I always say there is something direful in the sound. [*Mrs. Elton.*] *Ib.* ch. 36
 - 20 How shall we ever recollect half the dishes for grand-mamma? [*Miss Bates.*] *Ib.* ch. 38
 - 21 Let other pens dwell on guilt and misery. *Mansfield Park*, ch. 48
 - 22 'And what are you reading, Miss —?' 'Oh! it is only a novel!' replies the young lady: while she lays down her book with affected indifference, or momentary shame.—'It is only Cecilia, or Camilla, or Belinda:' or, in short, only some work in which the most thorough knowledge of human nature, the happiest delineation of its varieties, the liveliest effusions of wit and humour are conveyed to the world in the best chosen language. *Northanger Abbey*, ch. 5
 - 23 But are they all horrid, are you sure they are all horrid? [*Catherine.*] *Ib.* ch. 6
 - 24 Oh, Lord! not I; I never read much; I have something else to do. [*John Thorpe.*] *Ib.* ch. 7
 - 25 Sir Walter Elliot, of Kellynch-hall, in Somersetshire, was a man who, for his own amusement, never took up any book but the Baronetage; there he found occupation for an idle hour, and consolation in a distressed one; . . . this was the page at which the favourite volume always opened: ELLIOT OF KELLYNCH-HALL. *Persuasion*, ch. 1
 - 26 My sore throats are always worse than anyone's. [*Mary Musgrove.*] *Ib.* ch. 18
 - 27 All the privilege I claim for my own sex . . . is that of loving longest, when existence or when hope is gone. [*Anne.*] *Ib.* ch. 23
 - 28 It is a truth universally acknowledged, that a single man in possession of a good fortune, must be in want of a wife. *Pride and Prejudice*, ch. 1
 - 29 'Kitty has no discretion in her coughs,' said her father: 'she times them ill.' 'I do not cough for my own amusement,' replied Kitty fretfully. *Ib.* ch. 2
 - 30 How can you contrive to write so even? [*Miss Bingley.*] *Ib.* ch. 10
 - 31 Mr. Collins had only to change from Jane to Elizabeth—and it was soon done—done while Mrs. Bennet was stirring the fire. *Ib.* ch. 15
 - 32 You have delighted us long enough. [*Mr. Bennet.*] *Ib.* ch. 18
 - 33 An unhappy alternative is before you, Elizabeth. From this day you must be a stranger to one of your parents.—Your mother will never see you again if you do not marry Mr. Collins, and I will never see you again if you do. [*Mr. Bennet.*] *Ib.* ch. 20

1 Nobody is on my side, nobody takes part with me: I am cruelly used, nobody feels for my poor nerves. [Mrs. Bennet.] *Pride and Prejudice*, ch. 20

2 '... It is very hard to think that Charlotte Lucas should ever be mistress of this house, that I should be forced to make way for her, and live to see her take my place in it.'

'My dear, do not give way to such gloomy thoughts. Let us hope for better things. Let us flatter ourselves that I may be the survivor.' *Ib.* ch. 23

3 No arguments shall be wanting on my part, that can alleviate so severe a misfortune: or that may comfort you, under a circumstance that must be of all others most afflicting to a parent's mind. The death of your daughter would have been a blessing in comparison of this. [Mr. Collins.] *Ib.* ch. 48

4 You ought certainly to forgive them as a christian, but never to admit them in your sight, or allow their names to be mentioned in your hearing. [Mr. Collins.] *Ib.* ch. 57

5 For what do we live, but to make sport for our neighbours, and laugh at them in our turn? [Mr. Bennet.] *Ib.*

6 I have been a selfish being all my life, in practice, though not in principle. [Mr. Darcy.] *Ib.* ch. 58

7 If any young men come for Mary or Kitty, send them in, for I am quite at leisure. [Mr. Bennet.] *Ib.* ch. 59

8 An annuity is a very serious business. [Mrs. Dashwood.] *Sense and Sensibility*, ch. 2

9 Only conceive how comfortable they will be. Five hundred a year! I am sure I cannot imagine how they will spend half of it. [Mrs. J. Dashwood.] *Ib.*

10 'I am afraid,' replied Elinor, 'that the pleasantness of an employment does not always evince its propriety.' *Ib.* ch. 13

11 Lady Middleton . . . exerted herself to ask Mr. Palmer if there was any news in the paper. 'No, none at all,' he replied, and read on. *Ib.* ch. 19

12 'The little bit (two inches wide) of ivory on which I work with so fine a brush as produces little effect after much labour.' *Letter, 16 Dec. 1816*

ALFRED AUSTIN

1835-1913

13 An earl by right, by courtesy a man. *The Season*

14 Across the wires the electric message came: 'He is no better, he is much the same.'

On the Illness of the Prince of Wales, afterwards Edward VII. Attr. to Austin, but probably not his. See J. Lewis May in the *Dublin Review*, July 1937

SIR ROBERT AYTOUN

1570-1638

15 I loved thee once, I'll love no more,
Thine be the grief, as is the blame;
Thou art not what thou wast before,
What reason I should be the same?

To an Inconstant Mistress

WILLIAM EDMONDSTOUNE AYTOUN

1813-1865

16 Take away that star and garter—
Hide them from my aching sight!
Neither king nor prince shall tempt me
From my lonely room this night.
Charles Edward at Versailles on the Anniversary of Culloden

17 Nowhere beats the heart so kindly
As beneath the tartan plaid! *Ib.* l. 219

18 Sound the fife, and cry the slogan—
Let the pibroch shake the air.
The Burial-march of Dundee, l. 1

19 On the heights of Killiecrankie
Yester-morn our army lay. *Ib.* l. 49

20 Like a tempest down the ridges
Swept the hurricane of steel,
Rose the slogan of Macdonald—
Flashed the broadsword of Lochell! *Ib.* l. 137

21 So, amidst the battle's thunder,
Shot and steel, and scorching flame,
In the glory of his manhood
Passed the spirit of the Graeme! *Ib.* l. 165

22 News of battle!—news of battle!
Hark! 'tis ringing down the street:
And the archways and the pavement
Bear the clang of hurrying feet.
Edinburgh after Flodden, st. 1

23 Warder—warder! open quickly!
Man—is this a time to wait? *Ib.* st. 2

24 Do not lift him from the bracken,
Leave him lying where he fell—
Better bier ye cannot fashion:
None beseems him half so well
As the bare and broken heather,
And the hard and trampled sod,
Whence his angry soul ascended
To the judgement-seat of God!
The Widow of Glencoe, st. 1

25 They bore within their breasts the grief
That fame can never heal—
The deep, unutterable woe
Which none save exiles feel.
The Island of the Scots, xii

26 Fhairshon swore a feud
Against the clan M'Tavish;
Marched into their land
To murder and to rafish;
For he did resolve
To extirpate the vipers,
With four-and-twenty men
And five-and-thirty pipers.
The Massacre of the Macpherson, i

27 Fharshon had a son,
Who married Noah's daughter,
And nearly spoiled ta Flood,
By trinking up ta water:

28 Which he would have done,
I at least pelieve it,
Had the mixture peen
Only half Glenlivet. *Ib.* vii, viii

29 Come hither, Evan Cameron!
Come, stand beside my knee.
The Execution of Montrose, i

- 1 And some that came to scoff at him
Now turned aside and wept.
The Execution of Montrose, vi
- 2 But onwards—always onwards,
In silence and in gloom,
The dreary pageant laboured,
Till it reached the house of doom. *Ib. vii*
- 3 The master-fiend Argyle! *Ib.*
- 4 The Marquis gazed a moment,
And nothing did he say. *Ib. viii*
- 5 Then nail my head on yonder tower—
Give every town a limb—
And God who made shall gather them:
I go from you to Him! *Ib. xii*
- 6 'He is coming! he is coming!'
Like a bridegroom from his room,
Came the hero from his prison
To the scaffold and the doom. *Ib. xiv*
- 7 The grim Geneva ministers
With anxious scowl drew near,
As you have seen the ravens flock
Around the dying deer. *Ib. xvii*
- 8 Like a brave old Scottish Cavalier,
All of the olden time! *The Old Scottish Cavalier*
- 9 Have you heard of Philip Slingsby,
Slingsby of the manly chest;
How he slew the Snapping Turtle
In the regions of the West?
The Fight with the Snapping Turtle
- 10 The earth is all the home I have,
The heavens my wide roof-tree.
The Wandering Jew, l. 49
- 11 For all knowledge and wonder (which is the seed
of knowledge) is an impression of pleasure in itself.
Advancement of Learning, bk. i. i. 3 (ed. 1605)
- 12 Time, which is the author of authors. *Ib. iv. 12*
- 13 If a man will begin with certainties, he shall end in
doubts; but if he will be content to begin with
doubts, he shall end in certainties. *Ib. v. 8*
- 14 [Knowledge is] a rich storehouse for the glory of the
Creator and the relief of man's estate. *Ib. 11*
- 15 Antiquities are history defaced, or some remnants of
history which have casually escaped the shipwreck
of time. *Ib. bk. II. ii. 1*
- 16 Poesy was ever thought to have some participation of
divineness, because it doth raise and erect the mind,
by submitting the shows of things to the desires of
the mind; whereas reason doth buckle and bow the
mind unto the nature of things. *Ib. iv. 2*
- 17 The knowledge of man is as the waters, some descend-
ing from above, and some springing from beneath;
the one informed by the light of nature, the other
inspired by divine revelation. *Ib. v. 1*
- 18 There was never miracle wrought by God to convert
an atheist, because the light of nature might have
led him to confess a God. *Ib. vi. 1*
- 19 They are ill discoverers that think there is no land,
when they can see nothing but sea. *Ib. vii. 5*
- 20 Words are the tokens current and accepted for con-
ceits, as moneys are for values. *Ib. xvi. 3*
- 21 A dance is a measured pace, as a verse is a measured
speech. *Advancement of Learning, II. xvi. 5*
- 22 But men must know, that in this theatre of man's life
it is reserved only for God and angels to be lookers
on. *Ib. xx. 8*
- 23 We are much beholden to Machiavel and others, that
write what men do, and not what they ought to do.
Ib. xxi. 9
- 24 Men must pursue things which are just in present,
and leave the future to the divine Providence. *Ib. 11*
- 25 Did not one of the fathers in great indignation call
poesy *vinum dæmonum*? *Ib. xxii. 13*
- 26 All good moral philosophy is but an handmaid to
religion. *Ib. 14*
- 27 Man seeketh in society comfort, use, and protection.
Ib. xxiii. 2
- 28 A man must make his opportunity, as oft as find it.
Ib. 3
- 29 Caesar, when he went first into Gaul, made no scruple
to profess 'That he had rather be first in a village
than second at Rome'. *Ib. 36*
- 30 Fortunes . . . come tumbling into some men's laps.
Ib. 43
- 31 That other principle of Lysander, 'That children are
to be deceived with comfits, and men with oaths.'
Ib. 45
- 32 It is in life as it is in ways, the shortest way is com-
monly the foulest, and surely the fairer way is not
much about. *Ib.*
- 33 There are in nature certain fountains of justice,
whence all civil laws are derived but as streams.
Ib. 49
- 34 The inseparable propriety of time, which is ever more
and more to disclose truth. *Ib. xxiv*
- 35 Books must follow sciences, and not sciences books.
Proposition touching Amendment of Laws
- 36 Anger makes dull men witty, but it keeps them poor.
Related as a remark of Queen Elizabeth.
Apothegms, 5
- 37 A beautiful face is a silent commendation. *Ib. 12*
- 38 Wise nature did never put her precious jewels into
a garret four stories high; and therefore . . .
exceeding tall men had ever very empty heads.
Ib. 17
- 39 Hope is a good breakfast, but it is a bad supper.
Ib. 36
- 40 Like strawberry wives, that laid two or three great
strawberries at the mouth of their pot, and all the
rest were little ones.
A saying of Queen Elizabeth. Ib. 54
- 41 Sir Henry Wotton used to say, 'That critics are like
brushers of noblemen's clothes.' *Ib. 64*
- 42 Mr. Savill was asked by my lord of Essex his opinion
touching poets; who answered my lord; 'He thought
them the best writers, next to those that write
prose.' *Ib. 66*
- 43 Demosthenes when he fled from the battle, and that
it was reproached to him, said; 'That he that flies
mought fight again.' *Ib. 169*

BACON

- 1 One of the Seven was wont to say; 'That laws were like cobwebs; where the small flies were caught, and the great brake through.' *Apothegms*, 181
- 2 Pyrrhus, when his friends congratulated to him his victory over the Romans, under the conduct of Fabricius, but with great slaughter of his own side, said to them again; 'Yes, but if we have such another victory, we are undone.' *Ib.* 193
- 3 Cosmus duke of Florence was wont to say of perfidious friends; 'That we read that we ought to forgive our enemies; but we do not read that we ought to forgive our friends.' *Ib.* 206
- 4 One of the fathers saith . . . that old men go to death, and death comes to young men. *Ib.* 270
- 5 Diogenes said of a young man that danced daintily, and was much commended: 'The better, the worse.' *Ib.* 266
- 6 Riches are a good handmaid, but the worst mistress.
De Dignitate et Augmentis Scientiarum, pt. 1, bk. vi, ch. 3. *Antitheta*, 6 (ed. 1640, trans. Gilbert Watts)
- 7 Antiquitas saeculi juvenus mundi.
The age of the centuries is the youth of the world. *Ib.* bk. vii, ch. 81
- 8 The voice of the people hath some divineness in it, else how should so many men agree to be of one mind? *Ib.* 9
- 9 Envy never makes holiday. *Ib.* 16
- 10 No terms of moderation takes place with the vulgar. *Ib.* 30
- 11 Silence is the virtue of fools. *Ib.* 31
- 12 The worst solitude is to be destitute of sincere friendship. *Ib.* 37
- 13 Omnia mutari, et nil vere interire, ac summam materiae prorsus eandem manere, satis constat.
That all things are changed, and that nothing really perishes, and that the sum of matter remains exactly the same, is sufficiently certain.
Cogitationes de Natura Rerum, v. Trans. Spedding
- 14 I hold every man a debtor to his profession.
The Elements of the Common Law, preface
- 15 My essays . . . come home, to men's business, and bosoms. *Essays*. Dedication of 1625 edition
- 16 It was a high speech of Seneca (after the manner of the Stoics) that, 'the good things which belong to prosperity are to be wished, but the good things that belong to adversity are to be admired.' *Ib.* 5 *Of Adversity*
- 17 It is yet a higher speech of his than the other, . . . 'It is true greatness to have in one the frailty of a man, and the security of a God.' *Ib.*
- 18 Prosperity is the blessing of the Old Testament, adversity is the blessing of the New. *Ib.*
- 19 The pencil of the Holy Ghost hath laboured more in describing the afflictions of Job than the felicities of Solomon. *Ib.*
- 20 Prosperity is not without many fears and distastes; and adversity is not without comforts and hopes. *Ib.*
- 21 Prosperity doth best discover vice, but adversity doth best discover virtue. *Ib.*
- 22 He that plots to be the only figure among ciphers, is the decay of the whole age. *Essays*, 36. *Of Ambition*
- 23 I had rather believe all the fables in the legend, and the Talmud, and the Alcoran, than that this universal frame is without a mind. *Ib.* 16. *Atheism*
- 24 God never wrought miracle to convince atheism, because his ordinary works convince it. *Ib.*
- 25 A little philosophy inclineth man's mind to atheism, but depth in philosophy bringeth men's minds about to religion. *Ib.*
- 26 They that deny a God destroy man's nobility; for certainly man is of kin to the beasts by his body; and, if he be not of kin to God by his spirit, he is a base and ignoble creature. *Ib.*
- 27 Virtue is like a rich stone, best plain set. *Ib.* 43. *Of Beauty*
- 28 That is the best part of beauty, which a picture cannot express. *Ib.*
- 29 There is no excellent beauty that hath not some strangeness in the proportion. *Ib.*
- 30 There is in human nature generally more of the fool than of the wise. *Ib.* 12. *Boldness*
- 31 He said it that knew it best. *Ib.*
- 32 In civil business; what first? boldness; what second and third? boldness: and yet boldness is a child of ignorance and baseness. *Ib.*
- 33 Boldness is an ill keeper of promise. *Ib.*
- 34 Mahomet made the people believe that he would call a hill to him, and from the top of it offer up his prayers for the observers of his law. The people assembled: Mahomet called the hill to come to him again and again; and when the hill stood still, he was never a whit abashed, but said, 'If the hill will not come to Mahomet, Mahomet will go to the hill.' *Ib.*
- 35 Houses are built to live in and not to look on; therefore let use be preferred before uniformity, except where both may be had. *Ib.* 45. *Of Building*
- 36 Light gains make heavy purses. *Ib.* 52. *Of Ceremonies and Respects*
- 37 Small matters win great commendation. *Ib.*
- 38 He that . . . giveth another occasion of satiety, maketh himself cheap. *Ib.*
- 39 A wise man will make more opportunities than he finds. *Ib.*
- 40 Books will speak plain when counsellors blanch. *Ib.* 20. *Of Counsel*
- 41 There be that can pack the cards and yet cannot play well; so there are some that are good in canvasses and factions, that are otherwise weak men. *Ib.* 22. *Of Cunning*
- 42 In things that are tender and unpleasing, it is good to break the ice by some whose words are of less weight, and to reserve the more weighty voice to come in as by chance. *Ib.*
- 43 I knew one that when he wrote a letter he would put that which was most material in the postscript, as if it had been a bymatter. *Ib.*
- 44 Nothing doth more hurt in a state than that cunning men pass for wise. *Ib.*

- 1 Men fear death as children fear to go in the dark; and as that natural fear in children is increased with tales, so is the other. *Essays, 2. Of Death*
- 2 There is no passion in the mind of man so weak, but it mates and masters the fear of death . . . Revenge triumphs over death; love slights it; honour aspireth to it; grief flieth to it. *Ib.*
- 3 It is as natural to die as to be born; and to a little infant, perhaps, the one is as painful as the other. *Ib.*
- 4 Above all, believe it, the sweetest canticle is *Nunc dimittis*, when a man hath obtained worthy ends and expectations. Death hath this also, that it openeth the gate to good fame, and extinguisheth envy. *Ib.*
- 5 Intermingle . . . jest with earnest. *Ib. 32. Of Discourse*
- 6 If you dissemble sometimes your knowledge of that you are thought to know, you shall be thought, another time, to know that you know not. *Ib.*
- 7 I knew a wise man that had it for a by-word, when he saw men hasten to a conclusion, 'Stay a little, that we may make an end the sooner.' *Ib. 25. Of Dispatch*
- 8 To choose time is to save time. *Ib.*
- 9 It is a miserable state of mind to have few things to desire and many things to fear. *Ib. 19. Of Empire*
- 10 Riches are for spending. *Ib. 28. Of Expense*
- 11 A man ought warily to begin charges which once begun will continue. *Ib.*
- 12 Lookers-on many times see more than gamesters. *Ib. 48. Of Followers and Friends*
- 13 There is little friendship in the world, and least of all between equals. *Ib.*
- 14 Chiefly the mould of a man's fortune is in his own hands. *Ib. 40. Of Fortune*
- 15 It had been hard for him that spake it to have put more truth and untruth together, in a few words, than in that speech: 'Whosoever is delighted in solitude is either a wild beast, or a god.' *Ib. 27. Of Friendship. (See 14:15)*
- 16 A crowd is not company, and faces are but a gallery of pictures, and talk but a tinkling cymbal, where there is no love. *Ib.*
- 17 It [friendship] redoubleth joys, and cutteth griefs in halves. *Ib.*
- 18 Cure the disease and kill the patient. *Ib.*
- 19 God Almighty first planted a garden; and, indeed, it is the purest of human pleasures. *Ib. 46. Of Gardens*
- 20 The inclination to goodness is imprinted deeply in the nature of man: insomuch, that if it issue not towards men, it will take unto other living creatures. *Ib. 13. Goodness, and Goodness of Nature*
- 21 If a man be gracious and courteous to strangers, it shows he is a citizen of the world. *Ib.*
- 22 Men in great place are thrice servants: servants of the sovereign or state, servants of fame, and servants of business. *Ib. 11. Of Great Place*
- 23 It is a strange desire to seek power and to lose liberty. *Ib.*
- 24 The rising unto place is laborious, and by pains men come to greater pains; and it is sometimes base, and by indignities men come to dignities. The standing is slippery, and the regress is either a downfall, or at least an eclipse. *Essays, 11. Of Great Place*
- 25 Set it down to thyself, as well to create good precedents as to follow them. *Ib.*
- 26 Severity breedeth fear, but roughness breedeth hate. Even reproofs from authority ought to be grave, and not taunting. *Ib.*
- 27 As in nature things move violently to their place and calmly in their place, so virtue in ambition is violent, in authority settled and calm. *Ib.*
- 28 All rising to great place is by a winding stair. *Ib.*
- 29 As the births of living creatures at first are ill-shapen, so are all innovations, which are the births of time. *Ib. 24. Of Innovations*
- 30 He that will not apply new remedies must expect new evils; for time is the greatest innovator. *Ib.*
- 31 The place of justice is a hallowed place. *Ib. 56. Of Judicature*
- 32 The speaking in a perpetual hyperbole is comely in nothing but in love. *Ib. 10. Of Love*
- 33 It has been well said that 'the arch-flatterer with whom all the petty flatterers have intelligence is a man's self.' *Ib.*
- 34 He that hath wife and children hath given hostages to fortune; for they are impediments to great enterprises, either of virtue or mischief. *Ib. 8. Of Marriage and Single Life*
- 35 There are some other that account wife and children but as bills of charges. *Ib.*
- 36 A single life doth well with churchmen, for charity will hardly water the ground where it must first fill a pool. *Ib.*
- 37 Wives are young men's mistresses, companions for middle age, and old men's nurses. *Ib.*
- 38 He was reputed one of the wise men that made answer to the question when a man should marry? 'A young man not yet, an elder man not at all.' *Ib.*
- 39 Nature is often hidden, sometimes overcome, seldom extinguished. *Ib. 38. Of Nature in Men*
- 40 It is generally better to deal by speech than by letter. *Ib. 47. Of Negotiating*
- 41 It is a reverend thing to see an ancient castle or building not in decay. *Ib. 14. Of Nobility*
- 42 New nobility is but the act of power, but ancient nobility is the act of time. *Ib.*
- 43 Nobility of birth commonly abateth industry. *Ib.*
- 44 The joys of parents are secret, and so are their griefs and fears. *Ib. 7. Of Parents and Children*
- 45 Children sweeten labours, but they make misfortunes more bitter. *Ib.*
- 46 The noblest works and foundations have proceeded from childless men, which have sought to express the images of their minds where those of their bodies have failed. *Ib.*

BACON

- 1 Fame is like a river, that beareth up things light and swollen, and drowns things weighty and solid.
Essays, 53. Of Praise
- 2 [Dreams and predictions] ought to serve but for winter talk by the fireside. *Ib. 35. Of Prophecies*
- 3 Age will not be defied. *Ib. 30. Of Regimen of Health*
- 4 Revenge is a kind of wild justice, which the more man's nature runs to, the more ought law to weed it out. *Ib. 4. Of Revenge*
- 5 Why should I be angry with a man for loving himself better than me? *Ib.*
- 6 A man that studieth revenge keeps his own wounds green. *Ib.*
- 7 Defer not charities till death; for certainly, if a man weigh it rightly, he that doth so is rather liberal of another man's than of his own. *Ib. 34. Of Riches*
- 8 The four pillars of government . . . (which are religion, justice, counsel, and treasure).
Ib. 15. Of Seditions and Troubles
- 9 The surest way to prevent seditions (if the times do bear it) is to take away the matter of them. *Ib.*
- 10 Money is like muck, not good except it be spread. *Ib.*
- 11 The remedy is worse than the disease. *Ib.*
- 12 The French are wiser than they seem, and the Spaniards seem wiser than they are.
Ib. 26. Of Seeming Wise
- 13 Studies serve for delight, for ornament, and for ability. *Ib. 50. Of Studies*
- 14 To spend too much time in studies is sloth. *Ib.*
- 15 They perfect nature and are perfected by experience. *Ib.*
- 16 Read not to contradict and confute, nor to believe and take for granted, nor to find talk and discourse, but to weigh and consider. *Ib.*
- 17 Some books are to be tasted, others to be swallowed, and some few to be chewed and digested; that is, some books are to be read only in parts; others to be read but not curiously; and some few to be read wholly, and with diligence and attention. Some books also may be read by deputy, and extracts made of them by others. *Ib.*
- 18 Reading maketh a full man; conference a ready man and writing an exact man. *Ib.*
- 19 Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtle; natural philosophy, deep; moral, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend. *Ib.*
- 20 It were better to have no opinion of God at all than such an opinion as is unworthy of him; for the one is unbelief, the other is contumely.
Ib. 17. Of Superstition
- 21 There is a superstition in avoiding superstition. *Ib.*
- 22 Suspicions amongst thoughts are like bats amongst birds, they ever fly by twilight. *Ib. 31. Of Suspicion*
- 23 There is nothing makes a man suspect much, more than to know little. *Ib.*
- 24 Neither is money the sinews of war (as it is trivially said). *Ib. 29. Of The True Greatness of Kingdoms*
- 25 Neither will it be, that a people overlaid with taxes should ever become valiant and martial. *Ib.*
- 26 Thus much is certain; that he that commands the sea is at great liberty, and may take as much and as little of the war as he will.
Essays, 29. Of The True Greatness of Kingdoms
- 27 Travel, in the younger sort, is a part of education; in the elder, a part of experience. He that travelleth into a country before he hath some entrance into the language, goeth to school, and not to travel.
Ib. 18. Of Travel
- 28 Let diaries, therefore, be brought in use. *Ib.*
- 29 What is truth? said jesting Pilate; and would not stay for an answer. *Ib. 1. Of Truth*
- 30 A mixture of a lie doth ever add pleasure. *Ib.*
- 31 It is not the lie that passeth through the mind, but the lie that sinketh in, and setteth in it, that doth the hurt. *Ib.*
- 32 The inquiry of truth, which is the love-making, or wooing of it, the knowledge of truth, which is the presence of it, and the belief of truth, which is the enjoying of it, is the sovereign good of human nature. *Ib.*
- 33 Certainly, it is heaven upon earth, to have a man's mind . . . turn upon the poles of truth. *Ib.*
- 34 All colours will agree in the dark.
Ib. 3. Of Unity in Religion
- 35 It was prettily devised of Aesop, 'The fly sat upon the axletree of the chariot-wheel and said, what a dust do I raise.'
Ib. 54. Of Vain-Glory
- 36 In the youth of a state arms do flourish; in the middle age of a state, learning; and then both of them together for a time; in the declining age of a state, mechanical arts and merchandise.
Ib. 58. Of Vicissitude of Things
- 37 Be so true to thyself as thou be not false to others.
Ib. 23. Of Wisdom for a Man's Self
- 38 It is a poor centre of a man's actions, himself. *Ib.*
- 39 It is the nature of extreme self-lovers, as they will set a house on fire, and it were but to roast their eggs. *Ib.*
- 40 It is the wisdom of the crocodiles, that shed tears when they would devour. *Ib.*
- 41 Young men are fitter to invent than to judge, fitter for execution than for counsel, and fitter for new projects than for settled business.
Ib. 42. Of Youth and Age
- 42 I have often thought upon death, and I find it the least of all evils. *An Essay on Death. § 1*
- 43 I do not believe that any man fears to be dead, but only the stroke of death. *Ib. 3*
- 44 Why should a man be in love with his fetters, though of gold? *Ib. 4*
- 45 He is the fountain of honour. *Essay of a King*
- 46 Lucid intervals and happy pauses.
History of King Henry VII, par. 3
- 47 Quare videmus araneam aut muscam aut formicam, in electro, monumento plus quam regio, sepultas, aeternizari.
Whence we see spiders, flies, or ants, entombed and preserved for ever in amber, a more than royal tomb.
Historia Vitae et Mortis, Provisional Rules Concerning the Duration of Life and the Form of Death, rule 1, Explanation. Trans. Spedding

BACON—BAGEHOT

- 1 I have taken all knowledge to be my province.
Letter to Lord Burleigh, 1592
- 2 Opportunity makes a thief.
Letter to the Earl of Essex, 1598
- 3 I am too old, and the seas are too long, for me to double the Cape of Good Hope.
Memorial of Access
- 4 I would live to study, and not study to live. *Ib.*
- 5 God's first Creature, which was Light. *New Atlantis*
- 6 Quatuor sunt genera Idolorum quae mentes humanas obsident. Iis (docendi gratia) nomina imposuimus; ut primum genus, Idola Tribus; secundum, Idola Specus; tertium, Idola Fori; quartum, Idola Theatri vocentur.
There are four classes of Idols which beset men's minds. To these for distinction's sake I have assigned names—calling the first class, Idols of the Tribe; the second, Idols of the Cave; the third, Idols of the Market-place; the fourth, Idols of the Theatre.
Novum Organon, Aphor. xxxix. Trans. Spedding
- 7 Quod enim mavult homo verum esse, id potius credit. For what a man had rather were true he more readily believes. *Ib. xlix. Trans. Spedding*
- 8 Magna ista scientiarum mater.
This great mother of the sciences [natural philosophy]. *Ib. lxxx. Trans. Spedding*
- 9 Naturae enim non imperatur, nisi parendo.
We cannot command nature except by obeying her. *Ib. cxxix. Trans. Spedding*
- 10 Nam et ipsa scientia potestas est.
Knowledge itself is power.
Religious Meditations. Of Heresies
- 11 De Sapientia Veterum.
The wisdom of the ancients.
Title of Work. Tr. Sir Arthur Gorges, 1619
- 12 Praecipue autem lignum, sive virga, versus superiorem partem curva est.
Every rod or staff of empire is truly crooked at the top. *Ib. 6, Pan, sive Natura*
- 13 Universities incline wits to sophistry and affectation.
Valerius Terminus of the Interpretation of Nature, ch. 26
- 14 I have rather studied books than men.
Advice to Sir Geo. Villiers, Works, ed. 1765, vol. ii, p. 258
- 15 For my name and memory, I leave it to men's charitable speeches, and to foreign nations, and the next ages. *Last Will (19 Dec. 1625). Ib. vol. iii, p. 677*
- 16 The world's a bubble; and the life of man
Less than a span. *The World*
- 17 Who then to frail mortality shall trust,
But limns the water, or but writes in dust. *Ib.*
- 18 What is it then to have or have no wife,
But single thralldom, or a double strife? *Ib.*
- 19 What then remains, but that we still should cry,
Not to be born, or being born, to die? *Ib.*

CARL BAEDEKER

1801-1859

- 20 Oxford is on the whole more attractive than Cambridge to the ordinary visitor; and the traveller is therefore recommended to visit Cambridge first, or to omit it altogether if he cannot visit both.
Baedecker's Great Britain (1887), 30. From London to Oxford

WALTER BAGEHOT

1826-1877

- 21 The mystic reverence, the religious allegiance, which are essential to a true monarchy, are imaginative sentiments that no legislature can manufacture in any people.
The English Constitution, ch. 1. The Cabinet
- 22 The Crown is, according to the saying, the 'fountain of honour'; but the Treasury is the spring of business. *Ib. (See 27: 45)*
- 23 It has been said that England invented the phrase, 'Her Majesty's Opposition'; that it was the first government which made a criticism of administration as much a part of the polity as administration itself. This critical opposition is the consequence of cabinet government. *Ib.*
- 24 The *Times* has made many ministries. *Ib.*
- 25 We turned out the Quaker (Lord Aberdeen), and put in the pugilist (Lord Palmerston). (Change of Ministry, 1855). *Ib.*
- 26 The best reason why Monarchy is a strong government is, that it is an intelligible government. The mass of mankind understand it, and they hardly anywhere in the world understand any other.
Ib. ch. 2. The Monarchy
- 27 The characteristic of the English Monarchy is that it retains the feelings by which the heroic kings governed their rude age, and has added the feelings by which the constitutions of later Greece ruled in more refined ages. *Ib.*
- 28 Women—one half the human race at least—care fifty times more for a marriage than a ministry. *Ib.*
- 29 Royalty is a government in which the attention of the nation is concentrated on one person doing interesting actions. A Republic is a government in which that attention is divided between many, who are all doing uninteresting actions. Accordingly, so long as the human heart is strong and the human reason weak, Royalty will be strong because it appeals to diffused feeling, and Republics weak because they appeal to the understanding. *Ib.*
- 30 An Englishman whose heart is in a matter is not easily baffled. *Ib.*
- 31 Throughout the greater part of his life George III was a kind of 'consecrated obstruction'. *Ib.*
- 32 But of all nations in the world the English are perhaps the least a nation of pure philosophers. *Ib.*
- 33 The order of nobility is of great use, too, not only in what it creates, but in what it prevents. It prevents the rule of wealth—the religion of gold. This is the obvious and natural idol of the Anglo-Saxon.
Ib. ch. 4. The House of Lords
- 34 The House of Peers has never been a House where the most important peers were most important. *Ib.*

BAGEHOT—BALLADS

- 1 A severe though not unfriendly critic of our institutions said that 'the cure for admiring the House of Lords was to go and look at it.'
The English Constitution, ch. 4. *The House of Lords*
- 2 Nations touch at their summits. *Ib.*
- 3 Years ago Mr. Disraeli called Sir Robert Peel's Ministry—the last Conservative Ministry that had real power—'an organized hypocrisy', so much did the ideas of its 'head' differ from the sensations of its 'tail'. *Ib.*
- 4 It has been said, not truly, but with a possible approximation to truth, 'that in 1802 every hereditary monarch was insane'. *Ib.*
- 5 Queen Anne was one of the smallest people ever set in a great place. *Ib.* ch. 7. *Checks and Balances*
- 6 The soldier—that is, the great soldier—of to-day is not a romantic animal, dashing at forlorn hopes, animated by frantic sentiment, full of fancies as to a love-lady or a sovereign; but a quiet, grave man, busied in charts, exact in sums, master of the art of tactics, occupied in trivial detail; thinking, as the Duke of Wellington was said to do, *most* of the shoes of his soldiers; despising all manner of *éclat* and eloquence; perhaps, like Count Moltke, 'silent in seven languages'. *Ib.*
- 7 The most melancholy of human reflections, perhaps, is that, on the whole, it is a question whether the benevolence of mankind does most good or harm.
Physics and Politics, No. v
- 8 Wordsworth, Tennyson, and Browning; or, Pure, Ornate, and Grotesque Art in English Poetry.
Title of Essay, National Review, Nov. 1864

PHILIP JAMES BAILEY

1816-1902

- 9 We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths; In feelings, not in figures on a dial.
We should count time by heart-throbs. He most lives Who thinks most—feels the noblest—acts the best.
Festus, v
- 10 America, thou half-brother of the world;
With something good and bad of every land. *Ib.* x

CHARLES BRUCE BAIRNSFATHER

1887-

- 11 Well, if you knows of a better 'ole, go to it.
Fragments from France, No. 1 (1915)

HENRY WILLIAMS BAKER

1821-1877

- 12 The King of Love my Shepherd is,
Whose goodness faileth never.
Hymns Ancient and Modern. The King of Love my Shepherd is (1868)
- 13 There is a blessed home
Beyond this land of woe.
Ib. There is a Blessed Home (1861)

MICHAEL BAKUNINE

d. 1876

- 14 We wish, in a word, equality—in equality in fact as corollary, or, rather, as primordial condition of liberty. From each according to his faculties, to

each according to his needs; that is what we wish sincerely and energetically.

Declaration signed by forty-seven anarchists on trial after the failure of their uprising at Lyons in 1870. See J. Morrison Davidson, The Old Order and the New, 1890. (See 333:12)

STANLEY BALDWIN, EARL BALDWIN

1867-1947

- 15 When you think about the defence of England you no longer think of the chalk cliffs of Dover. You think of the Rhine. That is where our frontier lies to-day. *Speech, House of Commons, 30 July 1934*

BISHOP JOHN BALE

1495-1563

- 16 Though it be a foul great lie: Set upon it a good face.
King John, l. 1978

ARTHUR JAMES BALFOUR

1848-1930

- 17 Defence of philosophic doubt. Article in *Mind*, 1878
- 18 Do not hesitate to shoot.
Attrib. to Balfour, actually part of a telegram sent by the Divisional Magistrate for Cork district in 1888: 'Deal very summarily with any organized resistance to lawful authority. If necessary do not hesitate to shoot. Plunkett.'
- 19 The energies of our system will decay, the glory of the sun will be dimmed, and the earth, tideless and inert, will no longer tolerate the race which has for a moment disturbed its solitude. Man will go down into the pit, and all his thoughts will perish.
The Foundations of Belief, pt. 1, ch. 1
- 20 It is unfortunate, considering that enthusiasm moves the world, that so few enthusiasts can be trusted to speak the truth. *Letter to Mrs. Drew*, 1918
- 21 Frank Harris . . . said . . . : 'The fact is, Mr. Balfour, all the faults of the age come from Christianity and journalism.' 'Christianity, of course, but why journalism?'
Autobiography of Margot Asquith, vol. i, ch. 10

BALLADS

- 22 There was a youth, and a well-beloved youth,
And he was an esquire's son,
He loved the bailiff's daughter dear,
That lived in Islington.
The Oxford Book of Ballads. The Bailiff's Daughter of Islington
- 23 But when his friends did understand
His fond and foolish mind,
They sent him up to fair London,
An apprentice for to bind. *Ib.*
- 24 She stopt to him, as red as any rose,
And took him by the bridle-ring:
'I pray you, kind sir, give me one penny,
To ease my weary limb.'
'I prithee, sweetheart, canst thou tell me,
Where that thou wast born?'
'At Islington, kind sir,' said she,
'Where I have had many a scorn.'

BALLADS

- 'I prithee, sweetheart, canst thou tell me
Whether thou dost know
The bailiff's daughter of Islington?'
'She's dead, sir, long ago.'
- 'Then will I sell my goodly steed,
My saddle and my bow;
I will into some far countrey,
Where no man doth me know.'
- 'O stay, O stay, thou goodly youth!
She's alive, she is not dead;
Here she standeth by thy side,
And is ready to be thy bride.'
- The Oxford Book of Ballads. The Bailiff's Daughter of Islington*
- 1 In Scarlet town, where I was born,
There was a fair maid dwellin',
Made every youth cry *Well-a-way!*
Her name was Barbara Allen.
- All in the merry month of May,
When green buds they were swellin',
Young Jemmy Grove on his death-bed lay,
For love of Barbara Allen. *Ib. Barbara Allen's Cruelty*
- 2 So slowly, slowly rase she up,
And slowly she came nigh him,
And when she drew the curtain by—
'Young man, I think you're dyin'!'
- 3 'O mother, mother, make my bed,
O make it saft and narrow:
My love has died for me to-day,
I'll die for him to-morrow.'
- 4 'Farewell,' she said, 'ye virgins all,
And shun the fault I fell in:
Henceforth take warning by the fall
Of cruel Barbara Allen.'
- 5 It fell about the Lammas tide
When husbands win their hay,
The doughty Douglas bound him to ride
In England to take a prey.
- Ib. The Battle of Otterburn, i*
- 6 My wound is deep: I am fayn to sleep,
Take thou the vaward of me,
And hide me by the bracken bush
Grows on yonder lilye-lee.
- Ib. lvii*
- 7 There were twa sisters sat in a bour;
Binnorie, O Binnorie!
There came a knight to be their wooer,
By the bonnie milldams o' Binnorie. *Ib. Binnorie*
- 8 Ye Highlands and ye Lawlands,
O where hae ye been?
They hae slain the Earl of Murray,
And hae laid him on the green.
- Ib. The Bonny Earl of Murray*
- 9 He was a braw gallant,
And he rid at the ring;
And the bonny Earl of Murray,
O he might hae been a king!
- 10 He was a braw gallant,
And he play'd at the gluve;
And the bonny Earl of Murray,
O he was the Queen's luve!
- O lang will his Lady
Look owre the Castle Downe,
Ere she see the Earl of Murray
Come sounding through the town!
- 11 The Percy out of Northumberland,
An avow to God made he
That he would hunt in the mountains
Of Cheviot within days three,
In the maugre of doughty Douglas,
And all that e'er with him be.
- The Oxford Book of Ballads. Chevy Chase, i. i*
- 12 This began on a Monday at morn,
In Cheviot the hills so hye;
The child may rue that is unborn,
It was the more pitye. *Ib. iv*
- 13 'But I hae dream'd a dreary dream,
Beyond the Isle of Sky;
I saw a dead man win a fight,
And I think that man was I.'
- Ib. (xix in the Scottish version, but not included in the Oxford Book version)*
- 14 For Witherington my heart was woe
That ever he slain should be:
For when both his legs were hewn in two
Yet he kneel'd and fought on his knee. *Ib. ii. i*
- 15 Clerk Saunders and may Margaret
Walk'd owre yon garden green;
And deep and heavy was the love
That fell thir twa between.
- Ib.*
- 'A bed, a bed,' Clerk Saunders said,
'A bed for you and me!'
'Fye na, fye na,' said may Margaret,
'Till anes we married be!' *Ib. Clerk Saunders*
- Ib.*
- 16 There's nae room at my head, Marg'ret,
There's nae room at my feet;
My bed it is fu' lowly now,
Among the hungry worms I sleep. *Ib.*
- Ib.*
- 17 He turn'd him round and round about,
And the tear blinded his e'e:
'I wad never hae trodden on Irish ground
If it hadna been for thee'. *Ib. The Daemon Lover*
- 18 She hadna sail'd a league, a league,
A league but barely three,
Till grim, grim grew his countenance
And gurlly grew the sea.
- 'What hills are yon, yon pleasant hills,
The sun shines sweetly on?'—
'O yon are the hills o' Heaven,' he said,
'Where you will never won.' *Ib.*
- 19 He strack the top-mast wi' his hand,
The fore-mast wi' his knee;
And he brake that gallant ship in twain,
And sank her in the sea. *Ib.*
- 20 O well's me o' my gay goss-hawk,
That he can speak and flee!
He'll carry a letter to my love,
Bring another back to me. *Ib. The Gay Gosshawk*
- 21 But ne'er a word wad ane o' them speak,
For barring of the door.
- Ib.*
- Ib. Get Up and Bar the Door*
- 22 Goodman, you've spoken the foremost word!
Get up and bar the door. *Ib.*
- 23 A ship I have got in the North Country
And she goes by the name of the *Golden Vanity*,
O I fear she will be taken by a Spanish Ga-la-lee,
As she sails by the Low-lands low.
- Ib.*
- Ib. The Golden Vanity*

BALLADS

- 1 He bored with his augur, he bored once and twice,
And some were playing cards, and some were playing
dice,
When the water flowed in it dazzled their eyes,
And she sank by the Low-lands low.
So the Cabin-boy did swim all to the larboard side,
Saying 'Captain! take me in, I am drifting with the
tide!'
'I will shoot you! I will kill you!' the cruel Captain
cried,
'You may sink by the Low-lands low.'
The Oxford Book of Ballads. The Golden Vanity
- 2 Then they laid him on the deck, and he closed his eyes
and died,
As they sailed by the Low-lands low. *Ib.*
- 3 I wish I were where Helen lies,
Night and day on me she cries;
O that I were where Helen lies,
On fair Kirkconnell lea!
Curst be the heart that thought the thought,
And curst the hand that fired the shot,
When in my arms burd Helen dropt,
And died to succour me! *Ib. Helen of Kirkconnell*
- 4 And when we came through Glasgow toun,
We were a comely sight to see;
My gude lord in the black velvet,
And I mysel' in cramasie. *Ib. Jamie Douglas*
- 5 O come ye here to fight, young lord,
Or come ye here to play?
Or come ye here to drink good wine
Upon the weddin'-day? *Ib. Katharine Johnstone*
- 6 O is my basnet a widow's curch?
Or my lance a wand of the willow-tree?
Or my arm a ladye's lily hand,
That an English lord should lightly me!
Ib. Kinmont Willie, x
- 7 He is either himself a devil frae hell,
Or else his mother a witch maun be;
I wadna have ridden that wan water
For a' the gowd in Christentie. *Ib. xlvii*
- 8 O he's gart build a bonny ship,
To sail on the salt sea;
The mast was o' the beaten gold,
The sails o' cramoisie. *Ib. The Lass of Lochroyan*
- 9 Lady Nancy she died out of pure, pure grief,
Lord Lovel he died out of sorrow. *Ib. Lord Lovel*
- 10 'What gat ye to your dinner, Lord Randal, my Son?
What gat ye to your dinner, my handsome young
man?'
'I gat eels boil'd in broo'; mother, make my bed soon,
For I'm weary wi' hunting, and fain wald lie down.'
Ib. Lord Randal
- 11 And the Lowlands o' Holland has twin'd my love and
me. *Ib. The Lowlands o' Holland*
- 12 This ae nighte, this ae nighte,
—Every nighte and alle,
Fire and fleet¹ and candle-lighte,
And Christe receive thy saule. *Ib. Lyke-Wake Dirge*
- 13 From Brig o' Dread when thou may'st pass,
—Every nighte and alle,
To Purgatory fire thou com'st at last;
And Christe receive thy saule.
- If ever thou gavest meat or drink,
—Every nighte and alle,
The fire sall never make thee shrink;
And Christe receive thy saule.
The Oxford Book of Ballads. Lyke-Wake Dirge
- 14 When captains courageous, whom death could not
daunt,
Did march to the siege of the city of Gaunt,
They mustered their soldiers by two and by three,
And the foremost in battle was Mary Ambree.
Mary Ambree
- 15 For in my mind, of all mankind
I love but you alone. *Ib. The Nut Brown Maid*
- 16 For I must to the greenwood go
Alone, a banished man. *Ib.*
- 17 Marie Hamilton's to the kirk gane
Wi' ribbons on her breast;
The King thought mair o' Marie Hamilton
Than he listen'd to the priest.
Ib. The Queen's Maries
- 18 Yestreen the Queen had four Maries,
The night she'll hae but three;
There was Marie Seaton, and Marie Beaton,
And Marie Carmichael, and me. *Ib.*
- 19 O little did my mother ken,
The day she cradled me,
The lands I was to travel in
Or the death I was to die! *Ib.*
- 20 'O pardon, O pardon', said the Bishop,
'O pardon, I thee pray!
For if I had known it had been you,
I'd have gone some other way.'
Ib. Robin Hood and the Bishop of Hereford
- 21 There are twelve months in all the year,
As I hear many men say,
But the merriest month in all the year
Is the merry month of May.
Ib. Robin Hood and the Widow's Three Sons
- 22 'Let me have length and breadth enough,
And under my head a sod;
That they may say when I am dead,
—Here lies bold Robin Hood!'
Ib. The Death of Robin Hood
- 23 The king sits in Dunfermline town
Drinking the blude-red wine. *Ib. Sir Patrick Spens*
- 24 Our king has written a braid letter,
And seal'd it with his hand,
And sent it to Sir Patrick Spens,
Was walking on the strand.
'To Noroway, to Noroway,
To Noroway o'er the faem;
The king's daughter o' Noroway,
'Tis thou must bring her hame.'
The first word that Sir Patrick read
So loud, loud laughed he;
The neist word that Sir Patrick read
The tear blinded his e'e. *Ib.*
- 25 I saw the new moon late yestreen
Wi' the auld moon in her arm;
And if we gang to sea, master,
I fear we'll come to harm.'

¹ =floor. Other readings are 'sleet' and 'salt'.

BALLADS

- Go fetch a web o' the silken claieth,
Another o' the twine,
And wap' them into our ship's side,
And let nae the sea come in.
The Oxford Book of Ballads. Sir Patrick Spens
- 1 O laith, laith were our gude Scots lords
To wat their cork-heel'd shoon;
But lang or a' the play was play'd
They wat their hats aboon.
- 2 O lang, lang may the ladies sit,
Wi' their fans into their hand,
Before they see Sir Patrick Spens
Come sailing to the strand!
And lang, lang may the maidens sit
Wi' their gowd kames in their hair,
A-waiting for their ain dear loves!
For them they'll see nae mair.
Half-owre, half-owre to Aberdour,
'Tis fifty fathoms deep;
And there lies gude Sir Patrick Spens,
Wi' the Scots lords at his feet!
- 3 And she has kilted her green kirtle
A little abune her knee;
And she has braided her yellow hair
A little abune her bree. *Ib. Tam Lin, v*
- 4 About the dead hour of the night
She heard the bridles ring;
And Janet was as glad at that
As any earthly thing. *Ib. xli*
- 5 'But what I ken this night, Tam Lin,
Gin I had kent yestreen,
I wad ta'en out thy heart o' flesh,
And put in a heart o' stane.' *Ib. 1*
- 6 True Thomas lay on Huntlie bank;
A ferlie he spied wi' his e'e;
And there he saw a ladye bright
Come riding down by the Eildon Tree.
Ib. Thomas the Rhymer, i.
- 7 True Thomas he pu'd aff his cap,
And louted low down on his knee. *Ib. iii*
- 8 She's mounted on her milk-white steed,
She's ta'en true Thomas up behind. *Ib. viii*
- 9 'And see ye not yon braid, braid road,
That lies across the lily leven?
That is the Path of Wickedness,
Though some call it the Road to Heaven.' *Ib. xii*
- 10 That is the Road to fair Elfland,
Where thou and I this night maun gae. *Ib. xiii*
- 11 It was mirk, mirk night, there was nae starlight,
They waded thro' red blude to the knee;
For a' the blude that's shed on the earth
Rins through the springs o' that countrie. *Ib. xvi*
- 12 And till seven years were gane and past,
True Thomas on earth was never seen. *Ib. xx*
- 13 There were three ravens sat on a tree,
They were as black as they might be.
The one of them said to his make,
'Where shall we our breakfast take?'
Ib. The Three Ravens
- 14 All the trees they are so high,
The leaves they are so green,
The day is past and gone, sweet-heart,
^{1 wap = wrap.}
- That you and I have seen.
It is cold winter's night,
You and I must bide alone:
Whilst my pretty lad is young
And is growing.
The Oxford Book of Ballads. The Trees so High
- 15 As I was walking all alane,
I heard twa corbies² making a mane:
The tane unto the tither did say,
'Where sall we gang and dine the day?'
'—In behint yon auld fail³ dyke
I wot there lies a new-slain knight;
And naeboddy kens that he lies there
But his hawk, his hound, and his lady fair.
'His hound is to the hunting gane,
His hawk to fetch the wild-fowl hame,
His lady's ta'en anither mate,
So we may make our dinner sweet.
'Ye'll sit on his white hause-bane,⁴
And I'll pike out his bonny blue e'en:
Ib. Wi' ae lock o' his gowden hair
We'll theek⁵ our nest when it grows bare.
Ib. The Twa Corbies
- ² corbies = ravens. ³ fail = turf.
⁴ hause = neck. ⁵ theek = thatch.
- 16 'The wind doth blow to-day, my love,
And a few small drops of rain;
I never had but one true love;
In cold grave she was lain.
'I'll do as much for my true-love
As any young man may;
I'll sit and mourn all at her grave
For a twelvemonth and a day.'
Ib. The Unquiet Grave
- 17 'Tis down in yonder garden green,
Love, where we used to walk,
The finest flower that ere was seen
Is wither'd to a stalk.
'The stalk is wither'd dry, my love,
So will our hearts decay;
So make yourself content my love,
Till God calls you away.' *Ib.*
- 18 O waly, waly, up the bank,
And waly, waly, down the brae,
And waly, waly, yon burn-side,
Where I and my Love wont to gae!
I lean'd my back unto an aik,
I thocht it was a trustie tree;
But first it bow'd and syne it brake—
Sae my true love did lichtlie me.
O waly, waly, gin love be bonnie
A little time while it is new!
But when 'tis auld it waxeth cauld,
And fades awa' like morning dew.
O wherefore should I busk my heid,
Or wherefore should I kame my hair?
For my true Love has me forsook,
And says he'll never lo'e me mair.
Ib. Waly, Waly
- 19 But had I wist, before I kist,
That love had been sae ill to win,
I had lock'd my heart in a case o' gowd,
And pinn'd it wi' a siller pin.

BALLADS—BARHAM

And O! if my young babe were born,
And set upon the nurse's knee;
And I mysel' were dead and gane,
And the green grass growing over me!

The Oxford Book of Ballads. Waly, Waly

- 1 'Tom Pearse, Tom Pearse, lend me your grey mare,
All along, down along, out along, lee.
For I want for to go to Widdicombe Fair,
Wi' Bill Brewer, Jan Stewer, Peter Gurney, Peter
Davey, Dan'l Whiddon, Harry Hawk,
Old Uncle Tom Cobbleigh and all.
Old Uncle Tom Cobbleigh and all.'

Ib. Widdicombe Fair

- 2 It fell about the Martinmass,
When nights are lang and mirk,
The carline wife's three sons came hame,
And their hats were o' the birk.

It neither grew in dike nor ditch,
Nor yet in any sheugh;
But at the gates o' Paradise
That birk grew fair enough.

Ib. The Wife of Usher's Well

JOHN CODRINGTON BAMPFYLDE

1754-1796

- 3 Rugged the breast that beauty cannot tame.

Sonnet in Praise of Delia

GEORGE BANCROFT

fl. 1548

- 4 Where Christ erecteth his church, the devil in the
same churchyard will have his chapel.

Sermon preached at Paul's Cross, 9 Feb. 1588

GEORGE BANCROFT

1800-1891

- 5 It [Calvinism in Switzerland] established a religion
without a prelate, a government without a king.

History of the United States, vol. iii, ch. 6

EDWARD BANGS

fl. 1775

- 6 Yankee Doodle, keep it up,
Yankee Doodle dandy;
Mind the music and the step,
And with the girls be handy.

*Yankee Doodle; or Father's Return to Camp. See
Nicholas Smith, Stories of Great National Songs*

- 7 Yankee Doodle came to town
Riding on a pony;
Stuck a feather in his cap
And called it Macaroni.

Ib.

GEORGE LINNÆUS BANKS

1821-1881

- 8 For the cause that lacks assistance,
For the wrong that needs resistance,
For the future in the distance,
And the good that I can do.

Daisies in the Grass. What I Live For

THÉODORE DE BANVILLE

1823-1891

- 9 Nous n'irons plus aux bois, les lauriers sont coupés.
We will go no more to the woods, the laurel-trees
are cut.

Les Cariatides, Les Stalactites

(Nursery rhyme, earlier than Banville)

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD

1743-1825

- 10 So fades a summer cloud away;
So sinks the gale when storms are o'er;
So gently shuts the eye of day;
So dies a wave along the shore.

The Death of the Virtuous

- 11 The world has little to bestow
Where two fond hearts in equal love are joined.

Delia

- 12 And when midst fallen London, they survey
The stone where Alexander's ashes lay,
Shall own with humbled pride the lesson just
By Time's slow finger written in the dust.

Eighteen Hundred and Eleven

- 13 Of her scorn the maid repented,
And the shepherd—of his love.

Leave Me, Simple Shepherd

- 14 Life! we've been long together,
Through pleasant and through cloudy weather;
'Tis hard to part when friends are dear,
Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear;
Then steal away, give little warning;
Choose thine own time;

Say not 'Good-night'; but in some brighter clime
Bid me 'Good-morning'.

Ode to Life

- 15 Society than solitude is worse,
And man to man is still the greatest curse.

Ovid to His Wife

JOHN BARBOUR

1316?-1395

- 16 Storys to rede ar delitabill,
Suppos that thai be nocht bot fabill.

The Bruce, bk. i, l. 1

- 17 Al fredome is a noble thing!
Fredome mayse man to haiff liking.

Ib. l. 225

REV. RICHARD HARRIS BARHAM

1788-1845

- 18 Like a blue-bottle fly on a rather large scale,
With a rather large corking-pin stuck through his tail.

The Ingoldsby Legends. The Auto-da-Fé

- 19 Be kind to those dear little folks
When our toes are turned up to the daisies!

Ib. The Babes in the Wood

- 20 She help'd him to lean, and she help'd him to fat,
And it look'd like hare—but it might have been cat.

Ib. The Bagman's Dog

- 21 There was cakes and apples in all the Chapels,
With fine polonies, and rich mellow pears.

Ib. Barney Maguire's Account of the Coronation

- 22 Take a suck at the lemon, and at him again!

Ib. The Black Mousquetaire

- 23 Though I've always considered Sir Christopher
Wren,

As an architect, one of the greatest of men;
And, talking of Epitaphs,—much I admire his,

'Circumspice, si Monumentum requiris';

Which an erudite Verger translated to me,

'If you ask for his Monument, Sir-come-spy-see!'

Ib. The Cynotaph

BARHAM—BARING-GOULD

- 1 What Horace says is,
Eheu fugaces
Anni labuntur, Postume, Postume!
Years glide away, and are lost to me, lost to me!
The Ingoldsby Legends. Epigram: Eheu fugaces
- 2 There, too, full many an Aldermanic nose
Roll'd its loud diapason after dinner.
Ib. The Ghost
- 3 'He won't—won't he? Then bring me my boots!' said
the Baron.
Ib. Grey Dolphin
- 4 Tallest of boys, or shortest of men,
He stood in his stockings, just four foot ten.
Ib. Hon. Mr. Sucklethumbkin's Story
- 5 Tiger Tim, come tell me true,
What may a Nobleman find to do?
Ib.
- 6 What *was* to be done?—'twas perfectly plain
That they could not well hang the man over again;
What *was* to be done?—The man was dead!
Nought *could* be done—nought could be said;
So—my Lord Tomnoddy went home to bed!
Ib.
- 7 A servant's too often a negligent elf;
—If it's business of consequence, *do it yourself!*
Ib. The Ingoldsby Penance. Moral
- 8 The Jackdaw sat on the Cardinal's chair!
Bishop, and abbot, and prior were there;
Many a monk, and many a friar,
Many a knight, and many a squire,
With a great many more of lesser degree,—
In sooth a goodly company;
And they served the Lord Primate on bended knee.
Never, I ween,
Was a prouder seen,
Read of in books, or dreamt of in dreams,
Than the Cardinal Lord Archbishop of Rheims!
Ib. The Jackdaw of Rheims
- 9 And six little Singing-boys,—dear little souls!
In nice clean faces, and nice white stoles.
Ib.
- 10 He cursed him in sleeping, that every night
He should dream of the devil, and wake in a fright.
Ib.
- 11 Never was heard such a terrible curse!
But what gave rise to no little surprise,
Nobody seem'd one penny the worse!
Ib.
- 12 Heedless of grammar, they all cried, 'That's him!' *Ib.*
- 13 The Lady Jane was tall and slim,
The Lady Jane was fair.
Ib. The Knight and the Lady
- 14 He would pore by the hour, o'er a weed or a flower,
Or the slugs that come crawling out after a shower.
Ib.
- 15 Or great ugly things, all legs and wings,
With nasty long tails arm'd with nasty long stings.
Ib.
- 16 Go—pop Sir Thomas again in the pond—
Poor dear!—he'll catch us some more!!
Ib.
- 17 Though his cassock was swarming
With all sorts of vermin,
He'd not take the life of a flea!
Ib. The Lay of St. Aloys
- 18 Ah, ha! my good friend!—Don't you wish you may
get it?
Ib.
- 19 Here's a corpse in the case with a sad swell'd face,
And a Medical Crowner's a queer sort of thing!
The Ingoldsby Legends. A Lay of St. Gengulphus
- 20 And her bosom went in, and her tail came out.
Ib. A Lay of St. Nicholas
- 21 A German,
Who smoked like a chimney.
Ib. Lay of St. Odille
- 22 So put that in your pipe, my Lord Otto, and smoke
it!
Ib.
- 23 'Twas in Margate last July, I walk'd upon the pier,
I saw a little vulgar Boy—I said, 'What make you
here?'
Ib. Misadventures at Margate
- 24 He had no little handkerchief to wipe his little nose!
Ib.
- 25 And now I'm here, from this here pier it is my fixed
intent
To jump, as Mr. Levi did from off the Monu-ment!
Ib.
- 26 I could not see my little friend—because he was not
there!
Ib.
- 27 But when the Crier cried, 'O Yes!' the people cried.
'O No!'
Ib.
- 28 It's very odd that Sailor-men should talk so very
queer—
And then he hitch'd his trousers up, as is, I'm told,
their use,
It's very odd that Sailor-men should wear those things
so loose.
Ib.
- 29 He smiled and said, 'Sir, does your mother know that
you are out?'
Ib.
- 30 You intoxicated brute!—you insensible block!—
Look at the clock!—Do!—Look at the clock!
Ib. Patty Morgan. Fytte i.
- 31 They were a little less than 'kin', and rather more than
'kind'.
Ib. Nell Cook
- 32 She drank Prussic acid without any water,
And died like a Duke-and-a-Duchess's daughter!
Ib. The Tragedy
- 33 *Cob* was the strongest, *Mob* was the wrongest,
Chittabob's tail was the finest and longest!
Ib. The Truants
- 34 Though port should have age,
Yet I don't think it sage
To entomb it, as some of your *connoisseurs* do,
Till it's losing its flavour, and body, and hue;
—I question if keeping it does it much good
After ten years in bottle and three in the wood.
Ib. The Wedding-Day. Moral

SABINE BARING-GOULD

1834-1924

- 35 Now the day is over,
Night is drawing nigh,
Shadows of the evening
Steal across the sky.
Hymns Ancient and Modern. Now the Day is Over
- 36 Birds and beasts and flowers
Soon will be asleep.
Ib.
- 37 Guard the sailors tossing
On the deep blue sea.
Ib.

BARING-GOULD—BARRETT

1 Onward, Christian soldiers,
Marching as to war,
With the Cross of Jesus
Going on before.
Hymns Ancient and Modern. Onward, Christian Soldiers

2 Hell's foundations quiver
At the shout of praise;
Brothers, lift your voices,
Loud your anthems raise.

3 Gates of hell can never
'Gainst that Church prevail;
We have Christ's own promise,
And that cannot fail.

4 Through the night of doubt and sorrow
Onward goes the pilgrim band,
Singing songs of expectation,
Marching to the Promised Land.
Ib. Tr. from the Danish of B. S. Ingemann, 1789-1862. Through the Night of Doubt and Sorrow

5 Brother clasps the hand of brother,
Stepping fearless through the night.

6 Soon shall come the great awaking,
Soon the rending of the tomb,
Then, the scattering of all shadows
And the end of toil and gloom.

LADY ANNE BARNARD

1750-1825

7 When the sheep are in the fauld, when the cows come hame,
When a' the weary world to quiet rest are gane.
Auld Robin Gray

8 My mither she fell sick—my Jamie was at sea—
And Auld Robin Gray, oh! he came a-courting me.
Ib.

9 My father argued sair—my mother didna speak,
But she look'd in my face till my heart was like to break.
Ib.

10 I hadna been his wife, a week but only four,
When mournfu' as I sat on the stane at my door,
I saw my Jamie's ghaist—I cou'dna think it he,
Till he said, 'I'm come hame, my love, to marry thee!'
Ib.

CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD

1840-1869

11 I cannot sing the old songs
I sang long years ago,
For heart and voice would fail me,
And foolish tears would flow.
Fireside Thoughts. I Cannot Sing the Old Songs

BARNABE BARNES

1569?-1609

12 Ah, sweet Content! where doth thine harbour hold?
Parthenophil and Parthenophe, Sonnet lxi

WILLIAM BARNES

1801-1886

13 An' there vor me the apple tree
Do lean down low in Linden Lea.
My Orcha'd in Linden Lea

14 But still the neame do bide the seame—
'Tis Pentridge—Pentridge by the river.
Pentridge by the River

15 My love is the maid ov all maidens,
Though all mid be comely.
In the Spring

16 Since I noo mwore do zee your feace.
The Wife A-Lost

RICHARD BARNFIELD

1574-1627

17 As it fell upon a day,
In the merry month of May,
Sitting in a pleasant shade,
Which a grove of myrtles made.
Beasts did leap and birds did sing,
Trees did grow and plants did spring,
Everything did banish moan,
Save the nightingale alone.
She, poor bird, as all forlorn,
Lean'd her breast up-till a thorn,
And there sung the dolefull'st ditty
That to hear it was great pity.
Fie, fie, fie, now would she cry;
Tereu, Tereu, by and by.
Poems: in Divers Humors, An Ode

18 King Pandion, he is dead,
All thy friends are lapp'd in lead.
Ib.

19 If Music and sweet Poetry agree,
As they must needs (the Sister and the Brother)
Then must the love be great, 'twixt thee and me,
Because thou lov'st the one, and I the other.
Ib. Sonnet 1

20 Nothing more certain than incertainties;
Fortune is full of fresh variety:
Constant in nothing but inconstancy.
The Shepherd's Content, xi

21 My flocks feed not,
My ewes breed not,
My rams speed not,
All is amiss.
Love is dying,
Faith's defying,
Heart's denying,
Causer of this.
A Shepherd's Complaint

22 She [Pecunia] is the sovereign queen, of all delights:
For her the lawyer pleads; the soldier fights.
Encomion of Lady Pecunia, xvi

23 The waters were his winding sheet, the sea was made
his tomb;
Yet for his fame the ocean sea, was not sufficient
room.
Ib. To the Gentlemen Readers. (On the death of Hawkins.)

PHINEAS T. BARNUM

1810-1891

24 There's a sucker born every minute.
Attrib.

EATON STANNARD BARRETT

1786-1820

25 She, while Apostles shrank, could dangers brave,
Last at His cross and earliest at His grave.
Woman, pt. i, l. 143

BARRIE—BAYLY

SIR JAMES MATTHEW BARRIE

1860-1937

- 1 His lordship may compel us to be equal upstairs, but there will never be equality in the servants' hall.

The Admirable Crichton, Act 1

- 2 I'm a second eleven sort of chap. *Ib.* Act III

- 3 Never ascribe to an opponent motives meaner than your own.

'Courage', Rectorial Address, St. Andrews, 3 May 1922

- 4 Courage is the thing. All goes if courage goes. *Ib.*

- 5 Facts were never pleasing to him. He acquired them with reluctance and got rid of them with relief. He was never on terms with them until he had stood them on their heads.

Love Me Never or For Ever

- 6 I do loathe explanations.

My Lady Nicotine, ch. 16

- 7 When the first baby laughed for the first time, the laugh broke into a thousand pieces and they all went skipping about, and that was the beginning of fairies.

Peter Pan, Act 1

- 8 Every time a child says 'I don't believe in fairies' there is a little fairy somewhere that falls down dead. *Ib.*

- 9 To die will be an awfully big adventure. *Ib.* Act III

- 10 Do you believe in fairies? . . . If you believe, clap your hands! *Ib.* Act IV

- 11 That is ever the way. 'Tis all jealousy to the bride and good wishes to the corpse. *Quality Street*, Act 1

- 12 Oh the gladness of her gladness when she's glad, And the sadness of her sadness when she's sad, But the gladness of her gladness And the sadness of her sadness Are as nothing, Charles, To the badness of her badness when she's bad.

Rosalind

- 13 The Twelve-pound Look. *Title of Play*

- 14 Have you ever noticed, Harry, that many jewels make women either incredibly fat or incredibly thin?

The Twelve-pound Look

- 15 It's a sort of bloom on a woman. If you have it [charm], you don't need to have anything else; and if you don't have it, it doesn't much matter what else you have. *What Every Woman Knows*, Act 1

- 16 A young Scotsman of your ability let loose upon the world with £300, what could he not do? It's almost appalling to think of; especially if he went among the English. *Ib.*

- 17 You've forgotten the grandest moral attribute of a Scotsman, Maggie, that he'll do nothing which might damage his career. *Ib.* Act II

- 18 There are few more impressive sights in the world than a Scotsman on the make. *Ib.*

- 19 Every man who is high up loves to think that he has done it all himself; and the wife smiles, and lets it go at that. It's our only joke. Every woman knows that. *Ib.* Act IV

GEORGE BARRINGTON

b. 1755

- 20 True patriots we; for be it understood, We left our country for our country's good. *Prologue for the opening of the Playhouse, Sydney, New South Wales, 16 Jan. 1796. The company was composed of convicts.*

WILLIAM BASSE

d. 1653?

- 21 Renowned Spenser, lie a thought more nigh To learned Chaucer, and rare Beaumont lie, A little nearer Spenser, to make room For Shakespeare, in your threefold, fourfold tomb. *Poetical Works. On Shakespeare*

EDGAR BATEMAN

nineteenth century

- 22 Wiv a ladder and some glasses, You could see to 'Ackney Marshes, If it wasn't for the 'ouses in between. *If it wasn't for the 'Ouses in between*

KATHERINE LEE BATES

1859-1929

- 23 America! America! God shed His grace on thee And crown thy good with brotherhood From sea to shining sea! *America the Beautiful*

RICHARD BAXTER

1615-1691

- 24 I preach'd as never sure to preach again, And as a dying man to dying men! *Love Breathing Thanks and Praise*, pt. ii
25 In necessary things, unity; in doubtful things, liberty; in all things, charity. *Motto*

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY

1797-1839

- 26 I'd be a butterfly born in a bower, Where roses and lilies and violets meet. *I'd be a Butterfly*
27 I'm saddest when I sing. *Title of poem*

- 28 Absence makes the heart grow fonder, Isle of Beauty, Fare thee well! *Isle of Beauty* (see 5:3)

- 29 It was a dream of perfect bliss, Too beautiful to last. *It was a Dream*

- 30 The mistletoe hung in the castle hall, The holly branch shone on the old oak wall. *The Mistletoe Bough*

- 31 Oh! no! we never mention her, Her name is never heard; My lips are now forbid to speak That once familiar word. *Oh! No! We Never Mention Her*

- 32 Oh, Pilot! 'tis a fearful night, There's danger on the deep. *The Pilot*

- 33 Fear not, but trust in Providence Wherever thou may'st be. *Ib.*

BAYLY—BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER

- 1 She wore a wreath of roses,
The night that first we met.
She Wore a Wreath of Roses
- 2 Gaily the Troubadour
Touch'd his guitar. *Welcome Me Home*
- 3 We met, 'twas in a crowd, And I thought he would
shun me. *We Met, 'twas in a Crowd*
- 4 Why don't the men propose, mamma,
Why don't the men propose?
Why Don't the Men Propose?

JAMES BEATTIE

1735-1803

- 5 His harp, the sole companion of his way.
The Minstrel, bk. I. iii
- 6 In truth, he was a strange and wayward wight,
Fond of each gentle and each dreadful scene.
In darkness and in storm he found delight. *Ib.* xxii

DAVID BEATTY, EARL BEATTY

1871-1936

- 7 There's something wrong with our bloody ships
to-day, Chatfield.
Remark during the Battle of Jutland, 1916: Winston Churchill, The World Crisis (1927), Pt. 1, p. 129. The additional words commonly attributed: 'Steer two points nearer the enemy' are denied by Lord Chatfield

TOPHAM BEAUCLERK

1739-1780

- 8 [On Boswell saying that a certain man had good
principles.] Then he does not wear them out in
practice. *Boswell's Life of Johnson, 14 Apr. 1778*

PIERRE-AUGUSTIN DE BEAUMARCHAIS

1732-1799

- 9 Je me presse de rire de tout, de peur d'être obligé
d'en pleurer.
I make myself laugh at everything, for fear of
having to weep. *Le Barbier de Séville*, I. ii
- 10 (Figaro, to the Count Almaviva)
Est-ce qu'un homme comme vous ignore quelque
chose?
Can anything be beyond the knowledge of a man
like you? *Ib.* vi.
- 11 Parce que vous êtes un grand seigneur, vous vous
croyez un grand génie! . . . Vous vous êtes donné
la peine de naître, et rien de plus.
Because you are a great lord, you believe yourself
to be a great genius! . . . You took the trouble to
be born, but no more. *Mariage de Figaro*, v. iii

FRANCIS BEAUMONT

1584-1616

- 12 What things have we seen,
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that have been
So nimble, and so full of subtil flame,
As if that every one from whence they came,
Had meant to put his whole wit in a jest,
And had resolv'd to live a fool, the rest
Of his dull life. *Letter to Ben Jonson*

- 13 Here are sands, ignoble things,
Dropt from the ruin'd sides of Kings;
Here's a world of pomp and state,
Buried in dust, once dead by fate.
On the Tombs in Westminster Abbey

FRANCIS BEAUMONT

1584-1616

and

JOHN FLETCHER

1579-1625

- 14 There is no drinking after death.
The Bloody Brother, II. ii
- 15 And he that will to bed go sober,
Falls with the leaf still in October. *Ib.*
- 16 Three merry boys, and three merry boys,
And three merry boys are we,
As ever did sing in a hempen string
Under the gallows-tree. *Ib.* III. ii
- 17 Bad's the best of us. *Ib.* IV. ii
- 18 You are no better than you should be.
The Coxcomb, IV. iii
- 19 I care not two-pence. *Ib.* V. i
- 20 Death hath so many doors to let out life.
The Custom of the Country, II. ii
- 21 But what is past my help, is past my care.
The Double Marriage, I. i
- 22 It is always good
When a man has two irons in the fire.
The Faithful Friends, I. ii
- 23 Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.
Upon an Honest Man's Fortune, V
- 24 Let's meet, and either do, or die.
The Island Princess, II. ii
- 25 Nose, nose, jolly red nose,
And who gave thee this jolly red nose? . . .
Nutmegs and ginger, cinamon and cloves,
And they gave me this jolly red nose.
Knight of the Burning Pestle, I. iii
- 26 This is a pretty flim-flam. *Ib.* II. iii
- 27 Go to grass. *Ib.* IV. vi
- 28 Something given that way.
The Lovers' Progress, I. i
- 29 Deeds, not words shall speak me. *Ib.* III. vi
- 30 Thou wilt scarce be a man before thy mother. *Ib.* II
- 31 I find the medicine worse than the malady. *Ib.*
- 32 Faith, Sir, he went away with a flea in 's ear. *Ib.* IV. iii
- 33 I'll put on my considering cap.
The Loyal Subject, II. i
- 34 I'll put a spoke among your wheels.
The Mad Lover, III. vi
- 35 Upon my buried body lie
Lightly, gentle earth. *The Maid's Tragedy*, II. i
- 36 Those have most power to hurt us that we love.
Ib. V. iv
- 37 Fountain heads, and pathless groves,
Places which pale passion loves.
The Nice Valour, Song, III. iii

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER—BEDE

- 1 Nothing's so dainty sweet, as lovely melancholy.
The Nice Valour, Song, III. iii
- 2 All your better deeds
Shall be in water writ, but this in marble. *Ib.* v. iii
- 3 'Tis virtue, and not birth that makes us noble;
Great actions speak great minds, and such should govern.
The Prophetess, II. iii
- 4 I'll have a fling.
Rule a Wife and have a Wife, III. v
- 5 Kiss till the cow comes home. *Scornful Lady*, II. ii
- 6 There is no other purgatory but a woman. *Ib.* III. i
- 7 It would talk:
Lord how it talk't! *Ib.* IV. i
- 8 Daisies smell-less, yet most quaint,
And sweet thyme true,
Primrose first born child of Ver,
Merry Spring-time's Harbinger.
Two Noble Kinsmen, I. i
- 9 Care-charming Sleep, thou easer of all woes,
Brother to Death. *Valentinian*, v. ii
- 10 God Lyæus ever young,
Ever honour'd, ever sung. *Ib.* viii
- 11 Come sing now, sing; for I know ye sing well,
I see ye have a singing face.
The Wild Goose Chase, II. ii
- 12 Though I say't, that should not say't.
Wit at Several Weapons, II. ii
- 13 Whistle and she'll come to you.
Wit Without Money, IV. iv
- 14 Let the world slide. *Ib.* v. ii
- 15 Have not you maggots in your brains?
Women Pleased, III. iv

CARL BECKER

1873-1945

- 16 Twice tricked by the British into a European war in order to pull their chestnuts out of the fire.
Progress and Power (1935)

PETER BECKFORD

1740-1811

- 17 The colour I think of little moment; and am of opinion with our friend Foote, respecting his negro friend, that a good dog, like a good candidate, cannot be of a bad colour.
Thoughts upon Hare and Fox Hunting, letter 3

WILLIAM BECKFORD

1759-1844

- 18 When he was angry, one of his eyes became so terrible, that no person could bear to behold it; and the wretch upon whom it was fixed instantly fell backward, and sometimes expired. For fear, however, of depopulating his dominions, and making his palace desolate, he but rarely gave way to his anger.
Vathek (1893), p. 1
- 19 He did not think, with the Caliph Omar Ben Adalaziz, that it was necessary to make a hell of this world to enjoy paradise in the next. *Ib.* p. 2
- 20 Your presence I condescend to accept and beg you will let me be quiet, for I am not over-fond of resisting temptation. *Ib.* p. 134

THOMAS BECON

1512-1567

- 21 For when the wine is in, the wit is out.
Catechism, 375

THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES

1798-1851

- 22 If thou wilt ease thine heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then sleep, dear, sleep. *Death's Jest Book*, II. ii
- 23 But wilt thou cure thine heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then die, dear, die. *Ib.*
- 24 If man could see
The perils and diseases that he elbows,
Each day he walks a mile; which catch at him,
Which fall behind and graze him as he passes;
Then would he know that Life's a single pilgrim,
Fighting unarmed amongst a thousand soldiers.
Ib. IV. i. (MS. III)
- 25 I have a bit of FIAT in my soul,
And can myself create my little world. *Ib.* v. i
- 26 Old Adam, the carrion crow. *Ib.* iv
- 27 King Death hath asses' ears. *Ib.*
- 28 If there were dreams to sell,
What would you buy?
Some cost a passing bell;
Some a light sigh,
That shakes from Life's fresh crown
Only a roseleaf down.
If there were dreams to sell,
Merry and sad to tell,
And the crier rung the bell,
What would you buy? *Dream-Pedlary*

Him

- 29 Who was the planet's tyrant, dotard Death.
Letter from Göttingen

- 30 How many times do I love thee, dear?
Tell me how many thoughts there be
In the atmosphere
Of a new-fal'n year,
Whose white and sable hours appear
The latest flakes of Eternity:
So many times do I love thee, dear.

Torrismond, I. iii

BEDE

673-735

- 31 Talis, inquiens, mihi videtur, rex, vita hominum praesens in terris, ad comparationem eius, quod nobis incertum est, temporis, quale cum te residente ad caenam cum ducibus ac ministris tuis tempore brumali, . . . adveniens unus passerum domum citissime pervolaverit; qui cum per unum ostium ingrediens, mox per aliud exierit. Ipso quidem tempore, quo intus est, hiemis tempestate non tangitur, sed tamen parvissimo spatio serenitatis ad momentum excursu, mox de hieme in hiemem regrediens, tuis oculis elabatur. Ita haec vita hominum ad modicum apparet; quid autem sequatur, quidve praecesserit, prorsus ignoramus.
'Such,' he said, 'O King, seems to me the present life of men on earth, in comparison with that time which to us is uncertain, as if when

on a winter's night you sit feasting with your ealdormen and thegns,—a single sparrow should fly swiftly into the hall, and coming in at one door, instantly fly out through another. In that time in which it is indoors it is indeed not touched by the fury of the winter, but yet, this smallest space of calmness being passed almost in a flash, from winter going into winter again, it is lost to your eyes. Somewhat like this appears the life of man; but of what follows or what went before, we are utterly ignorant.'

Ecclesiastical History, bk. ii, ch. 13

- 1 Scio, inquiens, quia ubi navem ascenderitis, tempestas vobis et ventus contrarius superveniet: sed tu memento ut hoc oleum quod tibi do, mittas in mare; et statim quiescentibus ventis, serenitas maris vos læta prosequetur.

I know, he said, that when you go on board ship, a storm and contrary wind will come upon you: but remember to pour this oil that I give you, on the water; and immediately with the winds dropping happy calm of ocean will ensue.

Ib. bk. iii, ch. 15

BERNARD ELLIOTT BEE

1823-1861

- 2 Let us determine to die here, and we will conquer. There is Jackson standing like a stone wall. Rally behind the Virginians.
First Battle of Bull Run, 1861. Poore, Reminiscences of Metropolis, ii. 85

HENRY CHARLES BEECHING

1859-1919

- 3 With lifted feet, hands still,
I am poised, and down the hill
Dart, with heedful mind;
The air goes by in a wind.
Going Down Hill on a Bicycle

- 4 Alas, that the longest hill
Must end in a vale; but still,
Who climbs with toil, wheresoe'er
Shall find wings waiting there. *Ib.*

- 5 First come I; my name is Jowett.
There's no knowledge but I know it.
I am Master of this college:
What I don't know isn't knowledge.
The Masque of Balliol, composed by and current among members of Balliol College in the late 1870s (see also 8:15, 511:5 and 6)

- 6 Not when the sense is dim,
But now from the heart of joy,
I would remember Him:
Take the thanks of a boy. *Prayers*

SIR MAX BEERBOHM

1872-

- 7 Most women are not so young as they are painted.
A Defence of Cosmetics

- 8 I belong to the Beardsley period. *Diminuendo*

- 9 There is always something rather absurd about the past. *1880*

- 10 To give an accurate and exhaustive account of that period would need a far less brilliant pen than mine. *Ib.*

- 11 She swam to the bell-rope and grasped it for a tinkle.
(Parody of Meredith.) Euphemia Clashthought

- 12 A swear-word in a rustic slum
A simple swear-word is to some,
To Masefield something more.
(Caption to a cartoon.) Fifty Caricatures, 1913

- 13 Not that I had any special reason for hating school.
Strange as it may seem to my readers, I was not unpopular there. I was a modest, good-humoured boy. It is Oxford that has made me insufferable.
Going Back to School

- 14 None, it is said, of all who revelled with the Regent,
was half so wicked as Lord George Hell.
The Happy Hypocrite, ch. 1

- 15 Mankind is divisible into two great classes: hosts and guests. *Hosts and Guests*

- 16 I maintain that though you would often in the fifteenth century have heard the snobbish Roman say, in a would-be off-hand tone, 'I am dining with the Borgias to-night,' no Roman ever was able to say, 'I dined last night with the Borgias.' *Ib.*

- 17 The Nonconformist Conscience makes cowards of us all. *King George the Fourth*

- 18 Fate wrote her [Queen Caroline] a most tremendous tragedy, and she played it in tights. *Ib.*

- 19 They so very indubitably are, you know! *(Parody of Henry James.) Mote in the Middle Distance*

- 20 'After all', as a pretty girl once said to me, 'women are a sex by themselves, so to speak.'
The Pervasion of Rouge

- 21 Savonarola love-sick! Ha, ha, ha!
Love-sick? He, love-sick? 'Tis a goodly jest!
The confirm'd misogyn a ladies' man!
Savonarola Brown, Act 1

- 22 Had Sav'narola spoken less than thus,
Methinks me, the less Sav'narola he. *Ib.*

- 23 LUCREZIA BORGIA. And what name gave he?
PORTER. Something-arola—
LUC. Savon?—show him up. *Ib. Act II*

- 24 Enter Michael Angelo. Andrea del Sarto appears for a moment at a window. Pippa passes. *Ib. Act III*

- 25 O the disgrace of it!—
The scandal, the incredible come-down! *Ib. Act IV*

- 26 A pretty sort of prison I have come to,
In which a self-respecting lady's cell
Is treated as a lounge. *Ib.*

- 27 Zuleika, on a desert island, would have spent most of her time in looking for a man's foot-print.
Zuleika Dobson, ch. 2

- 28 Your mentality, too, is bully, as we all predicate. *Ib. ch. 8*

- 29 Deeply regret inform your grace last night two black owls came and perched on battlements remained there through night hooting at dawn flew away none knows whither awaiting instructions Jellings. *Ib. ch. 14*

- 30 Prepare vault for funeral Monday Dorset. *Ib.*

- 31 The Socratic manner is not a game at which two can play. *Ib. ch. 15*

- 1 'Ah, say that again,' she murmured. 'Your voice is music.'

He repeated his question.

'Music!' she said dreamily; and such is the force of habit that 'I don't', she added, 'know anything about music, really. But I know what I like.'

Zuleika Dobson, ch. 16

ETHEL LYNN BEERS

1827-1879

- 2 All quiet along the Potomac to-night,
No sound save the rush of the river,
While soft falls the dew on the face of the dead—
The picket's off duty forever.
All Quiet along the Potomac

APHRA BEHN

1640-1689

- 3 Oh, what a dear ravishing thing is the beginning of an Amour!
The Emperor of the Moon, I. i
- 4 Of all that writ, he was the wisest bard, who spoke this mighty truth—
He that knew all that ever learning writ,
Knew only this—that he knew nothing yet. *Ib.* iii
- 5 Love ceases to be a pleasure, when it ceases to be a secret.
The Lover's Watch, Four o'clock
- 6 Faith, Sir, we are here to-day, and gone to-morrow.
The Lucky Chance, IV
- 7 I owe a duty, where I cannot love.
The Moor's Revenge, III. iii
- 8 A brave world, Sir, full of religion, knavery, and change: we shall shortly see better days.
The Roundheads, I. i
- 9 Variety is the soul of pleasure.
The Rover, Part II, Act I
- 10 Come away; poverty's catching. *Ib.*
- 11 Money speaks sense in a language all nations understand. *Ib.* III. i
- 12 Beauty unadorn'd. *Ib.* IV. ii
- 13 'Sure, I rose the wrong way to-day, I have had such damn'd ill luck every way.'
The Town Fop, V. i
- 14 The soft, unhappy sex. *The Wandering Beauty*

W. H. BELLAMY

nineteenth century

- 15 Old Simon the Cellarer keeps a rare store
Of Malmsey and Malvoisie.
Song: Simon the Cellarer

JOACHIM DU BELLAY

1515-1560

- 16 France, mère des arts, des armes et des loix.
France, mother of arts, of warriors, and of laws.
Sonnets
- 17 Heureux qui comme Ulysse a fait un beau voyage.
Happy the wanderer, like Ulysses, who has come happily home at last. *Ib.*

HILAIRE BELLOC

1870-1953

- 18 The road went up, the road went down,
And there the matter ended it.
He broke his heart in Clermont town,
At Pontgibaud they mended it. *Auvergnat*
- 19 Child! do not throw this book about;
Refrain from the unholy pleasure
Of cutting all the pictures out!
Preserve it as your chiefest treasure.
Bad Child's Book of Beasts, dedication
- 20 Your little hands were made to take
The better things and leave the worse ones:
They also may be used to shake
The massive paws of elder persons. *Ib.*
- 21 A manner rude and wild
Is common at your age. *Ib.* introduction
- 22 Who take their manners from the Ape,
Their habits from the Bear,
Indulge the loud unseemly jape,
And never brush their hair. *Ib.*
- 23 Yet may you see his bones and beak
All in the Mu-se-um. *Ib.* *The Dodo*
- 24 The Dromedary is a cheerful bird:
I cannot say the same about the Kurd.
Ib. *The Dromedary*
- 25 When people call this beast to mind,
They marvel more and more
At such a little tail behind,
So large a trunk before. *Ib.* *The Elephant*
- 26 The Frog is justly sensitive
To epithets like these. *Ib.* *The Frog*
- 27 I shoot the Hippopotamus
With bullets made of platinum,
Because if I use leaden ones
His hide is sure to flatten 'em.
Ib. *The Hippopotamus*
- 28 You have a horn where other brutes have none:
Rhinoceros, you are an ugly beast.
Ib. *The Rhinoceros*
- 29 Mothers of large families, who claim to common sense,
Will find a Tiger well repay the trouble and expense.
Ib. *The Tiger*
- 30 The Whale that wanders round the Pole
Is not a table fish.
You cannot bake or boil him whole
Nor serve him in a dish. *Ib.* *The Whale*
- 31 Here is a House that armours a man
With the eyes of a boy and the heart of a ranger.
To the Balliol Men still in Africa
- 32 Balliol made me, Balliol fed me,
Whatever I had she gave me again;
And the best of Balliol loved and led me,
God be with you, Balliol men. *Ib.*
- 33 The nicest child I ever knew
Was Charles Augustus Fortescue.
Cautionary Tales. Charles Augustus Fortescue
- 34 Children in ordinary dress
May always play with sand. *Ib.* *Franklin Hyde*
- 35 Godolphin Horne was nobly born;
He held the human race in scorn.
Ib. *Godolphin Horne*

BELLOC

- 1 The chief defect of Henry King
Was chewing little bits of string.
Cautionary Tales. Henry King
- 2 Physicians of the utmost fame
Were called at once; but when they came
They answered, as they took their fees,
'There is no cure for this disease.'
Ib.
- 3 'Oh, my friends, be warned by me,
That breakfast, dinner, lunch, and tea
Are all the human frame requires . . .'
With that, the wretched child expires.
Ib.
- 4 'Pontol!' he cried, with angry frown,
'Let go, Sir! Down, Sir! Put it down!'
Ib. Jim
- 5 Lord Lundy from his earliest years
Was far too freely moved to tears.
Ib. Lord Lundy
- 6 In my opinion Butlers ought
To know their place, and not to play
The Old Retainer night and day.
Ib.
- 7 Towards the age of twenty-six,
They shoved him into politics.
- 8 We had intended you to be
The next Prime Minister but three:
The stocks were sold; the Press was squared;
The Middle Class was quite prepared.
But as it is! . . . My language fails!
Go out and govern New South Wales!
Ib.
- 9 Matilda told such Dreadful Lies,
It made one Gasp and Stretch one's Eyes;
Her Aunt, who, from her Earliest Youth,
Had kept a Strict Regard for Truth,
Attempted to Believe Matilda:
The effort very nearly killed her.
Ib. Matilda
- 10 Summoned the Immediate Aid
Of London's Noble Fire Brigade.
Ib.
- 11 Until Matilda's Aunt succeeded
In showing them they were not needed;
And even then she had to pay
To get the Men to go away!
- 12 For every time she shouted 'Fire!'
They only answered 'Little liar!'
- 13 It happened that a few Weeks later
Her Aunt was off to the Theatre
To see that Interesting Play
The Second Mrs. Tanqueray.
- 14 She was not really bad at heart,
But only rather rude and wild;
She was an aggravating child.
Ib. Rebecca
- 15 Her funeral sermon (which was long
And followed by a sacred song)
Mentioned her virtues, it is true,
But dwelt upon her vices too.
Ib.
- 16 Of Courtesy—it is much less
Than courage of heart or holiness;
Yet in my walks it seems to me
That the Grace of God is in Courtesy.
Courtesy
- 17 From quiet homes and first beginning,
Out to the undiscovered ends,
There's nothing worth the wear of winning,
But laughter and the love of friends.
Dedicatory Ode
- 18 But I will sit beside the fire,
And put my hand before my eyes,
And trace, to fill my heart's desire,
The last of all our Odysseys.
- 19 We were? Why then, by God, we are—
Order! I call the Club to session! *Dedicatory Ode*
- 20 The moon on the one hand, the dawn on the other:
The moon is my sister, the dawn is my brother.
The moon on my left and the dawn on my right.
My brother, good morning: my sister, good night.
The Early Morning
- 21 The hundred little lands within one little land that lie
Where Severn seeks the sunset isles or Sussex scales
the sky.
The English Graves
- 22 They died to save their country and they only saved
the world.
Ib.
- 23 When I am dead, I hope it may be said:
'His sins were scarlet, but his books were read.'
Epigrams. On his Books
- 24 Of this bad world the loveliest and the best
Has smiled and said 'Good Night,' and gone to rest.
Ib. On a Dead Hostess
- 25 I said to Heart, 'How goes it?' Heart replied:
'Right as a Ribstone Pippin!' But it lied.
Ib. The False Heart
- 26 The accursed power which stands on Privilege
(And goes with Women, and Champagne, and Bridge)
Broke—and Democracy resumed her reign:
(Which goes with Bridge, and Women and Cham-
pagne).
Ib. On a Great Election
- 27 The Devil, having nothing else to do,
Went off to tempt my Lady Poltagrue.
My Lady, tempted by a private whim,
To his extreme annoyance, tempted him.
Ib. On Lady Poltagrue, a Public Peril
- 28 Dear Mr. Noman, does it ever strike you,
The more we see of you, the less we like you?
Ib. On Noman, A Guest
- 29 Sally is gone that was so kindly,
Sally is gone from Ha'nacker Hill. *Ha'nacker Mill*
- 30 But Catholic men that live upon wine
Are deep in the water, and frank, and fine;
Wherever I travel I find it so,
Benedicamus Domino. *Heretics All*
- 31 Remote and ineffectual Don
That dared attack my Chesterton. *Lines to a Don*
- 32 Don different from those regal Dons!
With hearts of gold and lungs of bronze,
Who shout and bang and roar and bawl
The Absolute across the hall,
Or sail in amply billowing gown.
Enormous through the Sacred Town. *Ib.*
- 33 The Llama is a woolly sort of fleecy hairy goat,
With an indolent expression and an undulating throat
Like an unsuccessful literary man.
More Beasts for Worse Children. The Llama
- 34 I had an aunt in Yucatan
Who bought a Python from a man
And kept it for a pet.
She died, because she never knew
These simple little rules and few;—
The Snake is living yet. *Ib. The Python*
- 35 Birds in their little nests agree
With Chinamen, but not with me.
New Cautionary Tales. On Food
- 36 A smell of burning fills the startled air—
The Electrician is no longer there! *Newdigate Poem*

BELLOC—BENTLEY

- 1 To praise, revere, establish and defend;
To welcome home mankind's mysterious friend
Wine, true begetter of all arts that be;
Wine, privilege of the completely free;
Wine, the foundation, wine the sagely strong;
Wine, bright avenger of sly-dealing wrong.
Short Talks With The Dead. The Good Poet and the Bad Poet. Heroic Poem on Wine. (An adaptation from the Heroic Poem in Praise of Wine.)
- 2 Strong Brother in God, and last Companion: Wine.
Ib.
- 3 When I am living in the Midlands
That are sodden and unkind
the great hills of the South Country
Come back into my mind. *The South Country*
- 4 The faith in their happy eyes
Comes surely from our Sister the Spring
When over the sea she flies;
The violets suddenly bloom at her feet,
She blesses us with surprise.
- 5 I never get between the pines
But I smell the Sussex air.
- 6 A lost thing could I never find,
Nor a broken thing mend.
- 7 If I ever become a rich man,
Or if ever I grow to be old,
I will build a house with deep thatch
To shelter me from the cold,
And there shall the Sussex songs be sung
And the story of Sussex told.
I will hold my house in the high wood
Within a walk of the sea,
And the men that were boys when I was a boy
Shall sit and drink with me.
- 8 Do you remember an Inn,
Miranda? *Tarantella*
- 9 The fleas that tease in the high Pyrenees. *Ib.*
- 10 We also know the sacred height
Up on Tugela side,
Where those three hundred fought with Beit
And fair young Wernher died.
Verses to a Lord who said that those who opposed the South African adventure confused soldiers with money-grubbers
- 11 Tall Goltman, silent on his horse,
Superb against the dawn.
The little mound where Eckstein stood
And gallant Albu fell,
And Oppenheim, half blind with blood
Went fording through the rising flood—
My Lord, we know them well.
- 12 They sell good beer at Haslemere
And under Guildford Hill.
At Little Cowfold as I've been told
A beggar may drink his fill:
There is a good brew in Amberley too,
And by the bridge also;
But the swipes they take in at Washington Inn
Is the very best Beer I know.
West Sussex Drinking Song
- 13 It is the best of all trades, to make songs, and the
second best to sing them.
On Everything. On Song.
- 14 From the towns all Inns have been driven: from the
villages most. . . . Change your hearts or you will
lose your Inns and you will deserve to have lost
them. But when you have lost your Inns drown
your empty selves, for you will have lost the last of
England. *This and That. On Inns*
- 15 La trahison des clercs.
The treason of the educated classes. *Attrib.*
- 16 'Ye can call it influenza if ye like,' said Mrs. Machin.
'There was no influenza in my young days. We called
a cold a cold.' *The Card, ch. 8*
- 17 Being a husband is a whole-time job.
The Title, Act I
- 18 Journalists say a thing that they know isn't true, in
the hope that if they keep on saying it long enough
it will be true. *Ib. Act II*
- 19 Oh, St. Patrick was a gentleman,
Who came of decent people;
He built a church in Dublin town,
And on it put a steeple.
St. Patrick was a Gentleman (Oxford Song Book)
- 20 Land of Hope and Glory, Mother of the Free,
How shall we extol thee, who are born of thee?
Wider still and wider shall thy bounds be set;
God who made thee mighty, make thee mightier yet.
Song from Pomp and Circumstance by Elgar, op. 39, No. 1
- 21 The greatest happiness of the greatest number is the
foundation of morals and legislation. (*See 266: 11*)
The Commonplace Book (Works, vol. x. 142)
- 22 All punishment is mischief: all punishment in itself is
evil. *Principles of Morals and Legislation, ch. 13, § 2*
- 23 The art of Biography
Is different from Geography.
Geography is about maps,
But Biography is about chaps.
Biography for Beginners
- 24 Chapman and Hall
Swore not at all.
Mr. Chapman's yea was yea,
And Mr. Hall's nay was nay.
Ib. Mr. Chapman and Mr. Hall
- 25 What I like about Clive
Is that he is no longer alive.
There is a great deal to be said
For being dead. *Ib. Clive*

BENTLEY—BIBLE

- 1 Edward the Confessor
Slept under the dresser.
When that began to pall
He slept in the hall.
Biography for Beginners. Edward the Confessor
- 2 John Stuart Mill
By a mighty effort of will
Overcame his natural bonhomie
And wrote 'Principles of Political Economy'.
Ib. John Stuart Mill
- 3 Sir Christopher Wren
Said, 'I am going to dine with some men.
If anybody calls
Say I am designing St. Paul's.'
Ib. Sir Christopher Wren
- 4 George the Third
Ought never to have occurred.
One can only wonder
At so grotesque a blunder.
More Biographies. George the Third
- RICHARD BENTLEY**
1662-1742
- 5 He is believed to have liked port, but to have said of
claret that 'it would be port if it could'.
R. C. Jebb, Bentley, p. 200
- 6 It is a pretty poem, Mr. Pope, but you must not call
it Homer.
In Johnson's Life of Pope
- 7 I hold it as certain, that no man was ever written out
of reputation but by himself.
*William Warburton, The Works of Alexander
Pope, iv. 159*
- THOMAS BENTLEY**
1693?-1742
- 8 No man is demolished but by himself.
A Letter to Mr. Pope, 1735
- PIERRE-JEAN DE BÉRANGER**
1780-1857
- 9 Il était un roi d'Yvetot
Peu connu dans l'histoire.
There was a king of Yvetot
Little known to history.
Œuvres, i, Le Roi d'Yvetot
- 10 Nos amis, les ennemis.
Our friends, the enemy.
L'Opinion de ces demoiselles
- LORD CHARLES BERESFORD**
1846-1919
- 11 The idea of a Commercial Alliance with England
based on the integrity of China and the open door
for all nations' trade.
*The Break-Up of China, a Report to the British
Associated Chambers of Commerce, from Shanghai,
20 Nov. 1898*
- BISHOP GEORGE BERKELEY**
1685-1753
- 12 All the choir of heaven and furniture of earth—in a
word, all those bodies which compose the mighty
frame of the world—have not any subsistence with-
out a mind.
Principles of Human Knowledge
- 13 Westward the course of empire takes its way;
The four first acts already past,
A fifth shall close the drama with the day:
Time's noblest offspring is the last.
*On the Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning
in America*
- 14 [Tar water] is of a nature so mild and benign and
proportioned to the human constitution, as to warm
without heating, to cheer but not inebriate.
Siris, par. 217
- 15 Truth is the cry of all, but the game of the few.
Ib. par. 368
- IRVING BERLIN**
1888-
- 16 Come on and hear, come on and hear, Alexander's
Ragtime Band.
Alexander's Ragtime Band
- ST. BERNARD**
1091-1153
- 17 Liberavi animam meam.
I have freed my soul.
Epistle 371
- WILLIAM BAYLE BERNARD**
1807-1875
- 18 A Storm in a Teacup.
Title of farce, 1854
- SIR WALTER BESANT**
1836-1901
- 19 The World went very well then.
Title
- RICHARD BETHELL, BARON WESTBURY**
1800-1873
- 20 Deprive mankind of their hope of eternal damnation.
Attrib.
- 21 His Lordship says he will turn it over in what he is
pleased to call his mind.
Nash, Life of Westbury, i. 158
- THEOBALD VON BETHMANN HOLLWEG**
1856-1921
- 22 Just for a word—'neutrality', a word which in war-
time has so often been disregarded, just for a scrap
of paper—Great Britain is going to make war.
*To Sir Edward Goschen, 4 Aug. 1914. Dispatch
by Sir Edward Goschen to the British Foreign
Office*
- JACOB BEULER**
nineteenth century
- 23 If I had a donkey wot wouldn't go,
D'ye think I'd wollop him? no, no, no.
Music Hall Song (c. 1822)
- HOLY BIBLE**
Old Testament
- 24 Upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*,
Queen Elizabeth of most happy memory.
Holy Bible, Authorized Version, Epistle Dedicatory
- 25 The appearance of Your Majesty, as of the *Sun* in his
strength.
Ib.

BIBLE

- 1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.
And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.
And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.
Genesis i. 1
- 2 Fiat lux.
Let there be light. *Ib. 3 (Vulgate)*
- 3 And the evening and the morning were the first day.
Ib. 5
- 4 And God saw that it was good. *Ib. 10*
- 5 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. *Ib. 16*
- 6 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness. *Ib. 26*
- 7 Dominion . . . over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. *Ib.*
- 8 Male and female created he them. *Ib. 27*
- 9 Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. *Ib. 28*
- 10 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. *Ib. ii. 6*
- 11 And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.
And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden. *Ib. 7*
- 12 The tree of life also in the midst of the garden. *Ib. 9*
- 13 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. *Ib. 17*
- 14 It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him. *Ib. 18*
- 15 The Lord God . . . brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them. *Ib. 19*
- 16 And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;
And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman. *Ib. 21*
- 17 Bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh. *Ib. 23*
- 18 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. *Ib. 24*
- 19 Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field. *Ib. iii. 1*
- 20 Ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. *Ib. 5*
- 21 And they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons [breeches in *Genevan Bible*, 1560].
And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day. *Ib. 7*
- 22 The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. *Ib. 12*
- 23 What is this that thou hast done? *Ib. 13*
- 24 The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. *Ib.*
- 25 It shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.
Genesis iii. 15
- 26 In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children. *Ib. 16*
- 27 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread. *Ib. 19*
- 28 For dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.
Ib.
- 29 The mother of all living. *Ib. 20*
- 30 Am I my brother's keeper? *Ib. iv. 9*
- 31 The voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. *Ib. 10*
- 32 My punishment is greater than I can bear. *Ib. 13*
- 33 Dwelt in the land of Nod. *Ib. 16*
- 34 The father of such as dwell in tents. *Ib. 20*
- 35 And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. *Ib. v. 24*
- 36 And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth. *Ib. 32*
- 37 There were giants in the earth in those days.
Ib. vi. 4
- 38 Mighty men which were of old, men of renown. *Ib.*
- 39 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot. *Ib. viii. 9*
- 40 For the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth. *Ib. 21*
- 41 While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. *Ib. 22*
- 42 At the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. *Ib. ix. 5*
- 43 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed. *Ib. 6*
- 44 I do set my bow in the cloud. *Ib. 13*
- 45 Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord. *Ib. x. 9*
- 46 Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between thee and me . . . for we be brethren. *Ib. xiii. 8*
- 47 An horror of great darkness fell upon him. *Ib. xv. 12*
- 48 In a good old age. *Ib. 15*
- 49 His hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him. *Ib. xvi. 12*
- 50 Old and well stricken in age. *Ib. xviii. 11*
- 51 And the Lord said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh? *Ib. 13*
- 52 Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? *Ib. 25*
- 53 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. *Ib. xix. 26*
- 54 Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest. *Ib. xxii. 2*
- 55 My son, God will provide himself a lamb. *Ib. 8*
- 56 Behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns. *Ib. 13*
- 57 Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents. *Ib. xxv. 27*
- 58 And he sold his birthright unto Jacob. *Ib. 33*
- 59 Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man. *Ib. xxvii. 11*

BIBLE

- 1 The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. *Genesis xxvii. 22*
- 2 Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing. *Ib. 35*
- 3 And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it. *Ib. xxviii. 12*
- 4 Surely the Lord is in this place; and I knew it not. *Ib. 16*
- 5 This is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. *Ib. 17*
- 6 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her. *Ib. xxix. 20*
- 7 A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad. *Ib. xxx. 11*
- 8 Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another. *Ib. xxxi. 49*
- 9 There wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.
And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him. *Ib. xxxii. 24*
- 10 I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. *Ib. 26*
- 11 For I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. *Ib. 30*
- 12 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age; and he made him a coat of many colours. *Ib. xxxvii. 3*
- 13 Behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. *Ib. 7*
- 14 Behold, this dreamer cometh. *Ib. 19*
- 15 Some evil beast hath devoured him. *Ib. 20*
- 16 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me; and he left his garment in her hand, and fled. *Ib. xxxix. 12*
- 17 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine. *Ib. xli. 20*
- 18 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears. *Ib. 24*
- 19 Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt. *Ib. xlii. 1*
- 20 Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. *Ib. 9*
- 21 Bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. *Ib. 38*
- 22 Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of their's. *Ib. xliii. 34*
- 23 Ye shall eat the fat of the land. *Ib. xlv. 18*
- 24 See that ye fall not out by the way. *Ib. 24*
- 25 Few and evil have the days of the years of my life been. *Ib. xlvii. 9*
- 26 Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel. *Ib. xlix. 4*
- 27 Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens. *Ib. 14*
- 28 Unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills. *Ib. 26*
- 29 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph. *Exodus i. 8*
- 30 She took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime. *Ib. ii. 3*
- 31 Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? *Ib. 14*
- 32 I have been a stranger in a strange land. *Ib. 22*
- 33 Behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. *Ib. iii. 2*
- 34 Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. *Ib. 5*
- 35 And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. *Ib. 6*
- 36 A land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites. *Ib. 8*
- 37 I AM THAT I AM. *Ib. 14*
- 38 The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. *Ib. 15*
- 39 But I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue. *Ib. iv. 10*
- 40 I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go. *Ib. v. 2*
- 41 My signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. *Ib. vii. 3*
- 42 Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.
And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not. *Ib. 12*
- 43 A boil breaking forth with blains. *Ib. ix. 10*
- 44 Darkness which may be felt. *Ib. x. 21*
- 45 Your lamb shall be without blemish. *Ib. xii. 5*
- 46 Roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.
Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof. *Ib. 8*
- 47 With your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Lord's passover.
For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast. *Ib. 11*
- 48 And there was a great cry in Egypt. *Ib. 30*
- 49 And they spoiled the Egyptians. *Ib. 36*
- 50 And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light. *Ib. xiii. 21*
- 51 The Lord is a man of war. *Ib. xv. 3*
- 52 Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full. *Ib. xvi. 3*
- 53 But let not God speak with us, lest we die. *Ib. xx. 19*
- 54 Life for life,
Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,
Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe. *Ib. xxi. 23*
- 55 Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live. *Ib. xxii. 18*

BIBLE

- 1 Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.
Exodus xxiii. 19
- 2 The Urim and the Thummim. *Ib. xxviii. 30*
- 3 And the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play. *Ib. xxxii. 6*
- 4 If not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. *Ib. 32*
- 5 A stiffnecked people. *Ib. xxxiii. 3*
- 6 Joshua the son of Nun. *Ib. 11*
- 7 There shall no man see me, and live. *Ib. 20*
- 8 Let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.
Leviticus xvi. 10
- 9 Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
Ib. xix. 18; St. Matthew xix. 19
- 10 The Lord bless thee, and keep thee:
The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:
The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.
Numbers vi. 24
- 11 Would God that all the Lord's people were prophets.
Ib. xi. 29
- 12 Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.
Ib. xii. 3
- 13 Sent to spy out the land. *Ib. xiii. 16*
- 14 The giants, the sons of Anak. *Ib. 33*
- 15 Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock? *Ib. xx. 10*
- 16 Smote him with the edge of the sword. *Ib. xxi. 24*
- 17 He whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed. *Ib. xxii. 6*
- 18 Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his! *Ib. xxiii. 10*
- 19 God is not a man, that he should lie. *Ib. 19*
- 20 I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.
Ib. xxiv. 10
- 21 Be sure your sin will find you out. *Ib. xxxii. 23*
- 22 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day.
Deuteronomy iv. 26
- 23 Man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.
Ib. viii. 3
- 24 A dreamer of dreams. *Ib. xiii. 1*
- 25 The wife of thy bosom. *Ib. 6*
- 26 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn. *Ib. xxv. 4*
- 27 Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark.
Ib. xxvii. 17
- 28 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning!
Ib. xxviii. 67
- 29 The secret things belong unto the Lord our God.
Ib. xxix. 29
- 30 I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live.
Ib. xxx. 19
- 31 In the waste howling wilderness.
Deuteronomy xxxii. 10
- 32 Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked. *Ib. 15*
- 33 As thy days, so shall thy strength be. *Ib. xxxiii. 25*
- 34 The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms. *Ib. 27*
- 35 No man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.
Ib. xxxiv. 6
- 36 As I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. *Joshua i. 5*
- 37 Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee, whithersoever thou goest. *Ib. 9*
- 38 This line of scarlet thread. *Ib. ii. 18*
- 39 All the Israelites passed over on dry ground.
Ib. iii. 17
- 40 When the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city. *Ib. vi. 20*
- 41 Hewers of wood and drawers of water. *Ib. ix. 21*
- 42 Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. *Ib. x. 12*
- 43 Is not this written in the book of Jasher? *Ib. 13*
- 44 I am going the way of all the earth. *Ib. xxiii. 14*
- 45 He delivered them into the hands of spoilers.
Judges ii. 14
- 46 Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. *Ib. iv. 21*
- 47 I arose a mother in Israel. *Ib. v. 7*
- 48 The stars in their courses fought against Sisera. *Ib. 20*
- 49 She brought forth butter in a lordly dish. *Ib. 25*
- 50 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down. *Ib. 27*
- 51 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?
Ib. 28
- 52 Have they not divided the prey; to every man a damsel or two? *Ib. 30*
- 53 Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abi-ezer? *Ib. viii. 2*
- 54 Faint, yet pursuing. *Ib. 4*
- 55 Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. *Ib. xiv. 14*
- 56 If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle. *Ib. 18*
- 57 He smote them hip and thigh. *Ib. xv. 8*
- 58 The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. *Ib. xvi. 9*
- 59 He wist not that the Lord was departed from him.
Ib. 20
- 60 He did grind in the prison house. *Ib. 21*
- 61 From Dan even to Beer-sheba. *Ib. xx. 1*
- 62 The people arose as one man. *Ib. 8*

BIBLE

- 1 Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God:
Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the Lord do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me. *Ruth i. 16*
- 2 Girded with a linen ephod. *1 Samuel ii. 18*
- 3 The flower of their age. *Ib. 33*
- 4 The Lord called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I. *Ib. iii. 4*
- 5 Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. *Ib. 5*
- 6 Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth. *Ib. 9*
- 7 The ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. *Ib. 11*
- 8 Quit yourselves like men. *Ib. iv. 9*
- 9 He fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake. *Ib. 18*
- 10 I-chabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel. *Ib. 21*
- 11 Is Saul also among the prophets? *Ib. x. 11*
- 12 God save the king. *Ib. 24*
- 13 A man after his own heart. *Ib. xiii. 14*
- 14 I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die. *Ib. xiv. 43*
- 15 What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? *Ib. xv. 14*
- 16 To obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.
For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft. *Ib. 22*
- 17 Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past. *Ib. 32*
- 18 For the Lord seeth not as man seeth: for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. *Ib. xvi. 7*
- 19 Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. *Ib. 12*
- 20 I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart. *Ib. xvii. 28*
- 21 Let no man's heart fail because of him [Goliath]. *Ib. 32*
- 22 Go, and the Lord be with thee. *Ib. 37*
- 23 Five smooth stones out of the brook. *Ib. 40*
- 24 Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? *Ib. 43*
- 25 Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands. *Ib. xviii. 7*
- 26 And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad. *Ib. xx. 40*
- 27 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked. *Ib. xxiv. 13*
- 28 I have played the fool. *Ib. xxvi. 21*
- 29 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!
Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.
Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away. *2 Samuel i. 19*
- 30 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.
Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.
How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.
I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.
How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished! *Ib. 23*
- 31 Smote him under the fifth rib. *Ib. ii. 23*
- 32 Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle. *Ib. xi. 15*
- 33 The poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb. *Ib. xii. 3*
- 34 Thou art the man. *Ib. 7*
- 35 As water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again. *Ib. xiv. 14*
- 36 Come out, come out, thou bloody man, thou son of Belial. *Ib. xvi. 7*
- 37 Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son! *Ib. xviii. 33*
- 38 The sweet psalmist of Israel. *Ib. xxiii. 1*
- 39 Went in jeopardy of their lives. *Ib. 17*
- 40 I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on. *1 Kings ii. 14*
- 41 A proverb and a byword among all people. *Ib. ix. 7*
- 42 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom . . . there was no more spirit in her. *Ib. x. 4*
- 43 Behold, the half was not told me. *Ib. 7*
- 44 Ivory, and apes, and peacocks. *Ib. 22*
- 45 But king Solomon loved many strange women. *Ib. xi. 1*
- 46 My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins. *Ib. xii. 10*
- 47 My father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. *Ib. 11*
- 48 To your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. *Ib. 16*
- 49 He slept with his fathers. *Ib. xiv. 20*
- 50 Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet. *Ib. xv. 23*
- 51 He went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.
And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook. *Ib. xvii. 5*

BIBLE

- 1 An handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse. *1 Kings xvii. 12*
- 2 How long halt ye between two opinions? *Ib. xviii. 21*
- 3 He is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked. *Ib. 27*
- 4 There is a sound of abundance of rain. *Ib. 41*
- 5 There ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. *Ib. 44*
- 6 He girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab. *Ib. 46*
- 7 Sat down under a juniper tree. *Ib. xix. 4*
- 8 But the Lord was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the Lord was not in the earthquake: And after the earthquake a fire: but the Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice. *Ib. 11*
- 9 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay. *Ib. 17*
- 10 Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him. *Ib. 19*
- 11 Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off. *Ib. xx. 11*
- 12 Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? *Ib. xxi. 20*
- 13 I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd. *Ib. xxii. 17*
- 14 Feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace. And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the Lord hath not spoken by me. *Ib. 27*
- 15 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness. *Ib. 34*
- 16 The chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. *2 Kings ii. 12*
- 17 The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. *Ib. 15*
- 18 Go up, thou bald head. *Ib. 23*
- 19 Is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well. *Ib. iv. 26*
- 20 There is death in the pot. *Ib. 40*
- 21 He shall know that there is a prophet in Israel. *Ib. v. 8*
- 22 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? *Ib. 12*
- 23 I bow myself in the house of Rimmon. *Ib. 18*
- 24 Whence comest thou, Gehazi? *Ib. 25*
- 25 Is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? *Ib. viii. 13*
- 26 Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. *Ib. ix. 18*
- 27 The driving is like the driving of Jehu, the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously. *Ib. 20*
- 28 She painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window. *Ib. 30*
- 29 Had Zimri peace, who slew his master? *Ib. 31*
- 30 Who is on my side? who? *Ib. 32*
- 31 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down. *2 Kings ix. 33*
- 32 They found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands. *Ib. 35*
- 33 Thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it. *Ib. xviii. 21*
- 34 He died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour. *1 Chronicles xxix. 28*
- 35 Every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon. *Nehemiah iv. 17*
- 36 The man whom the king delighteth to honour. *Esther vi. 9*
- 37 Behold also, the gallows fifty cubits high. *Ib. vii. 9*
- 38 The sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them. And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. *Job i. 6*
- 39 Doth Job fear God for naught? *Ib. 9*
- 40 The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. *Ib. 21*
- 41 All that a man hath will he give for his life. *Ib. ii. 4*
- 42 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal. *Ib. 8*
- 43 Curse God, and die. *Ib. 9*
- 44 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived. *Ib. iii. 3*
- 45 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest, With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves. *Ib. 13*
- 46 There the wicked cease from troubling, and there the weary be at rest. *Ib. 17*
- 47 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul? *Ib. 20*
- 48 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up. *Ib. iv. 15*
- 49 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker? *Ib. 17*
- 50 Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward. *Ib. v. 7*
- 51 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. *Ib. 13*
- 52 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle. *Ib. vii. 6*
- 53 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more. *Ib. 10*
- 54 The land of darkness and the shadow of death. *Ib. x. 21*
- 55 A land . . . where the light is as darkness. *Ib. 22*
- 56 Canst thou by searching find out God? *Ib. xi. 7*
- 57 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you. *Ib. xii. 2*
- 58 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding. *Ib. 12*

BIBLE

- 1 Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble. *Job xiv. 1*
- 2 Miserable comforters are ye all. *Ib. xvi. 2*
- 3 The king of terrors. *Ib. xviii. 14*
- 4 I am escaped with the skin of my teeth. *Ib. xix. 20*
- 5 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book! *Ib. 23*
- 6 I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:
And though after my skin worms destroy this body,
yet in my flesh shall I see God. *Ib. 25*
- 7 Seeing the root of the matter is found in me. *Ib. 28*
- 8 The price of wisdom is above rubies. *Ib. xxviii. 18*
- 9 I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame. *Ib. xxix. 15*
- 10 The house appointed for all living. *Ib. xxx. 23*
- 11 My desire is . . . that mine adversary had written a book. *Ib. xxxi. 35*
- 12 Great men are not always wise. *Ib. xxxii. 9*
- 13 For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me. *Ib. 18*
- 14 One among a thousand. *Ib. xxxiii. 23*
- 15 Far be it from God, that he should do wickedness. *Ib. xxxiv. 10*
- 16 He multiplieth words without knowledge. *Ib. xxxv. 16*
- 17 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge? *Ib. xxxviii. 2*
- 18 Gird up now thy loins like a man. *Ib. 3*
- 19 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding. *Ib. 4*
- 20 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy. *Ib. 7*
- 21 Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed. *Ib. 11*
- 22 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth? *Ib. 16*
- 23 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew? *Ib. 28*
- 24 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion? *Ib. 31*
- 25 Canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons? *Ib. 32*
- 26 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed men. *Ib. xxxix. 21*
- 27 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet.
He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting. *Ib. 24*
- 28 Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox. *Ib. xl. 15*
- 29 Canst thou draw out leviathan with an hook? *Ib. xli. 1*
- 30 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens? *Ib. 5*
- 31 Hard as a piece of the nether millstone. *Ib. 24*
- 32 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot. *Ib. 31*
- 33 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee. *Job xlii. 5*
- 34 So the Lord blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning. *Ib. 12*
- 35 Dominus illuminatio mea.
The Lord is my light. *Psalms xxvii. 1 (Vulgate)*
- 36 Nisi dominus frustra.
Except the Lord keep the city the watchman waketh but in vain. *Ib. cxxvii. 1 (Vulgate) abridged (Motto of the City of Edinburgh)*
For psalms in the Book of Common Prayer see Prayer Book
- 37 My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. *Proverbs i. 10*
- 38 Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird. *Ib. 17*
- 39 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets. *Ib. 20*
- 40 Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. *Ib. iii. 16*
- 41 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. *Ib. 17*
- 42 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. *Ib. iv. 7*
- 43 The path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. *Ib. 18*
- 44 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil:
But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. *Ib. v. 3*
- 45 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise. *Ib. vi. 6*
- 46 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep. *Ib. 10*
- 47 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man. *Ib. 11*
- 48 Neither let her take thee with her eyelids. *Ib. 25*
- 49 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned? *Ib. 27*
- 50 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.
For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey. *Ib. vii. 18*
- 51 As an ox goeth to the slaughter. *Ib. 22*
- 52 Wisdom is better than rubies. *Ib. viii. 11*
- 53 Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. *Ib. ix. 17*
- 54 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother. *Ib. x. 1*
- 55 The destruction of the poor is their poverty. *Ib. 15*
- 56 In the multitude of counsellors there is safety. *Ib. xi. 14*
- 57 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it. *Ib. 15*
- 58 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion. *Ib. 22*

BIBLE

- 1 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband.
Proverbs xii. 4
- 2 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast; but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel. *Ib. 10*
- 3 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick. *Ib. xiii. 12*
- 4 The way of transgressors is hard. *Ib. 15*
- 5 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul. *Ib. 19*
- 6 He that spareth his rod hateth his son. *Ib. 24*
- 7 The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy. *Ib. xiv. 10*
- 8 In all labour there is profit. *Ib. 23*
- 9 Righteousness exalteth a nation. *Ib. 34*
- 10 A soft answer turneth away wrath. *Ib. xv. 1*
- 11 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance. *Ib. 13*
- 12 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith. *Ib. 17*
- 13 Better is a mess of pottage with love, than a fat ox with evil will. *Ib. (Matthew's Bible, 1535)*
- 14 A word spoken in due season, how good is it! *Ib. 23*
- 15 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall. *Ib. xvi. 18*
- 16 The hoary head is a crown of glory. *Ib. 31*
- 17 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. *Ib. 32*
- 18 He that repeateth a matter separateth very friends. *Ib. xvii. 9*
- 19 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow. *Ib. 21*
- 20 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine. *Ib. 22*
- 21 A wounded spirit who can bear? *Ib. xviii. 14*
- 22 There is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother. *Ib. 24*
- 23 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging. *Ib. xx. 1*
- 24 Every fool will be meddling. *Ib. 3*
- 25 Even a child is known by his doings. *Ib. 11*
- 26 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye. *Ib. 12*
- 27 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth. *Ib. 14*
- 28 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house. *Ib. xxi. 9*
- 29 A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches. *Ib. xxii. 1*
- 30 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it. *Ib. 6*
- 31 Riches certainly make themselves wings. *Ib. xxiii. 5*
- 32 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, . . .
At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. *Ib. 31*
- 33 The heart of kings is unsearchable. *Ib. xxv. 3*
- 34 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver. *Ib. 11*
- 35 Heap coals of fire upon his head. *Ib. 22*
- 36 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country. *Ib. 25*
- 37 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come. *Proverbs xxvi. 2*
- 38 Answer a fool according to his folly. *Ib. 5*
- 39 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly. *Ib. 11*
- 40 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? There is more hope of a fool than of him. *Ib. 12*
- 41 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way: a lion is in the streets. *Ib. 13*
- 42 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason. *Ib. 16*
- 43 Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. *Ib. xxvii. 1*
- 44 Open rebuke is better than secret love. *Ib. 5*
- 45 Faithful are the wounds of a friend. *Ib. 6*
- 46 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike. *Ib. 15*
- 47 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend. *Ib. 17*
- 48 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him. *Ib. 22*
- 49 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion. *Ib. xxviii. 1*
- 50 He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent. *Ib. 20*
- 51 A fool uttereth all his mind. *Ib. xxix. 11*
- 52 Where there is no vision, the people perish. *Ib. 18*
- 53 Give me neither poverty nor riches. *Ib. xxx. 8*
- 54 The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. *Ib. 15*
- 55 There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, It is enough:
The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough. *Ib.*
- 56 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid. *Ib. 19*
- 57 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies. *Ib. xxxi. 10*
- 58 Her children arise up, and call her blessed. *Ib. 28*
- 59 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity.
What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?
One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh. *Ecclesiastes i. 2*
- 60 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full. *Ib. 7*
- 61 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.
The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun. *Ib. 8*
- 62 All is vanity and vexation of spirit. *Ib. 14*
- 63 He that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow. *Ib. 18*

BIBLE

- 1 Wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. *Ecclesiastes ii. 13*
- 2 One event happeneth to them all. *Ib. 14*
- 3 To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:
A time to be born, and a time to die. *Ib. iii. 1*
- 4 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive. *Ib. iv. 2*
- 5 A threefold cord is not quickly broken. *Ib. 12*
- 6 God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. *Ib. v. 2*
- 7 Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. *Ib. 5*
- 8 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet. *Ib. 12*
- 9 A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.
It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting. *Ib. vii. 1*
- 10 As the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of a fool. *Ib. 6*
- 11 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof. *Ib. 8*
- 12 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this. *Ib. 10*
- 13 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider. *Ib. 14*
- 14 Be not righteous over much. *Ib. 16*
- 15 One man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. *Ib. 28*
- 16 God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions. *Ib. 29*
- 17 There is no discharge in that war. *Ib. viii. 8*
- 18 A man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry. *Ib. 15*
- 19 A living dog is better than a dead lion. *Ib. ix. 4*
- 20 Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works. *Ib. 7*
- 21 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. *Ib. 10*
- 22 The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong. *Ib. 11*
- 23 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour. *Ib. x. 1*
- 24 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it. *Ib. 8*
- 25 Wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things. *Ib. 19*
- 26 For a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter. *Ib. 20*
- 27 Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days. *Ib. xi. 1*
- 28 In the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be. *Ib. 3*
- 29 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap. *Ib. 4*
- 30 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand. *Ecclesiastes xi. 6*
- 31 Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun. *Ib. 7*
- 32 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth. *Ib. 9*
- 33 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;
While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:
In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,
And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought low;
Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:
Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.
Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. *Ib. xii. 1*
- 34 The words of the wise are as goads. *Ib. 11*
- 35 Of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh. *Ib. 12*
- 36 Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.
For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. *Ib. 13*
- 37 The song of songs, which is Solomon's.
Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine. *The Song of Solomon i. 1*
- 38 Thy name is an ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee. *Ib. 3*
- 39 I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon. *Ib. 5*
- 40 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon. *Ib. 7*
- 41 O thou fairest among women. *Ib. 8*
- 42 A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts. *Ib. 13*
- 43 I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys. *Ib. ii. 1*
- 44 His banner over me was love. *Ib. 4*
- 45 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.
His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me. *Ib. 5*

BIBLE

- 1 Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.
For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;
The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the
singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle
is heard in our land. *The Song of Solomon* ii. 10
- 2 Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines.
Ib. 15
- 3 My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among
the lilies.
Until the day break, and the shadows flee away.
Ib. 16
- 4 By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul
loveth. *Ib.* iii. 1
- 5 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair;
thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is
as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Gilead.
Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn,
which came up from the washing; whereof every
one bear twins, and none is barren among them.
Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is
comely: thy temples are like a piece of a pome-
granate within thy locks.
Thy neck is like the tower of David builded for an
armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers,
all shields of mighty men.
Thy breasts are like two young roes that are twins,
which feed among the lilies. *Ib.* iv. 1
- 6 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.
Ib. 7
- 7 A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring
shut up, a fountain sealed. *Ib.* 12
- 8 Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow
upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow
out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat
his pleasant fruits. *Ib.* 16
- 9 I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my
beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my
sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled. *Ib.* v. 2
- 10 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door,
and my bowels were moved for him. *Ib.* 4
- 11 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had with-
drawn himself. *Ib.* 6
- 12 The watchmen that went about the city found me,
they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of
the walls took away my veil from me.
I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find
my beloved, that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.
What is thy beloved more than another beloved, O
thou fairest among women? *Ib.* 7
- 13 My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among
ten thousand. *Ib.* 10
- 14 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his
belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.
His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of
fine gold: his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent
as the cedars.
His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely.
This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daugh-
ters of Jerusalem. *Ib.* 14
- 15 Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as
the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army
with banners? *Ib.* vi. 10
- 16 Return, return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we
may look upon thee. *The Song of Solomon* vi. 13
- 17 How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's
daughter! *Ib.* vii. 1
- 18 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not
liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about
with lilies. *Ib.* 2
- 19 Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the
fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim:
thy nose is as the tower of Lebanon which looketh
toward Damascus. *Ib.* 4
- 20 Like the best wine, for my beloved, that goeth down
sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep
to speak. *Ib.* 9
- 21 O that thou wert as my brother, that sucked the
breasts of my mother! when I should find thee
without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be
despised.
I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's
house. *Ib.* viii. 1
- 22 Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness,
leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under
the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee
forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.
Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine
arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel
as the grave. *Ib.* 5
- 23 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the
floods drown it: if a man would give all the sub-
stance of his house for love, it would utterly be
contemned. *Ib.* 7
- 24 We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts. *Ib.* 8
- 25 Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or
to a young hart upon the mountain of spices. *Ib.* 14
- 26 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's
crib. *Isaiah* i. 3
- 27 The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.
Ib. 5
- 28 As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers. *Ib.* 8
- 29 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomina-
tion unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the
calling of assemblies, I cannot away with. *Ib.* 13
- 30 Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white
as snow. *Ib.* 18
- 31 They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and
their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not
lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn
war any more. *Ib.* ii. 4
- 32 Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils.
Ib. 22
- 33 The stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and
the whole stay of water. *Ib.* iii. 1
- 34 Grind the faces of the poor. *Ib.* 15
- 35 Walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes,
walking and mincing as they go, and making a
tinkling with their feet. *Ib.* 16
- 36 In that day seven women shall take hold of one man.
Ib. iv. 1
- 37 My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill.
Ib. v. 1

BIBLE

- 1 And he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes. *Isaiah v. 2*
- 2 And he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. *Ib. 7*
- 3 Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place. *Ib. 8*
- 4 Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink. *Ib. 11*
- 5 Woe, woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope. *Ib. 18*
- 6 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil. *Ib. 20*
- 7 For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. *Ib. 25*
- 8 In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.
Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.
And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.
And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.
Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips. *Ib. vi. 1*
- 9 Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. *Ib. 8*
- 10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. *Ib. 10.*
- 11 Then said I, Lord, how long? *Ib. 11*
- 12 Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.
Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good. *Ib. vii. 14*
- 13 For a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence. *Ib. viii. 14*
- 14 The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.
Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil. *Ib. ix. 2*
- 15 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.
Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end. *Ib. 6*
- 16 The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. *Ib. 7*
- 17 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:
And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of
- counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. *Isaiah xi. 1*
- 18 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. *Ib. 6*
- 19 And the lion shall eat straw like the ox.
And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.
They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. *Ib. 7*
- 20 Dragons in their pleasant palaces. *Ib. xiii. 22*
- 21 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming. *Ib. xiv. 9*
- 22 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! *Ib. 12*
- 23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction. *Ib. 23*
- 24 And in mercy shall the throne be established. *Ib. xvi. 5*
- 25 The burden of the desert of the sea. *Ib. xxi. 1*
- 26 Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?
The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night. *Ib. 11*
- 27 Let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die. *Ib. xxii. 13*
- 28 Fasten him as a nail in a sure place. *Ib. 23*
- 29 Whose merchants are princes. *Ib. xxiii. 8*
- 30 Howl, ye ships of Tarshish. *Ib. 14*
- 31 A feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees. *Ib. xxv. 6*
- 32 We have as it were brought forth wind. *Ib. xxvi. 18*
- 33 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little. *Ib. xxviii. 10*
- 34 We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement. *Ib. 15*
- 35 They are drunken, but not with wine. *Ib. xxix. 9*
- 36 Their strength is to sit still. *Ib. xxx. 7*
- 37 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book. *Ib. 8*
- 38 Speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits. *Ib. 10*
- 39 In quietness and in confidence shall be your strength. *Ib. 15*
- 40 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one. *Ib. 17*
- 41 The bread of adversity. *Ib. 20*
- 42 This is the way, walk ye in it. *Ib. 21*
- 43 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. *Ib. xxxii. 2*
- 44 The liberal deviseth liberal things. *Ib. 8*
- 45 An habitation of dragons, and a court for owls. *Ib. xxxiv. 13*

BIBLE

- 1 The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose. *Isaiah xxxv. 1*
- 2 Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees. *Ib. 3*
- 3 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. *Ib. 6*
- 4 The wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. *Ib. 8*
- 5 Sorrow and sighing shall flee away. *Ib. 10*
- 6 Set thine house in order. *Ib. xxxviii. 1*
- 7 I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul. *Ib. 15*
- 8 Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished. *Ib. xl. 1*
- 9 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.
Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain:
And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. *Ib. 3*
- 10 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:
The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass. *Ib. 6*
- 11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. *Ib. 11*
- 12 The nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing. *Ib. 15*
- 13 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? *Ib. 21*
- 14 But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength: they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint. *Ib. 31*
- 15 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench. *Ib. xlii. 3*
- 16 He warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire. *Ib. xliv. 16*
- 17 Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? *Ib. xlv. 9*
- 18 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself. *Ib. 15*
- 19 I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction. *Ib. xlviii. 10*
- 20 O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea. *Ib. 18*
- 21 There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked. *Ib. 22*
- 22 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace;
- that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! *Isaiah lii. 7*
- 23 For they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zion.
Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem. *Ib. 8*
- 24 Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed? *Ib. liii. 1*
- 25 He hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.
He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.
Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows. *Ib. 2*
- 26 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.
All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.
He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. *Ib. 5*
- 27 He was cut off out of the land of the living. *Ib. 8*
- 28 He was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors. *Ib. 12*
- 29 Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.
Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? *Ib. lv. 1*
- 30 Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. *Ib. 6*
- 31 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord. *Ib. 8*
- 32 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree. *Ib. 13*
- 33 I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off. *Ib. lvi. 5*
- 34 Peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near. *Ib. lvii. 19*
- 35 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? *Ib. lviii. 5*
- 36 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? *Ib. 6*
- 37 Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily. *Ib. 8*
- 38 They make haste to shed innocent blood. *Ib. lix. 7*
- 39 Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee. *Ib. lx. 1*

BIBLE

- 1 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation. *Isaiah lx. 22*
- 2 The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me. *Ib. lxi. 1*
- 3 To bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;
To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn. *Ib. 1*
- 4 To give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness. *Ib. 3*
- 5 Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? *Ib. lxiii. 1*
- 6 I have trodden the winepress alone. *Ib. 3*
- 7 In all their affliction he was afflicted. *Ib. 9*
- 8 All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf. *Ib. lxiv. 6*
- 9 For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth. *Ib. lxv. 17*
- 10 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you. *Ib. lxvi. 13*
- 11 They were as fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbour's wife. *Jeremiah v. 8*
- 12 This people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart. *Ib. 23*
- 13 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof? *Ib. 31*
- 14 Saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. *Ib. vi. 14*
- 15 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the Lord: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces? *Ib. vii. 19*
- 16 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved. *Ib. viii. 20*
- 17 Is there no balm in Gilead? *Ib. 22*
- 18 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? *Ib. xiii. 23*
- 19 A man of strife and a man of contention. *Ib. xv. 10*
- 20 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked. *Ib. xvii. 9*
- 21 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not. *Ib. 11*
- 22 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not. *Ib. xlv. 5*
- 23 Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow. *Lamentations i. 12*
- 24 The wormwood and the gall. *Ib. iii. 19*
- 25 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth. *Ib. 27*
- 26 He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him. *Ib. 30*
- 27 As if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel. *Ezekiel x. 10*
- 28 As is the mother, so is her daughter. *Ib. xvi. 44*
- 29 The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge. *Ib. xviii. 2*
- 30 When the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. *Ezekiel xviii. 27*
- 31 The king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way. *Ib. xxi. 21*
- 32 She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men. *Ib. xxiii. 12*
- 33 The valley which was full of bones. *Ib. xxxvii. 1*
- 34 Can these bones live? *Ib. 3*
- 35 The image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. *Daniel iii. 3*
- 36 The sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of musick. *Ib. 5*
- 37 Cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. *Ib. 6*
- 38 We are not careful to answer thee in this matter. *Ib. 16*
- 39 Commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated. *Ib. 19*
- 40 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. *Ib. 21*
- 41 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come hither. *Ib. 26*
- 42 MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.
This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.
TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.
PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians. *Ib. v. 25*
- 43 The Ancient of days. *Ib. vii. 9*
- 44 O Daniel, a man greatly beloved. *Ib. x. 11*
- 45 Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased. *Ib. xii. 4*
- 46 They have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind. *Hosea viii. 7*
- 47 Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity. *Ib. x. 13*
- 48 I drew them . . . with bands of love. *Ib. xi. 4*
- 49 I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes. *Ib. xii. 10*
- 50 That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten. *Joel i. 4*
- 51 I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten. *Ib. ii. 25*
- 52 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. *Ib. 28*
- 53 Multitudes in the valley of decision. *Ib. iii. 14*
- 54 Can two walk together, except they be agreed? *Amos iii. 3*
- 55 Shall there be evil in a city, and the Lord hath not done it? *Ib. 6*

BIBLE

- 1 A firebrand plucked out of the burning. *Amos* iv. 11
 - 2 Woe to them that are at ease in Zion. *Ib.* vi. 1
 - 3 The Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.
And the Lord said unto me, Amos, what seest thou?
And I said, A plumbline. *Ib.* vii. 7
 - 4 Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah. *Jonah* i. 7
 - 5 Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights. *Ib.* 17
 - 6 They shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree. *Micah* iv. 4
 - 7 But thou, Beth-lehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel. *Ib.* v. 2
 - 8 What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? *Ib.* vi. 8
 - 9 Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. *Habakkuk* ii. 2
 - 10 Your fathers, where are they? And the prophets, do they live for ever? *Zechariah* i. 5
 - 11 For who hath despised the day of small things? *Ib.* iv. 10
 - 12 Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope. *Ib.* ix. 12
 - 13 I was wounded in the house of my friends. *Ib.* xiii. 6
 - 14 Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? *Malachi* ii. 10
 - 15 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings. *Ib.* iv. 2
- Apocrypha*
- 16 The first wrote, Wine is the strongest.
The second wrote, The king is strongest.
The third wrote, Women are strongest: but above all things Truth beareth away the victory. *1 Esdras* iii. 10
 - 17 Great is Truth, and mighty above all things. *Ib.* iv. 41
 - 18 I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out. *2 Esdras* xiv. 25
 - 19 Magna est veritas et praevallet.
Great is truth and it prevails. *3 Esdras* iv. 41 (Vulgate)
 - 20 The holy spirit of discipline. *The Wisdom of Solomon* i. 5
 - 21 The ear of jealousy heareth all things. *Ib.* 10
 - 22 Through envy of the devil came death into the world. *Ib.* ii. 24
 - 23 But the souls of the righteous are in the hand of God, and there shall no torment touch them.
In the sight of the unwise they seemed to die: and their departure is taken for misery,
And their going from us to be utter destruction: but they are in peace.
- For though they be punished in the sight of men, yet is their hope full of immortality.
And having been a little chastised, they shall be greatly rewarded: for God proved them, and found them worthy for himself. *The Wisdom of Solomon* iii. 1
 - 24 And in the time of their visitation they shall shine, and run to and fro like sparks among the stubble. *Ib.* 7
 - 25 Even so we in like manner, as soon as we were born, began to draw to our end. *Ib.* v. 13
 - 26 Passeth away as the remembrance of a guest that tarrieth but a day. *Ib.* 14
 - 27 O Lord, thou lover of souls. *Ib.* xi. 26
 - 28 For men, serving either calamity or tyranny, did ascribe unto stones and stocks the incommunicable name. *Ib.* xiv. 21
 - 29 My son, if thou come to serve the Lord, prepare thy soul for temptation. *Ecclesiasticus* ii. 1
 - 30 For the Lord is full of compassion and mercy, long-suffering, and very pitiful, and forgiveth sins, and saveth in time of affliction. *Ib.* 11
 - 31 We will fall into the hands of the Lord, and not into the hands of men: for as his majesty is, so is his mercy. *Ib.* 18
 - 32 Be not curious in unnecessary matters: for more things are shewed unto thee than men understand. *Ib.* iii. 23
 - 33 For if he curse thee in the bitterness of his soul, his prayer shall be heard of him that made him. *Ib.* iv. 6
 - 34 Woe to him that is alone when he falleth, for he hath not another to help him up. *Ib.* 10
 - 35 Be not ignorant of any thing in a great matter or a small. *Ib.* v. 15
 - 36 A faithful friend is the medicine of life. *Ib.* vi. 16
 - 37 Miss not the discourse of the elders. *Ib.* viii. 9
 - 38 Open not thine heart to every man. *Ib.* 19
 - 39 Give not thy soul unto a woman. *Ib.* ix. 2
 - 40 Forsake not an old friend; for the new is not comparable to him; a new friend is as new wine; when it is old, thou shalt drink it with pleasure. *Ib.* 10
 - 41 Many kings have sat down upon the ground; and one that was never thought of hath worn the crown. *Ib.* xi. 5
 - 42 Judge none blessed before his death. *Ib.* 28
 - 43 He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith. *Ib.* xiii. 1
 - 44 For how agree the kettle and the earthen pot together? *Ib.* 2
 - 45 They received the use of the five operations of the Lord, and in the sixth place he imparted them understanding, and in the seventh speech, an interpreter of the cogitations thereof. *Ib.* xvii. 5
 - 46 Be not made a beggar by banqueting upon borrowing. *Ib.* xviii. 33
 - 47 He that contemneth small things shall fall by little and little. *Ib.* xix. 1
 - 48 If thou hast heard a word, let it die with thee; and be bold, it will not burst thee. *Ib.* 10

BIBLE

- 1 All wickedness is but little to the wickedness of a woman. *Ecclesiasticus xxv. 19*
- 2 Neither [give] a wicked woman liberty to gad abroad. *Ib. 25*
- 3 The stroke of the tongue breaketh the bones. Many have fallen by the edge of the sword: but not so many as have fallen by the tongue. *Ib. xxviii. 17*
- 4 And weigh thy words in a balance, and make a door and bar for thy mouth. *Ib. 25*
- 5 Envy and wrath shorten the life. *Ib. xxx. 24*
- 6 Leave off first for manners' sake. *Ib. xxxi. 17*
- 7 Let thy speech be short, comprehending much in few words. *Ib. xxxii. 8*
- 8 Leave not a stain in thine honour. *Ib. xxxiii. 22*
- 9 Honour a physician with the honour due unto him for the uses which ye may have of him: for the Lord hath created him. *Ib. xxxviii. 1*
- 10 For of the most High cometh healing. *Ib. 2*
- 11 The wisdom of a learned man cometh by opportunity of leisure: and he that hath little business shall become wise. *Ib. 24*
- 12 How can he get wisdom . . . whose talk is of bullocks. *Ib. 25*
- 13 They will maintain the state of the world, and all their desire is in the work of their craft. *Ib. 34*
- 14 Let us now praise famous men, and our fathers that begat us. *Ib. xlv. 1*
- 15 Such as did bear rule in their kingdoms. *Ib. 3*
- 16 Such as found out musical tunes, and recited verses in writing: Rich men furnished with ability, living peaceably in their habitations. *Ib. 5*
- 17 There be of them, that have left a name behind them. *Ib. 8*
- 18 And some there be, which have no memorial. *Ib. 9*
- 19 Their bodies are buried in peace; but their name liveth for evermore. *Ib. 14*
- 20 It is a foolish thing to make a long prologue, and to be short in the story itself. *2 Maccabees ii. 32*
- 21 When he was at the last gasp. *Ib. vii. 9*
- 22 It was an holy and good thought. *Ib. xii. 45*
- 23 Raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. *St. Matthew iii. 4*
- 24 O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? *Ib. 7*
- 25 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees. *Ib. 10*
- 26 Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. *Ib. 15*
- 27 This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. *Ib. 17*
- 28 Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. *Ib. iv. 4*
- 29 Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. *Ib. 7*
- 30 The devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them. *Ib. 8*
- 31 Angels came and ministered unto him. *Ib. 11*
- 32 Fishers of men. *Ib. 19*
- 33 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for their's is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. *Ib. v. 3*
- 34 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? *Ib. 13*
- 35 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. *Ib. 14*
- 36 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works. *Ib. 16*
- 37 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am come not to destroy, but to fulfil. *Ib. 17*
- 38 Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees. *Ib. 20*
- 39 Whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. *Ib. 22*
- 40 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him. *Ib. 25*
- 41 Till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing. *Ib. 26*
- 42 Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool. *Ib. 34*
- 43 Let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay. *Ib. 37*
- 44 Resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. *Ib. 39*
- 45 Whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. *Ib. 41*
- 46 He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. *Ib. 45*
- 47 Do not even the publicans the same? *Ib. 46*

New Testament

- 23 There came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. *St. Matthew ii. 1*
- 24 They presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. *Ib. 11*
- 25 They departed into their own country another way. *Ib. 12*
- 26 Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not. *Ib. 18*
- 27 Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. *Ib. iii. 2*
- 28 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. *Ib. 3*

BIBLE

- 1 Be ye therefore perfect. *St. Matthew v. 48*
- 2 When thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth. *Ib. vi. 3*
- 3 Use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. *Ib. 7*
- 4 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. *Ib. 9*
- 5 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal. *Ib. 19*
- 6 Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven. *Ib. 20*
- 7 Where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. *Ib. 21*
- 8 If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness! *Ib. 23*
- 9 No man can serve two masters. *Ib. 24*
- 10 Ye cannot serve God and mammon. *Ib.*
- 11 Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns. *Ib. 25*
- 12 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? *Ib. 27*
- 13 Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. *Ib. 28*
- 14 Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. *Ib. 33*
- 15 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof. *Ib. 34*
- 16 Judge not, that ye be not judged. *Ib. vii. 1*
- 17 Why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? *Ib. 3*
- 18 Neither cast ye your pearls before swine. *Ib. 6*
- 19 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. *Ib. 7*
- 20 Every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth. *Ib. 8*
- 21 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? *Ib. 9*
- 22 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets. *Ib. 12*
- 23 Wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be that go in thereat. *Ib. 13*
- 24 Strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. *Ib. 14*
- 25 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. *St. Matthew vii. 15*
- 26 Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? *Ib. 16*
- 27 By their fruits ye shall know them. *Ib. 20*
- 28 And great was the fall of it. *Ib. 27*
- 29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes. *Ib. 29*
- 30 Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof. *Ib. viii. 8*
- 31 I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. *Ib. 9*
- 32 I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. *Ib. 10*
- 33 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. *Ib. 12*
- 34 The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. *Ib. 20*
- 35 Let the dead bury their dead. *Ib. 22*
- 36 The whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. *Ib. 32*
- 37 Sitting at the receipt of custom. *Ib. ix. 9*
- 38 Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? *Ib. 11*
- 39 They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. *Ib. 12*
- 40 I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. *Ib. 13*
- 41 Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? *Ib. 15*
- 42 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles. *Ib. 17*
- 43 The maid is not dead, but sleepeth. *Ib. 24*
- 44 He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils. *Ib. 34*
- 45 The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few. *Ib. 37*
- 46 Go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. *Ib. x. 6*
- 47 Freely ye have received, freely give. *Ib. 8*
- 48 When ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. *Ib. 14*
- 49 Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. *Ib. 16*
- 50 He that endureth to the end shall be saved. *Ib. 22*
- 51 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. *Ib. 24*
- 52 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. *Ib. 29*
- 53 The very hairs of your head are all numbered. *Ib. 30*
- 54 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows. *Ib. 31*

BIBLE

- 1 I came not to send peace, but a sword.
St. Matthew x. 34
- 2 A man's foes shall be they of his own household.
Ib. 36
- 3 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.
Ib. 39
- 4 Whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.
Ib. 42
- 5 Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?
Ib. xi. 3
- 6 What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?
But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? . . .
But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.
Ib. 7
- 7 The kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.
Ib. 12
- 8 We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.
Ib. 17
- 9 Wisdom is justified of her children.
Ib. 19
- 10 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.
Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.
For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.
Ib. 28
- 11 He that is not with me is against me.
Ib. xii. 30
- 12 The blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.
Ib. 31
- 13 The tree is known by his fruit.
Ib. 33
- 14 Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.
Ib. 34
- 15 Every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.
Ib. 36
- 16 An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign.
Ib. 39
- 17 Behold, a greater than Solomon is here.
Ib. 42
- 18 Empty, swept, and garnished.
Ib. 44
- 19 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.
Ib. 45
- 20 Behold my mother and my brethren!
Ib. 49
- 21 Some seeds fell by the wayside.
Ib. xiii. 4
- 22 Because they had no root, they withered away.
Ib. 6
- 23 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.
Ib. 8
- 24 The care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches.
Ib. 22
- 25 His enemy came and sowed tares.
Ib. 25
- 26 An enemy hath done this.
Ib. 28
- 27 Let both grow together until the harvest.
Ib. 30
- 28 The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed.
Ib. 31
- 29 So that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.
St. Matthew xiii. 32
- 30 One pearl of great price.
Ib. 46
- 31 An householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.
Ib. 52
- 32 Is not this the carpenter's son?
Ib. 55
- 33 A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.
Ib. 57
- 34 They took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.
Ib. xiv. 20
- 35 In the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.
Ib. 25
- 36 Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.
Ib. 27
- 37 O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?
Ib. 31
- 38 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.
Ib. xv. 11
- 39 They be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.
Ib. 14
- 40 The dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.
Ib. 27
- 41 When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.
Ib. xvi. 2
- 42 The signs of the times.
Ib. 3
- 43 Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.
Ib. 18
- 44 Get thee behind me, Satan.
Ib. 23
- 45 What is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?
Ib. 26
- 46 It is good for us to be here.
Ib. xvii. 4
- 47 If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove.
Ib. 20
- 48 Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.
Ib. xviii. 3
- 49 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.
Ib. 6
- 50 It must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!
Ib. 7
- 51 If thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.
Ib. 9
- 52 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.
Ib. 20
- 53 Until seventy times seven.
Ib. 22
- 54 Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.
Ib. 26
- 55 Pay me that thou owest.
Ib. 28
- 56 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.
Ib. xix. 6
- 57 Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
Ib. 19

BIBLE

- 1 If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven. *St. Matthew xix. 21*
- 2 He went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions. *Ib. 22*
- 3 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. *Ib. 24*
- 4 With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. *Ib. 26*
- 5 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first. *Ib. 30*
- 6 Why stand ye here all the day idle? *Ib. xx. 6*
- 7 Borne the burden and heat of the day. *Ib. 12*
- 8 I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? *Ib. 14*
- 9 It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves. *Ib. xxi. 13*
- 10 For many are called, but few are chosen. *Ib. xxii. 14*
- 11 Whose is this image and superscription? *Ib. 20*
- 12 Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's. *Ib. 21*
- 13 Last of all the woman died also. *Ib. 27*
- 14 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage. *Ib. 30*
- 15 They make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments, and love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues. *Ib. xxiii. 5*
- 16 Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted. *Ib. 12*
- 17 Woe unto you, . . . for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin. *Ib. 23*
- 18 Blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel. *Ib. 24*
- 19 Whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones. *Ib. 27*
- 20 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! *Ib. 37*
- 21 Wars and rumours of wars. *Ib. xxiv. 6*
- 22 But the end is not yet. *Ib.*
- 23 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. *Ib. 7*
- 24 Abomination of desolation. *Ib. 15*
- 25 Wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. *Ib. 28*
- 26 Eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage. *Ib. 38*
- 27 One shall be taken, and the other left. *Ib. 40*
- 28 Unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability. *Ib. xxv. 15*
- 29 Well done, thou good and faithful servant. *Ib. 21*
- 30 Enter thou into the joy of thy lord. *St. Matthew xxv. 21*
- 31 Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed. *Ib. 24*
- 32 Unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath. *Ib. 29*
- 33 I was a stranger, and ye took me in: Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. *Ib. 35*
- 34 Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. *Ib. 40*
- 35 A woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment. *Ib. xxvi. 7*
- 36 To what purpose is this waste? *Ib. 8*
- 37 What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. *Ib. 15*
- 38 It had been good for that man if he had not been born. *Ib. 24*
- 39 This night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. *Ib. 34*
- 40 Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. *Ib. 35*
- 41 If it be possible, let this cup pass from me. *Ib. 39*
- 42 What, could ye not watch with me one hour? *Ib. 40*
- 43 The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. *Ib. 41*
- 44 Hail, master; and kissed him. *Ib. 49*
- 45 Friend, wherefore art thou come? *Ib. 50*
- 46 All they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. *Ib. 52*
- 47 Thy speech bewrayeth thee. Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew. *Ib. 73*
- 48 Have thou nothing to do with that just man. *Ib. xxvii. 19*
- 49 He took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. *Ib. 24*
- 50 His blood be on us, and on our children. *Ib. 25*
- 51 He saved others; himself he cannot save. *Ib. 42*
- 52 Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? . . . My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? *Ib. 46*
- 53 The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath. *St. Mark ii. 27*
- 54 If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. *Ib. iii. 25*
- 55 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. *Ib. iv. 9*
- 56 With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you. *Ib. 24*
- 57 My name is Legion: for we are many. *Ib. v. 9*
- 58 Clothed, and in his right mind. *Ib. 15*
- 59 My little daughter lieth at the point of death. *Ib. 23*
- 60 Had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse. *Ib. 26*

BIBLE

- 1 Knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him. ' *St. Mark v. 30*
- 2 I see men as trees, walking. *Ib. viii. 24*
- 3 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? *Ib. 36*
- 4 Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. *Ib. ix. 24*
- 5 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. *Ib. 44*
- 6 Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. *Ib. x. 14*
- 7 Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers. *Ib. xii. 40*
- 8 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites. *Ib. 42*
- 9 Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. *Ib. xvi. 15*
- 10 It seemed good to me also . . . to write unto thee . . . most excellent Theophilus. *St. Luke i. 3*
- 11 To turn the hearts of . . . the disobedient to the wisdom of the just. *Ib. 17*
- 12 Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. *Ib. 28*
- 13 My soul doth magnify the Lord,
And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.
For he hath regarded the low estate of his hand-
maiden: for, behold, from henceforth all genera-
tions shall call me blessed. *Ib. 46*
- 14 He hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scat-
tered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.
He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and
exalted them of low degree.
He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the
rich he hath sent empty away. *Ib. 51*
- 15 To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the
shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of
peace. *Ib. 79*
- 16 And it came to pass in those days, that there went
out a decree from Cæsar Augustus, that all the
world should be taxed. *Ib. ii. 1*
- 17 Because there was no room for them in the inn. *Ib. 7*
- 18 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and
the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and
they were sore afraid. *Ib. 9*
- 19 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good
will toward men. *Ib. 14*
- 20 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace,
according to thy word. *Ib. 29*
- 21 Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's busi-
ness? *Ib. 49*
- 22 Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour
with God and man. *Ib. 52*
- 23 Be content with your wages. *Ib. iii. 14*
- 24 Shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a
moment of time. *Ib. iv. 5*
- 25 Physician, heal thyself. *Ib. 23*
- 26 Many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias . . .
But unto none of them was Elias sent. *Ib. 25*
- 27 Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken
nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down
the net. *St. Luke v. 5*
- 28 No man . . . having drunk old wine straightway
desireth new: for he saith, The old is better. *Ib. 39*
- 29 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! *Ib. vi. 26*
- 30 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged. *Ib. 37*
- 31 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure,
pressed down, and shaken together, and running
over, shall men give into your bosom. *Ib. 38*
- 32 The only son of his mother, and she was a widow. *Ib. vii. 12*
- 33 Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he
saith, Master, say on. *Ib. 40*
- 34 Peace be to this house. *Ib. x. 5*
- 35 For the labourer is worthy of his hire. *Ib. 7*
- 36 I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. *Ib. 18*
- 37 I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth,
that thou hast hid these things from the wise and
prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even
so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight. *Ib. 21*
- 38 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have
desired to see those things which you see, and have
not seen them; and to hear those things which ye
hear, and have not heard them. *Ib. 24*
- 39 Fell among thieves. *Ib. 30*
- 40 He passed by on the other side. *Ib. 31*
- 41 He took out two pence, and gave them to the host. *Ib. 35*
- 42 Whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again,
I will repay thee. *Ib.*
- 43 Go, and do thou likewise. *Ib. 37*
- 44 But Martha was cumbered about much serving. *Ib. 40*
- 45 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that
good part, which shall not be taken away from her. *Ib. 42*
- 46 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his
goods are in peace. *Ib. xi. 21*
- 47 All his armour wherein he trusted. *Ib. 22*
- 48 He that is not with me is against me. *Ib. 23*
- 49 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be
not darkness. *Ib. 35*
- 50 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the
key of knowledge. *Ib. 52*
- 51 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not
one of them is forgotten before God? *Ib. xii. 6*
- 52 Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years;
take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. *Ib. 19*
- 53 Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of
thee. *Ib. 20*
- 54 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights
burning. *Ib. 35*
- 55 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy
of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. *Ib. 48*

BIBLE

- 1 Cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?
St. Luke xiii. 7
- 2 Begin with shame to take the lowest room. *Ib. xiv. 9*
- 3 Friend, go up higher. *Ib. 10*
- 4 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. *Ib. 11*
- 5 They all with one consent began to make excuse.
Ib. 18
- 6 I pray thee have me excused. *Ib.*
- 7 I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.
Ib. 20
- 8 The poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.
Ib. 21
- 9 Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in.
Ib. 23
- 10 Leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness.
Ib. xv. 4
- 11 Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.
Ib. 6
- 12 Joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.
Ib. 7
- 13 Wasted his substance with riotous living. *Ib. 13*
- 14 He would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.
And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!
I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.
Ib. 16
- 15 Bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it. *Ib. 23*
- 16 This my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. *Ib. 24*
- 17 Which hath devoured thy living with harlots. *Ib. 30*
- 18 I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed. *Ib. xvi. 3*
- 19 Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.
Ib. 6
- 20 And the Lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. *Ib. 8*
- 21 Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness. *Ib. 9*
- 22 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much. *Ib. 10*
- 23 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day.
Ib. 19
- 24 The crumbs which fell from the rich man's table.
Ib. 21
- 25 Carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom. *Ib. 22*
- 26 Between us and you there is a great gulf fixed. *Ib. 26*
- 27 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea.
Ib. xvii. 2
- 28 Say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do. *Ib. 10*
- 29 Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?
St. Luke xvii. 17
- 30 The kingdom of God is within you. *Ib. 21*
- 31 Remember Lot's wife. *Ib. 32*
- 32 Men ought always to pray, and not to faint.
Ib. xviii. 1
- 33 God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are.
Ib. 11
- 34 God be merciful to me a sinner. *Ib. 13*
- 35 How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!
Ib. 24
- 36 Have thou authority over ten cities. *Ib. xix. 17*
- 37 Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee. *Ib. 22*
- 38 Thou knewest that I was an austere man. *Ib.*
- 39 If these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out. *Ib. 40*
- 40 The things which belong unto thy peace. *Ib. 42*
- 41 And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.
Ib. xx. 16
- 42 In your patience possess ye your souls. *Ib. xxi. 19*
- 43 He shall shew you a large upper room furnished.
Ib. xxii. 12
- 44 I am among you as he that serveth. *Ib. 27*
- 45 Nevertheless, not my will, but thine, be done. *Ib. 42*
- 46 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. *Ib. 61*
- 47 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?
Ib. xxiii. 31
- 48 Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. *Ib. 34*
- 49 Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. *Ib. 42*
- 50 To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. *Ib. 43*
- 51 Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit. *Ib. 46*
- 52 He was a good man, and a just. *Ib. 50*
- 53 Why seek ye the living among the dead? *Ib. xxiv. 5*
- 54 Their words seemed to them as idle tales. *Ib. 11*
- 55 Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way?
Ib. 32
- 56 He was known of them in breaking of bread. *Ib. 35*
- 57 A piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. *Ib. 42*
- 58 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. *St. John i. 1*
- 59 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. *Ib. 3*
- 60 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. *Ib. 5*
- 61 There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. *Ib. 6*
- 62 The true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. *Ib. 9*
- 63 He came unto his own, and his own received him not.
Ib. 11
- 64 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.
Ib. 14

BIBLE

- 1 No man hath seen God at any time. *St. John i. 18*
- 2 Who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. *Ib. 27*
- 3 Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? *Ib. 46*
- 4 Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! *Ib. 47*
- 5 Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. *Ib. ii. 4*
- 6 When he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple. *Ib. 15*
- 7 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth. *Ib. iii. 8*
- 8 How can these things be? *Ib. 9*
- 9 God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *Ib. 16*
- 10 Men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. *Ib. 19*
- 11 The friend of the bridegroom . . . rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. *Ib. 29*
- 12 He must increase, but I must decrease. *Ib. 30*
- 13 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. *Ib. iv. 24*
- 14 They are white already to harvest. *Ib. 35*
- 15 Other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours. *Ib. 38*
- 16 Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. *Ib. v. 8*
- 17 Passed from death unto life. *Ib. 24*
- 18 He was a burning and a shining light. *Ib. 35*
- 19 Search the scriptures. *Ib. 39*
- 20 What are they among so many? *Ib. vi. 9*
- 21 Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. *Ib. 12*
- 22 Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. *Ib. 37*
- 23 It is the spirit that quickeneth. *Ib. 63*
- 24 Never man spake like this man. *Ib. vii. 46*
- 25 Are ye also deceived? *Ib. 47*
- 26 He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. *Ib. viii. 7*
- 27 Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more. *Ib. 11*
- 28 The truth shall make you free. *Ib. 32*
- 29 Ye are of your father the devil. *Ib. 44*
- 30 There is no truth in him. *Ib.*
- 31 He is a liar, and the father of it. *Ib.*
- 32 Which of you convinceth me of sin? *Ib. 46*
- 33 The night cometh, when no man can work. *Ib. ix. 4*
- 34 He is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. *Ib. 21*
- 35 One thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. *Ib. 25*
- 36 I am the door. *Ib. x. 9*
- 37 The good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. *St. John x. 11*
- 38 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. *Ib. 13*
- 39 Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold. *Ib. 16*
- 40 I am the resurrection, and the life. *Ib. xi. 25*
- 41 Jesus wept. *Ib. 35*
- 42 It is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people. *Ib. 50*
- 43 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? *Ib. xii. 5*
- 44 The poor always ye have with you. *Ib. 8*
- 45 Sir, we would see Jesus. *Ib. 21*
- 46 Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you. *Ib. 35*
- 47 Lord, dost thou wash my feet? *Ib. xiii. 6*
- 48 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. *Ib. 23*
- 49 That thou doest, do quickly. *Ib. 27*
- 50 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. *Ib. xiv. 1*
- 51 In my Father's house are many mansions. *Ib. 2*
- 52 I go to prepare a place for you. *Ib.*
- 53 I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. *Ib. 6*
- 54 Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. *Ib. 8*
- 55 Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? *Ib. 9*
- 56 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot. *Ib. 22*
- 57 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. *Ib. xv. 13*
- 58 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you. *Ib. 16*
- 59 Quo vadis? Whither goest thou? *Ib. xvi. 5 (Vulgate) and the Apocryphal Acts of Peter*
- 60 It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you. *Ib. 7*
- 61 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. *Ib. 12*
- 62 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. *Ib. 16*
- 63 Do ye now believe? *Ib. 31*
- 64 In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. *Ib. 33*
- 65 The son of perdition. *Ib. xvii. 12*
- 66 Put up thy sword into the sheath. *Ib. xviii. 11*
- 67 Answerest thou the high priest so? *Ib. 22*
- 68 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? *Ib. 38*
- 69 Now Barabbas was a robber. *Ib. 40*
- 70 Ecce homo. Behold the man. *Ib. xix. 5 (Vulgate)*
- 71 What I have written I have written. *Ib. 22*
- 72 Woman, behold thy son! . . . Behold thy mother! *Ib. 26*

BIBLE

- 1 I thirst. *St. John xix. 28*
- 2 It is finished. *Ib. 30*
- 3 A new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. *Ib. 41*
- 4 The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. *Ib. xx. 1*
- 5 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. *Ib. 4*
- 6 She, supposing him to be the gardener. *Ib. 15*
- 7 She turned herself and saith unto him, Rabboni. *Ib. 16*
- 8 Touch me not. *Ib. 17*
- 9 Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. *Ib. 25*
- 10 Be not faithless, but believing. *Ib. 27*
- 11 Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. *Ib. 29*
- 12 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. *Ib. xxi. 3*
- 13 Children, have ye any meat? *Ib. 5*
- 14 Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? *Ib. 15*
- 15 Feed my lambs. *Ib.*
- 16 Feed my sheep. *Ib. 16*
- 17 Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. *Ib. 17*
- 18 When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. *Ib. 18*
- 19 The disciple whom Jesus loved. *Ib. 20*
- 20 What shall this man do?
Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? *Ib. 21*
- 21 The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus.
The Acts of the Apostles i. 1
- 22 Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? *Ib. 11*
- 23 His bishoprick let another take. *Ib. 20*
- 24 A rushing mighty wind. *Ib. ii. 2*
- 25 Cloven tongues like as of fire. *Ib. 3*
- 26 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judæa, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia.
Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,
Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God. *Ib. 9*
- 27 Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee. *Ib. iii. 6*
- 28 I wot that through ignorance ye did it. *Ib. 17*
- 29 They took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. *The Acts of the Apostles iv. 13*
- 30 Barnabas, . . . The son of consolation. *Ib. 36*
- 31 We ought to obey God rather than men. *Ib. v. 29*
- 32 If this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:
But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. *Ib. 38*
- 33 It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables. *Ib. vi. 2*
- 34 The witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. *Ib. vii. 58*
- 35 Saul was consenting unto his death. *Ib. viii. 1*
- 36 Thy money perish with thee. *Ib. 20*
- 37 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter. *Ib. 21*
- 38 In the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity. *Ib. 23*
- 39 Understandest thou what thou readest? . . .
How can I, except some man should guide me? *Ib. 30*
- 40 Breathing out threatenings and slaughter. *Ib. ix. 1*
- 41 Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *Ib. 4*
- 42 It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. *Ib. 5*
- 43 The street which is called Straight. *Ib. 11*
- 44 Full of good works. *Ib. 36*
- 45 One Simon a tanner. *Ib. 43*
- 46 As it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth. *Ib. x. 11*
- 47 What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common. *Ib. 15*
- 48 God is no respecter of persons. *Ib. 34*
- 49 It is the voice of a god, and not of a man. *Ib. xii. 22*
- 50 He was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost. *Ib. 23*
- 51 The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. *Ib. xiv. 11*
- 52 We also are men of like passions with you. *Ib. 15*
- 53 Come over into Macedonia, and help us. *Ib. xvi. 9*
- 54 Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira. *Ib. 14*
- 55 A certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination. *Ib. 16*
- 56 Certain lewd fellows of the baser sort. *Ib. xvii. 5*
- 57 These that have turned the world upside down. *Ib. 6*
- 58 What will this babbler say? *Ib. 18*
- 59 For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing. *Ib. 21*
- 60 Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.
For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you. *Ib. 22*

BIBLE

- 1 For in him we live, and move, and have our being.
The Acts of the Apostles xvii. 28
- 2 As certain also of your own poets have said. *Ib.*
- 3 Gallio cared for none of those things. *Ib. xviii. 17*
- 4 Mighty in the scriptures. *Ib. 24*
- 5 We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost. *Ib. xix. 2*
- 6 Demetrius, a silversmith. *Ib. 24*
- 7 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. *Ib. 32*
- 8 All with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians. *Ib. 34*
- 9 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar. *Ib. 40*
- 10 I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem. *Ib. xx. 22*
- 11 It is more blessed to give than to receive. *Ib. 35*
- 12 A citizen of no mean city. *Ib. xxi. 39*
- 13 Brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel. *Ib. xxii. 3*
- 14 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born. *Ib. 28*
- 15 God shall smite thee, thou whited wall. *Ib. xxiii. 3*
- 16 Revilest thou God's high priest? *Ib. 4*
- 17 I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee. *Ib. 6*
- 18 A conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. *Ib. xxiv. 16*
- 19 I appeal unto Cæsar. *Ib. xxv. 11*
- 20 Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar? unto Cæsar shalt thou go. *Ib. 12*
- 21 I think myself happy, king Agrippa. *Ib. xxvi. 2*
- 22 After the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. *Ib. 5*
- 23 Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. *Ib. 24*
- 24 Words of truth and soberness. *Ib. 25*
- 25 For this thing was not done in a corner. *Ib. 26*
- 26 Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian. *Ib. 28*
- 27 I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds. *Ib. 29*
- 28 They used helps, undergirding the ship. *Ib. xxvii. 17*
- 29 They cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day. *Ib. 29*
- 30 Without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers. *The Epistle of Paul to the Romans i. 9*
- 31 The just shall live by faith. *Ib. 17*
- 32 Worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator. *Ib. 25*
- 33 Patient continuance in well doing. *Ib. ii. 7*
- 34 For there is no respect of persons with God. *Ib. 11*
- 35 These . . . are a law unto themselves. *Ib. 14*
- 36 Let God be true, but every man a liar. *Ib. iii. 4*
- 37 Let us do evil, that good may come. *Romans iii. 8*
- 38 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God. *Ib. 23*
- 39 For where no law is, there is no transgression. *Ib. iv. 15*
- 40 Who against hope believed in hope. *Ib. 18*
- 41 Hope maketh not ashamed. *Ib. v. 5*
- 42 Where sin abounded, grace did much more abound. *Ib. 20*
- 43 Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? *Ib. vi. 1*
- 44 We also should walk in newness of life. *Ib. 4*
- 45 Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. *Ib. 9*
- 46 The wages of sin is death. *Ib. 23*
- 47 Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law. *Ib. vii. 7*
- 48 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. *Ib. 17*
- 49 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. *Ib. 19*
- 50 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. *Ib. 21*
- 51 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? *Ib. 24*
- 52 They that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. For to be carnally minded is death. *Ib. viii. 5*
- 53 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. *Ib. 15*
- 54 We are the children of God: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ. *Ib. 16*
- 55 For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now. *Ib. 22*
- 56 All things work together for good to them that love God. *Ib. 28*
- 57 If God be for us, who can be against us? *Ib. 31*
- 58 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. *Ib. 38*
- 59 I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh. *Ib. ix. 3*
- 60 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? *Ib. 21*
- 61 A zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. *Ib. x. 2*
- 62 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God. *Ib. xii. 1*

BIBLE

- 1 Let love be without dissimulation.
The Epistle of Paul to the Romans xii. 9
- 2 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;
Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord. *Ib.* 10
- 3 Given to hospitality. *Ib.* 13
- 4 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. *Ib.* 15
- 5 Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. *Ib.* 16
- 6 Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. *Ib.* 19
- 7 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. *Ib.* 21
- 8 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. *Ib.* xiii. 1
- 9 The powers that be are ordained of God. *Ib.*
- 10 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. *Ib.* 3
- 11 Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.
Owe no man anything, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. *Ib.* 7
- 12 Love is the fulfilling of the law. *Ib.* 10
- 13 Now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.
The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. *Ib.* 11
- 14 Make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof. *Ib.* 14
- 15 Doubtful disputations. *Ib.* xiv. 1
- 16 Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. *Ib.* 5
- 17 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. *Ib.* xv. 1
- 18 Salute one another with an holy kiss. *Ib.* xvi. 16
- 19 The foolishness of preaching.
The First Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians i. 21
- 20 God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. *Ib.* 27
- 21 I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 22 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. *Ib.* iii. 6
- 23 Every man's work shall be made manifest. *Ib.* 13
- 24 Stewards of the mysteries of God. *Ib.* iv. 1
- 25 A spectacle unto the world, and to angels. *Ib.* 9
- 26 Absent in body, but present in spirit. *Ib.* v. 3
- 27 Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? *Ib.* 6
- 28 Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:
Therefore let us keep the feast, not with the old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. *Ib.* 7
- 29 Your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost. *I Corinthians* vi. 19
- 30 It is better to marry than to burn. *Ib.* vii. 9
- 31 The unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife. *Ib.* 14
- 32 The fashion of this world passeth away. *Ib.* 31
- 33 Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth. *Ib.* viii. 1
- 34 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? *Ib.* ix. 7
- 35 I am made all things to all men. *Ib.* 22
- 36 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? *Ib.* 24
- 37 Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.
I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:
But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway. *Ib.* 25
- 38 Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.
There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. *Ib.* x. 12
- 39 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient. *Ib.* 23
- 40 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. *Ib.* 26
- 41 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. *Ib.* 31
- 42 If a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her. *Ib.* xi. 15
- 43 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. *Ib.* xii. 4
- 44 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. *Ib.* xiii. 1
- 45 Though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.
And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.
Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.
Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.
For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. *Ib.* 2
- 46 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

BIBLE

- For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.
And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.
The First Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians xiii. 11
- 1 If the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle? *Ib.* xiv. 8
- 2 Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak. *Ib.* 34
- 3 If they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church. *Ib.* 35
- 4 Let all things be done decently and in order. *Ib.* 40
- 5 Last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.
For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.
But by the grace of God I am what I am. *Ib.* xv. 8
- 6 I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. *Ib.* 10
- 7 We are of all men most miserable. *Ib.* 19
- 8 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.
For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.
For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. *Ib.* 20
- 9 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. *Ib.* 26
- 10 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus. *Ib.* 32
- 11 Let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die. *Ib.*
- 12 Evil communications corrupt good manners. *Ib.* 33
- 13 One star differeth from another star in glory. *Ib.* 41
- 14 It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption. *Ib.* 42
- 15 The first man is of the earth, earthy. *Ib.* 47
- 16 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,
In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump. *Ib.* 51
- 17 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. *Ib.* 53
- 18 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? *Ib.* 55
- 19 Quit you like men, be strong. *Ib.* xvi. 13
- 20 Let him be Anathema Maran-atha. *Ib.* 22
- 21 Fleishy tables of the heart.
The Second Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians iii. 3
- 22 Not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. *Ib.* 6
- 23 We have this treasure in earthen vessels. *Ib.* iv. 7
- 24 An house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. *Ib.* v. 1
- 25 We walk by faith, not by sight. *Ib.* 7
- 26 The love of Christ constraineth us. *Ib.* 14
- 27 Now is the accepted time. *Ib.* vi. 2
- 28 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report. *II Corinthians* vi. 8
- 29 As having nothing, and yet possessing all things. *Ib.* 10
- 30 Without were fightings, within were fears. *Ib.* vii. 5
- 31 God loveth a cheerful giver. *Ib.* ix. 7
- 32 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. *Ib.* xi. 19
- 33 Are they Hebrews? so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I. Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more. *Ib.* 22
- 34 Five times received I forty stripes save one. *Ib.* 24
- 35 In perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren. *Ib.* 26
- 36 Whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth. *Ib.* xii. 2
- 37 There was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me. *Ib.* 7
- 38 My strength is made perfect in weakness. *Ib.* 9
- 39 In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established. *Ib.* xiii. 1
- 40 The right hands of fellowship.
The Epistle of Paul to the Galatians ii. 9
- 41 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you? *Ib.* iii. 1
- 42 Weak and beggarly elements. *Ib.* iv. 9
- 43 Which things are an allegory. *Ib.* 24
- 44 Ye are fallen from grace. *Ib.* v. 4
- 45 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh . . . so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. *Ib.* 17
- 46 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance. *Ib.* 22
- 47 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. *Ib.* vi. 7
- 48 Let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. *Ib.* 9
- 49 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. *Ib.* 11
- 50 You hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins. *The Epistle of Paul to the Ephesians* ii. 1
- 51 Preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. *Ib.* 17
- 52 The unsearchable riches of Christ. *Ib.* iii. 8
- 53 To be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man. *Ib.* 16
- 54 The love of Christ, which passeth knowledge. *Ib.* 19
- 55 Him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think. *Ib.* 20
- 56 Worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called. *Ib.* iv. 1
- 57 Carried about with every wind of doctrine. *Ib.* 14
- 58 We are members one of another. *Ib.* 25

BIBLE

- 1 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath.
The Epistle of Paul to the Ephesians iv. 26
- 2 Nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient.
Ib. v. 4
- 3 Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience.
Ib. 6
- 4 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. *Ib.* 16
- 5 Psalms and hymns and spiritual songs. *Ib.* 19
- 6 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.
Ib. 22
- 7 The first commandment with promise. *Ib.* vi. 2
- 8 Ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath.
Ib. 4
- 9 Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers. *Ib.* 6
- 10 Put on the whole armour of God. *Ib.* 11
- 11 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.
Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. *Ib.* 12
- 12 Your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace. *Ib.* 15
- 13 The shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. *Ib.* 16
- 14 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you.
The Epistle of Paul to the Philippians i. 3.
- 15 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain. *Ib.* 21
- 16 Having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better. *Ib.* 23
- 17 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. *Ib.* ii. 7
- 18 Given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow.
Ib. 9
- 19 Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. *Ib.* 12
- 20 An Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee. *Ib.* iii. 5
- 21 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. *Ib.* 7
If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead. *Ib.* 11
- 22 Forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I press toward the mark. *Ib.* 13
- 23 Whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame. *Ib.* 19
Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. *Ib.* iv. 4
- 24 The peace of God, which passeth all understanding. *Ib.* 7
- 25 Whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. *Philippians* iv. 8
- 26 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. *Ib.* 13
- 27 Touch not; taste not; handle not.
The Epistle of Paul to the Colossians ii. 21
- 28 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. *Ib.* iii. 2
- 29 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. *Ib.* 11
- 30 Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them. *Ib.* 19
- 31 Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt. *Ib.* iv. 6
- 32 Luke, the beloved physician. *Ib.* 14
- 33 Labour of love.
The First Epistle of Paul to the Thessalonians i. 3
- 34 Study to be quiet, and to do your own business. *Ib.* iv. 11
- 35 Pray without ceasing. *Ib.* v. 17
- 36 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. *Ib.* 21
- 37 If any would not work, neither should he eat.
The Second Epistle of Paul to the Thessalonians iii. 10
- 38 Be not weary in well doing. *Ib.* 13
- 39 Fables and endless genealogies.
The First Epistle of Paul to Timothy i. 4
- 40 I did it ignorantly in unbelief. *Ib.* 13
- 41 Sinners; of whom I am chief. *Ib.* 15
- 42 If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work. *Ib.* iii. 1
- 43 Not greedy of filthy lucre. *Ib.* 3
- 44 For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving. *Ib.* iv. 4
- 45 Old wives' fables. *Ib.* 7
- 46 Worse than an infidel. *Ib.* v. 8
- 47 Tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not. *Ib.* 13
- 48 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities. *Ib.* 23
- 49 For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. *Ib.* vi. 7
- 50 The love of money is the root of all evil. *Ib.* 10
- 51 Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life. *Ib.* 12
- 52 Rich in good works. *Ib.* 18
- 53 Science falsely so called. *Ib.* 20
- 54 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.
The Second Epistle of Paul to Timothy i. 7
- 55 Hold fast the form of sound words. *Ib.* 13
- 56 From a child thou hast known the holy scriptures. *Ib.* iii. 15
- 57 Be instant in season, out of season. *Ib.* iv. 2
- 58 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. *Ib.* 7

BIBLE

- 1 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world.
The Second Epistle of Paul to Timothy iv. 10
- 2 Only Luke is with me. *Ib.* 11
- 3 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. *Ib.* 14
- 4 Unto the pure all things are pure.
The Epistle of Paul to Titus i. 15
- 5 Being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.
The Epistle of Paul to Philemon 9
- 6 At sundry times and in divers manners.
The Epistle of Paul to the Hebrews i. 1
- 7 The brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person. *Ib.* 3
- 8 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit. *Ib.* iv. 12
- 9 They crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. *Ib.* vi. 6
- 10 Without shedding of blood is no remission. *Ib.* ix. 22
- 11 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is. *Ib.* x. 25
- 12 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. *Ib.* 31
- 13 Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. *Ib.* xi. 1
- 14 For he looked for a city which hath foundations. *Ib.* 10
- 15 These all died in faith. *Ib.* 13
- 16 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt. *Ib.* 26
- 17 Of whom the world was not worthy. *Ib.* 38
- 18 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,
Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith. *Ib.* xii. 1
- 19 Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth. *Ib.* 6
- 20 He found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears. *Ib.* 17
- 21 The spirits of just men made perfect. *Ib.* 23
- 22 Let brotherly love continue.
Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. *Ib.* xiii. 1
- 23 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. *Ib.* 8
- 24 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come. *Ib.* 14
- 25 To do good and to communicate forget not. *Ib.* 16
- 26 Let patience have her perfect work.
The General Epistle of James i. 4
- 27 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not. *Ib.* 5
- 28 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life. *James* i. 12
- 29 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. *Ib.* 17
- 30 Be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. *Ib.* 19
- 31 Superfluity of naughtiness. *Ib.* 21
- 32 Be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only. *Ib.* 22
- 33 If any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. *Ib.* 23
- 34 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.
Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world. *Ib.* 26
- 35 Faith without works is dead. *Ib.* ii. 20
- 36 How great a matter a little fire kindleth! *Ib.* iii. 5
- 37 The tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil. *Ib.* 8
- 38 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter? *Ib.* 11
- 39 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. *Ib.* 15
- 40 Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. *Ib.* iv. 7
- 41 For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. *Ib.* 14
- 42 Ye have heard of the patience of Job. *Ib.* v. 11
- 43 Let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay. *Ib.* 12
- 44 The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. *Ib.* 16
- 45 Whom having not seen, ye love.
The First Epistle General of Peter i. 8
- 46 All flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away. *Ib.* 24
- 47 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 48 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people. *Ib.* 9
- 49 Abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. *Ib.* 11
- 50 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king. *Ib.* 17
- 51 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. *Ib.* 20
- 52 The Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. *Ib.* 25

BIBLE

- 1 Ornament of a meek and quiet spirit.
The First Epistle General of Peter iii. 4
- 2 Giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel. *Ib.* 7
- 3 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing. *Ib.* 9
- 4 The end of all things is at hand. *Ib.* iv. 7
- 5 Charity shall cover the multitude of sins. *Ib.* 8
- 6 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. *Ib.* v. 8
- 7 And the day star arise in your hearts.
The Second Epistle General of Peter i. 19
- 8 Not afraid to speak evil of dignities. *Ib.* ii. 10
- 9 The dog is turned to his own vomit again. *Ib.* 22
- 10 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.
The First Epistle General of John i. 8
- 11 But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? *Ib.* iii. 17
- 12 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love. *Ib.* iv. 8
- 13 No man hath seen God at any time. *Ib.* 12
- 14 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear. *Ib.* 18
- 15 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? *Ib.* 20
- 16 The elder unto the elect lady.
The Second Epistle of John 1
- 17 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation.
The General Epistle of Jude 9
- 18 Spots in your feasts of charity. *Ib.* 12
- 19 Clouds they are without water, carried about of winds. *Ib.*
- 20 Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever. *Ib.* 13
- 21 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come.
The Revelation of St. John the Divine i. 4
- 22 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.
I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord. *Ib.* 7
- 23 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.
I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet. *Ib.* 9
- 24 What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia. *Revelation* i. 11
- 25 Being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks. *Ib.* 12
- 26 Clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. *Ib.* 13
- 27 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire; And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.
And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength. And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. *Ib.* 14
- 28 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. *Ib.* 18
- 29 I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. *Ib.* ii. 4
- 30 Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. *Ib.* 10
- 31 I . . . will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it. *Ib.* 17
- 32 I will not blot out his name out of the book of life. *Ib.* iii. 5
- 33 I will write upon him my new name. *Ib.* 12
- 34 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.
So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. *Ib.* 15
- 35 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock. *Ib.* 20
- 36 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. *Ib.* iv. 3
- 37 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind. *Ib.* 6
- 38 They were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Ib.* 8
- 39 Thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. *Ib.* 11
- 40 Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? *Ib.* v. 2
- 41 A Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes. *Ib.* 6
- 42 Golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints. *Ib.* 8
- 43 He went forth conquering, and to conquer. *Ib.* vi. 2
- 44 A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine. *Ib.* 6
- 45 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death. *Ib.* 8
- 46 How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? *Ib.* 10

BIBLE

- 1 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.
The Revelation of St. John the Divine vi. 13
- 2 Said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb.
Ib. 16
- 3 A great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues.
Ib. vii. 9
- 4 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God.
Ib. 11
- 5 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?
Ib. 13
- 6 These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.
Ib. 14
- 7 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.
Ib. 16
- 8 God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. *Ib. 17*
- 9 There was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.
Ib. viii. 1
- 10 And the name of the star is called Wormwood. *Ib. 11*
- 11 Those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.
Ib. ix. 4
- 12 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.
Ib. 6
- 13 And there were stings in their tails.
Ib. 10
- 14 It was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.
Ib. x. 10
- 15 The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ.
Ib. xi. 15
- 16 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars.
Ib. xii. 1
- 17 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels.
Ib. 7
- 18 The devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.
Ib. 12
- 19 A time, and times, and half a time.
Ib. 14
- 20 Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?
Ib. xiii. 4
- 21 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.
Ib. 17
- 22 The number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.
Ib. 18
- 23 They sung as it were a new song . . . and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.
Ib. xiv. 3
- 24 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.
Ib. 5
- 25 Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city.
Revelation xiv. 8
- 26 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image.
Ib. 11
- 27 Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.
Ib. 13
- 28 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire.
Ib. xv. 2
- 29 Behold, I come as a thief.
Ib. xvi. 15
- 30 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.
Ib. 16
- 31 I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters. *Ib. xvii. 1*
- 32 MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.
And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints.
Ib. 5
- 33 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.
Ib. xviii. 21
- 34 Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb.
Ib. xix. 9
- 35 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant.
Ib. 10
- 36 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True.
Ib. 11
- 37 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.
Ib. 16
- 38 The key of the bottomless pit.
Ib. xx. 1
- 39 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years.
Ib. 2
- 40 On such the second death hath no power.
Ib. 6
- 41 And I saw a great white throne.
Ib. 11
- 42 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened.
Ib. 12
- 43 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it. *Ib. 13*
- 44 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.
And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.
Ib. xxi. 1
- 45 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: and the former things are passed away.
And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.
Ib. 4
- 46 I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.
Ib. 6
- 47 The city was pure gold, like unto clear glass. *Ib. 18*

BIBLE—BISMARCK

- 1 The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire;
the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;
The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh,
chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz;
the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth;
the twelfth, an amethyst.

The Revelation of St. John the Divine xxi. 19

- 2 The twelve gates were twelve pearls. *Ib.* 21
3 The street of the city was pure gold. *Ib.*
4 And I saw no temple therein. *Ib.* 22
5 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the
moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did
lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. *Ib.* 23
6 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear
as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and
of the Lamb. *Ib.* xxii. 1
7 And the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the
nations. *Ib.* 2
8 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which
is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is right-
eous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy,
let him be holy still.
And, behold, I come quickly. *Ib.* 11
9 Whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. *Ib.* 15
10 I am the root and the offspring of David, and the
bright and morning star.
And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him
that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst
come. And whosoever will, let him take the water
of life freely. *Ib.* 16
11 If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add
unto him the plagues that are written in this book.
Ib. 18
12 God shall take away his part out of the book of life,
and out of the holy city, and from the things which
are written in this book. *Ib.* 19
13 Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus. *Ib.* 20

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE

1735?-1812?

- 14 Perhaps it was right to dissemble your love,
But—why did you kick me downstairs?
An Expostulation
15 There was a jolly miller once,
Lived on the river Dee;
He worked and sang from morn till night;
No lark more blithe than he.
Love in a Village, I. v
16 And this the burthen of his song,
For ever us'd to be,
I care for nobody, not I,
If no one cares for me. *Ib.*
17 We all love a pretty girl—under the rose. *Ib.* II. ii
18 In every port he finds a wife.
Thomas and Sally (1761), ii

EDWARD HENRY BICKERSTETH

1825-1906

- 19 Peace, perfect peace, in this dark world of sin?
The Blood of Jesus whispers peace within.
Songs in the House of Pilgrimage (1875).

ROGER BIGOD, EARL OF NORFOLK

1245-1306

- 20 (Edward I: 'By God, earl, you shall either go or
hang!')
'O King, I will neither go nor hang!'
Hemingburgh's Chronicle, ii. 121

JOSH BILLINGS

see

HENRY WHEELER SHAW

LAURENCE BINYON

1869-1943

- 21 Now is the time for the burning of the leaves.
The Burning of the Leaves
22 With proud thanksgiving, a mother for her children,
England mourns for her dead across the sea.
Poems For the Fallen
23 They shall grow not old, as we that are left grow old:
Age shall not weary them, nor the years condemn.
At the going down of the sun and in the morning
We will remember them. *Ib.*
24 That many-memorial name. *Tristram's End*

FREDERICK EDWIN SMITH, EARL OF BIRKENHEAD

1872-1930

- 25 The world continues to offer glittering prizes to those
who have stout hearts and sharp swords.
Rectorial Address, Glasgow University, 7 Nov. 1923

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL

1850-1933

- 26 That great dust-heap called 'history'.
Obiter Dicta. Carlyle
27 In the name of the Bodleian. *Ib.* Dr. Johnson
28 What then did happen at the Reformation?
Title of Essay

OTTO VON BISMARCK

1815-1898

- 29 Die Politik ist keine exakte Wissenschaft.
Politics are not an exact science.
Speech, Prussian Chamber, 18 Dec. 1863
30 Nach Canossa gehen wir nicht.
We will not go to Canossa.
Speech, Reichstag, 14 May 1872
31 Die gesunden Knochen eines einzigen pommerschen
Musketiärs.
The healthy bones of a single Pomeranian grenadier.
Ib. 5 Dec. 1876
32 Ehrlicher Makler.
An honest broker. *Ib.* 19 Feb. 1878
33 Blut und Eisen.
Blood and iron.
Speech, Prussian House of Deputies, 28 Jan. 1886
(Legt eine möglichst starke militärische Kraft . . . in
die Hand des Königs von Preussen, dann wird er
die Politik machen können, die Ihr wünscht; mit

BISMARCK—BLAKE

Reden und Schützenfesten und Liedern macht sie sich nicht, sie macht sich nur durch Blut und Eisen.

Place in the hands of the King of Prussia the strongest possible military power, then he will be able to carry out the policy you wish; this policy cannot succeed through speeches, and shooting-matches, and songs; it can only be carried out through blood and iron.)

- 1 I may avail myself of the opportunity of denying once more the truth of the story that Prince Bismarck had ever likened Lord Salisbury to a lath of wood painted to look like iron.
Sidney Whitman, *Personal Reminiscences of Prince Bismarck* (1902), p. 252.

VALENTINE BLACKER

1778-1823

- 2 'Put your trust in God, my boys, and keep your powder dry.'
Oliver's Advice

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE

1723-1780

- 3 Man was formed for society.
Commentaries on the Laws of England, introd. § 2
- 4 Mankind will not be reasoned out of the feelings of humanity.
Ib. bk. i. 5
- 5 The king never dies.
Ib. 7
- 6 The royal navy of England hath ever been its greatest defence and ornament; it is its ancient and natural strength; the floating bulwark of the island.
Ib. 13
- 7 Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary.
Ib. 18
- 8 That the king can do no wrong, is a necessary and fundamental principle of the English constitution.
Ib. iii. 17
- 9 It is better that ten guilty persons escape than one innocent suffer.
Ib. iv. 27

HELEN SELINA BLACKWOOD, LADY DUFFERIN

1807-1867

- 10 I'm sitting on the stile, Mary,
Where we sat, side by side.
Lament of the Irish Emigrant
- 11 The corn was springing fresh and green,
And the lark sang loud and high,
And the red was on your lip, Mary,
The love-light in your eye.
Ib.
- 12 They say there's bread and work for all,
And the sun shines always there:
But I'll not forget old Ireland,
Were it fifty times as fair.
Ib.

ROBERT BLAIR

1699-1746

- 13 The good he scorn'd
Stalk'd off reluctant, like an ill-us'd ghost,
Not to return; or if it did, its visits
Like those of angels, short, and far between.
The Grave, l. 586

CHARLES DUPEE BLAKE

1846-1903

- 14 Rock-a-bye-baby on the tree top,
When the wind blows the cradle will rock,
When the bough bends the cradle will fall,
Down comes the baby, cradle and all.
Attr., but see *Corrigenda*, p. 587

WILLIAM BLAKE

1757-1827

- 15 The errors of a wise man make your rule,
Rather than the perfections of a fool.
On Art and Artists, viii
- 16 When Sir Joshua Reynolds died
All Nature was degraded:
The King dropped a tear into the Queen's ear,
And all his pictures faded.
Ib. xxi
- 17 I understood Christ was a carpenter
And not a brewer's servant, my good Sir. *Ib.* xxvi
- 18 To see a World in a Grain of Sand,
And a Heaven in a Wild Flower,
Hold Infinity in the palm of your hand,
And Eternity in an hour. *Auguries of Innocence*
- 19 A Robin Redbreast in a Cage
Puts all Heaven in a Rage. *Ib.*
- 20 A dog starv'd at his master's gate
Predicts the ruin of the State,
A horse misus'd upon the road
Calls to Heaven for human blood.
Each outcry of the hunted hare
A fibre from the brain does tear,
A skylark wounded in the wing,
A cherubim does cease to sing. *Ib.*
- 21 The bat that flits at close of eve
Has left the brain that won't believe. *Ib.*
- 22 He who shall hurt the little wren
Shall never be belov'd by men.
He who the ox to wrath has mov'd
Shall never be by woman lov'd. *Ib.*
- 23 The caterpillar on the leaf
Repeats to thee thy mother's grief.
Kill not the moth nor butterfly,
For the Last Judgement draweth nigh. *Ib.*
- 24 A truth that's told with bad intent
Beats all the lies you can invent.
It is right it should be so;
Man was made for Joy and Woe;
And when this we rightly know,
Thro' the World we safely go,
Joy and woe are woven fine,
A clothing for the soul divine. *Ib.*
- 25 Every tear from every eye
Becomes a babe in Eternity. *Ib.*
- 26 The bleat, the bark, bellow, and roar
Are waves that beat on Heaven's shore. *Ib.*
- 27 The strongest poison ever known
Came from Caesar's laurel crown. *Ib.*
- 28 He who doubts from what he sees
Will ne'er believe, do what you please.
If the Sun and Moon should doubt,
They'd immediately go out.
To be in a passion you good may do,
But no good if a passion is in you.

BLAKE

- The whore and gambler, by the state
Licensed, build that nation's fate.
The harlot's cry from street to street
Shall weave old England's winding sheet.
Auguries of Innocence
- 1 God appears, and God is Light,
To those poor souls who dwell in Night;
But does a Human Form display
To those who dwell in realms of Day. *Ib.*
- 2 Does the Eagle know what is in the pit
Or wilt thou go ask the Mole?
Can Wisdom be put in a silver rod,
Or Love in a golden bowl?
Book of Thel, Thel's motto.
- 3 Everything that lives,
Lives not alone, nor for itself. *Ib. ii*
- 4 My brother John, the evil one.
*To Thomas Butts. 'With Happiness stretch'd
across the Hills', l. 15*
- 5 For double the vision my eyes do see,
And a double vision is always with me.
With my inward eye 'tis an Old Man grey,
With my outward, a Thistle across my way. *Ib. l. 27*
- 6 'What,' it will be questioned, 'when the sun rises, do
you not see a round disc of fire somewhat like a
guinea?' 'O no, no, I see an innumerable company
of the heavenly host crying, "Holy, Holy, Holy is
the Lord God Almighty!"'
*Descriptive Catalogue, 1810. The Vision of
Judgment*
- 7 He has observ'd the golden rule,
Till he's become the golden fool.
Miscellaneous Epigrams, ii
- 8 Wondrous the gods, more wondrous are the men,
More wondrous, wondrous still, the cock and hen,
More wondrous still the table, stool and chair;
But oh! more wondrous still the charming fair.
Ib. xiii. Imitation of Pope
- 9 To Chloe's breast young Cupid slyly stole,
But he crept in at Myra's pocket-hole. *Ib. xv*
- 10 The Vision of Christ that thou dost see
Is my vision's greatest enemy.
Thine has a great hook nose like thine,
Mine has a snub nose like to mine.
The Everlasting Gospel. a
- 11 Both read the Bible day and night,
But thou read'st black where I read white. *Ib.*
- 12 This life's five windows of the soul
Distorts the Heavens from pole to pole,
And leads you to believe a lie
When you see with, not thro', the eye. *Ib. γ*
- 13 Jesus was sitting in Moses' chair.
They brought the trembling woman there.
Moses commands she be ston'd to death.
What was the sound of Jesus' breath?
He laid His hand on Moses' law;
The ancient Heavens, in silent awe,
Writ with curses from pole to pole,
All away began to roll. *Ib. ξ*
- 14 I am sure this Jesus will not do,
Either for Englishman or Jew. *Ib. Epilogue.*
- 15 [Of Hayley's birth]
Of H—'s birth this was the happy lot:
His mother on his father him begot.
On Friends and Foes, iv
- 16 [On Hayley]
To forgive enemies H— does pretend,
Who never in his life forgave a friend,
And when he could not act-upon my wife
Hired a villain to bereave my life. *Ib. v*
- 17 To H[ayley]
Thy friendship oft has made my heart to ache:
Do be my enemy—for friendship's sake. *Ib. vi*
- 18 On H[ayley]'s Friendship.
When H—y finds out what you cannot do,
That is the very thing he'll set you to. *Ib. vii*
- 19 [On Cromek]
A petty sneaking knave I knew—
O! Mr. Cr—, how do ye do? *Ib. xxi*
- 20 [On William Haines]
The Sussex men are noted fools,
And weak is their brain-pan;
I wonder if H— the painter
Is not a Sussex man? *Ib. xxxiii*
- 21 Mutual Forgiveness of each vice,
Such are the Gates of Paradise.
The Gates of Paradise, prologue
- 22 Truly, my Satan, thou art but a dunce,
And dost not know the garment from the man;
Every harlot was a virgin once,
Nor canst thou ever change Kate into Nan.
Tho' thou art worshipp'd by the names divine
Of Jesus and Jehovah, thou art still
The Son of Morn in weary Night's decline,
The lost traveller's dream under the hill. *Ib. epilogue*
- 23 Great things are done when men and mountains meet;
This is not done by jostling in the street.
Gnomic Verses, i
- 24 If you have form'd a circle to go into,
Go into it yourself, and see how you would do.
Ib. ii. To God
- 25 Abstinence sows sand all over
The ruddy limbs and flaming hair,
But Desire gratified
Plants fruits of life and beauty there. *Ib. x*
- 26 The sword sung on the barren heath,
The sickle in the fruitful field:
The sword he sung a song of death,
But could not make the sickle yield. *Ib. xiv*
- 27 He who bends to himself a Joy
Doth the winged life destroy;
But he who kisses the Joy as it flies
Lives in Eternity's sunrise. *Ib. xvii. i*
- 28 What is it men in women do require?
The lineaments of gratified desire.
What is it women do in men require?
The lineaments of gratified desire. *Ib. xvii. 4*
- 29 Since all the riches of this world
May be gifts from the Devil and earthly kings,
I should suspect that I worshipp'd the Devil
If I thank'd my God for worldly things. *Ib. xix*

BLAKE

- 1 The Angel that presided o'er my birth
Said 'Little creature, form'd of joy and mirth,
Go, love without the help of anything on earth.'
Gnostic Verses, xxi
- 2 I must Create a System, or be enslav'd by another
Man's;
I will not Reason and Compare: my business is to
Create.
Jerusalem, f. 10, l. 20
- 3 Near mournful
Ever-weeping Paddington. *Ib. f. 12, l. 27*
- 4 The fields from Islington to Marybone,
To Primrose Hill and Saint John's Wood,
Were builded over with pillars of gold;
And there Jerusalem's pillars stood. *Ib. f. 27*
- 5 Pancras and Kentish Town repose
Among her golden pillars high,
Among her golden arches which
Shine upon the starry sky. *Ib.*
- 6 For a tear is an intellectual thing,
And a sigh is the sword of an Angel King,
And the bitter groan of the martyr's woe
Is an arrow from the Almighty's bow. *Ib. f. 52*
- 7 He who would do good to another must do it in
Minute Particulars.
General Good is the plea of the scoundrel, hypocrite,
and flatterer;
For Art and Science cannot exist but in minutely
organized Particulars. *Ib. f. 55, l. 54*
- 8 I give you the end of a golden string;
Only wind it into a ball,
It will lead you in at Heaven's gate,
Built in Jerusalem's wall. *Ib. f. 77*
- 9 O ye Religious, discountenance every one among you
who shall pretend to despise Art and Science! *Ib.*
- 10 Let every Christian, as much as in him lies, engage
himself openly and publicly, before all the World,
in some mental pursuit for the Building up of
Jerusalem. *Ib.*
- 11 England! awake! awake!
Jerusalem thy sister calls!
Why wilt thou sleep the sleep of death,
And close her from thy ancient walls? *Ib.*
- 12 And now the time returns again:
Our souls exult, and London's towers
Receive the Lamb of God to dwell
In England's green and pleasant bowers. *Ib.*
- 13 I care not whether a man is Good or Evil; all that I
care
Is whether he is a Wise man or a Fool. Go! put off
Holiness,
And put on Intellect. *Ib. f. 91*
- 14 Father, O father! what do we here
In this land of unbelief and fear?
The Land of Dreams is better far,
Above the light of the morning star.
The Land of Dreams
- 15 Little Mary Bell had a Fairy in a nut,
Long John Brown had the Devil in his gut.
Long John Brown and Little Mary Bell
- 16 And did those feet in ancient time
Walk upon England's mountains green?
And was the holy Lamb of God
On England's pleasant pastures seen?
And did the Countenance Divine
Shine forth upon our clouded hills?
And was Jerusalem builded here
Among these dark Satanic mills?
Bring me my bow of burning gold!
Bring me my arrows of desire!
Bring me my spear! O clouds, unfold!
Bring me my chariot of fire!
I will not cease from Mental Fight,
Nor shall my Sword sleep in my hand,
Till we have built Jerusalem,
In England's green & pleasant Land.
Milton, preface
- 17 Mock on, mock on, Voltaire, Rousseau;
Mock on, mock on, 'tis all in vain!
You throw the sand against the wind,
And the wind blows it back again.
Mock on, mock on, Voltaire
- 18 Whether on Ida's shady brow,
Or in the chambers of the East,
The chambers of the sun, that now
From ancient melody have ceas'd;
Whether in Heaven ye wander fair,
Or the green corners of the earth,
Or the blue regions of the air
Where the melodious winds have birth;
Whether on crystal rocks ye rove,
Beneath the bosom of the sea
Wand'ring in many a coral grove,
Fair Nine, forsaking Poetry!
How have you left the ancient love
That bards of old enjoy'd in you!
The languid strings do scarcely move!
The sound is forc'd, the notes are few!
To the Muses
- 19 My Spectre around me night and day
Like a wild beast guards my way;
My Emanation far within
Weeps incessantly for my sin.
My Spectre around Me Night and Day, i
- 20 And throughout all Eternity
I forgive you, you forgive me.
As our dear Redeemer said:
'This the Wine, and this the Bread.' *Ib. xiv*
- 21 Never seek to tell thy love,
Love that never told can be;
For the gentle wind does move
Silently, invisibly. *Never Seek to Tell Thy Love*
- 22 Soon as she was gone from me,
A traveller came by,
Silently, invisibly:
He took her with a sigh. *Ib.*
- 23 Hear the voice of the Bard!
Who present, past, and future sees.
Songs of Experience, introduction
- 24 Tiger! Tiger! burning bright
In the forests of the night,
What immortal hand or eye
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?
In what distant deeps or skies
Burnt the fire of thine eyes?
On what wings dare he aspire?
What the hand dare seize the fire?

And what shoulder, and what art,
 Could twist the sinews of thy heart?
 And when thy heart began to beat,
 What dread hand? and what dread feet?

What the hammer? What the chain?
 In what furnace was thy brain?
 What the anvil? what dread grasp
 Dare its deadly terrors clasp?

When the stars threw down their spears,
 And water'd heaven with their tears,
 Did he smile his work to see?
 Did he who made the Lamb make thee?

Tiger! Tiger! burning bright
 In the forests of the night,
 What immortal hand or eye,
 Dare frame thy fearful symmetry?

Songs of Experience. The Tiger

- 1 Children of the future age,
 Reading this indignant page,
 Know that in a former time,
 Love, sweet love, was thought a crime.

Ib. A Little Girl Lost

- 2 Love seeketh not itself to please,
 Nor for itself hath any care,
 But for another gives its ease,
 And builds a Heaven in Hell's despair.

Ib. The Clod and the Pebble

- 3 Love seeketh only Self to please,
 To bind another to its delight,
 Joys in another's loss of ease,
 And builds a Hell in Heaven's despite.

Ib.

- 4 Then the Parson might preach, and drink, and sing,
 And we'd be as happy as birds in the spring;
 And modest Dame Lurch, who is always at church,
 Would not have bandy children, nor fasting, nor
 birch.

Ib. The Little Vagabond

- 5 I was angry with my friend
 I told my wrath, my wrath did end.
 I was angry with my foe:
 I told it not, my wrath did grow.

Ib. A Poison Tree

- 6 Youth of delight, come hither,
 And see the opening morn,
 Image of truth new-born.

Ib. Voice of the Ancient Bard

- 7 Ah, Sun-flower! weary of time,
 Who countest the steps of the Sun;
 Seeking after that sweet golden clime,
 Where the traveller's journey is done;
 Where the Youth pined away with desire,
 And the pale Virgin shrouded in snow,
 Arise from their graves and aspire
 Where my Sun-flower wishes to go.

Ib. Ah, Sun-Flower!

- 8 My mother groan'd, my father wept,
 Into the dangerous world I leapt;
 Helpless, naked, piping loud,
 Like a fiend hid in a cloud.

Ib. Infant Sorrow

- 9 Piping down the valleys wild,
 Piping songs of pleasant glee,
 On a cloud I saw a child,
 And he laughing said to me:

'Pipe a song about a Lamb!
 So I piped with merry cheer.
 'Piper, pipe that song again;
 So I piped: he wept to hear.

'Drop thy pipe, thy happy pipe;
 Sing thy songs of happy cheer:'
 So I sang the same again,
 While he wept with joy to hear.

'Piper, sit thee down and write
 In a book, that all may read.'
 So he vanish'd from my sight,
 And I pluck'd a hollow reed.

And I made a rural pen,
 And I stain'd the water clear,
 And I wrote my happy songs
 Every child may joy to hear.

Songs of Innocence introduction

- 10 Little Lamb, who made thee?
 Dost thou know who made thee?
 Gave thee life, and bid thee feed,
 By the stream and o'er the mead;
 Gave thee clothing of delight,
 Softest clothing, woolly, bright;
 Gave thee such a tender voice,
 Making all the vales rejoice?
 Little Lamb, who made thee?
 Dost thou know who made thee?

Little Lamb, I'll tell thee,
 Little Lamb, I'll tell thee:
 He is called by thy name,
 For He calls Himself a Lamb,
 He is meek, and He is mild;
 He became a little child.
 I a child, and thou a lamb,
 We are called by His name.
 Little Lamb, God bless thee!
 Little Lamb, God bless thee!

Ib. The Lamb

- 11 How sweet is the Shepherd's sweet lot!

Ib. The Shepherd

- 12 'I have no name:
 I am but two days old.'
 What shall I call thee?
 'I happy am,
 Joy is my name.'
 Sweet joy befall thee!

Ib. Infant Joy

- 13 My mother bore me in the southern wild,
 And I am black, but O! my soul is white;
 White as an angel is the English child,
 But I am black, as if bereav'd of light.

Ib. The Little Black Boy

- 14 When the voices of children are heard on the green,
 And laughing is heard on the hill.

Ib. Nurse's Song

- 15 'Twas on a Holy Thursday, their innocent faces clean,
 The children walking two and two, in red and blue
 and green.

Ib. Holy Thursday

- 16 Then cherish pity, lest you drive an angel from your
 door.

Ib.

- 17 When my mother died I was very young,
 And my father sold me while yet my tongue
 Could scarcely cry, 'weep! 'weep! 'weep! 'weep!'
 So your chimneys I sweep, and in soot I sleep.

Ib. The Chimney Sweeper

- 18 To Mercy, Pity, Peace, and Love
 All pray in their distress.

Ib. The Divine Image

BLAKE—BLUNT

- 1 For Mercy has a human heart,
Pity a human face,
And Love, the human form divine,
And Peace, the human dress.
Songs of Innocence. The Divine Image
- 2 And there the lion's ruddy eyes
Shall flow with tears of gold,
And pitying the tender cries,
And walking round the fold,
Saying, 'Wrath, by His meekness,
And, by His health, sickness,
Is driven away
From our immortal day.'
Ib. Night
- 3 Can I see another's woe,
And not be in sorrow too?
Can I see another's grief,
And not seek for kind relief?
Ib. On Another's Sorrow
- 4 Cruelty has a human heart,
And Jealousy a human face;
Terror the human form divine,
And Secrecy the human dress.
Appendix to Songs of Innocence and of Experience. A Divine Image
- 5 Good English hospitality, O then it did not fail!
Songs from an Island in the Moon, xi
- 6 Energy is Eternal Delight.
Marriage of Heaven and Hell: The Voice of the Devil
- 7 The reason Milton wrote in fetters when he wrote of
Angels and God, and at liberty when of Devils and
Hell, is because he was a true Poet, and of the
Devil's party without knowing it. *Ib. note*
- 8 The road of excess leads to the palace of wisdom.
Ib. Proverbs of Hell
- 9 Prudence is a rich, ugly, old maid courted by In-
capacity. *Ib.*
- 10 He who desires but acts not, breeds pestilence. *Ib.*
- 11 A fool sees not the same tree that a wise man sees. *Ib.*
- 12 Eternity is in love with the productions of time. *Ib.*
- 13 Bring out number, weight, and measure in a year of
dearth. *Ib.*
- 14 If the fool would persist in his folly he would become
wise. *Ib.*
- 15 Prisons are built with stones of Law, brothels with
bricks of Religion. *Ib.*
- 16 The pride of the peacock is the glory of God.
The lust of the goat is the bounty of God.
The wrath of the lion is the wisdom of God.
The nakedness of woman is the work of God. *Ib.*
- 17 The tigers of wrath are wiser than the horses of in-
struction. *Ib.*
- 18 Damn braces. Bless relaxes. *Ib.*
- 19 Sooner murder an infant in its cradle than nurse
unacted desires. *Ib.*
- 20 Truth can never be told so as to be understood, and
not be believ'd. *Ib.*
- 21 Then I asked: 'Does a firm persuasion that a thing is
so, make it so?'
He replied: 'All Poets believe that it does, and in ages
of imagination this firm persuasion removed moun-
tains; but many are not capable of a firm persuasion
of anything.'
Ib. A Memorable Fancy

SUSANNA BLAMIRE

1747-1794

- 22 And ye shall walk in silk attire,
And siller ha'e to spare. *The Siller Crown*

PHILIPP BLISS

1838-1876

- 23 Hold the fort, for I am coming.
The Charm. Ho, My Comrades, See the Signal!

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD

1766-1823

- 24 Strange to the world, he wore a bashful look,
The Fields his study, Nature was his book.
Farmer's Boy. Spring, l. 31

HENRY BLOSSOM

1866-1919

- 25 I want what I want when I want it.
Title of song in Mlle. Modiste

GEBHARD LEBERECHE BLÜCHER

1742-1819

- 26 Was für plündern!
What a place to plunder!
On his visit to London in 1814. Attributed

EDMUND BLUNDEN

1896-

- 27 All things they have in common being so poor,
And their one fear, Death's shadow at the door.
Each sundown makes them mournful, each sunrise
Brings back the brightness in their failing eyes.
Almswomen

- 28 These were men of pith and thew,
Whom the city never called;
Scarce could read or hold a quill,
Built the barn, the forge, the mill. *Forefathers*

- 29 I am for the woods against the world,
But are the woods for me? *The Kiss*

- 30 How shines your tower, the only one
Of that especial site and stone!
And even the dream's confusion can
Sustain to-morrow's road. *The Survival*

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT

1840-1922

- 31 God! to hear the shrill
Sweet treble of her fifes upon the breeze,
And at the summons of the rock gun's roar
To see her red coats marching from the hill!
Gibraltar

- 32 I would not, if I could, be called a poet.
I have no natural love of the 'chaste muse'.
If aught be worth the doing I would do it;
And others, if they will, may tell the news.
Love Sonnets of Proteus, xcv

- 33 I like the hunting of the hare
Better than that of the fox. *The Old Squire*

- 34 I like to be as my fathers were,
In the days ere I was born. *Ib.*

BLUNT—BORROW

- 1 To-day, all day, I rode upon the Down,
With hounds and horsemen, a brave company.
St. Valentine's Day
- 2 Your face my quarry was. For it I rode,
My horse a thing of wings, myself a god. *Ib.*

JOHN ERNEST BODE

1816-1874

- 3 I see the sights that dazzle.
The tempting sounds I hear.
Hymns from the Gospel for the Day. O Jesus, I Have Promised

BOETHIUS

?480-524

- 4 Nam in omni adversitate fortunae infelicissimum
genus est infortunii, fuisse felicem.
For truly in adverse fortune the worst sting of
misery is to have been happy.
Consolation of Philosophy, bk. ii, prose 4 (H. R. James's translation). (See 168:22)

NICOLAS BOILEAU

1636-1711

- 5 Enfin Malherbe vint, et, le premier en France,
Fit sentir dans les vers une juste cadence.
At last comes Malherbe, and, the first to do so in
France, makes verse run smoothly.
L'Art Poétique, i. 131-2
- 6 Qu'en un lieu, qu'en un jour, un seul fait accompli
Tienne jusqu'à la fin le théâtre rempli.
One action, in one place, one day perpend
And you will hold your audience till the end.
Ib. iii. 45-6
- 7 Si j'écris quatre mots, j'en effacerai trois.
Of every four words I write, I strike out three.
Satires, ii

HENRY ST. JOHN, VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE

1678-1751

- 8 The Idea of a Patriot King. *Title of Book*
- 9 What a world is this, and how does fortune banter us!
Letter, 3 Aug. 1714
- 10 Pests of society; because their endeavours are
directed to loosen the bands of it, and to take at least
one curb out of the mouth of that wild beast man.
Ib. 12 Sept. 1724
- 11 Truth lies within a little and certain compass, but
error is immense. *Reflections upon Exile*
- 12 They make truth serve as a stalking-horse to error.
On the Study of History, letter 1
- 13 I have read somewhere or other—in Dionysius of
Halicarnassus, I think—that History is Philosophy
teaching by examples. *Ib.* letter 2
- 14 Nations, like men, have their infancy. *Ib.* letter 4
- 15 They [Thucydides and Xenophon] maintained the
dignity of history. *Ib.* letter 5

HORATIUS BONAR

1808-1889

- 16 A few more years shall roll,
A few more seasons come,
And we shall be with those that rest,
Asleep within the tomb.
Songs for the Wilderness. A Few More Years

CARRIE JACOBS BOND

1862-

- 17 And we find at the end of a perfect day
The soul of a friend we've made.
A Perfect Day, st. 2

BARTON BOOTH

1681-1733

- 18 True as the needle to the pole,
Or as the dial to the sun. *Song*

'GENERAL' WILLIAM BOOTH

1829-1912

- 19 This Submerged Tenth—is it, then, beyond the reach
of the nine-tenths in the midst of whom they live.
In Darkest England (1890), i. ii. 23

GEORGE BORROW

1803-1881

- 20 The author of 'Amelia', the most singular genius
which their island ever produced, whose works it
has long been the fashion to abuse in public and to
read in secret. *The Bible in Spain*, ch. 1
- 21 My favourite, I might say, my only study, is man.
Ib. ch. 5
- 22 The genuine spirit of localism. *Ib.* ch. 31
- 23 There are no countries in the world less known by
the British than these selfsame British Islands.
Lavengro, preface
- 24 There's night and day, brother, both sweet things;
sun, moon, and stars, brother, all sweet things;
there's likewise a wind on the heath. Life is very
sweet, brother; who would wish to die? *Ib.* ch. 25
- 25 There's the wind on the heath, brother; if I could only
feel that, I would gladly live for ever. *Ib.*
- 26 Let no one sneer at the bruisers of England. What
were the gladiators of Rome, or the bull-fighters of
Spain, in its palmiest days, compared to England's
bruisers? *Ib.* ch. 26
- 27 A losing trade, I assure you, sir: literature is a drug.
Ib. ch. 30
- 28 Good ale, the true and proper drink of Englishmen.
He is not deserving of the name of Englishman who
speaketh against ale, that is good ale. *Ib.* ch. 48
- 29 Youth will be served, every dog has his day, and mine
has been a fine one. *Ib.* ch. 92
- 30 Fear God, and take your own part.
The Romany Rye, ch. 16
- 31 Tip them Long Melford. *Ib.*

BOSQUET—BRATHWAITE

MARÉCHAL BOSQUET

1810-1861

- 1 C'est magnifique, mais ce n'est pas la guerre.
It is magnificent, but it is not war.
Remark on the Charge of the Light Brigade, 1854

JOHN COLLINS BOSSIDY

1860-1928

- 2 And this is good old Boston,
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots,
And the Cabots talk only to God.
On the Aristocracy of Harvard

GORDON BOTTOMLEY

1874-1948

- 3 When you destroy a blade of grass
You poison England at her roots:
Remember no man's foot can pass
Where evermore no green life shoots.
To Ironfounders and Others

BOULAY DE LA MEURTHE

1761-1840

- 4 C'est pire qu'un crime, c'est une faute.
It is worse than a crime, it is a blunder.
On hearing of the execution of the Duc d'Enghien, 1804

FRANCIS WILLIAM BOURDILLON

1852-1921

- 5 The night has a thousand eyes,
And the day but one;
Yet the light of the bright world dies,
With the dying sun.
The mind has a thousand eyes,
And the heart but one;
Yet the light of a whole life dies,
When love is done.

Light

W. ST. HILL BOURNE

1846-1929

- 6 The sower went forth sowing,
The seed in secret slept.
Church Bells. The Sower Went Forth Sowing

CHARLES, BARON BOWEN

1835-1894

- 7 The rain it raineth on the just
And also on the unjust fella:
But chiefly on the just, because
The unjust steals the just's umbrella.
Walter Sichel, Sands of Time
8 *On a metaphysician*: A blind man in a dark room
—looking for a black hat—which isn't there.
Attr. See Notes and Queries, clxxxii. 153

EDWARD ERNEST BOWEN

1836-1901

- 9 Forty years on, when afar and asunder
Parted are those who are singing to-day.
Forty Years On. Harrow School Song
10 Follow up! Follow up! Follow up! Follow up!
Follow up!
Till the field ring again and again,
With the tramp of the twenty-two men,
Follow up! *fb.*

WILLIAM LISLE BOWLES

1762-1850

- 11 The cause of Freedom is the cause of God!
Edmund Burke, l. 78

JOHN BRADFORD

1510?-1555

- 12 But for the grace of God there goes John Bradford.
Exclamation on seeing some criminals taken to execution. Dict. of Nat. Biog.

F. H. BRADLEY

1846-1924

- 13 A ballet dance of bloodless categories. *Logic*

JOHN BRADSHAW

1602-1659

- 14 Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.
Suppositious epitaph. Randall's Life of Jefferson, vol. iii, appendix No. IV, p. 585

JOHN BRAHAM

1774?-1856

- 15 England, home and beauty.
The Americans (1811). Song, The Death of Nelson

HARRY BRAISTED

nineteenth century

- 16 If you want to win her hand,
Let the maiden understand
That she's not the only pebble on the beach.
You're Not the Only Pebble on the Beach

REV. JAMES BRAMSTON

1694?-1744

- 17 What's not destroy'd by Time's devouring hand?
Where's Troy, and where's the Maypole in the Strand?
Art of Politics, l. 71

RICHARD BRATHWAITE

1588?-1673

- 18 To Banbury came I, O profane one!
Where I saw a Puritane-one
Hanging of his cat on Monday,
For killing of a mouise on Sunday.
Barnabee's Journal, pt. i

BRERETON—BRIDGES

JANE BRERETON

1685-1740

- 1 The picture plac'd the busts between,
Adds to the thought much strength,
Wisdom, and wit are little seen,
But folly's at full length.
*Poems. On Mr. Nash's Picture at full Length
between the Busts of Sir Isaac Newton and
Mr. Pope. (Attr. also to Lord Chesterfield)*

NICHOLAS BRETON

1545?-1626?

- 2 We rise with the lark and go to bed with the lamb.
The Court and Country, par. 8
- 3 I wish my deadly foe, no worse
Than want of friends, and empty purse.
A Farewell to Town
- 4 Who can live in heart so glad
As the merry country lad. *The Happy Countryman*
- 5 A Mad World, My Masters. *Title of Dialogue, 1635*
- 6 He is as deaf as a door. *Miseries of Mavillia, v.*
- 7 In the merry month of May,
In a morn by break of day,
Forth I walked by the wood side,
Whenas May was in his pride:
There I spied all alone,
Phillida and Coridon.
Much ado there was, God wot,
He would love, and she would not.
She said never man was true,
He said, none was false to you.
He said, he had lov'd her long,
She said, Love should have no wrong.
Coridon would kiss her then,
She said, Maids must kiss no men,
Till they did for good and all. *Phillida and Coridon*
- 8 Come little babe, come silly soul,
Thy father's shame, thy mother's grief,
Born as I doubt to all our dole,
And to thy self unhappy chief:
Sing lullaby and lap it warm,
Poor soul that thinks no creature harm.
A Sweet Lullaby

ROBERT BRIDGES

1844-1930

- 9 All women born are so perverse
No man need boast their love possessing.
All Women Born Are So Perverse
- 10 Wanton with long delay the gay spring leaping
cometh;
The blackthorn starreth now his bough on the eve of
May. *April 1885*
- 11 Awake, my heart, to be loved, awake, awake!
Awake, My Heart, To Be Loved
- 12 Awake, the land is scattered with light, and see,
Uncanopied sleep is flying from field and tree:
And blossoming boughs of April in laughter shake.
Ib.
- 13 Clear and gentle stream!
Known and loved so long. *Clear and Gentle Stream*

- 14 The cliff-top has a carpet
Of lilac, gold and green:
The blue sky bounds the ocean,
The white clouds scud between. *The Cliff-Top*
- 15 Above my head the heaven,
The sea beneath my feet. *Ib.*
- 16 Were I a cloud I'd gather
My skirts up in the air,
And fly I well know whither,
And rest I well know where. *Ib. The Ocean*
- 17 Wherefore to-night so full of care,
My soul, revolving hopeless strife,
Pointing at hindrance, and the bare
Painful escapes of fitful life? *Dejection*
- 18 O soul, be patient: thou shalt find
A little matter mend all this;
Some strain of music to thy mind,
Some praise for skill not spent amiss. *Ib.*
- 19 O bold majestic downs, smooth, fair and lonely;
O still solitude, only matched in the skies.
Perilous in steep places,
Soft in the level races. *The Downs*
- 20 Gay Robin is seen no more:
He is gone with the snow.
Gay Robin Is Seen No More
- 21 The whole world now is but the minister
Of thee to me. *Growth of Love, 3*
- 22 That old feud
"Twixt things and me is quash'd in our new truce.
Ib.
- 23 The very names of things belov'd are dear,
And sounds will gather beauty from their sense,
As many a face thro' love's long residence
Groweth to fair instead of plain and sere. *Ib. 4*
- 24 Thus may I think the adopting Muses chose
Their sons by name, knowing none would be heard
Or writ so oft in all the world as those,—
Dan Chaucer, mighty Shakespeare, then for third
The classic Milton, and to us arose
Shelley with liquid music in the word. *Ib.*
- 25 And hither tempt the pilgrim steps of spring. *Ib. 6*
- 26 Beauty being the best of all we know
Sums up the unsearchable and secret aims
Of nature. *Ib. 8*
- 27 Winter was not unkind because uncouth;
His prison'd time made me a closer guest,
And gave thy graciousness a warmer zest,
Biting all else with keen and angry tooth. *Ib. 10*
- 28 There's many a would-be poet at this hour,
Rhymes of a love that he hath never woo'd,
And o'er his lamp-lit desk in solitude
Deems that he sitteth in the Muses' bower. *Ib. 11*
- 29 Lo, Shakespeare, since thy time nature is loth
To yield to art her fair supremacy;
In conquering one thou hast so enrich'd both.
What shall I say? for God—whose wise decree
Confirmeth all He did by all He doth—
Doubled His whole creation making thee. *Ib. 21*
- 30 I would be a bird, and straight on wings I arise,
And carry purpose up to the ends of the air. *Ib. 22*
- 31 The dark and serious angel, who so long
Vex'd his immortal strength in charge of me. *Ib. 61*

BRIDGES

- 1 What make ye and what strive for? keep ye thought
Of us, or in new excellence divine
Is old forgot? or do ye count for nought
What the Greek did and what the Florentine?
Growth of Love, 64
- 2 Ah heavenly joy! But who hath ever heard,
Who hath seen joy, or who shall ever find
Joy's language? There is neither speech nor word;
Nought but itself to teach it to mankind. *Ib. 65*
- 3 Eternal Father, who didst all create,
In whom we live, and to whose bosom move,
To all men be Thy name known, which is Love,
Till its loud praises sound at heaven's high gate.
Ib. 69
- 4 Christ with His lamp of truth
Sitteth upon the hill
Of everlasting youth,
And calls His saints around. *Hymn of Nature, v*
- 5 Gird on thy sword, O man, thy strength endue,
In fair desire thine earth-born joy renew.
Live thou thy life beneath the making sun
Till Beauty, Truth, and Love in thee are one.
Ib. vii
- 6 And every eve I say,
Noting my step in bliss,
That I have known no day
In all my life like this. *The Idle Life I Lead*
- 7 I have loved flowers that fade,
Within whose magic tents
Rich hues have marriage made
With sweet unmemoried scents.
I Have Loved Flowers That Fade
- 8 I heard a linnet courting
His lady in the spring:
His mates were idly sporting,
Nor stayed to hear him sing
His song of love.—
I fear my speech distorting
His tender love. *I Heard a Linnet Courting*
- 9 I love all beauteous things,
I seek and adore them;
God hath no better praise,
And man in his hasty days
Is honoured for them.
I too will something make
And joy in the making;
Altho' to-morrow it seem
Like the empty words of a dream
Remembered on waking.
I Love All Beauteous Things
- 10 I made another song,
In likeness of my love:
And sang it all day long,
Around, beneath, above:
I told my secret out,
That none might be in doubt. *I Made Another Song*
- 11 I never shall love the snow again
Since Maurice died.
I Never Shall Love the Snow Again
- 12 I will not let thee go.
Ends all our month-long love in this?
Can it be summed up so,
Quit in a single kiss?
I will not let thee go. *I Will Not Let Thee Go*
- 13 I will not let thee go.
Had not the great sun seen, I might;
Or were he reckoned slow
To bring the false to light,
Then might I let thee go. *I Will Not Let Thee Go*
- 14 Thou sayest farewell, and lo!
I have thee by the hands,
And will not let thee go. *Ib.*
- 15 When men were all asleep the snow came flying,
In large white flakes falling on the city brown,
Stealthily and perpetually settling and loosely lying.
London Snow
- 16 'O look at the trees!' they cried, 'O look at the trees!'
Ib.
- 17 My delight and thy delight
Walking, like two angels white,
In the gardens of the night.
My Delight and Thy Delight
- 18 Beautiful must be the mountains whence ye come,
And bright in the fruitful valleys the streams, where-
from
Ye learn your song:
Where are those starry woods? O might I wander
there,
Among the flowers, which in that heavenly air
Bloom the year long! *Nightingales*
- 19 Nay, barren are those mountains and spent the
streams:
Our song is the voice of desire, that haunts our
dreams.
A throe of the heart. *Ib.*
- 20 As night is withdrawn
From these sweet-springing meads and bursting
boughs of May,
Dream, while the innumerable choir of day
Welcome the dawn. *Ib.*
- 21 Rejoice ye dead, where'er your spirits dwell,
Rejoice that yet on earth your fame is bright,
And that your names, remembered day and night,
Live on the lips of those who love you well.
Ode to Music
- 22 Perfect little body, without fault or stain on thee,
With promise of strength and manhood full and fair!
On a Dead Child
- 23 He
Must gather his faith together, and his strength make
stronger. *Ib.*
- 24 O youth whose hope is high,
Who dost to Truth aspire,
Whether thou live or die,
O look not back nor tire.
O Youth Whose Hope is High
- 25 If thou canst Death defy,
If thy Faith is entire,
Press onward, for thine eye
Shall see thy heart's desire. *Ib.*
- 26 Whither, O splendid ship, thy white sails crowding,
Leaning across the bosom of the urgent West,
That fearest nor sea rising, nor sky clouding,
Whither away, fair rover, and what thy quest?
A Passer-By

BRIDGES—BROMFIELD

1 Since to be loved endures,
To love is wise:
Earth hath no good but yours,
Brave, joyful eyes:
Earth hath no sin but thine,
Dull eye of scorn:
O'er thee the sun doth pine
And angels mourn. *Since to be Loved Endures*

2 So sweet love seemed that April morn,
When first we kissed beside the thorn,
So strangely sweet, it was not strange
We thought that love could never change.

But I can tell—let truth be told—
That love will change in growing old;
Though day by day is nought to see,
So delicate his motions be. *So Sweet Love Seemed*

3 I wonder, bathed in joy complete,
How love so young could be so sweet. *Ib.*

4 Back on budding boughs
Come birds, to court and pair,
Whose rival amorous vows
Amaze the scented air. *Spring, ode i. 1*

5 And country life I praise,
And lead, because I find
The philosophic mind
Can take no middle ways. *Ib. 7*

6 With ecstasies so sweet
As none can even guess,
Who walk not with the feet
Of joy in idleness. *Ib. 10*

7 Spring goeth all in white,
Crowned with milk-white may:
In fleecy flocks of light
O'er heaven the white clouds stray:
White butterflies in the air;
White daisies prank the ground:
The cherry and hoary pear
Scatter their snow around.

Spring Goeth All in White

8 Now will the Orientals make hither in return
Outlandish pilgrimage: their wiseacres have seen
The electric light i' the West, and come to worship.
The Testament of Beauty, l. 592

9 There is a hill beside the silver Thames,
Shady with birch and beech and odorous pine:
And brilliant underfoot with thousand gems
Steeplly the thickets to his floods decline.
There is a Hill

10 Fight, to be found fighting: nor far away
Deem, nor strange thy doom.
Like this sorrow 'twill come,
And the day will be to-day. *Weep Not To-Day*

11 When Death to either shall come,—
I pray it be first to me,—
Be happy as ever at home,
If so, as I wish, it be.
Possess thy heart, my own;
And sing to the child on thy knee,
Or read to thyself alone
The songs that I made for thee.
When Death to Either Shall Come

12 When first we met we did not guess
That Love would prove so hard a master.
When First We Met We Did Not Guess

13 When June is come, then all the day
I'll sit with my love in the scented hay:
And watch the sunshot palaces high,
That the white clouds build in the breezy sky.
When June is Come

14 That
Sheep-worry of Europe. [Napoleon]
Wintry Delights, l. 121

JOHN BRIGHT

1811-1889

15 My opinion is that the Northern States will manage
somehow to muddle through.
*During the American Civil War. Quoted in Justin
McCarthy: Reminiscences (1899)*

16 The knowledge of the ancient languages is mainly a
luxury. *Letter in Pall Mall Gaz., 30 Nov. 1886*

17 The angel of death has been abroad throughout the
land; you may almost hear the beating of his wings.
Speech, House of Commons, 23 Feb. 1855

18 I am for 'Peace, retrenchment, and reform', the
watchword of the great Liberal party 30 years ago.
Ib. Birmingham, 28 Apr. 1859

19 England is the mother of Parliaments.
Ib. 18 Jan. 1865

20 The right hon. Gentleman . . . has retired into what
may be called his political Cave of Adullam—and he
has called about him every one that was in distress
and every one that was discontented.
Ib. House of Commons, 13 Mar. 1866

21 This party of two is like the Scotch terrier that was
so covered with hair that you could not tell which
was the head and which was the tail. *Ib.*

22 Force is not a remedy. *Ib. Birmingham, 16 Nov. 1880*

ALEXANDER BROME

1620-1666

23 Something there is moves me to love, and I
Do know I love, but know not how, nor why.
Love's without Reason, v

24 I have been in love, and in debt, and in drink,
This many and many a year. *The Mad Lover, l. 1*

RICHARD BROME

d. 1652?

25 You rose o' the wrong side to-day.
The Court-Beggar, Act II

26 I am a gentleman, though spoiled i' the breeding.
The Buzzards are all gentlemen. We came in with
the Conqueror. *English Moor, III. ii*

J. BROMFIELD

fl. 1840

27 'Tis a very good world we live in,
To spend, and to lend, and to give in;
But to beg, or to borrow, or ask for our own,
'Tis the very worst world that ever was known.
The Gatherer, The Mirror, 12 Sept. 1840

BROMLEY—BROOKE

ISAAC HILL BROMLEY

1833-1898

- 1 Conductor, when you receive a fare,
Punch in the presence of the passengjare!—
Punch, brothers! Punch with care!
Punch in the presence of the passengjare!
Punch, Brother, Punch. N. G. Osborn's Isaac H. Bromley

- 2 John A. Logan is the Head Centre, the Hub, the King Pin, the Main Spring, Mogul, and Mugwump of the final plot.

New York Tribune, 16 Feb. 1877

ANNE BRONTË

1820-1849

- 3 Oh, I am very weary,
Though tears no longer flow;
My eyes are tired of weeping,
My heart is sick of woe.

Appeal

- 4 Because the road is rough and long,
Shall we despise the skylark's song?

Views of Life

CHARLOTTE BRONTË

1816-1855

- 5 Reader, I married him. *Jane Eyre, ch. 38*
6 Alfred and I intended to be married in this way almost from the first; we never meant to be spliced in the humdrum way of other people. *Villette, ch. 42*

EMILY BRONTË

1818-1848

- 7 No coward soul is mine,
No trembler in the world's storm-troubled sphere:
I see Heaven's glories shine,
And faith shines equal, arming me from fear.

Last Lines

- 8 O God within my breast,
Almighty! ever-present Deity!
Life—that in me has rest,
As I—undying Life—have power in Thee!

- 9 Vain are the thousand creeds
That move men's hearts: unutterably vain;
Worthless as withered weeds,
Or idlest froth amid the boundless main.

- 10 So surely anchor'd on
The steadfast rock of immortality.

- 11 Though earth and man were gone,
And suns and universes ceased to be,
And Thou wert left alone,
Every existence would exist in Thee.

- 12 There is not room for Death,
Nor atom that his might could render void:
Thou—THOU art Being and Breath,
And what THOU art may never be destroy'd.

- 13 Oh! dreadful is the check—intense the agony—
When the ear begins to hear, and the eye begins to see;
When the pulse begins to throb, the brain to think again;
The soul to feel the flesh, and the flesh to feel the chain.

The Prisoner

- 14 Cold in the earth—and fifteen wild Decembers,
From those brown hills, have melted into spring.
Remembrance

- 15 I lingered round them, under that benign sky:
watched the moths fluttering among the heath and hare-bells; listened to the soft wind breathing through the grass; and wondered how any one could ever imagine unquiet slumbers be free.
Wuthering Heights. Last Words

HENRY BROOKE

1703?-1783

- 16 For righteous monarchs,
Justly to judge, with their own eyes should see;
To rule o'er freemen, should themselves be free.
Earl of Essex, 1

RUPERT BROOKE

1887-1915

- 17 The hawthorn hedge puts forth its buds,
And my heart puts forth its pain.
All Suddenly the Spring Comes Soft

- 18 And I shall find some girl perhaps,
And a better one than you,
With eyes as wise, but kinder,
And lips as soft, but true.
And I daresay she will do. *The Chilterns*

- 19 Blow out, you bugles, over the rich Dead!
There's none of these so lonely and poor of old,
But, dying, has made us rarer gifts than gold.
These laid the world away; poured out the red
Sweet wine of youth; gave up the years to be
Of work and joy, and that unhop'd serene,
That men call age; and those who would have been,
Their sons, they gave, their immortality. *The Dead*

- 20 Honour has come back, as a king, to earth,
And paid his subjects with a royal wage;
And Nobleness walks in our ways again;
And we have come into our heritage. *Ib.*

- Ib.* 21 The cool kindness of sheets, that soon
Smooth away trouble; and the rough male kiss of
blankets. *The Great Lover*

- Ib.* 22 The benison of hot water. *Ib.*

- 23 Fish say, they have their stream and pond;
Ib. But is there anything beyond? *Heaven*

- 24 One may not doubt that, somehow, good
Shall come of water and of mud;
And, sure, the reverent eye must see
Ib. A purpose in liquidity.

- 25 But somewhere, beyond space and time,
Is wetter water, slimier slime! *Ib.*

- Ib.* 26 Immense, of fishy form and mind,
Squamous, omnipotent, and kind;
And under that Almighty Fin,
Ib. The littlest fish may enter in.

- 27 Oh! never fly conceals a hook,
Fish say, in the Eternal Brook,
But more than mundane weeds are there,
Ib. And mud, celestially fair.

BROOKE—BROUGH

- 1 Unfading moths, immortal flies,
And the worm that never dies.
And in that Heaven of all their wish,
There shall be no more land, say fish. *Heaven*
- 2 Breathless, we flung us on the windy hill,
Laughed in the sun, and kissed the lovely grass. *The Hill*
- 3 'We are Earth's best, that learnt her lesson here.
Life is our cry. We have kept the faith!' we said;
'We shall go down with reluctant tread
Rose-crowned into the darkness!' *Ib.*
- 4 —And then you suddenly cried, and turned away. *Ib.*
- 5 With snuffle and sniff and handkerchief,
And dim and decorous mirth,
With ham and sherry, they'll meet to bury
The lordliest lass of earth.
*Lines Written in the Belief that the Ancient
Roman Festival of the Dead was called Ambar-
valia*
- 6 Spend in pure converse our eternal day;
Think each in each, immediately wise;
Learn all we lacked before; hear, know, and say
What this tumultuous body now denies;
And feel, who have laid our groping hands away;
And see, no longer blinded by our eyes. *Not With Vain Tears*
- 7 Oh! Death will find me, long before I tire
Of watching you; and swing me suddenly
Into the shade and loneliness and mire
Of the last land! *Oh! Death Will Find Me*
- 8 Oh! there the chestnuts, summer through,
Beside the river make for you
A tunnel of green gloom, and sleep
Deeply above. *The Old Vicarage, Grantchester*
- 9 Here tulips bloom as they are told;
Unkempt about those hedges blows
An English unofficial rose. *Ib.*
- 10 And there the unregulated sun
Slopes down to rest when day is done,
And wakes a vague unpunctual star,
A slippared Hesper. *Ib.*
- 11 Curates, long dust, will come and go
On lissom, clerical, printless toe;
And oft between the boughs is seen
The sly shade of a Rural Dean. *Ib.*
- 12 God! I will pack, and take a train,
And get me to England once again!
For England's the one land, I know,
Where men with splendid hearts may go;
And Cambridgeshire, of all England,
The shire for men who understand;
And of that district I prefer
The lovely hamlet Grantchester. *Ib.*
- 13 For Cambridge people rarely smile,
Being urban, squat, and packed with guile. *Ib.*
- 14 They love the Good; they worship Truth;
They laugh uproariously in youth;
(And when they get to feeling old,
They up and shoot themselves, I'm told.) *Ib.*
- 15 Stands the Church clock at ten to three?
And is there honey still for tea? *Ib.*
- 16 Now, God be thanked Who has matched us with His
hour,
And caught our youth, and wakened us from sleeping. *Peace*
- 17 Leave the sick hearts that honour could not move,
And half-men, and their dirty songs and dreary,
And all the little emptiness of love. *Ib.*
- 18 Naught broken save this body, lost but breath;
Nothing to shake the laughing heart's long peace
there
But only agony, and that has ending;
And the worst friend and enemy is but Death. *Ib.*
- 19 Safe shall be my going,
Secretly armed against all death's endeavour;
Safe though all safety's lost; safe where men fall;
And if these poor limbs die, safest of all. *Safety*
- 20 Some white tremendous daybreak. *Second Best*
- 21 If I should die, think only this of me:
That there's some corner of a foreign field
That is for ever England. There shall be
In that rich earth a richer dust concealed;
A dust whom England bore, shaped, made aware,
Gave, once, her flowers to love, her ways to roam,
A body of England's, breathing English air,
Washed by the rivers, blest by suns of home.
And think, this heart, all evil shed away,
A pulse in the eternal mind, no less
Gives somewhere back the thoughts by England
given.
Her sights and sounds; dreams happy as her day;
And laughter, learnt of friends; and gentleness,
In hearts at peace, under an English heaven. *The Soldier*
- 22 But there's wisdom in women, of more than they
have known,
And thoughts go blowing through them, are wiser
than their own. *There's Wisdom in Women*
- 23 And there's an end, I think, of kissing,
When our mouths are one with Mouth. *Tiare Tahiti*
- PHILLIPS BROOKS**
1835-1893
- 24 O little town of Bethlehem,
How still we see thee lie;
Above thy deep and dreamless sleep
The silent stars go by.
The Church Porch. O Little Town of Bethlehem
- 25 Yet in the dark streets shineth
The everlasting light;
The hopes and fears of all the years
Are met in thee to-night. *Ib.*
- THOMAS BROOKS**
1608-1680
- 26 For (magna est veritas et praevalerebit) great is truth,
and shall prevail.
The Crown and Glory of Christianity (1662), p. 407
- ROBERT BARNABAS BROUGH**
1828-1860
- 27 My Lord Tomnoddy is thirty-four;
The Earl can last but a few years more. *Ib.*

BROUGH—BROWNE

My Lord in the Peers will take his place:
Her Majesty's councils his words will grace.
Office he'll hold and patronage sway;
Fortunes and lives he will vote away;
And what are his qualifications?—ONE!
He's the Earl of Fitzdotterel's eldest son.

My Lord Tomnoddy

HENRY, BARON BROUGHAM

1778-1868

- 1 In my mind, he was guilty of no error,—he was chargeable with no exaggeration,—he was betrayed by his fancy into no metaphor, who once said, that all we see about us, Kings, Lords, and Commons, the whole machinery of the State, all the apparatus of the system, and its varied workings, end in simply bringing twelve good men into a box.

Speech on the Present State of the Law, 7 Feb. 1828, p. 5

- 2 Look out, gentlemen, the schoolmaster is abroad!
Attr. to Speech, London Mechanics' Institute, 1825

- 3 Education makes a people easy to lead, but difficult to drive; easy to govern, but impossible to enslave.
Attr.

JOHN BROWN

1715-1766

- 4 Truth's sacred Fort th' exploded laugh shall win;
And Coxcombs vanquish Berkley by a grin.
Essay on Satire. On the Death of Pope, l. 223

- 5 Altogether upon the high horse.
Letter to Garrick, 27 Oct. 1765. Correspondence of Garrick (1831), vol. 1, p. 205

JOHN BROWN

1800-1859

- 6 I, John Brown, am now quite certain that the crimes of this guilty land will never be purged away but with blood.
Last Statement, 2 Dec. 1859. R. J. Hinton, John Brown and His Men

JOHN BROWN

1810-1882

- 7 'Dish or no dish', rejoined the Caledonian [to an Englishman,] 'there's a deal of fine confused feedin' about it, [a singed sheep's-head,] let me tell you.'
Horae Subsecivae ('With brains, Sir')

THOMAS BROWN

1663-1704

- 8 In the reign of King Charles the Second, a certain worthy Divine at Whitehall, thus address'd himself to the auditory at the conclusion of his sermon: 'In short, if you don't live up to the precepts of the Gospel, but abandon your selves to your irregular appetites, you must expect to receive your reward in a certain place, which 'tis not good manners to mention here.'

Laconics

- 9 A little before you made a leap into the dark.
Letters from the Dead

- 10 I do not love you, Dr. Fell,
But why I cannot tell;
But this I know full well,
I do not love you, Dr. Fell.
(trans. of *Martial, Epigrams*, i. 32.) *Works* (1719), vol. iv, p. 113

THOMAS EDWARD BROWN

1830-1897

- 11 O blackbird, what a boy you are!
How you do go it. *The Blackbird*
- 12 A garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!
My Garden
- 13 Not God! in gardens! when the eve is cool?
Nay, but I have a sign;
'Tis very sure God walks in mine. *Ib.*

CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE

see

ARTEMUS WARD

SIR THOMAS BROWNE

1605-1682

- 14 He who discommendeth others obliquely commendeth himself. *Christian Morals*, pt. i, § xxxiv
- 15 That unextinguishable laugh in heaven.
The Garden of Cyrus, ch. 2
- 16 Life itself is but the shadow of death, and souls departed but the shadows of the living. All things fall under this name. The sun itself is but the dark *simulacrum*, and light but the shadow of God.
Ib. ch. 4
- 17 Flat and flexible truths are beat out by every hammer; but Vulcan and his whole forge sweat to work out Achilles his armour. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 18 But the quincunx of heaven runs low, and 'tis time to close the five ports of knowledge. *Ib.*
- 19 All things began in order, so shall they end, and so shall they begin again; according to the ordainer of order and mystical mathematics of the city of heaven. *Ib.*
- 20 Nor will the sweetest delight of gardens afford much comfort in sleep; wherein the dullness of that sense shakes hands with delectable odours; and though in the bed of Cleopatra, can hardly with any delight raise up the ghost of a rose. *Ib.*
- 21 Though Somnus in Homer be sent to rouse up Agamemnon, I find no such effects in these drowsy approaches of sleep. To keep our eyes open longer were but to act our Antipodes. The huntsmen are up in America, and they are already past their first sleep in Persia. But who can be drowsy at that hour which freed us from everlasting sleep? or have slumbering thoughts at that time, when sleep itself must end, and, as some conjecture, all shall awake again? *Ib.*
- 22 Dreams out of the ivory gate, and visions before mid-night. *On Dreams* (*Works* [1835], vol. iv, p. 359)
- 23 Half our days we pass in the shadow of the earth; and the brother of death exacteth a third part of our lives. *Ib.*

BROWNE

- 1 I dare, without usurpation, assume the honourable style of a Christian. *Religio Medici*, pt. i, § 1
- 2 At my devotion I love to use the civility of my knee, my hat, and hand. *Ib.* § 3
- 3 I could never divide my self from any man upon the difference of an opinion, or be angry with his judgment for not agreeing with me in that, from which perhaps within a few days I should dissent my self. *Ib.* § 6
- 4 Many . . . have too rashly charged the troops of error, and remain as trophies unto the enemies of truth. *Ib.*
- 5 A man may be in as just possession of truth as of a city, and yet be forced to surrender. *Ib.*
- 6 Methinks there be not impossibilities enough in Religion for an active faith. *Ib.* § 9
- 7 As for those wingy mysteries in divinity, and airy subtleties in religion, which have unhinged the brains of better heads, they never stretched the *pia mater* of mine. *Ib.*
- 8 I love to lose myself in a mystery; to pursue my reason to an *O altitudo!* *Ib.* § 10
- 9 Who can speak of eternity without a solecism, or think thereof without an ecstasy? Time we may comprehend, 'tis but five days elder than ourselves. *Ib.* § 11
- 10 I have often admired the mystical way of Pythagoras, and the secret magic of numbers. *Ib.* § 12
- 11 We carry within us the wonders we seek without us: There is all Africa and her prodigies in us. *Ib.* § 15
- 12 All things are artificial, for nature is the art of God. *Ib.* § 16
- 13 'Twill be hard to find one that deserves to carry the buckler unto Samson. *Ib.* § 21
- 14 Obstinacy in a bad cause, is but constancy in a good. *Ib.* § 25
- 15 Persecution is a bad and indirect way to plant religion. *Ib.*
- 16 There are many (questionless) canonized on earth, that shall never be Saints in Heaven. *Ib.* § 26
- 17 Not pickt from the leaves of any author, but bred amongst the weeds and tares of mine own brain. *Ib.* § 35
- 18 This reasonable moderator and equal piece of justice, Death. *Ib.* § 37
- 19 I am not so much afraid of death, as ashamed thereof; 'tis the very disgrace and ignominy of our natures. *Ib.* § 39
- 20 Certainly there is no happiness within this circle of flesh, nor is it in the optics of these eyes to behold felicity; the first day of our Jubilee is death. *Ib.* § 43
- 21 I have tried if I could reach that great resolution . . . to be honest without a thought of Heaven or Hell. *Ib.* § 46
- 22 To believe only possibilities, is not faith, but mere Philosophy. *Ib.*
- 23 There is no road or ready way to virtue. *Ib.* § 53
- 24 My desires only are, and I shall be happy therein, to be but the last man, and bring up the rear in heaven. *Religio Medici*, pt. i, § 57
- 25 I am of a constitution so general, that it consorts and sympathiseth with all things. I have no antipathy, or rather idiosyncrasy, in diet, humour, air, any thing. *Ib.* pt. ii, § 1
- 26 If there be any among those common objects of hatred I do condemn and laugh at, it is that great enemy of reason, virtue, and religion, the multitude; that numerous piece of monstrosity, which, taken asunder, seem men, and the reasonable creatures of God, but, confused together, make but one great beast, and a monstrosity more prodigious than Hydra. *Ib.*
- 27 I feel not in myself those common antipathies that I can discover in others; those national repugnances do not touch me, nor do I behold with prejudice the French, Italian, Spaniard, or Dutch; but where I find their actions in balance with my countrymen's, I honour, love and embrace them in the same degree. *Ib.*
- 28 All places, all airs make unto me one country; I am in England, everywhere, and under any meridian. *Ib.*
- 29 It is the common wonder of all men, how among so many millions of faces, there should be none alike. *Ib.* § 2
- 30 No man can justly censure or condemn another, because indeed no man truly knows another. *Ib.* § 4
- 31 Charity begins at home, is the voice of the world. *Ib.*
- 32 Sure there is music even in the beauty, and the silent note which Cupid strikes, far sweeter than the sound of an instrument. For there is a music wherever there is a harmony, order or proportion; and thus far we may maintain the music of the spheres; for those well ordered motions, and regular paces, though they give no sound unto the ear, yet to the understanding they strike a note most full of harmony. *Ib.* § 9
- 33 For even that vulgar and tavern music, which makes one man merry, another mad, strikes in me a deep fit of devotion, and a profound contemplation of the first Composer, there is something in it of divinity more than the ear discovers. *Ib.*
- 34 I could be content that we might procreate like trees, without conjunction, or that there were any way to perpetuate the World without this trivial and vulgar way of coition: it is the foolishlest act a wise man commits in all his life; nor is there any thing that will more deject his cool'd imagination, when he shall consider what an odd and unworthy piece of folly he hath committed. *Ib.*
- 35 We all labour against our own cure, for death is the cure of all diseases. *Ib.*
- 36 For the world, I count it not an inn, but an hospital, and a place, not to live, but to die in. *Ib.* § 12
- 37 There is surely a piece of divinity in us, something that was before the elements, and owes no homage unto the sun. *Ib.*
- 38 [Sleep is] in fine, so like death, I dare not trust it without my prayers. *Ib.* § 13

BROWNE—BROWNING

- 1 Sleep is a death, O make me try,
By sleeping what it is to die.
And as gently lay my head
On my grave, as now my bed. *Religio Medici*, pt. ii, § 31
- 2 Conclude in a moist relentment. *Urn Burial*, ch. 1
- 3 With rich flames, and hired tears, they solemnized
their obsequies. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 4 Hercules is not only known by his foot. *Ib.*
- 5 Men have lost their reason in nothing so much as their
religion, wherein stones and clouts make martyrs. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 6 They carried them out of the world with their feet
forward. *Ib.*
- 7 Were the happiness of the next world as closely
apprehended as the felicities of this, it were a
martyrdom to live. *Ib.*
- 8 These dead bones have . . . quietly rested under the
drums and tramlings of three conquests. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 9 Time, which antiquates antiquities, and hath an art
to make dust of all things, hath yet spared these
minor monuments. *Ib.*
- 10 The long habit of living indisposeth us for dying. *Ib.*
- 11 Misery makes Alcmena's nights. *Ib.*
- 12 What song the Syrens sang, or what name Achilles
assumed when he hid himself among women,
though puzzling questions, are not beyond all
conjecture. *Ib.*
- 13 Circles and right lines limit and close all bodies, and
the mortal right-lined circle, must conclude and
shut up all. *Ib.*
- 14 Old families last not three oaks. *Ib.*
- 15 To be nameless in worthy deeds exceeds an infamous
history. *Ib.*
- 16 But the iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth her
poppy, and deals with the memory of men without
distinction to merit of perpetuity. *Ib.*
- 17 Herostratus lives that burnt the Temple of Diana—
he is almost lost that built it. *Ib.*
- 18 The night of time far surpasseth the day, and who
knows when was the equinox? *Ib.*
- 19 Mummy is become merchandise, Mizraim cures
wounds, and Pharaoh is sold for balsams. *Ib.*
- 20 Man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes, and pom-
pous in the grave. *Ib.*
- 21 Ready to be any thing, in the ecstasy of being ever,
and as content with six foot as the *moles* of Adrianus. *Ib.*

WILLIAM BROWNE

1591-1643

- 22 And all the former causes of her moan
Did therewith bury in oblivion.
Britannia's Pastorals, bk. i, Song 2
- 23 Well languag'd Daniel. *Ib.* bk. ii, Song 2
- 24 Underneath this sable hearse
Lies the subject of all verse,
Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother;
Death! ere thou hast slain another,
Fair and learn'd, and good as she,
Time shall throw a dart at thee.
Epitaph. On the Countess of Pembroke

- 25 May! Be thou never grac'd with birds that sing,
Nor Flora's pride!
In thee all flowers and roses spring,
Mine only died. *In Obitum M.S. x^o. Maij*

SIR WILLIAM BROWNE

1692-1774

- 26 The King to Oxford sent a troop of horse,
For Tories own no argument but force:
With equal skill to Cambridge books he sent,
For Whigs admit no force but argument.
Reply to Trapp's epigram 'The King, observing
with judicious eyes' (see 548:20)
Nichols' Literary Anecdotes, vol. ii, p. 330

ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

1806-1861

- 27 Here's God down on us! what are you about?
How all those workers start amid their work,
Look round, look up, and feel, a moment's space,
That carpet-dusting, though a pretty trade,
Is not the imperative labour after all.
Aurora Leigh, bk. i
- 28 Near all the birds
Will sing at dawn,—and yet we do not take
The chaffering swallow for the holy lark. *Ib.*
- 29 God answers sharp and sudden on some prayers,
And thrusts the thing we have prayed for in our face,
A gauntlet with a gift in't. *Ib.* bk. ii
- 30 The music soars within the little lark,
And the lark soars. *Ib.* bk. iii
- 31 I think it frets the saints in heaven to see
How many desolate creatures on the earth
Have learnt the simple dues of fellowship
And social comfort, in a hospital. *Ib.*
- 32 Now may the good God pardon all good men!
Ib. bk. iv
- 33 Since when was genius found respectable? *Ib.* bk. vi
- 34 The devil's most devilish when respectable.
Ib. bk. vii
- 35 Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with God;
But only he who sees, takes off his shoes,
The rest sit round it and pluck blackberries,
And daub their natural faces unaware
More and more from the first similitude. *Ib.*
- 36 'Jasper first,' I said,
'And second sapphire; third chalcedony;
'The rest in order,—last an amethyst.' *Ib.* bk. ix
- 37 Speak low to me, my Saviour, low and sweet
From out the hallelujahs, sweet and low,
Lest I should fear and fall, and miss Thee so
Who art not missed by any that entreat. *Comfort*
- 38 O poets, from a maniac's tongue was poured the
deathless singing!
O Christians, at your cross of hope, a hopeless hand
was clinging!
O men, this man in brotherhood your weary paths
beguiling,
Groaned inly while he taught you peace, and died
while ye were smiling. *Cowper's Grave*
- 39 And kings crept out again to feel the sun.
Crowned and Buried

BROWNING

- 1 Do ye hear the children weeping, O my brothers,
Ere the sorrow comes with years?
The Cry of the Children
- 2 But the young, young children, O my brothers,
They are weeping bitterly!
They are weeping in the playtime of the others,
In the country of the free. *Ib.*
- 3 And lips say, 'God be pitiful,'
Who ne'er said, 'God be praised.'
Cry of the Human
- 4 And that dismal cry rose slowly
And sank slowly through the air,
Full of spirit's melancholy
And eternity's despair!
And they heard the words it said—
Pan is dead! great Pan is dead!
Pan, Pan is dead! *The Dead Pan*
- 5 Oh, the little birds sang east, and the little birds sang
west, *Toll slowly.*
And I smiled to think God's greatness flowed around
our incompleteness,—
Round our restlessness, His rest.
Rime of the Duchess May, last stanza
- 6 Thou large-brained woman and large-hearted man.
To George Sand. A Desire
- 7 Or from Browning some 'Pomegranate', which, if
cut deep down the middle,
Shows a heart within blood-tinctured, of a veined
humanity. *Lady Geraldine's Courtship, xli*
- 8 By thunders of white silence, overthrown.
Hiram Power's Greek Slave
- 9 'Yes,' I answered you last night;
'No,' this morning, sir, I say.
Colours seen by candle-light
Will not look the same by day. *The Lady's Yes*
- 10 In the pleasant orchard closes,
'God bless all our gains,' say we;
But 'May God bless all our losses,'
Better suits with our degree. *The Lost Bower*
- 11 What was he doing, the great god Pan,
Down in the reeds by the river?
Spreading ruin and scattering ban,
Splashing and paddling with hoofs of a goat,
And breaking the golden lilies afloat
With the dragon-fly on the river.
A Musical Instrument
- 12 Yet half a beast is the great god Pan,
To laugh as he sits by the river,
Making a poet out of a man:
The true gods sigh for the cost and pain,—
For the reed which grows nevermore again
As a reed with the reeds in the river.
- 13 And her smile, it seems half holy,
As if drawn from thoughts more far
Than our common jestings are.
And if any poet knew her,
He would sing of her with falls
Used in lovely madrigals. *A Portrait*
- 14 God keeps a niche
In Heaven, to hold our idols: and albeit
He brake them to our faces, and denied
That our close kisses should impair their white,—
- I know we shall behold them raised, complete,
The dust swept from their beauty,—glorified,
New Memnons singing in the great God-light.
Sonnets. Futurity
- 15 I tell you, hopeless grief is passionless.
Sonnets. Grief
- 16 Straightway I was 'ware,
So weeping, how a mystic shape did move
Behind me, and drew me backward by the hair
And a voice said in mastery while I strove, . . .
'Guess now who holds thee?'—'Death', I said, but
there
The silver answer rang, . . . 'Not Death, but Love.'
Sonnets from the Portuguese, 1
- 17 The face of all the world is changed, I think,
Since first I heard the footsteps of thy soul
Move still, oh, still, beside me, as they stole
Betwixt me and the dreadful outer brink
Of obvious death, where I, who thought to sink,
Was caught up into love, and taught the whole
Of a new rhythm. *Ib. 7*
- 18 If thou must love me, let it be for naught
Except for love's sake only. *Ib. 14*
- 19 When our two souls stand up erect and strong
Face to face, silent, drawing nigh and nigher.
Ib. 22
- 20 Let us stay
Rather on earth, Beloved—where the unfit
Contrarious moods of men recoil away
And isolate pure spirits, and permit
A place to stand and love in for a day,
With darkness and the death-hour rounding it. *Ib.*
- 21 God's gifts put man's best dreams to shame. *Ib. 26*
- 22 First time he kissed me, he but only kissed
The fingers of this hand wherewith I write;
And, ever since, it grew more clean and white. *Ib. 38*
- 23 And think it soon when others cry, 'Too late'. *Ib. 40*
- 24 How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.
I love thee to the depth and breadth and height
My soul can reach, when feeling out of sight
For the ends of Being and ideal Grace.
I love thee to the level of every day's
Most quiet need, by sun and candle light.
I love thee freely, as men strive for Right;
I love thee purely, as they turn from Praise.
I love thee with the passion put to use
In my old griefs, and with my childhood's faith.
I love thee with a love I seemed to lose
With my lost saints—I love thee with the breath,
Smiles, tears, of all my life!—and, if God choose,
I shall but love thee better after death. *Ib. 43*
- Ib.* 25 Of all the thoughts of God that are
Borne inward unto souls afar,
Along the Psalmist's music deep,
Now tell me if that any is,
For gift or grace, surpassing this—
'He giveth His beloved, sleep.' *The Sleep*
- 26 O earth, so full of dreary noises!
O men, with wailing in your voices!
O delfed gold, the wailers heap!
O strife, O curse, that o'er it fall!
God strikes a silence through you all,
And giveth His beloved, sleep. *Ib.*

BROWNING

- 1 Let One, most loving of you all,
Say, 'Not a tear must o'er her fall;
He giveth His beloved, sleep.' *The Sleep*
- 2 There Shakespeare, on whose forehead climb
The crowns o' the world. Oh, eyes sublime,
With tears and laughter for all time!
A Vision of Poets, verse 100
- 3 Life treads on life, and heart on heart:
We press too close in church and mart
To keep a dream or grave apart. *Ib. (conclusion)*
- 4 Knowledge by suffering entereth;
And Life is perfected by Death. *Ib.*
- 5 And the rolling anapaestic
Curled like vapour over shrines!
Wine of Cyprus, x
- 6 Our Euripides, the human,
With his droppings of warm tears,
And his touches of things common
Till they rose to touch the spheres!
Ib. xii
- 7 Burrow awhile and build, broad on the roots of things.
Abt Vogler, ii
- 8 On the earth the broken arcs; in the heaven, a perfect
round. *Ib. ix*
- 9 All we have willed or hoped or dreamed of good shall
exist. *Ib. x*
- 10 The high that proved too high, the heroic for earth too
hard,
The passion that left the ground to lose itself in the
sky,
Are music sent up to God by the lover and the bard;
Enough that he heard it once: we shall hear it by and
by. *Ib.*
- 11 But God has a few of us whom he whispers in the
ear;
The rest may reason and welcome; 'tis we musicians
know. *Ib. xi*
- 12 The C Major of this life. *Ib. xii*
- 13 How he lies in his rights of a man!
Death has done all death can. *After*
- 14 So free we seem, so fettered fast we are!
Andrea del Sarto
- 15 Ah, but a man's reach should exceed his grasp,
Or what's a heaven for? *Ib.*
- 16 Four great walls in the New Jerusalem,
Meted on each side by the angel's reed,
For Leonard, Rafael, Agnolo and me
To cover. *Ib.*
- 17 Again the Cousin's whistle! Go, my Love. *Ib.*
- 18 It all comes to the same thing at the end.
Any Wife to Any Husband
- 19 Why need the other women know so much? *Ib.*
- 20 A minute's success pays the failure of years.
Apollo and the Fates, prologue
- 21 The Doric little Morgue! *Apparent Failure*
- 22 It's wiser being good than bad;
It's safer being meek than fierce:
It's fitter being sane than mad.
My own hope is, a sun will pierce
- The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;
That, after Last, returns the First,
Though a wide compass round be fetched;
That what began best can't end worst,
Nor what God blessed once, prove accurst.
Apparent Failure
- 23 But, thanks to wine-lees and democracy,
We've still our stage where truth calls spade a spade!
Aristophanes' Apology, l. 392
- 24 He lies now in the little valley, laughed
And moaned about by those mysterious streams.
Ib. l. 5679
- 25 There up spoke a brisk little somebody,
Critic and whippersnapper, in a rage
To set things right.
Balaustion's Adventure, pt. i, l. 308
- 26 A man can have but one life and one death,
One heaven, one hell. *In a Balcony, l. 13*
- 27 I count life just a stuff
To try the soul's strength on. *Ib. l. 651*
- 28 Truth that peeps
Over the glass's edge when dinner's done,
And body gets its sop and holds its noise
And leaves soul free a little.
Bishop Blougram's Apology
- 29 A piano-forte is a fine resource,
All Balzac's novels occupy one shelf,
The new edition fifty volumes long. *Ib.*
- 30 The funny type
They get up well at Leipsic. *Ib.*
- 31 Just when we're safest, there's a sunset-touch,
A fancy from a flower-bell, some one's death,
A chorus-ending from Euripides,
And that's enough for fifty hopes and fears,—
The grand Perhaps. *Ib.*
- 32 All we have gained then by our unbelief
Is a life of doubt diversified by faith,
For one of faith diversified by doubt:
We called the chess-board white—we call it black. *Ib.*
- 33 Demireps
That love and save their souls in new French books. *Ib.*
- 34 You, for example, clever to a fault,
The rough and ready man that write apace,
Read somewhat seldomer, think perhaps even less. *Ib.*
- 35 Be a Napoleon and yet disbelieve!
Why, the man's mad, friend, take his light away. *Ib.*
- 36 And that's what all the blessed Evil's for. *Ib.*
- 37 Set you square with Genesis again. *Ib.*
- 38 No, when the fight begins within himself,
A man's worth something. *Ib.*
- 39 Gigadibs the literary man. *Ib.*
- 40 He said true things, but called them by wrong names. *Ib.*
- 41 By this time he has tested his first plough,
And studied his last chapter of St. John. *Ib.*
- 42 Saint Praxed's ever was the church for peace.
The Bishop Orders His Tomb
- 43 Mistresses with great smooth marbly limbs. *Ib.*
- 44 See God made and eaten all day long. *Ib.*
- 45 Good, strong, thick, stupefying incense-smoke. *Ib.*

BROWNING

- 1 Aha, ELUCESCEBAT quoth our friend?
No Tully, said I, Ulpian at the best.
The Bishop Orders His Tomb
- 2 There's a woman like a dew-drop, she's so purer than
the purest. *A Blot in the 'Scutcheon*, 1. iii
- 3 Morning, evening, noon and night,
'Praise God!' sang Theocrite.
The Boy and the Angel
- 4 How well I know what I mean to do
When the long dark autumn-evenings come.
By the Fireside, 1
- 5 Not verse now, only prose! *Ib.* ii
- 6 O woman-country, wooed not wed. *Ib.* vi
- 7 That great brow
And the spirit-small hand propping it. *Ib.* xxiii
- 8 We two stood there with never a third. *Ib.* xxxviii
- 9 Oh, the little more, and how much it is!
And the little less, and what worlds away!
Ib. xxxix
- 10 If you join two lives, there is oft a scar.
They are one and one, with a shadowy third;
One near one is too far. *Ib.* xlvi
- 11 One born to love you, sweet! *Ib.* li
- 12 Letting the rank tongue blossom into speech.
Caliban upon Setebos, 1. 23
- 13 Setebos, Setebos, and Setebos!
'Thinketh, He dwelleth i' the cold o' the moon.
'Thinketh He made it, with the sun to match,
But not the stars; the stars came otherwise. *Ib.* 1. 24
- 14 'Let twenty pass, and stone the twenty-first.
Loving not, hating not, just choosing so. *Ib.* 1. 103
- 15 A bitter heart that bides its time and bites. *Ib.* 1. 167
- 16 Kentish Sir Byng stood for his King,
Bidding the crop-headed Parliament swing:
And, pressing a troop unable to stoop
And see the rogues flourish and honest folk droop,
Marched them along, fifty-score strong,
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song.
God for King Charles! Pym and such carles
To the Devil that prompts 'em their treasonous parles!
Cavalier Tunes, 1. *Marching Along*
- 17 King Charles, and who'll do him right now?
King Charles, and who's ripe for fight now?
Give a rouse: here's, in Hell's despite now,
King Charles! *Ib.* 2. *Give a Rouse*
- 18 To whom used my boy George quaff else,
By the old fool's side that begot him?
For whom did he cheer and laugh else,
While Noll's damned troopers shot him? *Ib.*
- 19 Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!
Ib. 3. *Boot and Saddle*
- 20 'Tis the Last Judgment's fire must cure this place,
Calcine its clods and set my prisoners free.
Childe Roland, xi
- 21 One stiff blind horse, his every bone a-stare. *Ib.* xiii
- 22 I never saw a brute I hated so;
He must be wicked to deserve such pain. *Ib.* xiv
- 23 Dauntless the slug-horn to my lips I set,
And blew. *Childe Roland to the Dark Tower came.*
Ib. xxxiv
- 24 Out of the little chapel I burst
Into the fresh night-air again. *Christmas Eve*, 1
- 25 The preaching man's immense stupidity. *Ib.* iii
- 26 In the natural fog of the good man's mind. *Ib.* iv
- 27 He was there.
He himself with his human air. *Ib.* viii
- 28 Our best is bad, nor bears Thy test;
Still, it should be our very best. *Ib.*
- 29 Some thrilling view of the surplice-question. *Ib.* xiv
- 30 The exhausted air-bell of the Critic. *Ib.* xvi
- 31 While I watched my foolish heart expand
In the lazy glow of benevolence,
O'er the various modes of man's belief. *Ib.* xx
- 32 The raree-show of Peter's successor. *Ib.* xxii
- 33 For the preacher's merit or demerit,
It were to be wished the flaws were fewer
In the earthen vessel, holding treasure,
Which lies as safe in a golden ewer;
But the main thing is, does it hold good measure?
Heaven soon sets right all other matters! *Ib.*
- 34 The sprinkled isles,
Lily on lily, that o'erlace the sea.
And laugh their pride when the light wave lisps
'Greece'. *Cleon*, 1. 1
- 35 I have written three books on the soul,
Proving absurd all written hitherto,
And putting us to ignorance again. *Ib.* 1. 57
- 36 What is he buzzing in my ears?
'Now that I come to die,
Do I view the world as a vale of tears?'
Ah, reverend sir, not I! *Confessions*
- 37 To mine, it serves for the old June weather
Blue above lane and wall;
And that farthest bottle labelled 'Ether'
Is the house o'ertopping all. *Ib.*
- 38 How sad and bad and mad it was—
But then, how it was sweet! *Ib.*
- 39 There are flashes struck from midnights,
There are fire-flames noondays kindle,
Whereby piled-up honours perish,
Whereby swollen ambitions dwindle,
While just this or that poor impulse,
Which for once had play unstifled,
Seems the sole work of a life-time
That away the rest have trifled. *Cristina*, 4
- 40 Stung by the splendour of a sudden thought.
A Death in the Desert, 1. 59
- 41 Such ever was love's way: to rise, it stoops. *Ib.* 1. 134
- 42 For life, with all it yields of joy and woe,
And hope and fear,—believe the aged friend—
Is just a chance o' the prize of learning love. *Ib.* 1. 245
- 43 I say, the acknowledgement of God in Christ
Accepted by thy reason, solves for thee
All questions in the earth and out of it. *Ib.* 1. 474
- 44 For I say, this is death and the sole death,
When a man's loss comes to him from his gain,
Darkness from light, from knowledge ignorance,
And lack of love from love made manifest. *Ib.* 1. 482

BROWNING

- 1 Progress, man's distinctive mark alone,
Not God's, and not the beasts': God is, they are,
Man partly is and wholly hopes to be.
A Death in the Desert, l. 586
- 2 But 'twas Cerinthus that is lost. *Ib.* last line
- 3 Your ghost will walk, you lover of trees,
(If our loves remain)
In an English lane. *De Gustibus*
- 4 The bean-flowers' boon. *Ib.*
- 5 A castle, precipice-encurled,
In a gash of the wind-grieved Apennine. *Ib.*
- 6 Italy, my Italy!
Queen Mary's saying serves for me—
(When fortune's malice
Lost her—Calais)—
Open my heart and you will see
Graved inside of it, 'Italy'. *Ib.*
- 7 Reads verse and thinks she understands.
Dis aliter visum, iv
- 8 Schumann's our music-maker now. *Ib.* viii
- 9 Ingres's the modern man who paints. *Ib.*
- 10 Heine for songs; for kisses, how? *Ib.*
- 11 Sure of the Fortieth spare Arm-chair
When gout and glory seat me there. *Ib.* xii
- 12 With loves and doves, at all events
With money in the Three per Cents. *Ib.* xiii
- 13 Here comes my husband from his whist. *Ib.* xxx
- 14 That one Face, far from vanish, rather grows,
Or decomposes but to recompose,
Become my universe that feels and knows.
Dramatis Personae, epilogue, third speaker, xii
- 15 How very hard it is to be
A Christian! *Easter Day*, i
- 16 'Tis well averred,
A scientific faith's absurd. *Ib.* vi
- 17 A fierce vindictive scribble of red. *Ib.* xv
- 18 'Condemned to earth for ever, shut
From heaven!' But Easter-Day breaks! But
Christ rises! Mercy every way
Is infinite—and who can say? *Ib.* xxxiii
- 19 Karshish, the picker-up of learning's crumbs.
An Epistle
- 20 Beautiful Evelyn Hope is dead! *Evelyn Hope*
- 21 Your mouth of your own geranium's red. *Ib.*
- 22 You will wake, and remember, and understand. *Ib.*
- 23 What if this friend happen to be—God?
Fears and Scruples, xii
- 24 Truth never hurts the teller. *Fifine at the Fair*, xxxii
- 25 'What, and is it really you again?' quoth I:
'I again, what else did you expect?' quoth she.
Ib. epilogue, i
- 26 I chanced upon a new book yesterday:
I opened it, and where my finger lay
'Twixt page and uncut page those words I read,
Some six or seven at most, and learned thereby
'That you, FitzGerald, whom by ear and eye
'She never knew, 'thanked God my wife was dead.'
- Ay, dead! and were yourself alive, good Fitz,
How to return your thanks would pass my wits.
Kicking you seems the common lot of curs—
While more appropriate greeting lends you grace:
Surely to spit there glorifies your face—
Spitting from lips once sanctified by Hers.
*Rejoinder to a remark (see 207:33) by Edward
FitzGerald on the death of E. B. Browning.
Athenaeum*, No. 3220 (13 July 1889), p. 64
- 27 When the liquor's out why clink the cannikin?
The Flight of the Duchess, xvi
- 28 You're my friend—
What a thing friendship is, world without end!
Ib. xvii
- 29 I must learn Spanish, one of these days,
Only for that slow sweet name's sake.
The Flower's Name
- 30 Is there no method to tell her in Spanish
June's twice June since she breathed it with me? *Ib.*
- 31 If you get simple beauty and nought else,
You get about the best thing God invents.
Fra Lippo Lippi, l. 217
- 32 You should not take a fellow eight years old
And make him swear to never kiss the girls. *Ib.* l. 224
- 33 This world's no blot for us,
Nor blank; it means intensely, and means good:
To find its meaning is my meat and drink. *Ib.* l. 313
- 34 [Christianity]
'Tis the faith that launched point-blank her dart
At the head of a lie—taught Original Sin,
The corruption of Man's Heart. *Gold Hair*
- 35 The moth's kiss, first!
Kiss me as if you made believe
You were not sure, this eve,
How my face, your flower, had pursed
Its petals up. . . .
The bee's kiss, now!
Kiss me as if you entered gay
My heart at some noonday. *In a Gondola*
- 36 Let us begin and carry up this corpse,
Singing together. *A Grammarian's Funeral*, l. 1
- 37 He's for the morning. *Ib.* l. 24
- 38 This is our master, famous, calm, and dead,
Borne on our shoulders. *Ib.* l. 27
- 39 Yea, this in him was the peculiar grace . . .
That before living he'd learn how to live. *Ib.* l. 75
- 40 He said, 'What's time? leave Now for dogs and apes!
Man has Forever.' *Ib.* l. 83
- 41 That low man seeks a little thing to do,
Sees it and does it:
This high man, with a great thing to pursue,
Dies ere he knows it.
That low man goes on adding one to one,
His hundred's soon hit:
This high man, aiming at a million,
Misses an unit.
That, has the world here—should he need the next,
Let the world mind him!
This, throws himself on God, and unperplexed
Seeking shall find Him. *Ib.* l. 113
- 42 He settled *Hoti's* business—let it be!—
Properly based *Oun*—
Gave us the doctrine of the enclitic *De*,
Dead from the waist down. *Ib.* l. 129

BROWNING

- 1 Lofty designs must close in like effects.
A Grammarian's Funeral, l. 145
- 2 O, world, as God has made it! all is beauty.
The Guardian Angel
- 3 This is Ancona, yonder is the sea. *Ib.*
- 4 Infinite mercy, but, I wis,
As infinite a justice too. *The Heretic's Tragedy*, i
- 5 (And wanteth there grace of lute or clavicithern, ye
shall say to confirm him who singeth—)
We bring John now to be burned alive. *Ib.* ii
- 6 Forth John's soul flared into the dark. *Ib.* x
- 7 God help all poor souls lost in the dark! *Ib.*
- 8 I liken his Grace to an acorned hog.
Holy-Cross Day, iv
- 9 The Lord will have mercy on Jacob yet,
And again in his border see Israel set. *Ib.* xiii
- 10 Thou! if thou wast He, who at mid-watch came,
By the starlight, naming a dubious name! *Ib.* xvi
- 11 We gave the Cross, when we owed the Throne. *Ib.*
- 12 We withstood Christ then? Be mindful how
At least we withstand Barabbas now! *Ib.* xviii
- 13 We march, thy band,
South, East, and on to the Pleasant Land. *Ib.* xx
- 14 Oh, to be in England
Now that April's there,
And whoever wakes in England
Sees, some morning, unaware,
That the lowest boughs and the brushwood sheaf
Round the elm-tree bole are in tiny leaf,
While the chaffinch sings on the orchard bough
In England—now! *Home-thoughts, from Abroad*
- 15 That's the wise thrush; he sings each song twice over,
Lest you should think he never could recapture
The first fine careless rapture! *Ib.*
- 16 All will be gay when noontide wakes anew
The buttercups, the little children's dower
—Far brighter than this gaudy melon-flower! *Ib.*
- 17 Nobly, nobly Cape St. Vincent to the North-west
died away;
Sunset ran, one glorious blood-red, reeking into
Cadiz Bay.
Home-thoughts, from the Sea
- 18 'Here and here did England help me: how can I help
England?'—say,
Whoso turns as I, this evening, turn to God to praise
and pray,
While Jove's planet rises yonder, silent over Africa. *Ib.*
- 19 'With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart' once more!
Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shakespeare he!
House, x
- 20 How it strikes a Contemporary. *Title*
- 21 He took such cognizance of men and things.
How it Strikes a Contemporary, l. 30
- 22 I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he;
I galloped, Dirck galloped, we galloped all three.
How they brought the Good News from Ghent to Aix
- 23 You know, we French stormed Ratisbon.
Incident of the French Camp
- 24 'You're wounded!' 'Nay,' the soldier's pride
Touched to the quick, he said:
'I'm killed, Sire!' And his chief beside
Smiling the boy fell dead. *Incident of the French Camp*
- 25 Ignorance is not innocence but sin.
The Inn Album, v
- 26 Just my vengeance complete,
The man sprang to his feet,
Stood erect, caught at God's skirts, and prayed!
—So, I was afraid! *Instans Tyrannus*
- 27 The swallow has set her six young on the rail,
And looks seaward. *James Lee*, III. i
- 28 Oh, good gigantic smile o' the brown old earth. *Ib.* VII. i
- 29 I should be dead of joy, James Lee. *Ib.* IX. viii
- 30 There's heaven above, and night by night
I look right through its gorgeous roof.
Johannes Agricola in Meditation
- 31 I said—Then, dearest, since 'tis so,
Since now at length my fate I know,
Since nothing all my love avails,
Since all, my life seemed meant for, fails,
Since this was written and needs must be—
My whole heart rises up to bless
Your name in pride and thankfulness!
Take back the hope you gave,—I claim
Only a memory of the same. *The Last Ride Together*, i
- 32 Who knows but the world may end to-night? *Ib.* ii
- 33 Hush! if you saw some western cloud
All billowy-bosomed, over-bowed
By many benedictions—sun's
And moon's and evening-star's at once. *Ib.* iii
- 34 My soul
Smoothed itself out, a long-cramped scroll
Freshening and fluttering in the wind. *Ib.* iv
- 35 Might she have loved me? just as well
She might have hated, who can tell! *Ib.*
- 36 The petty done, the undone vast. *Ib.* v
- 37 What hand and brain went ever paired? *Ib.* vi
- 38 They scratch his name on the Abbey-stones.
My riding is better, by their leave. *Ib.*
- 39 Sing, riding's a joy! For me, I ride. *Ib.* vii
- 40 Ride, ride together, for ever ride? *Ib.* x
- 41 Escape me?
Never—
Beloved! *Life in a Love*
- 42 To dry one's eyes and laugh at a fall,
And, baffled, get up and begin again. *Ib.*
- 43 No sooner the old hope goes to ground
Than a new one, straight to the self-same mark,
I shape me—
Ever
Removed! *Ib.*
- 44 So I gave her eyes my own eyes to take,
My hand sought hers as in earnest need,
And round she turned for my noble sake,
And gave me herself indeed. *A Light Woman*
- 45 'Tis an awkward thing to play with souls,
And matter enough to save one's own. *Ib.*
- 46 And, Robert Browning, you writer of plays,
Here's a subject made to your hand! *Ib.*

BROWNING

- 1 A face to lose youth for, to occupy age
With the dream of, meet death with. *A Likeness*
- 2 Just for a handful of silver he left us,
Just for a riband to stick in his coat. *The Lost Leader*
- 3 We that had loved him so, followed him, honoured
him,
Lived in his mild and magnificent eye,
Learned his great language, caught his clear accents,
Made him our pattern to live and to die! *Ib.*
- 4 Shakespeare was of us, Milton was for us,
Burns, Shelley, were with us—they watch from their
graves! *Ib.*
- 5 We shall march prospering,—not thro' his presence;
Songs may inspirit us,—not from his lyre;
Deeds will be done,—while he boasts his quiescence,
Still bidding crouch whom the rest bade aspire. *Ib.*
- 6 One more devils'-triumph and sorrow for angels,
One wrong more to man, one more insult to God! *Ib.*
- 7 Never glad confident morning again! *Ib.*
- 8 All's over, then; does truth sound bitter
As one at first believes? *The Lost Mistress*
- 9 I will hold your hand but as long as all may,
Or so very little longer! *Ib.*
- 10 Where the quiet-coloured end of evening smiles.
Love among the Ruins
- 11 Earth's returns
For whole centuries of folly, noise and sin! *Ib.*
- 12 Love is best. *Ib.*
- 13 How the March sun feels like May! *A Lovers' Quarrel*
- 14 Oppression makes the wise man mad. *Luria, iv*
- 15 But a bird's weight can break the infant tree
Which after holds an aery in its arms. *Ib.*
- 16 The only fault's with time;
All men become good creatures: but so slow! *Ib. v*
- 17 Argument's hot to the close.
Master Hugues of Saxe-Gotha, xiii
- 18 One dissertates, he is candid;
Two must discept,—has distinguished. *Ib. xiv*
- 19 A poor devil has ended his cares
At the foot of your rotten-runged rat-riddled stairs?
Do I carry the moon in my pocket? *Ib. xxix*
- 20 As I gain the cove with pushing prow,
And quench its speed i' the slushy sand.
Meeting at Night
- 21 A mile of warm sea-scented beach. *Ib.*
- 22 A tap at the pane, the quick sharp scratch
And blue spurt of a lighted match,
And a voice less loud, thro' its joys and fears,
Than the two hearts beating each to each! *Ib.*
- 23 Ah, did you once see Shelley plain,
And did he stop and speak to you
And did you speak to him again?
How strange it seems, and new! *Memorabilia*
- 24 A moulted feather, an eagle-feather!
Well, I forget the rest. *Ib.*
- 25 Have you found your life distasteful?
My life did, and does, smack sweet.
Was your youth of pleasure wasteful?
Mine I saved and hold complete.
- Do your joys with age diminish?
When mine fail me, I'll complain.
Must in death your daylight finish?
My sun sets to rise again. *At the 'Mermaid'*
- 26 I find earth not grey but rosy,
Heaven not grim but fair of hue.
Do I stoop? I pluck a posy.
Do I stand and stare? All's blue. *Ib.*
- 27 'Next Poet'—(Manners, Ben!) *Ib.*
- 28 If such as came for wool, sir, went home shorn,
Where is the wrong I did them?
Mr. Sludge, 'The Medium', l. 630
- 29 Solomon of saloons
And philosophic diner-out. *Ib. l. 773*
- 30 This trade of mine—I don't know, can't be sure
But there was something in it, tricks and all!
Really, I want to light up my own mind. *Ib. l. 809*
- 31 Boston's a hole, the herring-pond is wide,
V-notes are something, liberty still more.
Beside, is he the only fool in the world? *Ib. last lines*
- 32 This is a spray the bird clung to. *Misconceptions*
- 33 This is a heart the Queen leant on. *Ib.*
- 34 That's my last Duchess painted on the wall.
My Last Duchess, l. i
- 35 What matter to me if their star is a world?
Mine has opened its soul to me; therefore I love it. *My Star*
- 36 Give me of Nelson only a touch. *Nationality in Drinks*
- 37 All I can say is—I saw it! *Natural Magic*
- 38 Never the time and the place
And the loved one all together!
Never the Time and the Place
- 39 A lion who dies of an ass's kick,
The wronged great soul of an ancient Master
Old Pictures in Florence, vi
- 40 What's come to perfection perishes.
Things learned on earth, we shall practise in heaven.
Works done least rapidly, Art most cherishes. *Ib. xvii*
- 41 There remaineth a rest for the people of God:
And I have had troubles enough, for one. *Ib. xxii*
- 42 All June I bound the rose in sheaves.
One Way of Love
- 43 Lose who may—I still can say,
Those who win heaven, blest are they! *Ib.*
- 44 There they are, my fifty men and women.
One Word More, i
- 45 Rafael made a century of sonnets,
Made and wrote them in a certain volume
Dinted with the silver-pointed pencil
Else he only used to draw Madonnas. *Ib. ii*
- 46 Suddenly, as rare things will, it vanished. *Ib. iv*
- 47 Dante once prepared to paint an angel:
Whom to please? You whisper 'Beatrice'. *Ib. v*
- 48 Dante, who loved well because he hated,
Hated wickedness that hinders loving. *Ib.*
- 49 Does he paint? he fain would write a poem—
Does he write? he fain would paint a picture. *Ib. viii*

BROWNING

- 1 Heaven's gift takes earth's abatement.
One Word More, ix
- 2 Even he, the minute makes immortal,
Proves, perchance, but mortal in the minute. *Ib.*
- 3 Never dares the man put off the prophet. *Ib.* x
- 4 Other heights in other lives, God willing:
All the gifts from all the heights, your own, Love!
Ib. xii
- 5 He who blows thro' bronze, may breathe thro' silver.
Ib. xiii
- 6 I am mine and yours—the rest be all men's. *Ib.* xiv
- 7 Where my heart lies, let my brain lie also. *Ib.*
- 8 Lo, the moon's self!
Here in London, yonder late in Florence,
Still we find her face, the thrice-transfigured.
Curving on a sky imbrued with colour,
Drifted over Fiesole by twilight,
Came she, our new crescent of a hair's-breadth.
Full she flared it, lamping Samminiato,
Rounder 'twixt the cypresses and rounder,
Perfect till the nightingales applauded. *Ib.* xv
- 9 Blank to Zoroaster on his terrace,
Blind to Galileo on his turret,
Dumb to Homer, dumb to Keats—him, even!
Ib. xvi
- 10 God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures
Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the world with,
One to show a woman when he loves her! *Ib.* xvii
- 11 Silent silver lights and darks undreamed of,
Where I hush and bless myself with silence. *Ib.* xviii
- 12 Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,
Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno,
Wrote one song—and in my brain I sing it,
Drew one angel—borne, see, on my bosom! *Ib.* xix
- 13 I see my way as birds their trackless way,
I shall arrive! what time, what circuit first,
I ask not: but unless God send his hail
Or blinding fireballs, sleet or stifling snow,
In some time, his good time, I shall arrive:
He guides me and the bird. In His good time!
Paracelsus, pt. i
- 14 Truth is within ourselves. *Ib.*
- 15 PARACELTUS:
I am he that aspired to *know*: and thou?
APRILE:
I would *love* infinitely, and be loved! *Ib.* pt. ii
- 16 God is the perfect poet,
Who in his person acts his own creations. *Ib.*
- 17 Measure your mind's height by the shade it casts!
Ib. pt. iii
- 18 Heap cassia, sandal-buds and stripes
Of labdanum, and aloe-balls. *Ib.* pt. iv
- 19 As when a queen, long dead, was young. *Ib.*
- 20 Over the sea our galleys went. *Ib.*
- 21 All at once they leave you, and you know them!
Ib. pt. v
- 22 I give the fight up: let there be an end,
A privacy, an obscure nook for me.
I want to be forgotten even by God. *Ib.*
- 23 Progress is
The law of life, man is not man as yet. *Ib.*
- 24 Thus the Mayne glideth
Where my Love abideth.
Sleep's no softer. *Paracelsus*, pt. v
- 25 Like plants in mines which never saw the sun,
But dream of him, and guess where he may be,
And do their best to climb and get to him. *Ib.*
- 26 If I stoop
Into a dark tremendous sea of cloud,
It is but for a time; I press God's lamp
Close to my breast; its splendour, soon or late,
Will pierce the gloom: I shall emerge one day. *Ib.*
- 27 Round the Cape of a sudden came the sea,
And the sun looked over the mountain's rim;
And straight was a path of gold for him,
And the need of a world of men for me.
Parting at Morning
- 28 It was roses, roses, all the way. *The Patriot*
- 29 The air broke into a mist with bells. *Ib.*
- 30 Sun-treader, life and light be thine for ever!
(*Shelley*) *Pauline*, l. 148
- 31 Ah, thought which saddens while it soothes!
Pictor Ignotus
- 32 Hamelin Town's in Brunswick,
By famous Hanover city;
The river Weser, deep and wide,
Washes its walls on the southern side.
The Pied Piper of Hamelin, st. i
- 33 Shrieking and squeaking
In fifty different sharps and flats. *Ib.* ii
- 34 A plate of turtle green and glutinous. *Ib.* iv
- 35 Anything like the sound of a rat
Makes my heart go pit-a-pat! *Ib.*
- 36 In did come the strangest figure! *Ib.* v
- 37 So munch on, crunch on, take your nuncheon,
Breakfast, supper, dinner, luncheon. *Ib.* vii
- 38 So, Willy, let me and you be wipers
Of scores out with all men, especially pipers! *Ib.* xv
- 39 Day! Faster and more fast,
O'er night's brim, day boils at last.
Pippa Passes, introduction
- 40 The year's at the spring,
And day's at the morn;
Morning's at seven;
The hill-side's dew-pearled;
The lark's on the wing;
The snail's on the thorn:
God's in his heaven—
All's right with the world! *Ib.* pt. i
- 41 God must be glad one loves His world so much!
Ib. pt. iii
- 42 Some unsuspected isle in the far seas!
Some unsuspected isle in far-off seas! *Ib.*
- 43 In the morning of the world,
When earth was nigher heaven than now. *Ib.*
- 44 No need that sort of king should ever die! *Ib.*
- 45 You'll look at least on love's remains,
A grave's one violet:
Your look?—that pays a thousand pains.
What's death? You'll love me yet! *Ib.*
- 46 All service ranks the same with God—
With God, whose puppets, best and worst,
Are we; there is no last nor first. *Ib.* pt. iv

BROWNING

- 1 Stand still, true poet that you are!
I know you; let me try and draw you.
Some night you'll fail us: when afar
You rise, remember one man saw you,
Knew you, and named a star! *Popularity*
- 2 With ardours manifold,
The bee goes singing to her groom,
Drunken and overbold. *Ib.*
- 3 Who fished the murex up?
What porridge had John Keats? *Ib.*
- 4 The rain set early in to-night. *Porphyria's Lover*
- 5 All her hair
In one long yellow string I wound
Three times her little throat around,
And strangled her. No pain felt she;
I am quite sure she felt no pain. *Ib.*
- 6 And all night long we have not stirred,
And yet God has not said a word! *Ib.*
- 7 But flame? The bush is bare. *Prologue (Asolando)*
- 8 Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat,
The mist in my face. *Prospice*
- 9 Where he stands, the Arch Fear in a visible form. *Ib.*
- 10 I was ever a fighter, so—one fight more,
The best and the last!
I would hate that death bandaged my eyes, and forbore,
And bade me creep past. *Ib.*
- 11 No! let me taste the whole of it, fare like my peers
The heroes of old,
Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears
Of pain, darkness and cold. *Ib.*
- 12 O thou soul of my soul! I shall clasp thee again,
And with God be the rest! *Ib.*
- 13 Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be,
The last of life, for which the first was made:
Our times are in His hand
Who saith, 'A whole I planned,
Youth shows but half; trust God: see all, nor be afraid!' *Rabbi ben Ezra, i*
- 14 Irks care the crop-full bird? Frets doubt the maw-crammed beast? *Ib. iv*
- 15 Then, welcome each rebuff
That turns earth's smoothness rough,
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand but go!
Be our joys three-parts pain!
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge the throe! *Ib. vi*
- 16 For thence,—a paradox
Which comforts while it mocks,—
Shall life succeed in that it seems to fail:
What I aspired to be,
And was not, comforts me.
A brute I might have been, but would not sink i' the scale. *Ib. vii*
- 17 Let us not always say
'Spite of this flesh to-day
I strove, made head, gained ground upon the whole!'
As the bird wings and sings,
Let us cry 'All good things
Are ours, nor soul helps flesh more, now, than flesh helps soul.' *Ib. xii*
- 18 Once more on my adventure brave and new. *Rabbi ben Ezra, xiv*
- 19 When evening shuts,
A certain moment cuts
The deed off, calls the glory from the grey. *Ib. xvi*
- 20 Now, who shall arbitrate?
Ten men love what I hate,
Shun what I follow, slight what I receive:
Ten, who in ears and eyes
Match me: we all surmise,
They, this thing, and I, that: whom shall my soul believe? *Ib. xxii*
- 21 Fancies that broke through language and escaped. *Ib. xxv*
- 22 All that is, at all,
Lasts ever, past recall;
Earth changes, but thy soul and God stand sure. *Ib. xxvii*
- 23 Time's wheel runs back or stops: potter and clay endure. *Ib.*
- 24 He fixed thee mid this dance
Of plastic circumstance. *Ib. xxviii*
- 25 Look not thou down but up!
To uses of a cup. *Ib. xxx*
- 26 My times be in Thy hand!
Perfect the cup as planned!
Let age approve of youth, and death complete the same! *Ib. xxxii*
- 27 Do you see this square old yellow Book, I toss
I' the air, and catch again.
The Ring and the Book, bk. i, l. 33
- 28 The Life, Death, Miracles of Saint Somebody,
Saint Somebody Else, his Miracles, Death and Life. *Ib. l. 80*
- 29 Well, British Public, ye who like me not,
(God love you!). *Ib. l. 410*
- 30 'Go get you manned by Manning and new-manned
By Newman and, mayhap, wise-manned to boot
By Wiseman.' *Ib. l. 444*
- 31 A dusk mis-featured messenger,
No other than the angel of this life,
Whose care is lest men see too much at once. *Ib. l. 593*
- 32 Let this old woe step on the stage again! *Ib. l. 824*
- 33 Youth means love,
Vows can't change nature, priests are only men. *Ib. l. 1056*
- 34 O lyric Love, half angel and half bird
And all a wonder and a wild desire. *Ib. l. 1391*
- 35 Boldest of hearts that ever braved the sun,
Took sanctuary within the holier blue,
And sang a kindred soul out to his face,—
Yet human at the red-ripe of the heart. *Ib. l. 1393*
- 36 This is the same voice: can thy soul know change? *Ib. l. 1401*
- 37 Never may I commence my song, my due
To God who best taught song by gift of thee,
Except with bent head and beseeching hand. *Ib. l. 1403*
- 38 Their utmost up and on. *Ib. l. 1413*
- 39 The story always old and always new. *Ib. bk. ii, l. 214*

BROWNING

- 1 But facts are facts and flinch not.
The Ring and the Book, bk. ii, l. 1049
- 2 Go practise if you please
With men and women: leave a child alone
For Christ's particular love's sake!—so I say.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 88
- 3 In the great right of an excessive wrong. *Ib.* l. 1055
- 4 Everyone soon or late comes round by Rome.
Ib. bk. v, l. 296
- 5 'Twas a thief said the last kind word to Christ:
Christ took the kindness and forgave the theft.
Ib. bk. vi, l. 869
- 6 O great, just, good God! Miserable me! *Ib.* l. 2105
- 7 The uncomfortableness of it all. *Ib.* bk. vii, l. 400
- 8 True life is only love, love only bliss. *Ib.* l. 960
- 9 O lover of my life, O soldier-saint. *Ib.* l. 1786
- 10 Through such souls alone
God stooping shows sufficient of His light
For us i' the dark to rise by. And I rise. *Ib.* l. 1843
- 11 Faultless to a fault. *Ib.* bk. ix, l. 1177
- 12 Of what I call God,
And fools call Nature. *Ib.* bk. x, l. 1073
- 13 Why comes temptation but for man to meet
And master and make crouch beneath his foot,
And so be pedestalled in triumph? *Ib.* l. 1185
- 14 White shall not neutralize the black, nor good
Compensate bad in man, absolve him so:
Life's business being just the terrible choice.
Ib. l. 1236
- 15 There's a new tribunal now,
Higher than God's—the educated man's! *Ib.* l. 1976
- 16 That sad obscure sequestered state
Where God unmakes but to remake the soul
He else made first in vain; which must not be.
Ib. l. 2130
- 17 Abate,—Cardinal,—Christ,—Maria,—God, . . .
Pompilia, will you let them murder me?
Ib. bk. xi, l. 2424
- 18 It is the glory and good of Art,
That Art remains the one way possible
Of speaking truths, to mouths like mine at least.
Ib. bk. xii, l. 842
- 19 Thy rare gold ring of verse (the poet praised)
Linking our England to his Italy. *Ib.* l. 873
- 20 Good, to forgive;
Best, to forget!
Living, we fret;
Dying, we live. *La Saisiaz*, dedication
- 21 How good is man's life, the mere living! how fit to
employ
All the heart and the soul and the senses, for ever in
joy! *Saul*, ix
- 22 All's love, yet all's law. *Ib.* xvii
- 23 'Tis not what man does which exalts him, but what
man would do! *Ib.* xviii
- 24 It is by no breath,
Turn of eye, wave of hand, that salvation joins issue
with death!
As thy Love is discovered almighty, almighty be
proved
Thy power, that exists with and for it, of being
beloved! *Ib.*
- 25 O Saul, it shall be
A Face like my face that receives thee; a Man like to
me,
Thou shalt love and be loved by, for ever: a Hand like
this hand
Shall throw open the gates of new life to thee! See
the Christ stand! *Saul*, xviii
- 26 Because a man has shop to mind
In time and place, since flesh must live,
Needs spirit lack all life behind,
All stray thoughts, fancies fugitive,
All loves except what trade can give?
Shop, xx
- 27 I want to know a butcher paints,
A baker rhymes for his pursuit,
Candlestick-maker much acquaints
His soul with song, or, haply mute,
Blows out his brains upon the flute. *Ib.* xxi
- 28 Nay but you, who do not love her,
Is she not pure gold, my mistress? *Song*
- 29 Who will, may hear Sordello's story told.
Sordello, bk. i
- 30 Sidney's self, the starry paladin. *Ib.*
- 31 whence the grieved and obscure waters slope
Into a darkness quieted by hope;
Plucker of amaranths grown beneath God's eye
In gracious twilights where his chosen lie. *Ib.*
- 32 Still more labyrinthine buds the rose. *Ib.*
- 33 A touch divine—
And the scaled eyeball owns the mystic rod;
Visibly through his garden walketh God. *Ib.*
- 34 Any nose
May ravage with impunity a rose. *Ib.* bk. vi
- 35 Who would has heard Sordello's story told. *Ib.*
- 36 You are not going to marry your old friend's love,
after all? *A Soul's Tragedy*, Act II
- 37 I have known *Four-and-twenty* leaders of revolts.
Ib. last words
- 38 Gr-r-r- there go, my heart's abhorrence!
Water your damned flower-pots, do!
Soliloquy of the Spanish Cloister
- 39 I the Trinity illustrate,
Drinking watered orange-pulp—
In three sips the Arian frustrate;
While he drains his at one gulp. *Ib.*
- 40 There's a great text in Galatians,
Once you trip on it, entails
Twenty-nine distinct damnations,
One sure, if another fails. *Ib.*
- 41 My scrofulous French novel
On grey paper with blunt type! *Ib.*
- 42 'St, there's Vespers! Plena gratia
Ave, Virgo! Gr-r-r—you swine! *Ib.*
- 43 The glory dropped from their youth and love,
And both perceived they had dreamed a dream.
The Statue and the Bust
- 44 The world and its ways have a certain worth. *Ib.*
- 45 The soldier-saints, who row on row,
Burn upward each to his point of bliss. *Ib.*
- 46 The sin I impute to each frustrate ghost
Is—the unlit lamp and the ungirt loin,
Though the end in sight was a vice, I say. *Ib.*

BROWNING—BRYAN

- 1 All the breath and the bloom of the year in the bag of
one bee. *Summum Bonum (Asolando)*
- 2 At the midnight in the silence of the sleep-time,
When you set your fancies free. *Ib. epilogue*
- 3 Greet the unseen with a cheer. *Ib.*
- 4 One who never turned his back but marched breast
forward,
Never doubted clouds would break,
Never dreamed, though right were worsted, wrong
would triumph,
Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight better,
Sleep to wake. *Ib.*
- 5 I've a Friend, over the sea;
I like him, but he loves me.
It all grew out of the books I write; *Time's Revenges*
- 6 There may be heaven; there must be hell;
Meantime, there is our earth here—well! *Ib.*
- 7 Hark, the dominant's persistence till it must be
answered to! *A Toccata of Galuppi's, viii*
- 8 What of soul was left, I wonder, when the kissing had
to stop? *Ib. xiv*
- 9 Dear dead women, with such hair, too—what's
become of all the gold
Used to hang and brush their bosoms? I feel chilly
and grown old. *Ib. xv*
- 10 As I ride, as I ride.
Through the Metidja to Abd-el-kadr
- 11 Grand rough old Martin Luther
Bloomed fables—flowers on furze,
The better the uncouth:
Do roses stick like burrs? *The Twins*
- 12 Only I discern—
Infinite passion, and the pain
Of finite hearts that yearn. *Two in the Campagna*
- 13 Sky—what a scowl of cloud
Till, near and far,
Ray on ray split the shroud
Splendid, a star! *The Two Poets of Croisic*
- 14 Bang-whang-whang goes the drum, tootle-te-tootle
the fife. *Up at a Villa—Down in the City*
- 15 Wanting is—what?
Summer redundant,
Blueness abundant,
—Where is the blot? *Wanting—is what?*
- 16 What's become of Waring
Since he gave us all the slip? *Waring, i. i*
- 17 Monstr'-inform'-ingens-horrend-ous
Demoniac-seraphic
Penman's latest piece of graphic. *Ib. iv*
- 18 Some lost lady of old years. *Ib.*
- 19 In Vishnu-land what Avatar? *Ib. vi*
- 20 'When I last saw Waring . . .'
(How all turned to him who spoke!
You saw Waring? Truth or joke?
In land-travel or sea-faring?) *Ib. ii. i*
- 21 Oh, never star
Was lost here but it rose afar! *Ib. iii*
- 22 But little do or can the best of us:
That little is achieved through Liberty.
In Andrew Reid's Why I am a Liberal
- 23 Let's contend no more, Love,
Strive nor weep:
All be as before, Love,
—Only sleep! *A Woman's Last Word*
- 24 What so wild as words are? *Ib.*
- 25 Where the apple reddens,
Never pry—
Lest we lose our Edens,
Eve and I. *Ib.*
- 26 That shall be to-morrow
Not to-night:
I must bury sorrow
Out of sight. *Ib.*
- 27 I knew you once: but in Paradise,
If we meet, I will pass nor turn my face.
The Worst of It, xix
- 28 We have not sighed deep, laughed free,
Starved, feasted, despaired,—been happy.
Youth and Art
- 29 And nobody calls you a dunce,
And people suppose me clever:
This could but have happened once,
And we missed it, lost it for ever. *Ib.*

MICHAEL BRUCE

1746-1767

- 30 Sweet bird! thy bower is ever green,
Thy sky is ever clear:
Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
No winter in thy year!
To the Cuckoo. (Also attr. to John Logan)

GEORGE BRYAN BRUMMELL

1778-1840

- 31 Who's your fat friend? [Of the Prince of Wales.]
Gronow, *Reminiscences* (1862), p. 63

JEAN DE LA BRUYÈRE

1645-1696

- 32 Tout est dit et l'on vient trop tard depuis plus de sept
mille ans qu'il y a des hommes et qui pensent.
Everything has been said, and we are more than
seven thousand years of human thought too
late. *Les Caractères (Ouvrages de l'Esprit)*
- 33 Le peuple n'a guère d'esprit et les grands n'ont point
d'âme . . . faut-il opter, je ne balance pas, je veux
être peuple.
The people have little intelligence, the great no
heart . . . if I had to choose I should have no
hesitation in choosing the people. *Ib. (Des Grands)*
- 34 Entre le bon sens et le bon goût il y a la différence de
la cause et son effet.
Between good sense and good taste there is the
same difference as between cause and effect. *Ib. (Des Jugements)*

ALFRED BRYAN

nineteenth century

- 35 Who paid the rent for Mrs. Rip Van Winkle
When Rip Van Winkle went away?
Who Paid the Rent for Mrs. Rip Van Winkle?

BRYAN—BUNN

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN

1860-1925

- 1 The humblest citizen of all the land, when clad in the armor of a righteous cause, is stronger than all the hosts of error.
Speech at the National Democratic Convention, Chicago, 1896
- 2 You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorns, you shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold. *Ib.*

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT

1794-1878

- 3 So live, that when thy summons comes to join
The innumerable caravan, which moves
To that mysterious realm, where each shall take
His chamber in the silent halls of death,
Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at night,
Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained and soothed
By an unfaltering trust, approach thy grave
Like one who wraps the drapery of his couch
About him, and lies down to pleasant dreams.
Thanatopsis, l. 73
- 4 They seemed
Like old companions in adversity.
A Winter Piece, l. 26

ROBERT WILLIAMS BUCHANAN

1841-1901

- 5 The Fleshly School of Poetry.
Title of article in The Contemporary Review, Oct. 1871. (Applied to Swinburne, William Morris, D. G. Rossetti, and others.)
- 6 She just wore
Enough for modesty—no more.
White Rose and Red, l. v, l. 60
- 7 The sweet post-prandial cigar. *De Berry*

GEORGE VILLIERS, SECOND DUKE OF
BUCKINGHAM

1628-1687

- 8 The world is made up for the most part of fools and knaves. *To Mr. Clifford, on his Humane Reason*
- 9 What the devil does the plot signify, except to bring in fine things? *The Rehearsal, III. i*
- 10 Ay, now the plot thickens very much upon us. *Ib. ii*

JOHN SHEFFIELD, FIRST DUKE OF
BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY

1648-1721

- 11 Read Homer once, and you can read no more,
For all books else appear so mean, so poor,
Verse will seem prose; but still persist to read,
And Homer will be all the books you need.
An Essay on Poetry
- 12 A faultless monster which the world ne'er saw. *Ib.*

HENRY J. BUCKOLL

1803-1871

- 13 Lord, behold us with Thy blessing
Once again assembled here.
Psalms and Hymns for the Use of Rugby School Chapel. Lord, Behold us with Thy Blessing
- 14 Lord, dismiss us with Thy blessing,
Thanks for mercies past receive.
Ib. Lord, Dismiss us with Thy Blessing

JOHN BALDWIN BUCKSTONE

1802-1879

- 15 On such an occasion as this,
All time and nonsense scorning,
Nothing shall come amiss,
And we won't go home till morning.
Billy Taylor, l. ii

EUSTACE BUDGELL

1686-1737

- 16 What Cato did, and Addison approved
Cannot be wrong.
Lines found on his desk after his suicide, 4 May 1737

GEORGES-LOUIS LECLERC DE BUFFON

1707-1788

- 17 Le style est l'homme même.
Style is the man himself. *Discours sur le Style*
- 18 Le génie n'est qu'une grande aptitude à la patience.
Genius is only a great aptitude for patience.
Attr. to Buffon by Hérault de Séchelles in Voyage à Montbard

ARTHUR BULLER

1874-1944

- 19 There was a young lady named Bright,
Whose speed was far faster than light;
She set out one day
In a relative way,
And returned home the previous night.
Limerick in Punch, 19 Dec. 1923

EDWARD GEORGE BULWER-LYTTON

see

BARON LYTTON

EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, EARL OF LYTTON

see

OWEN MEREDITH

ALFRED BUNN

1796?-1860

- 20 Alice, where art thou? *Title of Song*
- 21 I dreamt that I dwelt in marble halls,
With vassals and serfs at my side.
Bohemian Girl, Act II
- 22 When other lips, and other hearts,
Their tales of love shall tell. *Ib. Act III*

BUNN—BURGESS

1 The light of other days is faded,
And all their glory past.
The Maid of Artois, Act II

JOHN BUNYAN

1628-1688

2 Mr. Badman died . . . as they call it, like a Chrisom-child, quietly and without fear.
Life and Death of Mr. Badman

3 As I walk'd through the wilderness of this world.
Pilgrim's Progress, pt. i

4 The name of the one was Obstinate and the name of the other Pliable. *Ib.*

5 The name of the slough was Despond. *Ib.*

6 The gentleman's name was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man. *Ib.*

7 Set down my name, Sir. *Ib.*

8 Come in, come in;
Eternal glory thou shalt win. *Ib.*

9 And behold there was a very stately palace before him, the name of which was Beautiful. *Ib.*

10 The valley of Humiliation. *Ib.*

11 A foul Fiend coming over the field to meet him; his name is Apollyon. *Ib.*

12 Then Apollyon straddled quite over the whole breadth of the way. *Ib.*

13 Set your faces like a flint. *Ib.*

14 It beareth the name of Vanity-Fair, because the town where 'tis kept, is lighter than vanity. *Ib.*

15 So soon as the man overtook me, he was but a word and a blow. *Ib.*

16 Hanging is too good for him, said Mr. Cruelty. *Ib.*

17 Yet my great-grandfather was but a water-man, looking one way, and rowing another: and I got most of my estate by the same occupation.
[Mr. By-Ends.] Ib.

18 They came at a delicate plain, called Ease, where they went with much content; but that plain was but narrow, so they went quickly over it. *Ib.*

19 A castle, called Doubting-Castle, the owner whereof was Giant Despair. *Ib.*

20 Now Giant Despair had a wife, and her name was Diffidence. *Ib.*

21 A grievous crab-tree cudgel. *Ib.*

22 They came to the Delectable Mountains. *Ib.*

23 Sleep is sweet to the labouring man. *Ib.*

24 A great horror and darkness fell upon Christian. *Ib.*

25 Then I saw that there was a way to hell, even from the gates of heaven. *Ib.*

26 So I awoke, and behold it was a dream. *Ib.*

27 A man that could look no way but downwards, with a muckrake in his hand. *Ib. pt. ii*

28 One leak will sink a ship, and one sin will destroy a sinner. *Ib.*

29 A young Woman her name was Dull. *Ib.*

30 One Great-heart. *Ib.*

31 He that is down needs fear no fall,
He that is low no pride.
He that is humble ever shall
Have God to be his guide.
I am content with what I have,
Little be it, or much:
And, Lord, contentment still I crave,
Because Thou savest such.
Fulness to such, a burden is,
That go on pilgrimage;
Here little, and hereafter bliss,
Is best from age to age.

Pilgrim's Progress, pt. ii. Shepherd Boy's Song in the Valley of Humiliation

32 A man there was, tho' some did count him mad,
The more he cast away, the more he had. *Ib.*

33 An ornament to her profession. *Ib.*

34 Whose name is Valiant-for-Truth. *Ib.*

35 Who would true valour see,
Let him come hither;
One here will constant be,
Come wind, come weather.
There's no discouragement
Shall make him once relent
His first avow'd intent
To be a pilgrim.

[Altered version in 'English Hymnal':

He who would valiant be
'Gainst all disaster,
Let him in constancy
Follow the Master. &c.] *Ib.*

36 Who so beset him round
With dismal stories,
Do but themselves confound—
His strength the more is. *Ib.*

37 Then fancies flee away!
I'll fear not what men say,
I'll labour night and day
To be a pilgrim. *Ib.*

38 Mr. Standfast. *Ib.*

39 My sword, I give to him that shall succeed me in my pilgrimage, and my courage and skill to him that can get it. *[Mr. Valiant-for-Truth.] Ib.*

40 I have formerly lived by hearsay, and faith, but now I go where I shall live by sight, and shall be with Him in whose company I delight myself. *[Mr. Standfast.] Ib.*

41 So he passed over, and all the trumpets sounded for him on the other side. *Ib.*

SAMUEL DICKINSON BURCHARD

1812-1891

42 We are Republicans and don't propose to leave our party and identify ourselves with the party whose antecedents are rum, Romanism, and rebellion.
Speech, New York City, 29 Oct. 1884

GELETT BURGESS

1866-1951

43 Are you a bromide?
Title of Essay in Smart Set, 1906

- 1 I never saw a Purple Cow,
I never hope to see one;
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'd rather see than be one!
Burgess Nonsense Book. The Purple Cow

- 2 Ah, yes! I wrote the 'Purple Cow'—
I'm sorry, now, I wrote it!
But I can tell you anyhow,
I'll kill you if you quote it!

REV. JOHN WILLIAM BURGON
1813-1888

- 3 A rose-red city—'half as old as Time'! *Petra*, l. 132

JOHN BURGOYNE
1722-1792

- 4 You have only, when before your glass, to keep pronouncing to yourself *nimini-pimini*—the lips cannot fail of taking their plie. *The Heiress*, III. ii

EDMUND BURKE
1729-1797

- 5 Would twenty shillings have ruined Mr. Hampden's fortune? No! but the payment of half twenty shillings, on the principle it was demanded, would have made him a slave.

Speech on American Taxation, 1774

- 6 It is the nature of all greatness not to be exact. *Ib.*

- 7 Falsehood has a perennial spring. *Ib.*

- 8 It did so happen that persons had a single office divided between them, who had never spoken to each other in their lives; until they found themselves, they knew not how, pigging together, heads and points, in the same truckle-bed. *Ib.*

- 9 For even then, sir, even before this splendid orb was entirely set, and while the western horizon was in a blaze with his descending glory, on the opposite quarter of the heavens arose another luminary, and, for his hour, became lord of the ascendant. *Ib.*

- 10 Great men are the guide-posts and landmarks in the state. *Ib.*

- 11 Passion for fame; a passion which is the instinct of all great souls. *Ib.*

- 12 To tax and to please, no more than to love and to be wise, is not given to men. *Ib.*

- 13 The only liberty I mean, is a liberty connected with order; that not only exists along with order and virtue, but which cannot exist at all without them.

Speech at his arrival at Bristol, 13 Oct. 1774

- 14 Parliament is not a congress of ambassadors from different and hostile interests; which interests each must maintain, as an agent and advocate, against other agents and advocates; but parliament is a deliberative assembly of one nation, with one interest, that of the whole; where, not local purposes, not local prejudices ought to guide, but the general good, resulting from the general reason of the whole. You choose a member indeed; but when you have chosen him, he is not member of Bristol, but he is a member of parliament.

Speech to the Electors of Bristol, 3 Nov. 1774

- 15 Applaud us when we run; console us when we fall; cheer us when we recover: but let us pass on—for God's sake, let us pass on!

Speech at Bristol previous to the Election, 1780

- 16 Bad laws are the worst sort of tyranny. *Ib.*

- 17 The worthy gentleman [Mr. Coombe], who has been snatched from us at the moment of the election, and in the middle of the contest, whilst his desires were as warm, and his hopes as eager as ours, has feelingly told us, what shadows we are, and what shadows we pursue.

Speech at Bristol on Declining the Poll, 1780

- 18 The cold neutrality of an impartial judge.

Preface to the Address of M. Brissot, 1794

- 19 I have in general no very exalted opinion of the virtue of paper government.

Speech on Conciliation with America, 22 Mar. 1775

- 20 The noble lord in the blue riband. [Lord North, the Prime Minister.]

Ib. (the 'blue riband' being the badge of the Order of the Garter)

- 21 The concessions of the weak are the concessions of fear. *Ib.*

- 22 Young man, there is America—which at this day serves for little more than to amuse you with stories of savage men, and uncouth manners; yet shall, before you taste of death, show itself equal to the whole of that commerce which now attracts the envy of the world. *Ib.*

- 23 When we speak of the commerce with our colonies, fiction lags after truth; invention is unfruitful, and imagination cold and barren. *Ib.*

- 24 A people who are still, as it were, but in the gristle and not yet hardened into the bone of manhood. *Ib.*

- 25 Through a wise and salutary neglect [of the colonies], a generous nature has been suffered to take her own way to perfection; when I reflect upon these effects, when I see how profitable they have been to us, I feel all the pride of power sink and all presumption in the wisdom of human contrivances melt and die away within me. My rigour relents. I pardon something to the spirit of liberty. *Ib.*

- 26 The use of force alone is but temporary. It may subdue for a moment; but it does not remove the necessity of subduing again: and a nation is not governed, which is perpetually to be conquered. *Ib.*

- 27 Nothing less will content me, than whole America. *Ib.*

- 28 Abstract liberty, like other mere abstractions, is not to be found. *Ib.*

- 29 All protestantism, even the most cold and passive, is a sort of dissent. But the religion most prevalent in our northern colonies is a refinement on the principle of resistance: it is the dissidence of dissent, and the protestantism of the Protestant religion. *Ib.*

- 30 In no country perhaps in the world is the law so general a study. . . . This study renders men acute, inquisitive, dexterous, prompt in attack, ready in defence, full of resources. . . . They augur misgovernment at a distance, and snuff the approach of tyranny in every tainted breeze. *Ib.*

BURKE

- 1 The mysterious virtue of wax and parchment.
Speech on Conciliation with America, 22 Mar. 1775.
- 2 I do not know the method of drawing up an indictment against an whole people. *Ib.*
- 3 It is not, what a lawyer tells me I *may* do; but what humanity, reason, and justice, tell me I ought to do. *Ib.*
- 4 Govern two millions of men, impatient of servitude, on the principles of freedom. *Ib.*
- 5 I am not determining a point of law; I am restoring tranquillity. *Ib.*
- 6 The march of the human mind is slow. *Ib.*
- 7 Freedom and not servitude is the cure of anarchy; as religion, and not atheism, is the true remedy for superstition. *Ib.*
- 8 Instead of a standing revenue, you will have therefore a perpetual quarrel. *Ib.*
- 9 Parties must ever exist in a free country. *Ib.*
- 10 My hold of the colonies is in the close affection which grows from common names, from kindred blood, from similar privileges, and equal protection. These are ties which, though light as air, are as strong as links of iron. *Ib.*
- 11 Slavery they can have anywhere. It is a weed that grows in every soil. *Ib.*
- 12 Deny them this participation of freedom, and you break that sole bond, which originally made, and must still preserve the unity of the empire. *Ib.*
- 13 It is the love of the people; it is their attachment to their government, from the sense of the deep stake they have in such a glorious institution, which gives you your army and your navy, and infuses into both that liberal obedience, without which your army would be a base rabble, and your navy nothing but rotten timber. *Ib.*
- 14 Magnanimity in politics is not seldom the truest wisdom; and a great empire and little minds go ill together. *Ib.*
- 15 By adverting to the dignity of this high calling, our ancestors have turned a savage wilderness into a glorious empire: and have made the most extensive, and the only honourable conquests, not by destroying, but by promoting the wealth, the number, the happiness of the human race. *Ib.*
- 16 The people never give up their liberties but under some delusion.
Speech at County Meeting of Buckinghamshire, 1784
- 17 Corrupt influence, which is itself the perennial spring of all prodigality, and of all disorder; which loads us, more than millions of debt; which takes away vigour from our arms, wisdom from our councils, and every shadow of authority and credit from the most venerable parts of our constitution.
Speech on the Economical Reform, 1780
- 18 Individuals pass like shadows; but the commonwealth is fixed and stable. *Ib.*
- 19 The people are the masters. *Ib.*
- 20 A rapacious and licentious soldiery.
Speech on Fox's East India Bill, 1783
- 21 He has put to hazard his ease, his security, his interest, his power, even his darling popularity, for the benefit of a people whom he has never seen. *Ib.*
- 22 What the greatest inquest of the nation has begun, its highest Tribunal [the British House of Commons] will accomplish.
Impeachment of Warren Hastings, 15 Feb. 1788
- 23 Religious persecution may shield itself under the guise of a mistaken and over-zealous piety.
Ib. 17 Feb. 1788
- 24 An event has happened, upon which it is difficult to speak, and impossible to be silent.
Ib. 5 May 1789
- 25 Resolved to die in the last dyke of prevarication.
Ib. 7 May 1789
- 26 There is but one law for all, namely, that law which governs all law, the law of our Creator, the law of humanity, justice, equity—the law of nature, and of nations. *Ib. 28 May 1794*
- 27 I impeach him in the name of the people of India, whose rights he has trodden under foot, and whose country he has turned into a desert. Lastly, in the name of human nature itself, in the name of both sexes, in the name of every age, in the name of every rank, I impeach the common enemy and oppressor of all!
Impeachment of Warren Hastings, as recorded by Macaulay in his essay on Warren Hastings
- 28 His virtues were his arts.
Inscription on the statue of the Marquis of Rockingham in Wentworth Park
- 29 The greater the power, the more dangerous the abuse.
Speech on the Middlesex Election, 1771
- 30 It is not a predilection to mean, sordid, home-bred cares, that will avert the consequences of a false estimation of our interest, or prevent the shameful dilapidation, into which a great empire must fall, by mean reparations upon mighty ruins.
Speech on the Nabob of Arcot's Debts
- 31 Old religious factions are volcanoes burnt out.
Speech on the Petition of the Unitarians, 1792
- 32 Dangers by being despised grow great. *Ib.*
- 33 To complain of the age we live in, to murmur at the present possessors of power, to lament the past, to conceive extravagant hopes of the future, are the common dispositions of the greatest part of mankind.
Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents
- 34 The power of the crown, almost dead and rotten as Prerogative, has grown up anew, with much more strength, and far less odium, under the name of Influence. *Ib.*
- 35 The wisdom of our ancestors. *Ib.*
- 36 When bad men combine, the good must associate; else they will fall, one by one, an unpitied sacrifice in a contemptible struggle. *Ib.*
- 37 Of this stamp is the cant of *Not men, but measures*; a sort of charm by which many people get loose from every honourable engagement. *Ib.*
- 38 There is, however, a limit at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue.
Observations on a Publication, 'The present state of the nation'

- 1 Well stored with pious frauds, and, like most dis-
courses of the sort, much better calculated for the
private advantage of the preacher than the edifica-
tion of the hearers.
*Observations on a Publication, 'The present state
of the nation'*
- 2 It is a general popular error to imagine the loudest
complainers for the public to be the most anxious
for its welfare. *Ib.*
- 3 I flatter myself that I love a manly, moral, regulated
liberty as well as any gentleman.
Reflections on the Revolution in France
- 4 Whenever our neighbour's house is on fire, it cannot
be amiss for the engines to play a little on our own.
Ib.
- 5 Politics and the pulpit are terms that have little agree-
ment. No sound ought to be heard in the church
but the healing voice of Christian charity. . . .
Surely the church is a place where one day's truce
ought to be allowed to the dissensions and ani-
mosities of mankind. *Ib.*
- 6 A state without the means of some change is without
the means of its conservation. *Ib.*
- 7 Make the Revolution a parent of settlement, and not a
nursery of future revolutions. *Ib.*
- 8 The confused jargon of their Babylonian pulpits. *Ib.*
- 9 People will not look forward to posterity, who never
look backward to their ancestors. *Ib.*
- 10 Government is a contrivance of human wisdom to
provide for human wants. Men have a right that
these wants should be provided for by this wisdom.
Ib.
- 11 It is now sixteen or seventeen years since I saw the
Queen of France, then the Dauphiness, at Versailles;
and surely never lighted on this orb, which she
hardly seemed to touch, a more delightful vision. I
saw her just above the horizon, decorating and
cheering the elevated sphere she just began to
move in,—glittering like the morning star, full of
life, and splendour, and joy. . . . Little did I dream
that I should have lived to see disasters fallen upon
her in a nation of gallant men, in a nation of men
of honour, and of cavaliers. I thought ten thousand
swords must have leaped from their scabbards to
avenge even a look that threatened her with insult.
But the age of chivalry is gone. That of sophisters,
economists, and calculators, has succeeded; and the
glory of Europe is extinguished for ever. *Ib.*
- 12 The unbought grace of life, the cheap defence of
nations, the nurse of manly sentiment and heroic
enterprise is gone! *Ib.*
- 13 It is gone, that sensibility of principle, that chastity
of honour, which felt a stain like a wound. *Ib.*
- 14 Vice itself lost half its evil, by losing all its grossness.
Ib.
- 15 The offspring of cold hearts and muddy understand-
ings. *Ib.*
- 16 In the groves of *their* academy, at the end of every
vista, you see nothing but the gallows. *Ib.*
- 17 Kings will be tyrants from policy, when subjects are
rebels from principle. *Ib.*
- 18 Learning will be cast into the mire, and trodden down
under the hoofs of a swinish multitude. *Ib.*
- 19 France has always more or less influenced manners in
England; and when your fountain is choked up and
polluted, the stream will not run long, or will not
run clear with us, or perhaps with any nation.
Reflections on the Revolution in France
- 20 Because half a dozen grasshoppers under a fern make
the field ring with their importunate chink, whilst
thousands of great cattle, reposed beneath the
shadow of the British oak, chew the cud and are
silent, pray do not imagine that those who make the
noise are the only inhabitants of the field; that, of
course, they are many in number; or that, after
all, they are other than the little, shrivelled,
meagre, hopping, though loud and troublesome
insects of the hour. *Ib.*
- 21 Who now reads Bolingbroke? Who ever read him
through? Ask the booksellers of London what is
become of all these lights of the world. *Ib.*
- 22 Man is by his constitution a religious animal. *Ib.*
- 23 A perfect democracy is therefore the most shameful
thing in the world. *Ib.*
- 24 The men of England, the men, I mean, of light and
leading in England. *Ib.*
- 25 Nobility is a graceful ornament to the civil order. It
is the Corinthian capital of polished society. *Ib.*
- 26 Superstition is the religion of feeble minds. *Ib.*
- 27 He that wrestles with us strengthens our nerves, and
sharpens our skill. Our antagonist is our helper. *Ib.*
- 28 Our patience will achieve more than our force. *Ib.*
- 29 Good order is the foundation of all good things. *Ib.*
- 30 The delicate and refined play of the imagination.
On the Sublime and Beautiful, introduction
- 31 I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and
that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains
of others. *Ib.* pt. i, § xiv
- 32 No passion so effectually robs the mind of all its
powers of acting and reasoning as fear. *Ib.* pt. ii, § ii
- 33 Custom reconciles us to everything. *Ib.* pt. iv, § xviii
- 34 Laws, like houses, lean on one another.
Tracts on the Popery Laws, ch. 3, pt. i
- 35 In all forms of Government the people is the true
legislator. *Ib.*
- 36 And having looked to government for bread, on the
very first scarcity they will turn and bite the hand
that fed them. *Thoughts and Details on Scarcity*
- 37 The writers against religion, whilst they oppose every
system, are wisely careful never to set up any of
their own.
A Vindication of Natural Society, preface
- 38 The fabric of superstition has in our age and nation
received much ruder shocks than it had ever felt
before; and through the chinks and breaches of our
prison we see such glimmerings of light, and
feel such refreshing airs of liberty, as daily raise
our ardour for more.
A Vindication of Natural Society
- 39 A good parson once said, that where mystery begins,
religion ends. Cannot I say, as truly at least, of
human laws, that where mystery begins, justice
ends? *Ib.*

BURKE—BURNEY

- 1 The lucrative business of mystery.
A Vindication of Natural Society
- 2 The only infallible criterion of wisdom to vulgar judgments—success.
Letter to a Member of the National Assembly
- 3 Those who have been once intoxicated with power, and have derived any kind of emolument from it, even though but for one year, can never willingly abandon it. *Ib.*
- 4 Cromwell was a man in whom ambition had not wholly suppressed, but only suspended the sentiments of religion. *Ib.*
- 5 Tyrants seldom want pretexts. *Ib.*
- 6 You can never plan the future by the past. *Ib.*
- 7 To innovate is not to reform.
A Letter to a Noble Lord, 1796
- 8 These gentle historians, on the contrary, dip their pens in nothing but the milk of human kindness. *Ib.*
- 9 The king, and his faithful subjects, the lords and commons of this realm,—the triple cord, which no man can break. *Ib.*
- 10 The coquetry of public opinion, which has her caprices, and must have her way.
Letter to Thos. Burgh, New Year's Day, 1780
- 11 The arrogance of age must submit to be taught by youth. *Letter to Fanny Burney, 29 July 1782*
- 12 People crushed by law have no hopes but from power. If laws are their enemies, they will be enemies to laws; and those, who have much to hope and nothing to lose, will always be dangerous, more or less. *Letter to the Hon. C. J. Fox, 8 Oct. 1777*
- 13 The grand Instructor, Time.
Letter to Sir H. Langrishe, 26 May 1795
- 14 All men that are ruined are ruined on the side of their natural propensities.
Letters on a Regicide Peace, letter 1
- 15 Example is the school of mankind, and they will learn at no other. *Ib.*
- 16 Never, no, never, did Nature say one thing and Wisdom say another. *Ib. No. 3*
- 17 Well is it known that ambition can creep as well as soar. *Ib.*
- 18 He [the Duke of Richmond] was a host of debaters in himself.
Letter to the Marquis of Rockingham, 10 Jan. 1773
- 19 I know many have been taught to think that moderation, in a case like this, is a sort of treason.
Letter to the Sheriffs of Bristol
- 20 Between craft and credulity, the voice of reason is stifled. *Ib.*
- 21 If any ask me what a free government is, I answer, that for any practical purpose, it is what the people think so. *Ib.*
- 22 Liberty, too, must be limited in order to be possessed. *Ib.*
- 23 Nothing in progression can rest on its original plan. We may as well think of rocking a grown man in the cradle of an infant. *Ib.*
- 24 Among a people generally corrupt, liberty cannot long exist. *Ib.*
- 25 Nothing is so fatal to religion as indifference, which is, at least, half infidelity.
Letter to Wm. Smith, 29 Jan. 1795
- 26 The silent touches of time. *Ib.*
- 27 Somebody has said, that a king may make a nobleman, but he cannot make a gentleman. *Ib.*
- 28 Not merely a chip of the old 'block', but the old block itself.
On Pitt's First Speech, 1781
- 29 Mr. Burke observed that Johnson had been very great that night; Mr. Langton . . . could have wished to hear more from another person; (plainly intimating that he meant Mr. Burke). 'O, no (said Mr. Burke), it is enough for me to have rung the bell to him.' Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, vol. iv, p. 26
- 30 'No, no,' said he, 'it is not a good imitation of Johnson; it has all his pomp, without his force; it has all the nodosities of the oak without its strength; it has all the contortions of the Sibyl without the inspiration.'
Remark to Boswell who had spoken of Croft's Life of Dr. Young as a good imitation of Johnson's style. Boswell's Life of Johnson, vol. iv, p. 59

WILLIAM CECIL, LORD BURLEIGH

1520-1598

- 31 What! all this for a song?
To Queen Elizabeth (when ordered to give a pension of £100 to Spenser). Birch, Life of Spenser, p. xiii

SIR FRANCIS COWLEY BURNAND

1836-1917

- 32 It's no matter what you do
If your heart be only true,
And his heart was true to Poll. *True to Poll*

BISHOP GILBERT BURNET

1643-1715

- 33 There was a sure way never to see it lost, and that was to die in the last ditch.
History of his own Times (1715), i. 457 (1766)
- 34 He [Halifax] had said he had known many kicked down stairs, but he never knew any kicked up stairs before. *Original Memoirs*, c. 1697

FANNY BURNEY [MME D'ARBLAY]

1752-1840

- 35 In the bosom of her respectable family resided Camilla. *Camilla*, bk. i, ch. 1
- 36 Travelling is the ruin of all happiness! There's no looking at a building here after seeing Italy. [Mr. Meadows.] *Cecilia*, ed. 1904, bk. iv, ch. 2
- 37 'True, very true, ma'am,' said he [Mr. Meadows], yawning, 'one really lives no where; one does but vegetate, and wish it all at an end.'
Ib. bk. vii, ch. 5
- 38 Indeed, the freedom with which Dr. Johnson condemns whatever he disapproves is astonishing.
Diary, 23 Aug. 1778

BURNEY-BURNS

- 1 All the delusive seduction of martial music.
Diary, Ce 4 florial, 1802
- 2 'Do you come to the play without knowing what it is?' [Mr. Lovell]. 'O yes, Sir, yes, very frequently: I have no time to read play-bills; one merely comes to meet one's friends, and show that one's alive.'
Evelina, letter 20

JOHN BURNS

1858-1943

- 3 Every drop of the Thames is liquid 'istory.
Attrib. by Sir Frederick Whyte, K.C.S.I.

ROBERT BURNS

1759-1796

- 4 O thou! whatever title suit thee,
Auld Hornie, Satan, Nick, or Clootie.
Address to the Deil
- 5 But fare you weel, auld Nickie-ben!
O wad ye tak a thought an' men!
Ye aiblins might—I dinna ken—
Still hae a stake:
I'm wae to think upo' yon den,
Ev'n for your sake!
Ib.
- 6 Ye're aiblins nae temptation.
Address To the Unco Guid
- 7 Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Tho' they may gang a kennin wrang,
To step aside is human.
Ib.
- 8 Then at the balance let's be mute,
We never can adjust it;
What's done we partly may compute,
But know not what's resisted.
Ib.
- 9 Ae fond kiss, and then we sever.
Ae Fond Kiss
- 10 But to see her was to love her,
Love but her, and love for ever.
Ib.
- 11 Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met—or never parted,
We had ne'er been broken-hearted.
Ib.
- 12 Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And never brought to mind?
Auld Lang Syne
- 13 We twa hae run about the braes,
And pu'd the gowans fine.
Ib.
- 14 We'll tak' a right gude-willie waught
For auld lang syne.
Ib.
- 15 We'll tak a cup o' kindness yet,
For auld lang syne.
Ib.
- 16 And there's a hand, my trusty fiere,
And gie's a hand o' thine.
Ib.
- 17 But tell me whisky's name in Greek,
I'll tell the reason.
The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer, xxx
- 18 Freedom and Whisky gang thegither!
Ib. xxxi
- 19 Sleep I can get nane
For thinking on my dearie.
Ay Waukin O
- 20 The poor inhabitant below
Was quick to learn and wise to know
And keenly felt the friendly glow

- And softer flame;
But thoughtless follies laid him low,
And stain'd his name! *A Bard's Epitaph*
- 21 Know prudent cautious self-control
Is wisdom's root. *Ib.*
- 22 Come, Firm Resolve, take thou the van,
Thou stalk o' carl-hemp in man!
And let us mind, faint heart ne'er wan
A lady fair;
Wha does the utmost that he can,
Will whyles do mair. *To Dr. Blacklock*
- 23 To make a happy fire-side clime
To weans and wife,
That's the true pathos and sublime
Of human life. *Ib.*
- 24 But aye the tear comes in my ee,
To think on him that's far awa.
The Bonnie Lad that's far awa
- 25 O saw ye bonnie Lesley
As she gaed o'er the border?
She's gane, like Alexander,
To spread her conquests farther.
To see her is to love her,
And love but her for ever,
For Nature made her what she is,
And ne'er made anither! *Bonnie Lesley*
- 26 The Deil he could na scaith thee,
Or aught that wad belang thee;
He'd look into thy bonnie face,
And say, 'I canna wrang thee'. *Ib.*
- 27 Bonnie wee thing, cannie wee thing,
Lovely wee thing, wert thou mine,
I wad wear thee in my bosom,
Lest my jewel it should tine.
The Bonnie Wee Thing
- 28 Your poor narrow foot-path of a street,
Where twa wheel-barrows tremble when they meet.
The Brigs of Ayr
- 29 Hark! the mavis' evening sang
Sounding Clouden's woods amang;
Then a-faulding let us gang,
My bonnie dearie. *Ca' the Yowes*
- 30 She draiglet a' her petticoatie,
Coming through the rye
Coming through the Rye (taken from an old song,
The Bob-tailed Lass).
- 31 Gin a body meet a body
Coming through the rye;
Gin a body kiss a body,
Need a body cry? *Ib.*
- 32 Contented wi' little and cantie wi' mair.
Contented wi' Little
- 33 Th' expectant wee-things, toddlin', stacher through
To meet their Dad, wi' flichterin' noise an' glee.
His wee bit ingle, blinkin bonnilie,
His clean hearth-stane, his thrifty wifie's smile,
The lisping infant prattling on his knee,
Does a' his weary kiaugh and care beguile,
An' makes him quite forget his labour an' his toil.
The Cotter's Saturday Night, iii
- 34 The mother, wi' her needle an' her sheers,
Gars auld claes look amaist as weel's the new. *Ib. v*
- 35 They never sought in vain that sought the Lord
aright! *Ib. vi*

BURNS

- 1 A wretch, a villain, lost to love and truth.
The Cotter's Saturday Night, x
- 2 The halesome parritch, chief of Scotia's food. *Ib.* xi
- 3 The sire turns o'er, wi' patriarchal grace,
The big ha'-Bible, ance his father's pride. *Ib.* xii
- 4 He wales a portion with judicious care,
And 'Let us worship God!' he says with solemn air.
Ib.
- 5 From scenes like these old Scotia's grandeur springs,
That makes her loved at home, revered abroad:
Princes and lords are but the breath of kings,
'An honest man's the noblest work of God.' *Ib.* xix
- 6 Ev'n ministers, they hae been kenn'd,
In holy rapture,
A rousing whid at times to vend,
And nail't wi' Scripture.
Death and Dr. Hornbook, i
- 7 I wasna fou, but just had plenty. *Ib.* iii
- 8 The auld kirk-hammer strak the bell
Some wee short hour ayont the twal. *Ib.* xxxi
- 9 On ev'ry hand it will allow'd be,
He's just—nae better than he should be.
A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton, l. 25
- 10 The De'il's Awa' Wi' the Exciseman. *Title of Song*
- 11 But Facts are chieft that winna ding,
An' downa be disputed. *A Dream*
- 12 Yet aft a ragged cowt's been known
To mak a noble aiver. *Ib.*
- 13 Duncan Gray cam here to woo,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't,
On blithe Yule-nicht when we were fou,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't.
Maggie coost her head fu' high,
Look'd asklent and unco skeigh,
Gart poor Duncan stand abeigh;
Ha, ha, the wooing o't. *Duncan Gray*
- 14 Meg was deaf as Ailsa Craig,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't.
Duncan sighed baith out and in,
Grat his een baith bleer't and blin',
Spak o' lowpin o'er a linn;
Ha, ha, the wooing o't. *Ib.*
- 15 How it comes let doctors tell,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't,
Meg grew sick as he grew haill,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't. *Ib.*
- 16 A Gentleman who held the patent for his honours
immediately from Almighty God.
Elegy on Capt. Matthew Henderson: from the title
- 17 Perhaps it may turn out a sang,
Perhaps turn out a sermon.
Epistle to a Young Friend, 1786
- 18 But still keep something to yoursel
Ye scarcely tell to ony. *Ib.*
- 19 I wa[i]ve the quantum o' the sin,
The hazard of concealing;
But och; it hardens a' within,
And petrifies the feeling! *Ib.*
- 20 An atheist-laugh's a poor exchange
For Deity offended. *Ib.*
- 21 And may ye better reck the rede
Than ever did th' adviser! *Ib.*
- 22 The heart aye's the part aye
That makes us right or wrang. *Epistle to Davie*
- 23 What's a' your jargon o' your schools,
Your Latin names for horns and stools;
If honest Nature made you fools,
What sairs your grammars?
First Epistle to John Lapraik
- 24 Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
That's a' the learning I desire. *Ib.*
- 25 For thus the royal mandate ran,
When first the human race began,
'The social, friendly, honest man,
Whate'er he be,
'Tis he fulfils great Nature's plan,
And none but he!'
Second Epistle to Lapraik
- 26 My barmie noddle's working prime.
Epistle to James Smith
- 27 Some rhyme a neebor's name to lash;
Some rhyme (vain thought!) for needfu' cash;
Some rhyme to court the country clash,
An' raise a din;
For me, an aim I never fash;
I rhyme for fun. *Ib.*
- 28 Farewell dear, deluding Woman,
The joy of joys! *Ib.*
- 29 Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes,
Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy praise.
My Mary's asleep by thy murmuring stream,
Flow gently, sweet Afton, disturb not her dream.
Flow gently, sweet Afton
- 30 The rank is but the guinea's stamp;
The man's the gowd for a' that!
For a' that and a' that
- 31 A man's a man for a' that. *Ib.*
- 32 A prince can mak a belted knight,
A marquis, duke, and a' that;
But an honest man's aboon his might,
Guid faith he mauna fa' that! *Ib.*
- 33 It's coming yet, for a' that,
That man to man the world o'er
Shall brothers be for a' that. *Ib.*
- 34 My heart is sair, I daur na tell,
My heart is sair for Somebody.
For the Sake of Somebody
- 35 There's Death in the cup—so beware! *On a Goblet*
- 36 Go fetch to me a pint o' wine,
An' fill it in a silver tassie. *Go Fetch to Me a Pint*
- 37 Green grow the rashes O,
Green grow the rashes O;
The sweetest hours that e'er I spend,
Are spent among the lasses O!
There's nought but care on ev'ry han',
In ev'ry hour that passes O;
What signifies the life o' man,
An' 'twere na for the lasses O.
Green Grow the Rashes
- 38 But gie me a canny hour at e'en,
My arms about my dearie O;
An' warly cares, an' warly men,
May a' gae tapsalteerie O!

BURNS

- 1 The wisest man the warl' saw,
He dearly lov'd the lasses O.
Green Grow the Rashes
- 2 Auld nature swears, the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes O;
Her prentice han' she tried on man,
An' then she made the lasses O. *Ib.*
- 3 That I for poor auld Scotland's sake,
Some usefu' plan or beuk could make,
Or sing a sang at least.
To the Guidwife of Wauchope-House
- 4 Fair fa' your honest sonsie face,
Great chieftain o' the puddin'-race!
Aboon them a' ye tak your place,
Painch, tripe, or thairm:
Weel are ye wordy o' a grace
As lang's my arm. *To a Haggis*
- 5 His spindle shank a guid whip-lash,
His nieve a nit. *Ib.*
- 6 It's guid to be merry and wise,
It's guid to be honest and true,
It's guid to support Caledonia's cause,
And bide by the buff and the blue.
Here's a Health to Them that's Awa'
- 7 O, gie me the lass that has acres o' charms,
O, gie me the lass wi' the weel-stockit farms.
Hey for a Lass wi' a Tocher
- 8 Then hey, for a lass wi' a tocher—
The nice yellow guineas for me! *Ib.*
- 9 The golden hours on angel wings
Flew o'er me and my dearie;
For dear to me as light and life
Was my sweet Highland Mary. *Highland Mary*
- 10 But oh! fell death's untimely frost,
That nipt my flower sae early! *Ib.*
- 11 Here some are thinkin' on their sins,
An' some upo' their claes. *The Holy Fair, x*
- 12 Leeze me on drink! it gi'es us mair
Than either school or college. *Ib. xix*
- 13 There's some are fou o' love divine,
There's some are fou o' brandy. *Ib. xxvii*
- 14 I hae a wife o' my ain. *I Hae a Wife o' My Ain*
- 15 Naebody cares for me,
I care for naebody. *Ib.*
- 16 It was a' for our rightfu' King
We left fair Scotland's strand.
It was a' for our Rightfu' King
- 17 Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain. *Ib.*
- 18 He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore;
And gae his bridle-reins a shake,
With adieu for evermore, My dear,
Adieu for evermore. *Ib.*
- 19 John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquent,
Your locks were like the raven,
Your bonny brow was brent.
John Anderson My Jo
- 20 John Anderson my jo, John,
We clamb the hill thegither;
And mony a canty day, John,
We've had wi' ane anither:
Now we maun totter down, John,
And hand in hand we'll go,
And sleep thegither at the foot,
John Anderson, my jo. *John Anderson My Jo*
- 21 There were three kings into the east,
Three kings both great and high;
And they hae sworn a solemn oath
John Barleycorn should die. *John Barleycorn*
- 22 Partly wi' love o'ercome sae sair,
And partly she was drunk. *The Jolly Beggars, l. 221*
- 23 Their tricks an' craft hae put me daft,
They've ta'en me in, an' a' that,
But clear your decks, an' 'here's the Sex!'
I like the jads for a' that. *Ib. l. 266*
- 24 A fig for those by law protected!
Liberty's a glorious feast!
Courts for cowards were erected,
Churches built to please the priest. *Ib. l. 292*
- 25 Life is all a variorum,
We regard not how it goes;
Let them cant about decorum
Who have characters to lose. *Ib. l. 308*
- 26 As cauld a wind as ever blew,
A caulder kirk, and in't but few;
A caulder preacher never spak;—
Ye'se a' be het ere I come back.
The Kirk of Lamington
- 27 I've seen sae mony changefu' years,
On earth I am a stranger grown;
I wander in the ways of men,
Alike unknowing and unknown.
Lament for James, Earl of Glencairn
- 28 The mother may forget the child
That smiles sae sweetly on her knee;
But I'll remember thee, Glencairn,
And a' that thou hast done for me. *Ib.*
- 29 O had she been a country maid,
And I the happy country swain.
The Lass of Ballochmyle
- 30 When o'er the hill the eastern star
Tells bughtin-time is near, my jo;
I'll meet thee on the lea-rig,
My ain kind dearie O. *The Lea-Rig*
- 31 True it is, she had one failing,
Had a woman ever less?
Lines written under the Picture of Miss Burns
- 32 Ha! whare ye gaun, ye crowlin' ferlie!
Your impudence protects you sairly:
I canna say but ye strunt rarely,
Owre gauze and lace;
Tho' faith! I fear ye dine but sparely
On sic a place. *To a Louse*
- 33 O wad some Pow'r the giftie gie us
To see oursels as others see us!
It wad frae mony a blunder free us,
And foolish notion. *Ib.*
- 34 Their sighin', cantin', grace-proud faces,
Their three-mile prayers, and half-mile graces.
To the Rev. John M'Math
- 35 May coward shame dustain his name,
The wretch that dares not die!
Macpherson's Farewell

BURNS

- 1 Nature's law,
That man was made to mourn.
Man was made to Mourn
- 2 Man's inhumanity to man
Makes countless thousands mourn!
Ib.
- 3 O Death, the poor man's dearest friend,
The kindest and the best!
Ib.
- 4 Thou lingering star, with lessening ray,
That lov'st to greet the early morn,
Again thou usherest in the day
My Mary from my soul was torn.
To Mary in Heaven
- 5 Time but the impression deeper makes,
As streams their channels deeper wear.
Ib.
- 6 I sigh'd, and said amang them a',
'Ye are na Mary Morison.'
Mary Morison
- 7 Wee modest crimson-tippèd flow'r.
To a Mountain Daisy
- 8 Ev'n thou who mourn'st the Daisy's fate,
That fate is thine—no distant date;
Stern Ruin's ploughshare drives elate
Full on thy bloom,
Till crush'd beneath the furrow's weight
Shall be thy doom!
Ib.
- 9 Wee, sleekit, cow'rin', tim'rous beastie,
O what a panic's in thy breastie!
Thou need na start awa sae hasty,
Wi' bickering brattle!
I wad be laith to rin an' chase thee,
Wi' murd'ring pattle!
To a Mouse
- 10 I'm truly sorry Man's dominion
Has broken Nature's social union,
An' justifies th' ill opinion
Which makes thee startle
At me, thy poor, earth-born companion
An' fellow-mortal!
Ib.
- 11 The best laid schemes o' mice an' men
Gang aft a-gley.
Ib.
- 12 My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not here;
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer;
Chasing the wild deer, and following the roe,
My heart's in the Highlands, wherever I go.
My Heart's in the Highlands. But see 420:24 in Corrigenda, p. 587
- 13 Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to the North,
The birth-place of valour, the country of worth.
Ib.
- 14 O, my Luve's like a red red rose
That's newly sprung in June:
O my Luve's like the melodie
That's sweetly play'd in tune.
My Love is like a Red Red Rose
- 15 The minister kiss'd the fiddler's wife,
An' could na preach for thinkin' o't.
My Love she's but a Lassie yet
- 16 She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine.
My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing
- 17 Of a' the airts the wind can blaw,
I dearly like the west.
Of a' the Airts
- 18 If there's another world, he lives in bliss;
If there is none, he made the best of this.
On a Friend. Epitaph on Wm. Muir
- 19 He ne'er was gi'en to great misguidin',
Yet coin his pouches wad na bide in.
On a Scotch Bard
- 20 Hear, Land o' Cakes, and brither Scots.
On Captain Grose's Peregrinations
- 21 If there's a hole in a' your coats,
I rede you tent it:
A chield's amang you taking notes,
And, faith, he'll prent it.
Ib.
- 22 He has a fouth o' auld nick-nackets.
Ib.
- 23 An idiot race to honour lost,
Who know them best, despise them most.
On Seeing Sterling Palace in Ruins
- 24 O, wert thou in the cauld blast,
On yonder lea, on yonder lea,
My plaidie to the angry airt,
I'd shelter thee, I'd shelter thee.
O, Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast
- 25 Thy bield should be my bosom,
To share it a', to share it a'.
Ib.
- 26 Or were I in the wildest waste,
Sae black and bare, sae black and bare,
The desert were a paradise,
If thou wert there, if thou wert there.
Ib.
- 27 The teeth o' Time may gnaw Tantallan,
But thou's for ever!
To Pastoral Poetry
- 28 The mair they talk I'm kent the better.
E'en Let Them Clash
- 29 O Luve will venture in, where it daur na weel be
seen.
The Posie
- 30 And I will pu' the pink, the emblem o' my dear,
For she's the pink o' womankind, and blooms with-
out a peer.
Ib.
- 31 It's aye the cheapest lawyer's fee,
To taste the barrel.
Scotch Drink
- 32 Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots, wham Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed,
Or to victorie.
Now's the day, and now's the hour;
See the front o' battle lour!
See approach proud Edward's power—
Chains and slaverie!
Scots, Wha Hae
- 33 Liberty's in every blow!
Let us do or die!
Ib.
- 34 Some hae meat, and canna eat,
And some wad eat that want it;
But we hae meat and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.
The Selkirk Grace. As attributed to Burns
- 35 The Muse, nae poet ever fand her,
Till by himself he learned to wander
Adown some trotting burn's meander,
An' no think lang;
To William Simpson
- 36 Good Lord, what is man! for as simple he looks,
Do but try to develop his hooks and his crooks,
With his depths and his shallows, his good and his
evil,
All in all, he's a problem must puzzle the devil.
Sketch: inscribed to C. J. Fox

BURNS—BURT

- 1 Tho' poor in gear, we're rich in love.
The Soldier's Return
- 2 Whare sits our sulky sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering storm,
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.
Tam o' Shanter, l. 10
- 3 Auld Ayr, wham ne'er a town surpasses
For honest men and bonnie lasses. *Ib.* l. 15
- 4 Ah, gentle dames! It gars me greet
To think how many counsels sweet,
How many lengthen'd sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises! *Ib.* l. 33
- 5 His ancient, trusty, drouthy crony;
Tam lo'ed him like a vera brither;
They had been fou for weeks thegither. *Ib.* l. 43
- 6 Kings may be blest, but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ills o' life victorious! *Ib.* l. 57
- 7 But pleasures are like poppies spread—
You seize the flow'r, its bloom is shed;
Or like the snow falls in the river—
A moment white—then melts for ever. *Ib.* l. 59
- 8 Nae man can tether time or tide. *Ib.* l. 67
- 9 That hour, o' night's black arch the key-stane.
Ib. l. 69
- 10 Inspiring bold John Barleycorn!
What dangers thou canst make us scorn!
Wi' tippenny, we fear nae evil;
Wi' usquebae, we'll face the devill! *Ib.* l. 105
- 11 The mirth and fun grew fast and furious. *Ib.* l. 143
- 12 But Tam kent what was what fu' brawlie. *Ib.* l. 163
- 13 Ev'n Satan glowr'd, and fidg'd fu' fain,
An' hotched an' blew wi' might an' main:
Till first ae caper, syne anither,
Tam tint his reason a' thegither,
And roars out, 'Weel done, Cutty-sark!' *Ib.* l. 185
- 14 Ah, Tam! ah, Tam! thou'll get thy fairin'!
In hell they'll roast thee like a herrin'! *Ib.* l. 201
- 15 He'll hae misfortunes great and sma',
But aye a heart aboon them a'; *There was a Lad*
- 16 A man may drink and no be drunk;
A man may fight and no be slain;
A man may kiss a bonnie lass,
And aye be welcome back again.
There was a Lass, they ca'd her Meg
- 17 We labour soon, we labour late,
To feed the titled knave, man,
And a' the comfort we're to get,
Is that ayont the grave, man.
The Tree of Liberty, attributed to Burns
- 18 His lockèd, lettered, braw brass collar,
Shew'd him the gentleman and scholar.
The Twa Dogs, l. 13
- 19 The fient a pride na pride had he. *Ib.* l. 16
- 20 And there began a lang digression
About the lords of the creation. *Ib.* l. 45
- 21 But human bodies are sic fools,
For a' their colleges and schools,
That when nae real ills perplex them,
They mak enow themsels to vex them. *Ib.* l. 195
- 22 But hear their absent thoughts o' ither,
They're a' run deils an' jads thegither.
The Twa Dogs, l. 221
- 23 Rejoiced they were na men but dogs. *Ib.* l. 236
- 24 Up in the morning's no' for me,
Up in the morning early. *Up in the Morning*
- 25 Misled by fancy's meteor ray,
By passion driven;
But yet the light that led astray
Was light from Heaven. *The Vision, Duan II, xviii*
- 26 What can a young lassie, what shall a young lassie,
What can a young lassie do wi' an auld man?
What can a Young Lassie
- 27 And then his auld brass 'ill buy me a new pan. *Ib.*
- 28 O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad:
O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad:
Tho' father and mither and a' should gae mad,
O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad.
Whistle, and I'll come to you, my Lad
- 29 Now we're married—speir nae mair—
Whistle owre the lave o't. *Whistle owre the lave o't*
- 30 We are na fou, we're nae that fou,
But just a drappie in our ee.
Willie Brewed a Peck o' Maut
- 31 It is the moon, I ken her horn,
That's blinkin' in the lift sae hie;
She shines sae bright to wyle us hame,
But, by my sooth! she'll wait a wee. *Ib.*
- 32 Sic a wife as Willie had,
I wad na gie a button for her! *Willie's Wife*
- 33 Her nose and chin they threaten ither. *Ib.*
- 34 Her face wad fyle the Logan-water. *Ib.*
- 35 The heart benevolent and kind
The most resembles God. *A Winter Night*
- 36 Ye banks and braes o' bonny Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care?
Ye Banks and Braes o' Bonny Doon
- 37 Thou minds me o' departed joys,
Departed never to return. *Ib.*
- 38 And ilka bird sang of its love,
And fondly sae did I o' mine. *Ib.*
- 39 And my fause lover stole my rose,
But ah! he left the thorn wi' me. *Ib.*
- 40 Don't let the awkward squad fire over me.
A. Cunningham's *Works of Burns; with his Life*,
1834, vol. I, p. 344

JEREMIAH BURROUGHS

1599–1646

- 41 We use to say, it's a woman's reason to say, I will do
such a thing, because I will do it.
On Hosea, vol. iv, p. 80

BENJAMIN HAPGOOD BURT

nineteenth century

- 42 When you're all dressed up and no place to go.
Title of Song

BURTON—BUTLER

HENRY BURTON

fl. 1886

- 1 Have you had a kindness shown?
Pass it on!
'Twas not given for thee alone,
Pass it on!
Let it travel down the years,
Let it wipe another's tears,
Till in Heaven the deed appears—
Pass it on!

ROBERT BURTON

1577–1640

- 2 All my joys to this are folly,
Naught so sweet as Melancholy.
Anatomy of Melancholy. Author's Abstract of Melancholy
- 3 They lard their lean books with the fat of others' works.
Ib. Democritus to the Reader
- 4 We can say nothing but what hath been said. . . .
Our poets steal from Homer. . . . Divines use Austin's words *verbatim* still, and our story-dressers do as much, he that comes last is commonly best.
Ib.
- 5 I had no time to lick it into form, as she [a bear] doth her young ones.
Ib.
- 6 Like watermen, that row one way and look another.
Ib.
- 7 Him that makes shoes go barefoot himself.
Ib.
- 8 All poets are mad.
Ib.
- 9 A loose, plain, rude writer.
Ib.
- 10 Cookery is become an art, a noble science: cooks are gentlemen.
Ib. pt. i, § 2, memb. 2, subsect. 2
- 11 Die to save charges.
Ib. memb. 3, subsect. 12
- 12 I may not here omit those two main plagues, and common dotages of human kind, wine and women, which have infatuated and besotted myriads of people. They go commonly together.
Ib. subsect. 13
- 13 Hinc quam sit calamus sævior ense patet.
From this it is clear how much the pen is worse than the sword.
Ib. memb. 4, subsect. 4
- 14 One was never married, and that's his hell; another is, and that's his plague.
Ib. subsect. 7
- 15 [Fabricius] finds certain spots and clouds in the sun.
Ib. pt. ii, § 2, memb. 3
- 16 Seneca thinks he takes delight in seeing thee. The gods are well pleased when they see great men contending with adversity.
Ib. § 3, memb. 1, subsect. 1
- 17 Every thing, saith Epictetus, hath two handles, the one to be held by, the other not.
Ib. memb. 3
- 18 Who cannot give good counsel? 'tis cheap, it costs them nothing.
Ib.
- 19 What is a ship but a prison?
Ib. memb. 4
- 20 All places are distant from Heaven alike.
Ib.
- 21 The Commonwealth of Venice in their armoury have this inscription, 'Happy is that city which in time of peace thinks of war.'
Ib. memb. 6

- 22 Tobacco, divine, rare, superexcellent tobacco, which goes far beyond all their panaceas, potable gold, and philosopher's stones, a sovereign remedy to all diseases. . . . But, as it is commonly abused by most men, which take it as tinkers do ale, 'tis a plague, a mischief, a violent purger of goods, lands, health, hellish, devilish, and damned tobacco, the ruin and overthrow of body and soul.

Anatomy of Melancholy, pt. ii, § 4, memb. 2, subsect. 1

- Pass It On* 23 Let me not live, saith Aretine's Antonia, if I had not rather hear thy discourse than see a play!

Ib. pt. iii, § 1, memb. 1, subsect. 1

- 24 And this is that Homer's golden chain, which reacheth down from Heaven to earth, by which every creature is annexed, and depends on his Creator.
Ib. subsect. 2

- 25 To enlarge or illustrate this—is to set a candle in the sun.
Ib. § 2, memb. 1, subsect. 2

- 26 Cornelia kept her in talk till her children came from school, and these, said she, are my jewels.
Ib. memb. 2, subsect. 3

- 27 To these crocodile's tears, they will add sobs, fiery sighs, and sorrowful countenance.
Ib. subsect. 4

- 28 Diogenes struck the father when the son swore.
Ib.

- 29 England is a paradise for women, and hell for horses: Italy a paradise for horses, hell for women, as the proverb goes.
Ib. § 3, memb. 1, subsect. 2

- 30 The miller sees not all the water that goes by his mill.
Ib. memb. 4, subsect. 1

- 31 The fear of some divine and supreme powers, keeps men in obedience.
Ib. § 4, memb. 1, subsect. 2

- 32 One religion is as true as another.
Ib. memb. 2, subsect. 1

- 33 Be not solitary, be not idle.
Ib. Last words

COMTE DE BUSSY-RABUTIN

1681–1693

- 34 L'absence est à l'amour ce qu'est au feu le vent; il éteint le petit, il allume le grand.

Absence is to love what wind is to fire; it extinguishes the small, it enkindles the great.

Histoire amoureuse des Gaules, Maximes d'Amours

BISHOP JOSEPH BUTLER

1692–1752

- 35 It has come, I know not how, to be taken for granted, by many persons, that Christianity is not so much as a subject of inquiry; but that it is, now at length, discovered to be fictitious.

The Analogy of Religion (1756), *Advertisement*

- 36 But to us, probability is the very guide of life.

Ib. Introduction

- 37 Things and actions are what they are, and the consequences of them will be what they will be: why then should we desire to be deceived?

Fifteen Sermons. No. 7, § 16

- 38 Sir, the pretending to extraordinary revelations and gifts of the Holy Ghost is a horrid thing, a very horrid thing. [To John Wesley.]

Wesley, *Works*, xiii. 449

BUTLER

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER

1862—

- 1 . . . a society like ours [U.S.A.] of which it is truly said
to be often but three generations 'from shirt-
sleeves to shirt-sleeves'. *True and False Democracy*

SAMUEL BUTLER

1612—1680

- 2 When civil fury first grew high,
And men fell out they knew not why.
Hudibras, pt. i, c. i, l. 1
- 3 And pulpit, drum ecclesiastic,
Was beat with fist, instead of a stick. *Ib.* l. 11
- 4 Beside, 'tis known he could speak Greek,
As naturally as pigs squeak:
That Latin was no more difficile,
Than to a black-bird 'tis to whistle. *Ib.* l. 51
- 5 He was in logic a great critic,
Profoundly skill'd in analytic.
He could distinguish, and divide
A hair 'twixt south and south-west side.
On either which he would dispute,
Confute, change hands, and still confute. *Ib.* l. 65
- 6 He'd run in debt by disputation,
And pay with ratiocination. *Ib.* l. 77
- 7 For rhetoric he could not ope
His mouth, but out there flew a trope. *Ib.* l. 81
- 8 For all a rhetorician's rules
Teach nothing but to name his tools. *Ib.* l. 89
- 9 A Babylonish dialect
Which learned pedants much affect. *Ib.* l. 93
- 10 For he, by geometric scale,
Could take the size of pots of ale; . . .
And wisely tell what hour o' th' day
The clock doth strike, by algebra. *Ib.* l. 121
- 11 Beside, he was a shrewd philosopher,
And had read ev'ry text and gloss over. *Ib.* l. 127
- 12 What ever sceptic could inquire for;
For every why he had a wherefore. *Ib.* l. 131
- 13 He knew what's what, and that's as high
As metaphysic wit can fly. *Ib.* l. 149
- 14 Such as take lodgings in a head
That's to be let unfurnished. *Ib.* l. 160
- 15 He could raise scruples dark and nice,
And after solve 'em in a trice:
As if Divinity had catch'd
The itch, of purpose to be scratch'd. *Ib.* l. 163
- 16 'T was Presbyterian true blue. *Ib.* l. 189
- 17 Such as do build their faith upon
The holy text of pike and gun. *Ib.* l. 193
- 18 And prove their doctrine orthodox
By apostolic blows and knocks. *Ib.* l. 197
- 19 And still be doing, never done:
As if Religion were intended
For nothing else but to be mended. *Ib.* l. 202
- 20 Compound for sins, they are inclin'd to
By damning those they have no mind to. *Ib.* l. 213
- 21 The trenchant blade, Toledo trusty,
For want of fighting was grown rusty,
And eat into it self, for lack
Of some body to hew and hack. *Ib.* l. 357

- 22 For rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which like ships they steer their courses.
Hudibras, pt. i, c. i, l. 457
- 23 For what is Worth in anything,
But so much Money as 'twill bring. *Ib.* l. 465
- 24 He ne'er consider'd it, as loth
To look a gift-horse in the mouth. *Ib.* l. 483
- 25 Quoth Hudibras, I smell a rat;
Ralpho, thou dost prevaricate. *Ib.* l. 815
- 26 Great actions are not always true sons
Of great and mighty resolutions. *Ib.* l. 885
- 27 There was an ancient sage philosopher,
That had read Alexander Ross over. *Ib.* c. 2, l. 1
- 28 Through perils both of wind and limb,
Through thick and thin she follow'd him. *Ib.* l. 369
- 29 Ay me! what perils do environ
The man that meddles with cold iron! *Ib.* c. 3, l. 1
- 30 I'll make the fur
Fly 'bout the ears of the old cur. *Ib.* l. 277
- 31 These reasons made his mouth to water. *Ib.* l. 379
- 32 Then while the honour thou hast got
Is spick and span-new, piping hot. *Ib.* l. 398
- 33 Cheer'd up himself with ends of verse,
And sayings of philosophers. *Ib.* l. 1011
- 34 Cleric before, and Lay behind;
A lawless linsy-woolsy brother,
Half of one order, half another. *Ib.* l. 1226
- 35 Learning, that cobweb of the brain,
Profane, erroneous, and vain. *Ib.* l. 1339
- 36 For nothing goes for sense, or light,
That will not with old rules jump right;
As if rules were not in the schools
Derived from truth, but truth from rules. *Ib.* l. 1353
- 37 Quoth Hudibras, Friend Ralph, thou hast
Outrun the constable at last. *Ib.* l. 1367
- 38 Not by your individual whiskers,
But by your dialect and discourse.
Ib. pt. ii, c. i, l. 155
- 39 Some have been beaten till they know
What wood a cudgel's of by th' blow;
Some kick'd, until they can feel whether
A shoe be Spanish or neats-leather. *Ib.* l. 221
- 40 Such great achievements cannot fail,
To cast salt on a woman's tail. *Ib.* l. 277
- 41 She that with poetry is won
Is but a desk to write upon. *Ib.* l. 591
- 42 Love is a boy, by poets styl'd,
Then spare the rod, and spoil the child. *Ib.* l. 844
- 43 The sun had long since in the lap
Of Thetis, taken out his nap,
And like a lobster boil'd, the morn
From black to red began to turn. *Ib.* c. 2, l. 29
- 44 And after many circumstances,
Which vulgar authors in romances
Do use to spend their time and wits on,
To make impertinent description. *Ib.* l. 41
- 45 Have always been at daggers-drawing,
And one another clapper-clawing. *Ib.* l. 79
- 46 Oaths are but words, and words but wind. *Ib.* l. 107

BUTLER

- 1 For saints may do the same things by
The Spirit, in sincerity,
Which other men are tempted to.
Hudibras, pt. ii, c. 2. l. 235
- 2 As the ancients
Say wisely, Have a care o' th' main chance,
And look before you ere you leap;
For, as you sow, you are like to reap. *Ib.* l. 501
- 3 Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated, as to cheat.
As lookers-on feel most delight,
That least perceive a juggler's sleight,
And still the less they understand,
The more th' admire his sleight of hand.
Ib. c. 3, l. 1
- 4 He made an instrument to know
If the moon shine at full or no *Ib.* l. 261
- 5 And fire a mine in China, here,
With sympathetic gunpowder. *Ib.* l. 295
- 6 To swallow gudgeons ere th'are catch'd,
And count their chickens ere th'are hatch'd. *Ib.* l. 923
- 7 T'enforce a desperate amour. *Ib.* pt. iii, c. 1, l. 2
- 8 Still amorous, and fond, and billing,
Like Philip and Mary on a shilling. *Ib.* l. 687
- 9 For in what stupid age or nation
Was marriage ever out of fashion? *Ib.* l. 817
- 10 Discords make the sweetest airs. *Ib.* l. 919
- 11 What makes all doctrines plain and clear?
About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was prov'd true before,
Prove false again? Two hundred more. *Ib.* l. 1277
- 12 With crosses, relics, crucifixes,
Beads, pictures, rosaries, and pixes,
The tools of working out salvation
By mere mechanic operation. *Ib.* l. 1495
- 13 The saints engage in fierce contests
About their carnal interests. *Ib.* c. 2, introd.
- 14 Both parties join'd to do their best
To damn the public interest. *Ib.* l. 147
- 15 Neither have the hearts to stay,
Nor wit enough to run away. *Ib.* l. 569
- 16 For if it be but half denied,
'Tis half as good as justified. *Ib.* l. 803
- 17 For, those that fly, may fight again,
Which he can never do that's slain. *Ib.* c. 3, l. 243
- 18 He that complies against his will,
Is of his own opinion still. *Ib.* l. 547
- 19 For Justice, though she's painted blind,
Is to the weaker side inclin'd. *Ib.* l. 709
- 20 For money has a power above
The stars and fate, to manage love. *Ib.* l. 1279
- 21 And counted *breaking Priscian's head* a thing
More capital than to behead a king.
*Genuine Remains: Satire on the Imperfection of
Human Learning*, pt. 2, l. 149
- 22 The best of all our actions tend
To the preposterous end.
*Ib. Satire upon the Weakness and Misery of
Man*, l. 41
- 23 The greatest saints and sinners have been made
The proselytes of one another's trade.
Miscellaneous Thoughts
- 24 All love at first, like generous wine,
Ferments and frets until 'tis fine;
But when 'tis settled on the lee,
And from th' impurer matter free,
Becomes the richer still the older,
And proves the pleasanter the colder. *Ib.*
- 25 The souls of women are so small,
That some believe they've none at all. *Ib.*
- 26 The law can take a purse in open court,
While it condemns a less delinquent for't. *Ib.*
- 27 For trouts are tickled best in muddy water.
On a Hypocritical Nonconformist, iv

SAMUEL BUTLER

1835-1902

- 28 It has been said that although God cannot alter the
past, historians can; it is perhaps because they can
be useful to Him in this respect that He tolerates
their existence. *Erewhon*, ch. 14
- 29 A wound in the solicitor is a very serious thing.
The Humour of Homer. Ramblings in Cheapside
- 30 I keep my books at the British Museum and at
Mudie's. *Ib.*
- 31 The most perfect humour and irony is generally quite
unconscious. *Life and Habit*, ch. 2
- 32 Life is one long process of getting tired.
Note Books. Life, vii
- 33 Life is the art of drawing sufficient conclusions from
insufficient premises. *Ib.* ix
- 34 All progress is based upon a universal innate desire
on the part of every organism to live beyond its
income. *Ib.* xvi
- 35 When the righteous man turneth away from his
righteousness that he hath committed and doeth
that which is neither quite lawful nor quite right,
he will generally be found to have gained in
amiability what he has lost in holiness.
Ib. Elementary Morality. Counsels of Imperfection
- 36 It costs a lot of money to die comfortably.
Ib. A Luxurious Death
- 37 The healthy stomach is nothing if not conservative.
Few radicals have good digestions.
Ib. Mind and Matter. Indigestion
- 38 The history of art is the history of revivals.
Ib. Handel and Music. Anachronism
- 39 Though wisdom cannot be gotten for gold, still less
can it be gotten without it. Gold, or the value of
what is equivalent to gold, lies at the root of wisdom,
and enters so largely into the very essence of the
Holy Ghost that 'no gold, no Holy Ghost' may pass
as an axiom. *Ib. Cash and Credit. Modern Simony*
- 40 Genius . . . has been defined as a supreme capacity
for taking trouble. . . . It might be more fitly
described as a supreme capacity for getting its
possessors into trouble of all kinds and keeping
them therein so long as the genius remains.
Ib. Genius, i

BUTLER—BYRON

- 1 The phrase 'unconscious humour' is the one contribution I have made to the current literature of the day.
Note Books. The Position of a Homo Unius Libri. Myself and 'Unconscious Humour'
- 2 We were saying what a delightful dispensation of providence it was that prosperous people will write their memoirs. We hoped Tennyson was writing his. (1890.)
P.S. We think his son has done nearly as well. (1898.)
Ib. The Infant Terrible of Literature
- 3 An apology for the Devil: It must be remembered that we have only heard one side of the case. God has written all the books.
Ib. Higgledy-Piggledy. An Apology for the Devil
- 4 God is Love, I dare say. But what a mischievous devil Love is.
Ib. God is Love
- 5 To live is like love, all reason is against it, and all healthy instinct for it.
Ib. Life and Love
- 6 The public buys its opinions as it buys its meat, or takes in its milk, on the principle that it is cheaper to do this than to keep a cow. So it is, but the milk is more likely to be watered.
Ib. Material for a Projected Sequel to Alps and Sanctuaries. Public Opinion
- 7 I do not mind lying, but I hate inaccuracy.
Ib. Truth and Convenience. Falsehood, iv
- 8 The world will, in the end, follow only those who have despised as well as served it.
Ib. Life of the World to Come. The World
- 9 An honest God's the noblest work of man.
Further Extracts from the Note-Books (1934), p. 26. See also Festing Jones, Memoir (1919), vol. i, p. 212. (See also 267:16)
- 10 'Man wants but little here below' but likes that little good—and not too long in coming. *Ib. p. 61*
- 11 Dulce et decorum est desipere in loco.
Ib. p. 92. (Horace, Odes, III. ii. 14, and IV. xii. 28.)
- 12 Jesus! with all thy faults I love thee still. *Ib. p. 117*
- 13 Taking numbers into account, I should think more mental suffering had been undergone in the streets leading from St. George's, Hanover Square, than in the condemned cells of Newgate.
The Way of All Flesh, ch. 13
- 14 The advantage of doing one's praising for oneself is that one can lay it on so thick and exactly in the right places.
Ib. ch. 34
- 15 There's many a good tune played on an old fiddle.
Ib. ch. 61
- 16 'Tis better to have loved and lost, than never to have lost at all.
Ib. ch. 77
- 17 O God! Oh Montreal! *Psalm of Montreal*
- 18 Preferrest thou the gospel of Montreal to the gospel of Hellas,
The gospel of thy connexion with Mr. Spurgeon's haberdasher to the gospel of the Discobolus?
Yet none the less blasphemed he beauty saying,
'The Discobolus hath no gospel,
But my brother-in-law is haberdasher to Mr. Spurgeon.'
Ib.

- 19 Yet meet we shall, and part, and meet again,
Where dead men meet on lips of living men.
Poems. Life after Death
- 20 I would not be—not quite—so pure as you.
Ib. A Prayer

WILLIAM BUTLER

1535-1618

- 21 Doubtless God could have made a better berry [strawberry], but doubtless God never did.
Walton, *Compleat Angler*, pt. i, ch. 5

JOHN BYRON

1692-1763

- 22 Some say, that Signor Bononcini,
Compar'd to Handel's a mere ninny;
Others aver, to him, that Handel
Is scarcely fit to hold a candle.
Strange! that such high dispute shou'd be
'Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee.
Epigram on the Feuds between Handel and Bononcini
- 23 I shall prove it—as clear as a whistle.
Epistle to Lloyd, i. xii
- 24 Christians awake, salute the happy morn,
Whereon the Saviour of the world was born.
Hymn for Christmas Day
- 25 God bless the King, I mean the Faith's Defender;
God bless—no harm in blessing—the Pretender;
But who Pretender is, or who is King,
God bless us all—that's quite another thing.
To an Officer in the Army

GEORGE GORDON BYRON, LORD BYRON

1788-1824

- 26 The 'good old times'—all times when old are good—
Are gone.
The Age of Bronze, i
- 27 For what were all these country patriots born?
To hunt, and vote, and raise the price of corn?
Ib. xiv
- 28 Year after year they voted cent. per cent.,
Blood, sweat, and tear-wrung millions—why? for rent!
Ib.
- 29 Woe is me, Alhama! *Siege and Conquest of Alhama, i*
- 30 And thou art dead, as young and fair
As aught of mortal birth. *And Thou Art Dead*
- 31 And wilt thou weep when I am low?
And Wilt Thou Weep?
- 32 Like the lost Pleiad seen no more below.
Beppo, xiv
- 33 Just like a coffin clapt in a canoe. [A gondola.] *Ib. xix*
- 34 In short, he was a perfect cavaliero,
And to his very valet seem'd a hero. *Ib. xxxiii*
- 35 His heart was one of those which most enamour us,
Wax to receive, and marble to retain. *Ib. xxxiv*
- 36 Besides, they always smell of bread and butter.
Ib. xxxix
- 37 I am ashes where once I was fire.
To the Countess of Blessington

BYRON

- 1 Know ye the land where the cypress and myrtle
Are emblems of deeds that are done in their clime?
Where the rage of the vulture, the love of the turtle,
Now melt into sorrow, now madden to crime!
Bride of Abydos, c. i. i
- 2 Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,
And all, save the spirit of man, is divine? *Ib.*
- 3 The blind old man of Scio's rocky isle. *Ib. c. ii. ii*
- 4 Mark! where his carnage and his conquests cease!
He makes a solitude, and calls it—peace! *Ib. xx*
- 5 Hark! to the hurried question of Despair:
'Where is my child?'—an echo answers—
'Where?' *Ib. xxvii*
- 6 Adieu, adieu! my native shore
Fades o'er the waters blue.
Childe Harold, c. i. xiii
- 7 My native land—Good Night! *Ib.*
- 8 In Biscay's sleepless bay. *Ib. xiv*
- 9 Here all were noble, save Nobility. *Ib. lxxxv*
- 10 War, war is still the cry, 'War even to the knife!'
Ib. lxxxvi
- 11 A schoolboy's tale, the wonder of an hour! *Ib. c. ii. ii*
- 12 The dome of Thought, the palace of the Soul. *Ib. vi*
- 13 Well didst thou speak, Athena's wisest son!
'All that we know is, nothing can be known.' *Ib. vii*
- 14 Ah! happy years! once more who would not be a boy?
Ib. xxxii
- 15 None are so desolate but something dear,
Dearer than self, possesses or possess'd
A thought, and claims the homage of a tear. *Ib. xxiv*
- 16 The joys and sorrows sailors find,
Coop'd in their winged sea-girt citadel. *Ib. xxviii*
- 17 Fair Greece! sad relic of departed worth!
Immortal, though no more; though fallen, great!
Ib. lxxiii
- 18 Hereditary bondsmen! know ye not
Who would be free themselves must strike the blow?
Ib. lxxvi
- 19 Where'er we tread 'tis haunted, holy ground.
Ib. lxxxviii
- 20 What is the worst of woes that wait on age?
What stamps the wrinkle deeper on the brow?
To view each loved one blotted from life's page,
And be alone on earth, as I am now. *Ib. xcvi*
- 21 Ada! sole daughter of my house and heart. *Ib. c. iii. i*
- 22 Once more upon the waters! yet once more!
And the waves bound beneath me as a steed
That knows his rider. *Ib. ii*
- 23 Years steal
Fire from the mind as vigour from the limb;
And life's enchanted cup but sparkles near the brim.
Ib. viii
- 24 Stop!—for thy tread is on an Empire's dust!
An earthquake's spoil is sepulchred below! *Ib. xvii*
- 25 There was a sound of revelry by night,
And Belgium's capital had gather'd then
Her beauty and her chivalry, and bright
The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave men;
A thousand hearts beat happily; and when
Music arose with its voluptuous swell,
Soft eyes look'd love to eyes which spake again,
And all went merry as a marriage bell;
But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!
Childe Harold, c. iii. xxi
- 26 Did ye not hear it?—No; 'twas but the wind,
Or the car rattling o'er the stony street;
On with the dance! let joy be unconfined;
No sleep till morn, when Youth and Pleasure meet
To chase the glowing Hours with flying feet. *Ib. xxii*
- 27 Arm! Arm! it is—it is—the cannon's opening roar!
Ib.
- 28 Within a window'd niche of that high hall
Sate Brunswick's fated chieftain. *Ib. xxxiii*
- 29 He rush'd into the field, and, foremost fighting, fell.
Ib.
- 30 And there was mounting in hot haste. *Ib. xxv*
- 31 Swiftly forming in the ranks of war;
And the deep thunder peal on peal afar. *Ib.*
- 32 Or whispering, with white lips—'The foe! they come!
they come!' *Ib.*
- 33 Grieving, if aught inanimate e'er grieves,
Over the unreturning brave,—alas! *Ib. xxvii*
- 34 Burning with high hope, shall moulder cold and low.
Ib.
- 35 Battle's magnificently stern array! *Ib. xxviii*
- 36 Rider and horse,—friend, foe,—in one red burial
blent! *Ib.*
- 37 Bright names will hallow song. *Ib. xxxix*
- 38 The tree will wither long before it fall. *Ib. xxxii*
- 39 Like to the apples on the Dead Sea's shore,
All ashes to the taste. *Ib. xxxiv*
- 40 There sunk the greatest, nor the worst of men,
Whose spirit, antithetically mixt,
One moment of the mightiest, and again
On little objects with like firmness fixt. [Napoleon.]
Ib. xxxvi
- 41 That untaught innate philosophy. *Ib. xxxix*
- 42 Quiet to quick bosoms is a hell. *Ib. xlii*
- 43 The castled crag of Drachenfels
Frowns o'er the wide and winding Rhine. *Ib. lv.*
- 44 But these are deeds which should not pass away,
And names that must not wither. *Ib. lxvii*
- 45 Lake Leman woos me with its crystal face. *Ib. lxviii*
- 46 To fly from, need not be to hate, mankind. *Ib. lxix*
- 47 I live not in myself, but I become
Portion of that around me; and to me
High mountains are a feeling, but the hum
Of human cities torture. *Ib. lxxii*
- 48 The self-torturing sophist, wild Rousseau. *Ib. lxxvii*
- 49 Sapping a solemn creed with solemn sneer. [Gibbon.]
Ib. cvii
- 50 I have not loved the world, nor the world me;
I have not flatter'd its rank breath, nor bow'd
To its idolatries a patient knee. *Ib. cxiii*
- 51 I stood
Among them, but not of them; in a shroud
Of thoughts which were not their thoughts. *Ib.*

BYRON

- 1 I stood in Venice, on the Bridge of Sighs;
A palace and a prison on each hand.
Childe Harold, c. iv. i
- 2 Where Venice sate in state, throned on her hundred
isles! *Ib.*
- 3 The spouseless Adriatic mourns her lord. *Ib.* xi
- 4 Oh for an hour of blind old Dandolo. *Ib.* xii
- 5 It may be a sound—
A tone of music—summer's eve—or spring—
A flower—the wind—the Ocean—which shall wound,
Striking the electric chain wherewith we are darkly
bound. *Ib.* xxiii
- 6 The moon is up, and yet it is not night;
Sunset divides the sky with her; a sea
Of glory streams along the Alpine height
Of blue Friuli's mountains; Heaven is free
From clouds, but of all colours seems to be,—
Melted to one vast Iris of the West,—
Where the day joins the past Eternity. *Ib.* xxvii
- 7 The Ariosto of the North. [Scott.] *Ib.* xl
- 8 Italia! oh Italia! thou who hast
The fatal gift of beauty. *Ib.* xlii
- 9 Let these describe the undescribable. *Ib.* liii
- 10 Love watching Madness with unalterable mien.
Ib. lxxii
- 11 Then farewell, Horace; whom I hated so,
Not for thy faults, but mine. *Ib.* lxxvii
- 12 Oh Rome! my country! city of the soul! *Ib.* lxxviii
- 13 The Niobe of nations! there she stands,
Childless and crownless, in her voiceless woe.
Ib. lxxix
- 14 Yet, Freedom! yet thy banner, torn, but flying,
Streams like the thunder-storm *against* the wind.
Ib. xcvi
- 15 Alas! our young affections run to waste,
Or water but the desert. *Ib.* cxx
- 16 Of its own beauty is the mind diseased. *Ib.* cxxii
- 17 Time, the avenger! *Ib.* cxxx
- 18 The arena swims around him—he is gone,
Ere ceased the inhuman shout which hail'd the wretch
who won. *Ib.* cxl
- 19 He heard it, but he heeded not—his eyes
Were with his heart, and that was far away;
He reck'd not of the life he lost nor prize,
But where his rude hut by the Danube lay,
There were his young barbarians all at play,
There was their Dacian mother—he, their sire,
Butcher'd to make a Roman holiday. *Ib.* cxli
- 20 A ruin—yet what ruin! from its mass
Walls, palaces, half-cities, have been rear'd.
Ib. cxliii
- 21 While stands the Coliseum, Rome shall stand;
When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall fall;
And when Rome falls—the World. *Ib.* cxlv
- 22 Spared and blest by time;
Looking tranquillity. *Ib.* cxlvi
- 23 The Lord of the unerring bow,
The God of life, and poesy, and light. *Ib.* cxli
- 24 So young, so fair,
Good without effort, great without a foe. *Ib.* clxxii
- 25 Oh! that the desert were my dwelling-place,
With one fair spirit for my minister,
That I might all forget the human race,
And, hating no one, love but only her!
Childe Harold, c. iv. clxxvii
- 26 There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,
There is a rapture on the lonely shore,
There is society, where none intrudes,
By the deep sea, and music in its roar:
I love not man the less, but Nature more,
From these our interviews, in which I steal
From all I may be, or have been before,
To mingle with the Universe, and feel
What I can ne'er express, yet cannot all conceal.
Ib. clxxviii
- 27 Roll on, thou deep and dark blue Ocean—roll!
Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain;
Man marks the earth with ruin—his control
Stops with the shore. *Ib.* clxxxix
- 28 He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan,
Without a grave, unknell'd, uncoffin'd, and unknown.
Ib.
- 29 Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow:
Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now.
Ib. clxxxii
- 30 Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's form
Glasses itself in tempests. *Ib.* clxxxiii
- 31 Dark-heaving—boundless, endless, and sublime,
The image of eternity. *Ib.*
- 32 And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward: from a boy
I wanton'd with thy breakers, . . .
And trusted to thy billows far and near,
And laid my hand upon thy mane—as I do here.
Ib. clxxxiv
- 33 Eternal spirit of the chainless mind!
Brightest in dungeons, Liberty! thou art.
Sonnet on Chillon
- 34 Chillon! thy prison is a holy place,
And thy sad floor an altar—for 'twas trod,
Until his very steps have left a trace
Worn, as if thy cold pavement were a sod,
By Bonnivard! May none those marks efface!
For they appeal from tyranny to God. *Ib.*
- 35 My hair is grey, but not with years,
Nor grew it white
In a single night,
As men's have grown from sudden fears.
The Prisoner of Chillon, i
- 36 Regain'd my freedom with a sigh. *Ib.* xiv
- 37 The comet of a season. *Churchill's Grave*
- 38 The glory and the nothing of a name. *Ib.*
- 39 We were a gallant company,
Riding o'er land, and sailing o'er sea.
Oh! but we went merrily! *Siege of Corinth*, prologue
- 40 Thus was Corinth lost and won! *Ib.* xxxiii
- 41 The fatal facility of the octo-syllabic verse.
The Corsair, preface
- 42 O'er the glad waters of the dark blue sea,
Our thoughts as boundless, and our souls as free.
Ib. c. i. i
- 43 She walks the waters like a thing of life. *Ib.* iii

BYRON

- 1 Such hath it been—shall be—beneath the sun
The many still must labour for the one.
The Corsair, c. i. viii
- 2 There was a laughing devil in his sneer. *Ib.* ix
- 3 Much hath been done, but more remains to do—
Their galleys blaze—why not their city too?
Ib. c. ii. iv
- 4 The weak alone repent. *Ib.* x
- 5 Oh! too convincing—dangerously dear—
In woman's eye the unanswerable tear!
Ib. xv
- 6 She for him had given
Her all on earth, and more than all in heaven!
Ib. c. iii. xvii
- 7 He left a Corsair's name to other times,
Link'd with one virtue, and a thousand crimes.
Ib. xxiv
- 8 Slow sinks, more lovely ere his race be run,
Along Morea's hills the setting sun;
Not, as in northern climes, obscurely bright,
But one unclouded blaze of living light.
Curse of Minerva, i. i, and *The Corsair*, iii. i
- 9 I had a dream, which was not all a dream. *Darkness*
- 10 I tell thee, be not rash; a golden bridge
Is for a flying enemy.
The Deformed Transformed, pt. ii, sc. ii
- 11 Through life's road, so dim and dirty,
I have dragg'd to three-and-thirty.
What have these years left to me?
Nothing—except thirty-three.
Diary, 21 Jan. 1821. In *Moore's Life of Byron*,
vol. ii, p. 414 (1st ed.).
- 12 I wish he would explain his explanation.
Don Juan, c. i, dedication ii
- 13 The intellectual eunuch Castlereagh. *Ib.* xi
- 14 My way is to begin with the beginning. *Ib.* vii
- 15 In virtues nothing earthly could surpass her,
Save thine 'incomparable oil', Macassar! *Ib.* xvii
- 16 But—Oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, have they not hen-peck'd you all?
Ib. xxii
- 17 She
Was married, charming, chaste, and twenty-three.
Ib. lix
- 18 Her stature tall—I hate a dumpy woman. *Ib.* lxi
- 19 What men call gallantry, and gods adultery,
Is much more common where the climate's sultry.
Ib. lxxiii
- 20 Christians have burnt each other, quite persuaded
That all the Apostles would have done as they did.
Ib. lxxxiii
- 21 A little still she strove, and much repented,
And whispering 'I will ne'er consent'—consented.
Ib. cxvii
- 22 'Tis sweet to hear the watch-dog's honest bark
Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw near home;
'Tis sweet to know there is an eye will mark
Our coming, and look brighter when we come.
Ib. cxxiii
- 23 Sweet is revenge—especially to women. *Ib.* cxxiv
- 24 Pleasure's a sin, and sometimes sin's a pleasure.
Ib. cxxxiii
- 25 Man's love is of man's life a thing apart,
'Tis woman's whole existence.
Don Juan, c. i. cxciv
- 26 My grandmother's review—the British. *Ib.* ccix
- 27 So for a good old-gentlemanly vice,
I think I must take up with avarice. *Ib.* ccxvi
- 28 There's nought, no doubt, so much the spirit calms
As rum and true religion. *Ib.* c. ii. xxxiv
- 29 'Twas twilight, and the sunless day went down
Over the waste of waters. *Ib.* xlix
- 30 A solitary shriek, the bubbling cry
Of some strong swimmer in his agony. *Ib.* liii
- 31 If this be true, indeed,
Some Christians have a comfortable creed. *Ib.* lxxxvi
- 32 He could, perhaps, have pass'd the Hellespont,
As once (a feat on which ourselves we prided)
Leander, Mr. Ekenhead, and I did. *Ib.* cv
- 33 Let us have wine and women, mirth and laughter,
Sermons and soda-water the day after. *Ib.* clxxviii
- 34 Man, being reasonable, must get drunk;
The best of life is but intoxication. *Ib.* clxxix
- 35 Alas! they were so young, so beautiful,
So lonely, loving, helpless. *Ib.* cxcii
- 36 A group that's quite antique,
Half naked, loving, natural, and Greek. *Ib.* cxci
- 37 Alas! the love of women! it is known
To be a lovely and a fearful thing! *Ib.* cxci
- 38 In her first passion woman loves her lover,
In all the others all she loves is love. *Ib.* c. iii. iii
- 39 Romances paint at full length people's wooings,
But only give a bust of marriages:
For no one cares for matrimonial cooings,
There's nothing wrong in a connubial kiss:
Think you, if Laura had been Petrarch's wife,
He would have written sonnets all his life? *Ib.* viii
- 40 Dreading that climax of all human ills,
The inflammation of his weekly bills. *Ib.* xxxv
- 41 He was the mildest manner'd man
That ever scuttled ship or cut a throat,
With such true breeding of a gentleman,
You never could divine his real thought. *Ib.* xli
- 42 But Shakspeare also says, 'tis very silly
'To gild refined gold, or paint the lily.' *Ib.* lxxvi
- 43 The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!
Where burning Sappho loved and sung,
Where grew the arts of war and peace,
Where Delos rose, and Phœbus sprung!
Eternal summer gilds them yet,
But all, except their sun, is set. *Ib.* lxxxvi. i
- 44 The mountains look on Marathon—
And Marathon looks on the sea;
And musing there an hour alone,
I dream'd that Greece might still be free. *Ib.* 3
- 45 A king sate on the rocky brow
Which looks o'er sea-born Salamis;
And ships, by thousands, lay below,
And men in nations;—all were his!
He counted them at break of day—
And when the sun set where were they? *Ib.* 4
- 46 Earth! render back from out thy breast
A remnant of our Spartan dead!
Of the three hundred grant but three,
To make a new Thermopylæ! *Ib.* 7

- 1 Fill high the cup with Samian wine!
Don Juan, c. III. lxxxvi. 9
- 2 You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet;
Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone!
Of two such lessons, why forget
The nobler and the manlier one?
You have the letters Cadmus gave—
Think ye he meant them for a slave? *Ib.* 10
- 3 Place me on Sunium's marbled steep,
Where nothing, save the waves and I,
May hear our mutual murmurs sweep;
There, swan-like, let me sing and die:
A land of slaves shall ne'er be mine—
Dash down yon cup of Samian wine! *Ib.* 16
- 4 Milton's the prince of poets—so we say;
A little heavy, but no less divine. *Ib.* xci
- 5 A drowsy frowzy poem, call'd the 'Excursion',
Writ in a manner which is my aversion. *Ib.* xciv
- 6 We learn from Horace, 'Homer sometimes sleeps';
We feel without him, Wordsworth sometimes wakes. *Ib.* xcvi
- 7 Ave Maria! 'tis the hour of prayer!
Ave Maria! 'tis the hour of love! *Ib.* ciii
- 8 Imagination droops her pinion. *Ib.* c. iv. iii
- 9 And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
'Tis that I may not weep. *Ib.* iv
- 10 'Whom the gods love die young' was said of yore. *Ib.* xii
- 11 'Arcades ambo', *id est*—blackguards both. *Ib.* xciii
- 12 I've stood upon Achilles' tomb,
And heard Troy doubted; time will doubt of Rome. *Ib.* ci
- 13 Oh! 'darkly, deeply, beautifully blue',
As some one somewhere sings about the sky. *Ib.* cx
- 14 When amatory poets sing their loves
In liquid lines mellifluously bland,
And pair their rhymes as Venus yokes her doves. *Ib.* c. v. i
- 15 I have a passion for the name of 'Mary',
For once it was a magic sound to me:
And still it half calls up the realms of fairy,
Where I beheld what never was to be. *Ib.* iv
- 16 A lady in the case. *Ib.* xix
- 17 And put himself upon his good behaviour. *Ib.* xlvii
- 18 That all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul—the dinner-bell. *Ib.* xlix
- 19 Not to admire is all the art I know. *Ib.* ci
(*See 257:1, 386:33*)
- 20 Why don't they knead two virtuous souls for life
Into that moral centaur, man and wife? *Ib.* clviii
- 21 There is a tide in the affairs of women,
Which, taken at the flood, leads—God knows
where. *Ib.* c. vi. ii
- 22 A lady of a 'certain age', which means
Certainly aged. *Ib.* lxix
- 23 A 'strange coincidence', to use a phrase
By which such things are settled now-a-days. *Ib.* lxxviii
- 24 'Let there be light!' said God, 'and there was light!'
'Let there be blood!' says man, and there's a seal
Ib. c. vii. xli
- 25 'Carnage, (so Wordsworth tells you), is God's
daughter.' *Don Juan*, c. VIII. ix
- 26 Oh, Wellington! (or 'Villainton')—for Fame
Sounds the heroic syllables both ways. *Ib.* c. ix. i
- 27 Call'd 'Saviour of the Nations'—not yet saved,
And 'Europe's Liberator'—still enslaved. [*Wellington*]. *Ib.* v
- 28 Never had mortal man such opportunity,
Except Napoleon, or abused it more. *Ib.* ix
- 29 That water-land of Dutchmen and of ditches. *Ib.* c. x. lxiii
- 30 When Bishop Berkeley said 'there was no matter',
And proved it—'twas no matter what he said. *Ib.* c. xi. i
- 31 But Tom's no more—and so no more of Tom. *Ib.* xx
- 32 And, after all, what is a lie? 'Tis but
The truth in masquerade. *Ib.* xxxvii
- 33 I—albeit I'm sure I did not know it,
Nor sought of foolscap subjects to be king.—
Was reckon'd, a considerable time,
The grand Napoleon of the realms of rhyme. *Ib.* lv.
- 34 But Juan was my Moscow, and Faliero
My Leipsic, and my Mont Saint Jean seems Cain. *Ib.* lvi
- 35 John Keats, who was kill'd off by one critique,
Just as he really promised something great,
If not intelligible, without Greek
Contrived to talk about the Gods of late,
Much as they might have been supposed to speak.
Poor fellow! His was an untoward fate;
'Tis strange the mind, that very fiery particle,
Should let itself be snuff'd out by an article. *Ib.* lx
- 36 Nought's permanent among the human race,
Except the Whigs *not* getting into place. *Ib.* lxxxii
- 37 Love rules the camp, the court, the grove—for love
Is heaven, and heaven is love. *Ib.* c. xii. xiii
- 38 And hold up to the sun my little taper. *Ib.* xxi
- 39 For talk six times with the same single lady,
And you may get the wedding dresses ready. *Ib.* lix
- 40 Merely innocent flirtation,
Not quite adultery, but adulteration. *Ib.* lxiii
- 41 A Prince . . .
With fascination in his very bow. *Ib.* lxxxiv
- 42 A finish'd gentleman from top to toe. *Ib.*
- 43 Beauteous, even where beauties most abound. *Ib.* c. xiii. ii
- 44 Now hatred is by far the longest pleasure;
Men love in haste, but they detest at leisure. *Ib.* vi
- 45 Cervantes smiled Spain's chivalry away. *Ib.* xi
- 46 I hate to hunt down a tired metaphor. *Ib.* xxxvi
- 47 The English winter—ending in July,
To recommence in August. *Ib.* xlii
- 48 Society is now one polish'd horde,
Form'd of two mighty tribes, the *Bores* and *Bored*. *Ib.* xcvi
- 49 I for one venerate a petticoat. *Ib.* c. xiv. xxvi
- 50 Of all the horrid, hideous notes of woe,
Sadder than owl-songs or the midnight blast,
Is that portentous phrase, 'I told you so.' *Ib.* l.

BYRON

- 1 'Tis strange—but true; for truth is always strange;
Stranger than fiction. *Don Juan*, c. xiv. ci
- 2 A lovely being, scarcely form'd or moulded,
A rose with all its sweetest leaves yet folded.
Ib. c. xv. xliii
- 3 The antique Persians taught three useful things,
To draw the bow, to ride, and speak the truth.
Ib. c. xvi. i
- 4 Not so her gracious, graceful, graceless Grace.
Ib. xlix
- 5 The loudest wit I e'er was deafen'd with. *Ib.* lxxxii
- 6 And both were young, and one was beautiful.
The Dream, ii
- 7 A change came o'er the spirit of my dream. *Ib.* v
- 8 Still must I hear?—shall hoarse Fitzgerald bawl
His creaking couplets in a tavern hall.
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, l. 1
- 9 I'll publish, right or wrong:
Fools are my theme, let satire be my song. *Ib.* l. 5
- 10 'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name in print;
A book's a book, although there's nothing in 't.
Ib. l. 51
- 11 A man must serve his time to every trade
Save censure—critics all are ready made. *Ib.* l. 63
- 12 With just enough of learning to misquote. *Ib.* l. 66
- 13 As soon
Seek roses in December—ice in June;
Hope constancy in wind, or corn in chaff;
Believe a woman or an epitaph,
Or any other thing that's false, before
You trust in critics, who themselves are sore. *Ib.* l. 75
- 14 Better to err with Pope, than shine with Pye. *Ib.* l. 102
- 15 Sense and wit with poesy allied. *Ib.* l. 105
- 16 Who both by precept and example, shows
That prose is verse, and verse is merely prose.
Ib. l. 241
- 17 Be warm, but pure: be amorous, but be chaste.
Ib. l. 306
- 18 Perverts the Prophets, and purloins the Psalms.
Ib. l. 326
- 19 Oh, Amos Cottle!—Phoebus! what a name
To fill the speaking trump of future fame!
Ib. l. 399
- 20 The petrifications of a plodding brain. *Ib.* l. 416
- 21 To sanction Vice, and hunt Decorum down.
Ib. l. 621
- 22 To live like Clodius, and like Falkland fall.
Ib. l. 686
- 23 Lords too are bards, such things at times befall,
And 'tis some praise in peers to write at all.
Ib. l. 719
- 24 Forsook the labours of a servile state.
Stemm'd the rude storm, and triumph'd over fate.
Ib. l. 779
- 25 [Kirke White:]
'Twas thine own genius gave the final blow,
And help'd to plant the wound that laid thee low:
So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
View'd his own feather on the fatal dart,
And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in his heart;
Keen were his pangs, but keener far to feel
He nursed the pinion which impell'd the steel;
While the same plumage that had warm'd his nest
Drank the last life-drop of his bleeding breast.
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, l. 839
- 26 Yet Truth sometimes will lend her noblest fires,
And decorate the verse herself inspires:
This fact in Virtue's name let Crabbe attest;
Though nature's sternest painter, yet the best.
Ib. l. 855
- 27 The mighty master of unmeaning rhyme. [Darwin.]
Ib. l. 894
- 28 Let simple Wordsworth chime his childish verse,
And brother Coleridge lull the babe at nurse.
Ib. l. 917
- 29 Glory, like the phoenix 'midst her fires,
Exhales her odours, blazes, and expires. *Ib.*
- 30 I too can hunt a poetaster down. *Ib.*
- 31 The world is a bundle of hay,
Mankind are the asses who pull;
Each tugs it a different way,
And the greatest of all is John Bull. *Epigram.*
- 32 My sister! my sweet sister! if a name
Dearer and purer were, it should be thine.
Epistle to Augusta
- 33 And know, whatever thou hast been,
'Tis something better not to be. *Euthanasia*
- 34 Fare thee well! and if for ever,
Still for ever, fare thee well. *Fare Thee Well!*
- 35 I only know we loved in vain—
I only feel—Farewell!—Farewell!
Farewell! if ever Fondest Prayer
- 36 Nor be, what man should ever be,
The friend of Beauty in distress? *To Florence*
- 37 Clime of the unforgotten brave!
The Giaour, l. 103
- 38 For Freedom's battle once begun,
Bequeath'd by bleeding Sire to Son,
Though baffled oft is ever won. *Ib.* l. 123
- 39 Dark tree, still sad when others' grief is fled,
The only constant mourner o'er the dead! [A cypress.]
Ib. l. 286
- 40 And lovelier things have mercy shown
To every failing but their own,
And every woe a tear can claim
Except an erring sister's shame. *Ib.* l. 418
- 41 The harp the monarch minstrel swept. *Title*
- 42 Or lend fresh interest to a twice-told tale.
Hints from Horace, l. 184
- 43 Friendship is Love without his wings!
Hours of Idleness. L'Amitié
- 44 I have tasted the sweets and the bitters of love.
Ib. To Rev. J. T. Becher
- 45 Though women are angels, yet wedlock's the devil.
Ib. To Eliza
- 46 Then receive him as best such an advent becomes,
With a legion of cooks, and an army of slaves!
The Irish Avatar
- 47 More happy, if less wise. *The Island*, c. II. xi

BYRON

- 1 Jack was embarrassed—never hero more,
And as he knew not what to say, he swore.
The Island, c. iv. v
- 2 Who killed John Keats?
'I,' says the Quarterly,
So savage and Tartarly;
'Twas one of my feats.' *John Keats*
- 3 Weep, daughter of a royal line.
Lines to a Lady Weeping
- 4 Left by his sire, too young such loss to know,
Lord of himself—that heritage of woe.
Lara, c. i. ii
- 5 His madness was not of the head, but heart.
Ib. xviii
- 6 Maid of Athens, ere we part,
Give, oh give me back my heart!
Or, since that has left my breast,
Keep it now, and take the rest! *Maid of Athens*
- 7 Mont Blanc is the monarch of mountains;
They crown'd him long ago
On a throne of rocks, in a robe of clouds,
With a diadem of snow. *Manfred, i. i*
- 8 When the moon is on the wave,
And the glow-worm in the grass,
And the meteor on the grave,
And the wisp on the morass;
When the falling stars are shooting,
And the answer'd owls are hooting,
And the silent leaves are still
In the shadow of the hill. *Ib.*
- 9 By that most seeming-virtuous eye.
Ib.
- 10 The heart ran o'er
With silent worship of the great of old—
The dead but sceptred sovereigns, who still rule
Our spirits from their urns. *Ib. iii. iv*
- 11 Old man! 'tis not so difficult to die. *Ib.*
- 12 You have deeply ventured;
But all must do so who would greatly win.
Marino Faliero, i. ii
- 13 'Bring forth the horse!'—the horse was brought;
In truth, he was a noble steed. *Mazeppa, ix. i*
- 14 My boat is on the shore,
And my bark is on the sea;
But, before I go, Tom Moore,
Here's a double health to thee! *To Thomas Moore*
- 15 Here's a sigh to those who love me,
And a smile to those who hate;
And, whatever sky 's above me,
Here's a heart for every fate. *Ib.*
- 16 My Murray. *To Mr. Murray*
- 17 There be none of Beauty's daughters
With a magic like thee.
Stanzas for Music. 'There be none of Beauty's daughters'
- 18 There's not a joy the world can give like that it takes
away. *Ib. 'There's not a joy the world can give'*
- 19 'Tis done—but yesterday a King!
And arm'd with Kings to strive—
And now thou art a nameless thing:
So abject—yet alive! *Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte*
- 20 The Arbiter of others' fate
A Suppliant for his own!
Ib.
- 21 The Cincinnatus of the West. [Washington.]
Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte
- 22 But the poor dog, in life the firmest friend,
The first to welcome, foremost to defend.
Inscription on a Newfoundland Dog
- 23 Oh! snatched away in beauty's bloom,
On thee shall press no ponderous tomb;
But on thy turf shall roses rear
Their leaves, the earliest of the year.
Oh! Snatched Away in Beauty's Bloom
- 24 It is not in the storm nor in the strife
We feel benumb'd, and wish to be no more,
But in the after-silence on the shore,
When all is lost, except a little life.
On Hearing Lady Byron was Ill
- 25 The moral Clytemnestra of thy lord. *Ib.*
- 26 My days are in the yellow leaf;
The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
The worm, the canker, and the grief
Are mine alone!
On This Day I Complete my Thirty-Sixth Year
- 27 Seek out—less often sought than found—
A soldier's grave, for thee the best;
Then look around, and choose thy ground,
And take thy rest. *Ib.*
- 28 It is the hour when from the boughs
The nightingale's high note is heard;
It is the hour when lovers' vows
Seem sweet in every whisper'd word. *Parisina*
- 29 Yet in my lineaments they trace
Some features of my father's face. *Ib.*
- 30 Thy Godlike crime was to be kind,
To render with thy precepts less
The sum of human wretchedness. *Prometheus*
- 31 Man in portions can foresee
His own funereal destiny. *Ib.*
- 32 Oh, talk not to me of a name great in story;
The days of our youth are the days of our glory;
And the myrtle and ivy of sweet two-and-twenty
Are worth all your laurels, though ever so plenty.
Stanzas Written on the Road between Florence and Pisa.
- 33 Oh Fame!—if I e'er took delight in thy praises,
'Twas less for the sake of thy high-sounding phrases,
Than to see the bright eyes of the dear one discover,
She thought that I was not unworthy to love her. *Ib.*
- 34 I knew it was love, and I felt it was glory. *Ib.*
- 35 By all that's good and glorious take this counsel.
Sardanapalus, i. ii
- 36 I am the very slave of circumstance
And impulse—borne away with every breath!
Ib. iv. i
- 37 The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,
And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold;
And the sheen of their spears was like stars on the sea,
When the blue wave rolls nightly on deep Galilee.
Destruction of Sennacherib
- 38 For the Angel of Death spread his wings on the
blast. *Ib.*
- 39 And the might of the Gentile, uns mote by the sword,
Hath melted like snow in the glance of the Lord! *Ib.*

BYRON

- 1 She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies;
And all that's best of dark and bright
Meet in her aspect and her eyes:
Thus mellow'd to that tender light
Which heaven to gaudy day denies.
Hebrew Melodies. She Walks in Beauty
- 2 And on that cheek, and o'er that brow,
So soft, so calm, yet eloquent,
The smiles that win, the tints that glow
But tell of days in goodness spent,
A mind at peace with all below,
A heart whose love is innocent! *Ib.*
- 3 Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred,
Promoted thence to deck her mistress' head.
A Sketch
- 4 So, we'll go no more a roving
So late into the night,
Though the heart be still as loving,
And the moon be still as bright.
So, We'll Go No More a Roving
- 5 For the sword outwears its sheath,
And the soul wears out the breast.
And the heart must pause to breathe,
And love itself have rest. *Ib.*
- 6 Though the night was made for loving,
And the day returns too soon,
Yet we'll go no more a-roving
By the light of the moon. *Ib.*
- 7 Could Love for ever
Run like a river. *Stanzas*
- 8 Part in friendship—and bid good-night. *Ib.*
- 9 Though the day of my destiny's over,
And the star of my fate hath declined.
Stanzas to Augusta
- 10 In the desert a fountain is springing,
In the wide waste there still is a tree,
And a bird in the solitude singing,
Which speaks to my spirit of *thee*. *Ib.*
- 11 And Freedom hallows with her tread
The silent cities of the dead.
On the Star of 'The Legion of Honour'
- 12 And when we think we lead, we are most led.
The Two Foscari, II. i
- 13 The Mede is at his gate!
The Persian on his throne! *Vision of Belshazzar*
- 14 Saint Peter sat by the celestial gate:
His keys were rusty, and the lock was dull.
Vision of Judgement, i
- 15 The angels all were singing out of tune,
And hoarse with having little else to do,
Excepting to wind up the sun and moon,
Or curb a runaway young star or two. *Ib. ii*
- 16 Each day too slew its thousands six or seven
Till at the crowning carnage, Waterloo,
They threw their pens down in divine disgust—
The page was so besmear'd with blood and dust. *Ib. v*
- 17 A better farmer ne'er brushed dew from lawn,
A worse king never left a realm undone. *Ib. viii*
- 18 It seem'd the mockery of hell to fold
The rottenness of eighty years in gold. *Ib. x*
- 19 In whom his qualities are reigning still,
Except that household virtue, most uncommon,
Of constancy to a bad, ugly woman.
Vision of Judgement, xii
- 20 'Midst them an old man
With an old soul, and both extremely blind. *Ib. xxiii*
- 21 As he drew near, he gazed upon the gate
Ne'er to be entered more by him or Sin,
With such a glance of supernatural hate
As made Saint Peter wish himself within;
He patter'd with his keys at a great rate,
And sweated through his apostolic skin:
Of course his perspiration was but ichor,
Or some such other spiritual liquor. *Ib. xxv*
- 22 Yet still between his Darkness and his Brightness
There pass'd a mutual glance of great politeness. *Ib. xxxv*
- 23 The Archangel bow'd, not like a modern beau. *Ib. xxxvi*
- 24 Satan met his ancient friend
With more hauteur, as might an old Castilian
Poor noble meet a mushroom rich civilian. *Ib.*
- 25 When Michael saw this host, he first grew pale,
As angels can; next, like Italian twilight,
He turn'd all colours—as a peacock's tail,
Or sunset streaming through a Gothic skylight
In some old abbey, or a trout not stale,
Or distant lightning on the horizon by night
Or a fresh rainbow, or a grand review
Of thirty regiments in red, green, and blue. *Ib. lxi*
- 26 And when the tumult dwindled to a calm,
I left him practising the hundredth psalm. *Ib. cvi*
- 27 Seductive Waltz!
The Waltz
- 28 Voluptuous Waltz! *Ib.*
- 29 When we two parted
In silence and tears,
Half broken-hearted
To sever for years,
Pale grew thy cheek and cold,
Colder thy kiss. *When We Two Parted*
- 30 If I should meet thee
After long years,
How should I greet thee?—
With silence and tears. *Ib.*
- 31 The fault was Nature's fault not thine,
Which made thee fickle as thou art.
To a Youthful Friend
- 32 No *Manual*, no letters, no tooth-powder, no *extract*
from Moore's *Italy* concerning Marino Falieri, no
nothing—as a man hallooed out at one of Burdett's
elections, after a long ululatus of No Bastille! No
Governor Aris! No '—God knows whar';—but his
ne plus ultra was, 'no nothing!'
Letter to Murray, 4 June 1817
- 33 I am sure my bones would not rest in an English
grave, or my clay mix with the earth of that country.
I believe the thought would drive me mad on my
deathbed, could I suppose that any of my friends
would be base enough to convey my carcass back
to your soil. *Ib. 7 June 1819*
- 34 The Princess of Parallelograms.
(*Speaking of Annabella Milbanke to Lady Mel-*
bourne)

BYRON—CALVERLEY

- 1 As he [Lord Byron] himself briefly described it in his Memoranda, 'I awoke one morning and found myself famous.'—Moore's *Life of Byron*, 1830, vol. i, p. 347 (referring to the instantaneous success of *Childe Harold*)

HENRY JAMES BYRON

1834-1884

- 2 Life's too short for chess. *Our Boys*, Act I
3 He's up to these grand games, but one of these days I'll loore him on to skittles—and astonish him. *Ib.* Act II

JAMES BRANCH CABELL

1879-

- 4 I am willing to taste any drink once. *Jurgen*, ch. 1
5 A man possesses nothing certainly save a brief loan of his own body: and yet the body of man is capable of much curious pleasure. *Ib.* ch. 20
6 The optimist proclaims that we live in the best of all possible worlds; and the pessimist fears this is true. *The Silver Stallion*, bk. iv, ch. 26

AUGUSTUS CAESAR

63 B.C.—A.D. 14

- 7 Quintili Vare, legiones redde.
Quintilius Varus, give me back my legions. Suetonius, *Divus Augustus*, 23
8 Urbem . . . excoluit adeo, ut iure sit gloriatus mar- moream se relinquere, quam latericiam accepisset. He so improved the city that he justly boasted that he found it brick and left it marble. *Ib.* 28
9 Ad Graecas Kalendas soluturos. They will pay at the Greek Kalends. *Ib.* 87

JULIUS CAESAR

102?-44 B.C.

- 10 Gallia est omnis divisa in partes tres.
Gaul as a whole is divided into three parts. *De Bello Gallico*, I. i
11 Fere libenter homines id quod volunt credunt.
Men willingly believe what they wish. *Ib.* iii. 18
12 Et tu, Brute?
You also, Brutus?
Of unknown origin. Quoted by Shakespeare, 'Julius Caesar', III. i, perhaps from the (lost) Latin play 'Caesar Interfectus', probably from 'The True Tragedie of Richard Duke of York.' 'Some have written that as M. Brutus came running upon him, he said "καὶ σὺ, τέκνον", "and you, my son." (Holland's Suetonius, p. 33)
13 Veni, vidi, vici.
I came, I saw, I conquered.
Suetonius, *Divus Julius*, xxxvii. 2.
(Inscription displayed in Caesar's Pontic triumph, or, according to Plutarch, I. 2, written in a letter by Caesar, announcing the victory of Zela which concluded the Pontic campaign)
14 Iacta alea est.
The die is cast. *Ib.* xxxii
At the crossing of the Rubicon.

- 15 Caesar's wife must be above suspicion.
Traditional, based on Plutarch, *Life of Julius Caesar*, x. 6
16 Thou hast Caesar and his fortune with thee.
Plutarch, *Life of Julius Caesar*, xxxviii. 3.
Trans. by North.

PEDRO CALDERÓN DE LA BARCA

1600-1681

- 17 No se pierde
El hacer bien, aun en sueños.
Don't relinquish right-doing, even in dreams.
La Vida es Sueño, sc. iv

CALIGULA

A.D. 12-41

- 18 Utinam populus Romanus unam cervicem haberet!
Would that the Roman people had but one neck!
Suetonius, *Life of Caligula*, 30

CALLIMACHUS

fl. 250 B.C.

- 19 μέγα βιβλον μέγα κακόν.
Great book, great evil.
Proverb derived from Callimachus, *Fragments*, 359

CHARLES STUART CALVERLEY

1831-1884

- 20 The auld wife sat at her ivied door,
(*Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese*)
A thing she had frequently done before;
And her spectacles lay on her apron'd knees. *Ballad*
21 The farmer's daughter hath soft brown hair;
(*Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese*)
And I met with a ballad, I can't say where,
Which wholly consisted of lines like these. *Ib.*
22 And this song is consider'd a perfect gem,
And as to the meaning, it's what you please. *Ib.*
23 O Beer! O Hodgson, Guinness, Allsopp, Bass!
Names that should be on every infant's tongue! *Beer*
24 When 'Dulce est desipere in loco'
Was written, real Falernian winged the pen. *Ib.*
25 I cannot sing the old songs now!
It is not that I deem them low;
'Tis that I can't remember how
They go. *Changed*
26 Sikes, housebreaker, of Houndsditch,
Habitually swore;
But so surpassingly profane
He never was before. *Charades*, vi
27 Aspect anything but bland. *Ib.*
28 You see this pebble-stone? It's a thing I bought
Of a bit of a chit of a boy i' the mid o' the day—
I like to dock the smaller parts-o'-speech,
As we curtail the already curtail'd cur
(You catch the paronomasia, play 'po' words?).
The Cock and the Bull
29 The basis or substratum—what you will—
Of the impending eighty thousand lines. *Ib.*

CALVERLEY—CAMPBELL

- 1 Donn'd galligaskins, antigropeles.
The Cock and the Bull
- 2 Ombrifuge (Lord love you!), case o' rain. *Ib.*
- 3 A bare-legg'd beggarly son of a gun. *Ib.*
- 4 Fiddlepin's end! Get out, you blazing ass!
Gabble o' the goose. Don't bugaboo-baby me! *Ib.*
- 5 Pretty i' the Mantuan! *Ib.*
- 6 It takes up about eighty thousand lines,
A thing imagination boggles at:
And might, odds-bobs, sir! in judicious hands,
Extend from here to Mesopotamy. *Ib.*
- 7 Life is with such all beer and skittles;
They are not difficult to please
About their victuals. *Contentment*
- 8 'Twas ever thus from childhood's hour!
My fondest hopes would not decay:
I never loved a tree or flower
Which was the first to fade away! *Disaster*
- 9 For king-like rolls the Rhine,
And the scenery's divine,
And the victuals and the wine
Rather good. *Dover to Munich*
- 10 Forever! 'Tis a single word!
Our rude forefathers deemed it two:
Can you imagine so absurd
A view? *Forever*
- 11 Wherefore bless ye, O beloved ones:—
Now unto mine inn must I,
Your 'poor moralist', betake me,
In my 'solitary fly'. *'Hic Vir, Hic Est'*
- 12 For I've read in many a novel that, unless they've
souls that grovel,
Folks *prefer* in fact a hovel to your dreary marble
halls. *In the Gloaming*
- 13 Grinder, who serenely grindest
At my door the Hundredth Psalm.
Lines on Hearing the Organ
- 14 Meaning, however, is no great matter.
Lovers, and a Reflection
- 15 Thro' the rare red heather we danced together,
(O love my Willie!) and smelt for flowers:
I must mention again it was gorgeous weather,
Rhymes are so scarce in this world of ours. *Ib.*
- 16 Study first propriety. *Of Propriety*
- 17 How Eugene Aram, though a thief, a liar, and a
murderer,
Yet, being intellectual, was amongst the noblest of
mankind. *Of Reading*
- 18 Thou, who when fears attack,
Bidst them avaunt, and Black
Care, at the horseman's back
Perching, unseatest;
Sweet, when the morn is grey;
Sweet, when they've cleared away
Lunch; and at close of day
Possibly sweetest. *Ode to Tobacco*
- 19 I have a liking old
For thee, though manifold
Stories, I know, are told
Not to thy credit. *Ib.*
- 20 How they who use fuses
All grow by slow degrees
Brainless as chimpanzees,
Meagre as lizards:
Go mad, and beat their wives;
Plunge (after shocking lives)
Razors and carving knives
Into their gizzards. *Ode to Tobacco*
- 21 Jones—(who, I'm glad to say,
Asked leave of Mrs. J.)—
Daily absorbs a clay
After his labours. *Ib.*
- 22 Cats may have had their goose
Cooked by tobacco-juice;
Still why deny its use
Thoughtfully taken?
We're not as tabbies are:
Smith, take a fresh cigar!
Jones, the tobacco-jar!
Here 's to thee, Bacon! *Ib.*

RICHARD OWEN CAMBRIDGE

1717-1802

- 23 What is the worth of anything,
But for the happiness 'twill bring? *Learning, l. 23*

PIERRE-JACQUES, BARON DE CAMBRONNE

1770-1842

- 24 La Garde meurt, mais ne se rend pas.
The Guards die but do not surrender.
*Attr. to Cambronne when called upon to sur-
render by Col. Halkett. Cambronne denied the
saying at a banquet at Nantes, 1835*

WILLIAM CAMDEN

1551-1623

- 25 My friend, judge not me,
Thou seest I judge not thee.
Betwixt the stirrup and the ground
Mercy I asked, mercy I found.
*Remains. Epitaph for a Man Killed by Falling
from His Horse*

HERBERT CAMPBELL

- 26 Now we sha'n't be long. *Title of Song*

JANE MONTGOMERY CAMPBELL

1817-1878

- 27 We plough the fields, and scatter
The good seed on the land,
But it is fed and watered
By God's Almighty Hand;
He sends the snow in winter,
The warmth to swell the grain,
The breezes and the sunshine,
And soft refreshing rain.
All good gifts around us
Are sent from Heaven above,
Then thank the Lord, O thank the Lord,
For all His love.
*We Plough the Fields. Tr. from the German.
C. S. Bere's Garland of Songs*

CAMPBELL

- 1 He paints the wayside flower,
He lights the evening star.
We Flough the Fields. Tr. from the German.
C. S. Bere's *Garland of Songs*
- 2 'Tis Lethe's gloom, but not its quiet,—
The pain without the peace of death! *Absence*
- 3 Of Nelson and the North
Sing the glorious day's renown,
When to battle fierce came forth
All the might of Denmark's crown,
And her arms along the deep proudly shone,—
By each gun the lighted brand
In a bold determined hand;
And the Prince of all the land
Led them on. *Battle of the Baltic*
- 4 There was silence deep as death,
And the boldest held his breath
For a time. *Ib.*
- 5 Again! again! again!
And the havoc did not slack,
Till a feeble cheer the Dane
To our cheering sent us back. *Ib.*
- 6 Out spoke the victor then
As he hailed them o'er the wave,
'Ye are brothers! ye are men!
And we conquer but to save;
So peace instead of death let us bring:
But yield, proud foe, thy fleet
With the crews at England's feet,
And make submission meet
To our King.' *Ib.*
- 7 Let us think of them that sleep,
Full many a fathom deep,
By thy wild and stormy steep,
Elsinore! *Ib.*
- 8 O leave this barren spot to me!
Spare, woodman, spare the beechen tree.
The Beech-Tree's Petition
- 9 The lordly, lovely Rhine. *The Child and the Hind*
- 10 There came to the beach a poor Exile of Erin.
Exile of Erin
- 11 He sang the bold anthem of 'Erin go bragh!' *Ib.*
- 12 Gay lilyed fields of France.
Gertrude of Wyoming, pt. ii. 15
- 13 When Transatlantic Liberty arose. *Ib. pt. iii. 6*
- 14 To-morrow let us do or die! *Ib. 37*
- 15 To live in hearts we leave behind
Is not to die *Hallowed Ground*
- 16 On the green banks of Shannon, when Sheelah was
nigh,
No blithe Irish lad was so happy as I;
No harp like my own could so cheerily play,
And wherever I went was my poor dog Tray.
The Harper
- 17 On Linden, when the sun was low,
All bloodless lay the untrodden snow,
And dark as winter was the flow
Of Iser, rolling rapidly. *Hohenlinden*
- 18 Then shook the hills with thunder riven,
Then rushed the steed to battle driven,
And louder than the bolts of heaven
Far flashed the red artillery. *Hohenlinden*
- 19 The combat deepens. On, ye brave,
Who rush to glory, or the grave!
Wave, Munich! all thy banners wave,
And charge with all thy chivalry! *Ib.*
- 20 Few, few shall part where many meet!
The snow shall be their winding-sheet,
And every turf beneath their feet
Shall be a soldier's sepulchre. *Ib.*
- 21 Better be courted and jilted
Than never be courted at all. *The Jilted Nymph*
- 22 'Tis the sunset of life gives me mystical lore,
And coming events cast their shadows before.
Lochiel's Warning
- 23 A chieftain to the Highlands bound
Cries, 'Boatman, do not tarry!
And I'll give thee a silver pound
To row us o'er the ferry.' *Lord Ullin's Daughter*
- 24 'O, I'm the chief of Ulva's isle,
And this Lord Ullin's daughter.' *Ib.*
- 25 Then who will cheer my bonny bride
When they have slain her lover? *Ib.*
- 26 I'll meet the raging of the skies,
But not an angry father. *Ib.*
- 27 One lovely hand she stretched for aid,
And one was round her lover. *Ib.*
- 28 'Come back! come back!' he cried in grief
Across the stormy water:
'And I'll forgive your Highland chief,
My daughter! oh my daughter!' *Ib.*
- 29 The waters wild went o'er his child,
And he was left lamenting. *Ib.*
- 30 With Freedom's lion-banner
Britannia rules the waves. *Ode to the Germans*
- 31 'Tis distance lends enchantment to the view,
And robes the mountain in its azure hue.
Pleasures of Hope, pt. i. l. 7
- 32 The proud, the cold untroubled heart of stone,
That never mused on sorrow but its own. *Ib. l. 185*
- 33 Hope, for a season, bade the world farewell,
And Freedom shrieked—as Kosciuszko fell!
Ib. l. 381
- 34 Who hath not owned, with rapture-smitten frame,
The power of grace, the magic of a name? *Ib. pt. ii, l. 5*
- 35 And muse on Nature with a poet's eye. *Ib. l. 98*
- 36 What millions died—that Caesar might be great!
Ib. l. 174
- 37 Who hail thee, Man! the pilgrim of a day,
Spouse of the worm, and brother of the clay. *Ib. l. 305*
- 38 Truth, ever lovely,—since the world began
The foe of tyrants, and the friend of man. *Ib. l. 347*
- 39 But, sad as angels for the good man's sin,
Weep to record, and blush to give it in! *Ib. l. 357*
- 40 Cease, every joy, to glimmer on my mind,
But leave, oh! leave the light of Hope behind!

CAMPBELL—CAMPION

- What though my wingèd hours of bliss have been,
Like angel-visits, few and far between?
Pleasures of Hope, pt. ii, l. 375
- 1 Well can ye mouth fair Freedom's classic line.
And talk of Constitutions o'er your wine.
On Poland, l. 65
- 2 One moment may with bliss repay
Unnumbered hours of pain;
Such was the throb and mutual sob
Of the knight embracing Jane. *The Ritter Bann*
- 3 And the sentinel stars set their watch in the sky.
The Soldier's Dream
- 4 Drink ye to her that each loves best,
And, if you nurse a flame
That's told but to her mutual breast,
We will not ask her name.
Song. Drink Ye To Her
- 5 Can you keep the bee from ranging,
Or the ringdove's neck from changing?
No! nor fettered Love from dying
In the knot there's no untying.
Song. How Delicious is the Winning
- 6 Again to the battle, Achaians!
Our hearts bid the tyrants defiance;
Our land, the first garden of Liberty's tree—
It has been, and shall yet be, the land of the free!
Song of the Greeks
- 7 Her women fair; her men robust for toil;
Her vigorous souls, high-cultured as her soil:
Her towns, where civic independence flings
The gauntlet down to senates, courts, and kings.
Theodric, l. 160
- 8 It was not strange; for in the human breast
Two master-passions cannot co-exist. *Ib.* l. 488
- 9 'Twas the hour when rites unholy
Called each Paynim voice to prayer.
The Turkish Lady
- 10 Ye Mariners of England
That guard our native seas,
Whose flag has braved, a thousand years,
The battle and the breeze—
Your glorious standard launch again
To match another foe!
And sweep through the deep,
While the stormy winds do blow,—
While the battle rages loud and long,
And the stormy winds do blow.
Ye Mariners of England
- 11 Britannia needs no bulwarks,
No towers along the steep;
Her march is o'er the mountain waves,
Her home is on the deep. *Ib.*
- 12 The meteor flag of England
Shall yet terrific burn,
Till danger's troubled night depart
And the star of peace return. *Ib.*
- 13 An original something, fair maid, you would win me
To write—but how shall I begin?
For I fear I have nothing original in me—
Excepting Original Sin.
*To a Young Lady, Who Asked Me to Write
Something Original for Her Album*
- 14 Now Barabbas was a publisher.
Often attributed to Byron
- SIR HENRY CAMPBELL-BANNERMAN
1836-1908
- 15 When was a war not a war? When it was carried on
by methods of barbarism.
*Speech at Dinner of National Reform Union,
14 June 1901*
- THOMAS CAMPION
d. 1620
- 16 Rose-cheeked Laura, come;
Sing thou smoothly with thy beauty's
Silent music, either other
Sweetly gracing.
Observations in the Art of English Poesie. Laura
- 17 Lovely forms do flow
From conceit divinely framed;
Heaven is music, and thy beauty's
Birth is heavenly. *Ib.*
- 18 Only beauty purely loving
Knows no discord,
But still moves delight,
Like clear springs renewed by flowing,
Ever perfect, ever in them-
selves eternal. *Ib.*
- 19 My sweetest Lesbia let us live and love,
And though the sager sort our deeds reprove,
Let us not weigh them: Heav'n's great lamps do dive
Into their west, and straight again revive,
But soon as once set is our little light,
Then must we sleep one ever-during night.
A Book of Airs, i
- 20 Follow thy fair sun, unhappy shadow,
Though thou be black as night,
And she made all of light,
Yet follow thy fair sun, unhappy shadow. *Ib.* iv
- 21 When to her lute Corinna sings,
Her voice revives the leaden strings,
And both in highest notes appear,
As any challeng'd echo clear.
But when she doth of mourning speak,
Ev'n with her sighs the strings do break. *Ib.* vi
- 22 Follow your Saint, follow with accents sweet;
Haste you, sad notes, fall at her flying feet. *Ib.* x
- 23 The man of life upright,
Whose guiltless heart is free
From all dishonest deeds
Or thought of vanity *Ib.* xviii
- 24 He only can behold
With unaffrighted eyes
The horrors of the deep
And terrors of the skies. *Ib.*
- 25 Good thoughts his only friends,
His wealth a well-spent age,
The earth his sober inn
And quiet pilgrimage. *Ib.*
- 26 Hark, all you ladies that do sleep;
The fairy Queen Proserpina
Bids you awake and pity them that weep. *Ib.* xix
- 27 When thou must home to shades of under ground,
And there arriv'd, a new admired guest,
The beauteous spirits do ingirt thee round,
White Iope, blithe Helen, and the rest,
To hear the stories of thy finisht love
From that smooth tongue whose music hell can move. *Ib.* xx

CAMPION—CAREW

- 1 Never weather-beaten sail more willing bent to shore,
Never tired pilgrim's limbs affected slumber more.
Two Books of Airs. Divine and Moral Songs, xi.
- 2 Kind are her answers,
But her performance keeps no day;
Breaks time, as dancers
From their own Music when they stray.
Third Book of Airs, vii
- 3 Lost is our freedom,
When we submit to women so:
Why do we need them,
When in their best they work our woe?
- 4 There is a garden in her face,
Where roses and white lilies grow;
A heav'nly paradise is that place,
Wherein all pleasant fruits do flow.
There cherries grow, which none may buy
Till 'Cherry ripe' themselves do cry.
Fourth Book of Airs, vii
- 5 Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row;
Which when her lovely laughter shows,
They look like rosebuds fill'd with snow.
Yet them nor peer nor prince can buy,
Till 'Cherry ripe' themselves do cry.
- 15 Man, only—rash, refined, presumptuous man,
Starts from his rank, and mars creation's plan.
Progress of Man, l. 55
- 16 A sudden thought strikes me, let us swear an eternal
friendship.
The Rovers, l. i
- 17 Whene'er with haggard eyes I view
This Dungeon, that I'm rotting in,
I think of those Companions true
Who studied with me at the U-
-NIVERSITY of GOTTINGEN,-
-NIVERSITY of GOTTINGEN.
Song
- 18 Sun, moon, and thou vain world, adieu.
Ib.
- 19 (*Pitt*):
When our perils are past, shall our gratitude sleep?
No,—here's to the pilot that weathered the storm.
*Song for the inauguration of the Pitt Club,
25 May 1802.*
- 20 Away with the cant of 'Measures not men'!—the idle
supposition that it is the harness and not the horses
that draw the chariot along. If the comparison must
be made, if the distinction must be taken, men are
everything, measures comparatively nothing.
Speech, House of Commons, 1801
- 21 I called the New World into existence, to redress the
balance of the Old.
Speech, 12 Dec. 1826

GEORGE CANNING

1770-1827

- 6 In matters of commerce the fault of the Dutch
Is offering too little and asking too much.
The French are with equal advantage content,
So we clap on Dutch bottoms just twenty per cent.
*Dispatch, in Cipher, To Sir Charles Bagot,
English Ambassador at The Hague, 31 Jan. 1826*
- 7 Needy Knife-grinder! whither are you going?
Rough is the road, your wheel is out of order—
Bleak blows the blast;—your hat has got a hole in't.
So have your breeches.
The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder
- 8 Story! God bless you! I have none to tell, Sir. *Ib.*
- 9 I give thee sixpence! I will see thee damn'd first—
Wretch! whom no sense of wrongs can rouse to ven-
geance;
Sordid, unfeeling, reprobate, degraded,
Spiritless outcast! *Ib.*
- 10 So down thy hill, romantic Ashbourne, glides
The Derby dilly, carrying *Three Insides*.
The Loves of the Triangles, l. 178
- 11 A steady patriot of the world alone,
The friend of every country but his own. [The Jacobin.]
New Morality, l. 113
- 12 And finds, with keen discriminating sight,
Black's not so black;—nor white so very white.
Ib. l. 199
- 13 Give me the avowed, erect and manly foe;
Firm I can meet, perhaps return the blow;
But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can send,
Save me, oh, save me, from the candid friend.
Ib. l. 207
- 14 Pitt is to Addington
As London is to Paddington.

The Oracle, c. 1803-4.

CANUTE

994?-1035

- 22 Merrily sang the monks in Ely
When Cnut, King, rowed thereby;
Row, my knights, near the land,
And hear we these monks' song.
*Attr. Song of the Monks of Ely, Historia Eliensis
(1066). Green, Conquest of England, ix*

FRANCESCO CARACCIOLI

1752-1799

- 23 Il y a en Angleterre soizante sectes religieuses dif-
férentes, et une seule sauce.
In England there are sixty different religions,
and only one sauce. *Attrib.*

RICHARD CAREW

1555-1620

- 24 Take the miracle of our age, Sir Philip Sidney.
An Epistle on the Excellency of the English Tongue

THOMAS CAREW

1595?-1639?

- 25 He that loves a rosy cheek,
Or a coral lip admires,
Or, from star-like eyes, doth seek
Fuel to maintain his fires;
As old Time makes these decay,
So his flames must waste away.
Disdain Returned
- 26 Here lies a King that rul'd, as he thought fit
The universal monarchy of wit;
Here lies two Flamens, and both those the best:
Apollo's first, at last the true God's priest.
Elegy on the Death of Donne

CAREW—CARLYLE

1 Know, Celia (since thou art so proud,
 'Twas I that gave thee thy renown.
 Thou had'st in the forgotten crowd
 Of common beauties liv'd unknown,
 Had not my verse extoll'd thy name,
 And with it imp'd the wings of fame.
Ingrateful Beauty Threatened

2 Wise poets that wrapt Truth in tales,
 Knew her themselves through all her veils. *Ib.*

3 An untimely grave.
Inscription on Tomb of the Duke of Buckingham

4 Good to the poor, to kindred dear,
 To servants kind, to friendship clear,
 To nothing but herself severe.
Inscription on Tomb of Lady Mary Wentworth

5 So though a virgin, yet a bride
 To every Grace, she justified
 A chaste polygamy, and died. *Ib.*

6 The purest soul that e'er was sent
 Into a clayey tenement.
On the Lady Mary Villiers

7 Give me more love or more disdain;
 The torrid or the frozen zone:
 Bring equal ease unto my pain;
 The temperate affords me none.
Mediocrity in Love Rejected

8 When thou, poor excommunicate
 From all the joys of love, shalt see
 The full reward and glorious fate
 Which my strong faith shall purchase me,
 Then curse thine own inconstancy.
To My Inconstant Mistress

9 Ask me no more where Jove bestows,
 When June is past, the fading rose;
 For in your beauty's orient deep
 These flowers, as in their cauces, sleep. *A Song*

10 Ask me no more whither doth haste
 The nightingale when May is past;
 For in your sweet dividing throat
 She winters and keeps warm her note. *Ib.*

11 Ask me no more if east or west
 The Phoenix builds her spicy nest;
 For unto you at last she flies,
 And in your fragrant bosom dies. *Ib.*

HENRY CAREY

1693?-1743

12 Aldiborontiphoscophornio!
 Where left you Chrononhotonthologos?
Chrononhotonthologos, i. i

13 His cogitative faculties immers'd
 In cogibundity of cogitation. *Ib.*

14 To thee, and gentle Rigdum-Funnidos,
 Our gratulations flow in streams unbounded. *Ib. iii*

15 God save our gracious king!
 Long live our noble king!
 God save the king! *God Save the King. (But see 6:13, 250:14, and Corrigenda, p. 587)*

16 Confound their politics,
 Frustrate their knavish tricks. *Ib.*

17 Of all the girls that are so smart
 There's none like pretty Sally,
 She is the darling of my heart,
 And she lives in our alley. *Sally in our Alley*

18 When she is by I leave my work,
 (I love her so sincerely)
 My master comes like any Turk,
 And bangs me most severely. *Sally in our Alley*

19 Of all the days that's in the week
 I dearly love but one day—
 And that's the day that comes betwixt
 A Saturday and Monday. *Ib.*

WILLIAM CARLETON

1794-1869

20 Things at home are crossways, and Betsey and I
 are out. *Farm Ballads. Betsey and I Are Out*

21 We arg'd the thing at breakfast, we arg'd the thing
 at tea,
 And the more we arg'd the question, the more we
 didn't agree. *Ib.*

THOMAS CARLYLE

1795-1881

22 A well-written Life is almost as rare as a well-
 spent one.
Critical and Miscellaneous Essays, vol. i. Richter

23 'Providence has given to the French the empire of
 the land, to the English that of the sea, to the
 Germans that of—the air!
 (Quoting a remark of J. P. F. Richter.) *Ib.*

24 The three great elements of modern civilization,
 Gunpowder, Printing, and the Protestant Religion.
Ib. State of German Literature

25 The 'golden-calf of Self-love.' *Ib. Burns*

26 So here has been dawning
 Another blue day. *Ib. To-day*

27 Out of Eternity
 This new Day is born;
 Into Eternity
 At night, will return. *Ib.*

28 It is the Age of Machinery, in every outward and
 inward sense of that word.
Ib. vol. ii. Signs of the Times

29 The Bible-Society . . . is found, on inquiry, to be . . .
 a machine for converting the Heathen. *Ib.*

30 Thought, he [Dr. Cabanis] is inclined to hold, is
 still secreted by the brain; but then Poetry and
 Religion (and it is really worth knowing) are 'a
 product of the smaller intestines'! *Ib.*

31 What is all knowledge too but recorded experience,
 and a product of history; of which, therefore,
 reasoning and belief, no less than action and
 passion, are essential materials? *Ib. On History*

32 History is the essence of innumerable biographies. *Ib.*

33 The foul sluggard's comfort: 'It will last my time.'
Ib. vol. iii. Count Cagliostro. Flight Last

34 This Mirabeau's work, then, is done. He sleeps with
 the primeval giants. He has gone over to the
 majority: *Abiit ad plures. Ib. Mirabeau*

35 There is no life of a man, faithfully recorded, but is
 a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed.
Ib. vol. iv. Sir Walter Scott

- 1 Under all speech that is good for anything there lies a silence that is better. Silence is deep as Eternity; speech is shallow as Time.
Critical and Miscellaneous Essays, vol. iv. *Sir Walter Scott*
- 2 To the very last, he [Napoleon] had a kind of idea; that, namely, of *La carrière ouverte aux talents*, 'The tools to him that can handle them.'
Ib.
- 3 It can be said of him [Scott], When he departed, he took a man's life along with him. No sounder piece of British manhood was put together in that eighteenth century of Time.
Ib.
- 4 A witty statesman said, you might prove anything by figures.
Ib. Chartism, ch. 2
- 5 Surely of all 'rights of man', this right of the ignorant man to be guided by the wiser, to be, gently or forcibly, held in the true course by him, is the indisputablest.
Ib. ch. 6
- 6 In epochs when cash payment has become the sole nexus of man to man.
Ib.
- 7 Thou wretched fraction, wilt thou be the ninth part even of a tailor?
Ib. Francia
- 8 This idle habit of 'accounting for the moral sense', as they phrase it. . . . The moral sense, thank God, is a thing you never will 'account for'. . . . By no greatest happiness principle, greatest nobleness principle, or any principle whatever, will you make that in the least clearer than it already is.
Ib. vol. v. *Shooting Niagara: and After?*
- 9 'Genius' (which means transcendent capacity of taking trouble, first of all).
Frederick the Great, bk. iv, ch. 3
- 10 If they could forget, for a moment, the correggiosity of Correggio, and the learned babble of the sale-room and varnishing auctioneer.
Ib. ch. 6. (*See 513:15*)
- 11 Happy the people whose annals are blank in history-books!
Ib. bk. xvi, ch. 1
- 12 France was long a despotism tempered by epigrams.
History of the French Revolution, pt. 1, bk. i, ch. 1
- 13 Indeed it is well said, 'in every object there is inexhaustible meaning; the eye sees in it what the eye brings means of seeing'.
Ib. ch. 2
- 14 Is not every meanest day 'the conflux of two eternities'!
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 4
- 15 A whiff of grapeshot.
Ib. bk. v, ch. 3
- 16 History a distillation of rumour.
Ib. bk. vii, ch. 5
- 17 The gospel according to Jean Jacques.
Ib. pt. II, bk. i, ch. 6
- 18 The difference between Orthodoxy or My-doxo and Heterodoxy or Thy-doxo.
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 2
- 19 The seagreen Incorruptible. [Robespierre.] *Ib.* ch. 4
- 20 Aristocracy of the Moneybag.
Ib. bk. vii, ch. 7
- 21 It is well said, in every sense, that a man's religion is the chief fact with regard to him.
Heroes and Hero-Worship, i. *The Hero as Divinity*.
- 22 Worship is transcendent wonder.
Ib.
- 23 No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men.
Ib.
- 24 No great man lives in vain. The history of the world is but the biography of great men.
Ib.
- 25 The greatest of faults, I should say, is to be conscious of none.
Heroes and Hero-Worship, ii. *The Hero as Prophet*
- 26 The Hero can be Poet, Prophet, King, Priest or what you will, according to the kind of world he finds himself born into.
Ib. iii. *The Hero as Poet*
- 27 In books lies the *soul* of the whole Past Time; the articulate audible voice of the Past, when the body and material substance of it has altogether vanished like a dream. *Ib.* v. *The Hero as Man of Letters*
- 28 The true University of these days is a collection of books.
Ib.
- 29 Burke said there were Three Estates in Parliament; but, in the Reporters' Gallery yonder, there sat a *Fourth Estate* more important far than they all.
Ib.
- 30 Adversity is sometimes hard upon a man; but for one man who can stand prosperity, there are a hundred that will stand adversity.
Ib.
- 31 I hope we English will long maintain our *grand talent pour le silence*.
Ib. vi. *The Hero as King*
- 32 Maid-servants, I hear people complaining, are getting instructed in the 'ologies'.
Inaugural Address at Edinburgh, 1866
- 33 Speech is human, silence is divine, yet also brutish and dead: therefore we must learn both arts.
Journal
- 34 Respectable Professors of the Dismal Science. [Political Economy.]
Latter-Day Pamphlets, No. 1. *The Present Time*
- 35 Little other than a redtape Talking-machine, and unhappy Bag of Parliamentary Eloquence.
Ib.
- 36 A healthy hatred of scoundrels.
Ib. No. 2. *Model Prisons*
- 37 Idlers, game-preservers and mere human clothes-horses. [Exodus from Houndsditch.]
Ib. No. 3. *Downing Street*
- 38 Nature admits no lie.
Ib. No. 5. *Stump Orator*
- 39 A Parliament speaking through reporters to Buncombe and the twenty-seven millions mostly fools.
Ib. No. 6. *Parliaments*
- 40 'May the Devil fly away with the fine arts!' exclaimed . . . in my hearing, one of our most distinguished public men.
Ib. No. 8
- 41 Mother of dead dogs.
Letter to John Carlyle, 11 Sept. 1840 (Froude's *Carlyle*, 1884, vol. i, p. 196)
- 42 The unspeakable Turk should be immediately struck out of the question.
Letter to G. Howard, 24 Nov. 1876
- 43 Transcendental moonshine.
Life of John Sterling, pt. i, ch. 15
- 44 The progress of human society consists . . . in . . . the better and better apportioning of wages to work.
Past and Present, bk. i, ch. 3
- 45 Brothers, I am sorry I have got no Morrison's Pill for curing the maladies of Society.
Ib. ch. 4
- 46 Thou and I, my friend, can, in the most flunkey world, make, each of us, *one* non-flunkey, one hero, if we like: that will be two heroes to begin with.
Ib. ch. 6

- 1 Cash-payment is not the sole nexus of man with man. *Past and Present*, bk. iii, ch. 9
- 2 Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask no other blessedness. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 3 Captains of industry. *Ib.* bk. iv, title of ch. 4
- 4 The sunny plains and deep indigo transparent skies of Italy are all indifferent to the great sick heart of a Sir Walter Scott: on the back of the Apennines, in wild spring weather, the sight of bleak Scotch firs, and snow-spotted heath and desolation, brings tears into his eyes. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 5 Upwards of five-hundred-thousand two-legged animals without feathers lie round us, in horizontal positions; their heads all in nightcaps, and full of the foolishlest dreams. *Sartor Resartus*, bk. i, ch. 3
- 6 He who first shortened the labour of copyists by device of *Movable Types* was disbanding hired armies, and cashiering most Kings and Senates, and creating a whole new democratic world: he had invented the art of printing. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 7 Man is a tool-using animal. . . . Without tools he is nothing, with tools he is all. *Ib.*
- 8 Whoso has sixpence is sovereign (to the length of sixpence) over all men; commands cooks to feed him, philosophers to teach him, kings to mount guard over him,—to the length of sixpence. *Ib.*
- 9 Lives the man that can figure a naked Duke of Windlestraw addressing a naked House of Lords? *Ib.* ch. 9
- 10 Language is called the garment of thought: however, it should rather be, language is the flesh-garment, the body, of thought. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 11 What printed thing soever I could meet with I read. *Ib.* bk. ii, ch. 3
- 12 The end of man is an action, and not a thought, though it were the noblest. *Ib.* ch. 6
- 13 The everlasting No. *Ib.* ch. 7, title
- 14 The folly of that impossible precept, 'Know thyself'; till it be translated into this partially possible one, 'Know what thou canst work at'. *Ib.*
- 15 My spiritual new-birth, or Baphometric Fire-baptism. *Ib.*
- 16 Great men are the inspired [speaking and acting] texts of that divine Book of Revelations, whereof a chapter is completed from epoch to epoch, and by some named History. *Ib.* ch. 8
- 17 The everlasting Yea. *Ib.* ch. 9, title
- 18 Man's unhappiness, as I construe, comes of his greatness; it is because there is an Infinite in him, which with all his cunning he cannot quite bury under the Finite. *Ib.*
- 19 Close thy Byron; open thy Goethe. *Ib.*
- 20 'Do the duty which lies nearest thee', which thou knowest to be a duty! Thy second duty will already have become clearer. *Ib.*
- 21 Be no longer a chaos, but a world, or even worldkin. Produce! Produce! Were it but the pitifullest infinitesimal fraction of a product, produce it in God's name! 'Tis the utmost thou hast in thee: out with it, then. *Ib.*
- 22 As the Swiss Inscription says: *Sprechen ist silbern, Schweigen ist golden* (Speech is silvery, Silence is golden); or as I might rather express it: Speech is of Time, Silence is of Eternity. *Sartor Resartus*, bk. iii, ch. 3
- 23 Two men I honour, and no third. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 24 I don't pretend to understand the Universe—it's a great deal bigger than I am. . . . People ought to be modester. *Remark to Wm. Allingham.* D. A. Wilson's and D. Wilson MacArthur's *Carlyle in Old Age*
- 25 If Jesus Christ were to come to-day, people would not even crucify him. They would ask him to dinner, and hear what he had to say, and make fun of it. *Remark.* D. A. Wilson's *Carlyle at his Zenith*
- 26 It were better to perish than to continue schoolmastering. *Remark.* D. A. Wilson's *Carlyle Till Marriage*
- 27 Macaulay is well for a while, but one wouldn't live under Niagara. *Remark.* R. M. Milnes's *Notebook*, 1838
- 28 A good book is the purest essence of a human soul. *Speech in support of the London Library*, 1840. F. Harrison's *Carlyle and the London Library*
- 29 "'Thou's gey' [pretty, pronounced gyei] 'ill to deal wi'—Mother's allocution to me once, in some unreasonable moment of mine', is Carlyle's note on this phrase (which, indeed, is an old-fashioned country formula), cited by his wife in a letter to his mother in Dec. 1835. . . . The readers of Mr. Froude's *Life of Carlyle* will remember that he harps upon this phrase, using it as a sort of refrain, but always with the significant change of the word 'deal' to 'live'—'gey ill to live wi''. C. Eliot Norton, *Letters of Thomas Carlyle* (1888), I. 44
- 30 Who never ate his bread in sorrow,
Who never spent the darksome hours
Weeping and watching for the morrow
He knows ye not, ye heavenly Powers.
Translation of Goethe's Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship, bk. ii, ch. 13
- 31 Carlyle and Milnes were talking . . . of the Administration just formed by Sir Robert Peel, and Milnes was evincing some disappointment . . . that he had not been offered a post in it. 'No, no,' said Carlyle, 'Peel knows what he is about; there is only one post fit for you, and that is the office of perpetual president of the Heaven and Hell Amalgamation Society.' T. E. Wemyss Reid, *The Life of Lord Houghton* (1890), p. 187
- 32 MARGARET FULLER:
I accept the universe.
CARLYLE:
Gad! she'd better! *Attrib.*

JULIA CARNEY

1823-1908

- 33 Little drops of water, little grains of sand,
Make the mighty ocean, and the pleasant land.
So the little minutes, humble though they be,
Make the mighty ages of eternity.
Little Things. (Attr. also to E. C. Brewer,
D. C. Colesworthy, and F. S. Osgood)

CARNEY—CARROLL

- 1 Little deeds of kindness, little words of love,
Help to make earth happy, like the heaven above.
(Changed by later compilers to 'make this earth an
Eden'.)
Little Things

JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER

1813-?

- 2 What are the wild waves saying
Sister, the whole day long,
That ever amid our playing,
I hear but their low lone song?
What are the Wild Waves Saying?
- 3 Yes! but there's something greater,
That speaks to the heart alone;
The voice of the great Creator,
Dwells in that mighty tone!

LEWIS CARROLL

[CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON]

1832-1898

- 4 What I tell you three times is true.
Hunting of the Snark, Fit 1. The Landing
- 5 He had forty-two boxes, all carefully packed,
With his name painted clearly on each:
But, since he omitted to mention the fact,
They were all left behind on the beach.
Ib.
- 6 He would answer to 'Hi!' or to any loud cry,
Such as 'Fry me!' or 'Fritter-my-wig!'
Ib.
- 7 His intimate friends called him 'Candle-ends',
And his enemies, 'Toasted-cheese'.
Ib.
- 8 Then the bowsprit got mixed with the rudder some-
times.
Ib.
- 9 But the principal failing occurred in the sailing,
And the Bellman, perplexed and distressed,
Said he *had* hoped, at least, when the wind blew due
East,
That the ship would *not* travel due West!
Ib. Fit 2. The Bellman's Speech
- 10 But oh, beamish nephew, beware of the day,
If your Snark be a Boojum! For then
You will softly and suddenly vanish away,
And never be met with again!
Ib. Fit 3. The Baker's Tale
- 11 They sought it with thimbles, they sought it with care;
They pursued it with forks and hope;
They threatened its life with a railway-share;
They charmed it with smiles and soap.
Ib. Fit 5. The Beaver's Lesson
- 12 Recollecting with tears how, in earlier years,
It had taken no pains with its sums.
Ib.
- 13 And in charity-meetings it stands at the door,
And collects—though it does not subscribe.
Ib.
- 14 For the Snark *was* a Boojum, you see.
Ib. Fit 8. The Vanishing
- 15 He thought he saw an Elephant,
That practised on a fife:
He looked again, and found it was
A letter from his wife.
'At length I realize,' he said,
'The bitterness of life!'
Sylvie and Bruno, ch. 5

- 16 He thought he saw a Buffalo
Upon the chimney-piece:
He looked again, and found it was
His sister's husband's niece.
'Unless you leave this house,' he said,
'I'll send for the Police!'
Sylvie and Bruno, ch. 6
- 17 He thought he saw a Rattlesnake
That questioned him in Greek,
He looked again and found it was
The Middle of Next Week.
'The one thing I regret,' he said,
'Is that it cannot speak!'
Ib.
- 18 He thought he saw a Banker's Clerk
Descending from the bus:
He looked again, and found it was
A Hippopotamus:
Ib.
'If this should stay to dine,' he said,
'There won't be much for us.'
Ib. ch. 7
- 19 He thought he saw an Albatross
That fluttered round the lamp:
He looked again, and found it was
A penny-postage-stamp.
'You'd best be getting home,' he said,
'The nights are very damp.'
Ib. ch. 12
- 20 'What is the use of a book', thought Alice, 'without
pictures or conversations?'
Alice in Wonderland, ch. 1
- 21 Do cats eat bats? . . . Do bats eat cats?
Ib.
- 22 'Curiouser and curiouser!' cried Alice.
Ib. ch. 2
- 23 How doth the little crocodile
Improve his shining tail,
And pour the waters of the Nile
On every golden scale!
Ib.
- 24 How cheerfully he seems to grin,
How neatly spreads his claws,
And welcomes little fishes in
With gently smiling jaws!
Ib.
- 25 'I'll be judge, I'll be jury,' said cunning old Fury;
'I'll try the whole cause, and condemn you to death.'
Ib. ch. 3
- 26 The Duchess! The Duchess!
O my dear paws! Oh my fur and whiskers!
Ib. ch. 4
- 27 'I can't explain *myself*, I'm afraid, sir,' said Alice,
'because I'm not myself, you see.' 'I don't see,'
said the Caterpillar.
Ib. ch. 5
- 28 'You are old, Father William,' the young man said,
'And your hair has become very white;
And yet you incessantly stand on your head—
Do you think, at your age, it is right?'
'In my youth,' Father William replied to his son.
'I feared it might injure the brain;
But now that I'm perfectly sure I have none,
Why, I do it again and again.'
Ib.
- 29 'I have answered three questions, and that is enough,'
Said his father; 'don't give yourself airs!
Do you think I can listen all day to such stuff?
Be off, or I'll kick you downstairs!'
Ib.
- 30 'I shall sit here,' he said, 'on and off, for days and
days.'
Ib. ch. 6
- 31 'If everybody minded their own business,' said the
Duchess in a hoarse growl, 'the world would go
round a deal faster than it does.'
Ib.

CARROLL

- 1 Speak roughly to your little boy,
And beat him when he sneezes;
He only does it to annoy,
Because he knows it teases.
Alice in Wonderland, ch. 6
- 2 For he can thoroughly enjoy
The pepper when he pleases! *Ib.*
- 3 'Did you say pig, or fig?' said the Cat. *Ib.*
- 4 This time it vanished quite slowly, beginning with
the end of the tail, and ending with the grin, which
remained some time after the rest of it had gone.
[The Cheshire Cat.] *Ib.*
- 5 'Have some wine,' the March Hare said in an en-
couraging tone. Alice looked all round the table,
but there was nothing on it but tea. 'I don't see any
wine,' she remarked. 'There isn't any,' said the
March Hare. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 6 'Then you should say what you mean,' the March
Hare went on. 'I do,' Alice hastily replied; 'at least
—at least I mean what I say—that's the same thing,
you know.'
'Not the same thing a bit!' said the Hatter. 'Why,
you might just as well say that "I see what I eat" is
the same thing as "I eat what I see!"'
Ib.
- 7 'It was the *best* butter,' the March Hare meekly
replied. *Ib.*
- 8 Twinkle, twinkle, little bat!
How I wonder what you're at!
Up above the world you fly!
Like a teatray in the sky. *Ib.*
- 9 'Take some more tea,' the March Hare said to Alice,
very earnestly.
'I've had nothing yet,' Alice replied in an offended
tone, 'so I can't take more.'
'You mean you can't take *less*,' said the Hatter: 'it's
very easy to take *more* than nothing.' *Ib.*
- 10 Let's all move one place on. *Ib.*
- 11 'But they were *in* the well,' Alice said to the Dor-
mouse. . . . 'Of course they were,' said the Dor-
mouse, '—well in.' *Ib.*
- 12 'They drew all manner of things—everything that
begins with an M—' 'Why with an M?' said
Alice. 'Why not?' said the March Hare. *Ib.*
- 13 The Queen was in a furious passion, and went stamp-
ing about, and shouting, 'Off with his head!' or
'Off with her head!' about once in a minute. *Ib.* ch. 8
- 14 'A cat may look at a king,' said Alice. *Ib.*
- 15 And the moral of that is—'Oh, 'tis love, 'tis love,
that makes the world go round!' *Ib.* ch. 9
- 16 Everything's got a moral, if you can only find it. *Ib.*
- 17 Take care of the sense, and the sounds will take care
of themselves. *Ib.*
- 18 'That's nothing to what I could say if I chose,' the
Duchess replied. *Ib.*
- 19 'Just about as much right,' said the Duchess, 'as pigs
have to fly.' *Ib.*
- 20 I only took the regular course . . . the different
branches of Arithmetic—Ambition, Distraction,
Uglification, and Derision. *Ib.*
- 21 'That's the reason they're called lessons,' the
Gryphon remarked: 'because they lessen from day
to day.' *Ib.*
- 22 'Will you walk a little faster?' said a whiting to a snail,
'There's a porpoise close behind us, and he's treading
on my tail.' *Alice in Wonderland*, ch. 10
- 23 Will you, won't you, will you, won't you, will you
join the dance? *Ib.*
- 24 The further off from England the nearer is to
France—
Then turn not pale, beloved snail, but come and join
the dance. *Ib.*
- 25 'Tis the voice of the lobster; I heard him declare,
'You have baked me too brown, I must sugar my
hair.' *Ib.*
- 26 Soup of the evening, beautiful Soup! *Ib.*
- 27 The Queen of Hearts, she made some tarts,
All on a summer day:
The Knave of Hearts, he stole those tarts,
And took them quite away! *Ib.* ch. 11
- 28 'Write that down,' the King said to the jury, and the
jury eagerly wrote down all three dates on their
slates, and then added them up, and reduced the
answer to shillings and pence. *Ib.*
- 29 Here one of the guinea-pigs cheered, and was imme-
diately suppressed by the officers of the court. *Ib.*
- 30 'Where shall I begin, please your Majesty?' he asked.
'Begin at the beginning,' the King said, gravely, 'and
go on till you come to the end: then stop.' *Ib.*
- 31 'Unimportant, of course, I meant,' the King hastily
said, and went on to himself in an undertone,
'important—unimportant—unimportant—impor-
tant—' as if he were trying which word sounded
best. *Ib.* ch. 12
- 32 'That's not a regular rule: you invented it just now.'
'It's the oldest rule in the book,' said the King.
'Then it ought to be Number One,' said Alice. *Ib.*
- 33 They told me you had been to her,
And mentioned me to him:
She gave me a good character,
But said I could not swim. *Ib.*
- 34 The jury all wrote down on their slates, '*She* doesn't
believe there's an atom of meaning in it.' *Ib.*
- 35 No! No! Sentence first—verdict afterwards. *Ib.*
- 36 'Do I look like it?' said the Knave. (Which he cer-
tainly did *not*, being made entirely of cardboard.) *Ib.*
- 37 'The horror of that moment,' the King went on,
'I shall never, *never* forget!' 'You will, though,' the
Queen said, 'if you don't make a memorandum
of it.' *Through the Looking-Glass*, ch. 1
- 38 'My precious Lily! My imperial kitten!—
'Imperial fiddlestick!' *Ib.*
- 39 'Twas brillig, and the slithy toves
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;
All mimsy were the borogoves,
And the mome raths outgrabe.
'Beware the Jabberwock, my son!
The jaws that bite, the claws that catch!
Beware the Jubjub bird, and shun
The frumious Bandersnatch!' *Ib.*

CARROLL

- He took his vorpal sword in hand:
 Long time the manxome foe he sought—
 So rested he by the Tumtum tree,
 And stood awhile in thought.
 And as in uffish thought he stood,
 The Jabberwock, with eyes of flame,
 Came whiffling through the tulgey wood,
 And burbled as it came!
- One, two! One, two! And through and through
 The vorpal blade went snicker-snack!
 He left it dead, and with its head
 He went galumphing back.
 'And hast thou slain the Jabberwock?
 Come to my arms, my beamish boy!
 O frabjous day! Callooh! Callay!
 He chortled in his joy.
- Through the Looking-Glass, ch. 1*
- 1 Curtsey while you're thinking what to say. It saves time. *Ib. ch. 2*
 2 Speak in French when you can't think of the English for a thing. *Ib.*
 3 'Now! Now!' cried the Queen. 'Faster! Faster!' *Ib.*
 4 Now, *here*, you see, it takes all the running *you* can do, to keep in the same place. If you want to get somewhere else, you must run at least twice as fast as that! *Ib.*
 5 'Sap and sawdust,' said the Gnat. *Ib. ch. 3*
 6 Tweedledum and Tweedledee
 Agreed to have a battle;
 For Tweedledum said Tweedledee
 Had spoiled his nice new rattle.
 Just then flew down a monstrous crow,
 As black as a tar-barrel;
 Which frightened both the heroes so,
 They quite forgot their quarrel. *Ib. ch. 4*
 7 If you think we're wax-works, you ought to pay, you know. Wax-works weren't made to be looked at for nothing. Nohow! *Ib.*
 8 'Contrariwise,' continued Tweedledee, 'if it was so, it might be; and if it were so, it would be: but as it isn't, it ain't. That's logic.' *Ib.*
 9 The sun was shining on the sea,
 Shining with all his might:
 He did his very best to make
 The billows smooth and bright—
 And this was odd, because it was
 The middle of the night.
Ib. The Walrus and the Carpenter
 10 'It's very rude of him,' she said
 'To come and spoil the fun!' *Ib.*
 11 You could not see a cloud, because
 No cloud was in the sky:
 No birds were flying overhead—
 There were no birds to fly. *Ib.*
 12 The Walrus and the Carpenter
 Were walking close at hand;
 They wept like anything to see
 Such quantities of sand:
 'If this were only cleared away,'
 They said, 'it would be grand!'
 'If seven maids with seven mops
 Swept it for half a year,
 Do you suppose,' the Walrus said,
 'That they could get it clear?'
 'I doubt it,' said the Carpenter,
 And shed a bitter tear.
Through the Looking-Glass, ch. 4. The Walrus and the Carpenter
 13 But four young Oysters hurried up,
 All eager for the treat:
 Their coats were brushed, their faces washed,
 Their shoes were clean and neat—
 And this was odd, because, you know,
 They hadn't any feet. *Ib.*
 14 And thick and fast they came at last,
 And more, and more, and more. *Ib.*
 15 The Walrus and the Carpenter
 Walked on a mile or so,
 And then they rested on a rock
 Conveniently low:
 And all the little Oysters stood
 And waited in a row.
 'The time has come,' the Walrus said,
 'To talk of many things:
 Of shoes—and ships—and sealing wax—
 Of cabbages—and kings—
 And why the sea is boiling hot—
 And whether pigs have wings.' *Ib.*
 16 'For some of us are out of breath,
 And all of us are fat!' *Ib.*
 17 'A loaf of bread,' the Walrus said,
 'Is what we chiefly need:
 Pepper and vinegar besides
 Are very good indeed—
 Now if you're ready, Oysters dear,
 We can begin to feed.' *Ib.*
 18 'The night is fine,' the Walrus said.
 'Do you admire the view?' *Ib.*
 19 The Carpenter said nothing but
 'The butter's spread too thick!' *Ib.*
 20 'I weep for you,' the Walrus said:
 'I deeply sympathize.'
 With sobs and tears he sorted out
 Those of the largest size,
 Holding his pocket-handkerchief
 Before his streaming eyes. *Ib.*
 21 But answer came there none—
 And this was scarcely odd because
 They'd eaten every one. *Ib.*
 22 'Fit to snore his head off!' as Tweedledum remarked. *Ib.*
 23 'Let's fight till six, and then have dinner,' said Tweedledum. *Ib.*
 24 'You know,' he said very gravely, 'it's one of the most serious things that can possibly happen to one in a battle—to get one's head cut off.' *Ib.*
 25 'I'm very brave generally,' he went on in a low voice: 'only to-day I happen to have a headache.' *Ib.*
 26 Twopence a week, and jam every other day. *Ib. ch. 5*
 27 The rule is, jam to-morrow and jam yesterday—but never jam to-day. *Ib.*
 28 'It's a poor sort of memory that only works backwards,' the Queen remarked. *Ib.*

CARROLL—CASTLING

- 1 Consider anything, only don't cry!
Through the Looking-Glass, ch. 5
- 2 'I can't believe *that!*' said Alice. 'Can't you?' the Queen said in a pitying tone. 'Try again: draw a long breath, and shut your eyes.' Alice laughed. 'There's no use trying,' she said: 'one *can't* believe impossible things.' 'I daresay you haven't had much practice,' said the Queen. 'When I was your age, I always did it for half-an-hour a day. Why, sometimes I've believed as many as six impossible things before breakfast.' *Ib.*
- 3 'It's very provoking,' Humpty Dumpty said after a long silence,—'to be called an egg—*very!*' *Ib.* ch. 6
- 4 With a name like yours, you might be any shape, almost. *Ib.*
- 5 They gave it me,—for an un-birthday present. *Ib.*
- 6 'There's glory for you!' 'I don't know what you mean by "glory",' Alice said. 'I meant, "there's a nice knock-down argument for you!"' 'But "glory," doesn't mean "a nice knock-down argument",' Alice objected. 'When I use a word,' Humpty Dumpty said in a rather scornful tone, 'it means just what I choose it to mean,—neither more nor less.' *Ib.*
- 7 'The question is,' said Humpty Dumpty, 'which is to be master—that's all.' *Ib.*
- 8 I can explain all the poems that ever were invented—and a good many that haven't been invented just yet. *Ib.*
- 9 'I can repeat poetry as well as other folk if it comes to that—' 'Oh, it needn't come to that!' Alice hastily said. *Ib.*
- 10 The little fishes of the sea,
They sent an answer back to me.
The little fishes' answer was
'We cannot do it, Sir, because——' *Ib.*
- 11 I took a kettle large and new,
Fit for the deed I had to do. *Ib.*
- 12 I said it very loud and clear;
I went and shouted in his ear.
But he was very stiff and proud;
He said 'You needn't shout so loud!'
And he was very proud and stiff;
He said 'I'd go and wake them, if——' *Ib.*
- 13 You see it's like a portmanteau—there are two meanings packed up into one word. *Ib.*
- 14 He's an Anglo-Saxon Messenger—and those are Anglo-Saxon attitudes. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 15 The other Messenger's called Hatta. I must have *two* you know—to come and go. One to come, and one to go. *Ib.*
- 16 'There's nothing like eating hay when you're faint.' . . . 'I didn't say there was nothing *better*,' the King replied, 'I said there was nothing *like* it.' *Ib.*
- 17 'I'm sure nobody walks much faster than I do!' 'He can't do that,' said the King, 'or else he'd have been here first.' *Ib.*
- 18 It's as large as life, and twice as natural! *Ib.*
- 19 If you'll believe in me, I'll believe in you. *Ib.*
- 20 The [White] Knight said . . . 'It's my own invention.' *Ib.*
- 21 But you've no idea what a difference it makes, mixing it with other things—such as gunpowder and sealing-wax. *Through the Looking-Glass*, ch. 7
- 22 I'll tell thee everything I can:
There's little to relate.
I saw an aged, aged man,
A-sitting on a gate.
'Who are you, aged man?' I said.
'And how is it you live?'
And his answer trickled through my head
Like water through a sieve.
He said, 'I look for butterflies
That sleep among the wheat:
I make them into mutton-pies,
And sell them in the street.' *Ib.*
- 23 I cried, 'Come, tell me how you live!'
And thumped him on the head. *Ib.*
- 24 He said, 'I hunt for haddocks' eyes
Among the heather bright,
And work them into waistcoat-buttons
In the silent night.
And these I do not sell for gold
Or coin of silvery shine,
But for a copper halfpenny,
And that will purchase nine.
I sometimes dig for buttered rolls,
Or set limed twigs for crabs;
I sometimes search the grassy knolls
For wheels of hansom-cabs.' *Ib.*
- 25 Or madly squeeze a right-hand foot
Into a left-hand shoe. *Ib.*
- 26 'Speak when you're spoken to!' the Red Queen sharply interrupted her. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 27 No admittance till the week after next! *Ib.*
- 28 It isn't etiquette to cut any one you've been introduced to. Remove the joint. *Ib.*
- 29 Un-dish-cover the fish, or dishcover the riddle. *Ib.*

WILLIAM HERBERT CARRUTH

1859-1924

- 30 Some call it evolution,
And others call it God.
Each In His Own Tongue, and Other Poems,
1908

PHOEBE CARY

1824-1871

- 31 And though hard be the task,
'Keep a stiff upper lip'. *Keep a Stiff Upper Lip*
- 32 Nearer my Father's house,
Where the many mansions be,
Nearer the great white throne,
Nearer the crystal sea. *Nearer Home*

HARRY CASTLING

- 33 What-Ho! She bumps! *Title of Song*
- 34 Let's all go down the Strand. *Title of Song*

REV. EDWARD CASWALL

1814-1878

- 1 Come, Thou Holy Spirit, come;
And from Thy celestial home
Shed a ray of light Divine;
Come, Thou Father of the poor,
Come, Thou source of all our store,
Come, within our bosoms shine.
Hymns and Poems. Come, Thou Holy Spirit, Come
(trans. from Latin)
- 2 In our labour rest most sweet,
Grateful coolness in the heat,
Solace in the midst of woe. *Ib.*
(As adapted in 'Hymns Ancient and Modern'):
- 3 Days and moments quickly flying,
Blend the living with the dead;
Soon will you and I be lying
Each within our narrow bed.
Ib. Days and Moments Quickly Flying
- 4 Earth has many a noble city;
Bethlehem, thou dost all excel.
Ib. Earth Has Many a Noble City
- 5 Hark! a thrilling voice is sounding;
'Christ is nigh,' it seems to say.
Ib. Hark! A Thrilling Voice is Sounding
- 6 Jesu, the very thought of Thee
With sweetness fills the breast.
Ib. Jesu, The Very Thought of Thee (trans. from Latin)
- 7 My God, I love Thee; not because
I hope for heaven thereby.
Ib. My God, I Love Thee (trans. from Latin)

CATO THE ELDER

234-149 B.C.

- 8 Delenda est Carthago.
Carthage must be destroyed.
Plutarch, Life of Cato

CATULLUS

87-54? B.C.

- 9 Cui dono lepidum novum libellum
Arido modo pumice expolitum?
Here's my small book out, nice and new,
Fresh-bound—whom shall I give it to?
Carmina, i, trans. by Sir W. Marris
- 10 Namque tu solebas
Meas esse aliquid putare nugas.
To you [Cornelius], who of yore
Upon my trifles set some store. *Ib.*
- 11 Plus uno maneat perenne saeclo.
May it outlive an hundred year.
- 12 Lugete, O Veneres Cupidinesque,
Et quantum est hominum venustiorum.
Passer mortuus est meae puellae,
Passer, deliciae meae puellae.
Come, all ye Loves and Cupids, haste
To mourn, and all ye men of taste;
My lady's sparrow, O, he's sped,
The bird my lady loved is dead! *Ib. iii*
- 13 Qui nunc it per iter tenebricosum
Illuc, unde negant redire quenquam.

And now he treads the gloomy track
Whence no one, so they say, comes back.

Carmina, iii

- 14 Sed haec prius fuere.
All this is over now. *Ib. iv*
- 15 Vivamus, mea Lesbia, atque amemus,
Rumoresque senum severiorum
Omnes unius aestimemus assis.
Soles occidere et redire possunt:
Nobis cum semel occidit brevis lux
Nox est perpetua una dormienda.
Lesbia mine, let's live and love!
Give no doil for tattle of
Crabbed old censorious men;
Suns may set and rise again,
But when our short day takes flight
Sleep we must one endless night. *Ib. v*
- 16 Da mi basia mille.
Kiss me times a thousand o'er. *Ib.*
- 17 Miser Catulle, desinas ineptire.
Forgo your dream, poor fool of love. *Ib. viii*
- 18 At tu, Catulle, destinatus obdura.
But bide, Catullus, firm and set. *Ib.*
- 19 Nec meum respectet, ut ante, amorem,
Qui illius culpa cecidit velut prati
Ultimi flos, praetereunte postquam
Tactus aratro est.
But ne'er look back again to find my love,
My love, which for her fault has wilted now,
Like meadow flower, upon the marge thereof,
Touched by a passing plough. *Ib. xi*
- 20 Totum ut te faciant, Fabulle, nasum.
To make you nose and only nose. *Ib. xiii*
- 21 O quid solutis est beatius curis?
Cum mens onus reponit, ac peregrino
Labore fessi venimus larem ad nostrum,
Desideratoque acquiescimus lecto.
Hoc est quod unum est pro laboribus tantis.
Salve O venusta Sirmio atque hero gaude;
Gaudete vosque O Lydiae lacus undae;
Ridete quidquid est domi cachinnorum.
What joy is like it? to be quit of care
And drop my load, and after weary miles
Come home, and sink upon the bed that so
I used to dream of: this one thing is worth
All that long service. Hail, sweet Sirmio!
Welcome thy lord with laughter, and give back
Your laughter, waters of the Lydian lake:
Laugh, home of mine, with all your maddest mirth.
Ib. xxxi
- Ib.* 22 Quidquid est, ubicumque est,
Quodcumque agit, renidet: hunc habet morbum,
Neque elegantem, ut arbitror, neque urbanum.
Whate'er the case, where'er he be,
Or does, he smiles; with him it is a vice,
And not, I think, a pretty one, nor nice. *Ib. xxxix*
- 23 Nam risu inepto res ineptior nulla est.
Untimely grinning is the silliest sin. *Ib.*
- 24 Iam ver egelidos refert tepores.
Now Spring restores the balmy days. *Ib. xlvi*

CATULLUS

- 1 Gratias tibi maximas Catullus
Agit pessimus omnium poeta,
Tanto pessimus omnium poeta,
Quanto tu optimus omnium's patronum.
Catullus gives you warmest thanks,
And he the worst of poets ranks;
As much the worst of bards confessed,
As you of advocates the best. *Carmina*, xlix
- 2 Ille mi par esse deo videtur,
Ille, si fas est, superare divos,
Qui sedens adversus identidem te
Spectat et audit
Dulce ridentem, misero quod omnis
Eripit sensus mihi.
Like to a god he seems to me,
Above the gods, if so may be,
Who sitting often close to thee
May see and hear
Thy lovely laugh: ah, luckless man! *Ib.* li
- 3 Quid est, Catulle? quid moraris emori?
How now? why not be quick and die? *Ib.* lii
- 4 Salaputium disertum!
He can talk, that little cuss! *Ib.* liii
- 5 Caeli, Lesbia nostra, Lesbia illa,
Illa Lesbia, quam Catullus unam
Plus quam se atque suos amavit omnes,
Nunc in quadruviis et angiportis
Glubit magnanimis Remi nepotes.
My Lesbia,—Lesbia, whom once
Catullus loved of girls alone
Above himself and all his own—
Now into lanes and corners runs
To traffic with proud Remus' sons. *Ib.* lviii
- 6 Torquatus volo parvulus
Matris e gremio suae
Porrigens teneras manus,
Dulce rideat ad patrem
Semihiantem labello.
Sit suo similis patri
Manlio et facile inscieis
Noscitur ab omnibus,
Et pudicitiam suo
Matris indicet ore.
I'd a wee Torquatus see
Stretch soft finger-tips
From his mother's lap, and smile
Sweetly at his sire the while
With half-parted lips;
To his father Manlius so
Very like, in sooth
Even strangers him shall know,
And his face alone shall show
Forth his mother's truth. *Ib.* lxi. 209
- 7 Vesper adest, iuvenes, consurgite: Vesper Olympo
Exspectata diu vix tandem lumina tollit.
Up, lads! 'tis Eve at last: to longing eyes
Upon Olympus Hesper lifts his ray. *Ib.* lxii. 1
- 8 Quid datur a divis felici optatius hora?
What gift hath heaven to match thy happy hour? *Ib.* 30
- 9 Ut flos in saeptis secretus nascitur hortis,
Ignotus pecori, nullo contusus aratro,
Quem mulcent aurae, firmat sol, educat imber;
Multi millu pueri, multae optavere puellae.
As grows a flower within a garden close,
Known to no cattle, by no ploughshare smit,
Suns give it strength, rain growth, and air repose,
And many lads and lasses long for it. *Carmina*, lxii. 39
- 10 Omnia fanda nefanda malo permixta furore,
Iustificam nobis mentem avertere deorum.
Then right and wrong confused and all at odds
Turned from us the just judgment of the gods. *Ib.* lxiv. 406
- 11 Sed mulier cupido quod dicit amanti,
In vento et rapida scribere oportet aqua.
But a woman's sayings to her lover,
Should be in wind and running water writ. *Ib.* lxx
- 12 Desine de quoquam quicquam bene velle mereri,
Aut aliquem fieri posse putare pium.
Cease to expect to win men's gratitude,
To think that human beings can be grateful. *Ib.* lxxiii
- 13 Siqua recordanti benefacta priora voluptyas
Est homini.
If it be good to mind each kindly act. *Ib.* lxxvi
- 14 Difficile est longum subito deponere amorem.
'Tis hard to drop at once old-standing love. *Ib.*
- 15 Si vitam puriter egi.
If my life be fair. *Ib.*
- 16 O di, reddite mi hoc pro pietate mea.
Gods, grant me this thing for my piety. *Ib.*
- 17 Chommoda dicebat, si quando commoda vellet
Dicere.
'Hallowances' said Arrius (meaning 'allowances'). *Ib.* lxxxiv
- 18 Odi et amo: quare id faciam, fortasse requiris.
Nescio, sed fieri sentio et excrucior.
I hate, I love—the cause thereof
Belike you ask of me:
I do not know, but feel 'tis so,
And I'm in agony. *Ib.* lxxxv
- 19 Si quicquam mutis gratum acceptumve sepulcris
Accidere a nostro, Calve, dolore potest.
If the dumb grave, my Calvus, can receive
Aught that is dear or grateful from our grief. *Ib.* xcvi
- 20 Multas per gentes et multa per aequora vectus
Advenio has miseras, frater, ad inferias,
Ut te postremo donarem munere mortis
Et mutam nequiquam alloquerer cinerem.
Quandoquidem fortuna mihi tete abstulit ipsum,
Heu miser indigne frater adempte mihi,
Nunc tamen interea haec prisco quae more parentum
Tradita sunt tristi munere ad inferias,
Accipe fraterno multum manantia fletu,
Atque in perpetuum, frater, ave atque vale.
By many lands and over many a wave
I come, my brother, to your piteous grave,
To bring you the last offering in death
And o'er dumb dust expend an idle breath;

CATULLUS—CHALKHILL

For fate has torn your living self from me,
And snatched you, brother, O, how cruelly!
Yet take these gifts, brought as our fathers bade
For sorrow's tribute to the passing shade;
A brother's tears have wet them o'er and o'er;
And so, my brother, hail, and farewell evermore!
Carmina, ci

1 At non effugies meos iambos.

You shan't evade
These rhymes I've made.
Fragments, trans. Sir W. Marris

EDITH CAVELL

1865-1915

2 I realize that patriotism is not enough. I must have
no hatred or bitterness towards anyone.
Last Words, 12 Oct. 1915. *The Times*, 23 Oct.
1915

CAMILLO BENSO CAVOUR

1810-1861

3 Noi siamo pronti a proclamare nell' Italia questo gran
principio: Libera Chiesa in libero Stato.

We are ready to proclaim throughout Italy the great
principle of a free church in a free state.
Speech, 27 Mar. 1861. William de la Rive,
Remin. of Life and Character of Count Cavour
(1862), ch. 13, p. 276

ROBERT CECIL

see

SALISBURY

THOMAS OF CELANO

c. 1250

4 Dies irae, dies illa
Solvat saeculum in favilla,
Teste David cum Sibylla.

Day of wrath and doom impending,
David's word with Sibyl's blending
Heaven and earth in ashes ending!
Analecta Hymnica, liv, p. 269. (Trans. by Dr.
W. J. Irons in *The English Hymnal*)

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE

1667?-1723

5 The real Simon Pure. *Bold Stroke for a Wife*, v. i.

6 And lash the vice and follies of the age.
The Man's Bewitched, prologue

7 He is as melancholy as an unbrac'd drum.
Wonder, II. i

MIGUEL DE CERVANTES

1547-1616

8 El Caballero de la Triste Figura.

The Knight of the Sorrowful Countenance.
Don Quixote, pt. i, ch. 19. Trans. by Smollett

9 La mejor salsa del mundo es el hambre.

The best sauce in the world is hunger.
Ib. pt. ii, ch. 5

10 El pan comido y la compañía deshecha.

Where there's no more bread, boon companions
melt away. *Don Quixote*, pt. ii, ch. 7

11 Muchos pocos hacen un mucho.

Many a pickle makes a mickle. *Ib.*

12 [*Sancho asks whether, to get to heaven, we ought not
all to become monks.*]

No todos podemos ser frailes y muchos son los cami-
nos por donde lleva Dios a los suyos al cielo.
Religión es la caballería.

We cannot all be friars, and many are the ways by
which God leads His children home. *Religion is
knight-errantry.* *Ib.* ch. 8

13 [*Sancho, on his master*]

Es un entreverado loco, lleno de lúcidos intervalos.

He's a muddled fool, full of lucid intervals.
Ib. ch. 18

14 Dos linages sólo hay en el mundo, como decía una
abuela mía, que son el tener y el no tener.

There are but two families in the world, as my
grandmother used to say, the Haves and the
Have-nots. *Ib.* ch. 20

15 Digo, paciencia y barajar.

Patience, and shuffle the cards. *Ib.* ch. 23

16 Del dicho al hecho hay gran trecho.

It's a far cry from speech to deed. *Ib.* ch. 34

17 La diligencia es madre de la buena ventura y la pereza,
su contrario, jamás llegó al término que pide un
buen deseo.

Diligence is the mother of good fortune, and idle-
ness, its opposite, never brought a man to the
goal of any of his best wishes. *Ib.*

18 Bien haya el que inventó el sueño, capa que cubre
todos los humanos pensamientos, manjar que quita
la hambre, agua que ahuyenta la sed, fuego que
calienta el frío, frío que templar el ardor, y, final-
mente, moneda general con que todas las cosas se
compran, balanza y peso que iguala al pastor con
el rey y al simple con el discreto.

Blessings on him who invented sleep, the mantle
that covers all human thoughts, the food that
appeases hunger, the drink that quenches thirst,
the fire that warms cold, the cold that moderates
heat, and, lastly, the general coin that purchases
all things, the balance and weight that equals the
shepherd with the king, and the simple with the
wise. *Ib.* ch. 68. Trans. by Jervas

19 Los buenos pintores imitan la naturaleza, pero los
malos la vomitan.

Good painters imitate nature, bad ones vomit it.
El Licenciado Vidriera

20 Puesto ya el pie en el estribo.

With one foot already in the stirrup.
Preface to 'Persiles y Sigismunda' (4 days before his death.)

JOHN CHALKHILL

fl. 1600

21 Oh, the sweet contentment

The countryman doth find. *Coridon's Song*

CHALMERS—CHARLES I

PATRICK REGINALD CHALMERS

1872—

- 1 'I find,' said 'e, 'things very much as 'ow I've always
found,
For mostly they goes up and down or else goes round
and round.'
*Green Days and Blue Days: Roundabouts and
Swings*
- 2 What's lost upon the roundabouts we pulls up on the
swings!
Ib.

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN

1836—1914

- 3 But the cup is nearly full. The career of high-handed
wrong is coming to an end. *Speech, 20 Oct. 1884*
- 4 Provided that the City of London remains as it is at
present, the clearing-house of the world.
Ib. Guildhall, London, 19 Jan. 1904
- 5 Learn to think Imperially. *Ib.*
- 6 The day of small nations has long passed away. The
day of Empires has come.
Ib. Birmingham, 12 May 1904
- 7 We are not downhearted. The only trouble is, we
cannot understand what is happening to our neigh-
bours.
Ib. Smethwick, 18 Jan. 1906

NEVILLE CHAMBERLAIN

1869—1940

- 8 In war, whichever side may call itself the victor, there
are no winners, but all are losers.
Speech at Kettering, 3 July 1938
- 9 I believe it is peace for our time . . . peace with
honour.
*Radio Speech after Munich Agreement. 1 Oct.
1938*
- 10 Hitler has missed the bus.
Speech. House of Commons. 4 April 1940

CHARLES HADDON CHAMBERS

1860—1921

- 11 The long arm of coincidence.
Captain Swift, Act II

JOHN CHANDLER

1806—1876

- 12 Conquering kings their titles take
From the foes they captive make:
Jesu, by a nobler deed,
From the thousands He hath freed.
*As in Hymns Ancient and Modern. Conquering
Kings Their Titles Take, trans. from Latin*

ARTHUR CHAPMAN

1873—

- 13 Out where the handclasp's a little stronger,
Out where the smile dwells a little longer,
That's where the West begins.
Out where the West Begins

GEORGE CHAPMAN

1559?—1634?

- 14 I know an Englishman,
Being flatter'd, is a lamb; threaten'd, a lion;
Alphonsus, Emperor of Germany, 1. ii
- 15 Berenice's ever-burning hair.
Blind Beggar of Alexandria
- 16 Speed his plough. *Bussy D'Ambois, 1. i*
- 17 Who to himself is law, no law doth need,
Offends no law, and is a king indeed. *Ib. II. i*
- 18 Terror of darkness! O, thou king of flames! *Ib. v. 1*
- 19 Give me a spirit that on this life's rough sea
Loves t'have his sails fill'd with a lusty wind,
Even till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,
And his rapt ship run on her side so low
That she drinks water, and her keel ploughs air;
There is no danger to a man, that knows
What life and death is; there's not any law,
Exceeds his knowledge; neither is it lawful
That he should stoop to any other law.
He goes before them, and commands them all,
That to himself is a law rational.
Byron's Conspiracy, III. i
- 20 O incredulity! the wit of fools,
That slovenly will spit on all things fair,
The coward's castle, and the sluggard's cradle.
De Guiana, 1. 82
- 21 We have watered our horses in Helicon.
May-Day, III. iii
- 22 For one heat, all know, doth drive out another,
One passion doth expel another still.
Monsieur D'Olive, v. i
- 23 They're only truly great who are truly good.
Revenge for Honour, v. ii
- 24 A poem, whose subject is not truth, but things like
truth. *Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois, dedication*
- 25 Danger, the spur of all great minds. *Ib. v. i*
- 26 And let a scholar all Earth's volumes carry,
He will be but a walking dictionary.
Tears of Peace, 1. 266

CHARLES I OF GREAT BRITAIN

1600—1649

- 27 Never make a defence of apology before you be
accused. *Letter to Lord Wentworth, 3 Sept. 1636*
- 28 As to the King, the Laws of the Land will clearly
instruct you for that. . . . For the People; and truly
I desire their Liberty and Freedom, as much as
any Body: but I must tell you, that their Liberty
and Freedom consists in having the Government
of those Laws, by which their Life and their Goods
may be most their own; 'tis not for having share in
Government [Sirs] that is nothing pertaining to
'em. A Subject and a Sovereign are clean different
things. . . . If I would have given way to an arbitrary
way, for to have all Laws chang'd according to the
Power of the Sword, I needed not to have come
here; and therefore I tell you (and I pray God it be
not laid to your Charge) that I am the Martyr of
the People.
*Speech on the scaffold, 30 Jan. 1649. Rushworth's
Historical Collections (1703—8), vol. vi*

CHARLES I—CHAUCER

- 1 I die a Christian, according to the Profession of the Church of England, as I found it left me by my Father.
Speech on the scaffold, 30 Jan. 1649. Rushworth's Historical Collections (1703-8), vol. vi

CHARLES II OF GREAT BRITAIN

1630-1685

- 2 It is upon the navy under the Providence of God that the safety, honour, and welfare of this realm do chiefly attend. *Articles of War. Preamble*
- 3 Better than a play.
(On the Debates in the House of Lords on Lord Ross's Divorce Bill, 1670.) A. Bryant, King Charles II
- 4 This is very true: for my words are my own, and my actions are my ministers'.
Reply to Lord Rochester's Epitaph on him [q.v.]
- 5 He [Charles II] said once to myself, he was no atheist, but he could not think God would make a man miserable only for taking a little pleasure out of the way.
Burnet, History of My Own Time, vol. i, bk. ii, ch. i
- 6 He [Lauderdale] told me, the king spoke to him to let that [Presbytery] go, for it was not a religion for gentlemen. *Ib. ch. 2*
- 7 King Charles gave him [Godolphin] a short character when he was page, which he maintained to his life's end, of being never in the way, nor out of the way.
Ib. vol. ii, bk. iii, ch. ii, n. (The Earl of Dartmouth)
- 8 Let not poor Nelly starve. *Ib. ch. 17*
- 9 Brother, I am too old to go again to my travels.
Hume's History of Great Britain, vol. ii, 1757, ch. 7
- 10 I am sure no man in England will take away my life to make you King. [To his brother James.]
W. King's Political & Lit. Anecdotes
- 11 He had been, he said, an unconscionable time dying; but he hoped that they would excuse it.
Macaulay's Hist. England, 1849, vol. i, ch. 4, p. 437
- 12 His nonsense suits their nonsense.
On a certain preacher

CHARLES V

1500-1558

- 13 Je parle espagnol à Dieu, italien aux femmes, français aux hommes et allemand à mon cheval.
To God I speak Spanish, to women Italian, to men French, and to my horse—German. Attrib.

SALMON PORTLAND CHASE

1808-1873

- 14 No more slave States: no slave Territories.
Platform of the Free Soil National Convention, 1848
- 15 The Constitution, in all its provisions, looks to an indestructible Union composed of indestructible States. *Decision in Texas v. White, 7 Wallace, 725*
- 16 The way to resumption is to resume.
Letter to Horace Greeley, 17 May 1866

EARL OF CHATHAM

see

WILLIAM PITT

THOMAS CHATTERTON

1752-1770

- 17 O! synge untoe mie roundelaie,
O! droppe the brynie teare wythe mee,
Daunce ne moe atte hallie daie,
Lycke a reynnyng ryver bee;
Mie love ys dedde,
Gon to hys death-bedde,
Al under the wylLOWE-tree. *Mynstrelles Songe*

FRANÇOIS-RENÉ DE CHATEAUBRIAND

1768-1848

- 18 L'écrivain original n'est pas celui qui n'imité personne, mais celui que personne ne peut imiter.
The original writer is not he who refrains from imitating others, but he who can be imitated by none. *Génie du Christianisme*

GEOFFREY CHAUCER

1340?-1400

- 19 Singest with vois memorial in the shade.
Anelida and Arcite, proem
- 20 Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse. . .
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stall!
Know thy cuntry, look up, thank God of al!
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede;
And trouthe shal delivere, hit is no drede.
Balade de Bon Conseyl
- 21 Whanne that Aprille with his shoures sote
The droghte of Marche hath perced to the rote.
Canterbury Tales. Prologue, l. 1
- 22 And smale fowles maken melodye,
That slepen al the night with open yē,
(So priketh hem nature in hir corages):
Than longen folk to goon on pilgrimages. *Ib. l. 9*
- 23 He loved chivalrye,
Trouthe and honour, freedom and curteisye. *Ib. l. 45*
- 24 He was a verray parfit gentil knight. *Ib. l. 72*
- 25 He was as fresh as is the month of May. *Ib. l. 92*
- 26 He coude songes make and wel endyte. *Ib. l. 95*
- 27 Curteys he was, lowly, and servisable,
And carf bifrom his fader at the table. *Ib. l. 99*
- 28 Hir gretteste ooth was but by sēynt Loy. *Ib. l. 120*
- 29 Ful wel she song the service divyne,
Entuned in hir nose ful semely;
And Frensh she spak ful faire and fetisly,
After the scole of Stratford atte Bowe,
For Frensh of Paris was to hir unknowe. *Ib. l. 122*
- 30 She wolde wepe, if that she sawe a mous
Caught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde.
Of smale houndes had she, that she fedde
With rosted flesh, or milk and wastel-breed.
But sore weep she if oon of hem were deed. *Ib. l. 144*
- 31 He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen,
That seith, that hunters been nat holy men. *Ib. l. 177*

CHAUCER

- 1 A Frere ther was, a wantown and a merye.
Canterbury Tales. Prologue, l. 208
- 2 He knew the tavernes wel in every toun. *Ib. l. 240*
- 3 He was the best beggere in his hous. *Ib. l. 252*
- 4 Somwhat he lipsed, for his wantownesse,
To make his English swete up-on his tonge. *Ib. l. 264*
- 5 A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also. *Ib. l. 285*
- 6 For him was lever have at his beddes heed
Twenty bokes, clad in blak or reed,
Of Aristotle and his philosophye,
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrye.
But al be that he was a philosophre,
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre. *Ib. l. 293*
- 7 And gladly wolde he lerne, and gladly teche. *Ib. l. 308*
- 8 No-wher so bisy a man as he ther nas,
And yet he semed bisier than he was. *Ib. l. 321*
- 9 For he was Epicurus owne sone. *Ib. l. 336*
- 10 It snewed in his hous of mete and drinke. *Ib. l. 345*
- 11 A Shipman was ther, woning fer by weste:
For aught I woot, he was of Dertemouthe. *Ib. l. 388*
- 12 And, certainly, he was a good felawe. *Ib. l. 395*
- 13 Of nyce conscience took he no keep.
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond,
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond. *Ib. l. 398*
- 14 His studie was but litel on the bible. *Ib. l. 438*
- 15 She was a worthy womman al hir lyve,
Housbondes at chirche-dore she hadde fyve,
Withouten other companye in youthe;
But therof nedeth nat to speke as nouthe.
And thryes hadde she been at Jerusalem;
She hadde passed many a straunge stream;
At Rome she hadde been, and at Boloigne,
In Galice at saint Jame, and at Coloigne. *Ib. l. 459*
- 16 A good man was ther of religioun,
And was a povre Persoun of a toun. *Ib. l. 477*
- 17 This noble ensample to his sheep he yaf,
That first he wroghte, and afterward he taughte. *Ib. l. 496*
- 18 But Cristes lore, and his apostles twelve,
He taughte, but first he folwed it him-selve. *Ib. l. 527*
- 19 That hadde a fyr-reed cherubinnes face. *Ib. l. 624*
- 20 Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes,
And for to drinken strong wyn, reed as blood. *Ib. l. 634*
- 21 His walet lay biforn him in his lappe,
Bret-ful of pardoun come from Rome al hoot. *Ib. l. 686*
- 22 He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stones,
And in a glas he hadde pigges bones.
But with thise relikes, whan that he fond
A povre person dwelling up-on lond,
Up-on a day he gat him more moneye
Than that the person gat in monthes tweye.
And thus, with feyned flaterye and japes,
He made the person and the peple his apes. *Ib. l. 699*
- 23 Who-so shal telle a tale after a man,
He moot reherce, as ny as ever he can,
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,
Al speke he never so rudeliche and large;
Or elles he moot telle his tale untrewe,
Or feyne thing, or finde wordes newe.
Canterbury Tales. Prologue, l. 731
- 24 Thus with hir fader, for a certeyn space,
Dwellethe this flour of wyfly pacience,
That neither by hir wordes ne hir face
Biforn the folk, ne eek in hir absence,
Ne shewed she that hir was doon offence. *Ib. The Clerkes Tale, l. 862*
- 25 O stormy peple! unsad and ever untrewe. *Ib. l. 939*
- 26 Trouthe is the hyeste thing that man may kepe. *Ib. The Frankeleyns Tale, l. 751*
- 27 The carl spak oo thing, but he thoughte another. *Ib. The Freres Tale, l. 270*
- 28 And therfore, at the kinges court, my brother,
Ech man for him-self, ther is non other. *Ib. Knights Tale, l. 323*
- 29 And whan a beest is deed, he hath no peyne;
But man after his deeth moot wepe and pleyne. *Ib. l. 461*
- 30 The bisy larke, messenger of day. *Ib. l. 633*
- 31 For pitee renneth sone in gentile herte. *Ib. l. 903*
- 32 The smyler with the knyf under the cloke. *Ib. l. 1141*
- 33 Up roos the sonne, and up roos Emelye. *Ib. l. 1415*
- 34 What is this world? what asketh men to have?
Now with his love, now in his colde grave
Allone, with-outen any companye. *Ib. l. 1919*
- 35 She is mirour of alle curteisye. *Ib. Tale of the Man of Lawe, l. 68*
- 36 Lat take a cat, and fostre him wel with milk,
And tendre flesh, and make his couche of silk,
And lat him seen a mous go by the wal;
Anon he weyveth milk, and flesh, and al,
And every deyntee that is in that hous,
Swich appetyt hath he to ete a mous. *Ib. The Maunciples Tale, l. 71*
- 37 What is bettre than wisdom? Womman. And what is
bette than a good womman? No-thing. *Ib. The Tale of Melibeus, § 15*
- 38 Ful wys is he that can him-selven knowe. *Ib. The Monkes Tale, l. 149*
- 39 Redeth the grete poete of Itaille,
That highte Dant, for he can al devyse
Fro point to point, nat o word wol he faille. *Ib. l. 470*
- 40 The month in which the world bigan,
That highte March, whan god first maked man. *Ib. The Nonne Preestes Tale, l. 367*
- 41 Daun Russel the fox sterte up at ones. *Ib. l. 514*
- 42 And on a Friday fil al this meschaunce. *Ib. l. 521*
- 43 And lightly as it comth, so wol we spende. *Ib. Pardoners Tale, l. 453*
- 44 He can nat stinte of singing by the weye. *Ib. The Prioresses Tale, l. 105*
- 45 Yet in our asschen olde is fyr y-reke. *Ib. The Reves Prologue, l. 28*

- 1 The gretteste clerkes been noght the wysest men.
Canterbury Tales. The Reves Tale, l. 134
- 2 So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet. *Ib.* l. 235
- 3 He wolde sowen som difficultee,
Or springen cokkel in our clene corn.
Ib. The Shipman's Prologue, l. 20
- 4 A doghter hadde this worthy king also,
That yongest was, and highte Canacee.
Ib. The Squires Tale, l. 24
- 5 'Thou lokest as thou woldest finde an hare,
For ever up-on the ground I see thee stare.'
Ib. Prologue to Sir Thopas, l. 6
- 6 The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe,
That som men han in Essex at Dunmowe.
Ib. The Prologue of the Wyves' Tale of Bathe, l. 217
- 7 And for to see, and eek for to be seye. *Ib.* l. 552
- 8 But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth.
Gat-tothed I was, and that bicam me weel.
Ib. l. 602
- 9 This is a long preamble of a tale. *Ib.* l. 831
- 10 As thikke as motes in the sonne-beem.
Ib. Tale of the Wyf of Bathe, l. 12
- 11 'My lige lady, generally,' quod he,
'Wommen desyren to have sovereyntee
As well over hir housbond as hir love.'
Ib. l. 181
- 12 He is gentil that doth gentil dedis *Ib.* l. 314
- 13 Ful craftier to pley she was
Than Athalus, that made the game
First of the ches: so was his name.
The Book of the Duchesse, l. 662
- 14 O litel book, thou art so unconning,
How darst thou put thy-self in prees for drede?
The Flower and the Leaf, l. 591
- 15 Venus clerk, Ovyde,
That hath y-sowen wonder whyde
The grete god of Loves name.
The Hous of Fame, iii, l. 397
- 16 And as for me, thogh that I can but lyte,
On bokes for to rede I me delyte,
And to hem yeve I feyth and ful credence,
And in myn herte have hem in reverence
So hertely, that ther is game noon,
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon,
But hit be seldom, on the holyday;
Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May
Is comen, and that I here the foules singe,
And that the floures ginnen for to springe,
Farwel my book and my devocion.
Legend of Good Women. Prologue, l. 29
- 17 Of alle the floures in the mede,
Than love I most these floures whyte and rede,
Swiche as men callen daysies in our toun. *Ib.* l. 41
- 18 Til that myn herte dye. *Ib.* l. 57
- 19 That wel by reson men hit calle may
The 'dayesye' or elles the 'ye of day,'
The emperice and flour of floures alle.
I pray to god that faire mot she falle,
And alle that loven floures, for hir sake! *Ib.* l. 183
- 20 Fo lo, the gentil kind of the lioun!
For whan a flye offendeth him or byteth,
He with his tayl away the flye smyteth
- Al esily; for, of his genterye,
Him deyneth nat to wreke him on a flye,
As doth a curre or elles another beste.
Legend of Good Women. Prologue, l. 377
- 21 And she was fair as is the rose in May.
Ib. Legend of Cleopatra, l. 34
- 22 The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,
Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquering.
The Parlement of Foules, l. 1
- 23 For out of olde feldes, as men seith,
Cometh al this newe corn fro yeer to yeer;
And out of olde bokes, in good feith,
Cometh al this newe science that men lere. *Ib.* l. 22
- 24 Thou shalt make castels than in Spayne,
And dreme of joye, al but in vayne.
Romaunt of the Rose, B. l. 2573
- 25 But the Troyane gestes, as they felle,
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dyte,
Who-so that can, may rede hem as they wryte.
Troilus and Criseyde, i, l. 145
- 26 For it is seyde, 'man maketh ofte a yerde
With which the maker is him-self y-beten.' *Ib.* l. 740
- 27 Unknowe, unkist, and lost that is unsought.
Ib. l. 809
- 28 O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere. *Ib.* ii, l. 2
- 29 Til crows feet be growe under your yē. *Ib.* l. 403
- 30 And we shal speke of thee som-what, I trowe,
Whan thou art goon, to do thyne eres glow!
Ib. l. 1021
- 31 It is nought good a sleping hound to wake.
Ib. iii, l. 764
- 32 For I have seyn, of a ful misty morwe,
Folwen ful ofte a mery someres day. *Ib.* l. 1060
- 33 Right as an aspes leef she gan to quake. *Ib.* l. 1200
- 34 And as the newe abaysshed nightingale,
That stinteth first whan she biginneth singe.
Ib. l. 1233
- 35 For of fortunes sharp adversitee
The worst kinde of infortune is this,
A man to have ben in prosperitee,
And it remembren, when it passed is. *Ib.* l. 1625
- 36 Oon ere it herde, at the other out it wente.
Ib. iv, l. 434
- 37 But manly set the world on sixe and seven;
And, if thou deye a martir, go to hevene. *Ib.* l. 622
- 38 For tyme y-lost may not recovered be. *Ib.* l. 1283
- 39 Ye, fare-wel al the snow of ferne yere! *Ib.* v, l. 1176
- 40 Eek greet effect men wryte in place lyte. [i.e. little space]
Th'entente is al, and nought the lettres space.
Ib. l. 1629
- 41 Go, litel book, go litel myn tragedie. *Ib.* l. 1786
- 42 O yonge fresshe folkes, he or she. *Ib.* l. 1835
- 43 O moral Gower, this book I directe
To thee. *Ib.* l. 1856

NIVELLE DE LA CHAUSSÉE

1692-1754

- 44 Quand tout le monde a tort, tout le monde a raison.
When every one is wrong, every one is right.
La Gouvernante, i. iii

CHERRY—CHESTERFIELD

ANDREW CHERRY

1762-1812

- 1 Loud roar'd the dreadful thunder,
The rain a deluge show'rd. *The Bay of Biscay*
- 2 Till next day,
There she lay,
In the Bay of Biscay, O!

PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE, EARL OF
CHESTERFIELD

1694-1773

- 3 The dews of the evening most carefully shun,
Those tears of the sky for the loss of the sun.
Advice to a Lady in Autumn
- 4 Unlike my subject will I frame my song,
It shall be witty and it sha'n't be long.
Epigram on 'Long' Sir Thomas Robinson. D.N.B.
- 5 The picture plac'd the busts between,
Adds to the thought much strength;
Wisdom and Wit are little seen,
But Folly's at full length.
*Wit and Wisdom of Lord Chesterfield. Epigrams.
On the Picture of Richard Nash . . . between the
Busts of . . . Newton and . . . Pope . . . at Bath.
(Attr. also to Mrs. Jane Brereton)*
- 6 In scandal, as in robbery, the receiver is always
thought as bad as the thief.
Advice to his Son. Rules for Conversation, Scandal
- 7 In my mind, there is nothing so illiberal and so ill-
bred, as audible laughter. *Ib. Graces, Laughter*
- 8 In my opinion, parsons are very like other men, and
neither the better nor the worse for wearing a
black gown. *Letter to his Son, 5 Apr. 1746*
- 9 The knowledge of the world is only to be acquired
in the world, and not in a closet. *Ib. 4 Oct. 1746*
- 10 An injury is much sooner forgotten than an insult.
Ib. 9 Oct. 1746
- 11 Courts and camps are the only places to learn the
world in. *Ib. 2 Oct. 1747*
- 12 There is a Spanish proverb, which says very justly,
Tell me whom you live with, and I will tell you who
you are. *Ib. 9 Oct. 1747*
- 13 Take the tone of the company that you are in. *Ib.*
- 14 Do as you would be done by is the surest method
that I know of pleasing. *Ib. 16 Oct. 1747*
- 15 I recommend you to take care of the minutes: for
hours will take care of themselves. *Ib. 6 Nov. 1747*
- 16 Advice is seldom welcome; and those who want it
the most always like it the least. *Ib. 29 Jan. 1748*
- 17 Speak of the moderns without contempt, and of the
ancients without idolatry. *Ib. 22 Feb. 1748*
- 18 Wear your learning, like your watch, in a private
pocket: and do not merely pull it out and strike it;
merely to show that you have one. *Ib.*
- 19 Sacrifice to the Graces. *Ib. 9 Mar. 1748*
- 20 I am neither of a melancholy nor a cynical disposition,
and am as willing and as apt to be pleased as any-
body; but I am sure that, since I have had the full
use of my reason, nobody has ever heard me laugh.
Ib.
- 21 If Shakespeare's genius had been cultivated, those
beauties, which we so justly admire in him, would
have been undegraded by those extravagancies, and
that nonsense, with which they are so frequently
accompanied. *Letter to his Son, 1 Apr. 1748*
- 22 Women, then, are only children of a larger growth:
they have an entertaining tattle, and sometimes
wit; but for solid, reasoning good-sense, I never
knew in my life one that had it, or who reasoned
or acted consequentially for four and twenty hours
together. *Ib. 5 Sept. 1748*
- 23 A man of sense only trifles with them [women], plays
with them, humours and flatters them, as he does
with a sprightly and forward child; but he neither
consults them about, nor trusts them with, serious
matters. *Ib.*
- 24 It must be owned, that the Graces do not seem to be
natives of Great Britain; and I doubt, the best of us
here have more of rough than polished diamond.
Ib. 18 Nov. 1748
- 25 Idleness is only the refuge of weak minds.
Ib. 20 July 1749
- 26 Women are much more like each other than men:
they have, in truth, but two passions, vanity and
love; these are their universal characteristics.
Ib. 19 Dec. 1749
- 27 Knowledge may give weight, but accomplishments
give lustre, and many more people see than weigh.
Ib. 8 May 1750
- 28 Is it possible to love such a man? No. The utmost
I can do for him is to consider him as a respectable
Hottentot. [Lord Lyttelton.] *Ib. 28 Feb. 1751*
- 29 It is commonly said, and more particularly by Lord
Shaftesbury, that ridicule is the best test of truth.
Ib. 6 Feb. 1752
- 30 Every woman is infallibly to be gained by every sort
of flattery, and every man by one sort or other.
Ib. 16 Mar. 1752
- 31 A chapter of accidents. *Ib. 16 Feb. 1753*
- 32 In matters of religion and matrimony I never give
any advice; because I will not have anybody's
torments in this world or the next laid to my
charge. *Letter to A. C. Stanhope, 12 Oct. 1765*
- 33 Religion is by no means a proper subject of conversa-
tion in a mixed company.
Undated Letter to his Godson, No. 112
- 34 I assisted at the birth of that most significant word,
flirtation, which dropped from the most beautiful
mouth in the world. *The World, No. 101*
- 35 Tyrawley and I have been dead these two years; but
we don't choose to have it known.
Boswell's Johnson, 3 Apr. 1773
- 36 He once exclaimed to Anstis, Garter King at Arms,
'You foolish man, you do not even know your own
foolish business.'
*Jesse's Memoirs of the Court of England from
1688 to Geo. II, vol. ii*
- 37 Give Dayrolles a chair.
Last Words. W. H. Craig, Life of Chesterfield

CHESTERTON

GILBERT KEITH CHESTERTON

1874-1936

- 1 Are they clinging to their crosses,
F. E. Smith?
Antichrist, or the Reunion of Christendom
- 2 Talk about the pews and steeples
And the cash that goes therewith!
But the souls of Christian peoples . . .
Chuck it, Smith! *Ib.*
- 3 Heaven shall forgive you Bridge at dawn,
The clothes you wear—or do not wear—
Ballade d'une Grande Dame
- 4 But for the virtuous things you do,
The righteous work, the public care,
It shall not be forgiven you. *Ib.*
- 5 They spoke of progress spiring round,
Of Light and Mrs. Humphry Ward—
It is not true to say I frowned,
Or ran about the room and roared;
I might have simply sat and snored—
I rose politely in the club
And said, 'I feel a little bored;
Will some one take me to a pub?'
A Ballade of an Anti-Puritan
- 6 I'll read 'Jack Redskin on the Quest'
And feed my brain with better things.
A Ballade of a Book Reviewer
- 7 Prince, Prince-Elective on the modern plan,
Fulfilling such a lot of people's Wills,
You take the Chiltern Hundreds while you can—
A storm is coming on the Chiltern Hills.
A Ballade of the First Rain
- 8 The gallows in my garden, people say,
Is new and neat and adequately tall.
A Ballade of Suicide
- 9 The strangest whim has seized me. . . . After all
I think I will not hang myself to-day. *Ib.*
- 10 Prince, I can hear the trumpet of Germinal,
The tumbrils toiling up the terrible way;
Even to-day your royal head may fall—
I think I will not hang myself to-day. *Ib.*
- 11 Before the gods that made the gods
Had seen their sunrise pass,
The White Horse of the White Horse Vale
Was cut out of the grass.
Ballad of the White Horse, bk. i
- 12 There was not English armour left,
Nor any English thing,
When Alfred came to Athelney
To be an English king. *Ib.*
- 13 I tell you naught for your comfort,
Yea, naught for your desire,
Save that the sky grows darker yet
And the sea rises higher. *Ib.*
- 14 Last of a race in ruin—
He spoke the speech of the Gaels. *Ib. bk. ii*
- 15 For the great Gaels of Ireland
Are the men that God made mad,
For all their wars are merry,
And all their songs are sad.
- 16 The thing on the blind side of the heart,
On the wrong side of the door,
The green plant groweth, menacing
Almighty lovers in the spring;
There is always a forgotten thing,
And love is not secure.
Ballad of the White Horse, bk. iii
- 17 We have more lust again to lose
Than you to win again. *Ib.*
- 18 And when the last arrow
Was fitted and was flown,
When the broken shield was hung on the breast,
And the hopeless lance was laid in rest,
And the hopeless horn blown,
The King looked up. *Ib. bk. vii*
- 19 Nelson turned his blindest eye
On Naples and on liberty.
Blessed are the Peacemakers
- 20 The Christ-child stood at Mary's knee,
His hair was like a crown,
And all the flowers looked up at Him,
And all the stars looked down. *A Christmas Carol*
- 21 When fishes flew and forests walked
And figs grew upon thorn,
Some moment when the moon was blood
Then surely I was born.
With monstrous head and sickening cry
And ears like errant wings,
The devil's walking parody
On all four-footed things. *The Donkey*
- 22 Fools! For I also had my hour;
One far fierce hour and sweet:
There was a shout about my ears,
And palms before my feet. *Ib.*
- 23 There is one creed: 'neath no world-terror's wing
Apples forget to grow on apple-trees. *Ecclesiastes*
- 24 The men that worked for England
They have their graves at home:
And they that rule in England,
In stately conclave met,
Alas, alas for England
They have no graves as yet.
Elegy in a Country Churchyard
- 25 But since he stood for England
And knew what England means,
Unless you give him bacon
You must not give him beans. *The Englishman*
- 26 Lady, the stars are falling pale and small,
Lady, we will not live if life be all,
Forgetting those good stars in heaven hung;
When all the world was young.
For more than gold was in a ring, and love was not a
little thing
Between the trees in Ivywood, when all the world was
young. *The Flying Inn, ch. 24*
- 27 Mr. Mandragon, the Millionaire.
The Good Rich Man
- 28 When Man is the Turk, and the Atheist,
Essene, Erastian Whig,
And the Thug and the Druse and the Catholic
And the crew of the Captain's gig.
The Higher Unity

CHESTERTON

- 1 But our rest is as far as the fire-drake swings
And our peace is put in impossible things
Where clashed and thundered unthinkable wings
Round an incredible star. *The House of Christmas*
- 2 Or must Fate act the same grey farce again,
And wait, till one, amid Time's wrecks and scars,
Speaks to a ruin here, 'What poet-race
Shot such Cyclopean arches at the stars?'
King's Cross Station
- 3 White founts falling in the courts of the sun,
And the Soldan of Byzantium is smiling as they run.
Lepanto
- 4 The cold queen of England is looking in the glass;
The shadow of the Valois is yawning at the Mass.
Ib.
- 5 Strong gongs groaning as the drums beat far. *Ib.*
- 6 Don John of Austria is going to the war. *Ib.*
- 7 It is he that saith not 'Kismet'; it is he that knows
not fate;
It is Richard, it is Raymond, it is Godfrey in the gate!
Ib.
- 8 Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the
sheath,
(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath.)
Ib.
- 9 And he smiles, but not as Sultans smile, and settles
back the blade. . . .
(But Don John of Austria rides home from the
Crusade.) *Ib.*
- 10 For I come from Castlepatrick, and me heart is on me
sleeve,
But a lady stole it from me on St. Gallowglass's Eve.
Me Heart
- 11 The folk that live in Liverpool, their heart is in their
boots;
They go to hell like lambs, they do, because the
hooter hoots. *Ib.*
- 12 And they think we're burning witches when we're
only burning weeds. *Ib.*
- 13 You saw the moon from Sussex Downs,
A Sussex moon, untravelled still,
I saw a moon that was the town's,
The largest lamp on Campden Hill.
The Napoleon of Notting Hill, dedication
- 14 This did not end by Nelson's urn
Where an immortal England sits—
Nor where your tall young men in turn
Drank death like wine at Austerlitz. *Ib.*
- 15 Yes, Heaven is everywhere at home,
The big blue cap that always fits. *Ib.*
- 16 The legend of an epic hour
A child I dreamed, and dream it still,
Under the great grey water-tower
That strikes the stars on Campden Hill. *Ib.*
- 17 John Grubby, who was short and stout
And troubled with religious doubt,
Refused about the age of three
To sit upon the curate's knee. *The New Freethinker*
- 18 From all the easy speeches
That comfort cruel men. *O God of Earth and Altar*
- 19 'What of vile dust?' the preacher said.
Methought the whole world woke.
The Praise of Dust
- 20 Walter, be wise, avoid the wild and new!
The Constitution is the game for you.
*The Revolutionary, or Lines to a Statesman (Rt.
Hon. Walter Long)*
- 21 Before the Roman came to Rye or out to Severn
strode,
The rolling English drunkard made the rolling
English road. *The Rolling English Road*
- 22 That night we went to Birmingham by way of Beachy
Head. *Ib.*
- 23 My friends, we will not go again or ape an ancient rage,
Or stretch the folly of our youth to be the shame of
age. *Ib.*
- 24 For there is good news yet to hear and fine things to
be seen.
Before we go to Paradise by way of Kensal Green. *Ib.*
- 25 And a few men talked of freedom, while England
talked of ale. *The Secret People*
- 26 But the squire seemed struck in the saddle; he was
foolish, as if in pain.
He leaned on a staggering lawyer, he clutched a
cringing Jew,
He was stricken; it may be, after all, he was stricken
at Waterloo. *Ib.*
- 27 We only know the last sad squires ride slowly towards
the sea,
And a new people takes the land: and still it is not
we. *Ib.*
- 28 Smile at us, pay us, pass us; but do not quite forget.
For we are the people of England, that never have
spoken yet. *Ib.*
- 29 Lord Lilac thought it rather rotten
That Shakespeare should be quite forgotten,
And therefore got on a Committee
With several chaps out of the City.
The Shakespeare Memorial
- 30 The souls most fed with Shakespeare's flame
Still sat unconquered in a ring,
Remembering him like anything. *Ib.*
- 31 But not with that grand constancy
Of Clement Shorter, Herbert Tree,
Lord Rosebery and Comyns Carr
And all the other names there are;
Who stuck like limpets to the spot,
Lest they forgot, lest they forgot.
Lord Lilac was of slighter stuff;
Lord Lilac had had quite enough. *Ib.*
- 32 God made the wicked Grocer
For a mystery and a sign,
That men might shun the awful shop
And go to inns to dine. *Song Against Grocers*
- 33 The evil-hearted Grocer
Would call his mother 'Ma'am,'
And bow at her and bob at her,
Her aged soul to damn. *Ib.*
- 34 He crams with cans of poisoned meat
The subjects of the King,
And when they die by thousands
Why, he laughs like anything. *Ib.*
- 35 He keeps a lady in a cage
Most cruelly all day,
And makes her count and calls her 'Miss'
Until she fades away. *Ib.*

CHESTERTON—CHURCHILL

- 1 The righteous minds of innkeepers
Induce them now and then
To crack a bottle with a friend
Or treat unmoneyed men,
But who hath seen the Grocer
Treat housemaids to his teas
Or crack a bottle of fish-sauce
Or stand a man a cheese? *Song Against Grocers*
- 2 And I dream of the days when work was scrappy,
And rare in our pockets the mark of the mint,
And we were angry and poor and happy,
And proud of seeing our names in print.
A Song of Defeat
- 3 And sword in hand upon Afric's passes
Her last republic cried to God.
- 4 And the faith of the poor is faint and partial,
And the pride of the rich is all for sale,
And the chosen heralds of England's Marshal
Are the sandwich-men of the *Daily Mail*.
- 5 They haven't got no noses,
The fallen sons of Eve. *The Song of Quoodle*
- 6 And goodness only knowses
The Noselessness of Man. *Ib.*
- 7 But I, I cannot read it
(Although I run and run)
Of them that do not have the faith,
And will not have the fun.
The Song of the Strange Ascetic
- 8 Where his aunts, who are not married,
Demand to be divorced. *Ib.*
- 9 Tea, although an Oriental,
Is a gentleman at least;
Cocoa is a cad and coward,
Cocoa is a vulgar beast.
The Song of Right and Wrong
- 10 When old unbroken Pickwick walked
Among the broken men.
When I Came Back to Fleet Street
- 11 Still he that scorns and struggles
Sees, frightful and afar,
All that they leave of rebels
Rot high on Temple Bar. *Ib.*
- 12 And Noah he often said to his wife when he sat down
to dine,
'I don't care where the water goes if it doesn't get
into the wine.' *Wine and Water*
- 13 Step softly, under snow or rain,
To find the place where men can pray;
The way is all so very plain
That we may lose the way. *The Wise Men*
- 14 Call upon the wheels, master, call upon the wheels;
We are taking rest, master, finding how it feels.
Song of the Wheels
- 15 And that is the meaning of Empire Day.
Songs of Education. Geography
- 16 All slang is metaphor, and all metaphor is poetry.
The Defendant. A Defence of Slang
- 17 The human race, to which so many of my readers
belong... *The Napoleon of Notting Hill*, ch. 1
- 18 There is nothing the matter with Americans except
their ideals. The real American is all right; it is
the ideal American who is all wrong.
New York Times, 1 Feb. 1931. Reprinted in
Sidelights
- 19 Hardy went down to botanize in the swamp, while
Meredith climbed towards the sun. Meredith
became, at his best, a sort of daintily dressed Walt
Whitman: Hardy became a sort of village atheist
brooding and blaspheming over the village idiot.
The Victorian Age in Literature, ch. 2
- 20 He [Tennyson] could not think up to the height of
his own towering style. *Ib.* ch. 3

ALBERT CHEVALIER

1861-1923

- 21 'Wot's the good of Hanyfink? Why—Nuffink!'
Cockney Complaint
- 22 We've been together now for forty years,
An' it don't seem a day too much;
There ain't a lady livin' in the land
As I'd 'swop' for my dear old Dutch! *My Old Dutch*
- 23 Knocked 'em in the Old Kent Road. *Title of Song*

WILLIAM CHILLINGWORTH

1602-1644

- 24 The Bible and the Bible only is the religion of Pro-
testants. *The Religion of Protestants*

RUFUS CHOATE

1799-1859

- 25 Its constitution the glittering and sounding generali-
ties of natural right which make up the Declaration
of Independence.
*Letter to the Maine Whig State Central Com-
mittee, 9 Aug. 1856 (see 201:21)*

HENRY FOTHERGILL CHORLEY

1808-1872

- 26 God the All-terrible! King, Who ordainest
Great winds Thy clarions, the lightnings Thy sword.
Hullah's Part Music. God The All-Terrible!

DAVID CHRISTY

1802-?

- 27 Cotton is King. *Title of Book, 1855*

CHARLES CHURCHILL

1731-1764

- 28 Greatly his foes he dreads, but more his friends;
He hurts me most who lavishly commends.
The Apology, l. 19
- 29 Though by whim, envy, or resentment led,
They damn those authors whom they never read.
The Candidate, l. 57
- 30 The only difference, after all their rout,
Is, that the one is in, the other out.
The Conference, l. 165
- 31 If all, if all alas! were well at home. *Ib.* l. 226
- 32 Be England what she will,
With all her faults, she is my country still.
The Farewell, l. 27
- 33 It can't be Nature, for it is not sense. *Ib.* l. 200

CHURCHILL

1 England—a happy land we know,
Where follies naturally grow. *The Ghost*, bk. i, l. 111

2 Fame
Is nothing but an empty name. *Ib.* l. 229

3 And adepts in the speaking trade
Keep a cough by them ready made. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 545

4 Who wit with jealous eye surveys,
And sickens at another's praise. *Ib.* l. 663

5 Just to the windward of the law. *Ib.* bk. iii, l. 56

6 [*Johnson*:] He for subscribers baits his hook,
And takes your cash; but where's the book?
No matter where; wise fear, you know,
Forbids the robbing of a foe;
But what, to serve our private ends,
Forbids the cheating of our friends? *Ib.* l. 801

7 A joke's a very serious thing. *Ib.* bk. iv, l. 1386

8 Railing at life, and yet afraid of death.
Gotham, i, l. 215

9 The danger chiefly lies in acting well;
No crime's so great as daring to excel.
Epistle to William Hogarth, l. 51

10 Candour, who, with the charity of Paul,
Still thinks the best, whene'er she thinks at all,
With the sweet milk of human kindness bless'd,
The furious ardour of my zeal repress'd. *Ib.* l. 55

11 By different methods different men excel;
But where is he who can do all things well?
Ib. l. 573

12 Keep up appearances; there lies the test;
The world will give thee credit for the rest.
Outward be fair, however foul within;
Sin if thou wilt, but then in secret sin. *Night*, l. 311

13 As one with watching and with study faint,
Reel in a drunkard, and reel out a saint. *Ib.* l. 323

14 Who often, but without success, have pray'd
For apt Alliteration's artful aid.
The Prophecy of Famine, l. 85

15 A heart to pity, and a hand to bless. *Ib.* l. 178

16 He sicken'd at all triumphs but his own.
The Rosciad, l. 64

17 Ne'er blush'd unless, in spreading Vice's snares,
She blunder'd on some virtue unawares. *Ib.* l. 137

18 Genius is of no country. *Ib.* l. 207

19 He mouths a sentence, as curs mouth a bone.
Ib. l. 322

20 Fashion!—a word which knaves and fools may use,
Their knavery and folly to excuse. *Ib.* l. 455

21 So much they talk'd, so very little said. *Ib.* l. 550

22 Learn'd without sense, and venerably dull. *Ib.* l. 572

23 Not without art, but yet to nature true. *Ib.* l. 699

24 But, spite of all the criticizing elves,
Those who would make us feel, must feel themselves.
Ib. l. 961

25 The two extremes appear like man and wife,
Coupled together for the sake of strife. *Ib.* l. 1005

26 Where he falls short, 'tis Nature's fault alone;
Where he succeeds, the merit's all his own.
Ib. l. 1025

27 The best things carried to excess are wrong.
Ib. l. 1039

28 With the persuasive language of a tear.
The Times, l. 308

LORD RANDOLPH SPENCER CHURCHILL

1849-1894

29 Ulster will fight; Ulster will be right.
Letter, 7 May 1886

30 The old gang. [Members of the Conservative
Government.]
Speech, House of Commons, 7 Mar. 1878

31 He [Gladstone] told them that he would give them
and all other subjects of the Queen much legisla-
tion, great prosperity, and universal peace, and he
has given them nothing but chips. Chips to the
faithful allies in Afghanistan, chips to the trusting
native races of South Africa, chips to the Egyptian
fellah, chips to the British farmer, chips to the
manufacturer and the artisan, chips to the agri-
cultural labourer, chips to the House of Commons
itself. *Ib.* 24 Jan. 1884

32 An old man in a hurry. [Gladstone.]
Ib. To the Electors of South Paddington, June
1886

33 All great men make mistakes. Napoleon forgot
Blücher, I forgot Goschen.
*Leaves from the Notebooks of Lady Dorothy
Nevill*, p. 21

34 The duty of an Opposition is to oppose.
1830. Quoted by Lord Randolph Churchill, W. S.
Churchill, *Lord Randolph Churchill*, vol. i, ch 5

35 (*Decimal points*;) I never could make out what those
damned dots meant. *Ib.* (1906), vol. ii, p. 184

WINSTON LEONARD SPENCER CHURCHILL

1874-

36 It cannot in the opinion of His Majesty's Government
be classified as slavery in the extreme acceptance
of the word without some risk of terminological
inexactitude.

Speech, House of Commons, 22 Feb. 1906

37 The maxim of the British people is 'Business as
usual'. *Speech at Guildhall*, 9 Nov. 1914

38 I would say to the House, as I said to those who have
joined this Government, 'I have nothing to offer
but blood, toil, tears and sweat'.
Speech, House of Commons, 13 May 1940

39 Victory at all costs, victory in spite of all terror, victory
however long and hard the road may be; for
without victory there is no survival. *Ib.*

40 We shall not flag or fail. We shall fight in France, we
shall fight on the seas and oceans, we shall fight with
growing confidence and growing strength in the
air, we shall defend our island, whatever the cost
may be, we shall fight on the beaches, we shall fight
on the landing grounds, we shall fight in the fields
and in the streets, we shall fight in the hills; we
shall never surrender. *Ib.* 4 June 1940

41 Let us therefore brace ourselves to our duties, and so
bear ourselves that, if the British Empire and its
Commonwealth last for a thousand years, men will
still say: 'This was their finest hour'.
Ib. 18 June 1940

CHURCHILL—CIBBER

- 1 Never in the field of human conflict was so much owed by so many to so few.
Speech, House of Commons, 20 Aug. 1940
- 2 The British Empire and the United States will have to be somewhat mixed up together in some of their affairs for the mutual and general advantage. For my own part, looking out upon the future, I do not view the process with any misgivings. I could not stop it if I wished; no one can stop it. Like the Mississippi, it just keeps rolling along. Let it roll. Let it roll on full flood, inexorable, irresistible, benignant, to broader lands and better days. *Ib.*
- 3 We are waiting for the long-promised invasion. So are the fishes.
Radio Broadcast to the French people, 21 Oct. 1940
- 4 I do not resent criticism, even when, for the sake of emphasis, it parts for the time with reality.
Speech, House of Commons, 22 Jan. 1941
- 5 Give us the tools, and we will finish the job.
Radio Broadcast. (Addressing President Roosevelt.) 9 Feb. 1941
- 6 This whipped jackal [Mussolini], who, to save his own skin, has made of Italy a vassal state of Hitler's Empire, is frisking up by the side of the German tiger with yelps not only of appetite—that could be understood—but even of triumph.
Speech, House of Commons, Apr. 1941
- 7 Do not let us speak of darker days; let us rather speak of sterner days. These are not dark days: these are great days—the greatest days our country has ever lived; and we must all thank God that we have been allowed, each of us according to our stations, to play a part in making these days memorable in the history of our race.
Address to the boys of Harrow School, 29 Oct. 1941
- 8 What kind of people do they [the Japanese] think we are?
Speech to U.S. Congress, 24 Dec. 1941
- 9 When I warned them [the French Government] that Britain would fight on alone whatever they did, their Generals told their Prime Minister and his divided Cabinet: 'In three weeks England will have her neck wrung like a chicken.' Some chicken! Some neck!
Speech to the Canadian Parliament, 30 Dec. 1941
- 10 This is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end. But it is, perhaps, the end of the beginning.
Speech at the Mansion House, 10 Nov. 1942. (Of the Battle of Egypt)
- 11 I have not become the King's First Minister in order to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire. *Ib.*
- 12 The soft under-belly of the Axis.
Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, 11 Nov. 1942
- 13 Not a seat but a springboard.
Radio Broadcast, 29 Nov. 1942. (On North Africa)
- 14 There is no finer investment for any community than putting milk into babies. *Ib. 21 Mar. 1943*
- 15 An iron curtain has descended across the Continent.
Address at Westminster College, Fulton, U.S.A., 5 Mar. 1946
- 16 By being so long in the lowest form [at Harrow] I gained an immense advantage over the cleverest boys . . . I got into my bones the essential structure of the normal British sentence—which is a noble thing. Naturally I am biased in favour of boys learning English; and then I would let the clever ones learn Latin as an honour, and Greek as a treat.
My Early Life (1930), Roving Commission
- 17 On the night of the tenth of May [1940], at the outset of this mighty battle, I acquired the chief power in the State, which henceforth I wielded in ever-growing measure for five years and three months of world war, at the end of which time, all our enemies having surrendered unconditionally or being about to do so, I was immediately dismissed by the British electorate from all further conduct of their affairs.
The Second World War, vol. i, The Gathering Storm (1948), p. 526
- 18 No one can guarantee success in war, but only deserve it. *Ib. vol. ii, Their Finest Hour (1949), p. 484.*
- 19 Dictators ride to and fro upon tigers which they dare not dismount. And the tigers are getting hungry.
While England Slept (1936)
- 20 I have watched this famous island descending incontinently, fecklessly, the stairway which leads to a dark gulf. It is a fine broad stairway at the beginning, but after a bit the carpet ends. A little farther on there are only flagstones, and a little farther on still these break beneath your feet. *Ib.*

COLLEY CIBBER

1671-1757

- 21 O say! What is that thing called Light,
Which I can ne'er enjoy. *The Blind Boy*
- 22 Whilst thus I sing, I am a King,
Altho' a poor blind boy. *Ib.*
- 23 Oh! how many torments lie in the small circle of a
wedding-ring! *The Double Gallant, i. ii*
- 24 Dumb's a sly dog. *Love Makes a Man, iv. i*
- 25 One had as good be out of the world, as out of the
fashion. *Love's Last Shift, Act II*
- 26 Off with his head—so much for Buckingham.
Richard III, altered, iv. iii
- 27 A weak invention of the enemy. *Ib. v. iii*
- 28 Conscience avaunt, *Richard's* himself again:
Hark! the shrill trumpet sounds, to horse, away,
My soul's in arms, and eager for the fray. *Ib.*
- 29 Perish the thought! *Ib. v*
- 30 Losers must have leave to speak.
The Rival Fools, Act I
- 31 Stolen sweets are best. *Ib.*
- 32 This business will never hold water.
She Would and She Would Not, Act IV
- 33 Persuasion tips his tongue whene'er he talks,
And he has chambers in the King's Bench Walks.
Parody of Pope's lines on William Murray, Lord Mansfield, in Satires and Epistles of Horace Imitated, bk. i, Ep. vi (see 386:11)

CICERO—CLARKE

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO

106-43 B.C.

- 1 In Romuli faece.
Among the dregs of Romulus. *Ad Atticum*, II. i. 8
- 2 Spartam nactus es: hanc (ex)orna.
Sparta is your inheritance: make the best of her. *Ib.* IV. vi. 2
- 3 Nihil tam absurde dici potest, quod non dicatur ab aliquo philosophorum.
There is nothing so absurd but some philosopher has said it. *De Divinatione*, II. 58
- 4 Vulgo enim dicitur: Iucundi acti labores.
For it is commonly said: accomplished labours are pleasant. *De Finibus*, II. 105
- 5 Salus populi suprema est lex.
The good of the people is the chief law. *De Legibus*, III. iii. 8
- 6 'Ipse dixit.' 'Ipse' autem erat Pythagoras.
'He himself said it', and this 'he himself', it seems, was Pythagoras. *De Natura Deorum*, I. v. 10
- 7 Summum bonum.
The highest good. *De Officiis*, I. ii. 5
- 8 Cedant arma togae, concedant laurea laudi.
Let wars yield to peace, laurels to paeans. *Ib.* I. xxii. 82
- 9 Numquam se minus otiosum esse quam cum otiosus, nec minus solum quam cum solus esset.
Never less idle than when wholly idle, nor less alone than when wholly alone. *Ib.* III. i. 1
- 10 Mens cuiusque is est quisque.
The mind of each man is the man himself. *De Republica*, vi. 26
- 11 Quousque tandem abutere, Catilina, patientia nostra?
How long will you abuse our patience, Catiline? *In Catilinam*, I. i. 1
- 12 O tempora, O mores!
O what times, O what habits! *Ib.*
- 13 Abiit, excessit, evasit, erupit.
He departed, he withdrew, he strode off, he broke forth. *Ib.* II. i. 1
- 14 Civis Romanus sum.
I am a Roman citizen. *In Verrem*, v. lvii. 147
- 15 Omnes artes quae ad humanitatem pertinent habent quoddam commune vinculum et quasi cognatione quadam inter se continentur.
All arts which have anything to do with man have a common bond and as it were contain within themselves a certain affinity. *Pro Archia*, I. ii
- 16 Haec studia adolescentiam acunt, senectutem oblectant, secundas res ornant, adversis perfugium ac solacium praebent, delectant domi, non impediunt foris, pernoscant nobiscum, peregrinantur, rusticantur.
These studies are an impetus to youth, and a delight to age; they are an adornment to good fortune, refuge and relief in trouble; they enrich private and do not hamper public life; they are with us by night, they are with us on long journeys, they are with us in the depths of the country. *Ib.* VII. xvi.

- 17 Oderint, dum metuant.
Let them hate so long as they fear. *Philippic*, I. 14 (quoted from the tragedian Accius)
- 18 Quod di omen avertant.
May the gods avert this omen. *Ib.* III. xiv. 35
- 19 Silent enim leges inter arma.
Laws are inoperative in war. *Pro Milone*, IV. xi
- 20 Cui bono.
To whose profit. *Ib.* XII. xxxii
- 21 Ne quid res publica detrimenti caperet.
That no harm come to the state. *Ib.* XXVI. lxx, quoting the senatorial 'ultimate decree', beginning 'caveant consules' (let the consuls see to it).
- 22 Id quod est praestantissimum maximeque optabile omnibus sanis et bonis et beatis, cum dignitate otium.
The thing which is the most outstanding and the most desirable to all healthy and good and well-off persons, is a peaceful life with honour. *Pro Sestio*, xlv. 98
- 23 Errare, mehercule, malo cum Platone . . . quam cum istis vera sentire.
I would rather be wrong with Plato than right with such men as these [the Pythagoreans]. *Tusculanae disputationes*, I. xvii. 39
- 24 O fortunatam natam me consule Romam!
O happy Rome, born when I was consul!
Quoted in Juvenal, x. 122

EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF CLARENDON

1609-1674

- 25 Without question, when he [Hampden] first drew the sword, he threw away the scabbard. *History of the Rebellion*, ed. W. Dunn Macray (1888), III. vii. 84
- 26 He [Hampden] had a head to contrive, a tongue to persuade, and a hand to execute any mischief. *Ib.*
- 27 He [Falkland] . . . would, with a shrill and sad accent, ingeminate the word *Peace, Peace*. *Ib.* 233
- 28 So enamoured on peace that he would have been glad the King should have bought it at any price. *Ib.*
- 29 He [Cromwell] will be looked upon by posterity as a brave bad man. *Ib.* xv. last line

JAMES STANIER CLARKE

1765?-1834

- 30 Perhaps when you again appear in print you may choose to dedicate your volumes to Prince Leopold: any historical romance, illustrative of the history of the august House of Cobourg, would just now be very interesting. *Letter to Jane Austen*, 27 March 1816. *Jane Austen's Letters*, ed. R. W. Chapman (1932), p. 451

JOHN CLARKE

fl. 1639

- 31 He that would thrive
Must rise at five;
He that hath thriven
May lie till seven. *Paræmiologia Anglo-Latina* (1639)

CLARKE—CLOUGH

- 1 Home is home, though it be never so homely.
Paræmiologia Anglo-Latina (1639)

HENRY CLAY

1777-1852

- 2 I had rather be right than be President.
To Senator Preston of South Carolina, 1839
- 3 The gentleman [Josiah Quincy] can not have forgotten his own sentiments, uttered even on the floor of this House, 'peaceably if we can, forcibly if we must'.
Speech, 8 Jan. 1813

SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS

see

MARK TWAIN

JOHN CLEVELAND

1613-1658

- 4 Had Cain been Scot, God would have changed his doom,
Nor forced him wander, but confined him home.
The Rebel Scot

STEPHEN GROVER CLEVELAND

1837-1908

- 5 I have considered the pension list of the republic a roll of honour.
Veto of Dependent Pension Bill, 5 July 1888

ROBERT CLIVE, LORD CLIVE

1725-1774

- 6 By God, Mr. Chairman, at this moment I stand astonished at my own moderation!
Reply during Parliamentary cross-examination, 1773
- 7 I feel that I am reserved for some end or other.
Words when his pistol failed to go off twice, in his attempt to commit suicide. G. R. Gleig, Life, ch. 1

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH

1819-1861

- 8 Rome, believe me, my friend, is like its own Monte Testaceo,
Merely a marvellous mass of broken and castaway wine-pots.
Amours de Voyage, c. 1. ii
- 9 The horrible pleasure of pleasing inferior people.
Ib. xi
- 10 Juxtaposition, in short; and what is juxtaposition?
Ib.
- 11 Allah is great, no doubt, and Juxtaposition his prophet.
Ib. III. vi
- 12 Mild monastic faces in quiet collegiate cloisters.
Ib. ix
- 13 Tibur is beautiful, too, and the orchard slopes, and the Anio
Falling, falling yet, to the ancient lyrical cadence.
Ib. xi

- 14 Whither depart the souls of the brave that die in the battle,
Die in the lost, lost fight, for the cause that perishes with them?
Amours de Voyage, v. vi.

- 15 Say, 'I am flitting about many years from brain unto brain of
Feeble and restless youths born to inglorious days:
But,' so finish the word, 'I was writ in a Roman chamber,
When from Janiculan heights thundered the cannon of France.'
Ib. end

- 16 The grave man, nicknamed Adam.
The Bothie of Tober-na-Vuolich, i

- 17 Over a ledge of granite
Into a granite bason the amber torrent descended.
Ib.

- 18 Good, too, Logic, of course; in itself, but not in fine weather.
Ib. ii

- 19 Petticoats up to the knees, or even, it might be, above them.
Ib.

- 20 Hope an Antinoüs mere, Hyperion of calves the Piper.
Ib.

- 21 Sesquipedalian blackguard.
Ib.

- 22 *Thicksides* and hairy Aldrich.
Ib.

- 23 Gay in the mazy
Moving, imbibing the rosy, and pointing a gun at the horny!
Ib. iii

- 24 Grace is given of God, but knowledge is bought in the market.
Ib. iv

- 25 Bright October was come, the misty-bright October.
Ib. vi

- 26 Dangerous Corryvreckan.
Ib. ix

- 27 This Rachel-and-Leah is marriage.
Ib.

- 28 They are married, and gone to New Zealand.
Ib.

- 29 Delicious. Ah!
What else is like the gondola?
Dipsychus, pt. 1. iv

- 30 How pleasant it is to have money, heigh-ho!
How pleasant it is to have money.
Ib.

- 31 'There is no God,' the wicked saith,
'And truly it's a blessing,
For what he might have done with us
It's better only guessing.'
Ib. v

- 32 But country folks who live beneath
The shadow of the steeple;
The parson and the parson's wife,
And mostly married people;

- Youths green and happy in first love,
So thankful for illusion;
And men caught out in what the world
Calls guilt, in first confusion;
And almost every one when age,
Disease, or sorrows strike him,
Inclines to think there is a God,
Or something very like Him.
Ib.

- 33 Home, Rose, and home, Provence and La Palie.
Les Vaches

- 34 Thou shalt have one God only; who
Would be at the expense of two?
The Latest Decalogue

- 35 Thou shalt not kill; but need'st not strive
Officupusly to keep alive.
Ib.

CLOUGH—COKAYNE

1 Do not adultery commit;
 Advantage rarely comes of it. *The Latest Decalogue*

2 Thou shalt not steal; an empty feat,
 When it's so lucrative to cheat. *Ib.*

3 Thou shalt not covet; but tradition
 Approves all forms of competition. *Ib.*

4 Lo, here is God, and there is God!
 Believe it not, O Man. *When Israel came out of Egypt*

5 What voice did on my spirit fall,
 Peschiera, when thy bridge I crost?
 'Tis better to have fought and lost,
 Than never to have fought at all.' *Peschiera*

6 As ships, becalmed at eve, that lay
 With canvas drooping, side by side,
 Two towers of sail at dawn of day
 Are scarce long leagues apart descried.
Qua Cursum Ventus

7 O bounding breeze, O rushing seas!
 At last, at last, unite them there! *Ib.*

8 Say not the struggle naught availeth,
 The labour and the wounds are vain,
 The enemy faints not, nor faileth,
 And as things have been, things remain.
 If hopes were dupes, fears may be liars;
 It may be, in yon smoke concealed,
 Your comrades chase e'en now the fliers,
 And, but for you, possess the field.
 For while the tired waves, vainly breaking,
 Seem here no painful inch to gain,
 Far back through creeks and inlets making
 Comes silent, flooding in, the main.

And not by eastern windows only,
 When daylight comes, comes in the light,
 In front the sun climbs slow, how slowly,
 But westward, look, the land is bright.
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth

9 To finger idly some old Gordian knot,
 Unskilled to sunder, and too weak to cleave,
 And with much toil attain to half-believe.
Songs in Absence, Come back, Come back

10 Green fields of England! whereso'er
 Across this watery waste we fare,
 Your image at our hearts we bear,
 Green fields of England, everywhere.
Ib. Green Fields of England!

11 Some future day when what is now is not,
 When all old faults and follies are forgot.
Ib. Some Future Day

12 That out of sight is out of mind
 Is true of most we leave behind.
Ib. That Out of Sight

13 Where lies the land to which the ship would go?
 Far, far ahead, is all her seamen know.
 And where the land she travels from? Away,
 Far, far behind, is all that they can say.
Ib. Where Lies the Land

14 It fortifies my soul to know
 That, though I perish, Truth is so:
 That, howsoe'er I stray and range,
 Whate'er I do, Thou dost not change.
 I steadier step when I recall
 That, if I slip, Thou dost not fall.
With Whom Is No Variableness

SIR WILLIAM LAIRD CLOWES
 1856-1905

15 The Glorious First of June.
Page-heading in 'The Royal Navy: a History
 (1899), vol. iv, p. 225. Taken from explanatory
 pamphlet accompanying Cleveley's prints of the
 action: *Two prints . . . representing the Glorious*
and Memorable Action of the First of June 1794

WILLIAM COBBETT
 1762-1835

16 The slavery of the tea and coffee and other slop-
 kettle. *Advice to Young Men*, letter i, 31

17 Nouns of number, or multitude, such as *Mob*,
Parliament, *Rabble*, *House of Commons*, *Regi-*
ment, *Court of King's Bench*, *Den of Thieves*,
 and the like.
English Grammar, letter xvii, *Syntax as Relating*
to Pronouns

18 All is vulgar, all clumsy, all dull, all torpid inanity.
Ib. letter xxiv, *Six Lessons*, Lesson 4

19 From a very early age, I had imbibed the opinion,
 that it was every man's duty to do all that lay in
 his power to leave his country as good as he had
 found it. *Political Register*, 22 Dec. 1832

20 But what is to be the fate of the great wen [London]
 of all? The monster, called . . . 'the metropolis of
 the empire'? *Rural Rides*, 1821

RICHARD COBDEN
 1804-1865

21 I believe it has been said that one copy of *The Times*
 contains more useful information than the whole
 of the historical works of Thucydides.
Speech, Manchester, 27 Dec. 1850

CHARLES COBORN
 1852-1945

22 Two lovely black eyes,
 Oh! what a surprise!
 Only for telling a man he was wrong,
 Two lovely black eyes! *Two Lovely Black Eyes*

ALISON COCKBURN
 1713-1794

23 I've seen the smiling of Fortune beguiling,
 I've felt all its favours and found its decay.
The Flowers of the Forest

24 I've seen the forest, adorn'd the foremost,
 With flowers of the fairest, most pleasant and gay:
 Sae bonny was their blooming, their scent the air
 perfuming;
 But now they are wither'd and weeded away. *Ib.*

25 For the flowers of the forest are withered away. *Ib.*

SIR ASTON COKAYNE
 1608-1684

26 Sydney, whom we yet admire
 Lighting our little torches at his fire.
Funeral Elegy on Mr. Michael Drayton

COKE—COLERIDGE

DESMOND F. T. COKE

1879-1931

- 1 His blade struck the water a full second before any other . . . until . . . as the boats began to near the winning-post, his own was dipping into the water twice as often as any other.

Sandford of Merton (1903), ch. xii. Often quoted as 'All rowed fast but none so fast as stroke', and attrib. to Ouida.

SIR EDWARD COKE

1552-1634

- 2 Magna Charta is such a fellow, that he will have no sovereign.

On the Lords' Amendment to the Petition of Right, 17 May 1628. Rushworth's *Hist. Coll.*, 1659, i

- 3 How long soever it hath continued, if it be against reason, it is of no force in law.

Institutes: Commentary upon Littleton. First Institute, § 80

- 4 Reason is the life of the law, nay the common law itself is nothing else but reason. . . . The law, which is perfection of reason. *Ib.* § 138

- 5 The gladsome light of Jurisprudence. *Ib. epilogus*

- 6 Syllables govern the world. *Ib.*

- 7 For a man's house is his castle, *et domus sua cuique est tutissimum refugium.* *Ib. Third Institute*, cap. 73

- 8 Six hours in sleep, in law's grave study six, Four spend in prayer, the rest on Nature fix.

Pandects, lib. II, tit. iv, *De in Jus vocando*

- 9 The house of every one is to him as his castle and fortress. *Semayne's Case*, 5 Rep. 91b

- 10 They [corporations] cannot commit treason, nor be outlawed, nor excommunicate, for they have no souls. *Sutton's Hospital Case*, 10 Rep. 32b

HARTLEY COLERIDGE

1796-1849

- 11 But what is Freedom? Rightly understood, A universal licence to be good. *Liberty*

- 12 She is not fair to outward view
As many maidens be;
Her loveliness I never knew
Until she smiled on me.
Oh! then I saw her eye was bright,
A well of love, a spring of light. *Song. She is not Fair*

- 13 Her very frowns are fairer far,
Than smiles of other maidens are. *Ib.*

- 14 Old times unqueen thee, and old loves endear thee.
To a Lofty Beauty, from her Poor Kinsman

SIR JOHN COLERIDGE, BARON COLERIDGE

1820-1894

- 15 I speak not of this college or of that, but of the University as a whole; and, gentlemen, what a whole Oxford is!
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 29

MARY ELIZABETH COLERIDGE

1861-1907

- 16 Mother of God! no lady thou:
Common woman of common earth! *Our Lady*

- 17 We were young, we were merry, we were very, very wise,
And the door stood open at our feast,
When there passed us a woman with the West in her eyes,
And a man with his back to the East. *Unwelcome*

SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE

1772-1834

- 18 It is an ancient Mariner,
And he stoppeth one of three.
'By thy long grey beard and glittering eye,
Now wherefore stopp'st thou me?'
The Ancient Mariner, pt. i

- 19 The guests are met, the feast is set:
May'st hear the merry din. *Ib.*

- 20 He holds him with his skinny hand,
'There was a ship,' quoth he.
'Hold off! unhand me, grey-beard loon!'
Eftsoons his hand dropt he.

He holds him with his glittering eye—
The Wedding-Guest stood still,
And listens like a three years' child:
The Mariner hath his will.

- The Wedding-Guest sat on a stone:
He cannot choose but hear;
And thus spake on that ancient man,
The bright-eyed Mariner. *Ib.*

- 21 The ship was cheered, the harbour cleared,
Merrily did we drop
Below the kirk, below the hill,
Below the lighthouse top.
The Sun came up upon the left.
Out of the sea came he!
And he shone bright, and on the right
Went down into the sea. *Ib.*

- 22 The Wedding-Guest here beat his breast,
For he heard the loud bassoon. *Ib.*

- 23 The bride hath paced into the hall,
Red as a rose is she. *Ib.*

- 24 As who pursued with yell and blow
Still treads the shadow of his foe,
And forward bends his head. *Ib.*

- 25 And ice, mast-high, came floating by,
As green as emerald. *Ib.*

- 26 The ice was here, the ice was there,
The ice was all around:
It cracked and growled, and roared and howled,
Like noises in a swound! *Ib.*

- 27 It ate the food it ne'er had eat,
And round and round it flew.
The ice did split with a thunder-fit;
The helmsman steered us through! *Ib.*

- 28 And a good south wind sprung up behind;
The Albatross did follow,
And every day, for food or play,
Came to the mariner's hollo! *Ib.*

COLERIDGE

- 1 'God save thee, ancient Mariner!
From the fiends that plague thee thus!—
Why look'st thou so?—With my cross-bow
I shot the Albatross. *The Ancient Mariner*, pt. i
- 2 Nor dim nor red, like God's own head,
The glorious Sun uprist. *Ib.* pt. ii
- 3 We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea. *Ib.*
- 4 All in a hot and copper sky,
The bloody Sun, at noon,
Right up above the mast did stand,
No bigger than the Moon. *Ib.*
- 5 As idle as a painted ship
Upon a painted ocean. *Ib.*
- 6 Water, water, every where,
And all the boards did shrink;
Water, water, every where.
Nor any drop to drink.
The very deep did rot: O Christ!
That ever this should be!
Yea, slimy things did crawl with legs
Upon the slimy sea.
About, about, in reel and rout
The death-fires danced at night;
The water, like a witch's oils,
Burnt green, and blue and white. *Ib.*
- 7 Nine fathom deep he had followed us
From the land of mist and snow. *Ib.*
- 8 There passed a weary time. Each throat
Was parched, and glazed each eye.
A weary time! a weary time!
How glazed each weary eye. *Ib.* pt. iii
- 9 I bit my arm, I sucked the blood,
And cried, A sail! a sail!
- 10 Gramercy! they for joy did grin,
And all at once their breath drew in,
As they were drinking all. *Ib.*
- 11 When that strange shape drove suddenly
Betwixt us and the Sun. *Ib.*
- 12 And straight the Sun was flecked with bars,
(Heaven's Mother send us grace!)
As if through a dungeon-grate he peered
With broad and burning face. *Ib.*
- 13 *Her* lips were red, *her* looks were free,
Her locks were yellow as gold:
Her skin was white as leprosy,
The Night-mare LIFE-IN-DEATH was she,
Who thicks man's blood with cold.
The naked hulk alongside came,
And the twain were casting dice;
'The game is done! I've won! I've won!'
Quoth she, and whistles thrice. *Ib.*
- 14 The Sun's rim dips; the stars rush out:
At one stride comes the dark;
With far-heard whisper, o'er the sea,
Off shot the spectre-bark. *Ib.*
- 15 We listened and looked sideways up!
- 16 The hornèd Moon, with one bright star
Within the nether tip. *Ib.*
- 17 Each turned his face with a ghastly pang,
And cursed me with his eye. *Ib.*
- 18 And every soul, it passed me by,
Like the whizz of my cross-bow!
The Ancient Mariner, pt. iii
- 19 'I fear thee, ancient Mariner!
I fear thy skinny hand!
And thou art long, and lank, and brown,
As is the ribbed sea-sand.' *Ib.* pt. iv
- 20 Alone, alone, all, all alone,
Alone on a wide wide sea!
And never a saint took pity on
My soul in agony. *Ib.*
- 21 And a thousand thousand slimy things
Lived on; and so did I. *Ib.*
- 22 An orphan's curse would drag to hell
A spirit from on high;
But oh! more horrible than that
Is the curse in a dead man's eye. *Ib.*
- 23 The moving Moon went up the sky,
And no where did abide:
Softly she was going up,
And a star or two beside. *Ib.*
- 24 And everywhere the blue sky belongs to them, and
is their appointed rest and their native country
and their own natural homes, which they enter un-
announced, as lords that are certainly expected,
and yet there is a silent joy at their arrival [the
stars]. *Ib.* (gloss)
- 25 But where the ship's huge shadow lay,
The charmed water burned alway
A still and awful red. *Ib.*
- 26 A spring of love gushed from my heart,
And I blessed them unaware. *Ib.*
- 27 Oh Sleep! it is a gentle thing,
Beloved from pole to pole,
To Mary Queen the praise be given!
She sent the gentle sleep from Heaven,
That slid into my soul. *Ib.* pt. v
- 28 The silly buckets on the deck,
That had so long remained,
I dreamt that they were filled with dew;
And when I awoke, it rained. *Ib.*
- 29 Sure I had drunken in my dreams,
And still my body drank. *Ib.*
- 30 Beneath the lightning and the Moon
The dead men gave a groan. *Ib.*
- 31 It had been strange, even in a dream,
To have seen those dead men rise. *Ib.*
- 32 We were a ghastly crew. *Ib.*
- 33 The body of my brother's son
Stood by me, knee to knee:
The body and I pulled at one rope,
But he said nought to me. *Ib.*
- 34 How they seemed to fill the sea and air
With their sweet jargoning! *Ib.*
- 35 It ceased; yet still the sails made on
A pleasant noise till noon,
A noise like of a hidden brook
In the leafy month of June,
That to the sleeping woods all night
Singeth a quiet tune. *Ib.*
- 36 With a short uneasy motion. *Ib.*
- 37 Quoth he, 'The man hath penance done,
And penance more will do.' *Ib.*

COLERIDGE

- 1 The air is cut away before,
And closes from behind. *The Ancient Mariner*, pt. vi
- 2 Like one, that on a lonesome road
Doth walk in fear and dread,
And having once turned round walks on,
And turns no more his head;
Because he knows, a frightful fiend
Doth close behind him tread.
- 3 It raised my hair, it fanned my cheek
Like a meadow-gale of spring.
- 4 Oh! dream of joy! is this indeed
The lighthouse top I see?
Is this the hill? is this the kirk?
Is this mine own countree?
- 5 O let me be awake, my God!
Or let me sleep alway.
- 6 A man all light, a seraph-man,
On every corse there stood.
This seraph-band, each waved his hand:
It was a heavenly sight!
They stood as signals to the land,
Each one a lovely light.
- 7 No voice; but oh! the silence sank
Like music on my heart.
- 8 This Hermit good lives in that wood
Which slopes down to the sea.
How loudly his sweet voice he rears!
He loves to talk with mariners
That come from a far countree.
He kneels at morn, and noon, and eve—
He hath a cushion plump:
It is the moss that wholly hides
The rotted old oak-stump.
- 9 Brown skeletons of leaves that lag
My forest-brook along;
When the ivy-tod is heavy with snow,
And the owl whoops to the wolf below,
That eats the she-wolf's young.
- 10 Under the water it rumbled on,
Still louder and more dread:
It reached the ship, it split the bay;
The ship went down like lead.
- 11 I moved my lips—the Pilot shrieked
And fell down in a fit;
The holy Hermit raised his eyes,
And prayed where he did sit.
I took the oars: the Pilot's boy,
Who now doth crazy go,
Laughed loud and long, and all the while
His eyes went to and fro.
'Ha! ha!' quoth he, 'full plain I see,
The Devil knows how to row'.
- 12 I pass, like night, from land to land;
I have strange power of speech;
That moment that his face I see,
I know the man that must hear me:
To him my tale I teach.
- 13 And hark the little vesper-bell,
Which biddeth me to prayer!
- 14 O Wedding-Guest! this soul hath been
Alone on a wide wide sea:
So lonely 'twas, that God himself
Scarce seemed there to be.
- 15 O sweeter than the marriage-feast,
'Tis sweeter far to me,
To walk together to the kirk
With a goodly company.
To walk together to the kirk,
And all together pray,
While each to his great Father bends,
Old men, and babes, and loving friends
And youths and maidens gay!
The Ancient Mariner, pt. vii
- Ib.* 16 He prayeth well, who loveth well
Both man and bird and beast.
He prayeth best, who loveth best
All things both great and small;
Ib. For the dear God who loveth us,
He made and loveth all. *Ib.*
- Ib.* 17 He went like one that hath been stunned,
And is of sense forlorn:
A sadder and a wiser man,
He rose the morrow morn. *Ib.*
- 18 That he sings, and he sings; and for ever sings he—
'I love my Love, and my Love loves me!'
Ib. *Answer to a Child's Question*
- 19 And the Spring comes slowly up this way,
Ib. *Christabel*, pt. i
- 20 I guess, 'twas frightful there to see
A lady so richly clad as she—
Beautiful exceedingly! *Ib.*
- 21 Carved with figures strange and sweet,
All made out of the carver's brain. *Ib.*
- 22 A sight to dream of, not to tell!
Ib.
- 23 But this she knows, in joys and woes,
That saints will aid if men will call:
For the blue sky bends over all! *Ib.*
- Ib.* pt. vii 24 Each matin bell, the Baron saith,
Knells us back to a world of death. *Ib.* pt. ii
- 25 Alas! they had been friends in youth;
But whispering tongues can poison truth. *Ib.*
- Ib.* 26 And constancy lives in realms above;
And life is thorny; and youth is vain;
And to be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain. *Ib.*
- Ib.* 27 They stood aloof, the scars remaining,
Like cliffs which had been rent asunder;
A dreary sea now flows between. *Ib.*
- 28 In Köhln, a town of monks and bones,
And pavements fang'd with murderous stones
And rags, and hags, and hideous wenches;
I counted two and seventy stenches,
All well defined, and several stinks!
Ye Nymphs that reign o'er sewers and sinks,
The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne;
Ib. But tell me, Nymphs, what power divine
Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine? *Cologne*
- 29 My eyes make pictures, when they are shut.
A Day-Dream
- Ib.* 30 Well! If the Bard was weatherwise, who made
The grand old ballad of Sir Patrick Spence.
Ib. *Dejection: an Ode*
- 31 A grief without a pang, void, dark and drear,
A stifled, drowsy, unimpassioned grief,
Which finds no natural outlet, no relief,
Ib. In word, or sigh, or tear. *Ib.*

COLERIDGE

- 1 And those thin clouds above, in flakes and bars,
That give away their motion to the stars.
Dejection: an Ode
- 2 I see them all so excellently fair,
I see, not feel, how beautiful they are!
- 3 I may not hope from outward forms to win
The passion and the life, whose fountains are within.
Ib.
- 4 O Lady! we receive but what we give,
And in our life alone does Nature live.
Ib.
- 5 A light, a glory, a fair luminous cloud
Enveloping the Earth.
Ib.
- 6 Joy is the sweet voice, joy the luminous cloud—
We in ourselves rejoice!
And thence flows all that charms our ear or sight,
All melodies the echoes of that voice,
All colours a suffusion from that light.
Ib.
- 7 From his brimstone bed at break of day
A walking the Devil is gone,
To visit his snug little farm the earth,
And see how his stock goes on.
The Devil's Thoughts. (See 507: 19-22)
- 8 And backward and forward he switched his long tail
As a gentleman switches his cane.
Ib.
- 9 His jacket was red and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where the tail came through.
Ib.
- 10 He saw a Lawyer killing a viper
On a dunghill hard by his own stable;
And the Devil smiled, for it put him in mind
Of Cain and his brother, Abel.
Ib.
- 11 He saw a cottage with a double coach-house,
A cottage of gentility;
And the Devil did grin, for his darling sin
Is pride that apes humility.
Ib.
- 12 As he went through Cold-Bath Fields he saw
A solitary cell;
And the Devil was pleased, for it gave him a hint
For improving his prisons in Hell.
Ib.
- 13 With Donne, whose muse on dromedary trots,
Wreath iron pokers into true-love knots.
On Donne's Poetry
- 14 What is an Epigram? a dwarfish whole,
Its body brevity, and wit its soul.
Epigram
- 15 Swans sing before they die—'twere no bad thing
Did certain persons die before they sing.
Epigram on a Volunteer Singer
- 16 Stop, Christian passer-by!—Stop, child of God.
Epitaph for Himself
- 17 That he who many a year with toil of breath
Found death in life, may here find life in death. *Ib.*
- 18 Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care:
The opening bud to Heaven convey'd,
And bade it blossom there. *Epitaph on an Infant*
- 19 Forth from his dark and lonely hiding-place
(Portentous sight!) the owlet Atheism,
Sailing on obscene wings athwart the noon,
Drops his blue-fringed lids, and holds them close,
And hooting at the glorious sun in Heaven,
Cries out, 'Where is it?' *Fears in Solitude*
- 20 Letters four do form his name. [Pitt.]
Fire, Famine and Slaughter
- 21 With what deep worship I have still adored
The spirit of divinest Liberty. *France*
- 22 So for the mother's sake the child was dear,
And dearer was the mother for the child.
*Sonnet to a Friend Who Asked How I Felt When
the Nurse First Presented My Infant to Me*
- 23 The frost performs its secret ministry,
Unhelped by any wind. *Frost at Midnight*
- 24 Only that film, which fluttered on the grate,
Still flutters there, the sole unquiet thing. *Ib.*
- 25 Therefore all seasons shall be sweet to thee,
Whether the summer clothe the general earth
With greenness, or the redbreast sit and sing
Betwixt the tufts of snow on the bare branch
Of mossy apple-tree, while the night thatch
Smokes in the sun-thaw; whether the eave-drops
fall
Heard only in the trances of the blast,
Or if the secret ministry of frost
Shall hang them up in silent icicles,
Quietly shining to the quiet moon. *Ib.*
- 26 It sounds like stories from the land of spirits
If any man obtain that which he merits
Or any merit that which he obtains.
The Good, Great Man
- 27 'Tis sweet to him who all the week
Through city-crowds must push his way,
To stroll alone through fields and woods,
And hallow thus the Sabbath-day. *Home-Sick*
- 28 Hast thou a charm to stay the morning-star
In his steep course?
Hymn before Sun-rise, in the Vale of Chamouni
- 29 And visited all night by troops of stars. *Ib.*
- 30 Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God. *Ib.*
- 31 The Knight's bones are dust,
And his good sword rust;—
His soul is with the saints, I trust.
The Knight's Tomb
- 32 In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree:
Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.
So twice five miles of fertile ground
With walls and towers were girdled round:
And there were gardens bright with sinuous rills,
Where blossomed many an incense-bearing tree;
And here were forests ancient as the hills,
Enfolding sunny spots of greenery.
But oh! that deep romantic chasm which slanted
Down the green hill athwart a cedarn cover!
A savage place! as holy and enchanted
As e'er beneath a waning moon was haunted
By woman wailing for her demon-lover!
And from this chasm, with ceaseless turmoil seething,
As if this earth in fast thick pants were breathing,
A mighty fountain momently was forced.
Kubla Khan
- 33 And 'mid these dancing rocks at once and ever
It flung up momentarily the sacred river.
Five miles meandering with a mazy motion
Through wood and dale the sacred river ran,
Then reached the caverns measureless to man,
And sank in tumult to a lifeless ocean:

COLERIDGE

- And 'mid this tumult Kubla heard from far
Ancestral voices prophesying war!
The shadow of the dome of pleasure
Floated midway on the waves;
Where was heard the mingled measure
From the fountain and the caves.
It was a miracle of rare device,
A sunny pleasure-dome with caves of ice!
A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw:
It was an Abyssinian maid,
And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora.
Could I revive within me
Her symphony and song,
To such a deep delight 'twould win me,
That with music loud and long,
I would build that dome in air,
That sunny dome! those caves of ice!
And all who heard should see them there,
And all should cry, Beware! Beware!
His flashing eyes, his floating hair!
Weave a circle round him thrice,
And close your eyes with holy dread,
For he on honey-dew hath fed,
And drunk the milk of Paradise. *Kubla Khan*
- 1 This Lime-Tree Bower my Prison. *Title*
- 2 A charm
For thee, my gentle-hearted Charles, to whom
No sound is dissonant which tells of Life. *Ib.* l. 74
- 3 All thoughts, all passions, all delights,
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of Love,
And feed his sacred flame. *Love*
- 4 Trochee trips from long to short. *Metrical Feet*
- 5 Iambics march from short to long;—
With a leap and a bound the swift Anapaests throng. *Ib.*
- 6 Choose thou whatever suits the line;
Call me Sappho, call me Chloris,
Call me Lalage or Doris,
Only, only call me thine. *Names*
- 7 'Most musical, most melancholy' bird!
A melancholy bird? Oh! idle thought!
In Nature there is nothing melancholy. *The Nightingale*
- 8 In the hexameter rises the fountain's silvery column;
In the pentameter aye falling in melody back. *Ovidian Elegiac Metre*
- 9 The fair humanities of old religion. *Piccolomini*, II. iv
- 10 But still the heart doth need a language, still
Doth the old instinct bring back the old names. *Ib.*
- 11 Something childish, but very natural. *Title*
- 12 O! I do love thee, meek *Simplicity!*
Sonnets Attempted in the Manner of Contemporary Writers. 2. To Simplicity
- 13 And this reft house is that the which he built,
Lamented Jack!
Ib. 3. *On a Ruined House in a Romantic Country*
- 14 A mother is a mother still,
The holiest thing alive. *The Three Graves*, pt. III. x
- 15 We ne'er can be
Made happy by compulsion. *The Three Graves*, pt. IV. xii
- 16 Never, believe me,
Appear the Immortals,
Never alone. *Visit of the Gods (Imit. from Schiller)*
- 17 All Nature seems at work. Slugs leave their lair—
The bees are stirring—birds are on the wing—
And Winter slumbering in the open air,
Wears on his smiling face a dream of Spring!
And I the while, the sole unbusy thing,
Nor honey make, nor pair, nor build, nor sing. *Work Without Hope*
- 18 Work without hope draws nectar in a sieve,
And hope without an object cannot live. *Ib.*
- 19 Poor little Foal of an oppressed race!
I love the languid patience of thy face. *To a Young Ass*
- 20 Verse, a breeze mid blossoms straying,
Where Hope clung feeding, like a bee—
Both were mine! Life went a-maying
With Nature, Hope, and Poesy,
When I was young! *Youth and Age*
- 21 Like some poor nigh-related guest,
That may not rudely be dismiss;
Yet hath outstay'd his welcome while,
And tells the jest without the smile. *Ib.*
- 22 He who begins by loving Christianity better than
Truth will proceed by loving his own sect or church
better than Christianity, and end by loving himself
better than all. *Aids to Reflection: Moral and Religious Aphorisms*, xxv
- 23 The most happy marriage I can picture or imagine to
myself would be the union of a deaf man to a blind
woman. *T. Allsop's Recollections* (1836)
- 24 If men could learn from history, what lessons it might
teach us! But passion and party blind our eyes,
and the light which experience gives is a lantern on
the stern, which shines only on the waves behind
us! *Ib.* (18 Dec. 1831)
- 25 Until you understand a writer's ignorance, presume
yourself ignorant of his understanding. *Biographia Literaria*, ch. 12
- 26 That willing suspension of disbelief for the moment,
which constitutes poetic faith. *Ib.* ch. 14
- 27 Our *myriad-minded* Shakespeare. Note 'Ανὴρ μυριόψυχος,
a phrase which I have borrowed from a Greek
monk, who applies it to a Patriarch of Constanti-
nople. *Ib.* ch. 15
- 28 No man was ever yet a great poet, without being at the
same time a profound philosopher. *Ib.*
- 29 The dwarf sees farther than the giant, when he has the
giant's shoulder to mount on. *The Friend*, § i, Essay 8
- 30 Reviewers are usually people who would have been
poets, historians, biographers, &c., if they could;
they have tried their talents at one or at the other,
and have failed; therefore they turn critics. *Lectures on Shakespeare and Milton*, i
- 31 Summer has set in with its usual severity.
Remark quoted in Lamb's Letter to V. Novello,
9 May 1826

- 1 The last speech, [Iago's soliloquy] the motive-hunting of motiveless malignity—how awful!
Notes on the Tragedies of Shakespeare, Othello

- 2 From whatever place I write you will expect that part of my 'Travels' will consist of excursions in my own mind.

Satyrane's Letters, ii. [*The Friend*, 7 Dec. 1809
 No. 16. *Biographia Literaria*]

- 3 Schiller has the material sublime.

Table Talk, 29 Dec. 1822

- 4 You abuse snuff! Perhaps it is the final cause of the human nose.

Ib. 4 Jan. 1823

- 5 To see him [Kean] act, is like reading Shakespeare by flashes of lightning.

Ib. 27 Apr. 1823

- 6 I wish our clever young poets would remember my homely definitions of prose and poetry; that is, prose = words in their best order;—poetry = the best words in the best order.

Ib. 12 July 1827

- 7 The man's desire is for the woman; but the woman's desire is rarely other than for the desire of the man.

Ib. 23 July 1827

- 8 My mind is in a state of philosophical doubt as to animal magnetism.

Ib. 30 Apr. 1830

- 9 Poetry is certainly something more than good sense, but it must be good sense at all events; just as a palace is more than a house, but it must be a house, at least.

Ib. 9 May 1830

- 10 Swift was *anima Rabelaisii habitans in sicco*—the soul of Rabelais dwelling in a dry place.

Ib. 15 June 1830

- 11 The misfortune is, that he [Tennyson] has begun to write verses without very well understanding what metre is.

Ib. 24 Apr. 1833

- 12 When I was a boy, I was fondest of Æschylus; in youth and middle-age I preferred Euripides; now in my declining years I prefer Sophocles. I can now at length see that Sophocles is the most perfect. Yet he never rises to the sublime simplicity of Æschylus—a simplicity of design, I mean—nor diffuses himself in the passionate outpourings of Euripides.

Ib. 1 July 1833

- 13 That passage is what I call the sublime dashed to pieces by cutting too close with the fiery four-in-hand round the corner of nonsense.

Ib. 20 Jan. 1834

- 14 I believe Shakespeare was not a whit more intelligible in his own day than he is now to an educated man, except for a few local allusions of no consequence. He is of no age—nor of any religion, or party or profession. The body and substance of his works came out of the unfathomable depths of his own oceanic mind: his observation and reading, which was considerable, supplied him with the drapery of his figures.

Ib. 15 Mar. 1834

- 15 This dark frieze-coated, hoarse, teeth-chattering Month.

Watchman, No. 6. Apr. 1796

- 16 Poor Lamb, if he wants any knowledge, he may apply to me.

Ascribed by Lamb in a Letter to Southey, 28 July 1798

JESSE COLLINGS

1831-1920

- 17 Three acres and a cow.
Phrase used in his land-reform propaganda of 1885. (See 339:2)

JOHN CHURTON COLLINS

1848-1908

- 18 To ask advice is in nine cases out of ten to tout for flattery.
Maxims and Reflections, No. 59

MORTIMER COLLINS

1827-1876

- 19 A man is as old as he's feeling,
 A woman as old as she looks.
The Unknown Quantity

WILLIAM COLLINS

1721-1759

- 20 Fair Fidele's grassy tomb. *Dirge in Cymbeline*
- 21 And rifle all the breathing Spring. *Ib.*
- 22 Each lonely scene shall thee restore,
 For thee the tear be duly shed;
 Belov'd till life can charm no more,
 And mourn'd, till Pity's self be dead. *Ib.*
- 23 If aught of oaten stop, or pastoral song,
 May hope, O pensive Eve, to soothe thine ear.
Ode to Evening
- 24 While now the bright-haired sun
 Sits in yon western tent, whose cloudy skirts,
 With brede ethereal wove,
 O'erhang his wavy bed:
 Now air is hush'd, save where the weak-ey'd bat,
 With short shrill shriek flits by on leathern wing,
 Or where the beetle winds
 His small but sullen horn,
 As oft he rises 'midst the twilight path,
 Against the pilgrim borne in heedless hum. *Ib.*
- 25 Hamlets brown, and dim-discover'd spires. *Ib.*
- 26 Bathe thy breathing tresses, meekest Eve! *Ib.*
- 27 Round the moist marge of each cold Hebride isle.
Ode on the Popular Superstitions of the Highlands
- 28 Tho' taste, tho' genius bless,
 To some divine excess,
 Faints the cold work till thou inspire the whole.
Ode to Simplicity
- 29 How sleep the brave, who sink to rest,
 By all their country's wishes blest!
Ode Written in the Year 1746
- 30 By fairy hands their knell is rung,
 By forms unseen their dirge is sung;
 There Honour comes, a pilgrim grey,
 To bless the turf that wraps their clay,
 And Freedom shall awhile repair,
 To dwell a weeping hermit there! *Ib.*
- 31 When Music, heav'nly maid, was young.
The Passions, an Ode for Music

COLLINS—CONGREVE

1 With eyes up-rai's'd, as one inspir'd,
Pale Melancholy sate retir'd,
And from her wild sequester'd seat,
In notes by distance made more sweet,
Pour'd thro' the mellow horn her pensive soul.
The Passions, an Ode for Music

2 In hollow murmurs died away. *Ib.*
3 O Music, sphere-descended maid. *Ib.*
4 Too nicely Jonson knew the critic's part,
Nature in him was almost lost in Art.
Verses to Sir Thomas Hanmer

GEORGE COLMAN

1732-1794

5 Love and a cottage! Eh, Fanny! Ah, give me in-
difference and a coach and six!
The Clandestine Marriage, I. ii

GEORGE COLMAN

1762-1836

6 Mum's the word. *Battle of Hexham, II. i*
7 Praise the bridge that carried you over.
Heir-at-Law, I. i

8 Lord help you! Tell 'em Queen Anne's dead. *Ib.*
9 Oh, London is a fine town,
A very famous city,
Where all the streets are paved with gold,
And all the maidens pretty. *Ib. ii*

10 Not to be sneezed at. *Ib. II. i*
11 Oh, Miss Bailey! Unfortunate Miss Bailey!
Love Laughs at Locksmiths, Act II, Song

12 Says he, 'I am a handsome man, but I'm a gay
deceiver.' *Ib.*
13 Johnson's style was grand and Gibbon's elegant; the
stateliness of the former was sometimes pedantic,
and the polish of the latter was occasionally finical.
Johnson marched to kettle-drums and trumpets;
Gibbon moved to flutes and hautboys: Johnson
hewed passages through the Alps, while Gibbon
levelled walks through parks and gardens.
Random Records (1830), i. 121

14 My father was an eminent button maker—but I had
a soul above buttons—I panted for a liberal pro-
fession. *Sylvester Daggerwood, I. x*

15 His heart runs away with his head.
Who Wants a Guinea?, I. i

16 Impaling worms to torture fish.
Lady of the Wreck, c. II. I. 18

17 Mynheer Vandunck, though he never was drunk,
Sipped brandy and water gayly.
Mynheer Vandunck

18 Like two single gentlemen roll'd into one.
*My Nightgown and Slippers. Lodgings for Single
Gentlemen*

19 When taken, To be well shaken.
Ib. Newcastle Apothecary

CHARLES CALEB COLTON

1780?-1832

20 When you have nothing to say, say nothing.
Lacon, vol. I, No. 183

21 Examinations are formidable even to the best pre-
pared, for the greatest fool may ask more than the
wisest man can answer. *Ib. No. 322*

22 If you would be known, and not know, vegetate in
a village; if you would know, and not be known,
live in a city. *Lacon, vol. I, No. 334*

23 Man is an embodied paradox, a bundle of contra-
dictions. *Ib. No. 408*

24 The debt which cancels all others. *Ib. vol. II, No. 66*

PRINCE DE CONDÉ

1621-1686

25 Silence! Voilà l'ennemi!
Hush! Here comes the enemy!
As Bourdaloue mounted the pulpit at St. Sulpice

WILLIAM CONGREVE

1670-1729

26 Is there in the world a climate more uncertain than
our own? And, which is a natural consequence,
is there any where a people more unsteady, more
apt to discontent, more saturnine, dark, and melan-
cholic than our selves? Are we not of all people
the most unfit to be alone, and most unsafe to be
trusted with our selves? . . .
*Amendments of Mr. Collier's False and Im-
perfect Citations*

27 Careless she is with artful care,
Affecting to seem unaffected. *Amoret*

28 She likes her self, yet others hates
For that which in herself she prizes;
And while she laughs at them, forgets
She is the thing that she despises. *Ib.*

29 It is the business of a comic poet to paint the vices
and follies of human kind.
The Double Dealer, Epistle Dedicatory

30 Retired to their tea and scandal, according to their
ancient custom. *Ib. I. i*

31 There is nothing more unbecoming a man of quality
than to laugh; Jesu, 'tis such a vulgar expression
of the passion! *Ib. iv*

32 Tho' marriage makes man and wife one flesh, it leaves
'em still two fools. *Ib. II. iii*

33 She lays it on with a trowel. *Ib. III. x*

34 When people walk hand in hand there's neither over-
taking nor meeting. *Ib. IV. ii*

35 See how love and murder will out. *Ib. vi*

36 No mask like open truth to cover lies,
As to go naked is the best disguise. *Ib. v. iv*

37 I cannot help it, if I am naturally more delighted
with any thing that is amiable, than with any thing
that is wonderful. *Preface to Dryden*

38 What he [Dryden] has done in any one species, or
distinct kind, would have been sufficient to have
acquired him a great name. If he had written
nothing but his Prefaces, or nothing but his Songs,
or his Prologues, each of them would have intitled
him to the preference and distinction of excelling
in his kind. *Ib.*

39 O Sleep! thou flatterer of happy minds.
Elegy to Sleep

40 The good receiv'd, the giver is forgot.
Epistle to Lord Halifax, I. 40

CONGREVE

- 1 Music alone with sudden charms can bind
The wand'ring sense, and calm the troubled mind.
Hymn to Harmony
- 2 Ah! Madam, . . . you know every thing in the world
but your perfections, and you only know not
those, because 'tis the top of perfection not to
know them.
Incognita
- 3 I am always of the opinion with the learned, if they
speak first.
Ib.
- 4 For 'tis some virtue, virtue to commend.
To Sir Godfrey Kneller
- 5 But soon as e'er the beauteous idiot spoke,
Forth from her coral lips such folly broke,
Like balm the trickling nonsense heal'd my wound,
And what her eyes enthrall'd, her tongue unbound.
Lesbia
- 6 I confess freely to you, I could never look long upon
a monkey, without very mortifying reflections.
Letter to Dennis, concerning Humour in Comedy,
1695
- 7 If I can give that Cerberus a sop, I shall be at rest
for one day.
Love for Love, I. iv
- 8 I warrant you, if he danced till doomsday, he thought
I was to pay the piper.
Ib. II. v
- 9 Ferdinand Mendez Pinto was but a type of thee, thou
liar of the first magnitude.
Ib.
- 10 Has he not a rogue's face? . . . a hanging-look
to me . . . has a damn'd Tyburn-face, without the
benefit o' the Clergy. . . .
Ib. vii
- 11 I came upstairs into the world; for I was born in a
cellar.
Ib.
- 12 What, wouldst thou have me turn pelican, and feed
thee out of my own vitals?
Ib.
- 13 Oh fie, Miss, you must not kiss and tell.
Ib. x
- 14 He that first cries out stop thief, is often he that has
stoln the treasure.
Ib. III. xiv
- 15 Women are like tricks by slight of hand,
Which, to admire, we should not understand.
Ib. IV. xxi
- 16 A branch of one of your antediluvian families,
fellows that the flood could not wash away.
Ib. v. ii
- 17 To find a young fellow that is neither a wit in his
own eye, nor a fool in the eye of the world, is a
very hard task.
Ib.
- 18 Music has charms to sooth a savage breast.
The Mourning Bride, I. i
- 19 How reverend is the face of this tall pile,
Whose ancient pillars rear their marble heads,
To bear aloft its arch'd and pond'rous roof,
By its own weight made steadfast and immoveable,
Looking tranquillity. It strikes an awe
And terror on my aching sight.
Ib. II. iii
- 20 Heav'n has no rage, like love to hatred turn'd,
Nor Hell a fury, like a woman scorn'd.
Ib. III. viii
- 21 Is he then dead?
What, dead at last, quite, quite for ever dead!
Ib. v. xi
- 22 In my conscience I believe the baggage loves me,
for she never speaks well of me her self, nor
suffers any body else to rail at me.
The Old Bachelor, I. i
- 23 One of love's April-fools.
Ib.
- 24 The Devil watches all opportunities.
Ib. vi
- 25 Man was by Nature Woman's cully made:
We never are, but by ourselves, betrayed.
Ib. III. i
- 26 Bilbo's the word, and slaughter will ensue.
Ib. vii
- 27 Ask all the tyrants of thy sex, if their fools are not
known by this party-coloured livery—I am
melancholy when thou art absent; look like an ass
when thou art present; wake for thee, when I
should sleep, and even dream of thee, when I am
awake; sigh much, drink little, eat less, court
solitude, am grown very entertaining to my self,
and (as I am informed) very troublesome to every-
body else. If this be not love, it is madness, and
then it is pardonable—Nay yet a more certain sign
than all this; I give thee my money.
Ib. x
- 28 Eternity was in that moment.
Ib. IV. vii
- 29 You were about to tell me something, child—but
you left off before you began.
Ib. viii
- 30 Now am I slap-dash down in the mouth.
Ib. ix.
- 31 Well, Sir Joseph, you have such a winning way with
you.
Ib. v. vii
- 32 SHARPER.
Thus grief still treads upon the heels of pleasure:
Marry'd in haste, we may repent at leisure.
SETTER.
Some by experience find those words mis-plac'd:
At leisure marry'd, they repent in haste.
Ib. viii and ix
- 33 I could find it in my heart to marry thee, purely to
be rid of thee.
Ib. x
- 34 Courtship to marriage, as a very witty prologue to
a very dull Play.
Ib.
- 35 O Sleep, why dost thou leave me?
Why thy visionary joys remove?
O Sleep, again deceive me,
To my arms restore my wand'ring Love.
Semele, II. ii
- 36 Whom she refuses, she treats still
With so much sweet behaviour,
That her refusal, through her skill,
Looks almost like a favour.
Song: Doris
- 37 False though she be to me and love,
I'll ne'er pursue revenge;
For still the charmer I approve,
Tho' I deplore her change.
Song: False Though She Be
- 38 Wou'd I were free from this restraint,
Or else had hopes to win her;
Wou'd she cou'd make of me a saint,
Or I of her a sinner.
Song: Pious Selinda Goes to Prayers
- 39 Alack he's gone the way of all flesh.
'Squire Bickerstaff Detected. (Attr. to Congreve)
- 40 Say what you will, 'tis better to be left than never to
have been loved.
The Way of the World, II. i

CONGREVE—COOPER

- 1 Here she comes i' faith full sail, with her fan spread
and streamers out, and a shoal of fools for tenders.
The Way of the World, II. iv
- 2 O ay, letters—I had letters—I am persecuted with
letters—I hate letters—no body knows how to
write letters; and yet one has 'em, one does not
know why—They serve one to pin up one's hair. . .
Ib.
- 3 WITWOUD.
Pray, Madam, do you pin up your hair with all your
letters: I find I must keep copies.
MILLAMANT.
Only with those in verse, Mr. Witwoud. I never pin
up my hair with prose. *Ib.*
- 4 MILLAMANT.
I believe I gave you some pain.
MIRABEL.
Does that please you?
MILLAMANT.
Infinitely; I love to give pain.
MIRABEL.
You wou'd affect a cruelty which is not in your
nature; your true vanity is in the power of pleasing.
MILLAMANT.
O I ask your pardon for that—one's cruelty is one's
power, and when one parts with one's cruelty,
one parts with one's power; and when one has
parted with that, I fancy one's old and ugly. *Ib.*
- 5 Beauty is the lover's gift. *Ib.*
- 6 Lord, what is a lover, that it can give? Why one
makes lovers as fast as one pleases, and they live
as long as one pleases, and they die as soon as one
pleases: and then if one pleases one makes more.
Ib.
- 7 Fools never wear out—they are such *drap-de-berry*
things. *Ib.* III. x
- 8 Love's but a frailty of the mind
When 'tis not with ambition join'd. *Ib.* xii
- 9 O, nothing is more alluring than a levee from a couch
in some confusion. *Ib.* IV. i
- 10 I nauseate walking; 'tis a country diversion, I loathe
the country. *Ib.* iv
- 11 O, I hate a lover that can dare to think he draws a
moment's air, independent on the bounty of his
mistress. There is not so impudent a thing in
Nature, as the saucy look of an assured man,
confident of success. *Ib.* v
- 12 My dear liberty, shall I leave thee? My faithful soli-
tude, my darling contemplation, must I bid you
then adieu? Ay-h adieu—My morning thoughts,
agreeable wakings, indolent slumbers, all ye *dou-*
ceurs, ye *sommeils du matin*, adieu—I can't do't,
'tis more than impossible. *Ib.*
- 13 Don't let us be familiar or fond, nor kiss before
folks, like my Lady Fadler and Sir Francis: Nor
go to Hyde-Park together the first Sunday in a
new chariot, to provoke eyes and whispers, and
then never be seen there together again; as if we
were proud of one another the first week, and
asham'd of one another ever after. . . Let us be
very strange and well-bred: Let us be as strange
as if we had been married a great while, and as
well-bred as if we were not married at all. *Ib.*
- 14 These articles subscrib'd, if I continue to endure
you a little longer, I may by degrees dwindle into
a wife. *The Way of the World*, IV. v
- 15 O horrid provisos! *Ib.*
- 16 Wilfull will do't. *Ib.* x
- 17 I hope you do not think me prone to any iteration of
nuptials. *Ib.* xii

T. W. CONNOR
nineteenth century

- 18 She was one of the early birds,
And I was one of the worms.
She Was A Dear Little Dickie-bird

HENRY CONSTABLE
1562-1613

- 19 Diaphenia, like the daffadowndilly,
White as the sun, fair as the lily,
Heigh ho, how I do love thee!
I do love thee as my lambs
Are beloved of their dams;
How blest were I if thou wouldst prove me!
[*Damelus' Song to his*] *Diaphenia*

CONSTANTINE
288?-337

- 20 In hoc signo vinces.
In this sign shalt thou conquer.
Words of Constantine's vision. Eusebius, *Life of*
Constantine, i. 28

ELIZA COOK
1818-1889

- 21 I love it, I love it; and who shall dare
To chide me for loving that old arm-chair?
The Old Arm-chair
- 22 Better build schoolrooms for 'the boy',
Than cells and gibbets for 'the man'.
A Song for the Ragged Schools

CALVIN COOLIDGE
1872-1933

- 23 I do not choose to run for President in 1928.
Announcement in 1927
- 24 He said he was against it.
On being asked what had been said by a clergyman
who preached on sin
- 25 The business of America is business.
Speech before Society of American Newspaper
Editors, 17 Jan. 1925
- 26 They hired the money, didn't they?
With reference to the war debts incurred by
England and others (1925)

SIR A. DUFF COOPER
1890-

- 27 Not lust of conquest but love of order is at the basis
of Empire. *United Empire (1948)*

COOPER—COWARD

GEORGE COOPER

1840-1927

- 1 O Genevieve, sweet Genevieve,
The days may come, the days may go,
But still the hands of mem'ry weave
The blissful dreams of long ago. *Sweet Genevieve*

JAMES FENIMORE COOPER

1789-1851

- 2 The Last of the Mohicans. *Title of Novel*

BISHOP RICHARD CORBET

1582-1635

- 3 Farewell rewards and fairies. *The Fairy's Farewell*
4 Who of late for cleanliness,
Finds sixpence in her shoe? *Ib.*
5 Let others write for glory or reward,
Truth is well paid when she is sung and heard.
Elegy on Lord Howard, Baron of Effingham

PIERRE CORNEILLE

1606-1684

- 6 A vaincre sans péril, on triomphe sans gloire.
When there is no peril in the fight, there is no glory
in the triumph. *Le Cid, ii. 2*
7 Faites votre devoir et laissez faire aux dieux.
Do your duty, and leave the issue to the Gods.
Horace, ii. 8

FRANCES CROFTS CORNFORD

1886-

- 8 A young Apollo, golden-haired,
Stands dreaming on the verge of strife,
Magnificently unprepared
For the long littleness of life. *Rupert Brooke*
9 O fat white woman whom nobody loves,
Why do you walk through the fields in gloves,
Missing so much and so much?
To a Fat Lady Seen from a Train

FRANCIS MACDONALD CORNFORD

1874-1943

- 10 Every public action which is not customary, either is
wrong or, if it is right, is a dangerous precedent.
It follows that nothing should ever be done for the
first time. *Microcosmographia Academica, vii*

MME CORNUEL

1605-1694

- 11 Il n'y a point de héros pour son valet de chambre.
No man is a hero to his valet.
Lettres de Mlle Aissé, xii, 13 août 1728

BARRY CORNWALL

[BRYAN WALLER PROCTER]

1787-1874

- 12 The seal the seal the open seal!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free!
The Sea

CORONATION SERVICE

- 13 We present you with this Book, the most valuable
thing that this world affords. Here is wisdom; this
is the royal Law; these are the lively Oracles of
God. *The Presenting of the Holy Bible*

ANTONIO CORREGGIO

1494-1534

- 14 Anch' io sono pittore!
I, too, am a painter.
*On seeing Raphael's 'St. Cecilia' at Bologna, c.
1525*

WILLIAM JOHNSON CORY

1823-1892

- 15 They told me, Heraclitus, they told me you were
dead,
They brought me bitter news to hear and bitter tears
to shed. *Heraclitus*

16 How often you and I
Had tired the sun with talking and sent him down
the sky. *Ib.*

17 A handful of grey ashes, long long ago at rest. *Ib.*

18 You promise heavens free from strife.
Minnermus in Church

19 This warm kind world is all I know. *Ib.*

20 But oh, the very reason why
I clasp them, is because they die. *Ib.*

NATHANIEL COTTON

1705-1788

- 21 Yet still we hug the dear deceit. *Visions, iv, Content*

ÉMILE COUÉ

1857-1926

- 22 Tous les jours, à tous points de vue, je vais de mieux
en mieux.
Every day, in every way, I am getting better and
better. *Formula in his clinic at Nancy*

VICTOR COUSIN

1792-1867

- 23 L'art pour l'art.
Art for art's sake. *Lecture at the Sorbonne*

THOMAS COVENTRY, BARON COVENTRY

1578-1640

- 24 The wooden walls are the best walls of this kingdom.
*Speech to the Judges, 17 June 1635, given in
Rushworth's Hist. Coll. (1680), vol. ii, p. 297*

NOEL COWARD

1899-

- 25 Mad dogs and Englishmen go out in the mid-day sun;
The Japanese don't care to, the Chinese wouldn't
dare to;
Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly from twelve to
one,
But Englishmen detest a siesta.
Mad Dogs and Englishmen

COWLEY—COWPER

ABRAHAM COWLEY

1618-1667

- 1 Love in her sunny eyes does basking play;
Love walks the pleasant mazes of her hair;
Love does on both her lips for ever stray;
And sows and reaps a thousand kisses there.
In all her outward parts Love's always seen;
But, oh, he never went within. *The Change*
- 2 Nothing is there to come, and nothing past,
But an eternal Now does always last.
Davideis, bk. i, l. 361
- 3 Poet and Saint! to thee alone are given
The two most sacred names of earth and Heaven.
On the Death of Mr. Crashaw
- 4 Thou
Wert living the same poet which thou'rt now,
Whilst Angels sing to thee their airs divine,
And joy in an applause so great as thine.
Equal society with them to hold,
Thou need'st not make new songs, but say the old. *Ib.*
- 5 His faith perhaps, in some nice tenents might
Be wrong; his life, I'm sure, was in the right. *Ib.*
- 6 Hail, Bard triumphant! and some care bestow
On us, the Poets Militant below! *Ib.*
- 7 The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,
And drinks, and gapes for drink again.
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair. *Drinking*
- 8 Fill all the glasses there, for why
Should every creature drink but I,
Why, man of morals, tell me why? *Ib.*
- 9 God the first garden made, and the first city Cain.
The Garden
- 10 Ye fields of Cambridge, our dear Cambridge, say,
Have ye not seen us walking every day?
Was there a tree about which did not know
The love betwixt us two? *On William Harvey*
- 11 The world's a scene of changes, and to be
Constant, in Nature were inconstancy. *Inconstancy*
- 12 Well then; I now do plainly see
This busy world and I shall ne'er agree;
The very honey of all earthly joy
Does of all meats the soonest cloy,
And they (methinks) deserve my pity,
Who for it can endure the stings,
The crowd, and buz, and murmurings
Of this great hive, the city.
The Mistress, or Love Verses
- 13 Ah, yet, e'er I descend to th' grave
May I a small house, and large garden have!
And a few friends, and many books, both true,
Both wise, and both delightful too!
And since Love ne'er will from me flee,
A Mistress moderately fair,
And good as guardian angels are,
Only belov'd, and loving me! *Ib.*
- 14 What shall I do to be for ever known,
And make the age to come my own? *The Motto*
- 15 This only grant me, that my means may lie
Too low for envy, for contempt too high.
Of Myself

- 16 Acquaintance I would have, but when't depends
Not on the number, but the choice of friends.
Of Myself
- 17 I would not fear nor wish my fate,
But boldly say each night,
To-morrow let my sun his beams display,
Or in clouds hide them; I have lived to-day. *Ib.*
- 18 Nothing so soon the drooping spirits can raise
As praises from the men, whom all men praise.
Ode upon a Copy of Verses of My Lord Broghill's
- 19 Who lets slip Fortune, her shall never find.
Occasion once pass'd by, is bald behind.
Pyramus and Thisbe, xv
- 20 Lukewarmness I account a sin
As great in love as in religion. *The Request*
- 21 Life is an incurable disease. *To Dr. Scarborough*, vi
- 22 Let but thy wicked men from out thee go,
And all the fools that crowd thee so,
Even thou, who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington wilt grow,
A solitude almost. *Of Solitude*, xii
- 23 The Dangers of an Honest Man in much Company.
Discourses by Way of Essays, in Verse and Prose, 8, title
- 24 Hence, ye profane; I hate ye all;
Both the great vulgar, and the small.
Trans. of Horace, bk. iii, ode 1

HANNAH COWLEY

1743-1809

- 25 Five minutes! Zounds! I have been five minutes too
late all my life-time! *The Belle's Stratagem*, 1. i
- 26 Vanity, like murder, will out. *Ib.* iv
- 27 But what is woman?—only one of Nature's agreeable
blunders. *Who's the Dupe?*, 11

WILLIAM COWPER

1731-1800

- 28 Let my obedience then excuse
My disobedience now. *Beau's Reply*
- 29 When the British warrior queen,
Bleeding from the Roman rods,
Sought with an indignant mien,
Counsel of her country's gods,
Sage beneath a spreading oak
Sat the Druid, hoary chief. *Boadicea*
- 30 Rome shall perish—write that word
In the blood that she has spilt. *Ib.*
- 31 Hark! the Gaul is at her gates! *Ib.*
- 32 Regions Caesar never knew
Thy posterity shall sway,
Where his eagles never flew,
None invincible as they. *Ib.*
- 33 Ruffians, pitiless as proud,
Heav'n awards the vengeance due;
Empire is on us bestow'd,
Shame and ruin wait for you. *Ib.*

COWPER

- 1 Obscurest night involv'd the sky,
Th' Atlantic billows roar'd,
When such a destin'd wretch as I,
Wash'd headlong from on board,
Of friends, of hope, of all bereft,
His floating home for ever left. *The Castaway*
- 2 But misery still delights to trace
Its semblance in another's case. *Ib.*
- 3 We perish'd, each alone:
But I beneath a rougher sea,
And whelm'd in deeper gulphs than he. *Ib.*
- 4 Truth is the golden girdle of the globe. *Charity, l. 86*
- 5 Grief is itself a med'cine. *Ib. l. 159*
- 6 He found it inconvenient to be poor. *Ib. l. 189*
- 7 India's spicy shores. *Ib. l. 442*
- 8 Pelting each other for the public good. *Ib. l. 623*
- 9 Spare the poet for his subject's sake. *Ib. l. 636*
- 10 But strive to be a man before your mother.
Motto to Connoisseur, No. III
- 11 Not more distinct from harmony divine,
The constant creaking of a country sign.
Conversation, l. 9
- 12 Though syllogisms hang not on my tongue,
I am not surely always in the wrong!
'Tis hard if all is false that I advance—
A fool must now and then be right, by chance. *Ib. l. 93*
- 13 But still remember, if you mean to please,
To press your point with modesty and ease. *Ib. l. 103*
- 14 A noisy man is always in the right. *Ib. l. 114*
- 15 A moral, sensible, and well-bred man
Will not affront me, and no other can. *Ib. l. 193*
- 16 A tale should be judicious, clear, succinct;
The language plain, and incidents well link'd;
Tell not as new what ev'ry body knows;
And, new or old, still hasten to a close. *Ib. l. 235*
- 17 The pipe, with solemn interposing puff,
Makes half a sentence at a time enough;
The dozing sages drop the drowsy strain,
Then pause, and puff—and speak, and pause again. *Ib. l. 245*
- 18 Pernicious weed! whose scent the fair annoys,
Unfriendly to society's chief joys,
Thy worst effect is banishing for hours
The sex whose presence civilizes ours. *Ib. l. 251*
- 19 A fine puss-gentleman that's all perfume. *Ib. l. 284*
- 20 His wit invites you by his looks to come,
But when you knock it never is at home. *Ib. l. 303*
- 21 Our wasted oil unprofitably burns,
Like hidden lamps in old sepulchral urns. *Ib. l. 357*
- 22 Whose only fit companion is his horse. *Ib. l. 412*
- 23 A poet does not work by square or line. *Ib. l. 789*
- 24 What appears
In England's case to move the muse to tears?
Expostulation, l. 1
- 25 Th' embroid'ry of poetic dreams. *Ib. l. 234*
- 26 War lays a burden on the reeling state,
And peace does nothing to relieve the weight. *Ib. l. 306*
- 27 The busy trifler. *Expostulation, l. 322*
- 28 A pick-lock to a place. *Ib. l. 379*
- 29 Thousands . . .
Kiss the book's outside who ne'er look within. *Ib. l. 389*
- 30 Religion, if in heav'nly truths attir'd,
Needs only to be seen to be admired. *Ib. l. 492*
- 31 The man that hails you Tom or Jack,
And proves by thumps upon your back
How he esteems your merit,
Is such a friend, that one had need
Be very much his friend indeed
To pardon or to bear it. *Friendship*
- 32 John Gilpin was a citizen
Of credit and renown,
A train-band captain eke was he
Of famous London town.
John Gilpin's spouse said to her dear—
Though wedded we have been
These twice ten tedious years, yet we
No holiday have seen. *John Gilpin*
- 33 To-morrow is our wedding-day,
And we will then repair
Unto the Bell at Edmonton
All in a chaise and pair.
My sister and my sister's child,
Myself and children three,
Will fill the chaise; so you must ride
On horseback after we. *Ib.*
- 34 He soon replied—I do admire
Of womankind but one,
And you are she, my dearest dear,
Therefore it shall be done.
I am a linen-draper bold,
As all the world doth know,
And my good friend the calender
Will lend his horse to go. *Ib.*
- 35 O'erjoy'd was he to find
That, though on pleasure she was bent,
She had a frugal mind. *Ib.*
- 36 And all agog
To dash through thick and thin! *Ib.*
- 37 John Gilpin at his horse's side
Seiz'd fast the flowing mane,
And up he got, in haste to ride,
But soon came down again. *Ib.*
- 38 So down he came; for loss of time,
Although it griev'd him sore,
Yet loss of pence, full well he knew,
Would trouble him much more. *Ib.*
- 39 Good lack! quoth he—yet bring it me,
My leathern belt likewise,
In which I bear my trusty sword
When I do exercise. *Ib.*
- 40 So, fair and softly, John he cried,
But John he cried in vain. *Ib.*
- 41 So stooping down, as needs he must
Who cannot sit upright,
He grasp'd the mane with both his hands,
And eke with all his might. *Ib.*

COWPER

- 1 His horse, who never in that sort
Had handled been before,
What thing upon his back had got
Did wonder more and more.
Away went Gilpin, neck or nought,
Away went hat and wig! *John Gilpin*
- 2 The dogs did bark, the children scream'd.
Up flew the windows all;
And ev'ry soul cried out—Well done!
As loud as he could bawl.
Away went Gilpin—who but he?
His fame soon spread around—
He carries weight! he rides a race!
'Tis for a thousand pound!
- 3 The dinner waits, and we are tired:
Said Gilpin—So am I
- 4 Which brings me to
The middle of my song.
- 5 My hat and wig will soon be here—
They are upon the road.
- 6 The calender, right glad to find
His friend in merry pin.
- 7 My head is twice as big as yours,
They therefore needs must fit.
- 8 Said John—It is my wedding-day,
And all the world would stare,
If wife should dine at Edmonton
And I should dine at Ware.
- 9 'Twas for your pleasure you came here,
You shall go back for mine.
- 10 Nor stopp'd till where he had got up
He did again get down.
- 11 Now let us sing—Long live the king,
And Gilpin long live he;
And, when he next doth ride abroad,
May I be there to see!
- 12 An honest man, close-button'd to the chin,
Broad-cloth without, and a warm heart within.
Epistle to Jos. Hill, l. 62
- 13 No dancing bear was so genteel,
Or half so dégagé. *Of Himself*
- 14 Painful passage o'er a restless flood. *Hope, l. 3*
- 15 Men deal with life as children with their play,
Who first misuse, then cast their toys away. *Ib. l. 127*
- 16 Some eastward, and some westward, and all wrong. *Ib. l. 281*
- 17 Could he with reason murmur at his case,
Himself sole author of his own disgrace? *Ib. l. 316*
- 18 And diff'ring judgements serve but to declare
That truth lies somewhere, if we knew but where. *Ib. l. 423*
- 19 Seek to delight, that they may mend mankind,
And, while they captivate, inform the mind. *Ib. l. 758*
- 20 Absence from whom we love is worse than death,
And frustrate hope severer than despair.
'Hope, Like the Short-Liv'd Ray'
- 21 The twentieth year is well-nigh past,
Since first our sky was overcast;
Ah would that this might be the last!
My Mary! *To Mary*
- 22 Thy needles, once a shining store,
For my sake restless heretofore,
Now rust disus'd, and shine no more,
My Mary! *Ib.*
- 23 Partakers of thy sad decline,
Thy hands their little force resign;
Yet, gently prest, press gently mine,
My Mary! *Ib.*
- 24 Greece, sound thy Homer's, Rome thy Virgil's name,
But England's Milton equals both in fame.
To John Milton
- 25 Oh that those lips had language! Life has pass'd
With me but roughly since I heard thee last.
Those lips are thine—thy own sweet smiles I see,
The same that oft in childhood solac'd me.
On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture, l. 1
- 26 Blest be the art that can immortalize. *Ib. l. 8*
- 27 Wretch even then, life's journey just begun. *Ib. l. 24*
- 28 Perhaps thou gav'st me, though unseen, a kiss;
Perhaps a tear, if souls can weep in bliss. *Ib. l. 25*
- 29 Disappointed still, was still deceiv'd. *Ib. l. 39*
- 30 Where once we dwelt our name is heard no more,
Children not thine have trod my nursery floor;
And where the gard'ner Robin, day by day,
Drew me to school along the public way,
Delighted with my bauble coach, and wrapt
In scarlet mantle warm, and velvet capt,
'Tis now become a history little known. *Ib. l. 46*
- 31 Thy morning bounties ere I left my home,
The biscuit, or confectionary plum. *Ib. l. 60*
- 32 The fragrant waters on my cheek bestow'd. *Ib. l. 62*
- 33 Not scorn'd in heaven, though little notic'd here. *Ib. l. 73*
- 34 I should ill requite thee to constrain
Thy unbound spirit into bonds again. *Ib. l. 86*
- 35 Me howling winds drive devious, tempest toss'd,
Sails ript, seams op'ning wide, and compass lost. *Ib. l. 102*
- 36 Some people are more nice than wise.
Mutual Forbearance, l. 20
- 37 Oh, fond attempt to give a deathless lot
To names ignoble, born to be forgot!
*On Observing Some Names of Little Note
Recorded in the Biographia Britannica*
- 38 There goes the parson, oh! illustrious spark,
And there, scarce less illustrious, goes the clerk! *Ib.*
- 39 Thought again—but knew not what to think.
The Needless Alarm, l. 54
- 40 Beware of desp'rate steps. The darkest day
(Live till to-morrow) will have pass'd away. *Ib. l. 132*
- 41 Hence jarring sectaries may learn
Their real int'rest to discern;
That brother should not war with brother,
And worry and devour each other.
The Nightingale and Glow-Worm

COWPER

- 1 Oh! for a closer walk with God,
A calm and heav'nly frame;
A light to shine upon the road
That leads me to the Lamb! *Olney Hymns, 1*
- 2 What peaceful hours I once enjoy'd!
How sweet their mem'ry still!
But they have left an aching void,
The world can never fill. *Ib.*
- 3 The dearest idol I have known,
Whate'er that idol be;
Help me to tear it from thy Throne,
And worship only thee. *Ib.*
- 4 Nor sword nor spear the stripling took,
But chose a pebble from the brook. *Ib. 4*
- 5 O make this heart rejoice, or ache;
Decide this doubt for me;
And if it be not broken, break,
And heal it, if it be. *Ib. 9*
- 6 So unaccustom'd to the yoke,
So backward to comply. *Ib. 12*
- 7 There is a fountain fill'd with blood.
Ib. 15
- 8 When this poor lisping stammering tongue
Lies silent in the grave. *Ib. 22*
- 9 Hark, my soul! it is the Lord;
'Tis thy Saviour, hear his word;
Jesus speaks, and speaks to thee;
'Say, poor sinner, lov'st thou me?' *Ib. 18*
- 10 I deliver'd thee when bound,
And, when bleeding, heal'd thy wound;
Sought thee wand'ring, set thee right,
Turn'd thy darkness into light.
- 11 'Can a woman's tender care
Cease, towards the child she bare?
Yes, she may forgetful be,
Yet will I remember thee.'
- 12 Mine is an unchanging love,
Higher than the heights above;
Deeper than the depths beneath,
Free and faithful, strong as death. *Ib.*
- 13 Lord, it is my chief complaint,
That my love is weak and faint;
Yet I love thee and adore,
Oh for grace to love thee more! *Ib.*
- 14 What various hindrances we meet
In coming to a mercy-seat! *Ib. 29*
- 15 And Satan trembles, when he sees
The weakest saint upon his knees. *Ib.*
- 16 While Moses stood with arms spread wide,
Success was found on Israel's side;
But when thro' weariness they fail'd,
That moment Amalek prevail'd. *Ib.*
- 17 I seem forsaken and alone,
I hear the lion roar;
And ev'ry door is shut but one,
And that is mercy's door. *Ib. 33*
- 18 God moves in a mysterious way
His wonders to perform;
He plants his footsteps in the sea,
And rides upon the storm.
Deep in unfathomable mines
Of never failing skill
He treasures up his bright designs,
And works his sovereign will.
- Ye fearful saints fresh courage take,
The clouds ye so much dread
Are big with mercy, and shall break
In blessings on your head.
- Judge not the Lord by feeble sense,
But trust him for his grace;
Behind a frowning providence
He hides a smiling face. *Olney Hymns, 35*
- 19 The bud may have a bitter taste,
But sweet will be the flow'r. *Ib.*
- 20 Blind unbelief is sure to err,
And scan his work in vain;
God is his own interpreter,
And he will make it plain. *Ib.*
- 21 Sometimes a light surprises
The Christian while he sings;
It is the Lord who rises
With healing in his wings;
When comforts are declining,
He grants the soul again
A season of clear shining
To cheer it after rain. *Ib. 44*
- 22 I shall not ask Jean Jacques Rousseau,
If birds confabulate or no. *Pairing Time Anticipated*
- 23 The poplars are fell'd, farewell to the shade
And the whispering sound of the cool colonnade. *The Poplar-Field*
- 24 Unmiss'd but by his dogs and by his groom. *Progress of Error, l. 95*
- 25 Oh, laugh or mourn with me the rueful jest,
A cassock'd huntsman and a fiddling priest! *Ib. l. 110*
- 26 Himself a wand'r'er from the narrow way,
His silly sheep, what wonder if they stray? *Ib. l. 118*
- 27 Remorse, the fatal egg by pleasure laid. *Ib. l. 239*
- 28 Woman, lovely woman, does the same. *Ib. l. 274*
- 29 Caesar's image is effac'd at last. *Ib. l. 280*
- 30 As creeping ivy clings to wood or stone,
And hides the ruin that it feeds upon. *Ib. l. 285*
- 31 How much a dunce that has been sent to roam
Excels a dunce that has been kept at home. *Ib. l. 415*
- 32 Talks of darkness at noon-day. *Ib. l. 451*
- 33 Thou god of our idolatry, the press. *Ib. l. 461*
- 34 The nobler tenants of the flood. *Ib. l. 482*
- 35 Laugh at all you trembled at before. *Ib. l. 592*
- 36 Pleasure is labour too, and tires as much. *Hope, l. 20*
- 37 He blam'd and protested, but join'd in the plan;
He shar'd in the plunder, but pitied the man. *Pity for Poor Africans*
- 38 Then, shifting his side, (as a lawyer knows how). *Report of an Adjudged Case*
- 39 But vers'd in arts that, while they seem to stay
A falling empire, hasten its decay. *Retirement, l. 383*
- 40 The disencumber'd Atlas of the state. *Ib. l. 394*
- 41 Prison'd in a parlour snug and small,
Like bottled wasps upon a southern wall. *Ib. l. 493*
- 42 Play the fool, but at a cheaper rate. *Ib. l. 562*

- 1 He likes the country, but in truth must own,
Most likes it, when he studies it in town.
Retirement, l. 573
- 2 Philologists who chase
A panting syllable through time and space,
Start it at home, and hunt it in the dark,
To Gaul, to Greece, and into Noah's ark. *Ib.* l. 619
- 3 Absence of occupation is not rest,
A mind quite vacant is a mind distress'd. *Ib.* l. 623
- 4 [Voltaire:]
Built God a church, and laugh'd his word to scorn.
Ib. l. 688
- 5 Beggars invention and makes fancy lame. *Ib.* l. 709
- 6 I praise the Frenchman, his remark was shrewd—
How sweet, how passing sweet, is solitude!
But grant me still a friend in my retreat,
Whom I may whisper—solitude is sweet. *Ib.* l. 739
- 7 Fast by the banks of the slow winding Ouse.
Ib. l. 804
- 8 The tear that is wip'd with a little address,
May be follow'd perhaps by a smile. *The Rose*
- 9 Toll for the brave—
The brave! that are no more:
All sunk beneath the wave,
Fast by their native shore.
Loss of the Royal George
- 10 A land-breeze shook the shrouds,
And she was overset;
Down went the Royal George,
With all her crew complete. *Ib.*
- 11 Toll for the brave—
Brave Kempenfelt is gone,
His last sea-fight is fought,
His work of glory done.
It was not in the battle,
No tempest gave the shock,
She sprang no fatal leak,
She ran upon no rock;
His sword was in the sheath,
His fingers held the pen,
When Kempenfelt went down
With twice four hundred men.
- 12 Weigh the vessel up,
Once dreaded by our foes. *Ib.*
- 13 He and his eight hundred
Must plough the wave no more. *Ib.*
- 14 Oh, happy shades—to me unblest!
Friendly to peace, but not to me! *The Shrubbery*
- 15 Chief monster that hast plagued the nations yet.
Table Talk, l. 38
- 16 The lie that flatters I abhor the most. *Ib.* l. 88
- 17 Th' unwashed artificer. *Ib.* l. 152
- 18 As if the world and they were hand and glove.
Ib. l. 173
- 19 Admirals, extoll'd for standing still,
Or doing nothing with a deal of skill. *Ib.* l. 192
- 20 The leathern ears of stock-jobbers and Jews.
Ib. l. 197
- 21 The Frenchman, easy, debonair, and brisk,
Give him his lass, his fiddle, and his frisk,
Is always happy, reign whoever may,
And laughs the sense of mis'ry far away. *Ib.* l. 236
- 22 Freedom has a thousand charms to show,
That slaves, howe'er contented, never know.
Table Talk, l. 260
- 23 Stamps God's own name upon a lie just made,
To turn a penny in the way of trade. *Ib.* l. 420
- 24 Suspend your mad career. *Ib.* l. 435
- 25 Feels himself spent, and fumbles for his brains.
Ib. l. 537
- 26 Ages elaps'd ere Homer's lamp appear'd,
And ages ere the Mantuan swan was heard:
To carry nature lengths unknown before,
To give a Milton birth, ask'd ages more. *Ib.* l. 556
- 27 By low ambition and the thirst of praise. *Ib.* l. 591
- 28 [Pope:]
But he (his musical finesse was such,
So nice his ear, so delicate his touch)
Made poetry a mere mechanic art;
And ev'ry warbler has his tune by heart. *Ib.* l. 654
- 29 Pity religion has so seldom found
A skilful guide into poetic ground! *Ib.* l. 716
- 30 Hail Sternhold, then; and Hopkins, hail! *Ib.* l. 759
- 31 I sing the Sofa. *The Task*, bk. i, *The Sofa*, l. 1
- 32 The Fair commands the song. *Ib.* l. 7
- 33 So sit two kings of Brentford on one throne.
Ib. l. 78
- 34 Thus first necessity invented stools,
Convenience next suggested elbow-chairs,
And luxury the accomplish'd Sofa last. *Ib.* l. 86
- 35 The nurse sleeps sweetly, hir'd to watch the sick,
Whom, snoring, she disturbs. *Ib.* l. 89
- 36 Nor rural sights alone, but rural sounds,
Exhilarate the spirit, and restore
The tone of languid Nature. *Ib.* l. 181
- 37 Toils much to earn a monumental pile,
That may record the mischiefs he has done.
Ib. l. 276
- 38 God made the country, and man made the town.
Ib. l. 749
- 39 There is a public mischief in your mirth. *Ib.* l. 769
- 40 Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,
Some boundless contiguity of shade,
Where rumour of oppression and deceit,
Of unsuccessful or successful war,
Might never reach me more.
Ib. bk. ii, *The Timepiece*, l. 1
- 41 Mountains interpos'd
Make enemies of nations, who had else,
Like kindred drops, been mingled into one. *Ib.* l. 17
- 42 Slaves cannot breathe in England, if their lungs
Receive our air, that moment they are free;
They touch our country, and their shackles fall.
Ib. l. 40
- 43 England, with all thy faults, I love thee still—
My country! *Ib.* l. 206
- 44 I would not yet exchange thy sullen skies,
And fields without a flow'r, for warmer France
With all her vines. *Ib.* l. 212
- 45 Presume to lay their hand upon the ark
Of her magnificent and awful cause. *Ib.* l. 231

COWPER

- 1 Praise enough
To fill th' ambition of a private man,
That Chatham's language was his mother tongue,
And Wolfe's great name compatriot with his own.
The Task, bk. ii, *The Timepiece*, l. 235
- 2 Chatham heart-sick of his country's shame.
Ib. l. 244
- 3 There is a pleasure in poetic pains
Which only poets know.
Ib. l. 285
- 4 Variety's the very spice of life,
That gives it all its flavour.
Ib. l. 606
- 5 His head,
Not yet by time completely silver'd o'er,
Bespoke him past the bounds of freakish youth,
But strong for service still, and unimpair'd.
Ib. l. 702
- 6 Domestic happiness, thou only bliss
Of Paradise that has surviv'd the fall!
Ib. bk. iii, *The Garden*, l. 41
- 7 Guilty splendour.
Ib. l. 70
- 8 I was a stricken deer, that left the herd
Long since.
Ib. l. 108
- 9 Charge
His mind with meanings that he never had.
Ib. l. 148
- 10 Great contest follows, and much learned dust
Involves the combatants.
Ib. l. 161
- 11 From reveries so airy, from the toil
Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
And growing old in drawing nothing up!
Ib. l. 188
- 12 Exercise all functions of a man.
Ib. l. 198
- 13 Newton, childlike sage!
Sagacious reader of the works of God.
Ib. l. 252
- 14 Riches have wings.
Ib. l. 263
- 15 The only amaranthine flower on earth
Is virtue.
Ib. l. 268
- 16 Detested sport,
That owes its pleasures to another's pain.
Ib. l. 326
- 17 Studious of laborious ease.
Ib. l. 361
- 18 Who loves a garden loves a greenhouse too.
Ib. l. 566
- 19 To combat may be glorious, and success
Perhaps may crown us; but to fly is safe.
Ib. l. 686
- 20 He comes, the herald of a noisy world,
With spatter'd boots, strapp'd waist, and frozen locks;
News from all nations lumb'ring at his back.
Ib. bk. iv, *The Winter Evening*, l. 5
- 21 Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast,
Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round,
And, while the bubbling and loud-hissing urn
Throws up a steamy column, and the cups,
That cheer but not inebriate, wait on each,
So let us welcome peaceful ev'ning in.
Ib. l. 34
- 22 Katterfelto, with his hair on end
At his own wonders, wond'ring for his bread.
Ib. l. 85
- 23 'Tis pleasant through the loopholes of retreat
To peep at such a world; to see the stir
Of the great Babel, and not feel the crowd.
Ib. l. 88
- 24 O Winter, ruler of th' inverted year.
Ib. l. 120
- 25 I love thee, all unlovely as thou seem'st
And dreaded as thou art.
The Task, bk. iv, *The Winter Evening*, l. 128
- 26 I crown thee king of intimate delights,
Fire-side enjoyments, home-born happiness.
Ib. l. 139
- 27 A Roman meal;
a radish and an egg.
Ib. ll. 168-73
- 28 The slope of faces, from the floor to th' roof,
(As if one master-spring controll'd them all),
Relax'd into a universal grin.
Ib. l. 202
- 29 With spots quadrangular of di'mond form,
Ensanguin'd hearts, clubs typical of strife,
And spades, the emblem of untimely graves.
Ib. l. 217
- 30 In indolent vacuity of thought.
Ib. l. 297
- 31 It seems the part of wisdom.
Ib. l. 336
- 32 All learned, and all drunk!
Ib. l. 478
- 33 Gloriously drunk, obey th' important call!
Ib. l. 510
- 34 Sidney, warbler of poetic prose.
Ib. l. 516
- 35 I never fram'd a wish, or form'd a plan,
That flatter'd me with hopes of earthly bliss,
But there I laid the scene.
Ib. l. 695
- 36 Entangled in the cobwebs of the schools.
Ib. l. 726
- 37 The fragrant weed,
The Frenchman's darling. [Mignonette.]
Ib. l. 764
- 38 Prepost'rous sight! the legs without the man.
Ib. bk. v, *The Winter Morning Walk*, l. 20
- 39 Half lurcher and half cur.
Ib. l. 46
- 40 Silently as a dream the fabric rose;—
No sound of hammer or of saw was there.
Ib. l. 144
- 41 Great princes have great playthings.
Ib. l. 175
- 42 But war's a game, which, were their subjects wise,
Kings would not play at.
Ib. l. 187
- 43 And the first smith was the first murd'rers son.
Ib. l. 219
- 44 The beggarly last doit.
Ib. l. 316
- 45 All constraint,
Except what wisdom lays on evil men,
Is evil.
Ib. l. 448
- 46 He is the freeman whom the truth makes free.
Ib. l. 733
- 47 Give what thou canst, without thee we are poor;
And with thee rich, take what thou wilt away.
Ib. l. 905
- 48 There is in souls a sympathy with sounds;
And, as the mind is pitch'd the ear is pleas'd
With melting airs, or martial, brisk, or grave:
Some chord in unison with what we hear,
Is touch'd within us, and the heart replies.
Ib. bk. vi, *The Winter Walk at Noon*, l. 1
- 49 Knowledge dwells
In heads replete with thoughts of other men;
Wisdom in minds attentive to their own.
Ib. l. 89
- 50 Knowledge is proud that he has learn'd so much;
Wisdom is humble that he knows no more.
Ib. l. 96
- 51 Books are not seldom talismans and spells.
Ib. l. 98
- 52 Nature is but a name for an effect,
Whose cause is God.
Ib. l. 223

COWPER—CRABBE

- 1 A cheap but wholesome salad from the brook.
The Task, bk. vi, *The Winter Walk at Noon*, l. 304
- 2 Anger insignificantly fierce. *Ib.* l. 320
- 3 I would not enter on my list of friends
(Tho' grac'd with polish'd manners and fine sense,
Yet wanting sensibility) the man
Who needlessly sets foot upon a worm. *Ib.* l. 560
- 4 The crested worm. *Ib.* l. 780
- 5 Stillest streams
Oft water fairest meadows, and the bird
That flutters least is longest on the wing. *Ib.* l. 929
- 6 Public schools 'tis public folly feeds.
Tirocinium, l. 250
- 7 We love the play-place of our early days. *Ib.* l. 297
- 8 The little ones, unbutton'd, glowing hot;
Playing our games, and on the very spot;
As happy as we once, to kneel and draw
The chalky ring, and knuckle down at taw;
To pitch the ball into the grounded hat,
Or drive it devious with a dex'trous pat. *Ib.* l. 304
- 9 The parson knows enough who knows a duke.
Ib. l. 403
- 10 As a priest,
A piece of mere church furniture at best. *Ib.* l. 425
- 11 His fav'rite stand between his father's knees.
Ib. l. 570
- 12 Tenants of life's middle state,
Securely plac'd between the small and great. *Ib.* l. 807
- 13 If it chance, as sometimes chance it will,
That, though school-bred, the boy be virtuous still.
Ib. l. 839
- 14 Humility may clothe an English dean. *Truth*, l. 118
- 15 He has no hope who never had a fear. *Ib.* l. 298
- 16 Just knows, and knows no more, her Bible true—
A truth the brilliant Frenchman never knew. [Voltaire.] *Ib.* l. 327
- 17 Envy, ye great, the dull unletter'd small. *Ib.* l. 375
- 18 One who wears a coronet, and prays. *Ib.* l. 378
- 19 His mind his kingdom, and his will his law.
Ib. l. 406
- 20 Mary! I want a lyre with other strings.
Sonnet to Mrs. Unwin
- 21 Verse, that immortalizes whom it sings! *Ib.*
- 22 I am monarch of all I survey,
My right there is none to dispute;
From the centre all round to the sea
I am lord of the fowl and the brute.
Oh, solitude! where are the charms
That sages have seen in thy face?
Better dwell in the midst of alarms,
Than reign in this horrible place.
Verses Supposed to be Written by Alexander Selkirk
- 23 Never hear the sweet music of speech. *Ib.*
- 24 Society, friendship, and love,
Divinely bestow'd upon man. *Ib.*
- 25 But the sound of the church-going bell
These valleys and rocks never heard,
Ne'er sigh'd at the sound of a knell,
Or smil'd when a sabbath appear'd. *Ib.*
- 26 [On Johnson's inadequate treatment of *Paradise Lost*]
Oh! I could thresh his old jacket till I made his
pension jingle in his pockets.
Letters, To the Rev. W. Unwin, 31 Oct. 1779
- 27 Our severest winter, commonly called the spring.
Ib. 8 June 1783
- 28 He kissed likewise the maid in the kitchen, and
seemed upon the whole a most loving, kissing,
kind-hearted gentleman.
Ib. To the Rev. J. Newton, 29 Mar. 1784

GEORGE CRABBE

1754-1832

- 29 What is a church?—Our honest sexton tells,
'Tis a tall building, with a tower and bells.
The Borough, letter ii, *The Church*, l. 11
- 30 Virtues neglected then, adored become,
And graces slighted, blossom on the tomb. *Ib.* l. 133
- 31 Intrigues half-gather'd, conversation-scraps,
Kitchen-cabals, and nursery-mishaps.
Ib. letter iii, *The Vicar*, l. 71
- 32 Habit with him was all the test of truth,
'It must be right: I've done it from my youth.'
Ib. l. 138
- 33 Lo! the poor toper whose untutor'd sense,
Sees bliss in ale, and can with wine dispense;
Whose head proud fancy never taught to steer,
Beyond the muddy ecstasies of beer.
Inebriety, l. 120 (*Imitation of Pope*)
- 34 This, books can do—nor this alone: they give
New views to life, and teach us how to live;
They soothe the grieved, the stubborn they chastise;
Fools they admonish, and confirm the wise.
Their aid they yield to all: they never shun
The man of sorrow, nor the wretch undone;
Unlike the hard, the selfish, and the proud,
They fly not sullen from the suppliant crowd;
Nor tell to various people various things,
But show to subjects, what they show to kings.
The Library, l. 41
- 35 Here come the grieved, a change of thought to find,
The curious here, to feed a craving mind;
Here the devout their peaceful temple choose;
And here the poet meets his favouring muse.
With awe around these silent walks I tread:
These are the lasting mansions of the dead. *Ib.* l. 101
- 36 And mighty folios first, a lordly band,
Then quartos, their well-order'd ranks maintain,
And light octavos fill a spacious plain;
See yonder, ranged in more frequented rows,
A humbler band of duodecimos. *Ib.* l. 128
- 37 Hence, in these times, untouch'd the pages lie,
And slumber out their immortality. *Ib.* l. 157
- 38 Fashion, though Folly's child, and guide of fools,
Rules e'en the wisest, and in learning rules. *Ib.* l. 167
- 39 Against her foes Religion well defends
Her sacred truths, but often fears her friends. *Ib.* l. 249
- 40 Coldly profane, and impiously gay. *Ib.* l. 265
- 41 The murmuring poor, who will not fast in peace.
The Newspaper, l. 158

CRABBE—CRASHAW

- 1 A master-passion is the love of news.
The Newspaper, l. 279
- 2 Hold their glimmering tapers to the sun.
The Parish Register, introd. to pt. i, l. 92
- 3 Our farmers round, well pleased with constant gain,
Like other farmers, flourish and complain.
Ib. pt. i, *Baptisms*, l. 273
- 4 I preach for ever; but I preach in vain!
Ib. pt. ii, *Marriages*, l. 130
- 5 When from the cradle to the grave I look,
Mine I conceive a melancholy book.
Ib. pt. iii, *Burials*, l. 21
- 6 Grave Jonas Kindred, Sybil Kindred's sire,
Was six feet high, and look'd six inches higher.
Tales, vi, *The Frank Courtship*, l. 1
- 7 When the coarse cloth she saw, with many a stain,
Soil'd by rude hinds who cut and came again.
Ib. vii, *The Widow's Tale*, l. 25
- 8 Who often reads, will sometimes wish to write.
Ib. xi, *Edward Shore*, l. 109
- 9 The wife was pretty, trifling, childish, weak;
She could not think, but would not cease to speak.
Ib. xiv, *Struggles of Conscience*, l. 343
- 10 But 'twas a maxim he had often tried,
That right was right, and there he would abide.
Ib. xv, *The Squire and the Priest*, l. 365
- 11 That all was wrong because not all was right.
Ib. xix, *The Convert*, l. 313
- 12 He tried the luxury of doing good.
Tales of the Hall, iii, *Boys at School*, l. 139
- 13 Secrets with girls, like loaded guns with boys,
Are never valued till they make a noise.
Ib. xi, *The Maid's Story*, l. 84
- 14 'The game', he said, 'is never lost till won.'
Ib. xv, *Gretna Green*, l. 334
- 15 The face the index of a feeling mind.
Ib. xvi, *Lady Barbara*, l. 124
- 16 Love warps the mind a little from the right.
Ib. xxi, *Smugglers and Poachers*, l. 216
- 17 Lo! where the heath, with withering brake grown o'er,
Lends the light turf that warms the neighbouring
poor;
From thence a length of burning sand appears,
Where the thin harvest waves its wither'd ears;
Rank weeds, that every art and care defy,
Reign o'er the land, and rob the blighted rye:
There thistles stretch their prickly arms afar,
And to the ragged infant threaten war;
There poppies, nodding, mock the hope of toil;
There the blue bugloss paints the sterile soil;
Hardy and high, above the slender sheaf,
The slimy mallow waves her silky leaf;
O'er the young shoot the charlock throws a shade,
And clasping tares cling round the sickly blade.
The Village, bk. i, l. 63
- 18 I sought the simple life that Nature yields. *Ib.* l. 110
- 19 And the cold charities of man to man. *Ib.* l. 245
- 20 A potent quack, long versed in human ills,
Who first insults the victim whom he kills;
Whose murd'rous hand a drowsy Bench protect,
And whose most tender mercy is neglect. *Ib.* l. 282
- 21 The ring so worn, as you behold,
So thin, so pale, is yet of gold:
The passion such it was to prove;
Worn with life's cares, love yet was love.
His Mother's Wedding Ring
- MRS. DINAH MARIA CRAIK
1826-1887
- 22 Douglas, Douglas, tender and true.
Songs of Our Youth, 'Douglas, Douglas, Tender
and True'
- STEPHEN CRANE
1871-1900
- 23 The Red Badge of Courage. *Title*
- ARCHBISHOP THOMAS CRANMER
1489-1556
- 24 This hand hath offended.
Strype's *Memorials of Cranmer*, 1694, vol. iii
- RICHARD CRASHAW
1612?-1649
- 25 Nympha pudica Deum vidit, et erubuit.
The conscious water saw its God, and blushed.
Epigrammata Sacra. Aquae in Vinum Versae
(*His own translation.*)
- 26 All those fair and flagrant things.
*The Flaming Heart upon the Book of Saint
Teresa*, l. 34
- 27 Love's passives are his activ'st part.
The wounded is the wounding heart. *Ib.* l. 73
- 28 O thou undaunted daughter of desires! *Ib.* l. 93
- 29 By all the eagle in thee, all the dove. *Ib.* l. 95
- 30 By thy large draughts of intellectual day. *Ib.* l. 97
- 31 By the full kingdom of that final kiss
That seized thy parting soul, and seal'd thee His;
By all the Heavens thou hast in Him—
Fair sister of the Seraphim!—
By all of Him we have in thee;
Leave nothing of myself in me.
Let me so read thy life, that I
Unto all life of mine may die! *Ib.* l. 101
- 32 I would be married, but I'd have no wife,
I would be married to a single life. *On Marriage*
- 33 I sing the Name which none can say
But touch'd with an interior ray.
To the Name Above Every Name, l.
- 34 Narrow, and low, and infinitely less. *Ib.* l. 22
- 35 Come; and come strong,
To the conspiracy of our spacious song. *Ib.* l. 70
- 36 Gloomy night embrac'd the place
Where the noble Infant lay.
The Babe look't up and shew'd his face;
In spite of darkness, it was day.
It was Thy day, sweet! and did rise
Not from the East, but from thine eyes.
Hymn of the Nativity, l. 17

CRASHAW—CROKER

- 1 Poor World (said I) what wilt thou do
To entertain this starry stranger?
Is this the best thou canst bestow?
A cold, and not too cleanly, manger?
Contend, ye powers of heav'n and earth
To fit a bed for this huge birth.
Hymn of the Nativity, l. 37
- 2 Proud world, said I; cease your contest
And let the mighty Babe alone.
The phoenix builds the phoenix' nest.
Love's architecture is his own. *Ib. l. 44*
- 3 I saw the curl'd drops, soft and slow,
Come hovering o'er the place's head;
Off'ring their whitest sheets of snow
To furnish the fair Infant's bed.
Forbear, said I; be not too bold.
Your fleece is white but 'tis too cold. *Ib. l. 50*
- 4 I saw the obsequious Seraphims
Their rosy fleece of fire bestow.
For well they now can spare their wings
Since Heaven itself lies here below.
Well done, said I: but are you sure
Your down so warm, will pass for pure? *Ib. l. 58*
- 5 We saw thee in thy balmy nest,
Young dawn of our eternal day!
We saw thine eyes break from their East
And chase the trembling shades away.
We saw thee; and we blest the sight
We saw thee by thine own sweet light. *Ib. l. 71*
- 6 Welcome, all wonders in one sight!
Eternity shut in a span. *Ib. l. 79*
- 7 Love's great artillery. *Prayer, l. 15*
- 8 Lo here a little volume, but large book.
On a Prayer-Book Sent to Mrs. M. R.
- 9 Happy soul, she shall discover
What joy, what bliss,
How many heavens at once it is,
To have a God become her lover. *Ib.*
- 10 Two walking baths; two weeping motions;
Portable, and compendious oceans.
Saint Mary Magdalene, or The Weeper, xix
- 11 Love, thou art absolute sole Lord
Of life and death.
*Hymn to the Name & Honour of the Admirable
Saint Teresa, l. 1*
- 12 Farewell house, and farewell home!
She's for the Moors, and martyrdom. *Ib. l. 63*
- 13 Two went to pray? O rather say
One went to brag, th'other to pray:

One nearer to God's Altar trod,
The other to the Altar's God.
*Steps to the Temple, Two Went up into the
Temple to Pray*
- 14 All is Caesar's; and what odds
So long as Caesar's self is God's? *Ib. Mark 12*
- 15 And when life's sweet fable ends,
Soul and body part like friends;
No quarrels, murmurs, no delay;
A kiss, a sigh, and so away. *Temperance*
- 16 Why, 'tis a point of faith. Whate'er it be,
I'm sure it is no point of charity.
On a Treatise of Charity
- 17 Whoe'er she be,
That not impossible she
That shall command my heart and me;
Where'er she lie,
Lock'd up from mortal eye,
In shady leaves of destiny.
Wishes to His Supposed Mistress
- 18 Meet you her my wishes,
Bespeak her to my blisses,
And be ye call'd my absent kisses.
I wish her beauty,
That owes not all his duty
To gaudy tire, or glist'ring shoe-tie. *Ib.*
- 19 Life, that dares send
A challenge to his end,
And when it comes say 'Welcome Friend'. *Ib.*
- 20 Sydnaean showers
Of sweet discourse, whose powers
Can crown old Winter's head with flowers. *Ib.*
- 21 'Tis she, and here
Lo I unclothe and clear,
My wishes' cloudy character. *Ib.*
- 22 Let her full Glory,
My fancies, fly before ye,
Be ye my fictions; but her story. *Ib.*

MRS. EDMUND CRASTER

d. 1874

- 23 The Centipede was happy quite,
Until the Toad in fun
Said 'Pray which leg goes after which?'
And worked her mind to such a pitch,
She lay distracted in the ditch
Considering how to run. *Attrib.*

JULIA CRAWFORD

f. 1835

- 24 Kathleen Mavourneen! the grey dawn is breaking,
The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill;
The lark from her light wing the bright dew is
shaking;
Kathleen Mavourneen! what, slumbering still?
Oh! hast thou forgotten how soon we must sever?
Oh! hast thou forgotten this day we must part?
It may be for years, and it may be for ever,
Oh! why art thou silent, thou voice of my heart?
*Kathleen Mavourneen. Metropolitan Magazine,
London, 1835*

BISHOP MANDELL CREIGHTON

1843-1901

- 25 No people do so much harm as those who go about
doing good. *Life (1904), vol. ii, p. 503*

JOHN WILSON CROKER

1780-1857

- 26 We now are, as we always have been, decidedly and
conscientiously attached to what is called the Tory,
and which might with more propriety be called the
Conservative, party.
Article, Quarterly Review, Jan. 1830, p. 276

CROKER—CURZON

- 1 A game which a sharper once played with a dupe,
entitled, 'Heads I win, tails you lose.'
Croker Papers, iii. 59

OLIVER CROMWELL

1599-1658

- 2 A few honest men are better than numbers.
Letter to Sir W. Spring, Sept. 1643
- 3 Such men as had the fear of God before them and
as made some conscience of what they did . . . the
plain russet-coated captain that knows what he
fights for and loves what he knows.
Letter of Sept. 1643. In Carlyle, *Letters and
Speeches of Oliver Cromwell*
- 4 I beseech you, in the bowels of Christ, think it possible
you may be mistaken.
*Letter to the General Assembly of the Church of
Scotland*, 3 Aug. 1650

- 5 The dimensions of this mercy are above my thoughts.
It is, for aught I know, a crowning mercy.
Letter for the Honourable William Lenthall,
4 Sept. 1651

- 6 Not what they want but what is good for them.
Attr. remark

- 7 Mr. Lely, I desire you would use all your skill to
paint my picture truly like me, and not flatter me
at all; but remark all these roughnesses, pimples,
warts, and everything as you see me, otherwise I
will never pay a farthing for it.

Remark, Walpole's *Anecdotes of Painting*, ch. 12

- 8 Take away these baubles.
Remark, *Sydney Papers* (1825), p. 141

- 9 It is not fit that you should sit here any longer! . . .
you shall now give place to better men.
Speech to the Rump Parliament, 22 Jan. 1654

- 10 It's a maxim not to be despised, 'Though peace be
made, yet it's interest that keeps peace.'
Speech to Parliament, 4 Sept. 1654

- 11 Necessity hath no law. Feigned necessities, imaginary
necessities, . . . are the greatest cozenage that men
can put upon the Providence of God, and make
pretences to break known rules by.

Ib. 12 Sept. 1654

- 12 Your poor army, those poor contemptible men, came
up hither.
Ib. 21 Apr. 1657

- 13 You have accounted yourselves happy on being
environed with a great ditch from all the world
beside.
Ib. 25 Jan. 1658

- 14 My design is to make what haste I can to be gone.
Last Words. Morley, *Life*, v, ch. 10

THOMAS W. H. CROSLAND

1868-1924

- 15 The Unspeakable Scot. *Title of satirical essay*

RICHARD ASSHETON, VISCOUNT CROSS

1823-1914

- 16 [When the House of Lords laughed at his speech in
favour of Spiritual Peers]
I hear a smile.
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*,
ch. 29

JOHN CROWNE

1640?-1703?

- 17 River Thames, attended by two nymphs, representing
Peace and Plenty.

Calisto, prologue, stage directions

JOHANN CRÜGER

1598-1662

- 18 Nun danket alle Gott.
Now thank we all our God. *Hymn*

BISHOP RICHARD CUMBERLAND

1631-1718

- 19 It is better to wear out than to rust out.
G. Horne, *The Duty of Contending for the Faith*

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM

1784-1842

- 20 A wet sheet and a flowing sea,
A wind that follows fast
And fills the white and rustling sail
And bends the gallant mast.
A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea

- 21 While the hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea. *Ib.*

- 22 It's hame and it's hame, hame fain wad I be,
O, hame, hame, hame to my ain countree!
It's hame and It's hame. Hogg includes this
poem among his Jacobite Relics, i. 135. In his
notes, i. 294, he says he took it from Cromek's
Galloway and Nithsdale Relics, and supposes
that it owed much to Allan Cunningham

- 23 The lark shall sing me hame in my ain countree. *Ib.*

- 24 But the sun through the mirk blinks blithe in my e'e,
'T'll shine on ye yet in your ain countree.' *Ib.*

WILL CUPPY

1884-

- 25 The Dodo never had a chance. He seems to have been
invented for the sole purpose of becoming extinct
and that was all he was good for.
How to Become Extinct

JOHN PHILPOT CURRAN

1750-1817

- 26 The condition upon which God hath given liberty to
man is eternal vigilance; which condition if he
break, servitude is at once the consequence of his
crime, and the punishment of his guilt.
*Speech on the Right of Election of Lord Mayor
of Dublin*, 10 July 1790

GEORGE NATHANIEL CURZON, MARQUESS OF KEDLESTON

1859-1925

- 27 I do not exclude the intelligent anticipation of facts
even before they occur.
Speech, House of Commons, 29 Mar. 1898

CUST—DANTE

HENRY CUST

1861-1917

- 1 Let Hell afford
The pavement of her Heaven. *Non Nobis, Domine*

HARRY DACRE

fl. 1892

- 2 Daisy, Daisy, give me your answer, do!
I'm half crazy, all for the love of you!
It won't be a stylish marriage,
I can't afford a carriage,
But you'll look sweet upon the seat
Of a bicycle made for two! *Daisy Bell*

CHARLES ANDERSON DANA

1819-1897

- 3 When a dog bites a man that is not news, but when
a man bites a dog that is news.
What is News? The New York Sun, 1882

SAMUEL DANIEL

1562-1619

- 4 Princes in this case
Do hate the traitor, though they love the treason.
Tragedy of Cleopatra, iv. i
- 5 Unless above himself he can
Erect himself, how poor a thing is man!
To the Lady Margaret, Countess of Cumberland, xii
- 6 Custom that is before all law, Nature that is above
all art. *A Defence of Rhyme*
- 7 Love is a sickness full of woes,
All remedies refusing:
A plant that with most cutting grows,
Most barren with best using.
Why so?
More we enjoy it, more it dies,
If not enjoy'd, it sighing cries,
Hey ho.
Hymen's Triumph, I. v
- 8 This is the thing that I was born to do.
Musophilus, I. 577
- 9 And who, in time, knows whither we may vent
The treasure of our tongue, to what strange shores
This gain of our best glory shall be sent,
T'enrich unknowing nations with our stores?
What worlds in th'yet unformed Occident
May come refin'd with th'accents that are ours?
Ib. I. 957
- 10 But years hath done this wrong,
To make me write too much, and live too long.
Philotas, [Ded.] To the Prince, I. 108
- 11 Pity is sworn servant unto love:
And this be sure, wherever it begin
To make the way, it lets your master in.
The Queen's Arcadia, II. I
- 12 Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night,
Brother to Death, in silent darkness born:
Relieve my languish, and restore the light,
With dark forgetting of my care return,
And let the day be time enough to mourn

The shipwreck of my ill adventured youth:
Let waking eyes suffice to wait their scorn,
Without the torment of the night's untruth.

Sonnets to Delia, liv

- 13 Come worthy Greek, Ulysses come
Possess these shores with me:
The winds and seas are troublesome,
And here we may be free.
Here may we sit, and view their toil
That travail on the deep,
And joy the day in mirth the while,
And spend the night in sleep.

Ulysses and the Siren

JOHN JEREMIAH DANIELL

1819-1898

- 14 Sing, boys, in joyful chorus
Your hymn of praise to-day,
And sing, ye gentle maidens,
Your sweet responsive lay.
Hymns Ancient & Modern, Come, Sing with Holy Gladness.

DANTE ALIGHIERI

1265-1321

- 15 Nel mezzo del cammin di nostra vita.
In the middle of the road of our life.
Divine Comedy. Inferno, i. 1
- 16 Or se' tu quel Virgilio?
Art thou then that Virgil? *Ib. 79*
- 17 Lasciate ogni speranza voi ch'entrate!
All hope abandon, ye who enter here. *Ib. iii. 9*
- 18 Non ragioniam di lor, ma guarda, e passa.
Let us not speak of them, but look, and pass on. *Ib. 51*
- 19 Il gran rifiuto.
The great refusal. *Ib. 60*
- 20 Onorate l'altissimo poeta.
Honour to the greatest poet. *Ib. iv. 80*
- 21 Il Maestro di color che sanno.
The Master of them that know. [Aristotle.] *Ib. 131*
- 22 Nessun maggior dolore,
Che ricordarsi del tempo felice
Nella miseria.
There is no greater sorrow than to recall a time of
happiness in misery. *Ib. v. 121. (See 78: 4)*
- 23 Galeotto fu il libro e chi lo scrisse:
Quel giorno più non vi leggemmo avante.
Galeotto was the book and writer too: that day
therein we read no more. *Ib. 137*
- 24 E quindi uscimmo a riveder le stelle.
Thence we came forth to rebehold the stars. *Ib. xxxiv. 139*
- 25 Puro e disposto a salire alle stelle.
Pure and made apt for mounting to the stars.
Ib. Purgatorio, xxxiii. 145
- 26 E'n la sua volontade è nostra pace.
In His will is our peace. *Ib. Paradiso, iii. 85*

DANTE—DECATUR

1 Tu proverai sì come sa di sale
Lo pane altrui, e com' è duro calle
Lo scendere e il salir per l'altrui scale.

You shall find out how salt is the taste of another's
bread, and how hard a path the going down and
going up another's stairs.

Divine Comedy. Paradiso, xvii. 58

2 L'amor che muove il sole e l'altre stelle.
The love that moves the sun and the other stars.

Ib. xxxiii. 145

GEORGES JACQUES DANTON

1759-1794

3 De l'audace, et encore de l'audace, et toujours de
l'audace!

Boldness, and again boldness, and always boldness!
*Speech to the Legislative Committee of General
Defence, 2 Sept. 1792. Le Moniteur, 4 Sept.
1792*

CHARLES ROBERT DARWIN

1809-1882

4 A hairy quadruped, furnished with a tail and pointed
ears, probably arboreal in its habits.

Descent of Man, ch. 21

5 We must, however, acknowledge, as it seems to me,
that man with all his noble qualities, . . . still bears
in his bodily frame the indelible stamp of his lowly
origin.

Ib. last words

6 I have called this principle, by which each slight
variation, if useful, is preserved, by the term of
Natural Selection.

The Origin of Species, ch. 3

7 We will now discuss in a little more detail the struggle
for existence.

Ib.

8 The expression often used by Mr. Herbert Spencer
of the Survival of the Fittest is more accurate, and
is sometimes equally convenient.

Ib.

CHARLES DAVENANT

1656-1714

9 Custom, that unwritten law,
By which the people keep even kings in awe.

Circe, II. iii

SIR WILLIAM DAVENANT

1606-1668

10 Had laws not been, we never had been blam'd;
For not to know we sinn'd is innocence.

Dryden Miscellany, vi. l. 226

11 I shall sleep like a top.

The Rivals, Act III

12 For I must go where lazy Peace
Will hide her drowsy head;
And, for the sport of kings, increase
The number of the dead.

The Soldier Going to the Field

13 The lark now leaves his wat'ry nest,
And climbing, shakes his dewy wings;
He takes this window for the east;
And to implore your light, he sings,
Awake, awake, the morn will never rise,
Till she can dress her beauty at your eyes.

Song

JOHN DAVIDSON

1857-1909

14 When the pods went pop on the broom, green broom.
A Runnable Stag

15 A runnable stag, a kingly crop.

Ib.

SIR JOHN DAVIES

1569-1626

16 Skill comes so slow, and life so fast doth fly,
We learn so little and forget so much.

Nosce Teipsum, introduction, xix

17 Wit to persuade, and beauty to delight.

Orchestra, v

18 Why should your fellowship a trouble be,
Since man's chief pleasure is society?

Ib. xxxii

19 Judge not the play before the play be done.

Respice Finem

SCROPE BERDMORE DAVIES

c. 1783-1852

20 Babylon in all its desolation is a sight not so awful
as that of the human mind in ruins.

*Letter to Thomas Raikes, May 1835. See
Journal of T. Raikes, 1831 to 1847, 1856, vol. ii*

WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES

1870-1940

21 A rainbow and a cuckoo's song
May never come together again;
May never come
This side the tomb.

A Great Time.

22 The simple bird that thinks two notes a song.

April's Charms

23 The little hunchback of the snow.

In the Snow

24 What is this life if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare?

Leisure

25 Sweet Stay-at-Home, sweet Well-content.

Sweet Stay-at-Home

JEFFERSON DAVIS

1808-1889

26 All we ask is to be let alone.
*Attr. Remark in Inaugural Address as President
of the Confederate States of America, 18 Feb.
1861*

THOMAS OSBORNE DAVIS

1814-1845

27 Come in the evening, or come in the morning,
Come when you're looked for, or come without
warning.

The Welcome

STEPHEN DECATUR

1779-1820

28 Our country! In her intercourse with foreign nations,
may she always be in the right; but our country,
right or wrong.

A. S. Mackenzie, Life of Decatur, ch. xiv

DEFFAND—DE LA MARE

MARQUISE DU DEFFAND

1697-1780

- 1 La distance n'y fait rien; il n'y a que le premier pas
qui coûte.

The distance is nothing; it is only the first step
that is difficult.

*Remark on the legend that St. Denis, carrying
his head in his hands, walked two leagues. Letter
to d'Alembert, 7 July 1763*

DANIEL DEFOE

1661?-1731

- 2 The best of men cannot suspend their fate:
The good die early, and the bad die late.

Character of the late Dr. S. Annesley

- 3 We lov'd the doctrine for the teacher's sake. *Ib.*

- 4 Nature has left this tincture in the blood,
That all men would be tyrants if they could.

The Kentish Petition, addenda, l. 11

- 5 I was born in the year 1632, in the city of York, of a
good family, though not of that county, my father
being a foreigner of Bremen, who settled first at
Hull.

The Life and Adventures of Robinson Crusoe,
pt. i

- 6 Robin, Robin, Robin Crusoe, poor Robin Crusoe!
Where are you, Robin Crusoe? Where are you?
Where have you been? [*The parrot.*] *Ib.*

- 7 It happened one day, about noon, going towards
my boat, I was exceedingly surprised with the
print of a man's naked foot on the shore, which
was very plain to be seen in the sand. I stood like
one thunderstruck, or as if I had seen an apparition.
Ib.

- 8 I takes my man Friday with me. *Ib.*

- 9 In trouble to be troubl'd
Is to have your trouble doubl'd.

Robinson Crusoe, The Farther Adventures

- 10 Necessity makes an honest man a knave.
Serious Reflections of Robinson Crusoe, ch. 2

- 11 Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there;
And 'twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.

The True-Born Englishman, pt. i, l. 1

- 12 From this amphibious ill-born mob began
That vain, ill-natur'd thing, an Englishman.
Ib. l. 132

- 13 Your Roman-Saxon-Danish-Norman English.
Ib. l. 139

- 14 Great families of yesterday we show,
And lords whose parents were the Lord knows who.
Ib. l. 374

- 15 In their religion they are so uneven,
That each man goes his own By-way to heaven.
Ib. l. 104

- 16 And of all plagues with which mankind are curst,
Ecclesiastic tyranny's the worst. *Ib. pt. ii, l. 299*

- 17 When kings the sword of justice first lay down,
They are no kings, though they possess the crown.
Titles are shadows, crowns are empty things,
The good of subjects is the end of kings. *Ib. l. 313*

[170]

THOMAS DEKKER

1570?-1641?

The best of men

That e'er wore earth about him, was a sufferer,
A soft, meek, patient, humble, tranquil spirit,
The first true gentleman that ever breath'd.

The Honest Whore, pt. i. l. ii

- 19 That great fishpond. [The sea.] *Ib.*

- 20 This principle is old, but true as fate,
Kings may love treason, but the traitor hate.
Ib. pt. iv. iv

- 21 Art thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers?

Oh sweet content!

Art thou rich, yet is thy mind perplexed?

Oh, punishment!

Dost thou laugh to see how fools are vexed

To add to golden numbers, golden numbers?

O, sweet content, O, sweet, O, sweet content!

Work apace, apace, apace, apace;

Honest labour bears a lovely face;

Then hey nonny, nonny; hey nonny, nonny.

Patient Grissil, Act 1

- 22 Canst drink the waters of the crisped spring?

O sweet content!

Swim'st thou in wealth, yet sink'st in thine own
tears?

O punishment! *Ib.*

- 23 Golden slumbers kiss your eyes,
Smiles awake you when you rise:

Sleep, pretty wantons, do not cry,

And I will sing a lullaby:

Rock them, rock them, lullaby.

Care is heavy, therefore sleep you;

You are care, and care must keep you. *Ib. iv. ii*

- 24 Cold's the wind, and wet's the rain,

Saint Hugh be our good speed:

Ill is the weather that bringeth no gain,

Nor helps good hearts in need.

Trowle the bowl, the jolly nut-brown bowl,

And here kind mate to thee:

Let's sing a dirge for Saint Hugh's soul,

And down it merrily.

Shoemaker's Holiday, Second Three-man's Song

WALTER DE LA MARE

1873-

- 25 Ann, Ann!

Come! quick as you can!

There's a fish that *talks*

In the frying-pan.

Out of the fat,

As clear as glass,

He put up his mouth

And moaned 'Alas!'

Oh, most mournful,

'Alas, alack!'

Then turned to his sizzling,

And sank him back. *Alas, Alack*

- 26 Oh, no man knows
Through what wild centuries
Roves back the rose.

All That's Past

DE LA MARE

- 1 Very old are we men;
Our dreams are tales
Told in dim Eden
By Eve's nightingales;
We wake and whisper awhile,
But, the day gone by,
Silence and sleep like fields
Of amaranth lie. *All That's Past*
- 2 Far are the shades of Arabia,
Where the Princes ride at noon. *Arabia*
- 3 He is crazed with the spell of far Arabia,
They have stolen his wits away. *Ib.*
- 4 What can a tired heart say,
Which the wise of the world have made dumb?
Save to the lonely dreams of a child,
'Return again, come!' *Dreams*
- 5 Bright towers of silence. [Clouds.] *England*
- 6 Here lies a most beautiful lady,
Light of step and heart was she;
I think she was the most beautiful lady
That ever was in the West Country.
But beauty vanishes; beauty passes;
However rare—rare it be;
And when I crumble, who will remember
This lady of the West Country? *Epitaph*
- 7 When I lie where shades of darkness
Shall no more assail mine eyes. *Fare Well, i*
- 8 Memory fades, must the remembered
Perishing be? *Ib.*
- 9 Look thy last on all things lovely,
Every hour—let no night
Seal thy sense in deathly slumber
Till to delight
Thou hast paid thy utmost blessing;
Since that all things thou wouldst praise
Beauty took from those who loved them
In other days. *Ib. iii*
- 10 In Hans' old Mill his three black cats
Watch the bins for the thieving rats.
Whisker and claw, they crouch in the night,
Their five eyes smouldering green and bright:
Jekkel, and Jessup, and one-eyed Jill. *Five Eyes*
- 11 Three jolly gentlemen,
In coats of red,
Rode their horses
Up to bed. *The Huntsmen*
- 12 Do diddle di do,
Poor Jim Jay
Got stuck fast
In Yesterday. *Jim Jay*
- 13 'Is there anybody there?' said the traveller,
Knocking on the moonlit door. *The Listeners*
- 14 'Tell them I came, and no one answered,
That I kept my word,' he said. *Ib.*
- 15 Never the least stir made the listeners. *Ib.*
- 16 Ay, they heard his foot upon the stirrup,
And the sound of iron on stone,
And how the silence surged softly backward,
When the plunging hoofs were gone. *Ib.*
- 17 It's a very odd thing—
As odd as can be—
That whatever Miss T. eats
Turns into Miss T.
Porridge and apples,
Mince, muffins and mutton,
Jam, junket, jumbles—
Not a rap, not a button
It matters; the moment
They're out of her plate,
Though shared by Miss Butcher
And sour Mr. Bate,
Tiny and cheerful,
And neat as can be,
Whatever Miss T. eats
Turns into Miss T. *Miss T*
- 18 'Won't you look out of your window, Mrs. Gill?'
Quoth the Fairy, nidding, nodding in the garden. *The Mocking Fairy*
- 19 Never more, Sailor,
Shalt thou be
Tossed on the wind-ridden
Restless sea. *Never More, Sailor*
- 20 No robin ever
On the deep
Hopped with his song
To haunt thy sleep. *Ib.*
- 21 Thistle and darnel and dock grew there,
And a bush, in the corner, of may,
On the orchard wall I used to sprawl,
In the blazing heat of the day;
Half asleep and half awake,
While the birds went twittering by,
And nobody there my line to share
But Nicholas Nye.
Nicholas Nye was lean and grey,
Lame of a leg and old,
More than a score of donkey's years
He had seen since he was foaled;
He munched the thistles, purple and spiked,
Would sometimes stoop and sigh,
And turn his head, as if he said,
'Poor Nicholas Nye!'
But dusk would come in the apple boughs,
The green of the glow-worm shine,
The birds in nest would crouch to rest,
And home I'd trudge to mine;
And there, in the moonlight, dark with dew,
Asking not wherefore nor why,
Would brood like a ghost, and as still as a post,
Old Nicholas Nye. *Nicholas Nye*
- 22 Three jolly Farmers
Once bet a pound
Each dance the others would
Off the ground. *Off the Ground*
- 23 Old Sallie Worm from her hole doth peep;
'Come!' said Old Shellover,
'Ay!' said Creep. *Old Shellover*
- 24 Lone and alone she lies,
Poor Miss 7,
Five steep flights from the earth,
And one from heaven;
Dark hair and dark brown eyes,—
Not to be sad she tries,
Still—still it's lonely lies
Poor Miss 7. *Poor 'Miss 7'*

DE LA MARE—DESTOUCHES

- 1 And still would remain
My wit to try—
My worn reeds broken,
The dark tarn dry,
All words forgotten—
Thou, Lord, and I.

The Scribe

- 2 Slowly, silently, now the moon
Walks the night in her silver shoon.

Silver

- 3 Some one came knocking
At my wee, small door;
Some one came knocking,
I'm sure—sure—sure.

Some One

- 4 Ages and ages have fallen on me—
On the wood and the pool and the elder tree.

Song of Enchantment

- 5 And quiet did quiet remain.

The Song of Finis

- 6 Of all the trees in England,
Oak, Elder, Elm and Thorn,
The Yew alone burns lamps of peace
For them that lie forlorn.

Trees

- 7 Of all the trees in England,
Her sweet three corners in,
Only the Ash, the bonnie Ash
Burns fierce while it is green.

Ib.

- 8 And not a single one can see
My tiny watching eye.

The Window

SIR JOHN DENHAM

1615-1669

- 9 Where, with like haste, though several ways they run;
Some to undo, and some to be undone.

Cooper's Hill, l. 31

- 10 Oh, could I flow like thee, and make thy stream
My great example, as it is my theme!
Though deep, yet clear; though gentle, yet not dull;
Strong without rage, without o'erflowing full.

Ib. l. 189

- 11 Youth, what man's age is like to be doth show;
We may our ends by our beginnings know.

Of Prudence, l. 225

THOMAS, LORD DENMAN

1779-1854

- 12 Trial by jury itself, instead of being a security to
persons who are accused, will be a delusion, a
mockery, and a snare.

Judgement in O'Connell v. the Queen, 4 Sept.
1844

CLARENCE JAMES DENNIS

1876-1938

- 13 Me name is Mud.

The Sentimental Bloke: A Spring Song, st. 2
(1916)

JOHN DENNIS

1657-1734

- 14 A man who could make so vile a pun would not
scruple to pick a pocket.

The Gentleman's Magazine (1781), p. 324 (Edit.
note)

- 15 Damn them! They will not let my play run, but they
steal my thunder!

W. S. Walsh, *Handy-book of Literary Curiosities*

THOMAS DE QUINCEY

1785-1859

- 16 Set up as a theatrical scarecrow for superstitious
terrors.

Confessions of an English Opium Eater. Preface,
(1856)

- 17 The burden of the incommunicable. *Ib.* pt. i

- 18 So, then, Oxford Street, stony-hearted stepmother,
thou that listenest to the sighs of orphans, and
drinkest the tears of children, at length I was dis-
missed from thee. *Ib.*

- 19 Thou hast the keys of Paradise, oh just, subtle, and
mighty opium! *Ib.* pt. ii, *The Pleasures of Opium*

- 20 An Iliad of woes. *Ib.* pt. iii, *The Pains of Opium*

- 21 Everlasting farewells! and again, and yet again
reverberated—everlasting farewells! *Ib.*

- 22 Murder Considered as One of the Fine Arts.
Title of Essay

- 23 If once a man indulges himself in murder, very soon
he comes to think little of robbing; and from rob-
bing he comes next to drinking and sabbath-break-
ing, and from that to incivility and procrastination.

Ib. Supplementary Papers

- 24 There is first the literature of *knowledge*, and secondly,
the literature of *power*. *Essays on the Poets; Pope*

- 25 Books, we are told, propose to *instruct* or to *amuse*.
Indeed! . . . The true antithesis to knowledge, in
this case, is not *pleasure*, but *power*. All that is
literature seeks to communicate power; all that is
not literature, to communicate knowledge.

Letters to a Young Man, letter iii. *De Quincey*
adds that he is indebted for this distinction to
'many years' conversation with Mr. Words-
worth'

RENÉ DESCARTES

1596-1650

- 26 Cogito, ergo sum.

I think, therefore I am. *Le Discours de la Méthode*

- 27 Le bon sens est la chose du monde la mieux partagée,
car chacun pense en être bien pourvu.

Common sense is the most widely shared com-
modity in the world, for every man is convinced
that he is well supplied with it. *Ib.*

CAMILLE DESMOULINS

1760-1794

- 28 My age is that of the *bon Sansculotte Jésus*; an age
fatal to Revolutionists.

Answer at his trial. Carlyle, *French Revolution*,
bk. vi, ch. 2

PHILIPPE NÉRICAUT dit DESTOUCHES

1680-1754

- 29 Les absents ont toujours tort.

The absent are always in the wrong.
L'Obstacle imprévu, I. vi

DE VERE—DICKENS

EDWARD DE VERE, EARL OF OXFORD

1550-1604

- 1 If women could be fair and yet not fond.
Women's Changeableness

ROBERT DEVEREUX, EARL OF ESSEX

see

ESSEX

GEORGE DEWEY

1837-1917

- 2 You may fire when you are ready, Gridley.
Dewey's Autobiography

CHARLES DIBDIN

1745-1814

- 3 Did you ever hear of Captain Wattle?
He was all for love and a little for the bottle.
Captain Wattle and Miss Roe
- 4 For a soldier I listed, to grow great in fame,
And be shot at for sixpence a-day. *Charity*
- 5 In every mess I finds a friend,
In every port a wife. *Jack in his Element*
- 6 What argufies sniv'ling and piping your eye?
Poor Jack
- 7 For they say there's a Providence sits up aloft,
To keep watch for the life of poor Jack! *Ib.*
- 8 But the standing toast that pleased the most
Was—The wind that blows, the ship that goes,
And the lass that loves a sailor! *The Round Robin*
- 9 Spanking Jack was so comely, so pleasant, so jolly,
Though winds blew great guns, still he'd whistle
and sing;
Jack lov'd his friend, and was true to his Molly,
And if honour gives greatness, was great as a king.
The Sailor's Consolation
- 10 Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling,
The darling of our crew. *Tom Bowling*
- 11 Faithful, below, he did his duty;
But now he's gone aloft. *Ib.*
- 12 And did you not hear of a jolly young waterman,
Who at Blackfriars Bridge used for to ply;
And he feather'd his oars with such skill and dexterity,
Winning each heart, and delighting each eye.
The Waterman

THOMAS JOHN DIBDIN

1771-1841

- 15 Oh! what a snug little Island,
A right little, tight little Island!
The Snug Little Island
- 16 Then a very great war-man call'd Billy the Norman
Cried 'D—n it, I never lik'd my land.' *Ib.*

CHARLES DICKENS

1812-1870

- 17 Rather a tough customer in argeyment, Joe, if anybody
was to try and tackle him. [*Parkes.*]
Barnaby Rudge, ch. 1
- 18 Something will come of this. I hope it mayn't be
human gore. [*Simon Tappertit.*] *Ib.* ch. 4
- 19 Polly put the kettle on, we'll all have tea. [*Grip.*]
Ib. ch. 17
- 20 'There are strings,' said Mr. Tappertit, ' . . . in the
human heart that had better not be wibrated.'
Ib. ch. 22
- 21 Oh gracious, why wasn't I born old and ugly?
[*Miss Miggs.*] *Ib.* ch. 70
- 22 Jarndyce and Jarndyce still drags its dreary length
before the Court, perennially hopeless.
Bleak House, ch. 1
- 23 This is a London particular. . . . A fog, miss.
Ib. ch. 3
- 24 Educating the natives of Borrioboola-Gha, on the
left bank of the Niger. [*Mrs. Jellyby.*] *Ib.* ch. 4
- 25 The wind's in the east. . . . I am always conscious of
an uncomfortable sensation now and then when
the wind is blowing in the east. [*Mr. Jarndyce.*]
Ib. ch. 6
- 26 I only ask to be free. The butterflies are free. Mankind
will surely not deny to Harold Skimpole what it
concedes to the butterflies! *Ib.*
- 27 'Not to put too fine a point upon it'—a favourite
apology for plain-speaking with Mr. Snagsby.
Ib. ch. 11
- 28 He was very good to me, he was! [*Yo.*] *Ib.*
- 29 He [Mr. Turveydrop] is celebrated, almost every-
where, for his Deportment. [*Caddy.*] *Ib.* ch. 14
- 30 'It was a maxim of Captain Swosser's', said Mrs.
Badger, 'speaking in his figurative naval manner,
that when you make pitch hot, you cannot make it
too hot; and that if you only have to swab a plank,
you should swab it as if Davy Jones were after
you.' *Ib.* ch. 17
- 31 The Professor made the same remark, Miss Summer-
son, in his last illness; when (his mind wandering)
he insisted on keeping his little hammer under the
pillow, and chipping at the countenances of the
attendants. The ruling passion! [*Mrs. Badger.*] *Ib.*
- 32 What is peace? Is it war? No. Is it strife? No.
[*Mr. Chadband.*] *Ib.* ch. 19
- 33 The Chadband style of oratory is widely received
and much admired. *Ib.*
- 34 You are a human boy, my young friend. A human
boy. O glorious to be a human boy! . . .
O running stream of sparkling joy
'To be a soaring human boy! [*Mr. Chadband.*] *Ib.*
- 35 Jobling, there are chords in the human mind. [*Guppy.*]
Ib. ch. 20
- 36 'It is,' says Chadband, 'the ray of rays, the sun of
suns, the moon of moons, the star of stars. It is the
light of Terewth.' *Ib.* ch. 25
- 37 Lo, the city is barren, I have seen but an eel. *Ib.*

- 1 It's my old girl that advises. She has the head. But I never own to it before her. Discipline must be maintained. [*Mr. Bagnet.*] *Bleak House*, ch. 27
- 2 It is a melancholy truth that even great men have their poor relations. *Ib.* ch. 28
- 3 Never have a mission, my dear child. [*Mr. Jellyby.*] *Ib.* ch. 30
- 4 England has been in a dreadful state for some weeks. Lord Coodle would go out, and Sir Thomas Doodle wouldn't come in, and there being nobody in Great Britain (to speak of) except Coodle and Doodle, there has been no Government. *Ib.* ch. 40
- 5 She's Colour-Sergeant of the Nonpareil battalion. [*Mr. Bagnet.*] *Ib.* ch. 52
- 6 A smattering of everything, and a knowledge of nothing. [*Minerva House.*] *Sketches by Boz. Tales*, ch. 3. *Sentiment*
- 7 Grief never mended no broken bones, and as good people's very scarce, what I says is, make the most on 'em. *Ib. Scenes*, ch. 22, *Gin-Shops*
- 8 O let us love our occupations,
Bless the squire and his relations,
Live upon our daily rations,
And always know our proper stations.
The Chimes, 2nd Quarter
- 9 In came a fiddler—and tuned like fifty stomach-aches. In came Mrs. Fezziwig, one vast substantial smile. *A Christmas Carol*, stave 2
- 10 'God bless us every one!' said Tiny Tim, the last of all. *Ib.* stave 3
- 11 It *was* a turkey! He could never have stood upon his legs, that bird. He would have snapped 'em off short in a minute, like sticks of sealing-wax. *Ib.* stave 5
- 12 'Somebody's sharp.' 'Who is?' asked the gentleman, laughing. I looked up quickly; being curious to know. 'Only Brooks of Sheffield,' said Mr. Murdstone. I was relieved to find that it was only Brooks of Sheffield; for, at first, I really thought it was I. *David Copperfield*, ch. 2
- 13 'I am a lone lorn creetur,' were Mrs. Gummidge's words, . . . 'and everythink goes contrairy with me.' *Ib.* ch. 3
- 14 'I feel it more than other people,' said Mrs. Gummidge. *Ib.*
- 15 I'd better go into the house, and die and be a riddance! [*Mrs. Gummidge.*] *Ib.*
- 16 She's been thinking of the old 'un! [*Mr. Peggotty, of Mrs. Gummidge.*] *Ib.*
- 17 Barkis is willin'. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 18 'There was a gentleman here yesterday,' he said—a stout gentleman, by the name of Topsawyer . . . he came in here, . . . ordered a glass of this ale—*would* order it—I told him not—drank it, and fell dead. It was too old for him. It oughtn't to be drawn; that's the fact.' [*The Waiter.*] *Ib.*
- 19 I live on broken wittles—and I sleep on the coals. [*The Waiter.*] *Ib.*
- 20 'When a man says he's willin',' said Mr. Barkis, . . . 'it's as much as to say, that a man's waitin' for a answer.' *Ib.* ch. 8
- 21 Experientia does it—as papa used to say. [*Mrs. Micawber.*] *David Copperfield*, ch. 11
- 22 I have known him [Micawber] come home to supper with a flood of tears, and a declaration that nothing was now left but a jail; and go to bed making a calculation of the expense of putting bow-windows to the house, 'in case anything turned up,' which was his favourite expression. *Ib.*
- 23 I never will desert Mr. Micawber. [*Mrs. Micawber.*] *Ib.* ch. 12
- 24 Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery. [*Mr. Micawber.*] *Ib.*
- 25 Mr. Dick had been for upwards of ten years endeavouring to keep King Charles the First out of the Memorial; but he had been constantly getting into it, and was there now. *Ib.* ch. 14
- 26 I am well aware that I am the 'umblest person going. . . . My mother is likewise a very 'umble person. We live in a numble abode. [*Uriah Heep.*] *Ib.* ch. 16
- 27 The mistake was made of putting some of the trouble out of King Charles's head into my head. *Ib.* ch. 17
- 28 We are so very 'umble. [*Uriah Heep.*] *Ib.*
- 29 'Orses and dorgs is some men's fancy. They're wittles and drink to me—lodging, wife, and children—reading, writing and 'rithmetic—snuff, tobacker, and sleep. *Ib.* ch. 19
- 30 I only ask for information. [*Miss Rosa Dartle.*] *Ib.* ch. 20
- 31 'It was as true,' said Mr. Barkis, ' . . . as taxes is. And nothing's truer than them.' *Ib.* ch. 21
- 32 What a world of gammon and spinnage it is, though, ain't it! [*Miss Mowcher.*] *Ib.* ch. 22
- 33 The whole social system . . . is a system of Prince's nails. [*Miss Mowcher.*] *Ib.*
- 34 'Oh, surely! surely!' said Mr. Spenlow. . . . 'I should be happy, myself, to propose two months, . . . but I have a partner. Mr. Jorkins.' *Ib.* ch. 23
- 35 Other things are all very well in their way, but give me Blood! [*Mr. Waterbrook.*] *Ib.* ch. 25
- 36 I assure you she's the dearest girl. [*Traddles.*] *Ib.* ch. 27
- 37 Accidents will occur in the best-regulated families; and in families not regulated by that pervading influence which sanctifies while it enhances the—a—I would say, in short, by the influence of Woman, in the lofty character of Wife, they may be expected with confidence, and must be borne with philosophy. [*Mr. Micawber.*] *Ib.* ch. 28
- 38 He told me, only the other day, that it was provided for. That was Mr. Micawber's expression, 'Provided for.' [*Traddles.*] *Ib.*
- 39 'People can't die, along the coast,' said Mr. Peggotty, 'except when the tide's pretty nigh out. They can't be born, unless it's pretty nigh in—not properly born, till flood. He's a going out with the tide.' *Ib.* ch. 30

DICKENS

- 1 Mrs. Crupp had indignantly assured him that there wasn't room to swing a cat there; but, as Mr. Dick justly observed to me, sitting down on the foot of the bed, nursing his leg, 'You know, Trotwood, I don't want to swing a cat. I never do swing a cat. Therefore, what does that signify to me!' *David Copperfield*, ch. 35
- 2 It's only my child-wife. [*Dora*.] *Ib.* ch. 44
- 3 Circumstances beyond my individual control. [*Mr. Micawber*.] *Ib.* ch. 49
- 4 I'm Gormed—and I can't say no fairer than that! [*Mr. Peggotty*.] *Ib.* ch. 63
- 5 He's tough, ma'am, tough, is J. B. Tough, and devilish sly! [*Major Bagstock*.] *Dombey and Son*, ch. 7
- 6 There was no light nonsense about Miss Blimber. . . . She was dry and sandy with working in the graves of deceased languages. None of your live languages for Miss Blimber. They must be dead—stone dead—and then Miss Blimber dug them up like a Ghoul. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 7 As to Mr. Feeder, B.A., Doctor Blimber's assistant, he was a kind of human barrel-organ, with a little list of tunes at which he was continually working, over and over again, without any variation. *Ib.*
- 8 If I could have known Cicero, and been his friend, and talked with him in his retirement at Tusculum (beautiful Tusculum), I could have died contented. [*Mrs. Blimber*.] *Ib.*
- 9 'Wal'r, my boy,' replied the Captain, 'in the Proverbs of Solomon you will find the following words, "May we never want a friend in need, nor a bottle to give him!" When found, make a note of.' [*Captain Cuttle*.] *Ib.* ch. 15
- 10 Train up a fig-tree in the way it should go, and when you are old sit under the shade of it. [*Captain Cuttle*.] *Ib.* ch. 19
- 11 Cows are my passion. [*Mrs. Skewton*.] *Ib.* ch. 21
- 12 Mr. Toots devoted himself to the cultivation of those gentle arts which refine and humanize existence, his chief instructor in which was an interesting character called the Game Chicken, who was always to be heard of at the bar of the Black Badger, wore a shaggy white great-coat in the warmest weather, and knocked Mr. Toots about the head three times a week. *Ib.* ch. 22
- 13 It's of no consequence. [*Mr. Toots*.] *Ib.*
- 14 The bearings of this observation lays in the application on it. [*Bunsby*.] *Ib.* ch. 23
- 15 Say, like those wicked Turks, there is no What's-his-name but Thingummy, and What-you-may-call-it is his prophet! [*Mrs. Skewton*.] *Ib.* ch. 27
- 16 I positively adore Miss Dombey;—I—I am perfectly sore with loving her. [*Mr. Toots*.] *Ib.* ch. 30
- 17 If you could see my legs when I take my boots off, you'd form some idea of what unrequited affection is. [*Mr. Toots*.] *Ib.* ch. 48
- 18 Stranger, pause and ask thyself the question, Canst thou do likewise? If not, with a blush retire. *Edwin Drood*, ch. 4
- 19 'Dear me,' said Mr. Grewgious, peeping in, 'it's like looking down the throat of Old Time.' *Ib.* ch. 9
- 20 'Umps,' said Mr. Grewgious. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 21 Your sister is given to government. [*Joe Gargery*.] *Great Expectations*, ch. 7
- 22 I had cherished a profound conviction that her bringing me up by hand, gave her no right to bring me up by jerks. *Ib.* ch. 8
- 23 On the Rampage, Pip, and off the Rampage, Pip; such is Life! [*Joe Gargery*.] *Ib.* ch. 15
- 24 Get hold of portable property. [*Wemmick*.] *Ib.* ch. 24
- 25 You don't object to an aged parent, I hope? [*Wemmick*.] *Ib.* ch. 25
- 26 'Have you seen anything of London, yet?' [*Herbert*.] 'Why, yes: Sir—but we didn't find that it come up to its likeness in the red bills—it is there drawd too architectooralooral.' [*Joe Gargery*.] *Ib.* ch. 27
- 27 'Halloa! Here's a church! . . . Let's go in! . . . Here's Miss Skiffins! Let's have a wedding.' [*Wemmick*.] *Ib.* ch. 55
- 28 Now, what I want is, Facts. . . . Facts alone are wanted in life. [*Mr. Gradgrind*.] *Hard Times*, bk. i, ch. 1
- 29 Whatever was required to be done, the Circumlocution Office was beforehand with all the public departments in the art of perceiving—HOW NOT TO DO IT. *Little Dorrit*, bk. i, ch. 10
- 30 Look here. Upon my soul you mustn't come into the place saying you want to know, you know. [*Barnacle Junior*.] *Ib.*
- 31 One remark . . . I wish to make, one explanation I wish to offer, when your Mama came and made a scene of it with my Papa and when I was called down into the little breakfast-room where they were looking at one another with your Mama's parasol between them seated on two chairs like mad bulls what was I to do? [*Flora Finching*.] *Ib.* ch. 13
- 32 The Great Fire of London was not the fire in which your Uncle George's workshops was burned down. [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.*
- 33 I hate a fool! [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.*
- 34 Take a little time—count five-and-twenty, Tattycoram. [*Mr. Meagles*.] *Ib.* ch. 16
- 35 There's milestones on the Dover Road! [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.* ch. 23
- 36 You can't make a head and brains out of a brass knob with nothing in it. You couldn't when your Uncle George was living; much less when he's dead. [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.*
- 37 He [*Mr. Finching*] proposed seven times once in a hackney-coach once in a boat once in a pew once on a donkey at Tunbridge Wells and the rest on his knees. [*Flora Finching*.] *Ib.* ch. 24
- 38 I revere the memory of Mr. F. as an estimable man and most indulgent husband, only necessary to mention Asparagus and it appeared or to hint at any little delicate thing to drink and it came like magic in a pint bottle it was not ecstasy but it was comfort. [*Flora Finching*.] *Ib.*
- 39 E please. Double good! [*Mrs. Plornish*.] *Ib.* ch. 25

- 1 Father is rather vulgar, my dear. The word Papa, besides, gives a pretty form to the lips. Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes and prism, are all very good words for the lips; especially prunes and prism. [*Mrs. General.*] *Little Dorrit*, bk. ii, ch. 5
- 2 Dante—known to that gentleman [Mr. Sparkler] as an eccentric man in the nature of an Old File, who used to put leaves round his head, and sit upon a stool for some unaccountable purpose, outside the cathedral at Florence. *Ib.* ch. 6
- 3 Once a gentleman, and always a gentleman. [*Rigaud.*] *Ib.* ch. 28
- 4 The Lord No Zoo. [*Toby Chuzzlewit.*] *Martin Chuzzlewit*, ch. 1
- 5 'The name of those fabulous animals (pagan, I regret to say) who used to sing in the water, has quite escaped me,' Mr. George Chuzzlewit suggested 'Swans.' 'No,' said Mr. Pecksniff. 'Not swans. Very like swans, too. Thank you.' The nephew . . . propounded 'Oysters.' 'No,' said Mr. Pecksniff, . . . 'nor oysters. But by no means unlike oysters; a very excellent idea; thank you, my dear sir, very much. Wait. Sirens! Dear me! sirens, of course.' *Ib.* ch. 4
- 6 Any man may be in good spirits and good temper when he's well dressed. There an't much credit in that. [*Mark Tapley.*] *Ib.* ch. 5
- 7 Some credit in being jolly. [*Mark Tapley.*] *Ib.*
- 8 A highly geological home-made cake. *Ib.*
- 9 'Let us be merry.' Here he took a captain's biscuit. [*Mr. Pecksniff.*] *Ib.*
- 10 With affection beaming in one eye, and calculation shining out of the other. [*Mrs. Todgers.*] *Ib.* ch. 8
- 11 Oh, Todgers' could do it when it chose! Mind that. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 12 Charity and Mercy. Not unholy names, I hope? [*Mr. Pecksniff.*] *Ib.*
- 13 'Do not repine, my friends,' said Mr. Pecksniff, tenderly. 'Do not weep for me. It is chronic.' *Ib.*
- 14 Let us be moral. Let us contemplate existence. [*Mr. Pecksniff.*] *Ib.*
- 15 Here's the rule for bargains: 'Do other men, for they would do you.' That's the true business precept. [*Jonas Chuzzlewit.*] *Ib.* ch. 11
- 16 'Mrs. Harris,' I says, 'leave the bottle on the chimley-piece, and don't ask me to take none, but let me put my lips to it when I am so disposed.' [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 19
- 17 Some people . . . may be Rooshans, and others may be Prooshans; they are born so, and will please themselves. Them which is of other natures thinks different. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 18 Therefore I do require it, which I makes confession, to be brought reg'lar and draw'd mild. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 25
- 19 'She's the sort of woman now,' said Mould, . . . 'one would almost feel disposed to bury for nothing: and do it neatly, too!' *Ib.*
- 20 He'd make a lovely corpse. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 21 All the wickedness of the world is print to him. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 26
- 22 'Sairey,' says Mrs. Harris, 'sech is life. Vich like-ways is the hend of all things!' [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Martin Chuzzlewit*, ch. 29
- 23 Our backs is easy ris. We must be cracked-up, or they rises, and we snarls. . . . You'd better crack up, you had! [*Chollop.*] *Ib.* ch. 33
- 24 Our fellow-countryman is a model of a man, quite fresh from Natur's mould! . . . Rough he may be. So air our Barrs. Wild he may be. So air our Buffalers. [*Pogram.*] *Ib.* ch. 34
- 25 'To be presented to a Pogram,' said Miss Codger, 'by a Hominy, indeed, a thrilling moment is it in its impressiveness on what we call our feelings.' *Ib.*
- 26 'Mind and matter,' said the lady in the wig, 'glide swift into the vortex of immensity. Howls the sublime, and softly sleeps the calm Ideal, in the whispering chambers of Imagination.' *Ib.*
- 27 'The Ankworks package,' . . . 'I wish it was in Jonadge's belly, I do,' cried Mrs. Gamp; appearing to confound the prophet with the whale in this miraculous aspiration. *Ib.* ch. 40
- 28 Oh Sairey, Sairey, little do we know wot lays afore us! [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 29 I know'd she wouldn't have a cowcumber! [*Betsey Prig.*] *Ib.* ch. 49
- 30 'Who deniges of it?' Mrs. Gamp enquired. *Ib.*
- 31 Ever since afore her First, which Mr. Harris who was dreadful timid went and stopped his ears in a empty dog-kennel, and never took his hands away or come out once till he was showed the baby, wen bein' took with fits, the doctor collared him and laid him on his back upon the airy stones, and she was told to ease her mind, his owls was organs. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 32 No, Betsey! Drink fair, wotever you do! [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 33 'Bother Mrs. Harris!' said Betsey Prig. . . . 'I don't believe there's no sich a person!' *Ib.*
- 34 The words she spoke of Mrs. Harris, lambs could not forgive . . . nor worms forget. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 35 Which fiddle-strings is weakness to expredge my nerves this night! [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 51
- 36 Farewell! Be the proud bride of a ducal coronet, and forget me! . . . Unalterably, never yours, Augustus. [*Augustus Moddle.*] *Ib.* ch. 54
- 37 United Metropolitan Improved Hot Muffin and Crumpet Baking and Punctual Delivery Company. *Nicholas Nickleby*, ch. 2
- 38 EDUCATION.—At Mr. Wackford Squeers's Academy, Dotheboys Hall, at the delightful village of Dotheboys, near Greta Bridge in Yorkshire, Youth are boarded, clothed, booked, furnished with pocket-money, provided with all necessaries, instructed in all languages living and dead, mathematics, orthography, geometry, astronomy, trigonometry, the use of the globes, algebra, single stick (if required), writing, arithmetic, fortification, and every other branch of classical literature. Terms, twenty guineas per annum. No extras, no vacations, and diet unparalleled. *Ib.* ch. 3

DICKENS

- 1 He had but one eye, and the popular prejudice runs in favour of two. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Nicholas Nickleby, ch. 4
- 2 Serve it right for being so dear. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 5
- 3 Subdue your appetites, my dears, and you've conquered human natur. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 4 Here's richness! [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 5 C-l-e-a-n, clean, verb active, to make bright, to scour. W-i-n, win, d-e-r, der, winder, a casement. When the boy knows this out of the book, he goes and does it. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 8
- 6 As she frequently remarked when she made any such mistake, it would be all the same a hundred years hence. [*Mrs. Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 9
- 7 There are only two styles of portrait painting; the serious and the smirk. [*Miss La Creevy.*]
Ib. ch. 10
- 8 Oh! they're too beautiful to live, much too beautiful! [*Mrs. Kenwigs.*]
Ib. ch. 14
- 9 Sir, My pa requests me to write to you, the doctors considering it doubtful whether he will ever recuver the use of his legs which prevents his holding a pen. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 15
- 10 One mask of brooses both blue and green. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 11 I am screaming out loud all the time I write and so is my brother which takes off my attention rather and I hope will excuse mistakes. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 12 I pity his ignorance and despise him. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 13 This is all very well, Mr. Nickleby, and very proper, so far as it goes—so far as it goes, but it doesn't go far enough. [*Mr. Gregsbury.*]
Ib. ch. 16
- 14 We've got a private master comes to teach us at home, but we ain't proud, because ma says it's sinful. [*Mrs. Kenwigs.*]
Ib.
- 15 'What's the water in French, sir?' 'L'eau,' replied Nicholas. 'Ah!' said Mr. Lillywick, shaking his head mournfully. 'I thought as much. Lo, eh? I don't think anything of that language—nothing at all.'
Ib.
- 16 'It's very easy to talk,' said Mrs. Mantalini. 'Not so easy when one is eating a demnition egg,' replied Mr. Mantalini; 'for the yolk runs down the waistcoat, and yolk of egg does not match any waistcoat but a yellow waistcoat, demmit.'
Ib. ch. 17
- 17 Language was not powerful enough to describe the infant phenomenon.
Ib. ch. 23
- 18 'I hope you have preserved the unities, sir?' said Mr. Curdle. . . .
'The unities, sir, . . . are a completeness—a kind of a universal dovetailedness with regard to place and time.'
Ib. ch. 24
- 19 She's the only sylph I ever saw, who could stand upon one leg, and play the tambourine on her other knee, like a sylph. [*Mr. Crummles.*]
Ib. ch. 25
- 20 The two countesses had no outlines at all, and the dowager's was a demd outline. [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Ib. ch. 34
- 21 I am a demd villain! I will fill my pockets with change for a sovereign in half-pence and drown myself in the Thames . . . I will become a demd, damp, moist, unpleasant body! [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Nicholas Nickleby, ch. 34
- 22 In the absence of the planet Venus, who has gone on business to the Horse Guards. [*The Gentleman in the Small-clothes.*]
Ib. ch. 41
- 23 Bring in the bottled lightning, a clean tumbler, and a corkscrew. [*The Gentleman in the Small-clothes.*]
Ib. ch. 49
- 24 All is gas and gaiters. [*The Gentleman in the Small-clothes.*]
Ib.
- 25 My life is one demd horrid grind! [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Ib. ch. 64
- 26 He has gone to the demnition bow-wows. [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Ib.
- 27 Is the old min agreeable? [*Dick Swiveller.*]
The Old Curiosity Shop, ch. 2
- 28 What is the odds so long as the fire of soul is kindled at the taper of conviviality, and the wing of friendship never moults a feather! [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib.
- 29 Fan the sinking flame of hilarity with the wing of friendship; and pass the rosy wine. [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib. ch. 7
- 30 Codlin's the friend, not Short. [*Codlin.*]
Ib. ch. 19
- 31 If I know'd a donkey wot wouldn't go
To see Mrs. Jarley's waxwork show,
Do you think I'd acknowledge him,
Oh no no!
Ib. ch. 27
- 32 I believe, Sir, that you desire to look at these apartments. They are very charming apartments, Sir. They command an uninterrupted view of—of over the way, and they are within one minute's walk of—of the corner of the street. [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib. ch. 34
- 33 I never nursed a dear Gazelle, to glad me with its soft black eye, but when it came to know me well, and love me, it was sure to marry a market-gardener. [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib. ch. 56
- 34 'Did you ever taste beer?' 'I had a sip of it once,' said the small servant. 'Here's a state of things!' cried Mr. Swiveller. . . . 'She never tasted it—it can't be tasted in a sip!'
Ib. ch. 57
- 35 It was a maxim with Foxey—our revered father, gentlemen—'Always suspect everybody.' [*Sampson Brass.*]
Ib. ch. 66
- 36 Oliver Twist has asked for more! [*Bumble.*]
Oliver Twist, ch. 2
- 37 Known by the *sobriquet* of 'The artful Dodger.'
Ib. ch. 8
- 38 'Hard,' replied the Dodger. 'As nails,' added Charley Bates.
Ib. ch. 9
- 39 There is a passion for hunting something deeply implanted in the human breast.
Ib. ch. 10
- 40 I'll eat my head. [*Mr. Grimwig.*]
Ib. ch. 14
- 41 I only know two sorts of boys. Mealy boys, and beef-faced boys. [*Mr. Grimwig.*]
Ib.
- 42 Oh, Mrs. Corney, what a prospect this opens! What a opportunity for a jining of hearts and house-keepings! [*Bumble.*]
Ib. ch. 27

DICKENS

- 1 'If the law supposes that,' said Mr. Bumble . . . 'the law is a ass—a idiot.' *Oliver Twist*, ch. 51
- 2 A literary man—with a wooden leg. [*Mr. Boffin on Silas Wegg.*] *Our Mutual Friend*, bk. i, ch. 5
- 3 Professionally he declines and falls, and as a friend he drops into poetry. [*Mr. Boffin on Silas Wegg.*] *Ib.*
- 4 Why then we should drop into poetry. [*Boffin.*] *Ib.*
- 5 Decline-and-Fall-Off-The-Rooshan-Empire. [*Mr. Boffin.*] *Ib.*
- 6 'Mrs. Boffin, Wegg,' said Boffin, 'is a highflyer at Fashion.' *Ib.*
- 7 Meaty jelly, too, especially when a little salt, which is the case when there's ham, is mellering to the organ. [*Silas Wegg.*] *Ib.*
- 8 'It is Rooshan; ain't it, Wegg?'
'No, sir. Roman. Roman.'
'What's the difference, Wegg?'
'The difference, sir?—There you place me in a difficulty, Mr. Boffin. Suffice it to observe, that the difference is best postponed to some other occasion when Mrs. Boffin does not honour us with her company.' *Ib.*
- 9 I didn't think this morning there was half so many Scarers in Print. [*Boffin.*] *Ib.*
- 10 Mr. Podsnap settled that whatever he put behind him he put out of existence. . . . Mr. Podsnap had even acquired a peculiar flourish of his right arm in often clearing the world of its most difficult problems, by sweeping them behind him. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 11 The question [with Mr. Podsnap] about everything was, would it bring a blush into the cheek of the young person? *Ib.*
- 12 The gay, the gay and festive scene,
The halls, the halls of dazzling light. [*Mrs. Boffin.*] *Ib.* ch. 15
- 13 Oh! I know their tricks and their manners. [*Fanny Cleaver.*] *Ib.* bk. ii, ch. 1
- 14 I think . . . that it is the best club in London. [*Mr. Twemlow, on the House of Commons.*] *Ib.* ch. 3
- 15 I don't care whether I am a Minx, or a Sphinx. [*Lavvy.*] *Ib.* ch. 8
- 16 A slap-up gal in a bang-up chariot. *Ib.*
- 17 Queer Street is full of lodgers just at present. [*Fledgeby.*] *Ib.* bk. iii, ch. 1
- 18 O Mrs. Higden, Mrs. Higden, you was a woman and a mother, and a mangler in a million million. [*Sloppy.*] *Ib.* ch. 9
- 19 He'd be sharper than a serpent's tooth, if he wasn't as dull as ditch water. [*Fanny Cleaver.*] *Ib.* ch. 10
- 20 T'other governor. [*Mr. Riderhood.*] *Ib.* bk. iv, ch. 1
- 21 The dodgerest of the dodgers. [*Mr. Fledgeby.*] *Ib.* ch. 8
- 22 The Golden Dustman. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 23 He had used the word in its Pickwickian sense. . . . He had merely considered him a humbug in a Pickwickian point of view. [*Mr. Blotton.*] *Pickwick Papers*, ch. 1
- 24 Heads, heads . . . ! . . . five children—mother—tall lady, eating sandwiches—forgot the arch—crash—knock—children look round—mother's head off—sandwich in her hand—no mouth to put it in—head of a family off—shocking, shocking! [*Jingle.*] *Pickwick Papers*, ch. 2
- 25 'I am ruminating,' said Mr. Pickwick, 'on the strange mutability of human affairs.'
'Ah! I see—in at the palace door one day, out at the window the next. Philosopher, sir?'
'An observer of human nature, sir,' said Mr. Pickwick. *Ib.*
- 26 Half-a-crown in the bill, if you look at the waiter.—Charge you more if you dine at a friend's than they would if you dined in the coffee-room. [*Jingle.*] *Ib.*
- 27 Not presume to dictate, but broiled fowl and mushroom—capital thing! [*Jingle.*] *Ib.*
- 28 Kent, sir—everybody knows Kent—apples, cherries, hops, and women. [*Jingle.*] *Ib.*
- 29 'It wasn't the wine,' murmured Mr. Snodgrass, in a broken voice. 'It was the salmon.' *Ib.* ch. 8
- 30 I wants to make your flesh creep. [*The Fat Boy.*] *Ib.*
- 31 'It's always best on these occasions to do what the mob do.' 'But suppose there are two mobs?' suggested Mr. Snodgrass. 'Shout with the largest,' replied Mr. Pickwick. *Ib.* ch. 13
- 32 'Can I unmoved see thee dying
On a log,
Expiring frog!' [*Mrs. Leo Hunter.*] *Ib.* ch. 15
- 33 'Sir,' said Mr. Tupman, 'you're a fellow.' 'Sir,' said Mr. Pickwick, 'you're another!' *Ib.*
- 34 Tongue; well that's a wery good thing when it an't a woman's. [*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 19
- 35 Mr. Weller's knowledge of London was extensive and peculiar. *Ib.* ch. 20
- 36 Be wery careful o' vidders all your life. [*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 37 The victim o' connubiality, as Blue Beard's domestic chaplain said, with a tear of pity, ven he buried him. [*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 38 'It's a wery remarkable circumstance, sir,' said Sam, 'that poverty and oysters always seem to go together.' *Ib.* ch. 22
- 39 It's over, and can't be helped, and that's one consolation, as they always says in Turkey, ven they cuts the wrong man's head off. [*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 23
- 40 Dumb as a drum vith a hole in it, sir. [*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 25
- 41 Wery glad to see you, indeed, and hope our acquaintance may be a long 'un, as the gen'l'm'n said to the fi' pun' note. [*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 42 Wen you're a married man, Samivel, you'll understand a good many things as you don't understand now; but vether it's worth while goin' through so much to learn so little, as the charity-boy said ven he got to the end of the alphabet, is a matter o' taste. [*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 27
- 43 Our noble society for providing the infant negroes in the West Indies with flannel waistcoats and moral pocket handkerchiefs. *Ib.* ch. 27

DICKENS

- 1 'Eccentricities of genius, Sam,' said Mr. Pickwick.
Pickwick Papers, ch. 30
- 2 Keep yourself to yourself. [Mr. Raddle.] *Ib.* ch. 32
- 3 Pursuit of knowledge under difficulties, Sammy?
[Mr. Weller.] *Ib.* ch. 33
- 4 A double glass o' the invariable. [Mr. Weller.] *Ib.*
- 5 Poetry's unnat'ral; no man ever talked poetry 'cept
a beadle on boxin' day, or Warren's blackin' or
Rowland's oil, or some o' them low fellows. [Mr.
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 6 Wot's the good o' callin' a young 'ooman a Venus or
a angel, Sammy? [Mr. Weller.] *Ib.*
- 7 'That's rather a sudden pull up, ain't it, Sammy?'
inquired Mr. Weller.
'Not a bit on it,' said Sam; 'she'll vish there was more,
and that's the great art o' letter writin'.' *Ib.*
- 8 If your governor don't prove a alleybi, he'll be what
the Italians call reg'larly flummoxed. [Mr. Weller.]
Ib.
- 9 She's a swellin' wisibly before my wery eyes. [Mr.
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 10 It's my opinion, sir, that this meeting is drunk, sir!
[Mr. Stiggins.] *Ib.*
- 11 A Being, erect upon two legs, and bearing all the out-
ward semblance of a man, and not of a monster.
[Buzfuz.] *Ib.* ch. 34
- 12 Chops and Tomata sauce. Yours, Pickwick. *Ib.*
- 13 'Do you spell it with a "V" or a "W"?' inquired the
judge.
'That depends upon the taste and fancy of the speller,
my Lord,' replied Sam. *Ib.*
- 14 Put it down a we, my Lord, put it down a we. [Mr.
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 15 'Little to do, and plenty to get, I suppose?' said
Sergeant Buzfuz, with jocularly.
'Oh, quite enough to get, sir, as the soldier said ven
they ordered him three hundred and fifty lashes,'
replied Sam.
'You must not tell us what the soldier, or any other
man, said, sir,' interposed the judge; 'it's not
evidence.' *Ib.*
- 16 'Yes, I have a pair of eyes,' replied Sam, 'and that's
just it. If they was a pair o' patent double million
magnifyin' gas microscopes of hextra power, p'raps
I might be able to see through a flight o' stairs and
a deal door; but bein' only eyes, you see my wision's
limited.' *Ib.*
- 17 Oh Sammy, Sammy, vy worn't there a alleybi! [Mr.
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 18 Miss Bolo rose from the table considerably agitated,
and went straight home, in a flood of tears and a
Sedan chair. *Ib.* ch. 35
- 19 A friendly swarry, consisting of a boiled leg of mutton
with the usual trimmings. *Ib.* ch. 37
- 20 'You disliked the killibeate taste, perhaps?'
'I don't know much about that 'ere,' said Sam. 'I
thought they'd a wery strong flavour o' warm flat-
irons.'
'That is the killibeate, Mr. Weller,' observed Mr.
John Smauker, contemptuously. *Ib.*
- 21 'That 'ere young lady,' replied Sam. 'She knows wot's
wot, she does.' *Pickwick Papers*, ch. 37
- 22 'We know, Mr. Weller—we, who are men of the world
—that a good uniform must work its way with the
women, sooner or later. *Ib.*
- 23 You're a amiably-disposed young man, sir, I don't
think. [Sam Weller.] *Ib.* ch. 38
- 24 'And a bird-cage, sir,' says Sam. 'Veels vithin veels,
a prison in a prison.' *Ib.* ch. 40
- 25 'It would make anyone go to sleep, that bedstead
would, whether they wanted to or not.' [Mr.
Roker.]
'I should think,' said Sam, . . . 'poppies was nothing
to it.' *Ib.* ch. 41
- 26 'They don't mind it; it's a regular holiday to them—
all porter and skittles. [Sam Weller.] *Ib.*
- 27 The have-his-carcase, next to the perpetual motion, is
vun of the blesseddest things as wos ever made.
[Sam Weller.] *Ib.* ch. 43
- 28 Anythin' for a quiet life, as the man said wen he took
the sitivation at the lighthouse. [Sam Weller.] *Ib.*
- 29 Wich puts me in mind o' the man as killed hisself on
principle, wich o' course you've heerd on, sir.
[Sam Weller.] *Ib.* ch. 44
- 30 Which is your partickler wanity? Vich wanity do you
like the flavour on best, sir? [Sam Weller.]
Ib. ch. 45
- 31 You've got the key of the street, my friend. [Lowten.]
Ib. ch. 47
- 32 'Never . . . see . . . a dead postboy, did you?' inquired
Sam . . . 'No,' rejoined Bob, 'I never did.' 'No!'
rejoined Sam triumphantly. 'Nor never vill; and
there's another thing that no man never see, and
that's a dead donkey.' *Ib.* ch. 51
- 33 'Vell, gov'ner, ve must all come to it, one day or
another.'
'So we must, Sammy,' said Mr. Weller the elder.
'There's a Providence in it all,' said Sam.
'O' course there is,' replied his father with a nod of
grave approval. 'Wot 'ud become of the under-
takers vithout it, Sammy?' *Ib.* ch. 52
- 34 'Cos a coachman's a privileged indiidual,' replied
Mr. Weller, looking fixedly at his son. 'Cos a
coachman may do vithout suspicion wot other men
may not; 'cos a coachman may be on the wery
amicablest terms with eighty mile o' females, and
yet nobody think that he ever means to marry any
vun among them.' *Ib.*
- 35 I pass my whole life, miss, in turning an immense
pecuniary Mangle. [Mr. Lorry.]
A Tale of Two Cities, bk. 1, ch. 4
- 36 If you must go flopping yourself down, flop in favour
of your husband and child, and not in opposition
to 'em. [Jerry Cruncher.] *Ib.* bk. ii, ch. 1
- 37 'I tell thee,' said madame—'that although it is a long
time on the road, it is on the road and coming. I
tell thee it never retreats, and never stops.' [Mme
Defarge.]
- 38 'It is possible—that it may not come, during our
lives. . . . We shall not see the triumph.' [Defarge.]
'We shall have helped it,' returned madame.
Ib. ch. 16

DICKENS—DISRAELI

- 1 There might be medical doctors . . . a cocking their medical eyes. [*Jerry Cruncher*.]
A Tale of Two Cities, bk. iii, ch. 9
- 2 It is a far, far better thing that I do, than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to, than I have ever known. [*Sidney Carton*.] *Ib.* ch. 15
- 14 The Continent will not suffer England to be the workshop of the world.
Speech, House of Commons, 15 Mar. 1838
- 15 The noble Lord [Lord Stanley] is the Rupert of Parliamentary discussion. *Ib.* 24 Apr. 1844
- 16 The right hon. Gentleman [Sir Robert Peel] caught the Whigs bathing, and walked away with their clothes. *Ib.* 28 Feb. 1845

EMILY DICKINSON

1830-1886

- 3 Parting is all we know of heaven,
And all we need of hell. *Poems. Parting*

JOHN DICKINSON

1732-1808

- 4 Our cause is just. Our union is perfect.
Declaration on Taking Up Arms in 1775
- 5 Then join in hand brave Americans all,
By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall.
The Liberty Song. Memoirs of the Historical Soc. of Pennsylvania, vol. xiv

DENIS DIDEROT

1713-1784

- 6 L'esprit de l'escalier.
Staircase wit.
An untranslatable phrase, the meaning of which is that one only thinks on one's way downstairs of the smart retort one might have made in the drawing-room. Paradoxe sur le Comédien

WENTWORTH DILLON, EARL OF ROSCOMMON

1633?-1685

- 7 But words once spoke can never be recall'd.
Art of Poetry, l. 438
- 8 Choose an author as you choose a friend.
Essay on Translated Verse, l. 96
- 9 Immodest words admit of no defence,
For want of decency is want of sense. *Ib.* l. 113
- 10 The multitude is always in the wrong. *Ib.* l. 183

DIOGENES

fl. c. 380 B.C.

- 11 "μικρόν", εἶπεν, "ἀπὸ τοῦ ἡλίου μετέσθη." Alexander . . . asked him if he lacked anything. 'Yea,' said he, 'that I do: that you stand out of my sun a little.'
Plutarch, Life of Alexander, 14 (*North's translation*)

DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS

c. 40-8 B.C.

- 12 History is philosophy teaching by examples.
Antiquities of Rome

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, EARL OF BEACONSFIELD

1804-1881

- 13 Though I sit down now, the time will come when you will hear me.
Maiden Speech, 7 Dec. 1837. Meynell, Disraeli, i. 43

- 17 Protection is not a principle, but an expedient. *Ib.* 17 Mar. 1845
- 18 A Conservative Government is an organized hypocrisy. *Ib.*
- 19 He traces the steam-engine always back to the tea-kettle. *Ib.* 11 Apr. 1845
- 20 A precedent embalms a principle. *Ib.* 22 Feb. 1848
- 21 Justice is truth in action. *Ib.* 11 Feb. 1851
- 22 I read this morning an awful, though monotonous, manifesto in the great organ of public opinion, which always makes me tremble: Olympian bolts; and yet I could not help fancying amid their rumbling terrors I heard the plaintive treble of the Treasury Bench. *Ib.* 13 Feb. 1851
- 23 England does not love coalitions. *Ib.* 16 Dec. 1852
- 24 Finality is not the language of politics. *Ib.* 28 Feb. 1859
- 25 This shows how much easier it is to be critical than to be correct. *Ib.* 24 Jan. 1860
- 26 The Church of England is not a mere depository of doctrine. *Ib.* 27 Feb. 1861
- 27 To put an end to these bloated armaments. *Ib.* 8 May 1862
- 28 He seems to think that posterity is a pack-horse, always ready to be loaded. *Ib.* 3 June 1862
- 29 Colonies do not cease to be colonies because they are independent. *Ib.* 5 Feb. 1863
- 30 You are not going, I hope, to leave the destinies of the British Empire to prigs and pedants. *Ib.*
- 31 Never take anything for granted.
Ib. at Salthill, 5 Oct. 1864
- 32 I hold that the characteristic of the present age is craving credulity.
Ib. at Meeting of Society for Increasing Endowments of Small Livings in the Diocese of Oxford, 25 Nov. 1864
- 33 Man, my Lord [Bishop Wilberforce], is a being born to believe. *Ib.*
- 34 Party is organized opinion. *Ib.*
- 35 Is man an ape or an angel? Now I am on the side of the angels. *Ib.*
- 36 Assassination has never changed the history of the world. *Ib. House of Commons, 1 May 1865*
- 37 Change is inevitable. In a progressive country change is constant. *Ib. Edinburgh, 29 Oct. 1867*
- 38 I had to prepare the mind of the country, and . . . to educate our party. *Ib.*
- 39 We have legalized confiscation, consecrated sacrilege, and condoned high treason.
Ib. House of Commons, 27 Feb. 1871

DISRAELI

- 1 I believe that without party Parliamentary government is impossible. *Speech, Manchester, 3 Apr. 1872*
- 2 As I sat opposite the Treasury Bench the ministers reminded me of one of those marine landscapes not very unusual on the coasts of South America. You behold a range of exhausted volcanoes. *Ib.*
- 3 Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilizers of man. *Ib.*
- 4 A University should be a place of light, of liberty, and of learning.
Ib. House of Commons, 11 Mar. 1873
- 5 An author who speaks about his own books is almost as bad as a mother who talks about her own children.
Ib. at Banquet given by Glasgow to Lord Rector, 19 Nov. 1873
- 6 King Louis Philippe once said to me that he attributed the great success of the British nation in political life to their talking politics after dinner. *Ib.*
- 7 Upon the education of the people of this country the fate of this country depends.
Ib. House of Commons, 15 June 1874
- 8 He is a great master of gibes and flouts and jeers.
Referring to his colleague, the Marquis of Salisbury. Ib. 5 Aug. 1874
- 9 Cosmopolitan critics, men who are the friends of every country save their own.
Ib. Guildhall, 9 Nov. 1877
- 10 Lord Salisbury and myself have brought you back peace—but a peace I hope with honour.
Ib. House of Commons, 16 July 1878
- 11 A series of congratulatory regrets. [Lord Harrington's Resolution on the Berlin Treaty.] *Ib. at Banquet in Riding School, Knightsbridge, 27 July 1878*
- 12 A sophistical rhetorician, inebriated with the exuberance of his own verbosity. [Gladstone.] *Ib.*
- 13 The hare-brained chatter of irresponsible frivolity.
Ib. Guildhall, London, 9 Nov. 1878
- 14 One of the greatest of Romans, when asked what were his politics, replied, *Imperium et Libertas*. That would not make a bad programme for a British Ministry.
Ib. Mansion House, London, 10 Nov. 1879
- 15 The key of India is in London.
Ib. House of Lords, 5 Mar. 1881
- 16 Damn your principles! Stick to your party.
Attr. Remark to Bulwer Lytton (Latham, Famous Sayings)
- 17 Protection is not only dead, but damned. (c. 1850)
Monypenny and Buckle, *Life of Disraeli*, iii. 241
- 18 Pray remember, Mr. Dean, no dogma, no Dean.
Ib. iv. 368
- 19 There is no reason to doubt the story which represents him as using more than once, in conversation with Her Majesty on literary subjects, the words: 'We authors, Ma'am.'
Ib. v. 49
- 20 'I am dead: dead, but in the Elysian fields,' was Benjamin's reply to an acquaintance among the peers, who, when welcoming him to the Lords, expressed a fear lest he should miss the excitement of the Commons.
Ib. 522
- 21 When I want to read a novel I write one.
Monypenny and Buckle, *Life of Disraeli*, vi. 636
- 22 Everyone likes flattery; and when you come to Royalty you should lay it on with a trowel.
Remark to Matthew Arnold. G. W. E. Russell, Collections and Recollections, ch. 23.
- 23 She is an excellent creature, but she never can remember which came first, the Greeks or the Romans. [Of his wife.] *Ib. ch. 1*
- 24 Your Majesty is the head of the literary profession.
Remark to Queen Victoria. Ib. ch. 23
- 25 Never complain and never explain.
J. Morley, *Life of Gladstone*, i. 122
- 26 Between ourselves, I could floor them all. This *entre nous*: I was never more confident of anything than that I could carry everything before me in that House. The time will come. *Letters, 7 Feb. 1833*
- 27 In the 'Town' yesterday, I am told 'some one asked Disraeli, in offering himself for Marylebone, on what he intended to stand. "On my head," was the reply.'
Ib. 8 Apr. 1833
- 28 There can be no economy where there is no efficiency.
Ib. To Constituents, 3 Oct. 1868
- 29 Tadpole and Taper were great friends. Neither of them ever despaired of the Commonwealth.
Coningsby, bk. i, ch. 1
- 30 No Government can be long secure without a formidable Opposition. *Ib. bk. ii, ch. 1*
- 31 . . . the Arch-Mediocrity who presided, rather than ruled, over this Cabinet of Mediocrities. *Ib.*
- 32 Conservatism discards Prescription, shrinks from Principle, disavows Progress; having rejected all respect for antiquity, it offers no redress for the present, and makes no preparation for the future.
Ib. ch. 5
- 33 'A sound Conservative government,' said Taper, musingly. 'I understand: Tory men and Whig measures.'
Ib. ch. 6
- 34 Adventures are to the adventurous. *Ib. bk. iii, ch. 1*
- 35 The still hissing bacon and the eggs that looked like tufts of primroses. *Ib.*
- 36 Almost everything that is great has been done by youth. *Ib.*
- 37 Youth is a blunder; Manhood a struggle; Old Age a regret. *Ib.*
- 38 It seems to me a barren thing this Conservatism—an unhappy cross-breed, the mule of politics that engenders nothing. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 39 I have been ever of opinion that revolutions are not to be evaded. *Ib. bk. iv, ch. 11*
- 40 The depositary of power is always unpopular. *Ib.*
- 41 Where can we find faith in a nation of sectaries?
Ib. ch. 13
- 42 Man is only truly great when he acts from the passions. *Ib.*
- 43 I grew intoxicated with my own eloquence.
Contarini Fleming, pt. i, ch. 7
- 44 Read no history: nothing but biography, for that is life without theory. *Ib. ch. 23*

DISRAELI—D'ISRAELI

- 1 The practice of politics in the East may be defined by one word—dissimulation.
Contarini Fleming, pt. v, ch. 10
- 2 He flits across the stage a transient and embarrassed phantom.
Endymion, bk. i, ch. 3
- 3 His Christianity was muscular.
Ib. ch. 14
- 4 The Athanasian Creed is the most splendid ecclesiastical lyric ever poured forth by the genius of man.
Ib. ch. 54
- 5 'As for that,' said Waldershare, 'sensible men are all of the same religion.' 'And pray, what is that?' inquired the prince. 'Sensible men never tell.'
Ib. ch. 81
- 6 The sweet simplicity of the three per cents.
Ib. ch. 91
- 7 I believe they went out, like all good things, with the Stuarts.
Ib. ch. 99
- 8 What we anticipate seldom occurs; what we least expect generally happens.
Ib. bk. ii, ch. 4
- 9 Time is the great physician.
Ib. bk. vi, ch. 9
- 10 They [the Furies] mean well; their feelings are strong, but their hearts are in the right place.
The Infernal Marriage, pt. i, 1
- 11 The blue ribbon of the turf. [The Derby.]
Life of Lord George Bentinck, ch. 26
- 12 Every day when he looked into the glass, and gave the last touch to his consummate toilette, he offered his grateful thanks to Providence that his family was not unworthy of him.
Lothair, ch. 1
- 13 'I could have brought you some primroses, but I do not like to mix violets with anything.'
'They say primroses make a capital salad,' said Lord St. Jerome.
Ib. ch. 13
- 14 A Protestant, if he wants aid or advice on any matter, can only go to his solicitor.
Ib. ch. 27
- 15 London; a nation, not a city.
Ib.
- 16 The gondola of London. [A hansom.]
Ib.
- 17 When a man fell into his anecdotage it was a sign for him to retire from the world.
Ib. ch. 28
- 18 He was not an intellectual Cræsus, but his pockets were full of sixpences.
Ib.
- 19 What I admire in the order to which you belong is that they do live in the air; that they excel in athletic sports; that they can only speak one language; and that they never read. This is not a complete education, but it is the highest education since the Greek.
Ib. ch. 29
- 20 Every woman should marry—and no man.
Ib. ch. 30
- 21 You know who the critics are? The men who have failed in literature and art.
Ib. ch. 35
- 22 'My idea of an agreeable person,' said Hugo Bohun, 'is a person who agrees with me.'
Ib. ch. 41
- 23 St. Aldegonde had a taste for marriages and public executions.
Ib. ch. 88
- 24 'I rather like bad wine,' said Mr. Mountchesney; 'one gets so bored with good wine.'
Sybil, bk. i, ch. 1
- 25 The Egremonts had never said anything that was remembered, or done anything that could be recalled.
Ib. ch. 3
- 26 To do nothing and get something, formed a boy's ideal of a manly career.
Sybil, bk. i, ch. 5
- 27 Little things affect little minds.
Ib. bk. iii, ch. 2
- 28 Mr. Kremlin himself was distinguished for ignorance, for he had only one idea,—and that was wrong.
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 5
- 29 I was told that the Privileged and the People formed Two Nations.
Ib. ch. 8
- 30 A public man of light and leading in the country.
Ib. bk. v, ch. 1
- 31 The Youth of a Nation are the trustees of Posterity.
Ib. bk. vi, ch. 13
- 32 Guanoed her mind by reading French novels.
Tancred, bk. ii, ch. 9
- 33 That fatal drollery called a representative government.
Ib. ch. 13
- 34 A majority is always the best repartee.
Ib. ch. 14
- 35 All is race; there is no other truth.
Ib.
- 36 The East is a career.
Ib.
- 37 London is a modern Babylon.
Ib. bk. v, ch. 5
- 38 The microcosm of a public school.
Vivian Grey, bk. i, ch. 2
- 39 I hate definitions.
Ib. bk. ii, ch. 6
- 40 Information upon points of practical politics.
Ib. ch. 15
- 41 Experience is the child of Thought, and Thought is the child of Action. We cannot learn men from books.
Ib. bk. v, ch. 1
- 42 There is moderation even in excess.
Ib. bk. vi, ch. 1
- 43 I repeat . . . that all power is a trust—that we are accountable for its exercise—that, from the people, and for the people, all springs, and all must exist.
Ib. ch. 7
- 44 All Paradise opens! Let me die eating ortolans to the sound of soft music!
The Young Duke, bk. i, ch. 10
- 45 A dark horse, which had never been thought of, and which the careless St. James had never even observed in the list, rushed past the grand stand in sweeping triumph.
Ib. bk. ii, ch. 5
- 46 'The age of chivalry is past,' said May Dacre. 'Bores have succeeded to dragons.'
Ib.
- 47 A man may speak very well in the House of Commons, and fail very completely in the House of Lords. There are two distinct styles requisite: I intend, in the course of my career, if I have time, to give a specimen of both.
Ib. bk. v, ch. 6

ISAAC D'ISRAELI

1766-1848

- 48 He wreathed the rod of criticism with roses. [Bayle.]
Curiosities of Literature, 1834, vol. i, p. 20
- 49 There is an art of reading, as well as an art of thinking, and an art of writing. *Literary Character*, ch. 11

DOBELL—DODINGTON

SYDNEY THOMPSON DOBELL

1824-1874

- 1 The murmur of the mourning ghost
That keeps the shadowy kine,
'Oh, Keith of Ravelston,
The sorrows of thy line!'

A Nuptial Eve

HENRIETTA OCTAVIA DE LISLE DOBREE

1831-1894

- 2 Safely, safely gather'd in,
Far from sorrow, far from sin.
Children's Hymn Book, 1881. *Safely, Safely
Gather'd In*.

HENRY AUSTIN DOBSON

1840-1921

- 3 And I wove the thing to a random rhyme,
For the Rose is Beauty, the Gardener, Time.
A Fancy from Fontenelle

- 4 It may be that he could not count
The sires and sons to Jesse's fount,—
He liked the 'Sermon on the Mount,'—
And more, he read it.
A Gentleman of the Old School

- 5 All passes. Art alone
Enduring stays to us;
The Bust outlasts the throne,—
The Coin, Tiberius.
Ars Victrix. (See *Théophile Gautier*, 214:3)

- 6 And where are the galleons of Spain?
Ballad to Queen Elizabeth

- 7 O, Love's but a dance,
Where Time plays the fiddle!
See the couples advance,—
O, Love's but a dance!
A whisper, a glance,—
'Shall we twirl down the middle?'
O, Love's but a dance,
Where Time plays the fiddle! *Cupid's Alley*

- 8 Ah, would but one might lay his lance in rest,
And charge in earnest . . . were it but a mill!
Don Quixote

- 9 Fame is a food that dead men eat,—
I have no stomach for such meat.
Fame is a Food that Dead Men Eat

- 10 He held his pen in trust
To Art, not serving shame or lust. *In After Days*

- 11 The ladies of St. James's!
They're painted to the eyes,
Their white it stays for ever,
Their red it never dies:
But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
Her colour comes and goes;
It trembles to a lily,—
It wavers to a rose. *The Ladies of St. James's*

- 12 The ladies of St. James's!
They have their fits and freaks;
They smile on you—for seconds;
They frown on you—for weeks.

- 13 But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
She takes her buckled shoon,
When we go out a-courting
Beneath the harvest moon.

- 14 For I respectfully decline
To dignify the Serpentine,
And make *hors-d'œuvres* for fishes.
To 'Lydia Languish'

- 15 Time goes, you say? Ah no!
Alas, Time stays, *we* go. *The Paradox of Time*

- 16 I intended an Ode,
And it turned to a Sonnet.
It began *à la mode*,
I intended an Ode;
But Rose crossed the road
In her latest new bonnet;
I intended an Ode;
And it turned to a Sonnet. *Rose-Leaves*

- 17 Rose kissed me to-day.
Will she kiss me to-morrow?
Let it be as it may,
Rose kissed me to-day,
But the pleasure gives way
To a savour of sorrow;—
Rose kissed me to-day,—
Will she kiss me to-morrow? *Ib.*

- 18 This was the Pompadour's Fan!
*On a Fan that belonged to the Marquise de
Pompadour*

PHILIP DODDRIDGE

1702-1751

- 19 Hark, the glad sound! The Saviour comes,
The Saviour promised long.
Hymns (1755). *Hark, The Glad Sound*

- 20 O God of Bethel, by whose hand
Thy people still are fed,
Who through this weary pilgrimage
Hast all our fathers led:

Our vows, our prayers, we now present
Before thy throne of grace,
God of our fathers, be the God
Of their succeeding race. *Ib. O God of Bethel*

- 21 Ye servants of the Lord,
Each in his office wait,
Observant of His heav'nly Word,
And watchful at His Gate.
Ib. Ye Servants of the Lord

MARY ABIGAIL DODGE

see

GAIL HAMILTON

CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON

see

LEWIS CARROLL

GEORGE BUBB DODINGTON, BARON MELCOMBE

1691-1762

- 22 Love thy country, wish it well,
Not with too intense a care,
'Tis enough, that when it fell,
Ib. Thou its ruin didst not share. *Spence's Anecdotes*

DOLE—DONNE

CHARLES FLETCHER DOLE

1845—?

- 1 Democracy is on trial in the world, on a more colossal scale than ever before. *The Spirit of Democracy*

ALFRED DOMETT

1811—1887

- 2 It was the calm and silent night!—
Seven hundred years and fifty-three
Had Rome been growing up to might,
And now was Queen of land and seal
No sound was heard of clashing wars;
Peace brooded o'er the hushed domain;
Apollo, Pallas, Jove and Mars,
Held undisturbed their ancient reign,
In the solemn midnight
Centuries ago! *Christmas Hymn*

ÆLIUS DONATUS

fl. 4th cent. A.D.

- 3 Huic quid simile sententiae et Comicus ait: 'nihil est dictum, quod non est dictum prius.' (Terent. in *Prolog. Eunuchi*.) Unde preceptor meus Donatus, cum istum versiculum exponeret: Pereant, inquit, qui ante nos nostra dixerunt.
The same idea is said by the comic poet: 'Nothing is said which has not been said before.' Whence my teacher Donatus, when he was speaking of that verse, said, 'Confound those who have said our remarks before us.'
St. Jerome, *Commentary on Ecclesiastes*, cap. i.
Migne's *Patrologiae Lat. Cursus*, xxiii. 390

JOHN DONNE

1571?—1631

- 4 Twice or thrice had I loved thee,
Before I knew thy face or name.
So in a voice, so in a shapeless flame,
Angels affect us oft, and worshipped be. *Air and Angels*
- 5 Just such disparity
As is 'twixt air and Angels' purity,
'Twixt women's love, and men's will ever be. *Ib.*
- 6 All other things, to their destruction draw,
Only our love hath no decay;
This, no to-morrow hath, nor yesterday,
Running it never runs from us away,
But truly keeps his first, last, everlasting day. *The Anniversary*
- 7 Let us love nobly, and live, and add again
Years and years unto years, till we attain
To write threescore: this is the second of our reign. *Ib.*
- 8 Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will some new pleasures prove
Of golden sands, and crystal brooks,
With silken lines, and silver hooks. *The Bait*
- 9 A naked thinking heart, that makes no show,
Is to a woman, but a kind of ghost. *The Blossom*
- 10 The day breaks not, it is my heart.
Break of Day (Attr. also to John Dowland)
- 11 For God's sake hold your tongue, and let me love.
The Canonization

- 12 Dear love, for nothing less than thee
Would I have broke this happy dream,
It was a theme
For reason, much too strong for fantasy,
Therefore thou wak'd'st me wisely; yet
My dream thou brok'st not, but continued'st it. *The Dream*
- 13 Love built on beauty, soon as beauty, dies.
Elegies, No. 2. *The Anagram*
- 14 The grim eight-foot-high iron-bound serving-man,
That oft names God in oaths, and only then. *Ib.* No. 4. *The Perfume*
- 15 She, and comparisons are odious.
Ib. No. 8. *The Comparison*
- 16 No Spring, nor Summer beauty hath such grace,
As I have seen in one Autumnal face. *Ib.* No. 9. *The Autumnal*
- 17 So, if I dream I have you, I have you,
For, all our joys are but fantastical. *Ib.* No. 10. *The Dream*
- 18 By our first strange and fatal interview.
Ib. No. 16. *On His Mistress*
- 19 All will spy in thy face
A blushing womanly discovering grace. *Ib.*
- 20 Whoever loves, if he do not propose
The right true end of love, he's one that goes
To sea for nothing but to make him sick. *Ib.* No. 18. *Love's Progress*
- 21 The straight Hellespont between
The Sestos and Abydos of her breasts. *Ib.*
- 22 Those set our hairs, but these our flesh upright.
Ib. No. 19. *On Going to Bed*
- 23 O my America! my new-found-land. *Ib.*
- 24 Where harmless fish monastic silence keep.
Epicedes and Obsequies. Elegy on Mrs. Boulstred, l. 14
- 25 O strong and long-liv'd death, how cam'st thou in? *Ib.* l. 21
- 26 Hail, Bishop Valentine, whose day this is,
All the air is thy Diocese.
Epithalamions. 1, *On the Lady Elizabeth and Count Palatine being Married on St. Valentine's Day*.
- 27 The household bird, with the red stomacher. *Ib.*
- 28 So, so, break off this last lamenting kiss,
Which sucks two souls, and vapours both away,
Turn thou ghost that way, and let me turn this,
And let our selves benight our happiest day. *The Expiration*
- 29 Where, like a pillow on a bed,
A pregnant bank swelled up, to rest
The violet's reclining head,
Sat we two, one another's best. *The Extasy*
- 30 So to'entergraft our hands, as yet
Was all the means to make us one,
And pictures in our eyes to get
Was all our propagation. *Ib.*
- 31 And whilst our souls negotiate there,
We like sepulchral statues lay;
All day, the same our postures were,
And we said nothing, all the day. *Ib.*

DONNE

- 1 But O alas, so long, so far
Our bodies why do we forbear?
They're ours, though they're not we, we are
The intelligencies, they the sphere. *The Extasy*
- 2 So must pure lovers' souls descend
T' affections, and to faculties,
Which sense may reach and apprehend,
Else a great Prince in prison lies. *Ib.*
- 3 She, she is dead; she's dead; when thou know'st this,
Thou know'st how dry a cinder this world is.
The First Anniversary, l. 427
- 4 Who ever comes to shroud me, do not harm
Nor question much
That subtle wreath of hair, which crowns my arm;
The mystery, the sign you must not touch,
For 'tis my outward soul,
Viceroy to that, which then to heaven being gone,
Will leave this to control,
And keep these limbs, her Province, from dissolution.
The Funeral
- 5 What ere she meant by it, bury it with me,
For since I am
Love's martyr, it might breed idolatry,
If into other's hands these relics came;
As 'twas humility
To afford to it all that a soul can do,
So, 'tis some bravery,
That since you would save none of me, I bury some
of you. *Ib.*
- 6 I wonder by my troth, what thou, and I
Did, till we lov'd? were we not wean'd till then?
But suck'd on country pleasures, childishly?
The Good-Morrow
- 7 And now good morrow to our waking souls,
Which watch not one another out of fear. *Ib.*
- 8 Without sharp North, without declining West. *Ib.*
- 9 That All, which always is All everywhere.
Holy Sonnets. Annunciation
- 10 Immensity cloistered in thy dear womb. *Ib.*
- 11 As due by many titles I resign
My self to thee, O God, first I was made
By thee, and for thee, and when I decayed
Thy blood bought that, the which before was thine.
Ib. ii
- 12 I am a little world made cunningly
Of elements, and an angelic sprite. *Ib. v*
- 13 At the round earth's imagined corners, blow
Your trumpets, Angels, and arise, arise. *Ib. vii*
- 14 All whom war, dearth, age, agues, tyrannies,
Despair, law, chance, hath slain. *Ib.*
- 15 Death be not proud, though some have called thee
Mighty and dreadful, for, thou art not so,
For, those, whom thou think'st, thou dost overthrow,
Die not, poor death. *Ib. x*
- 16 One short sleep past, we wake eternally,
And death shall be no more; death, thou shalt die. *Ib.*
- 17 What if this present were the world's last night?
Ib. xiii
- 18 Batter my heart, three person'd God; for, you
As yet but knock, breathe, shine, and seek to mend.
Ib. xiv
- 19 Take me to you, imprison me, for I
Except you enthrall me, never shall be free,
Nor ever chaste, except you ravish me.
Holy Sonnets, xiv
- 20 Show me, dear Christ, thy spouse, so bright and
clear. *Ib. xviii*
- 21 As thou
Art jealous, Lord, so I am jealous now,
Thou lov'st not, till from loving more, thou free
My soul: whoever gives, takes liberty:
O, if thou car'st not whom I love
Alas, thou lov'st not me.
*Hymn to Christ, at the author's last going into
Germany*
- 22 Seal then this bill of my Divorce to all. *Ib.*
- 23 To see God only, I go out of sight:
And to scape stormy days, I choose
An everlasting night. *Ib.*
- 24 Wilt thou forgive that sin, where I begun,
Which is my sin, though it were done before?
Wilt thou forgive those sins through which I run
And do them still, though still I do deplore?
When thou hast done, thou hast not done,
For I have more.

Wilt thou forgive that sin, by which I have won
Others to sin, and made my sin their door?
Wilt thou forgive that sin which I did shun
A year or two, but wallowed in a score?
When thou hast done, thou hast not done,
For I have more.

I have a sin of fear that when I have spun
My last thread, I shall perish on the shore;
Swear by thy self that at my death, thy Sun
Shall shine as it shines now, and heretofore;
And having done that, thou hast done,
I have no more. *Hymn to God the Father*
- 25 Since I am coming to that holy room,
Where, with thy quire of Saints for evermore,
I shall be made thy Music; as I come
I tune the instrument here at the door,
And what I must do then, think here before.
Hymn to God in My Sickness
- 26 Will no other vice content you? *The Indifferent*
- 27 Rob me, but bind me not, and let me go. *Ib.*
- 28 And by Love's sweetest part, Variety, she swore. *Ib.*
- 29 And said, alas, some two or three
Poor heretics in love there be,
Which think to stablish dangerous constancy. *Ib.*
- 30 Stand still, and I will read to thee
A lecture, Love, in love's philosophy.
A Lecture upon the Shadow
- 31 When I died last, and, Dear, I die
As often as from thee I go,
Though it be but an hour ago,
And lovers' hours be full eternity. *The Legacy*
- 32 Love is a growing or full constant light;
And his first minute, after noon, is night. *Ib.*
- 33 If yet I have not all thy love,
Dear, I shall never have it all. *Lovers' Infiniteness*
- 34 I long to talk with some old lover's ghost,
Who died before the god of love was born.
Love's Deity

DONNE

- 1 Rebel and Atheist too, why murmur I,
As though I felt the worst that love could do?
Love's Deity
- 2 'Tis the year's midnight, and it is the day's.
Nocturnal upon St. Lucy's Day
- 3 The world's whole sap is sunk:
The general balm th' hydroptic earth hath drunk. *Ib.*
- 4 I sing the progress of a deathless soul.
Progress of the Soul, i
- 5 Great Destiny the Commissary of God. *Ib. iv*
- 6 To my six lustres almost now outwore. *Ib. v*
- 7 This soul to whom Luther, and Mahomet were
Prisons of flesh. *Ib. vii*
- 8 When my grave is broke up again
Some second guest to entertain,
(For graves have learnt that woman-head
To be to more than one a bed). *The Relic*
- 9 A bracelet of bright hair about the bone. *Ib.*
- 10 On a huge hill,
Cragged, and steep, Truth stands, and he that will
Reach her, about must, and about must go.
Satyre iii. l. 79
- 11 As till God's great *Venite* change the song.
The Second Anniversary, l. 44
- 12 Think then, my soul, that death is but a groom,
Which brings a taper to the outward room. *Ib. l. 85*
- 13 Her pure and eloquent blood
Spoke in her cheeks, and so distinctly wrought,
That one might almost say, her body thought.
Ib. l. 244
- 14 Whose twilights were more clear, than our mid-day.
Ib. l. 463
- 15 Sweetest love, I do not go,
For weariness of thee,
Nor in hope the world can show
A fitter Love for me;
But since that I
Must die at last, 'tis best,
To use my self in jest
Thus by feigned deaths to die. *Song*
- 16 Go, and catch a falling star,
Get with child a mandrake root,
Tell me, where all past years are,
Or who cleft the Devil's foot.
Song, Go and Catch a Falling Star
- 17 And swear
No where
Lives a woman true and fair. *Ib.*
- 18 Though she were true, when you met her,
And last, till you write your letter,
Yet she
Will be
False, ere I come, to two, or three. *Ib.*
- 19 Busy old fool, unruly Sun,
Why dost thou thus,
Through windows, and through curtains call on us?
Must to thy motions lovers' seasons run?
The Sun Rising
- 20 Love, all alike, no season knows, nor clime,
Nor hours, days, months, which are the rags of time.
Ib.
- 21 I am two fools, I know,
For loving, and for saying so
In whining Poetry. *The Triple Fool*
- 22 Who are a little wise, the best fools be. *Ib.*
- 23 I have done one braver thing
Than all the Worthies did,
And yet a braver thence doth spring,
Which is, to keep that hid. *The Undertaking*
- 24 So let us melt, and make no noise,
No tear-floods, nor sigh-tempests move,
'Twere profanation of our joys
To tell the laity our love.
A Valediction Forbidding Mourning
- 25 Dull sublunary lovers' love
(Whose soul is sense) cannot admit
Absence, because it doth remove
Those things which elemented it.
But we, by a love so much refined,
That ourselves know not what it is,
Inter-assured of the mind,
Care less, eyes, lips, and hands to miss.
Our two souls therefore, which are one,
Though I must go, endure not yet
A breach, but an expansion,
Like gold to airy thinness beat.
If they be two, they are two so
As stiff twin compasses are two,
Thy soul the fixt foot, makes no show
To move, but doth, if the other do.
And though it in the centre sit,
Yet when the other far doth roam,
It leans, and hearkens after it,
And grows erect, as that comes home.
Such wilt thou be to me, who must
Like th' other foot, obliquely run;
Thy firmness makes my circle just,
And makes me end, where I begun. *Ib.*
- 26 But I do nothing upon my self, and yet I am mine
own Executioner. *Devotions*
- 27 No man is an *Island*, entire of it self. *Ib.*
- 28 Any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved
in *Mankind*; And therefore never send to know for
whom the bell tolls; It tolls for thee. *Ib.*
- 29 John Donne, Anne Donne, Un-done.
Letter to his Wife
- 30 Poor intricate soul! Riddling, perplexed, labyrinthical soul!
Sermons, i, p. 486, No. xlviii
- 31 A Day that hath no *pridie*, nor *postridie*, yesterday
doth not usher it in, nor tomorrow shall not drive
it out. Methusalem, with all his hundreds of
years, was but a mushroom of a night's growth,
to this Day, and all the four Monarchies, with all
their thousands of years, and all the powerful
Kings and Queens of this world, were but as a
bed of flowers, some gathered at six, some at
seven, some at eight, all in one morning, in respect
of this Day. *Ib. p. 747, No. lxxiii. Eternity*
- 32 I throw myself down in my chamber, and I call in,
and invite God, and his Angels thither, and when
they are there, I neglect God and his Angels, for
the noise of a fly, for the rattling of a coach, for the
whining of a door.
*Ib. p. 800, No. lxxx. At the Funeral of Sir
William Cokayne*

DORR—DOYLE

JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY DORR

1825-1913

- 1 O true, brave heart! God bless thee, wheresoe'er
In God's great universe thou art to-day!
*Friar Anselm and other Poems. How Can I
Cease to Pray for Thee?*

CHARLES SACKVILLE, EARL OF DORSET

1638-1706

- 2 To all you ladies now at land,
We men, at sea, indite.
To All You Ladies Now at Land

SARAH DOUDNEY

1843-1926

- 3 But the waiting time, my brothers,
Is the hardest time of all.
Psalms of Life, The Hardest Time of All

BISHOP GAVIN DOUGLAS

1474?-1522

- 4 Dame naturis menstralis, on that other part,
Thar blyssfull bay entonyng every art,
To beyt thir amorus of thar nychtis baill,
The merl, the mavys, and the nychtyngeale,
With mery notis myrthfully furth brest,
Enforcyng thame quha mycht do clynk it best.
Eneados, bk. xii, prol. l. 231
- 5 And all small fowlys singis on the spray:
Welcum the lord of lycht and lamp of day. *Ib. l. 251*

WILLIAM DOUGLAS

1672-1748

- 6 And for bonnie Annie Laurie
I'd lay me down and dee. *Annie Laurie*

LORENZO DOW

1777-1834

- 7 Observing the doctrine of Particular Election . . . and
those who preached it up to make the Bible clash
and contradict itself, by preaching somewhat like
this:
You can and you can't—You shall and you shan't—
You will and you won't—And you will be damned
if you do—
And you will be damned if you don't.
Reflections on the Love of God, vi (1836), 30

ERNEST DOWSON

1867-1900

- 8 And I was desolate and sick of an old passion.
Non Sum Qualis Eram
- 9 I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.
Ib.
- 10 I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with the wind,
Flung roses, roses, riotously, with the throng,
Dancing, to put thy pale, lost lilies out of mind. *Ib.*
- 11 They are not long, the weeping and the laughter,
Love and desire and hate;
I think they have no portion in us after
We pass the gate. *Vitae Summa Brevis*

SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE

1859-1930

- 12 What of the bow?
The bow was made in England:
Of true wood, of yew-wood,
The wood of English bows. *Song of the Bow*
- 13 'It seems . . . to be one of those simple cases which
are so extremely difficult.' 'That sounds a little
paradoxical.' 'But it is profoundly true. Singu-
larity is almost invariably a clue. The more
featureless and commonplace a crime is, the more
difficult is it to bring it home.'
*The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes. The Bos-
combe Valley Mystery*
- 14 A little monograph on the ashes of one hundred and
forty different varieties of pipe, cigar, and cigarette
tobacco. *Ib.*
- 15 The husband was a teetotaller, there was no other
woman, and the conduct complained of was that
he had drifted into the habit of winding up every
meal by taking out his false teeth and hurling
them at his wife. *Ib. A Case of Identity*
- 16 It has long been an axiom of mine that the little
things are infinitely the most important. *Ib.*
- 17 It is my belief, Watson, founded upon my experi-
ence, that the lowest and vilest alleys of London
do not present a more dreadful record of sin than
does the smiling and beautiful countryside. *Ib. Copper Beeches*
- 18 A man should keep his little brain attic stocked with
all the furniture that he is likely to use, and the rest
he can put away in the lumber-room of his library,
where he can get it if he wants it. *Ib. Five Orange Pips*
- 19 It is quite a three-pipe problem.
Ib. The Red-Headed League
- 20 I have nothing to do to-day. My practice is never
very absorbing. *Ib.*
- 21 To Sherlock Holmes she [Irene Adler] is always the
woman. *Ib. Scandal in Bohemia*
- 22 It is a capital mistake to theorize before one has data.
Ib.
- 23 You know my methods, Watson.
*The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes. The Crooked
Man*
- 24 'Excellent!' I [Dr. Watson] cried. 'Elementary,' said
he [Holmes]. *Ib.*
- 25 'It is my duty to warn you that it will be used
against you,' cried the Inspector, with the mag-
nificent fair play of the British criminal law. *Ib. Dancing Men*
- 26 He [Professor Moriarty] is the Napoleon of crime.
Ib. The Final Problem
- 27 'The practice is quiet,' said I [Dr. Watson], 'and I
have an accommodating neighbour.' *Ib.*
- 28 You know my methods in such cases, Watson.
Ib. The Musgrave Ritual
- 29 My practice could get along very well for a day or
two. *Ib. The Naval Treaty*

DOYLE—DRAKE

- 1 You mentioned your name as if I should recognize it, but beyond the obvious facts that you are a bachelor, a solicitor, a Freemason, and an asthmatic, I know nothing whatever about you.
The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes. The Norwood Builder
- 2 'Arrest you!' said Holmes. 'This is really most grati—most interesting!' *Ib.*
- 3 These are much deeper waters than I had thought.
Ib. Reigate Squires
- 4 A long shot, Watson; a very long shot!
Ib. Silver Blaze
- 5 'Is there any point to which you would wish to draw my attention?'
'To the curious incident of the dog in the night-time.'
'The dog did nothing in the night-time.'
'That was the curious incident,' remarked Sherlock Holmes. *Ib.*
- 6 We have not yet met our Waterloo, Watson, but this is our Marengo.
The Return of Sherlock Holmes. Abbey Grange
- 7 You will ruin no more lives as you ruined mine. You will wring no more hearts as you wrung mine. I will free the world of a poisonous thing. Take that, you hound, and that!—and that!—and that!—and that!
Ib. Charles Augustus Milverton
- 8 Now, Watson, the fair sex is your department.
Ib. The Second Stain
- 9 There is a spirituality about the face, however . . . which the typewriter does not generate. The lady is a musician. *Ib. The Solitary Cyclist*
- 10 All other men are specialists, but his specialism is omniscience.
Hist Last Bow. Bruce-Partington Plans
- 11 I thought I knew my Watson. *Ib. The Devil's Foot*
- 12 'I [Sherlock Holmes] followed you—' 'I saw no one.' 'That is what you may expect to see when I follow you.' *Ib.*
- 13 Good old Watson! You are the one fixed point in a changing age.
Ib. His Last Bow
- 14 But here, unless I am mistaken, is our client.
Ib. Wisteria Lodge
- 15 There is but one step from the grotesque to the horrible. *Ib.*
- 16 The giant rat of Sumatra, a story for which the world is not yet prepared.
The Case Book. Sussex Vampire
- 17 They were the footprints of a gigantic hound!
The Hound of the Baskervilles, ch. 2
- 18 Detection is, or ought to be, an exact science, and should be treated in the same cold and unemotional manner. You have attempted to tinge it with romanticism, which produces much the same effect as if you worked a love-story or an elopement into the fifth proposition of Euclid.
The Sign of Four
- 19 An experience of women which extends over many nations and three separate continents. *Ib.*
- 20 How often have I said to you that when you have eliminated the impossible, whatever remains, however improbable, must be the truth? *Ib.*
- 21 You know my methods. Apply them.
The Sign of Four
- 22 The Baker Street irregulars. *Ib.*
- 23 London, that great cesspool into which all the loungers of the Empire are irresistibly drained.
A Study in Scarlet
- 24 'Wonderful!' I [Dr. Watson] ejaculated. 'Common-place,' said Holmes. *Ib.*
- 25 'I should have more faith,' he said; 'I ought to know by this time that when a fact appears opposed to a long train of deductions it invariably proves to be capable of bearing some other interpretation.'
Ib.
- 26 'I am inclined to think—' said I [Dr. Watson]. 'I should do so,' Sherlock Holmes remarked, impatiently.
The Valley of Fear
- 27 The vocabulary of 'Bradshaw' is nervous and terse, but limited. *Ib.*
- 28 Mediocrity knows nothing higher than itself, but talent instantly recognizes genius. *Ib.*

SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS CHARLES DOYLE

1810-1888

- 29 Last night, among his fellow roughs, He jested, quaff'd, and swore.
The Private of the Buffs
- 30 To-day, beneath the foeman's frown, He stands in Elgin's place, Ambassador from Britain's crown And type of all her race. *Ib.*
- 31 Poor, reckless, rude, low-born, untaught, Bewilder'd, and alone, A heart with English instinct fraught He yet can call his own. *Ib.*
- 32 Vain, mightiest fleets of iron framed; Vain, those all-shattering guns; Unless proud England keep, untamed, The strong heart of her sons. *Ib.*
- 33 A man of mean estate, Who died, as firm as Sparta's king, Because his soul was great. *Ib.*
- 34 His creed no parson ever knew, For this was still his 'simple plan,' To have with clergymen to do As little as a Christian can.
The Unobtrusive Christian

SIR FRANCIS DRAKE

1540?-1596

- 35 There is plenty of time to win this game, and to thrash the Spaniards too. *Attr. in the Dict. of Nat. Biog.*
'The tradition goes, that Drake would needs see the game up; but was soon prevail'd on to go and play out the rubber with the Spaniards.' W. Oldys' *Life of Raleigh* in *Raleigh's Hist. of the World*, 1736.
- 36 I remember Drake, in the vaunting style of a soldier, would call the Enterprise [of Cadiz, 1587] the singing of the King of Spain's Beard.
Bacon, *Considerations touching a War with Spain* (*Harleian Misc.* 1745, vol. v, p. 85, col. 1)

DRAKE—DRUMMOND

- 1 I must have the gentleman to haul and draw with the
mariner, and the mariner with the gentleman. . . .
I would know him, that would refuse to set his hand
to a rope, but I know there is not any such here.
Corbett, *Drake and the Tudor Navy*, i. 249

MICHAEL DRAYTON

1563-1631

- 2 Ill news hath wings, and with the wind doth go,
Comfort's a cripple and comes ever slow.
The Barrons' Wars, bk. II, xxviii
- 3 He was a man (then boldly dare to say)
In whose rich soul the virtues well did suit,
In whom so mix'd the elements all lay,
That none to one could sovereignty impute,
As all did govern yet all did obey;
He of a temper was so absolute,
As that it seem'd when Nature him began,
She meant to shew all, that might be in man.
Ib. bk. III, xl
- 4 The mind is free, whate'er afflict the man,
A King's a King, do Fortune what she can.
Ib. bk. v, xxxvi
- 5 Thus when we fondly flatter our desires,
Our best conceits do prove the greatest liars.
Ib. bk. vi, xciv
- 6 Fair stood the wind for France
When we our sails advance,
Nor now to prove our chance
Longer will tarry.
To the Cambro-Britons. Agincourt
- 7 They now to fight are gone,
Armour on armour shone,
Drum now to drum did groan,
To hear, was wonder;
That with the cries they make,
The very earth did shake,
Trumpet to trumpet spake,
Thunder to thunder.
Ib.
- 8 Suffolk his axe did ply,
Beaumont and Willoughby
Bare them right doughtily,
Ferrers and Fanhope.
Upon Saint Crispin's Day
Fought was this noble fray,
Which fame did not delay
To England to carry.
O when shall English men
With such acts fill a pen?
Or England breed again
Such a King Harry?
Ib.
- 9 Care draws on care, woe comforts woe again,
Sorrow breeds sorrow, one grief brings forth twain.
England's Heroical Epistles. Henry Howard, Earl of Surrey, to the Lady Geraldine, l. 87
- 10 When Time shall turn those amber locks to grey,
My verse again shall gild and make them gay.
Ib. l. 123
- 11 Had in him those brave translunary things,
That the first poets had. [Marlowe.]
To Henry Reynolds, of Poets and Poesy, l. 106
- 12 For that fine madness still he did retain
Which rightly should possess a poet's brain.
Ib. l. 109

- 13 Next these, learn'd Jonson, in this list I bring,
Who had drunk deep of the Pierian spring.
To Henry Reynolds, of Poets and Poesy, l. 129
- 14 I pray thee leave, love me no more,
Call home the heart you gave me,
I but in vain the saint adore,
That can, but will not, save me.
To His Coy Love

- 15 These poor half-kisses kill me quite. *Ib.*
- 16 He made him turn and stop, and bound,
To gallop, and to trot the round,
He scarce could stand on any ground,
He was so full of mettle.
Nymphidia, The Court of Fairy, lxx
- 17 That shire which we the heart of England well may
call. *Poly-olbion*, song xiii, l. 2
- 18 Crave the tuneful nightingale to help you with her lay,
The ousel and the throstlecock, chief music of our
May. *Shepherd's Garland*, eclogue iii, 17-18
- 19 How many paltry, foolish, painted things,
That now in coaches trouble ev'ry street,
Shall be forgotten, whom no poet sings,
Ere they be well wrapped in their winding sheet?
Where I to thee Eternity shall give,
When nothing else remaineth of these days,
And Queens hereafter shall be glad to live
Upon the alms of thy superfluous praise.
Sonnets. Idea, vi
- 20 Since there's no help, come let us kiss and part,
Nay, I have done: you get no more of me,
And I am glad, yea glad with all my heart,
That thus so cleanly, I myself can free,
Shake hands for ever, cancel all our vows,
And when we meet at any time again,
Be it not seen in either of our brows,
That we one jot of former love retain;
Now at the last gasp of Love's latest breath,
When his pulse failing, Passion speechless lies,
When Faith is kneeling by his bed of death,
And Innocence is closing up his eyes,
Now if thou wouldst, when all have given him over,
From death to life, thou might'st him yet recover.
Ib. lxi

WILLIAM DRENNAN

1754-1820

- 21 The men of the Emerald Isle. *Erin*

JOHN DRINKWATER

1882-1937

- 22 He comes on chosen evenings,
My blackbird bountiful. *Blackbird*
- 23 Moon-washed apples of wonder. *Moonlit Apples*

THOMAS DRUMMOND

1797-1840

- 24 Property has its duties as well as its rights.
Letter to the Earl of Donoughmore, 22 May 1838

WILLIAM DRUMMOND

1585-1649

- 25 This fair volume which we World do name.
The World. Flowers of Sion

DRUMMOND—DRYDEN

- 1 Or if by chance our minds do muse on ought,
It is some picture on the margin wrought.
The World. Flowers of Sion
 - 2 The last and greatest herald of Heaven's King.
Poems. For the Baptist
 - 3 Only the echoes which he made relent,
Ring from their marble caves, repent, repent. *Ib.*
 - 4 Phœbus, arise,
And paint the sable skies,
With azure, white, and red. *Ib. Song (ii)*
 - 5 I long to kiss the image of my death.
Ib. sonnet ix, Sleep, Silence Child
 - 6 Of bright carnations did o'erspread her face. *Ib. xlv*
- JOHN DRYDEN
1631-1700
- 7 In pious times, ere priestcraft did begin,
Before polygamy was made a sin.
Absalom and Achitophel, pt. i, l. 1
 - 8 And, wide as his command,
Scatter'd his Maker's image through the land. *Ib. l. 9*
 - 9 Whate'er he did was done with so much ease,
In him alone, 'twas natural to please. *Ib. l. 27*
 - 10 The Jews, a headstrong, moody, murmuring race
As ever tried the extent and stretch of grace,
God's pampered people, whom, debauched with ease,
No king could govern nor no God could please. *Ib. l. 45*
 - 11 Plots, true or false, are necessary things,
To raise up commonwealths and ruin kings. *Ib. l. 83*
 - 12 For priests of all religions are the same:
Of whatsoe'er descent their Godhead be,
Stock, stone, or other homely pedigree,
In his defence his servants are as bold,
As if he had been born of beaten gold. *Ib. l. 99*
 - 13 Of these the false Achitophel was first,
A name to all succeeding ages curst.
For close designs and crooked counsels fit,
Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit,
Restless, unfixed in principles and place,
In power unpleas'd, impatient of disgrace;
A fiery soul, which working out its way,
Fretted the pigmy body to decay:
And o'er informed the tenement of clay.
A daring pilot in extremity;
Pleased with the danger, when the waves went high
He sought the storms; but for a calm unfit,
Would steer too nigh the sands to boast his wit.
Great wits are sure to madness near alli'd,
And thin partitions do their bounds divide. *Ib. l. 150*
 - 14 Bankrupt of life, yet prodigal of ease. *Ib. l. 168*
 - 15 And all to leave what with his toil he won
To that unfeather'd two-legg'd thing, a son. *Ib. l. 169*
 - 16 Resolv'd to ruin or to rule the state. *Ib. l. 174*
 - 17 And Heav'n had wanted one immortal song. *Ib. l. 197*
 - 18 The people's prayer, the glad diviner's theme,
The young men's vision and the old men's dream!
Absalom and Achitophel, pt. i, l. 238
 - 19 All empire is no more than power in trust. *Ib. l. 411*
 - 20 Better one suffer, than a nation grieve. *Ib. l. 416*
 - 21 But far more numerous was the herd of such
Who think too little and who talk too much. *Ib. l. 533*
 - 22 A man so various that he seem'd to be
Not one, but all mankind's epitome.
Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong;
Was everything by starts, and nothing long:
But, in the course of one revolving moon,
Was chemist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon. *Ib. l. 545*
 - 23 So over violent, or over civil,
That every man, with him, was God or Devil. *Ib. l. 557*
 - 24 In squandering wealth was his peculiar art:
Nothing went unrewarded, but desert.
Beggard by fools, whom still he found too late:
He had his jest, and they had his estate. *Ib. l. 559*
 - 25 During his office treason was no crime,
The sons of Belial had a glorious time. *Ib. l. 597*
 - 26 His tribe were God Almighty's gentlemen. *Ib. l. 645*
 - 27 Youth, beauty, graceful action seldom fail:
But common interest always will prevail:
And pity never ceases to be shown
To him, who makes the people's wrongs his own. *Ib. l. 723*
 - 28 For who can be secure of private right,
If sovereign sway may be dissolv'd by might?
Nor is the people's judgement always true:
The most may err as grossly as the few. *Ib. l. 779*
 - 29 Never was patriot yet, but was a fool. *Ib. l. 968*
 - 30 Beware the fury of a patient man. *Ib. l. 1005*
 - 31 Henceforth a series of new time began,
The mighty years in long procession ran:
Once more the God-like David was restored,
And willing nations knew their lawful lord. *Ib. l. 1028*
 - 32 Doeg, though without knowing how or why,
Made still a blund'ring kind of melody;
Spurr'd boldly on, and dash'd through thick and thin,
Through sense and nonsense, never out nor in;
Free from all meaning, whether good or bad,
And in one word, heroically mad. *Ib. pt. ii, l. 412*
 - 33 Rhyme is the rock on which thou art to wreck. *Ib. l. 486*
 - 34 The god-like hero sate
On his imperial throne;
His valiant peers were plac'd around;
Their brows with roses and with myrtles bound.
(So should desert in arms be crown'd:)
The lovely Thais by his side,
Sate like a blooming Eastern bride
In flow'r of youth and beauty's pride.
Happy, happy, happy pair!
None but the brave,
None but the brave,
None but the brave deserves the fair.
Alexander's Feast, l. 4

DRYDEN

- 1 Assumes the god,
Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres. *Alexander's Feast*, l. 44
- 2 Bacchus ever fair, and ever young. *Ib.* l. 48
- 3 Sound the trumpets; beat the drums;
Flush'd with a purple grace
He shows his honest face:
Now give the hautboys breath; he comes, he comes. *Ib.* l. 50
- 4 Drinking is the soldier's pleasure. *Ib.* l. 57
- 5 Rich the treasure;
Sweet the pleasure;
Sweet is pleasure after pain. *Ib.* l. 58
- 6 And thrice he routed all his foes, and thrice he slew
the slain. *Ib.* l. 68
- 7 Fallen from his high estate,
And welt'ring in his blood:
Deserted at his utmost need
By those his former bounty fed;
On the bare earth expos'd he lies,
With not a friend to close his eyes. *Ib.* l. 78
- 8 Revolving in his alter'd soul
The various turns of chance below. *Ib.* l. 85
- 9 Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,
Soon he sooth'd his soul to pleasures.
War, he sung, is toil and trouble;
Honour but an empty bubble.
Never ending, still beginning,
Fighting still, and still destroying,
If the world be worth thy winning,
Think, oh think, it worth enjoying.
Lovely Thais sits beside thee,
Take the good the gods provide thee. *Ib.* l. 97
- 10 Sigh'd and look'd, and sigh'd again. *Ib.* l. 120
- 11 And, like another Helen, fir'd another Troy. *Ib.* l. 154
- 12 Could swell the soul to rage, or kindle soft desire. *Ib.* l. 160
- 13 Let old Timotheus yield the prize,
Or both divide the crown:
He rais'd a mortal to the skies;
She drew an angel down. *Ib.* l. 177
- 14 All For Love, or the World Well Lost. *Title of Play*
- 15 My love's a noble madness. *All For Love*, II. i
- 16 Fool that I was, upon my eagle's wings
I bore this wren, till I was tired with soaring,
And now he mounts above me. *Ib.*
- 17 Give, you gods,
Give to your boy, your Caesar,
The rattle of a globe to play withal,
This gewgaw world, and put him cheaply off:
I'll not be pleased with less than Cleopatra. *Ib.*
- 18 The wretched have no friends. *Ib.* III. i
- 19 Nature has cast me in so soft a mould,
That but to hear a story, feigned for pleasure,
Of some sad lover's death, moistens my eyes,
And robs me of my manhood. *Ib.* IV. i
- 20 Men are but children of a larger growth;
Our appetites as apt to change as theirs,
And full as craving too, and full as vain. *Ib.*
- 21 Your Cleopatra; Dolabella's Cleopatra; every man's
Cleopatra. *All For Love*, IV. i
- 22 Welcome, thou kind deceiver!
Thou best of thieves; who, with an easy key,
Dost open life, and, unperceived by us,
Even steal us from ourselves. *Ib.* V. i
- 23 A knock-down argument; 'tis but a word and a blow. *Amphitryon*, I. i
- 24 I am devilishly afraid, that's certain; but . . . I'll sing,
that I may seem valiant. *Ib.* II. i
- 25 Whistling to keep myself from being afraid. *Ib.* III. i
- 26 I never saw any good that came of telling truth. *Ib.*
- 27 I am the true Amphitryon. *Ib.* V. i
- 28 As one that neither seeks, nor shuns his foe. *Annus Mirabilis*, xli
- 29 By viewing nature, nature's handmaid art,
Makes mighty things from small beginnings grow:
Thus fishes first to shipping did impart,
Their tail the rudder, and their head the prow. *Ib.* clv
- 30 And on the lunar world securely pry. *Ib.* clxiv
- 31 An horrid stillness first invades the ear,
And in that silence we the tempest fear. *Astræa Redux*, l. 7
- 32 He made all countries where he came his own. *Ib.* l. 76
- 33 Death, in itself, is nothing; but we fear,
To be we know not what, we know not where. *Aureng-Zebe*, IV. i
- 34 When I consider life, 'tis all a cheat;
Yet, fool'd with hope, men favour the deceit;
Trust on, and think to-morrow will repay:
To-morrow's falser than the former day;
Lies worse, and, while it says, we shall be blest
With some new joys, cuts off what we possess.
Strange cozenage! None would live past years again,
Yet all hope pleasure in what yet remain;
And, from the dregs of life, think to receive,
What the first sprightly running could not give. *Ib.*
- 35 From harmony, from heavenly harmony
This universal frame began:
From harmony to harmony
Through all the compass of the notes it ran,
The diapason closing full in Man. *St. Cecilia's Day*, i
- 36 What passion cannot Music raise and quell? *Ib.* ii
- 37 The trumpet's loud clangour
Excites us to arms. *Ib.* iii
- 38 The soft complaining flute. *Ib.* iv
- 39 The trumpet shall be heard on high,
The dead shall live, the living die,
And Music shall untune the sky. *Ib.* Grand Chorus
- 40 And made almost a sin of abstinence. *Character of a Good Parson*, l. 11
- 41 I am as free as nature first made man,
Ere the base laws of servitude began,
When wild in woods the noble savage ran. *The Conquest of Granada*, pt. i, I. i
- 42 Forgiveness to the injured does belong;
But they ne'er pardon, who have done the wrong. *Ib.* pt. ii, I. ii

DRYDEN

- 1 Thou strong seducer, opportunity!
The Conquest of Granada, pt. i, iv. iii
- 2 For he was great, ere fortune made him so.
Death of Oliver Cromwell, vi
- 3 Old as I am, for ladies' love unfit,
The power of beauty I remember yet.
Cymon and Iphigenia, l. 1
- 4 When beauty fires the blood, how love exalts the mind.
Ib. l. 41
- 5 He trudg'd along unknowing what he sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of thought.
Ib. l. 84
- 6 She hugg'd th' offender, and forgave th' offence,
Sex to the last.
Ib. l. 367
- 7 Ill fortune seldom comes alone.
Ib. l. 392
- 8 Of seeming arms to make a short essay,
Then hasten to be drunk, the business of the day.
Ib. l. 407
- 9 Theirs was the giant race before the flood.
Epistles. To Mr. Congreve, l. 5
- 10 Our builders were with want of genius curst;
The second temple was not like the first;
Till you, the best Vitruvius, come at length,
Our beauties equal, but excel our strength.
Ib. l. 13
- 11 For Tom the Second reigns like Tom the First.
Ib. l. 48
- 12 Heav'n, that but once was prodigal before,
To Shakespeare gave as much; she could not give
him more.
Ib. l. 62
- 13 How blessed is he, who leads a country life,
Unvex'd with anxious cares, and void of strife!
Who studying peace, and shunning civil rage,
Enjoy'd his youth, and now enjoys his age:
All who deserve his love, he makes his own;
And, to be lov'd himself, needs only to be known.
Ib. To John Dryden of Chesterton, l. 1
- 14 Lord of yourself, uncumber'd with a wife.
Ib. l. 18
- 15 Better to hunt in fields, for health unbought,
Than fee the doctor for a nauseous draught.
The wise, for cure, on exercise depend;
God never made his work, for man to mend.
Ib. l. 92
- 16 Ev'n victors are by victories undone.
Ib. l. 164
- 17 His colours laid so thick on every place,
As only showed the paint, but hid the face.
Ib. To Sir R. Howard, l. 75
- 18 Here lies my wife: here let her lie!
Now she's at rest, and so am I.
Epitaph Intended for Dryden's Wife
- 19 He had brought me to my last legs; I was fighting as
low as ever was Squire Widdrington.
An Evening's Love, II. i
- 20 She fear'd no danger, for she knew no sin.
The Hind and the Panther, pt. i, l. 4
- 21 And doom'd to death, though fated not to die.
Ib. l. 8
- 22 For truth has such a face and such a mien
As to be lov'd needs only to be seen.
Ib. l. 33
- 23 My thoughtless youth was winged with vain desires,
My manhood, long misled by wandering fires,
Followed false lights; and when their glimpse was
gone
My pride struck out new sparkles of her own.
Such was I, such by nature still I am;
Be Thine the glory, and be mine the shame!
Good life be now my task: my doubts are done;
(What more could fright my faith than Three in
One?)
The Hind and the Panther, pt. i, l. 72
- 24 Reason to rule, but mercy to forgive:
The first is law, the last prerogative.
Ib. l. 261
- 25 For all have not the gift of martyrdom.
Ib. pt. ii, l. 59
- 26 Either be wholly slaves or wholly free.
Ib. l. 285
- 27 Much malice mingled with a little wit.
Ib. pt. iii, l. 1
- 28 Think you your new French proselytes are come
To starve abroad, because they starv'd at home?
Your benefices twinkl'd from afar,
They found the new Messiah by the star.
Ib. l. 173
- 29 For present joys are more to flesh and blood
Than a dull prospect of a distant good.
Ib. l. 364
- 30 By education most have been misled;
So they believe, because they so were bred.
The priest continues what the nurse began,
And thus the child imposes on the man.
Ib. l. 389
- 31 The wind was fair, but blew a mack'rel gale.
Ib. l. 456
- 32 T' abhor the makers, and their laws approve,
Is to hate traitors and the treason love.
Ib. l. 706
- 33 For those whom God to ruin has design'd,
He fits for fate, and first destroys their mind.
Ib. l. 1093
- 34 And love's the noblest frailty of the mind.
The Indian Emperor, II. ii
- 35 Repentance is the virtue of weak minds.
Ib. III. i
- 36 For all the happiness mankind can gain
Is not in pleasure, but in rest from pain.
Ib. IV. i
- 37 Thou youngest virgin-daughter of the skies,
Made in the last promotion of the blest.
To the Memory of Mrs. Killigrew, l. 1
- 38 Since heav'n's eternal year is thine.
Ib. l. 15
- 39 While yet a young probationer,
And candidate of heav'n.
Ib. l. 21
- 40 When rattling bones together fly
From the four corners of the sky.
Ib. l. 184
- 41 That fairy kind of writing which depends only upon
the force of imagination.
King Arthur, Dedication
- 42 All heiresses are beautiful.
Ib. l. i
- 43 War is the trade of kings.
Ib. II. ii
- 44 Fairest Isle, all isles excelling,
Seat of pleasures, and of loves;
Venus here will choose her dwelling,
And forsake her Cyprian groves.
Ib. v. *Song of Venus*
- 45 Ovid, the soft philosopher of love.
Love Triumphant, II. i
- 46 Thou tyrant, tyrant Jealousy,
Thou tyrant of the mind!
Song of Jealousy. Love Triumphant

DRYDEN

- 1 All human things are subject to decay,
And, when fate summons, monarchs must obey.
Mac Flecknoe, l. 1
- 2 The rest to some faint meaning make pretence,
But Shadwell never deviates into sense.
Some beams of wit on other souls may fall,
Strike through and make a lucid interval;
But Shadwell's genuine night admits no ray,
His rising fogs prevail upon the day. *Ib.* l. 19
- 3 And torture one poor word ten thousand ways.
Ib. l. 208
- 4 I am resolved to grow fat and look young till forty,
and then slip out of the world with the first wrinkle
and the reputation of five-and-twenty.
The Maiden Queen, III. i
- 5 I am to be married within these three days; married
past redemption. *Marriage à la Mode*, I. i
- 6 For secrets are edged tools,
And must be kept from children and from fools.
Sir Martin Mar-All, II. ii
- 7 We loathe our manna, and we long for quails.
The Medal, l. 131
- 8 But treason is not own'd when 'tis descried;
Successful crimes alone are justified. *Ib.* l. 207
- 9 Three poets, in three distant ages born,
Greece, Italy and England did adorn.
The first in loftiness of thought surpass'd;
The next in majesty, in both the last:
The force of nature could no farther go;
To make a third she join'd the former two.
Lines Under Portrait of Milton
- 10 Whatever is, is in its causes just. *Oedipus*, III. i
- 11 Wit will shine
Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.
To the Memory of Mr. Oldham
- 12 But love's a malady without a cure.
Palamon and Arcite, bk. II, l. 110
- 13 Fool, not to know that love endures no tie,
And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury. *Ib.* l. 148
- 14 And Antony, who lost the world for love. *Ib.* l. 607
- 15 Unsham'd, though foil'd he does the best he can.
Ib. bk. III, l. 741
- 16 Repentance is but want of power to sin. *Ib.* l. 813
- 17 Since ev'ry man who lives is born to die,
And none can boast sincere felicity,
With equal mind, what happens, let us bear,
Nor joy nor grieve too much for things beyond our
care.
Like pilgrims to th' appointed place we tend;
The world's an inn, and death the journey's end.
Ib. l. 883
- 18 A virgin-widow and a Mourning Bride. *Ib.* l. 927
- 19 Happy who in his verse can gently steer,
From grave to light; from pleasant to severe.
The Art of Poetry, c. i, l. 75
- 20 Errors, like straws, upon the surface flow;
He who would search for pearls must dive below.
Prologues and Epilogues: Prologue, All For Love
- 21 Bold knaves thrive without one grain of sense,
But good men starve for want of impudence.
Ib. Epilogue, Constantine the Great
- 22 For, Heaven be thank'd we live in such an age,
When no man dies for love, but on the stage.
Prologues and Epilogues: Epilogue, Mithridates
- 23 But 'tis the talent of our English nation,
Still to be plotting some new reformation.
Ib. Prologue, Sophonisba, l. 9
- 24 So poetry, which is in Oxford made
An art, in London only is a trade.
Prologue to the University of Oxford
- 25 Oxford to him a dearer name shall be,
Than his own mother University.
Thebes did his green unknowing youth engage,
He chooses Athens in his riper age. *Ib.*
- 26 And this unpolished rugged verse I chose
As fittest for discourse and nearest prose.
Religio Laici, ad fin.
- 27 I strongly wish for what I faintly hope:
Like the day-dreams of melancholy men,
I think and think on things impossible,
Yet love to wander in that golden maze.
Rival Ladies, III. i
- 28 Learn to write well, or not to write at all.
Essay on Satire, l. 281
- 29 This is the porcelain of humankind.
Don Sebastian, I. i
- 30 Brutus and Cato might discharge their souls,
And give them furloughs for another world;
But we, like sentries, are obliged to stand
In starless nights, and wait the 'pointed hour.
Ib. II. i
- 31 A very merry, dancing, drinking,
Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking time.
Secular Masque, l. 39
- 32 Joy rul'd the day, and Love the night. *Ib.* l. 81
- 33 There is a pleasure sure,
In being mad, which none but madmen know!
The Spanish Friar I. i (see also 203:27)
- 34 Lord of humankind. *Ib.* II. ii
- 35 And, dying, bless the hand that gave the blow. *Ib.*
- 36 They say everything in the world is good for some-
thing. *Ib.* III. ii
- 37 Or break the eternal Sabbath of his rest. *Ib.* v. ii
- 38 The clouds dispell'd, the sky resum'd her light,
And Nature stood recover'd of her fright.
But fear, the last of ills, remain'd behind,
And horror heavy sat on ev'ry mind.
Theodore and Honoria, l. 336
- 39 And that one hunting which the Devil design'd,
For one fair female, lost him half the kind.
Ib. l. 427
- 40 Mute and magnificent, without a tear.
Threnodia Augustalis, II
- 41 Men met each other with erected look,
The steps were higher that they took;
Friends to congratulate their friends made haste;
And long inveterate foes saluted as they passed.
Ib. IV
- 42 Freedom which in no other land will thrive,
Freedom an English subject's sole prerogative. *Ib.* x
- 43 And he, who servilely creeps after sense,
Is safe, but ne'er will reach an excellence.
Tyrannic Love, Prologue

DRYDEN—DUMAS

- 1 All delays are dangerous in war. *Tyrannic Love*, 1. 1
- 2 Pains of love be sweeter far
Than all other pleasures are. *Ib.* iv. 1
- 3 We must beat the iron while it is hot, but we may
polish it at leisure. *Dedication of the Aeneis*
- 4 I trade both with the living and the dead, for the
enrichment of our native language. *Ib.*
- 5 A thing well said will be wit in all languages.
Essay of Dramatic Poesy
- 6 He was the man who of all modern, and perhaps
ancient poets, had the largest and most compre-
hensive soul. . . . He was naturally learn'd; he
needed not the spectacles of books to read Nature;
he looked inwards, and found her there. . . . He
is many times flat, insipid; his comic wit degenerat-
ing into clenches, his serious swelling into bombast.
But he is always great, when some occasion is pre-
sented to him. [Shakespeare.] *Ib.*
- 7 The consideration of this made Mr. Hales of Eaton
say, that there was no subject of which any poet
ever writ, but he would produce it much better
done in Shakespeare. *Ib.*
- 8 He invades authors like a monarch; and what would
be theft in other poets, is only victory in him.
[Ben Jonson.] *Ib.*
- 9 If by the people you understand the multitude, the
hoi polloi, 'tis no matter what they think; they
are sometimes in the right, sometimes in the wrong:
their judgement is a mere lottery. *Ib.*
- 10 He [Shakespeare] is the very Janus of poets; he
wears almost everywhere two faces; and you have
scarce begun to admire the one, ere you despise
the other.
Essay on the Dramatic Poetry of the Last Age
- 11 One of the greatest, most noble, and most sublime
poems which either this age or nation has produced.
[Paradise Lost.] *Essays, Apology for Heroic Poetry*
- 12 What judgment I had increases rather than dimi-
nishes; and thoughts, such as they are, come
crowding in so fast upon me, that my only diffi-
culty is to choose or reject; to run them into verse
or to give them the other harmony of prose.
Preface to Fables
- 13 'Tis sufficient to say [of Chaucer], according to the
proverb, that here is God's plenty. *Ib.*
- 14 It becomes not me to draw my pen in defence of a
bad cause, when I have so often drawn it for a
good one. *Ib.*
- 15 He [Chaucer] is a perpetual fountain of good sense.
Ib.
- 16 One of our late great poets is sunk in his reputation,
because he could never forgive any conceit which
came in his way; but swept like a drag-net, great
and small. There was plenty enough, but the dishes
were ill-sorted; whole pyramids of sweetmeats, for
boys and women; but little of solid meat for men.
Ib.
- 17 How easy it is to call rogue and villain, and that
wittily! But how hard to make a man appear a fool,
a blockhead, or a knave, without using any of those
opprobrious terms! To spare the grossness of the
names, and to do the thing yet more severely, is to
draw a full face, and to make the nose and cheeks
stand out, and yet not to employ any depth of
shadowing. *Of Satire*
- 18 Sure the poet . . . spewed up a good lump of clotted
nonsense at once. *On Settle*
- 19 A man may be capable, as Jack Ketch's wife said of
his servant, of a plain piece of work, a bare hanging;
but to make a malefactor die sweetly was only
belonging to her husband. *Ib.*
- 20 Happy the man, and happy he alone,
He, who can call to-day his own:
He who, secure within, can say,
To-morrow do thy worst, for I have lived to-day.
Trans. of Horace, bk. iii, ode xxix
- 21 Not Heav'n itself upon the past has pow'r;
But what has been, has been, and I have had my
hour. *Ib.*
- 22 I can enjoy her while she's kind;
But when she dances in the wind,
And shakes the wings, and will not stay,
I puff the prostitute away. [Fortune.] *Ib.*
- 23 Look round the habitable world! how few
Know their own good; or knowing it, pursue.
Trans. of Juvenal, x
- 24 To see and to be seen, in heaps they run;
Some to undo, and some to be undone.
Trans. of Ovid, Art of Love, 1. 109
- 25 Thus, while the mute creation downward bend
Their sight, and to their earthly mother tend,
Man looks aloft; and with erected eyes
Beholds his own hereditary skies.
Trans. of Ovid, Metamorphoses, 1. 107
- 26 Who, for false quantities, was whipt at school.
Trans. of Persius, Satires, 1. 135
- 27 Swear, fool, or starve; for the dilemma's even;
A tradesman thoul and hope to go to heaven?
Ib. v. 204
- 28 She knows her man, and when you rant and swear,
Can draw you to her with a single hair. *Ib.* 246
- 29 Arms, and the man I sing, who, forced by fate,
And haughty Juno's unrelenting hate. . . .
Trans. of Virgil, Æneid, 1. 1
- 30 Cousin Swift, you will never be a poet.
Johnson's Lives of the Poets: Swift

GEORGE DUFFIELD

1818-1888

- 31 Stand up!—stand up for Jesus!
The Psalmist. Stand Up, Stand Up for Jesus

ALEXANDRE DUMAS

1803-1870

- 32 Cherchons la femme.
Let us look for the woman.
Les Mohicans de Paris, vol. ii, ch. 2
(Cherchez la femme. Attributed to Joseph Fouche.)
- 33 Tous pour un, un pour tous.
All for one, one for all.
Les Trois Mousquetaiers, passim

DUMOURIEZ—EDWARD VII

MARÉCHAL DUMOURIEZ

1739-1823

- 1 Les courtisans qui l'entourent n'ont rien oublié et n'ont rien appris.

The courtiers who surround him have forgotten nothing and learnt nothing.

Of Louis XVIII, at the time of the Declaration of Verona, Sept. 1795. Examen. See also Talleyrand

WILLIAM DUNBAR

1465?-1530?

- 2 Timor mortis conturbat me.

Lament for the Makaris

- 3 London, thou art of townes *A per se.* London, l. 1

- 4 Thou lusty Troynovaunt. *Ib.* l. 9

- 5 London, thou art the flower of cities all
Gemme of all joy, jasper of jocunditie. *Ib.* l. 16

- 6 Fair be their wives, right lovesom, white and small.
Ib. l. 46

- 7 Thy famous Maire, by pryncely governaunce,
With sword of justice thee ruleth prudently.
No Lord of Parys, Venyce, or Floraunce
In dignitie or honour goeth to hym nigh. *Ib.* l. 49

- 8 All love is lost but upon God alone.
The Merle and the Nightingale, ii

FINLEY PETER DUNNE

1867-1936

- 9 'Th' American nation in th' Sixth Ward is a fine people,' he says. 'They love th' eagle,' he says, 'on th' back iv a dollar.'

Mr. Dooley in Peace and War. Oratory on Politics

JAMES DUPORT

1606-1679

- 10 Quem Juppiter vult perdere dementat prius.
Whom God would destroy He first sends mad.

THOMAS D'URFEY

1653-1723

- 11 Neighbours o'er the Herring Pond.
Pills to Purge Melancholy, 1719, vol. ii, p. 333.
Fable of the Lady, the Lurcher, and the Marrow-Puddings, xiv

SIR EDWARD DYER

c. 1540-1607

- 12 My mind to me a kingdom is,
Such present joys therein I find,
That it excels all other bliss
That earth affords or grows by kind.
Though much I want which most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.
My Mind to Me a Kingdom Is

- 13 Some have too much, yet still do crave;
I little have, and seek no more.
They are but poor, though much they have,
And I am rich with little store.
They poor, I rich; they beg, I give;
They lack, I leave; they pine, I live.

JOHN DYER

1700?-1758

- 14 A little rule, a little sway,
A sunbeam in a winter's day,
Is all the proud and mighty have
Between the cradle and the grave.

Grongar Hill, l. 89

- 15 There is a kindly mood of melancholy,
That wings the soul and points her to the skies.
The Ruins of Rome, l. 347

JOHN DYER

fl. 1714

- 16 And he that will this health deny,
Down among the dead men let him lie.
Toast: Here's a Health to the King

MARIA EDGEWORTH

1767-1849

- 17 Well! some people talk of morality, and some of religion, but give me a little snug property.

The Absentee, ch. 2

- 18 And all the young ladies . . . said . . . that to be sure a love match was the only thing for happiness, where the parties could any way afford it.

Castle Rackrent (Continuation of Memoirs)

- 19 I've a great fancy to see my own funeral afore I die.
Ib.

- 20 Come when you're called;
And do as you're bid;
Shut the door after you;
And you'll never be chid. *The Contrast, ch. 1*

- 21 Business was his aversion; pleasure was his business.
Ib. ch. 2

THOMAS ALVA EDISON

1847-1931

- 22 Genius is one per cent. inspiration and ninety-nine per cent. perspiration.
Newspaper Interview. Life (1932), ch. 24

JAMES EDMESTON

1791-1867

- 23 Lead us, Heavenly Father, lead us
O'er the world's tempestuous sea;
Guard us, guide us, keep us, feed us,
For we have no help but Thee.
Sacred Lyrics, Set 2. Lead Us, Heavenly Father

EDWARD III OF ENGLAND

1312-1377

- 24 Let the boy win his spurs.
Of the Black Prince at Crécy, 1345
Also say to them, that they suffre hym this day to wynne his spurres, for if god be pleased, I woll this iourney be his, and the honoure therof.
Lord Berners, *Froissart's Chron.*, 1812, l. cxxx. 158.

EDWARD VII OF GREAT BRITAIN

1841-1910

- 25 We are all Socialists now-a-days.
Speech at Mansion House, 5 Nov. 1895

EDWARD VIII—ELIOT

EDWARD VIII OF GREAT BRITAIN

1894—

- 1 I have found it impossible to carry the heavy burden of responsibility and to discharge my duties as King as I would wish to do without the help and support of the woman I love. *Broadcast, 11 Dec. 1936*

RICHARD EDWARDES

1523?—1566

- 2 In going to my naked bed, as one that would have slept,
I heard a wife sing to her child, that long before had wept.
She sighed sore, and sang full sweet, to bring the babe to rest,
That would not cease, but cried still in sucking at her breast.
She was full weary of her watch and grieved with her child,
She rocked it, and rated it, till that on her it smiled.
Then did she say, 'Now have I found this proverb true to prove:
The falling out of faithful friends, renewing is of love.'
Amantium Irae, ed. 1580

JONATHAN EDWARDS

1629—1712

- 3 The bodies of those that made such a noise and tumult when alive, when dead, lie as quietly among the graves of their neighbours as any others.
Procrastination

OLIVER EDWARDS

1711—1791

- 4 I have tried too in my time to be a philosopher; but, I don't know how, cheerfulness was always breaking in.
Boswell's Johnson, 17 Apr. 1778
- 5 For my part, now, I consider supper as a turnpike through which one must pass, in order to get to bed. [Boswell's Note: I am not absolutely sure but this was my own suggestion, though it is truly in the character of Edwards.] *Ib.*

'GEORGE ELIOT'

[MARY ANN CROSS]

1819—1880

- 6 A prophetess? Yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophetess—a uncommon pretty young woman.
Adam Bede, ch. 1
- 7 It's but little good you'll do a-watering the last year's crop.
Ib. ch. 18
- 8 It was a pity he couldna be hatched o'er again, an' hatched different.
Ib.
- 9 Our deeds determine us, as much as we determine our deeds.
Ib. ch. 29
- 10 Mrs. Poyser 'has her say out'. *Ib. title of ch. 32*
- 11 It's them as take advantage that get advantage i' this world.
Ib. ch. 32
- 12 A maggot must be born i' the rotten cheese to like it.
Ib.

- 13 He was like a cock who thought the sun had risen to hear him crow.
Adam Bede, ch. 33
- 14 We hand folks over to God's mercy, and show none ourselves.
Ib. ch. 42
- 15 I'm not one o' those as can see the cat i' the dairy, an' wonder what she's come after.
Ib. ch. 52
- 16 I'm not denyin' the women are foolish: God Almighty made 'em to match the men.
Ib. ch. 53
- 17 A difference of taste in jokes is a great strain on the affections.
Daniel Deronda, bk. ii, ch. 15
- 18 Men's men: gentle or simple, they're much of a muchness.
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 31
- 19 Friendships begin with liking or gratitude—roots that can be pulled up.
Ib. ch. 32
- 20 Prophecy is the most gratuitous form of error.
Middlemarch, ch. 10
- 21 Our deeds still travel with us from afar,
And what we have been makes us what we are.
Ib. heading to ch. 70
- 22 The law's made to take care o' raskills.
The Mill on the Floss, bk. iii, ch. 4
- 23 This is a puzzling world, and Old Harry's got a finger in it.
Ib. ch. 9
- 24 The small old-fashioned book, for which you need only pay sixpence at a bookstall, works miracles to this day, turning bitter waters into sweetness. . . . It was written down by a hand that waited for the heart's prompting: it is the chronicle of a solitary hidden anguish, struggle, trust and triumph. [*The Imitation of Christ.*]
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 3
- 25 I've never any pity for conceited people, because I think they carry their comfort about with them.
Ib. bk. v, ch. 4
- 26 The happiest women, like the happiest nations, have no history.
Ib. bk. vi, ch. 3
- 27 If you please to take the privilege o' sitting down.
Ib. ch. 4
- 28 I should like to know what is the proper function of women, if it is not to make reasons for husbands to stay at home, and still stronger reasons for bachelors to go out.
Ib. ch. 6
- 29 'Character', says Novalis, in one of his questionable aphorisms—'character is destiny'.
Ib.
- 30 In every parting there is an image of death.
Scenes of Clerical Life, Amos Barton, ch. 10
- 31 Animals are such agreeable friends—they ask no questions, they pass no criticisms.
Mr. Gilfil's Love-Story, ch. 7
- 32 Nothing is so good as it seems beforehand.
Silas Marner, ch. 18
- 33 Debasing the moral currency.
Title of essay in 'Theophrastus Such' (1879)
- 34 Oh may I join the choir invisible
Of those immortal dead who live again
In minds made better by their presence.
Poems: Oh May I Join the Choir Invisible
- 35 So shall I join the choir invisible
Whose music is the gladness of the world.
Ib.
- 36 For half the truths they hold are honoured tombs.
Ib. The Spanish Gypsy, bk. ii

ELIOT—ELIZABETH

1 'Tis God gives skill,
But not without men's hands: He could not make
Antonio Stradivari's violins
Without Antonio. *Poems: Stradivarius, l. 140*

THOMAS STEARNS ELIOT

1888—

2 Because I do not hope to turn again
Because I do not hope
Because I do not hope to turn. *Ash Wednesday*

3 Warily, as one would turn to nod good-bye to
Rochevoucauld,
If the street were time and he at the end of the street.
The Boston Evening Transcript

4 Time present and time past
Are both perhaps present in time future,
And time future contained in time past. *Burnt Norton*

5 Human kind
Cannot bear very much reality. *Ib.*

6 At the still point of the turning world. *Ib.*

7 In my beginning is my end. *East Coker*

8 That was a way of putting it—not very satisfactory:
A periphrastic study in a worn-out poetical fashion,
Leaving one still with the intolerable wrestle
With words and meanings. *Ib.*

9 Each venture
Is a new beginning, a raid on the inarticulate
With shabby equipment always deteriorating
In the general mess of imprecision of feeling. *Ib.*

10 We are the hollow men
We are the stuffed men
Leaning together. *The Hollow Men*

11 Between the idea
And the reality
Between the motion
And the act
Falls the Shadow. *Ib.*

12 This is the way the world ends
Not with a bang but a whimper. *Ib.*

13 A cold coming we had of it,
Just the worst time of the year
For a journey, and such a long journey:
The ways deep and the weather sharp,
The very dead of winter. *Journey of the Magi*

14 Last season's fruit is eaten
And the fullfed beast shall kick the empty pail.
For last year's words belong to last year's language
And next year's words await another voice. *Little Gidding*

15 When the evening is spread out against the sky
Like a patient etherized upon a table.
Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock

16 In the room the women come and go
Talking of Michelangelo. *Ib.*

17 The yellow fog that rubs its back upon the window-
panes. *Ib.*

18 I have measured out my life with coffee spoons. *Ib.*

19 I should have been a pair of ragged claws
Scuttling across the floors of silent seas. *Ib.*

20 And I have seen the eternal Footman hold my coat
and snicker,
And in short, I was afraid.
Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock

21 I grow old . . . I grow old . . .
I shall wear the bottoms of my trousers rolled. *Ib.*

22 I have heard the mermaids singing, each to each;
I do not think that they will sing to me. *Ib.*

23 I am aware of the damp souls of housemaids
Sprouting despondently at area gates.
Morning at the Window

24 The sapient surlers of the Lord.
Mr. Eliot's Sunday Morning Service

25 The last temptation is the greatest treason:
To do the right deed for the wrong reason.
Murder in the Cathedral, pt. 1

26 The nightingales are singing near
The Convent of the Sacred Heart
And sang within the bloody wood
When Agamemnon cried aloud.
Sweeney Among the Nightingales

27 April is the cruellest month, breeding
Lilacs out of the dead land, mixing
Memory and desire, stirring
Dull roots with spring rain.
The Waste Land, i. The Burial of the Dead

28 And I will show you something different from either
Your shadow at morning striding behind you,
Or your shadow at evening rising to meet you
I will show you fear in a handful of dust. *Ib.*

29 'Jug Jug' to dirty ears. *Ib. ii. A Game of Chess*

30 Musing upon the king my brother's wreck
And on the king my father's death before him.
Ib. iii. The Fire Sermon

31 O the moon shines bright on Mrs. Porter
And on her daughter
They wash their feet in soda water. *Ib.*

32 When lovely woman stoops to folly and
Paces about her room again, alone,
She smooths her hair with automatic hand,
And puts a record on the gramophone. *Ib.*

33 Webster was much possessed by death.
Whispers of Immortality

34 Donne, I suppose, was such another
Who found no substitute for sense,
To seize and clutch and penetrate;
Expert beyond experience. *Ib.*

QUEEN ELIZABETH I

1533-1603

35 'Twas God the word that spake it,
He took the Bread and brake it;
And what the word did make it;
That I believe, and take it.

Answer on being asked her opinion of Christ's presence in the Sacrament. S. Clarke's Marrow of Ecclesiastical History, pt. ii, Life of Queen Elizabeth, ed. 1675

36 The queen of Scots is this day leichter of a fair son,
and I am but a barren stock.
J. B. Black, *The Reign of Elizabeth (Oxford History of England), ch. 3, p. 75*

ELIZABETH—ELSTOW

- 1 Good-morning, gentlemen both. [To a delegation of eighteen tailors.]

Chamberlin, *Sayings of Queen Elizabeth*, p. 28

- 2 To your text, Mr. Dean! to your text! *Ib.* p. 137

- 3 I am your anointed Queen. I will never be by violence constrained to do anything. I thank God I am endued with such qualities that if I were turned out of the Realm in my petticoat I were able to live in any place in Christome. *Ib.* p. 142

- 4 I will make you shorter by the head.

Recueil des Dépôts, trans. by Cooper, vol. ii, p. 169, *cit.* Chamberlin, p. 224

- 5 The daughter of debate, that eke discord doth sow. [Mary Queen of Scots.]

Chamberlin, *Sayings of Queen Elizabeth*, p. 301

- 6 Madam I may not call you; mistress I am ashamed to call you; and so I know not what to call you; but howsoever, I thank you. [To the wife of the Archbishop of Canterbury. The Queen did not approve of married clergy.]

Harington, *Brief View of the State of the Church*, 1607

- 7 God may forgive you, but I never can. [To the Countess of Nottingham.]

The Queen . . . crying to her that God might pardon her, but she never could.

Hume, *History of England under the House of Tudor*, vol. ii, ch. 7

- 8 If thy heart fails thee, climb not at all.

Lines written on a window after Sir Walter Raleigh's line 'Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall.' Fuller, *Worthies of England*, vol. i, p. 419

- 9 Semper eadem.

Motto

- 10 As for me, I see no such great cause why I should either be fond to live or fear to die. I have had good experience of this world, and I know what it is to be a subject and what to be a sovereign. Good neighbours I have had, and I have met with bad: and in trust I have found treason.

Speech to Parliament, 1586. Camden's *Annals*, p. 98

- 11 I know I have the body of a weak and feeble woman, but I have the heart and stomach of a king, and of a king of England too; and think foul scorn that Parma or Spain, or any prince of Europe, should dare to invade the borders of my realm.

Speech to the Troops at Tilbury on the Approach of the Armada, 1588

- 12 Though God hath raised me high, yet this I count the glory of my crown: that I have reigned with your loves.

The Golden Speech, 1601. D'Ewes's *Journal*, p. 659

- 13 Must! Is *must* a word to be addressed to princes? Little man, little man! thy father, if he had been alive, durst not have used that word.

To Robert Cecil. On her death-bed. J. R. Green, *A Short History of the English People*, ch. vii

JOHN ELLERTON

1826-1893

- 14 Now the labourer's task is o'er;
Now the battle-day is past;

Now upon the farther shore
Lands the voyager at last.

Hymns for the Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge. Now the Labourer's Task

- 15 Father, in Thy gracious keeping
Leave we now Thy servant sleeping. *Ib.*

- 16 We stand to bless Thee ere our worship cease;
Then, lowly kneeling, wait Thy word of peace.
Hymns Ancient and Modern. Saviour, Again to Thy Dear Name We Raise

- 17 The day Thou gavest, Lord, is ended,
The darkness falls at Thy behest.
A Liturgy for Missionary Meetings. The Day Thou Gavest

JANE ELLIOT

1727-1805

- 18 I've heard them lilting, at the ewe milking.
Lasses a' lilting, before dawn of day;
But now they are moaning, on ilka green loaning;
The flowers of the forest are a' wede away.
The Flowers of the Forest

CHARLOTTE ELLIOTT

1789-1871

- 19 'Christian! seek not yet repose,'
Hear thy guardian angel say;
Thou art in the midst of foes—
'Watch and pray.'
Morning and Evening Hymns. Christian! Seek Not Yet Repose

- 20 Just as I am, without one plea
But that Thy blood was shed for me,
And that Thou bidd'st me come to Thee,
O Lamb of God, I come!
Invalid's Hymn Book. Just As I Am

EBENEZER ELLIOTT

1781-1849

- 21 What is a communist? One who hath yearnings
For equal division of unequal earnings.
Poetical Works. Epigram

- 22 When wilt thou save the people?
Oh, God of Mercy! when?
The people, Lord, the people!
Not thrones and crowns, but men!
Ib. The People's Anthem

GEORGE ELLIS

see

SIR GREGORY GANDER

HENRY HAVELOCK ELLIS

1859-1939

- 23 Every artist writes his own autobiography.
The New Spirit. Tolstoi II

ELSTOW

- 24 Elstow ['One Elstow, a friar of the order of Observant Friars'] smiling said . . . 'With thanks to God we know the way to heaven, to be as ready by water as by land, and therefore we care not which way we go.'
When threatened with drowning by Henry VIII. Stow, Annales, 1615, p. 543.

EMERSON

RALPH WALDO EMERSON

1803-1882

- 1 There is no great and no small
To the Soul that maketh all:
And where it cometh, all things are;
And it cometh everywhere. *The Absorbing Soul*
- 2 I am the owner of the sphere,
Of the seven stars and the solar year,
Of Caesar's hand, and Plato's brain,
Of Lord Christ's heart, and Shakespeare's strain. *Ib.*
- 3 If the red slayer think he slays,
Or if the slain think he is slain,
They know not well the subtle ways
I keep, and pass, and turn again. *Brahma*
- 4 Far or forgot to me is near. *Ib.*
- 5 I am the doubter and the doubt,
And I the hymn the Brahmin sings. *Ib.*
- 6 But thou, meek lover of the good!
Find me, and turn thy back on heaven. *Ib.*
- 7 By the rude bridge that arched the flood,
Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
Here once the embattled farmers stood,
And fired the shot heard round the world.
Hymn Sung at the Completion of the Concord Monument
- 8 Knows he who tills this lonely field,
To reap its scanty corn,
What mystic fruit his acres yield
At midnight and at morn? *Dirge. Concord, 1838*
- 9 Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life to thy neighbour's creed has lent.
All are needed by each one;
Nothing is fair or good alone. *Each and All*
- 10 O fair and stately maid, whose eyes
Were kindled in the upper skies
At the same torch that lighted mine. *To Eva*
- 11 Hast thou named all the birds without a gun?
Forbearance
- 12 Give all to love:
Obey thy heart;
Friends, kindred, days,
Estate, good fame,
Plans, credit, and the Muse,—
Nothing refuse. *Give All to Love*
- 13 Cling with life to the maid;
But when the surprise,
First vague shadow of surmise
Flits across her bosom young
Of a joy apart from thee,
Free be she, fancy-free. *Ib.*
- 14 Heartily know,
When half-gods go,
The gods arrive. *Ib.*
- 15 Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home:
Thou art not my friend, and I'm not thine. *Good-bye*
- 16 For what are they all in their high conceit,
When man in the bush with God may meet? *Ib.*
- 17 A subtle chain of countless rings
The next unto the farthest brings,
And, striving to be man, the worm
Mounts through all the spires of form. *May Day*
- 18 The mountain and the squirrel
Had a quarrel;
And the former called the latter 'Little Prig'.
Bun replied,
'You are doubtless very big;
But all sorts of things and weather
Must be taken in together,
To make up a year
And a sphere.' *Fable, The Mountain and the Squirrel*
- 19 Things are in the saddle,
And ride mankind. *Ode, Inscribed to W. H. Channing*
- 20 Olympian bards who sung
Divine ideas below,
Which always find us young,
And always keep us so. *The Poet*
- 21 I like a church; I like a cowl;
I love a prophet of the soul;
And on my heart monastic aisles
Fall like sweet strains, or pensive smiles;
Yet not for all his faith can see,
Would I that cowl'd churchman be. *The Problem*
- 22 Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought. *Ib.*
- 23 The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian Rome,
Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew;—
The conscious stone to beauty grew. *Ib.*
- 24 Taylor, the Shakespeare of divines. *Ib.*
- 25 Some of your hurts you have cured,
And the sharpest you still have survived,
But what torments of grief you endured
From evils which never arrived!
Quatrains. Borrowing (from the French)
- 26 Rhodora! if the sages ask thee why
This charm is wasted on the earth and sky,
Tell them, dear, that if eyes were made for seeing,
Then Beauty is its own excuse for being. *The Rhodora*
- 27 Though love repine, and reason chafe,
There came a voice without reply,—
'Tis man's perdition to be safe,
When for the truth he ought to die.' *Sacrifice*
- 28 The frolic architecture of the snow. *The Snowstorm*
- 29 Wilt thou seal up the avenues of ill?
Pay every debt, as if God wrote the bill. *Solution*
- 30 It is time to be old,
To take in sail. *Terminus*
- 31 House and tenant go to ground,
Lost in God, in Godhead found. *Threnody*
- 32 So nigh is grandeur to our dust,
So near is God to man,
When Duty whispers low, *Thou must,*
The youth replies, *I can.* *Voluntaries, iii*
- 33 There is no way to success in our art but to take off
your coat, grind paint, and work like a digger on
the railroad, all day and every day. *Conduct of Life. Power*
- 34 Art is a jealous mistress. *Ib. Wealth*

EMERSON

- 1 The louder he talked of his honour, the faster we counted our spoons. *Conduct of Life. Worship*
- 2 London is the epitome of our times, and the Rome of to-day. *English Traits, xviii. Result*
- 3 So . . . I feel in regard to this aged England . . . pressed upon by transitions of trade and . . . competing populations,—I see her not dispirited, not weak, but well remembering that she has seen dark days before;—indeed, with a kind of instinct that she sees a little better in a cloudy day, and that, in storm of battle and calamity, she has a secret vigour and a pulse like a cannon.
Ib. ch. 19 (Speech at Manchester, 1847)
- 4 Nothing astonishes men so much as common-sense and plain dealing. *Essays, xii. Art*
- 5 Though we travel the world over to find the beautiful we must carry it with us or we find it not. *Ib.*
- 6 Those who listened to Lord Chatham felt that there was something finer in the man, than anything which he said. *Ib. xv. Character*
- 7 Beware when the great God lets loose a thinker on this planet. *Ib. x. Circles*
- 8 People wish to be settled: only as far as they are unsettled is there any hope for them. *Ib.*
- 9 Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm. *Ib.*
- 10 Men are better than this theology.
Ib. iii. Compensation
- 11 I knew a witty physician who found the creed in the biliary duct, and used to affirm that if there was disease in the liver, the man became a Calvinist, and if that organ was sound, he became a Unitarian.
Ib. xiv. Experience
- 12 To fill the hour—that is happiness. *Ib.*
- 13 The wise through excess of wisdom is made a fool. *Ib.*
- 14 The years teach much which the days never know. *Ib.*
- 15 Yet these uneasy pleasures and fine pains are for curiosity, and not for life. *Ib. vi. Friendship*
- 16 A friend may well be reckoned the masterpiece of Nature. *Ib.*
- 17 Tart, cathartic virtue. *Ib. viii. Heroism*
- 18 O friend, never strike sail to a fear! Come into port greatly, or sail with God the seas. *Ib.*
- 19 It was a high counsel that I once heard given to a young person, 'Always do what you are afraid to do.' *Ib.*
- 20 Every reform was once a private opinion, and when it shall be a private opinion again it will solve the problem of the age. *Ib. i. History*
- 21 There is properly no history; only biography. *Ib.*
- 22 God offers to every mind its choice between truth and repose. *Ib. xi. Intellect*
- 23 He in whom the love of truth predominates . . . submits to the inconvenience of suspense and imperfect opinion; but he is a candidate for truth . . . and respects the highest law of his being. *Ib.*
- 24 All mankind love a lover. *Ib. v. Love*
- 25 Men are conservatives when they are least vigorous, or when they are most luxurious. They are conservatives after dinner. *Essays, New England Reformers*
- 26 The reward of a thing well done, is to have done it. *Ib.*
- 27 We are wiser than we know. *Ib. ix. The Over-Soul*
- 28 Converse with a mind that is grandly simple, and literature looks like word-catching. *Ib.*
- 29 Words and deeds are quite indifferent modes of the divine energy. Words are also actions, and actions are a kind of words. *Ib. xiii. The Poet*
- 30 It is not metres, but a metre-making argument, that makes a poem. *Ib.*
- 31 We are symbols, and inhabit symbols. *Ib.*
- 32 Language is fossil poetry. *Ib.*
- 33 The poet knows that he speaks adequately, then, only when he speaks somewhat wildly, or, 'with the flower of the mind.' *Ib.*
- 34 Good men must not obey the laws too well. *Ib. xix. Politics*
- 35 In skating over thin ice, our safety is in our speed. *Ib. vii. Prudence*
- 36 To believe your own thought, to believe that what is true for you in your private heart is true for all men,—that is genius. *Ib. ii. Self-Reliance*
- 37 To-morrow a stranger will say with masterly good sense precisely what we have thought and felt all the time, and we shall be forced to take with shame our own opinion from another. *Ib.*
- 38 Society everywhere is in conspiracy against the manhood of every one of its members. *Ib.*
- 39 Whoso would be a man must be a nonconformist. *Ib.*
- 40 A foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of little minds, adored by little statesmen and philosophers and divines. With consistency a great soul has simply nothing to do. . . . Speak what you think to-day in words as hard as cannon-balls, and to-morrow speak what to-morrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict every thing you said to-day. *Ib.*
- 41 Is it so bad, then, to be misunderstood? Pythagoras was misunderstood, and Socrates, and Jesus, and Luther, and Copernicus, and Galileo, and Newton, and every pure and wise spirit that ever took flesh. To be great is to be misunderstood. *Ib.*
- 42 Shoves Jesus and Judas equally aside. *Ib.*
- 43 I like the silent church before the service begins, better than any preaching. *Ib.*
- 44 As men's prayers are a disease of the will so are their creeds a disease of the intellect. *Ib.*
- 45 Every Stoic was a Stoic; but in Christendom where is the Christian? *Ib.*
- 46 There are not in the world at any one time more than a dozen persons who read and understand Plato:—never enough to pay for an edition of his works; yet to every generation these come duly down, for the sake of those few persons, as if God brought them written in his hand. *Ib. iv. Spiritual Laws*
- 47 If you would not be known to do anything, never do it. *Ib.*

EMERSON—ETHEREGE

- 1 We are always getting ready to live, but never living.
Journals, 13 Apr. 1834
- 2 I hate quotations.
Ib. May 1849
- 3 Man does not live by bread alone, but by faith, by admiration, by sympathy.
Lectures and Biographical Sketches. The Sovereignty of Ethics
- 4 Great men are they who see that spiritual is stronger than any material force, that thoughts rule the world.
Letters and Social Aims. Progress of Culture, Phi Beta Kappa Address, 18 July 1876
- 5 By necessity, by proclivity,—and by delight, we all quote.
Ib. Quotation and Originality
- 6 Next to the originator of a good sentence is the first quoter of it.
Ib.
- 7 I have heard with admiring submission the experience of the lady who declared that the sense of being well-dressed gives a feeling of inward tranquillity which religion is powerless to bestow. [Miss C. F. Forbes, 1817–1911.]
Ib. Social Aims
- 8 When Nature has work to be done, she creates a genius to do it.
Method of Nature
- 9 Every hero becomes a bore at last.
Representative Men. Uses of Great Men
- 10 Talent alone cannot make a writer. There must be a man behind the book.
Ib. Goethe
- 11 Is not marriage an open question, when it is alleged, from the beginning of the world, that such as are in the institution wish to get out; and such as are out wish to get in.
Ib. Montaigne
- 12 Belief consists in accepting the affirmations of the soul; Unbelief, in denying them.
Ib.
- 13 Never read any book that is not a year old.
Society and Solitude. Books
- 14 Hitch your wagon to a star.
Ib. Civilization
- 15 We boil at different degrees.
Ib. Eloquence
- 16 One of our statesmen said, 'The curse of this country is eloquent men.'
Ib.
- 17 America is a country of young men.
Ib. Old Age
- 18 'Tis the good reader that makes the good book.
Ib. Success
- 19 Invention breeds invention.
Ib. Works and Days
- 20 'Well,' said Red Jacket [to someone complaining that he had not enough time], 'I suppose you have all there is.'
Ib.
- 21 Glittering generalities! They are blazing ubiquities.
Attr. remark on Rufus Choate (see 142:25 sneering at the ideas of the Declaration of Independence as 'glittering generalities')
- 22 If a man write a better book, preach a better sermon, or make a better mouse-trap than his neighbour, tho' he build his house in the woods, the world will make a beaten path to his door.
Mrs. Sarah S. B. Yule (1856–1916) credits the quotation to Emerson in her Borrowings (1889), stating in The Docket, Feb. 1912, that she copied this in her handbook from a lecture delivered by Emerson. The 'mouse-trap' quotation was the occasion of a long controversy, owing to Elbert Hubbard's claim to its authorship.

- 23 He who has a thousand friends has not a friend to spare,
And he who has one enemy will meet him everywhere.
Translations. From Omar Chiam

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH

1819–1902

- 24 Oh! don't you remember sweet Alice, Ben Bolt,
Sweet Alice, whose hair was so brown,
Who wept with delight when you gave her a smile,
And trembled with fear at your frown? Ben Bolt

ENNIUS

239–169 B.C.

- 25 Moribus antiquis res stat Romana virisque.
The Roman state stands by ancient customs, and its manhood.
Annals
- 26 Unus homo nobis cunctando restituit rem.
One man by delaying saved the state for us.
Cicero, *De Senectute*, iv. 10

HENRY ERSKINE

1746–1817

- 27 In the garb of old Gaul, wi' the fire of old Rome.
In the Garb of Old Gaul

THOMAS ERSKINE, BARON ERSKINE

1750–1823

- 28 The uncontroled licentiousness of a brutal and insolent soldiery.
Report (1796) of Erskine's defence of William Stone

ROBERT DEVEREUX, EARL OF ESSEX

1566–1601

- 29 Reasons are not like garments, the worse for wearing.
To Lord Willoughby, 4 Jan. 1598–9. See Notes and Queries, Ser. X, vol. ii, p. 23

HENRI ESTIENNE

1531–1598

- 30 Si jeunesse savoit; si vieillesse pouvoit.
If youth knew; if age could.
Les Prémices, Épigramme cxci

SIR GEORGE ETHEREGE

1635?–1691

- 31 I must confess I am a fop in my heart; ill customs influence my very senses, and I have been so used to affectation that without the help of the air of the court what is natural cannot touch me.
Letter to Mr. Poley, 2/12 Jan. 1687/8
- 32 Few of our plays can boast of more wit than I have heard him speak at a supper. [Sir Charles Sedley.]
Letter to Mr. Will. Richards, undated
- 33 I walk within the purlieus of the Law.
Love in a Tub, i. iii
- 34 What a pretty lisp he has! *The Man of Mode*, i. i

ETHEREGE—FABER

- 1 Do not vow—Our love is frail as is our life, and full
as little in our power; and are you sure you shall
out-live this day? *The Man of Mode*, II. i

- 2 When love grows diseas'd, the best thing we can do
is to put it to a violent death; I cannot endure the
torture of a lingering and consumptive passion.
Ib. ii

- 3 Writing, Madam, 's a mechanic part of wit! A gentle-
man should never go beyond a song or a billet.
Ib. iv. i

- 4 None ever had so strange an art
His passion to convey
Into a listening virgin's heart,
And steal her soul away.

Fly, fly betimes, for fear you give
Occasion for your fate.
In vain, said she, in vain I strive,
Alas! 'tis now too late!

Ib. v. i

- 5 What e'er you say, I know all beyond High-Park's a
desart to you. *Ib.* ii

EUCLID

fl. c. 300 B.C.

- 6 Quod erat demonstrandum (trans. from the Greek).
Which was to be proved.
- 7 A line is length without breadth.
- 8 There is no 'royal road' to geometry.
(Said to Ptolemy I. Proclus, *Comment on Euclid*,
Prol. G. 20.)

EURIPIDES

480-406 B.C.

- 9 ἡ γλῶσσ' ὁμῶμοχ', ἡ δὲ φρὴν ἀνώμοτος.
'Twas but my tongue, 'twas not my soul that swore.
Hippolytus, 612. Trans. by Gilbert Murray

ABEL EVANS

1679-1737

- 10 When Tadlow walks the streets, the pavours cry,
'God bless you, Sir!' and lay their rammers by.
Epigram. On Dr. Tadlow
- 11 Under this stone, Reader, survey
Dead Sir John Vanbrugh's house of clay.
Lie heavy on him, Earth! for he
Laid many heavy loads on thee!
*Epitaph on Sir John Vanbrugh, Architect of
Blenheim Palace*

JOHN EVELYN

1620-1706

- 12 This knight was indeed a valiant gentleman; but not
a little given to romance, when he spake of him-
self. *Diary*, 6 Sept. 1651
- 13 Mulberry Garden, now the only place of refreshment
about the town for persons of the best quality to be
exceedingly cheated at. *Ib.* 10 May 1654
- 14 That miracle of a youth, Mr. Christopher Wren.
Ib. 11 July 1654.

- 15 I saw Hamlet Prince of Denmark played, but now
the old plays began to disgust this refined age.
Diary, 26 Nov. 1661

DAVID EVERETT

1769-1813

- 16 You'd scarce expect one of my age
To speak in public on the stage;
And if I chance to fall below
Demosthenes or Cicero,
Don't view me with a critic's eye,
But pass my imperfections by.
Large streams from little fountains flow,
Tall oaks from little acorns grow.
Lines Written for a School Declamation

VISCOUNT EVERSLEY

[CHARLES SHAW-LEFEVRE]

1794-1888

- 17 What is that fat gentleman in such a passion about?
*Remark as a child on hearing Mr. Fox speak in
Parliament.* G. W. E. Russell, *Collections and
Recollections*, ch. 11

WILLIAM NORMAN EWER

1885-

- 18 I gave my life for freedom—This I know:
For those who bade me fight had told me so.
Five Souls, 1917
- 19 How odd
Of God
To choose
The Jews. *How Odd*

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER

1814-1863

- 20 Have mercy on us worms of earth.
*Jesus and Mary. Have Mercy on Us, God Most
High*
- 21 My God, how wonderful Thou art!
Thy majesty how bright,
How beautiful Thy mercy-seat
In depths of burning light!
Ib. My God, How Wonderful Thou Art!
- 22 Thine endless wisdom, boundless power,
And awful purity! *Ib.*
- 23 Hark! Hark! my soul, angelic songs are swelling
O'er earth's green fields and ocean's wave-beat
shore!
How sweet the truth those blessed strains are telling
Of that new life when sin shall be no more!
Oratory Hymns. The Pilgrims of the Night
- 24 The music of the Gospel leads us home. *Ib.*
- 25 Rest comes at length; though life be long and dreary,
The day must dawn, and darksome night be passed.
Ib.
- 26 O Paradise! O Paradise!
Who doth not crave for rest? *Ib. Paradise*
- 27 Faith of our fathers! holy faith!
We will be true to thee till death.
Ib. A Pledge of Faithfulness

FABYAN—FESSENDEN

ROBERT FABYAN

d. 1513

- 1 Finally he paid the debt of nature.

Chronicles, pt. ii, xli

LUCIUS CARY, VISCOUNT FALKLAND

1610?–1643

- 2 When it is not necessary to change, it is necessary not to change.

A Speech concerning Episcopacy [delivered 1641].

A Discourse of Infallibility, 1660

AUGUST HEINRICH HOFFMANN VON FALLERSLEBEN

1798–1874

- 3 Deutschland, Deutschland über alles.

Germany, Germany over all.

Title of Song

GEORGE FARQUHAR

1678–1707

- 4 Sir, you shall taste my *Anno Domini*.

The Beaux' Stratagem, i. i

- 5 I have fed purely upon ale; I have eat my ale, drank my ale, and I always sleep upon ale.

Ib.

- 6 My Lady Bountiful.

Ib.

- 7 Says little, thinks less, and does—nothing at all, faith.

Ib.

- 8 'Tis still my maxim, that there is no scandal like rags, nor any crime so shameful as poverty.

Ib.

- 9 There's some diversion in a talking blockhead; and since a woman must wear chains, I would have the pleasure of hearing 'em rattle a little.

Ib. ii. ii

- 10 No woman can be a beauty without a fortune.

Ib.

- 11 I believe they talked of me, for they laughed consumedly.

Ib. iii. i

- 12 'Twas for the good of my country that I should be abroad.—Anything for the good of one's country—I'm a Roman for that.

Ib. ii

- 13 Captain is a good travelling name, and so I take it.

Ib.

- 14 AIMWELL:

Then you understand Latin, Mr. Bonniface?

BONNIFACE:

Not I, Sir, as the saying is, but he talks it so very fast that I'm sure it must be good.

Ib.

- 15 There are secrets in all families.

Ib. iii

- 16 How a little love and good company improves a woman!

Ib. iv. i

- 17 It is a maxim that man and wife should never have it in their power to hang one another.

Ib. ii

- 18 Spare all I have, and take my life.

Ib. v. ii

- 19 I hate all that don't love me, and slight all that do.

The Constant Couple, i. ii

- 20 Grant me some wild expressions, Heavens, or I shall burst— . . . Words, words or I shall burst.

Ib. v. iii

- 21 Charming women can true converts make, We love the precepts for the teacher's sake.

Ib.

- 22 Crimes, like virtues, are their own rewards.

The Inconstant, iv. ii

- 23 'Tis an old saying, Like master, like man; why not as well, Like mistress, like maid?

Love and a Bottle, i. i

- 24 Money is the sinews of love, as of war.

Ib. ii. i

- 25 Poetry's a mere drug, Sir.

Ib. iii. ii

- 26 He answered the description the page gave to a T, Sir.

Ib. iv. iii

- 27 And there's a pleasure in being mad, Which none but madmen know.

The Recruiting Officer, i. iii (see also 193:33)

- 28 Hanging and marriage, you know, go by Destiny.

Ib. iii. ii

- 29 I cou'd be mighty foolish, and fancy my self mighty witty; Reason still keeps its throne, but it nods a little, that's all.

Ib.

- 30 A lady, if undrest at Church, looks silly, One cannot be devout in dishabilly.

The Stage Coach, prologue

- 31 I'm privileg'd to be very impertinent, being an Oxonian.

Sir Harry Wildair, ii. i

- 32 The King of Spain is dead.

Ib. ii

REV. FREDERICK WILLIAM FARRAR

1831–1903

- 33 Russell . . . acted invariably from the highest principles.

Eric, or Little by Little, pt. i, ch. 3

- 34 Russell, let me always call you Edwin, and call me Eric.

Ib. ch. 4

- 35 'What a surly devil that is,' said Eric, . . .

'A surly—? Oh, Eric, that's the first time I ever heard you swear.'

Ib. ch. 8

- 36 'By heavens, this is *too* bad!' he exclaimed, stamping his foot with anger. 'What have I ever done to you young blackguards, that you should treat me thus?'

Ib. pt. ii, ch. i

- 37 They all drank his health with the usual honours:— ' . . . For he's a jolly good fe-el-low, which nobody can deny.'

Julian Home, ch. 21

EMPEROR FERDINAND I

1503–1564

- 38 Fiat justitia, et pereat mundus.

Let justice be done, though the world perish.

Saying

JOHN FERRIAR

1761–1815

- 39 Now cheaply bought for thrice their weight in gold

Illustrations of Sterne. Bibliomania, i. 65

WILLIAM PITT FESSENDEN

1806–1869

- 40 Repudiate the repudiators.

Presidential Campaign Slogan, 1868

[203]

FIELD—FISHER

EUGENE FIELD

1850-1895

- 1 But I, when I undress me
Each night, upon my knees
Will ask the Lord to bless me
With apple pie and cheese. *Apple Pie and Cheese*
- 2 When I demanded of my friend what viands he
preferred,
He quoth: 'A large cold bottle, and a small hot bird!' *The Bottle and the Bird*
- 3 A little peach in an orchard grew,—
A little peach of emerald hue;
Warmed by the sun and wet by the dew,
It grew. *The Little Peach*
- 4 Listen to my tale of woe. *Ib.*
- 5 Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night
Sailed off in a wooden shoe—
Sailed on a river of crystal light,
Into a sea of dew. *Wynken, Blynken, and Nod*

HENRY FIELDING

1707-1754

- 6 'Tace, madam,' answered Murphy, 'is Latin for a
candle.' *Amelia*, bk. i, ch. 10
- 7 It hath been often said, that it is not death, but dying,
which is terrible. *Ib.* bk. iii, ch. 4
- 8 When widows exclaim loudly against second mar-
riages, I would always lay a wager, that the man, if
not the wedding-day, is absolutely fixed on. *Ib.* bk. vi, ch. 8
- 9 One fool at least in every married couple. *Ib.* bk. ix, ch. 4
- 10 There is not in the universe a more ridiculous, nor
a more contemptible animal, than a proud clergy-
man. *Ib.* ch. 10
- 11 One of my illustrious predecessors.
Covent-Garden Journal, No. 3, 11 Jan. 1752
- 12 I am as sober as a Judge.
Don Quixote in England, III. xiv
- 13 Oh! The roast beef of England,
And old England's roast beef.
The Grub Street Opera, III. iii
- 14 He in a few minutes ravished this fair creature, or at
least would have ravished her, if she had not, by
a timely compliance, prevented him.
Jonathan Wild, bk. iii, ch. 7
- 15 But pray, Mr. Wild, why bitch? *Ib.* ch. 8
- 16 To whom nothing is given, of him can nothing be
required. *Joseph Andrews*, bk. ii, ch. 8
- 17 I describe not men, but manners; not an individual,
but a species. *Ib.* bk. iii, ch. 1
- 18 They are the affectation of affectation. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 19 Public schools are the nurseries of all vice and im-
morality. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 20 Some folks rail against other folks, because other
folks have what some folks would be glad of.
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 6
- 21 Love and scandal are the best sweeteners of tea.
Love in Several Masques, IV. xi

- 22 Yes, I had two strings to my bow; both golden ones,
agad! and both cracked.
Love in Several Masques, v. xiii
- 23 Map me no maps, sir, my head is a map, a map of the
whole world. *Rape upon Rape*, I. v
- 24 Every physician almost hath his favourite disease.
Tom Jones, bk. ii, ch. 9
- 25 Thwackum was for doing justice, and leaving mercy
to heaven. *Ib.* bk. iii, ch. 10
- 26 A late facetious writer, who told the public that when-
ever he was dull they might be assured there was
a design in it. *Ib.* bk. v, ch. 1
- 27 O! more than Gothic ignorance. *Ib.* bk. vii, ch. 3
- 28 'I did not mean to abuse the cloth; I only said your
conclusion was a *non sequitur*.'—
'You are another,' cries the sergeant, 'an you come to
that, no more a *sequitur* than yourself.'
Ib. bk. ix, ch. 6
- 29 An amiable weakness. *Ib.* bk. x, ch. 8
- 30 His designs were strictly honourable, as the phrase
is; that is, to rob a lady of her fortune by way of
marriage. *Ib.* bk. xi, ch. 4
- 31 Composed that monstrous animal a husband and wife.
Ib. bk. xv, ch. 9
- 32 Nay, you may call me coward if you will; but if that
little man there upon the stage is not frightened,
I never saw any man frightened in my life.
Ib. bk. xvi, ch. 5
- 33 'He the best player!' cries Partridge, with a contemp-
tuous sneer. 'Why, I could act as well as he myself.
I am sure, if I had seen a ghost, I should have
looked in the very same manner, and done just as
he did. . . . The king for my money! He speaks
all his words distinctly, half as loud again as the
other. Anybody may see he is an actor.'
Ib.
- 34 All Nature wears one universal grin.
Tom Thumb the Great, I. i
- 35 To sun my self in Huncamunca's eyes. *Ib.* iii
- 36 When I'm not thank'd at all, I'm thank'd enough,
I've done my duty, and I've done no more. *Ib.*
- 37 The dusky night rides down the sky,
And ushers in the morn;
The hounds all join in glorious cry,
The huntsman winds his horn:
And a-hunting we will go.
A-Hunting We Will Go

L'ABBÉ EDGEWORTH DE FIRMONT

1745-1807

- 38 Fils de Saint Louis, montez au ciel.
Son of Saint Louis, ascend to heaven.
*Attr. words to Louis XVI as he mounted the
steps of the guillotine at his execution, 1793.
No documentary proof at all.*

JOHN ARBUTHNOT FISHER, LORD FISHER

1841-1920

- 39 You will always be fools! We shall never be gentle-
men!
The Times, 26 June 1919. Quoted by him as
'the apposite words spoken by a German naval

FISHER—FITZGERALD

officer to his English confrère... On the whole
I think I prefer to be the fool—even as a matter
of business.

- 1 Sack the lot! *The Times*, 2 Sept. 1919

ALBERT H. FITZ

- 2 You are my honey, honey-suckle,
I am the bee. *The Honey-Suckle and the Bee*

CHARLES FITZGEFFREY

1575?-1638

- 3 And bold and hard adventures t' undertake,
Leaving his country for his country's sake.
Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake (1596),
ccxiii

EDWARD FITZGERALD

1809-1883

- 4 Awake! for Morning in the Bowl of Night
Has flung the Stone that puts the Stars to Flight:
And Lo! the Hunter of the East has caught
The Sultan's Turret in a Noose of Light.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, i
- 5 Wake! For the Sun, who scatter'd into flight
The Stars before him from the Field of Night,
Drives Night along with them from Heav'n, and
strikes
The Sultan's Turret with a Shaft of Light. *Ib.* ed. 4, i
- 6 Dreaming when Dawn's Left Hand was in the Sky
I heard a Voice within the Tavern cry,
'Awake, my Little ones, and fill the Cup
Before Life's Liquor in its Cup be dry.' *Ib.* ed. 1, ii
- 7 Before the phantom of False Morning died,
Methought a Voice within the Tavern cried,
'When all the Temple is prepared within,
Why nods the drowsy Worshipper outside?'
Ib. ed. 4, ii
- 8 Now the New Year reviving old Desires,
The thoughtful Soul to Solitude retires,
Where the White Hand of Moses on the Bough
Puts out, and Jesus from the Ground suspires.
Ib. eds. 1 and 4, iv
- 9 Iram indeed is gone with all its Rose,
And Jamshyd's Sev'n-ring'd Cup where no one
knows;
But still the Vine her ancient Ruby yields,
And still a Garden by the Water blows. *Ib.* ed. 1, v
- 10 Iram indeed is gone with all his Rose. *Ib.* ed. 4, v
- 11 But still a Ruby kindles in the Vine,
And many a Garden by the Water blows. *Ib.*
- 12 In divine
High piping Pehlevi, with 'Wine! Wine! Wine!
Red Wine!'—the Nightingale cries to the Rose
That yellow Cheek of hers to incarnadine.
Ib. ed. 1, vi
- 13 That sallow cheek of hers to incarnadine.
Ib. ed. 4, vi
- 14 Come, fill the Cup, and in the Fire of Spring
The Winter Garment of Repentance fling:
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To fly—and Lo! the Bird is on the Wing.
Ib. ed. 1, vii

- 15 Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring
Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling:
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To flutter—and the Bird is on the wing.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 4, vii
- 16 The Wine of Life keeps oozing drop by drop,
The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.
Ib. ed. 4, viii. Not in ed. 1
- 17 And look—a thousand Blossoms with the Day
Woke—and a thousand scatter'd into Clay.
Ib. ed. 1, viii
- 18 Each Morn a thousand Roses brings, you say;
Yes, but where leaves the Rose of Yesterday?
And this first Summer month that brings the Rose,
Shall take Jamshyd and Kaikobad away.
Ib. ed. 4, ix
- 19 But come with old Khayyám, and leave the Lot
Of Kaikobad and Kaikhosru forgot:
Let Rustum lay about him as he will,
Or Hatim Tai cry Supper—heed them not.
Ib. ed. 1, ix
- 20 Well, let it take them! What have we to do
With Kaikobad the Great, or Kaikhosru?
Let Zal and Rustum bluster as they will,
Or Hatim call to Supper—heed not you. *Ib.* ed. 4, x
- 21 And pity Sultan Mahmud on his Throne. *Ib.* ed. 1, x
- 22 And Peace to Mahmud on his golden Throne.
Ib. ed. 4, xi
- 23 Here with a Loaf of Bread beneath the bough,
A Flask of Wine, a Book of Verse—and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness—
And Wilderness is Paradise enow. *Ib.* ed. 1, xi
- 24 A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread—and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness—
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow! *Ib.* ed. 4, xii
- 25 Ah, take the Cash in hand and waive the Rest;
Oh, the brave Music of a distant Drum!
Ib. ed. 1, xii
- 26 Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!
Ib. ed. 4, xiii
- 27 The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon
Turns Ashes—or it prospers; and anon,
Like Snow upon the Desert's dusty Face
Lighting a little Hour or two—is gone.
Ib. ed. 1, xiv; ed. 4, xvi
- 28 And those who husbanded the Golden Grain,
And those who flung it to the Winds like Rain,
Alike to no such aureate Earth are turn'd
As, buried once, Men want dug up again.
Ib. eds. 1 and 4, xv
- 29 Think, in this batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Doorways are alternate Night and Day,
How Sultan after Sultan with his Pomp
Abode his Hour or two, and went his way.
Ib. ed. 1, xv
- 30 Think, in this batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Portals are alternate Night and Day,
How Sultan after Sultan with his Pomp
Abode his destin'd Hour, and went his way.
Ib. ed. 4, xvii

FITZGERALD

- 1 They say the Lion and the Lizard keep
The Courts where Jamshyd gloried and drank deep:
And Bahram, that great Hunter—the Wild Ass
Stamps o'er his Head, and he lies fast asleep.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, xvii
- 2 Stamps o'er his Head, but cannot break his Sleep.
Ib. ed. 4, xviii
- 3 I sometimes think that never blows so red
The Rose as where some buried Caesar bled;
That every Hyacinth the Garden wears
Dropt in her Lap from some once lovely Head.
Ib. ed. 1, xviii; ed. 4, xix
- 4 And this reviving Herb whose tender Green
Fledges the River-Lip on which we lean—
Ah! lean upon it lightly! for who knows
From what once lovely Lip it springs unseen!
Ib. ed. 4, xx
- 5 Ah, my Belovéd, fill the Cup that clears
To-day of past Regrets and Future Fears:
To-morrow!—Why, To-morrow I may be
Myself with Yesterday's Sev'n thousand Years.
Ib. ed. 1, xx; ed. 4, xxi
- 6 Lo! some we loved, the loveliest and best
That Time and Fate of all their Vintage prest,
Have drunk their Cup a Round or two before,
And one by one crept silently to Rest. *Ib.* ed. 1, xxi
- 7 For some we loved, the loveliest and the best
That from his Vintage rolling Time hath prest.
Ib. ed. 4, xxii
- 8 Ah, make the most of what we yet may spend,
Before we too into the Dust descend;
Dust into Dust, and under Dust, to lie,
Sans Wine, sans Song, sans Singer, and—sans End!
Ib. ed. 1, xxiii; ed. 4, xxiv
- 9 Oh, come with old Khayyám, and leave the Wise
To talk; one thing is certain, that Life flies;
One thing is certain, and the Rest is Lies;
The Flower that once hath blown for ever dies.
Ib. ed. 1, xxvi
- 10 Myself when young did eagerly frequent
Doctor and Saint, and heard great argument
About it and about: but evermore
Came out by the same Door as in I went. *Ib.* xxvii
- 11 Came out by the same Door wherein I went.
Ib. ed. 4, xxvii
- 12 With them the Seed of Wisdom did I sow,
And with mine own hand wrought to make it grow;
And this was all the Harvest that I reap'd—
'I came like Water, and like Wind I go.'
Ib. eds. 1 and 4, xxviii
- 13 Into this Universe, and *Why* not knowing
Nor *Whence*, like Water willy-nilly flowing;
And out of it, as Wind along the Waste,
I know not *Whither*, willy-nilly blowing. *Ib.* xxix
- 14 What, without asking, hither hurried *whence*?
And, without asking, *whither* hurried hencel
Another and another Cup to drown
The Memory of this Impertinence! *Ib.* ed. 1, xxx
- 15 Oh, many a Cup of this forbidden Wine
Must drown the memory of that insolence!
Ib. ed. 4, xxx
- 16 There was a Door to which I found no Key:
There was a Veil past which I could not see:
Some little Talk awhile of ME and THEE
There seem'd—and then no more of THEE and ME.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, xxxii
- 17 There was the Door to which I found no Key;
There was the Veil through which I might not see:
Some little Talk awhile of ME and THEE
There was—and then no more of THEE and ME.
Ib. ed. 4, xxxii
- 18 For in the Market-place, one Dusk of Day,
I watch'd the Potter thumping his wet clay:
And with its all obliterated Tongue
It murmur'd—'Gently, Brother, gently, pray!'
Ib. ed. 1, xxxvi. Not in ed. 4
- 19 Ah, fill the Cup:—what boots it to repeat
How Time is slipping underneath our Feet:
Unborn To-morrow, and dead YESTERDAY,
Why fret about them if To-day be sweet!
Ib. ed. 1, xxxvii. Not in ed. 4
- 20 One Moment in Annihilation's Waste,
One Moment, of the Well of Life to taste—
The Stars are setting and the Caravan
Starts for the Dawn of Nothing—Oh, make haste!
Ib. ed. 1, xxxviii
- 21 A Moment's Halt—a momentary taste
Of BEING from the Well amid the Waste—
And lo!—the phantom Caravan has reach'd
The Nothing it set out from—Oh, make haste!
Ib. ed. 4, xlviii
- 22 Waste not your Hour, nor in the vain pursuit
Of This and That endeavour and dispute;
Better be jocund with the fruitful Grape
Than sadden after none, or bitter, Fruit. *Ib.* liv
- 23 You know, my Friends, with what a brave Carouse
I made a Second Marriage in my house;
Divorced old barren Reason from my Bed,
And took the Daughter of the Vine to Spouse. *Ib.* lv
- 24 Was never deep in anything but—Wine.
Ib. ed. 1, xli; ed. 4, lvi
- 25 The Grape that can with Logic absolute
The Two-and-Seventy jarring Sects confute.
Ib. ed. 1, xliii; ed. 4, lix
- 26 Oh threats of Hell and Hopes of Paradise!
One thing at least is certain—*This* Life flies;
One thing is certain and the rest is Lies;
The Flower that once has blown for ever dies.
Ib. ed. 4, lxiii
- 27 Strange, is it not? that of the myriads who
Before us pass'd the door of Darkness through,
Not one returns to tell us of the Road,
Which to discover we must travel too. *Ib.* lxiv
- 28 'Tis all a Chequer-board of Nights and Days
Where Destiny with Men for Pieces plays:
Hither and thither moves, and mates, and slays,
And one by one back in the Closet lays.
Ib. ed. 1, xlix
- 29 But helpless Pieces of the Game He plays
Upon this Chequer-board of Nights and Days;
Hither and thither moves, and checks, and slays,
And one by one back in the Closet lays.
Ib. ed. 4, lxix

FITZGERALD

- 1 The Ball no question makes of Ayes and Noes,
But Here or There as strikes the Player goes;
And He that toss'd you down into the Field,
He knows about it all—He knows—HE knows!
Omar Khayyám, ed. 4, lxx
- 2 The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,
Moves on: nor all thy Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line,
Nor all thy Tears wash out a Word of it. *Ib.* ed. 1, li
[Ed. 4, lxxi, reads 'your' instead of 'thy'.]
- 3 And that inverted Bowl we call The Sky,
Whereunder crawling coop't we live and die,
Lift not thy hands to *It* for help—for *It*
Rolls impotently on as Thou or I. *Ib.* lii
- 4 And that inverted Bowl they call the Sky.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxii
- 5 As impotently moves as you or I. *Ib.*
- 6 With Earth's first Clay They did the Last Man knead,
And there of the Last Harvest sow'd the Seed:
And the first Morning of Creation wrote
What the last Dawn of Reckoning shall read.
Ib. ed. 1, liii; ed. 4, lxxiii
- 7 Drink! for you know not whence you came, nor
why:
Drink! for you know not why you go, nor where.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxiv. Not in ed. 1
- 8 One glimpse of it within the Tavern caught
Better than in the Temple lost outright. *Ib.* ed. 1, lvi
- 9 One Flash of it within the Tavern caught.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxvii
- 10 O Thou, who didst with Pitfall and with Gin
Beset the Road I was to wander in,
Thou wilt not with Predestination round
Enmesh me, and impute my Fall to Sin?
Ib. ed. 1, lvii
- 11 Thou wilt not with Predestined Evil round
Enmesh, and then impute my Fall to Sin!
Ib. ed. 4, lxxx
- 12 Oh, Thou, who Man of baser Earth didst make,
And who with Eden didst devise the Snake;
For all the Sin wherewith the Face of Man
Is blacken'd, Man's Forgiveness give—and take!
Ib. ed. 1, lviii
- 13 And even with Paradise devise the Snake.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxxi
- 14 Then said a Second—'Ne'er a peevish Boy
Would break the Bowl from which he drank in joy;
And He that with his hand the Vessel made
Will surely not in after Wrath destroy.' *Ib.* lxxxv
- 15 After a momentary silence spake
Some Vessel of a more ungainly Make;
'They sneer at me for leaning all awry;
What! did the Hand then of the Potter shake?'
Ib. lxxxvi
- 16 'Who is the Potter, pray, and who the Pot?'
Ib. ed. 1, lx; ed. 4, lxxxvii
- 17 Then said another—'Surely not in vain
My Substance from the common Earth was ta'en,
That He who subtly wrought me into Shape
Should stamp me back to common Earth again.'
Ib. ed. 1, lxi
- 18 Another said—'Why, ne'er a peevish Boy,
Would break the Bowl from which he drank in Joy;
Shall He that *made* the Vessel in pure Love
And Fancy, in an after Rage destroy?'
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, lxii
- 19 Said one—'Folks of a surly Tapster tell,
And daub his Visage with the Smoke of Hell;
They talk of some strict Testing of us—Pish!
He's a Good Fellow, and 'twill all be well.'
Ib. lxiv; ed. 4, lxxxviii
- 20 Indeed the Idols I have loved so long
Have done my credit in this World much wrong:
Have drown'd my Glory in a Shallow Cup
And sold my Reputation for a Song. *Ib.* ed. 4, xciii
- 21 Indeed, indeed, Repentance oft before
I swore—but was I sober when I swore?
And then and then came Spring, and Rose-in-hand
My thread-bare Penitence apieces tore. *Ib.* xciv
- 22 And much as Wine has play'd the Infidel,
And robb'd me of my Robe of Honour—Well,
I often wonder what the Vintners buy
One half so precious as the Goods they sell.
Ib. ed. 1, lxxi
- 23 One half so precious as the stuff they sell.
Ib. ed. 4, xcv
- 24 Alas, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
That Youth's sweet-scented Manuscript should close!
The Nightingale that in the Branches sang,
Ah, whence, and whither flown again, who knows!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxii
- 25 Yet Ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
Ib. ed. 4, xcvi
- 26 Ah Love! could thou and I with Fate conspire
To grasp this sorry Scheme of Things entire,
Would not we shatter it to bits—and then
Re-mould it nearer to the Heart's Desire!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxiii
- 27 Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire.
Ib. ed. 4, xcix
- 28 Ah, Moon of my Delight who know'st no wane,
The Moon of Heav'n is rising once again:
How oft hereafter rising shall she look
Through this same Garden after me—in vain!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxiv
- 29 Yon rising Moon that looks for us again.
How oft hereafter will she wax and wane;
How oft hereafter rising look for us
Through this same Garden—and for *one* in vain!
Ib. ed. 4, c
- 30 And when Thyself with shining Foot shall pass
Among the Guests Star-scattered on the Grass,
And in thy joyous Errand reach the Spot
Where I made one—turn down an empty Glass!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxv
- 31 And when like her, O Saki, you shall pass.
Ib. ed. 4, ci
- 32 And in your joyous errand reach the spot. *Ib.*
- 33 Mrs. Browning's death is rather a relief to me, I must
say: no more Aurora Leighs, thank God!
*Letter, 15 July 1861 (see 91:26 for Browning's
rejoinder)*
- 34 Taste is the feminine of genius.
Ib. To J. R. Lowell, Oct. 1877

FITZGERALD—FLETCHER

- 1 A Mr Wilkinson, a clergyman.
Hallam Tennyson's *Tennyson*, ii. 276. *An imitation of Wordsworth's worst style*

JAMES ELROY FLECKER

1884-1915

- 2 Voiced like a great bell swinging in a dome.
The Bridge of Fire, iv
- 3 For pines are gossip pines the wide world through.
Brumana
- 4 Half to forget the wandering and the pain,
Half to remember days that have gone by,
And dream and dream that I am home again! *Ib.*
- 5 Noon strikes on England, noon on Oxford town,
Beauty she was statue cold—there's blood upon her gown:
Noon of my dreams, O noon!
Proud and godly kings had built her, long ago,
With her towers and tombs and statues all arow,
With her fair and floral air and the love that lingers there,
And the streets where the great men go.
The Dying Patriot
- 6 Evening on the olden, the golden sea of Wales,
When the first star shivers and the last wave pales:
O evening dreams! *Ib.*
- 7 West of these out to seas colder than the Hebrides
I must go
Where the fleet of stars is anchored and the young
star-captains glow. *Ib.*
- 8 The dragon-green, the luminous, the dark, the
serpent-haunted sea.
The Gates of Damascus. West Gate
- 9 We who with songs beguile your pilgrimage
And swear that Beauty lives though lilies die,
We Poets of the proud old lineage
Who sing to find your hearts, we know not why,—
What shall we tell you? Tales, marvellous tales
Of ships and stars and isles where good men rest.
The Golden Journey to Samarkand, Prologue
- 10 When the great markets by the sea shut fast
All that calm Sunday that goes on and on:
When even lovers find their peace at last,
And Earth is but a star, that once had shone. *Ib.*
- 11 How splendid in the morning glows the lily; with
what grace he throws
His supplication to the rose. *Hassan, I. i*
- 12 And some to Meccah turn to pray, and I toward thy
bed, Yasmin. *Ib. ii*
- 13 For one night or the other night
Will come the Gardener in white, and gathered
flowers are dead, Yasmin. *Ib.*
- 14 For lust of knowing what should not be known,
We take the Golden Road to Samarkand. *Ib. v. ii*
- 15 And with great lies about his wooden horse
Set the crew laughing, and forgot his course.
The Old Ships
- 16 It was so old a ship—who knows, who knows?
And yet so beautiful, I watched in vain
To see the mast burst open with a rose,
And the whole deck put on its leaves again. *Ib.*

- 17 And old Mæonides the blind
Said it three thousand years ago.
To a Poet a Thousand Years Hence
- 18 And walk with you, and talk with you, like any other
boy. *Rioupérourx*
- 19 A ship, an isle, a sickle moon—
With few but with how splendid stars
The mirrors of the sea are strewn
Between their silver bars.
A Ship, an Isle, and a Sickle Moon

RICHARD FLECKNOE

d. 1678?

- 20 Still-born Silence! thou that art
Floodgate of the deeper heart. *Poems, 1653*

MARJORIE FLEMING

1803-1811

- 21 A direful death indeed they had
That would put any parent mad
But she was more than usual calm
She did not give a singel dam. *Journal, p. 29*
- 22 The most devilish thing is 8 times 8 and 7 times 7
it is what nature itselfe cant endure. *Ib. p. 47*
- 23 To-day I pronounced a word which should never come
out of a lady's lips it was that I called John a
Impudent Bitch. *Ib. p. 51*
- 24 I am going to turn over a new life and am going to be
a very good girl and be obedient to Isa Keith, here
there is plenty of gooseberries which makes my
teeth watter. *Ib. p. 76*
- 25 I hope I will be religious again but as for regaining
my character I despare. *Ib. p. 80*
- 26 An annibabtist is a thing I am not a member of.
Ib. p. 99
- 27 Sentiment is what I am not acquainted with. *Ib.*
- 28 My dear Isa,
I now sit down on my botom to answer all your
kind and beloved letters which you was so good as to
write to me. *Letters, I, To Isabella*
- 29 O lovely O most charming pug
Thy graceful air and heavenly mug. . . .
His noses cast is of the roman
He is a very pretty weoman
I could not get a rhyme for roman
And was oblidged to call it weoman. *Poems*

PAUL FLEMING

1609-1640

- 30 Des großen Vaters Helm ist viel zu weit dem Sohne.
The mighty father's helm is far too big for his son.
Sonnet (Die jetzigen Deutschen)

ANDREW FLETCHER OF SALTOUN

1655-1716

- 31 I knew a very wise man so much of Sir Chr—'s senti-
ment, that he believed if a man were permitted to
make all the ballads, he need not care who should
make the laws of a nation.
Letter to the Marquis of Montrose, and Others.
Political Works

FLETCHER—FORD

PHINEAS FLETCHER

1582-1650

- 1 Poorly (poor man) he liv'd; poorly (poor man) he di'd.
The Purple Island, I. xix
- 2 His little son into his bosom creeps,
The lively picture of his father's face. *Ib.* XII. vi
- 3 Drop, drop, slow tears,
And bathe those beauteous feet,
Which brought from Heav'n
The news and Prince of Peace. *An Hymn*
- 4 In your deep floods
Drown all my faults and fears;
Not let His eye
See sin, but through my tears. *Ib.*
- 5 Love is like linen often chang'd, the sweeter.
Sicelides, III. v
- 6 The coward's weapon, poison. *Ib.* v. iii
- 7 Love's tongue is in the eyes.
Piscatory Eclogues, eclog. v, xiii

JOHN FLORIO

1553?-1625

- 8 England is the paradise of women, the purgatory of men, and the hell of horses. *Second Frutes*

MARÉCHAL FOCH

1851-1929

- 9 Mon centre cède, ma droite recule, situation excellente. J'attaque!
My centre is giving way, my right is in retreat;
situation excellent. I shall attack.
Sir G. Aston, *Biography of Foch* (1929), ch. 13, p. 122

JEAN DE LA FONTAINE

1621-1695

- 10 Aide-toi, le ciel t'aidera.
Help yourself, and heaven will help you.
Fables, vi. 18. *Le Chartier Embourbé*
- 11 Je plie et ne romps pas.
I bend and I break not.
Ib. i. 22. *Le Chêne et le Roseau*
- 12 C'est double plaisir de tromper le trompeur.
It is doubly pleasing to trick the trickster.
Ib. ii. 15. *Le Coq et le Renard*
- 13 Il connaît l'univers et ne se connaît pas.
He knows the world and does not know himself.
Ib. viii. 26. *Démocrite et les Abderitains*
- 14 La raison du plus fort est toujours la meilleure.
The reason of the strongest is always the best.
Ib. i. 10. *Le Loup et l'Agneau*
- 15 La mort ne surprend point le sage,
Il est toujours prêt à partir.
Death never takes the wise man by surprise; he is always ready to go.
Ib. viii. 1. *La Mort et le Mourant*

BERNARD LE BOVIER DE FONTENELLE

1657-1757

- 16 Si j'avais les mains pleines de vérités, je me garderais de les ouvrir.
If my hands were filled with truths, I should be careful not to open them.

SAMUEL FOOTE

1720-1777

- 17 Born in a cellar, . . . and living in a garret.
The Author, II
- 18 So she went into the garden to cut a cabbage-leaf, to make an apple-pie; and at the same time a great she-bear, coming up the street, pops its head into the shop. 'What! no soap?' So he died, and she very imprudently married the barber; and there were present the Picinnies, and the Joblillies, and the Garyalies, and the grand Panjandrum himself, with the little round button at top, and they all fell to playing the game of catch as catch can, till the gun powder ran out at the heels of their boots.
In Maria Edgeworth, Harry and Lucy Concluded
- 19 For as the old saying is,
When house and land are gone and spent
Then learning is most excellent. *Taste*, I. i
- 20 He is not only dull in himself, but the cause of dullness in others. *Remark.* Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, ed. Powell, IV, p. 178. Parody of Shakespeare, *Henry IV, Part II*, I. ii. 7

HENRY FORD

1863-1947

- 21 History is bunk.
In the witness box during his libel suit v. the Chicago Tribune, July 1919

JOHN FORD

1586-1639?

- 22 Hairs as gay as are Apollo's locks.
The Broken Heart, I. ii
- 23 Tempt not the stars, young man, thou canst not play
With the severity of fate. *Ib.* iii
- 24 I am . . . a mushroom
On whom the dew of heaven drops now and then. *Ib.*
- 25 The joys of marriage are the heaven on earth,
Life's paradise, great princess, the soul's quiet,
Sinews of concord, earthly immortality,
Eternity of pleasures; no restoratives
Like to a constant woman. *Ib.* II. ii
- 26 I have not thoughts
Enough to think. *Ib.* IV. ii
- 27 He hath shook hands with time. *Ib.* V. ii
- 28 We can drink till all look blue.
The Lady's Trial, IV. ii
- 29 Tell us, pray, what devil
This melancholy is, which can transform
Men into monsters. *Ib.* III. i

FORD—FOX

- 1 Parthenophil is lost, and I would see him;
For he is like to something I remember,
A great while since, a long, long time ago.

The Lover's Melancholy

- 2 'Tis Pity She's a Whore.

Title of Play

- 3 Why, I hold fate
Clasp'd in my fist, and could command the course
Of time's eternal motion, hadst thou been
One thought more steady than an ebbing sea.
'*Tis Pity She's a Whore*, v. iv

LENA GUILBERT FORD

d. 1916?

- 4 Keep the home fires burning, while your hearts are
yearning,
Though your lads are far away they dream of home;
There's a silver lining through the dark cloud shining:
Turn the dark cloud inside out, till the boys come
home.
Keep the Home Fires Burning

THOMAS FORD

c. 1580-1648

- 5 There is a lady sweet and kind,
Was never face so pleased my mind;
I did but see her passing by,
And yet I love her till I die.
There is a Lady. (Music of Sundry Kinds,
1607, ix. i.) *But see* Corrigenda, p. 587

HOWELL FORGY

1908-

- 6 Praise the Lord, and pass the ammunition.
Attr. when a Naval Lt., at Pearl Harbour,
7 Dec. 1941

E. M. FORSTER

1879-

- 7 Beethoven's Fifth Symphony is the most sublime
noise that has ever penetrated into the ear of man.
Howards End (1910), ch. 5

VENANTIUS FORTUNATUS

530-609

- 8 Vexilla regis prodeunt
Fulget crucis mysterium.
The royal banners forward go
The cross shines forth in mystic glow.
Durham Rituale. Trans. by J. M. Neale

SAM WALTER FOSS

1858-1911

- 9 I say the very things that make the greatest stir,
An' the most interestin' things, are things that didn't
occur.
Back Country Poems. Things That Didn't Occur
- 10 W'en you see a man in woe,
Walk right up and say 'hullo';
Say 'hullo' and 'how d'ye do.'
How's the world a-usin' you?

Hullo

[210]

CHARLES FOSTER

1828-1904

- 11 Isn't this a billion dollar country?
At the 51st Congress; retorting to a Democratic
gibe about a 'million dollar Congress'

SIR GEORGE EULAS FOSTER

1847-1931

- 12 In these somewhat troublesome days when the great
Mother Empire stands splendidly isolated in
Europe.
Speech, Canadian House of Commons, 16 Jan.
1896

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER

1826-1864

- 13 I come down dah wid my hat caved in,
Doodah! doodah!
I go back home wid a pocket full of tin,
Oh! doodah day!
Gwine to run all night!
Gwine to run all day!
I'll bet my money on de bob-tail nag,
Somebody bet on de bay. *Camptown Races*
- 14 De blind hoss stick'n in a big mud hole,
Doodah! doodah!
Can't touch de bottom wid a ten-foot pole,
Oh! doodah day! *Ib.*
- 15 Weep no more, my lady,
Oh! weep no more to-day!
We will sing one song for the old Kentucky Home,
For the old Kentucky Home far away.
My Old Kentucky Home

- 16 'Way down upon de Swanee Ribber,
Far, far away,
Dere's where my heart is turning ebber:
Dere's where de old folks stay.
All up and down de whole creation
Sadly I roam,
Still longing for de old plantation,
And for de old folks at home.
Old Folks at Home (Swanee Ribber)

- 17 I'm coming, I'm coming,
For my head is bending low,
I hear their gentle voices calling
'Poor old Joe.'
Poor Old Joe

- 18 He had no wool on de top of his head,
In de place where de wool ought to grow. *Uncle Ned*
- 19 Dere's no more hard work for poor old Ned,
He's gone whar de good niggers go. *Ib.*

CHARLES JAMES FOX

1749-1806

- 20 How much the greatest event it is that ever happened
in the world! and how much the best!
On the Fall of the Bastille. Letter to Fitzpatrick,
30 July 1789. *Russell's Life and Times of C. J.*
Fox, vol. ii, p. 361
- 21 He was uniformly of an opinion which, though not a
popular one, he was ready to aver, that the right of
governing was not property, but a trust.
On Pitt's scheme of Parliamentary Reform.
J. L. Hammond, *C. J. Fox* (1903), p. 75

FOX—FRERE

- 1 No man could be so wise as Thurlow looked.
Campbell's *Lives of the Lord Chancellors*, 1846,
vol. v, p. 661.
- 2 I die happy.
Last Words. Russell, *op. cit.*, vol. iii, ch. 69

HENRY FOX

see

FIRST BARON HOLLAND

HENRY RICHARD VASSALL FOX

see

THIRD BARON HOLLAND

ANATOLE FRANCE

1844-1924

- 3 Le bon critique est celui qui raconte les aventures de
son âme au milieu des chefs-d'œuvre.
The good critic is he who relates the adventures of
his soul among masterpieces.
La Vie littéraire, preface

FRANCOIS IER

1508-1565

- 4 Tout est perdu fors l'honneur.
All is lost save honour.
*Traditional words in a letter to his mother after
his defeat at Pavia, 1525.* The actual words
were: 'De toutes choses ne m'est demeuré que
l'honneur et la vie qui est sauve.' *Collection des
Documents Inédits sur l'Histoire de France*, vol. i,
1847, p. 129

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

1706-1790

- 5 Remember, that time is money.
Advice to Young Tradesman, 1748. *Writings*,
vol. ii
- 6 No nation was ever ruined by trade.
Essays. Thoughts on Commercial Subjects
- 7 Be in general virtuous, and you will be happy.
Ib. On Early Marriages
- 8 There never was a good war, or a bad peace.
Letter to Quincy, 11 Sept. 1783
- 9 But in this world nothing can be said to be certain,
except death and taxes.
Letter to Jean Baptiste Le Roy, 13 Nov. 1789.
Writings, vol. x
- 10 A little neglect may breed mischief, . . . for want of a
nail, the shoe was lost; for want of a shoe the
horse was lost; and for want of a horse the rider
was lost.
Maxims . . . Prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac,
(1758)
- 11 Some are weather-wise, some are otherwise.
Poor Richard's Almanac, Feb. 1735
- 12 Necessity never made a good bargain. *Ib.* Apr. 1735
- 13 Three may keep a secret, if two of them are dead.
Ib. July 1735

- 14 At twenty years of age, the will reigns; at thirty, the
wit; and at forty, the judgement.
Poor Richard's Almanac, June 1741

- 15 Dost thou love life? Then do not squander time, for
that's the stuff life is made of. *Ib.* June 1746
- 16 Many have been ruined by buying good pennyworths.
Ib. Sept. 1747

- 17 He that lives upon hope will die fasting.
Ib. 1758, preface

- 18 We must indeed all hang together, or, most assuredly,
we shall all hang separately.
*Remark to John Hancock, at Signing of the
Declaration of Independence*, 4 July 1776

- 19 Poor man, said I, you pay too much for your whistle.
The Whistle, 10 Nov. 1779

- 20 Man is a tool-making animal.
Boswell's Life of Johnson, 7 Apr. 1778.

- 21 The body of
Benjamin Franklin, printer,
(Like the cover of an old book,
Its contents worn out,
And stript of its lettering and gilding)
Lies here, food for worms!
Yet the work itself shall not be lost,
For it will, as he believed, appear once more
In a new
And more beautiful edition,
Corrected and amended
By its Author! *Epitaph for himself*

FREDERICK THE GREAT

1712-1786

- 22 My people and I have come to an agreement which
satisfies us both. They are to say what they please,
and I am to do what I please. *Ascribed.*
- 23 Ihr Racker, wollt ihr ewig leben?
Rascals, would you live for ever?
When the Guards hesitated, at Kolin, 18 June
1757

EDWARD AUGUSTUS FREEMAN

1823-1892

- 24 A saying which fell from myself in one of the debates
in Congregation on the Modern Language Statute
has been quoted in several places . . . 'chatter about
Shelley' . . . I mentioned that I had lately read a
review of a book about Shelley in which the critic
. . . praised or blamed the author . . . for his 'treat-
ment of the Harriet problem'.
Contemporary Review, Oct. 1887: 'Literature
and Language'
*The two phrases are often telescoped as 'chatter about
Harriet'.*

JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE

1769-1846

- 25 The feather'd race with pinions skim the air—
Not so the mackerel, and still less the bear!
Progress of Man, l. 34. *Poetry of the Anti-
Jacobin*, 1799
- 26 Ah! who has seen the mailed lobster rise,
Clap her broad wings, and soaring claim the skies?
Ib. l. 44

FROHMAN—GALILEO

CHARLES FROHMAN

1860-1915

- 1 Why fear death? It is the most beautiful adventure in life.
His last words before going down in the Lusitania, 7 May 1915. I. F. Marcossou and D. Frohman, *Charles Frohman*, ch. 19

ROBERT FROST

1875-

- 2 Something there is that doesn't love a wall.
North of Boston. Mending Wall
- 3 My apple trees will never get across
And eat the cones under his pines, I tell him.
He only says, 'Good fences make good neighbours.'
Ib.

JAMES ANTHONY FROUDE

1818-1894

- 4 Wild animals never kill for sport. Man is the only one to whom the torture and death of his fellow-creatures is amusing in itself. *Oceana*, ch. 5
- 5 Men are made by nature unequal. It is vain, therefore, to treat them as if they were equal.
Short Studies on Great Subjects. 3rd Ser. *Party Politics*
- 6 Experience teaches slowly, and at the cost of mistakes. *Ib.*
- 7 Fear is the parent of cruelty. *Ib.*

THOMAS FULLER

1608-1661

- 8 Thus this brook hath conveyed his [Wickliff's] ashes into Avon; Avon into Severn; Severn into the narrow seas; they, into the main ocean. And thus the ashes of Wickliff are the emblem of his doctrine, which now, is dispersed all the world over.
The Church History (1655), bk. iv, sec. ii, par. 53, p. 171
- 9 It is a silly game where nobody wins.
Gnomologia, No. 2880
- 10 A proverb is much matter decocted into few words.
The History of the Worthies of England, ch. 2
- 11 Know most of the rooms of thy native country before thou goest over the threshold thereof.
The Holy and Profane State (1642), bk. ii, ch. 4, p. 159. *Of Travelling*
- 12 A little skill in antiquity inclines a man to Popery; but depth in that study brings him about again to our religion.
Ib. ch. 6, p. 69. *The True Church Antiquary*
- 13 Light (God's eldest daughter).
Ib. ch. 7, p. 167. *Of Building*
- 14 But our captain counts the Image of God nevertheless his image, cut in ebony as if done in ivory.
Ib. ch. 20. *The Good Sea-Captain*
- 15 Learning hath gained most by those books by which the printers have lost.
Ib. bk. iii, ch. 18, p. 200. *Of Books*

- 16 He was one of a lean body and visage, as if his eager soul, biting for anger at the clog of his body, desired to fret a passage through it.
The Holy and Profane State, bk. v, ch. 19, p. 441. *Life of the Duke of Alva*

- 17 Worldly wealth he cared not for, desiring only to make both ends meet. [Of Edmund Grindall.]
Worthies of England. Worthies of Cumberland

- 18 Many were the wit-combats betwixt him [Shakespeare] and Ben Jonson, which two I behold like a Spanish great gallion, and an English man of war: Master Jonson (like the former) was built far higher in learning; solid, but slow, in his performances. Shakespeare, with the English man of war, lesser in bulk, but lighter in sailing, could turn with all the tides, tack about, and take advantage of all winds, by the quickness of his wit and invention.
Ib. *Worthies of Warwickshire*

HENRY FUSELI

[JOHANN HEINRICH FUESSLJ]

1741-1825

- 19 Blake is damned good to steal from!
Gilchrist's *Life of Blake* (1863), ch. vii

ROSE FYLEMAN

1877-

- 20 There are fairies at the bottom of our garden. *Fairies*

THOMAS GAINSBOROUGH

1727-1788

- 21 We are all going to heaven, and Vandyke is of the company.
Attr. Last Words. Boulton, *Thomas Gainsborough*, ch. 9

REV. THOMAS GAISFORD

1779-1855

- 22 Nor can I do better, in conclusion, than impress upon you the study of Greek literature, which not only elevates above the vulgar herd, but leads not infrequently to positions of considerable emolument.
Christmas Day Sermon in the Cathedral, Oxford. Rev. W. Tuckwell, *Reminiscences of Oxford* (2nd ed., 1907), p. 124.

GAIUS

fl. c. 110-c. 180

- 23 Damnosa hereditas.
Ruinous inheritance. *Inst.* ii. 163

GALILEO GALILEI

1564-1642

- 24 E pur si muove.
But it does move.
Attr. to Galileo after his recantation in 1632. The earliest appearance of the phrase is 1761 (see E. R. Hull, Galileo), and it is generally conceded to be apocryphal.

GALL—GASKELL

RICHARD GALL

1776-1801

- 1 Baloo, baloo, my wee wee thing. *Poems and Songs*

JOHN GALSWORTHY

1867-1933

- 2 If on a Spring night I went by
And God were standing there,
What is the prayer that I would cry
To Him? This is the prayer:
O God of Courage grave,
O Master of this night of Spring!
Make firm in me a heart too brave
To ask Thee anything. *The Prayer*
- 3 He [Jolyon] was afflicted by the thought that where
Beauty was, nothing ever ran quite straight, which,
no doubt, was why so many people looked on it as
immoral. *In Chancery*, ch. 13
- 4 Nobody tells me anything. [*James Forsyte*.]
The Man of Property, pt. 1, ch. i

SIR GREGORY GANDER

[GEORGE ELLIS]

1745-1815

- 5 Snowy, Flowy, Blowy,
Showery, Flowery, Bowery,
Hoppy, Croppy, Droppy,
Breezy, Sneazy, Freezy. *The Twelve Months*

AUGUSTUS P. GARDNER

1865-1918

- 6 Wake up, America. *Speech*, 16 Oct. 1916

JAMES ABRAM GARFIELD

1831-1881

- 7 Fellow-citizens: God reigns, and the Government at
Washington lives!
Speech on Assassination of Lincoln, 1865

DAVID GARRICK

1717-1779

- 8 Prologues precede the piece—in mournful verse;
As undertakers—walk before the hearse.
Apprentice, prologue
- 9 Are these the choice dishes the Doctor has sent us?
Is this the great poet whose works so content us?
This Goldsmith's fine feast, who has written fine
books?
Heaven sends us good meat, but the Devil sends
cooks.
On Doctor Goldsmith's Characteristical Cookery
- 10 Come, cheer up, my lads! 'tis to glory we steer,
To add something more to this wonderful year;
To honour we call you, not press you like slaves,
For who are so free as the sons of the waves?
Heart of oak are our ships,
Heart of oak are our men:
We always are ready;
Steady, boys, steady;
We'll fight and we'll conquer again and again.
Heart of Oak

- 11 We ne'er see our foes but we wish 'em to stay,
They never see us but they wish us away;
If they run, why, we follow, and run 'em ashore,
For if they won't fight us, we cannot do more.
Heart of Oak

- 12 Here lies Nolly Goldsmith, for shortness call'd Noll,
Who wrote like an angel, but talk'd like poor Poll.
Impromptu Epitaph

- 13 I've that within—for which there are no plaisters.
Prologue to Goldsmith's She Stoops to Conquer

- 14 A fellow-feeling makes one wond'rous kind.
An Occasional Prologue on Quitting the Theatre,
10 June 1776

- 15 Kitty, a fair, but frozen maid,
Kindled a flame I still deplore;
The hood-wink'd boy I call'd in aid,
Much of his near approach afraid.
So fatal to my suit before.
A Riddle. Lady's Magazine, June 1762

- 16 That blessed word Mesopotamia.
Garrick tells of the power of George Whitefield's voice, that 'he could make men either laugh or cry by pronouncing the word Mesopotamia'. Related by Francis Jacob. A story goes (Harvey's Companion to English Literature) that an old woman told her pastor that she found great support in that comfortable word Mesopotamia.

Notes and Queries, Ser. xi, i. 458

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON

1805-1879

- 17 I am in earnest—I will not equivocate—I will not
excuse—I will not retreat a single inch—and I will
be heard!
Salutatory Address of The Liberator, 1 Jan.
1831

- 18 Our country is the world—our countrymen are all
mankind. *Prospectus of The Liberator*, 15 Dec. 1837

- 19 The compact which exists between the North and the
South is 'a covenant with death and an agreement
with hell'.
Resolution adopted by the Massachusetts Anti-Slavery Society, 27 Jan. 1843

SIR SAMUEL GARTH

1661-1719

- 20 Hard was their lodging, homely was their food;
For all their luxury was doing good.
Claremont, l. 148

- 21 A barren superfluity of words.
The Dispensary, c. 2, l. 95

ELIZABETH CLEGHORN GASKELL

1810-1865

- 22 Get her a flannel waistcoat and flannel drawers,
ma'am, if you wish to keep her alive. But my
advice is, kill the poor creature at once. [*Capt.*
Brown on Miss Betsey Barker's cow.]
Cranford, ch. 1

- 23 We were none of us musical, though Miss Jenkyns
beat time, out of time, by way of appearing to be so.
Ib.

GASKELL—GAY

- 1 Bombazine would have shown a deeper sense of her loss. [*Miss Jenkyns.*] *Cranford*, ch. 7
- 16 Well, Polly; as far as one woman can forgive another, I forgive thee.

The Beggar's Opera, Act 1, sc. viii, air ix

JOSÉ ORTEGA Y GASSET

1883—

- 2 Orden no es una presión que desde fuera se ejerce sobre la sociedad, sino un equilibrio que se suscita en su interior.
Order is not a pressure which is imposed on society from without, but an equilibrium which is set up from within.

Mirabeau o el Politico

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER

1811—1872

- 3 Tout passe.—L'art robuste
Seul a l'éternité,
Le buste
Survit à la cité.
See Henry Austin Dobson, 183:5. L'Art
- 4 Je suis un homme pour qui le monde extérieur existe.
I am a man for whom the outside world exists.
Journal des Goncourt, 1 May 1857

GAVARNI

1801—1866

- 5 Les enfants terribles.
The embarrassing young. *Title of a series of prints*

JOHN GAY

1685—1732

- 6 I rage, I melt, I burn,
The feeble God has stabb'd me to the heart.
Acis and Galatea, ii
- 7 Bring me an hundred reeds of decent growth,
To make a pipe for my capacious mouth. *Ib.*
- 8 O ruddier than the cherry,
O sweeter than the berry. *Ib.*
- 9 Wou'd you gain the tender creature?
Softly, gently, kindly treat her,
Suff'ring is the lover's part.
Beauty by constraint, possessing,
You enjoy but half the blessing,
Lifeless charms, without the heart. *Ib.*
- 10 Love sounds the alarm, and Fear is a flying. *Ib.*
- 11 How, like a moth, the simple maid
Still plays about the flame!
The Beggar's Opera, Act 1, sc. iv, air iv
- 12 Our Polly is a sad slut! nor heeds what we have taught her.
I wonder any man alive will ever rear a daughter!
Ib. viii, air vii
- 13 Do you think your mother and I should have liv'd comfortably so long together, if ever we had been married? *Ib.*
- 14 Can Love be controll'd by advice? *Ib.* air viii
- 15 O Polly, you might have toy'd and kist,
By keeping men off, you keep them on. *Ib.* air ix

- 17 POLLY.
Then all my sorrows are at an end.

MRS. PEACHUM.

- A mighty likely speech, in troth, for a wench who is just married! *Ib.*

- 18 Money, wife, is the true fuller's earth for reputations, there is not a spot or a stain but what it can take out. *Ib.* ix

- 19 A fox may steal your hens, sir

If lawyer's hand is fee'd, sir

He steals your whole estate. *Ib.* air xi

- 20 The comfortable estate of widowhood, is the only hope that keeps up a wife's spirits. *Ib.* x

- 21 Oh, ponder well! be not severe;

So save a wretched wife:

For on the rope that hangs my dear

Depends poor Polly's life. *Ib.* air xii

- 22 Away, hussy. Hang your husband and be dutiful. *Ib.*

- 23 Even butchers weep! *Ib.* xii

- 24 Pretty Polly, say,

When I was away,

Did your fancy never stray

To some newer lover? *Ib.* xiii, air xiv

- 25 I sipt each flower,

I chang'd ev'ry hour,

But here ev'ry flower is united. *Ib.* air xv

- 26 If with me you'd fondly stray.

Over the hills and far away. *Ib.* air xvi

- 27 O what pain it is to part! *Ib.* air xvii

- 28 We retrench the superfluities of mankind. *Ib.* II. i

- 29 Fill ev'ry glass, for wine inspires us,

And fires us

With courage, love and joy.

Women and wine should life employ.

Is there ought else on earth desirous? *Ib.* air xix

- 30 If the heart of a man is deprest with cares,

The mist is dispell'd when a woman appears. *Ib.* iii, air xxi

- 31 I must have women. There is nothing unbends the mind like them. *Ib.*

- 32 Youth's the season made for joys,

Love is then our duty. *Ib.* iv, air xxii

- 33 To cheat a man is nothing; but the woman must have fine parts indeed who cheats a woman! *Ib.*

- 34 Man may escape from rope and gun;

Nay, some have outliv'd the doctor's pill:

Who takes a woman must be undone,

That basilisk is sure to kill.

The fly that sips treacle is lost in the sweets,

So he that tastes woman, woman, woman,

He that tastes woman, ruin meets. *Ib.* viii, air xxvi

- 35 MACHEATH.
Have you no bowels, no tenderness, my dear Lucy, to see a husband in these circumstances?

LUCY.

A husband!

MACHEATH.

In ev'ry respect but the form. *Ib.* ix

GAY

- 1 I am ready, my dear Lucy, to give you satisfaction—
if you think there is any in marriage?
The Beggar's Opera, Act II, sc. ix
- 2 In one respect indeed, our employment may be
reckoned dishonest, because, like great Statesmen,
we encourage those who betray their friends. *Ib.* x
- 3 I think you must ev'n do as other widows—buy your-
self weeds, and be cheerful. *Ib.* xi
- 4 How happy could I be with either,
Were t'other dear charmer away!
But while ye thus tease me together,
To neither a word will I say. *Ib.* xiii, air xxxv
- 5 One wife is too much for one husband to hear,
But two at a time there's no mortal can bear.
This way, and that way, and which way I will,
What would comfort the one, t'other wife would take
ill. *Ib.* iii. xi, air liii
- 6 The charge is prepar'd; the lawyers are met;
The Judges all rang'd (a terrible show!). *Ib.* air lviii
- 7 That that Jemmy Twitcher should peach me, I own
surprised me! *Ib.* xiv
- 8 She who has never lov'd, has never liv'd.
The Captives, II. i
- 9 If e'er your heart has felt the tender passion
You will forgive this just, this pious fraud. *Ib.* IV. x
- 10 She who trifles with all
Is less likely to fall
Than she who but trifles with one.
The Coquet Mother and the Coquet Daughter
- 11 Then nature rul'd, and love, devoid of art,
Spoke the consenting language of the heart.
Dione, prologue
- 12 Behold the victim of Parthenia's pride!
He saw, he sigh'd, he lov'd, was scorn'd and died.
Ib. I. i
- 13 He best can pity who has felt the woe. *Ib.* II. ii
- 14 Woman's mind
Oft' shifts her passions, like th'inconstant wind;
Sudden she rages, like the troubled main,
Now sinks the storm, and all is calm again. *Ib.* v
- 15 A woman's friendship ever ends in love. *Ib.* IV. vi
- 16 Behold the bright original appear.
Epistle to a Lady, l. 85
- 17 Praising all alike, is praising none. *Ib.* l. 114
- 18 One always zealous for his country's good. *Ib.* l. 118
- 19 Variety's the source of joy below.
Epistle to Bernard Lintott, l. 41
- 20 Life is a jest; and all things show it.
I thought so once; but now I know it.
My Own Epitaph
- 21 Whence is thy learning? Hath thy toil
O'er books consum'd the midnight oil?
Fables. Series I, introduction, l. 15
- 22 Where yet was ever found a mother,
Who'd give her booby for another?
Ib. *The Mother, the Nurse, and the Fairy*, iii, l. 33
- 23 Envy's a sharper spur than pay,
No author ever spar'd a brother,
Wits are gamecocks to one another.
Ib. *The Elephant and the Bookseller*, l. 74
- 24 An open foe may prove a curse,
But a pretended friend is worse.
Fables, xvii. *The Shepherd's Dog and the Wolf*, l. 33
- 25 Where there is life, there's hope, he cried,
Then why such haste? so groan'd and died.
Ib. xxvii. *The Sick Man and the Angel*, l. 49
- 26 Those who in quarrels interpose,
Must often wipe a bloody nose.
Ib. xxxiv. *The Mastiff*, l. 1
- 27 How many saucy airs we meet
From Temple-bar to Aldgate-street.
Ib. xxxv. *The Barley-Mow and Dunghill*, l. 1
- 28 Fools may our scorn, not envy raise,
For envy is a kind of praise.
Ib. xlv. *The Hound and the Huntsman*, l. 29
- 29 Friendship, like love, is but a name.
Ib. l. *The Hare and Many Friends*, l. 1
- 30 And when a lady's in the case,
You know, all other things give place. *Ib.* l. 41
- 31 Give me, kind heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation.
Ib. Series II, ii. *The Vulture, the Sparrow, and
Other Birds*, l. 69
- 32 Studious of elegance and ease.
Ib. viii. *The Man, the Cat, the Dog, and the
Fly*, l. 127
- 33 Whoever heard a man of fortune in England talk of
the necessaries of life? . . . Whether we can afford
it or no, we must have superfluities. *Polly*, I. i
- 34 How little are our customs known on this side of the
herring-pond! *Ib.*
- 35 No, sir, tho' I was born and bred in England, I can
dare to be poor, which is the only thing now-a-
days men are ashamed of. *Ib.* xi
- 36 An inconstant woman, tho' she has no chance to be
very happy, can never be very unhappy. *Ib.* xiv
- 37 Sleep, O Sleep,
With thy rod of incantation
Charm my imagination.
What's to sleep?
'Tis a visionary blessing;
A dream that's past expressing;
Our utmost wish possessing
So may I always keep. *Ib.* II. i
- 38 And one slight hair the mighty bulk commands.
Rural Sports, c. I, l. 244
- 39 All in the Downs the fleet was moor'd,
The streamers waving in the wind,
When black-ey'd Susan came aboard.
Sweet William's Farewell to Black-Eyed Susan
- 40 We only part to meet again.
Change, as ye list, ye winds; my heart shall be
The faithful compass that still points to thee. *Ib.*
- 41 They'll tell thee, sailors, when away,
In ev'ry port a mistress find. *Ib.*
- 42 If to far India's coast we sail,
Thy eyes are seen in di'monds bright,
Thy breath is Africk's spicy gale,
Thy skin is ivory, so white.
Thus ev'ry beauteous object that I view,
Wakes in my soul some charm of lovely Sue. *Ib.*

GAY—GIBBON

1 Adieu, she cries! and wav'd her lily hand.
Sweet William's Farewell to Black-Eyed Susan

2 A miss for pleasure, and a wife for breed.
The Toilette

3 Now Cynthia nam'd, fair regent of the Night.
Trivia, bk. iii, l. 4

4 Dispute the reign of some luxurious mire. *Ib.* l. 48

5 'Twas when the seas were roaring
With hollow blasts of wind;
A damsel lay deploring,
All on a rock reclin'd.
The What D'ye Call It, II. viii

SIR ERIC GEDDES

1875-1937

6 We will get everything out of her [Germany] that you
can squeeze out of a lemon and a bit more. . . . I will
squeeze her until you can hear the pips squeak.
Speech at the Drill Hall, Cambridge, 9 Dec. 1918

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, EARL OF DWYFOR

1863-1945

7 The stern hand of fate has scourged us to an elevation
where we can see the great everlasting things
that matter for a nation; the great peaks of honour
we had forgotten—duty and patriotism clad in glittering
white; the great pinnacle of sacrifice pointing
like a rugged finger to Heaven.

Speech, Queen's Hall, London, 19 Sept. 1914

8 What is our task? To make Britain a fit country for
heroes to live in.

Speech, Wolverhampton, 24 Nov. 1918

HENRY GEORGE

1839-1897

9 So long as all the increased wealth which modern
progress brings goes but to build up great fortunes,
to increase luxury and make sharper the contrast
between the House of Have and the House of Want,
progress is not real and cannot be permanent.

Progress and Poverty. Introductory, The Problem

GEORGE I OF GREAT BRITAIN

1660-1727

10 I hate all Boets and Bainters.
Campbell, *Lives of the Chief Justices*, ch. 30,
Lord Mansfield

GEORGE II OF GREAT BRITAIN

1683-1760

11 Non, j'aurai des maîtresses.
No, I shall have mistresses.
Reply to Queen Caroline when, as she lay dying,
she urged him to marry again. Her reply to this
was 'Ahl mon Dieu! celan'empêche pas'. Hervey,
Memoirs of George the Second (1848), vol. ii

12 Oh! he is mad, is he? Then I wish he would bite
some other of my generals.
Reply to one who complained that General Wolfe
was a madman. F. Thackeray, History of William
Pitt, vol. I, ch. 15, note

GEORGE III OF GREAT BRITAIN

1738-1820

13 Born and educated in this country I glory in the name
of Briton. *Speech from the Throne, 1760*

14 'Was there ever,' cried he, 'such stuff as great part of
Shakespeare? Only one must not say so! But what
think you?—what?—Is there not sad stuff?
what?—what?

To Fanny Burney (in her Diary, 19 Dec. 1785)

GEORGE V OF GREAT BRITAIN

1865-1936

15 Wake up, England.
Title of a reprint in 1911 of a speech made by the
King when Prince of Wales in the Guildhall on
5 Dec. 1901 on his return from a tour of the
Empire

I venture to allude to the impression which seemed
generally to prevail among their brethren across
the seas, that the old country must wake up if she
intends to maintain her old position of pre-
eminence in her colonial trade against foreign
competitors. *Speech.*

16 How is the Empire?
Last Words. The Times, 21 Jan. 1936

EDWARD GIBBON

1737-1794

17 The successors of Charles the Fifth may disdain their
brethren of England; but the romance of *Tom*
Jones, that exquisite picture of human manners,
will outlive the palace of the Escorial and the
imperial eagle of the house of Austria.

Autobiography (World's Classics ed.), p. 4

18 My early and invincible love of reading, which I
would not exchange for the treasures of India.
Ib. p. 27

19 To the University of Oxford I acknowledge no
obligation; and she will as cheerfully renounce me
for a son, as I am willing to disclaim her for a
mother. I spent fourteen months at Magdalen
College: they proved the fourteen months the most
idle and unprofitable of my whole life. *Ib.* p. 36

20 The monks of Magdalen. *Ib.* p. 40

21 Decent easy men, who supinely enjoyed the gifts of
the founder. *Ib.*

22 Their dull and deep potations excused the brisk in-
temperance of youth. *Ib.*

23 Dr. — well remembered that he had a salary to re-
ceive, and only forgot that he had a duty to perform.
Ib. p. 44

24 It was here that I suspended my religious inquiries
(aged 17). *Ib.* p. 63

25 I saw and loved. *Ib.* p. 83

26 I sighed as a lover, I obeyed as a son. *Ib.*

27 [Of London.]
Crowds without company, and dissipation without
pleasure. *Ib.* p. 90

28 The captain of the Hampshire grenadiers . . . has not
been useless to the historian of the Roman empire.
Ib. p. 106

GIBBON—GILBERT

1 It was at Rome, on the 15th of October, 1764, as I sat musing amidst the ruins of the Capitol, while the barefoot friars were singing vespers in the Temple of Jupiter, that the idea of writing the decline and fall of the city first started to my mind.
Autobiography, p. 160

2 The first of earthly blessings, independence.
Ib. p. 176

3 I will not dissemble the first emotions of joy on the recovery of my freedom, and, perhaps, the establishment of my fame. But my pride was soon humbled, and a sober melancholy was spread over my mind, by the idea that I had taken an everlasting leave of an old and agreeable companion, and that whatsoever might be the future date of my History, the life of the historian must be short and precarious.
Ib. p. 205

4 My English text is chaste, and all licentious passages are left in the decent obscurity of a learned language.
Ib. p. 212

5 The various modes of worship, which prevailed in the Roman world, were all considered by the people as equally true; by the philosopher, as equally false; and by the magistrate, as equally useful.

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, ch. 2

6 The principles of a free constitution are irrecoverably lost, when the legislative power is nominated by the executive.
Ib. ch. 3

7 Titus Antoninus Pius. . . His reign is marked by the rare advantage of furnishing very few materials for history; which is, indeed, little more than the register of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind.
Ib.

8 If a man were called to fix the period in the history of the world during which the condition of the human race was most happy and prosperous, he would, without hesitation, name that which elapsed from the death of Domitian to the accession of Commodus.
Ib.

9 All taxes must, at last, fall upon agriculture. *Ib.* ch. 8

10 Corruption, the most infallible symptom of constitutional liberty.
Ib. ch. 21

11 In every deed of mischief he [Comenus] had a heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute.
Ib. ch. 48

12 A victorious line of march had been prolonged above a thousand miles from the rock of Gibraltar to the banks of the Loire; the repetition of an equal space would have carried the Saracens to the confines of Poland and the Highlands of Scotland: the Rhine is not more impassable than the Nile or Euphrates, and the Arabian fleet might have sailed without a naval combat into the mouth of the Thames. Perhaps the interpretation of the Koran would now be taught in the schools of Oxford, and her pulpits might demonstrate to a circumcised people the sanctity and truth of the revelation of Mahomet.
Ib. ch. 52

13 Vicissitudes of fortune, which spares neither man nor the proudest of his works, which buries empires and cities in a common grave.
Ib. ch. 71

14 All that is human must retrograde if it does not advance.
Ib.

STELLA GIBBONS

1902—

15 Something nasty in the woodshed.
Cold Comfort Farm, passim

HUMPHREY GIFFORD

1550—1600

16 Ye curious carpet knights, that spend the time in sport and play,
Abroad, and see new sights, your country's cause calls you away. *For Soldiers. Posie of Gilloflowers*

REV. RICHARD GIFFORD

1725—1807

17 Verse softens toil, however rude the sound;
She feels no biting pang the while she sings;
Nor, as she turns the giddy wheel around,
Revolves the sad vicissitude of things.
Contemplation

WILLIAM GIFFORD

1756—1826

18 In all the sad variety of woe. *The Baviad*, l. 164

19 The insatiate itch of scribbling.
Trans. of Juvenal, vii. 79

20 Virtue alone is true nobility. *Ib.* viii. 32

FRED GILBERT

1850—1903

21 At Trinity Church I met my doom. *Title of Song*

22 Woa, mare! Woa, mare!
You've earned your little bit o' corn! *Down the Road*

23 As I walk along the Bois Bou-long,
With an independent air,
You can hear the girls declare,
'He must be a millionaire';
You can hear them sigh and wish to die,
You can see them wink the other eye
At the man who broke the Bank at Monte Carlo.
The Man Who Broke the Bank at Monte Carlo

SIR HUMPHREY GILBERT

1539?—1583

24 We are as near to heaven by sea as by land!
Hakluyt's Voyages, iii (1600), p. 159

SIR WILLIAM SCHWENCK GILBERT

1836—1911

25 Among them was a Bishop, who
Had lately been appointed to
The balmy isle of Rum-ti-Foo,
And Peter was his name.
The 'Bab' Ballads, The Bishop of Rum-ti-Foo

26 It is my duty, and I will. *Ib. Captain Reece*

27 It was their duty, and they did. *Ib.*

28 A very good girl was Emily Jane,
Jimmy was good and true,
John was a very good man in the main
(And I am a good man too.)
Ib. Emily, John, James, and I

GILBERT

- 1 Down went the owners—greedy men whom hope of
gain allured:
Oh, dry the starting tear, for they were heavily
insured. *The 'Bab' Ballads, Etiquette*
- 2 He had often eaten oysters, but had never had enough. *Ib.*
- 3 There were captains by the hundred, there were
baronets by dozens. *Ib. Ferdinando and Elvira*
- 4 Only find out who it is that writes those lovely cracker
mottoes! *Ib.*
- 5 The padre said, 'Whatever have you been and gone
and done?' *Ib. Gentle Alice Brown*
- 6 The other night, from cares exempt,
I slept—and what d'you think I dreamt?
I dreamt that somehow I had come
To dwell in Topsy-Turveydom!—
Where vice is virtue—virtue, vice:
Where nice is nasty—nasty, nice:
Where right is wrong and wrong is right—
Where white is black and black is white.
Ib. My Dream
- 7 From a highly impossible tree
In a highly impossible scene. *Ib. Only a Dancing Girl*
- 8 The mildest curate going. *Ib. The Rival Curates*
- 9 Strike the concertina's melancholy string!
Blow the spirit-stirring harp like anything!
Let the piano's martial blast
Rouse the Echoes of the Past,
For of Agib, Prince of Tartary, I sing!
Ib. Story of Prince Agib
- 10 Which is pretty, but I don't know what it means. *Ib.*
- 11 Then they began to sing
That extremely lovely thing,
'Scherzando! ma non troppo ppp.' *Ib.*
- 12 Roll on, thou ball, roll on!
Through pathless realms of Space
Roll on!
What though I'm in a sorry case?
What though I cannot meet my bills?
What though I suffer toothache's ills?
What though I swallow countless pills?
Never you mind!
Roll on! *Ib. To the Terrestrial Globe*
- 13 It's true I've got no shirts to wear;
It's true my butcher's bill is due;
It's true my prospects all look blue—
But don't let that unsettle you!
Never you mind!
Roll on! *(It rolls on.) Ib.*
- 14 Oh, I am a cook and a captain bold,
And the mate of the *Nancy* brig,
And a bo'sun tight, and a midshipmite,
And the crew of the captain's gig.
Ib. The Yarn of the 'Nancy Bell'
- 15 In all the woes that curse our race
There is a lady in the case. *Fallen Fairies, II*
- 16 He led his regiment from behind—
He found it less exciting. *The Gondoliers, I*
- 17 That celebrated,
Cultivated,
Underrated
Nobleman,
The Duke of Plaza Toro! *The Gondoliers, I*
- 18 Of that there is no manner of doubt—
No probable, possible shadow of doubt—
No possible doubt whatever. *Ib.*
- 19 His terrible taste for tippling. *Ib.*
- 20 A taste for drink, combined with gout,
Had doubled him up for ever. *Ib.*
- 21 Oh, 'tis a glorious thing, I ween,
To be a regular Royal Queen!
No half-and-half affair, I mean,
But a right-down regular Royal Queen! *Ib.*
- 22 All shall equal be.
The Earl, the Marquis, and the Dook,
The Groom, the Butler, and the Cook,
The Aristocrat who banks with Coutts,
The Aristocrat who cleans the boots. *Ib.*
- 23 But the privilege and pleasure
That we treasure beyond measure
Is to run on little errands for the Ministers of State. *Ib. II*
- 24 With the gratifying feeling that our duty has been
done! *Ib.*
- 25 Take a pair of sparkling eyes. *Ib.*
- 26 Take my counsel, happy man;
Act upon it, if you can! *Ib.*
- 27 He wished all men as rich as he
(And he was rich as rich could be),
So to the top of every tree
Promoted everybody. *Ib.*
- 28 Dukes were three a penny. *Ib.*
- 29 When every blessed thing you hold
Is made of silver, or of gold,
You long for simple pewter.
When you have nothing else to wear
But cloth of gold and satins rare,
For cloth of gold you cease to care—
Up goes the price of shoddy. *Ib.*
- 30 When every one is somebodee,
Then no one's anybody. *Ib.*
- 31 I see no objection to stoutness, in moderation. *Iolanthe, I*
- 32 For I'm to be married to-day—to-day—
Yes, I'm to be married to-day! *Ib.*
- 33 Thou the singer; I the song! *Ib.*
- 34 Bow, bow, ye lower middle classes!
Bow, bow, ye tradesmen, bow, ye masses. *Ib.*
- 35 The Law is the true embodiment
Of everything that's excellent.
It has no kind of fault or flaw,
And I, my Lords, embody the Law. *Ib.*
- 36 Pretty young wards in Chancery. *Ib.*
- 37 A pleasant occupation for
A rather susceptible Chancellor! *Ib.*
- 38 For I'm not so old, and not so plain,
And I'm quite prepared to marry again. *Ib.*

GILBERT

- 1 Spurn not the nobly born With love affected,
Nor treat with virtuous scorn The well-connected.
Iolanthe, I
- 2 Hearts just as pure and fair
May beat in Belgrave Square
As in the lowly air
Of Seven Dials. *Ib.*
- 3 When I went to the Bar as a very young man,
(Said I to myself, said I). *Ib.*
- 4 My son in tears—and on his wedding day! *Ib.*
- 5 He exercises of his brains,
That is, assuming that he's got any. *Ib. II*
- 6 I am an intellectual chap,
And think of things that would astonish you.
I often think it's comical
How Nature always does contrive
That every boy and every gal,
That's born into the world alive,
Is either a little Liberal,
Or else a little Conservative!
- 7 The House of Peers, throughout the war,
Did nothing in particular,
And did it very well:
Yet Britain set the world ablaze
In good King George's glorious days! *Ib.*
- 8 Oh, Captain Shaw!
Type of true love kept under!
Could thy Brigade
With cold cascade
Quench my great love, I wonder! *Ib.*
- 9 When you're lying awake with a dismal headache,
and repose is taboo'd by anxiety,
I conceive you may use any language you choose
to indulge in, without impropriety. *Ib.*
- 10 For you dream you are crossing the Channel, and
tossing about in a steamer from Harwich—
Which is something between a large bathing machine
and a very small second class carriage. *Ib.*
- 11 And you're giving a treat (penny ice and cold meat)
to a party of friends and relations—
They're a ravenous horde—and they all came on
board at Sloane Square and South Kensington
Stations.
And bound on that journey you find your attorney
(who started that morning from Devon);
He's a bit undersized, and you don't feel surprised
when he tells you he's only eleven. *Ib.*
- 12 In your shirt and your socks (the black silk with gold
clocks), crossing Salisbury Plain on a bicycle. *Ib.*
- 13 From the greengrocer tree you get grapes and green
pea, cauliflower, pineapple, and cranberries,
While the pastrycook plant cherry brandy will grant,
apple puffs, and three-corners, and Banburys. *Ib.*
- 14 Faint heart never won fair lady!
Nothing venture, nothing win—
Blood is thick, but water's thin—
In for a penny, in for a pound—
It's Love that makes the world go round! *Ib.*
- 15 A wandering minstrel I—
A thing of shreds and patches,
Of ballads, songs and snatches,
And dreamy lullaby! *The Mikado, I*
- 16 Are you in sentimental mood?
I'll sigh with you. *Ib.*
- 17 But the happiest hour a sailor sees
Is when he's down
At an inland town,
With his Nancy on his knees, yo ho!
And his arm around her waist! *The Mikado, I*
- 18 And I am right,
And you are right,
And all is right as right can be! *Ib.*
- 19 I can trace my ancestry back to a protoplasmal pri-
mordial atomic globule. Consequently, my family
pride is something in-conceivable. I can't help it.
I was born sneering. *Ib.*
- 20 It revolts me, but I do it! *Ib.*
- 21 I accept refreshment at any hands, however lowly. *Ib.*
- 22 And the brass will crash,
And the trumpets bray,
And they'll cut a dash
On their wedding day. *Ib.*
- 23 I am happy to think that there will be no difficulty
in finding plenty of people whose loss will be a
distinct gain to society at large. *Ib.*
- 24 As some day it may happen that a victim must be
found,
I've got a little list—I've got a little list
Of society offenders who might well be under ground
And who never would be missed—who never
would be missed! *Ib.*
- 25 The idiot who praises, with enthusiastic tone,
All centuries but this, and every country but his own. *Ib.*
- 26 They wouldn't be sufficiently degraded in their own
estimation unless they were insulted by a very
considerable bribe. *Ib.*
- 27 Three little maids from school are we,
Pert as a schoolgirl well can be,
Filled to the brim with girlish glee. *Ib.*
- 28 Life is a joke that's just begun. *Ib.*
- 29 Three little maids who, all unwary,
Come from a ladies' seminary. *Ib.*
- 30 Modified rapture! *Ib.*
- 31 Awaiting the sensation of a short, sharp shock,
From a cheap and chippy chopper on a big black
block. *Ib.*
- 32 For he's going to marry Yum-Yum—
Yum-Yum. *Ib.*
- 33 There's not a trace
Upon her face
Of diffidence or shyness. *Ib. II*
- 34 Ah, pray make no mistake,
We are not shy;
We're very wide awake,
The moon and I! *Ib.*
- 35 Brightly dawns our wedding day;
Joyous hour, we give thee greeting! *Ib.*
- 36 Sing a merry madrigal. *Ib.*
- 37 Here's a how-de-doo! *Ib.*
- 38 Matrimonial devotion
Doesn't seem to suit her notion. *Ib.*

GILBERT

- 1 Ha! ha! Family Pride, how do you like *that*, my buck? ' 18 'Is it weakness of intellect, birdie?' I cried,
The Mikado, II 'Or a rather tough worm in your little inside?'
With a shake of his poor little head he replied,
'Oh, willow, titwillow, titwillow!' The Mikado, II
- 2 My object all sublime
I shall achieve in time—
To let the punishment fit the crime—
The punishment fit the crime.
- 3 A source of innocent merriment!
Of innocent merriment.
- 4 Sent to hear sermons
From mystical Germans
Who preach from ten till four.
- 5 The music-hall singer attends a series
Of masses and fugues and 'ops'
By Bach, interwoven
With Spohr and Beethoven,
At classical Monday Pops.
- 6 The billiard sharp whom any one catches,
His doom's extremely hard—
He's made to dwell—
In a dungeon cell
On a spot that's always barred.
And there he plays extravagant matches
In fittish finger-stalls
On a cloth untrue
With a twisted cue
And elliptical billiard balls.
- 7 The criminal cried, as he dropped him down,
In a state of wild alarm—
With a frightful, frantic, fearful frown,
I bared my big right arm.
- 8 I drew my snickersnee!
- 9 Her terrible tale
You can't assail,
With truth it quite agrees;
Her taste exact
For faultless fact
Amounts to a disease.
- 10 Though trunkless, yet
It couldn't forget
The deference due to me!
- 11 I have a left shoulder-blade that is a miracle of love-
liness. People come miles to see it. My right elbow
has a fascination that few can resist. Ib.
- 12 Something lingering, with boiling oil in it, I fancy. Ib.
- 13 Merely corroborative detail, intended to give artistic
verisimilitude to an otherwise bald and uncon-
vincing narrative. Ib.
- 14 She has a left elbow which people come miles to see!
Ib.
- 15 The flowers that bloom in the spring,
Tra la,
Have nothing to do with the case.
- 16 I've got to take under my wing,
Tra la,
A most unattractive old thing,
Tra la,
With a caricature of a face.
And that's what I mean when I say, or I sing,
'Oh bother the flowers that bloom in the spring.' Ib.
- 17 On a tree by a river a little tom-tit
Sang 'Willow, titwillow, titwillow!'
And I said to him, 'Dicky-bird, why do you sit
Singing 'Willow, titwillow, titwillow?'
- Ib. 19 He sobbed and he sighed, and a gurgle he gave,
Then he plunged himself into the billowy wave,
And an echo arose from the suicide's grave—
'Oh willow, titwillow, titwillow!' Ib.
- Ib. 20 There's a fascination frantic
In a ruin that's romantic;
Do you think you are sufficiently decayed? Ib.
- 21 When your Majesty says, 'Let a thing be done,' it's
as good as done—practically, it *is* done—because
your Majesty's will is law. Ib.
- Ib. 22 Twenty love-sick maidens we,
Love-sick all against our will. Patience, I
- 23 When I first put this uniform on. Ib.
- 24 Am I alone,
And unobserved? I am! Ib.
- 25 If you're anxious for to shine in the high aesthetic line
as a man of culture rare. Ib.
- Ib. 26 You must lie upon the daisies and discourse in novel
phrases of your complicated state of mind,
The meaning doesn't matter if it's only idle chatter of
a transcendental kind.
And everyone will say,
As you walk your mystic way,
'If this young man expresses himself in terms too
deep for *me*,
Why, what a very singularly deep young man this
deep young man must be!' Ib.
- 27 For Art stopped short in the cultivated court of the
Empress Josephine. Ib.
- Ib. 28 Then a sentimental passion of a vegetable fashion
must excite your languid spleen,
An attachment à la Plato for a bashful young potato,
or a not too French French bean!
Though the Philistines may jostle, you will rank as an
apostle in the high aesthetic band,
If you walk down Piccadilly with a poppy or a lily in
your medieval hand.
And everyone will say,
As you walk your flowery way,
'If he's content with a vegetable love which would
certainly not suit *me*,
Why, what a most particularly pure young man this
pure young man must be!' Ib.
- 29 Prithee, pretty maiden—prithce, tell me true. Ib.
- 30 Nobody I care for comes a-courting me. Ib.
- Ib. 31 Prithee, pretty maiden, will you marry me?
(Hey, but I'm hopeful, willow, willow, waly!)
I may say, at once, I'm a man of propertee—
Hey willow waly O!
Money, I despise it;
Many people prize it,
Hey willow waly O! Ib.
- 32 The pain that is all but a pleasure will change
For the pleasure that's all but pain. Ib.
- Ib. 33 There will be too much of me
In the coming by and by! Ib. II

GILBERT

- 1 While this magnetic,
Peripatetic
Lover, he lived to learn,
By no endeavour
Can magnet ever
Attract a Silver Churn!
- 2 Sing 'Hey to you—good day to you'—
Sing 'Bah to you—ha! ha! to you'—
Sing 'Booh to you—pooh, pooh to you'.
- 3 He will have to be contented
With our heartfelt sympathy!
- 4 'High diddle diddle'
Will rank as an idyll,
If I pronounce it chaste!
- 5 Who's fond of his dinner
And doesn't get thinner
On bottled beer and chops.
- 6 Francesca di Rimini, miminy, piminy,
Je-ne-sais-quoi young man!
- 7 A greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gallery,
Foot-in-the-grave young man!
- 8 A Sewell & Cross young man,
A Howell & James young man,
A pushing young particle—'What's the next article?'
- 9 I'm called Little Buttercup—dear Little Buttercup,
Though I could never tell why. *H.M.S. Pinafore, 1*
- 10 I am the Captain of the *Pinafore*;
And a right good captain too!
- 11 And I'm never, never sick at sea!
What, never?
No, never!
What, *never*?
Hardly ever!
He's hardly ever sick at sea!
Then give three cheers, and one cheer more,
For the hardy Captain of the *Pinafore*!
- 12 You're exceedingly polite,
And I think it only right
To return the compliment.
- 13 I never use a big, big D.
- 14 And so do his sisters, and his cousins and his aunts!
His sisters and his cousins,
Whom he reckons up by dozens,
And his aunts!
- 15 When I was a lad I served a term
As office boy to an Attorney's firm.
I cleaned the windows and I swept the floor,
And I polished up the handle of the big front door.
I polished up that handle so carefuller
That now I am the Ruler of the Queen's Naveel!
- 16 And I copied all the letters in a big round hand.
- 17 I always voted at my party's call,
And I never thought of thinking for myself at all.
- 18 Stick close to your desks and never go to sea,
And you all may be Rulers of the Queen's Naveel!
- 19 His energetic fist should be ready to resist
A dictatorial word.
- 20 His bosom should heave and his heart should glow,
And his fist be ever ready for a knock-down blow.
- 21 Things are seldom what they seem,
Skim milk masquerades as cream. *H.M.S. Pinafore, 11*
- 22 The merry maiden and the tar.
- 23 It was the cat!
- 24 He is an Englishman!
For he himself has said it,
And it's greatly to his credit,
That he is an Englishman!
- 25 For he might have been a Roosian,
A French, or Turk, or Proosian,
Or perhaps Ital-ian!
But in spite of all temptations
To belong to other nations,
He remains an Englishman!
- 26 The other, upper crust,
A regular patrician.
- 27 It is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King. *Pirates of Penzance, 1*
- 28 The question is, had he not been
A thing of beauty,
Would she be swayed by quite as keen
A sense of duty?
- 29 Poor wandering one!
Though thou hast surely strayed,
Take heart of grace,
Thy steps retrace,
Poor wandering one!
- 30 Take heart, fair days will shine;
Take any heart, take mine!
- 31 I am the very model of a modern Major-General.
- 32 I'm very good at integral and differential calculus;
I know the scientific names of beings animalculous.
- 33 When the foeman bares his steel,
Tarantara, tarantara!
We uncomfortable feel,
Tarantara.
- 34 When constabulary duty's to be done,
The policeman's lot is not a happy one.
- 35 When the enterprising burglar's not a-burgling.
- 36 When the coster's finished jumping on his mother—
He loves to lie a-basking in the sun.
- 37 No Englishman unmoved that statement hears,
Because, with all our faults, we love our House of
Peers.
- 38 Politics we bar,
They are not our bent;
On the whole we are
Not intelligent. *Princess Ida, 1*
- 39 Yet everybody says I'm such a disagreeable man!
And I can't think why!
- 40 To everybody's prejudice I know a thing or two;
I can tell a woman's age in half a minute—and I do!
- 41 Man is Nature's sole mistake!
- 42 My natural instinct teaches me
(And instinct is important, O!)
You're everything you ought to be,
And nothing that you oughtn't, O!

GILBERT—GLADSTONE

- 1 Oh, don't the days seem lank and long
When all goes right and nothing goes wrong,
And isn't your life extremely flat
With nothing whatever to grumble at!
Princess Ida, II
- 2 All baronets are bad. Ruddigore, I
- 3 I'll wager in their joy they kissed each other's cheek
(Which is what them furriners do). Ib.
- 4 You must stir it and stump it,
And blow your own trumpet,
Or trust me, you haven't a chance. Ib.
- 5 He combines the manners of a Marquis with the
morals of a Methodist. Ib.
- 6 When he's excited he uses language that would make
your hair curl. Ib.
- 7 For duty, duty must be done;
The rule applies to everyone. Ib.
- 8 For you are such a smart little craft—
Such a neat little, sweet little craft,
Such a bright little, tight little,
Slight little, light little,
Trim little, prim little craft! Ib. II
- 9 If a man can't forge his own will, whose will can he
forge? Ib.
- 10 Desperate deeds of derring do. Ib.
- 11 Some word that teems with hidden meaning—like
Basingstoke. Ib.
- 12 This particularly rapid, unintelligible patter
Isn't generally heard, and if it is it doesn't matter. Ib.
- 13 Time was when Love and I were well acquainted.
The Sorcerer, I
- 14 Forsaking even military men. Ib.
- 15 I was a pale young curate then. Ib.
- 16 Oh! My name is John Wellington Wells,
I'm a dealer in magic and spells. Ib.
- 17 If anyone anything lacks,
He'll find it all ready in stacks,
If he'll only look in
On the resident Djinn,
Number seventy, Simmery Axe! Ib.
- 18 Now for the tea of our host,
Now for the rollicking bun,
Now for the muffin and toast,
Now for the gay Sally Lunn! Ib.
- 19 So I fell in love with a rich attorney's
Elderly ugly daughter. Trial by Jury
- 20 She may very well pass for forty-three
In the dusk with a light behind her! Ib.
- 21 And many a burglar I've restored
To his friends and his relations. Ib.
- 22 For now I am a Judge,
And a good Judge too. Ib.
- 23 And a good job too! Ib.
- 24 Oh never, never, never, since I joined the human race,
Saw I so exquisitely fair a face. Ib.
- 25 Is life a boon?
If so, it must befall
That Death, whene'er he call,
Must call too soon. The Yeomen of the Guard, I
- 26 I have a song to sing O!
Sing me your song, O! The Yeomen of the Guard, I
- 27 It's a song of a merryman, moping mum,
Whose soul was sad, and whose glance was glum,
Who sipped no sup, and who craved no crumb,
As he sighed for the love of a ladye. Ib.
- 28 His pains were o'er, and he sighed no more,
For he lived in the love of a ladye! Ib.
- 29 The prisoner comes to meet his doom. Ib.
- 30 'Tis ever thus with simple folk—an accepted wit has
but to say 'Pass the mustard', and they roar their
ribs out! Ib. II

THOMAS GILLESPIE

1777-1844

- 31 An attitude, not only of defence, but defiance.
The Mountain Storm. (Wilson's Tales of the
Borders, No. 145.)
'Defence not defiance' became the motto of
the Volunteer Movement in 1859.

JAMES GILLRAY

1757-1815

- 32 Political Ravishment, or, The Old Lady of Thread-
needle Street in Danger. Title of Caricature, 1797

CHARLOTTE PERKINS STETSON GILMAN

1860-?

- 33 I do not want to be a fly!
I want to be a worm!
In This Our World. A Conservative

WILLIAM EWART GLADSTONE

1809-1898

- 34 You cannot fight against the future. Time is on our
side. Speech on the Reform Bill, 1866
- 35 [The Turks] one and all, bag and baggage, shall, I
hope, clear out from the province they have deso-
lated and profaned. Speech, House of Commons, 7 May 1877
- 36 Out of the range of practical politics.
Ib. at Dalkeith, 26 Nov. 1879
- 37 The resources of civilization are not yet exhausted.
Ib. Leeds, Speech at Banquet, 7 Oct. 1881
- 38 [The Irish Land League]. It is perfectly true that
these gentlemen wish to march through rapine to
disintegration and dismemberment of the Empire,
and, I am sorry to say, even to the placing of
different parts of the Empire in direct hostility
one with the other. Ib. Knowsley, 27 Oct. 1881
- 39 I would tell them of my own intention to keep my own
counsel . . . and I will venture to recommend them,
as an old Parliamentary hand, to do the same.
Ib. House of Commons, 21 Jan. 1886
- 40 All the world over, I will back the masses against the
classes. Ib. Liverpool, 28 June 1886
- 41 We are part of the community of Europe, and we must
do our duty as such. Ib. Carnarvon, 10 Apr. 1888

GLADSTONE—GOETHE

- 1 This is the negation of God erected into a system of Government.
First Letter to the Earl of Aberdeen on the State persecutions of the Neapolitan Government, § 8, 1851, p. 9, n.

- 2 The impregnable rock of Holy Scripture.
Title of Book, 1890

- 3 Throw his mind into the common stock.
Phrase. G. W. E. Russell, *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 33

HANNAH GLASSE

fl. 1747

- 4 Take your hare when it is cased. . . .
Art of Cookery
Usually misquoted as 'First catch your hare'.

WILLIAM HENRY, DUKE OF GLOUCESTER

1743-1805

- 5 Another damned, thick, square book! Always scribble, scribble, scribble! Eh! Mr. Gibbon?
Best's *Literary Memorials*. (Boswell's *Johnson*, vol. ii, p. 2, n.)

JOHN A. GLOVER-KIND

- 6 I Do Like To Be Beside the Seaside.
Title of song (1909)

ALFRED DENIS GODLEY

1856-1925

- 7 What asks the Bard? He prays for nought
But what the truly virtuous crave:
That is, the things he plainly ought
To have . . .
His taste in residence is plain:
No palaces his heart rejoice:
A cottage in a lane (Park Lane
For choice)—
Lyra Frivola, 'After Horace'
- 8 What is this that roareth thus?
Can it be a Motor Bus?
Yes, the smell and hideous hum
Indicat Motorem Bum
How shall wretches live like us
Cincti Bis Motoribus?
Domine, defende nos
Contra hos Motores Bos!
The Motor Bus. Letter to C.R.L.F., 10 Jan. 1914

HANNAH GODWIN

- 9 Good sense without vanity, a penetrating judgement without a disposition to satire, good nature and humility, with about as much religion as my William likes, struck me with a wish that she was my William's wife.
Letter of 29 June 1784 to her brother William, recommending Miss Gay. C. Kegan Paul, *William Godwin*, vol. i

WILLIAM GODWIN

1756-1836

- 10 The log was burning brightly,
'Twas a night that should banish all sin,
For the bells were ringing the Old Year out,
And the New Year in. *The Miner's Dream of Home*

HERMANN GOERING

1893-1946

- 11 Guns will make us powerful; butter will only make us fat.
Radio Broadcast, summer of 1936
- 12 When I hear anyone talk of Culture, I reach for my revolver.

JOHANN WOLFGANG VON GOETHE

1749-1832

- 13 Lord Byron ist nur groß, wenn er dichtet; sobald er reflektiert ist er ein Kind.
Lord Byron is only great as a poet; as soon as he reflects, he is a child.
Conversations with Eckermann, 18 Jan. 1825
- 14 Im übrigen ist es zuletzt die größte Kunst, sich zu beschränken und zu isolieren.
For the rest of it, the last and greatest art is to limit and isolate oneself. *Ib.* 20 Apr. 1825
- 15 Es irrt der Mensch, so lang er strebt.
Man errs, 'till his strife is over.
Faust, pt. i. *Prolog im Himmel*
- 16 Zwei Seelen wohnen, ach! in meiner Brust.
Two souls dwell, alas! in my breast.
Ib. Vor dem Thor
- 17 Ich bin der Geist der stets verneint.
I am the spirit that always denies.
Ib. Studierzimmer
- 18 Entbehren sollst Du! sollst entbehren!
Das ist der ewige Gesang.
Deny yourself! You must deny yourself!
That is the song that never ends. *Ib.*
- 19 Grau, teurer Freund, ist alle Theorie
Und grün des Lebens goldner Baum.
All theory, dear friend, is grey, but the golden tree of actual life springs ever green. *Ib.*
- 20 Meine Ruh' ist hin,
Mein Herz ist schwer.
My peace is gone,
My heart is heavy. *Ib. Gretchen am Spinnrad*
- 21 Die Tat ist alles, nicht der Ruhm.
The deed is everything, its repute nothing.
Ib. pt. ii. *Großer Vorhof*
- 22 Das Ewig-Weibliche zieht uns hinan.
That which is eternal in Woman lifts us above.
Ib. last line
- 23 Du musst herrschen und gewinnen,
Oder dienen und verlieren,
Leiden oder triumphiren
Amboss oder Hammer sein.
You must either conquer and rule or lose and serve,
suffer or triumph, and be the anvil or the hammer.
Der Gross-Cophia, Act ii

GOETHE—GOLDSMITH

- 1 Ein unnütz Leben ist ein früher Tod.
A useless life is an early death. *Iphigenie*, i. 2
- 2 Ich singe, wie der Vogel singt,
Der in den Zweigen wohnet.
I sing but as the bird there sings,
High in the treetops nesting. *Der Sänger*
- 3 Der Aberglaube ist die Poesie des Lebens.
Superstition is the poetry of life.
Sprüche in Prosa (1819), iii
- 4 Es bildet ein Talent sich in der Stille,
Sich ein Charakter in dem Strom der Welt.
Genius develops in quiet places,
Character out in the full current of human life.
Tasso, i. 2
- 5 Über allen Gipfeln
Ist Ruh'.
Over all the mountain tops is peace.
Wanderers Nachtlied
- 6 Kennst du das Land, wo die Zitronen blühn?
Im dunkeln Laub die Gold-Orangen glühn,
Ein sanfter Wind vom blauen Himmel weht,
Die Myrte still und hoch der Lorbeer steht—
Kennst du es wohl?
Dahin! Dahin!
Möcht ich mit dir, o mein Geliebter, ziehn!
Know you the land where the lemon-trees bloom?
In the dark foliage the gold oranges glow; a soft
wind hovers from the sky, the myrtle is still and
the laurel stands tall—do you know it well?
There, there, I would go, O my beloved, with
thee! *Wilhelm Meisters Lehrjahre*, III. i
- 7 Mehr Licht!
More light!
Attr. dying words. (Actually: 'Macht doch den
zweiten Fensterladen auch auf, damit mehr
Licht hereinkomme': 'Open the second shutter,
so that more light can come in.')
- 8 Ohne Hast, aber ohne Rast.
Without haste, but without rest. *Motto*
- OLIVER GOLDSMITH
1728-1774
- 9 For he who fights and runs away
May live to fight another day;
But he who is in battle slain
Can never rise and fight again.
Art of Poetry on a New Plan. Written by New-
bery, revised by Goldsmith
- 10 To the last moment of his breath
On hope the wretch relies;
And e'en the pang preceding death
Bids expectation rise.
Hope, like the gleaming taper's light,
Adorns and cheers our way;
And still, as darker grows the night,
Emits a brighter ray. *The Captivity*, II
- 11 A night-cap decked his brows instead of bay;
A cap by night—a stocking all the day!
Description of an Author's Bedchamber. In
Citizen of the World, letter 30. *The Author's*
Club (1760)
- 12 Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain.
The Deserted Village, l. 1
- 13 The bashful virgin's side-long looks of love,
The matron's glance that would those looks reprove.
Ib. l. 29
- 14 Ill fares the land, to hast'ning ills a prey,
Where wealth accumulates, and men decay;
Princes and lords may flourish, or may fade;
A breath can make them, as a breath has made;
But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,
When once destroy'd, can never be supplied.
A time there was, ere England's griefs began,
When every rood of ground maintain'd its man;
For him light labour spread her wholesome store,
Just gave what life requir'd, but gave no more;
His best companions, innocence and health;
And his best riches, ignorance of wealth. *Ib.* l. 51
- 15 How happy he who crowns in shades like these,
A youth of labour with an age of ease. *Ib.* l. 99
- 16 Bends to the grave with unperceiv'd decay,
While resignation gently slopes the way;
And, all his prospects bright'ning to the last,
His heaven commences ere the world be pass'd.
Ib. l. 109
- 17 The watchdog's voice that bay'd the whisp'ring wind,
And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind.
Ib. l. 121
- 18 A man he was to all the country dear,
And passing rich with forty pounds a year;
Remote from towns he ran his godly race,
Nor e'er had chang'd nor wished to change his place;
Unpractis'd he to fawn, or seek for power,
By doctrines fashion'd to the varying hour;
Far other aims his heart had learned to prize,
More skill'd to raise the wretched than to rise.
Ib. l. 141
- 19 He chid their wand'rings, but reliev'd their pain.
Ib. l. 150
- 20 The broken soldier, kindly bade to stay,
Sat by his fire, and talk'd the night away;
Wept o'er his wounds, or tales of sorrow done,
Shoulder'd his crutch, and show'd how fields were
won. *Ib.* l. 155
- 21 Careless their merits, or their faults to scan,
His pity gave ere charity began.
Thus to relieve the wretched was his pride,
And e'en his failings lean'd to Virtue's side.
But in his duty prompt at every call,
He watch'd and wept, he pray'd and felt, for all.
And, as a bird each fond endearment tries
To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the skies,
He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,
Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way.
Ib. l. 161
- 22 At church, with meek and unaffected grace,
His looks adorn'd the venerable place;
Truth from his lips prevail'd with double sway,
And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray.
Ib. l. 177
- 23 Even children follow'd with endearing wile,
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good man's smile.
Ib. l. 183

GOLDSMITH

- 1 A man severe he was, and stern to view;
I knew him well, and every truant knew;
Well had the boding tremblers learn'd to trace
The day's disasters in his morning face;
Full well they laugh'd with counterfeited glee,
At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;
Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
Convey'd the dismal tidings when he frown'd;
Yet he was kind; or if severe in aught,
The love he bore to learning was in fault.
The Deserted Village, l. 197
- 2 In arguing too, the parson own'd his skill,
For e'en though vanquish'd, he could argue still;
While words of learned length, and thund'ring sound
Amazed the gazing rustics rang'd around,
And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder grew,
That one small head could carry all he knew.
Ib. l. 211
- 3 The white-wash'd wall, the nicely sanded floor,
The varnish'd clock that click'd behind the door;
The chest contriv'd a double debt to pay,
A bed at night, a chest of drawers by day. *Ib.* l. 227
- 4 The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose.
Ib. l. 232
- 5 And, e'en while fashion's brightest arts decoy,
The heart distrusting asks, if this be joy. *Ib.* l. 263
- 6 How wide the limits stand
Between a splendid and a happy land. *Ib.* l. 267
- 7 Her modest looks the cottage might adorn,
Sweet as the primrose peeps beneath the thorn.
Ib. l. 329
- 8 In all the silent manliness of grief. *Ib.* l. 384
- 9 Thou source of all my bliss, and all my woe,
That found'st me poor at first, and keep'st me so.
Ib. l. 413
- 10 The fat was so white, and the lean was so ruddy.
The Haunch of Venison, l. 4
- 11 Turn, gentle Hermit of the dale,
And guide my lonely way,
To where yon taper cheers the vale
With hospitable ray.
Edwin and Angelina, or The Hermit
- 12 No flocks that range the valleys free
To slaughter I condemn.
Taught by the Power that pities me,
I learn to pity them. *Ib.*
- 13 Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long. *Ib.*
- 14 The sigh that rends thy constant heart,
Shall break thy Edwin's too. *Ib.*
- 15 The king himself has follow'd her,—
When she has walk'd before.
Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize
- 16 The doctor found, when she was dead,—
Her last disorder mortal. *Ib.*
- 17 Good people all, of every sort,
Give ear unto my song;
And if you find it wond'rous short,
It cannot hold you long.
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog
- 18 That still a godly race he ran,
Whene'er he went to pray *Ib.*
- 19 The naked every day he clad,
When he put on his clothes.
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog
- 20 And in that town a dog was found,
As many dogs there be,
Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and hound,
And curs of low degree. *Ib.*
- 21 The dog, to gain some private ends,
Went mad and bit the man. *Ib.*
- 22 And swore the dog had lost his wits,
To bite so good a man. *Ib.*
- 23 The man recover'd of the bite,
The dog it was that died. *Ib.*
- 24 Brutes never meet in bloody fray,
Nor cut each other's throats, for pay.
Logicians Refuted, l. 39
- 25 Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we see
Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltiness agree.
Retaliation, l. 11
- 26 Who mix'd reason with pleasure, and wisdom with
mirth:
If he had any faults, he has left us in doubt. [Dr.
Barnard, Dean of Derry.] *Ib.* l. 24
- 27 Here lies our good Edmund, whose genius was such,
We scarcely can praise it, or blame it too much;
Who, born for the Universe, narrow'd his mind,
And to party gave up what was meant for mankind.
Though fraught with all learning, yet straining his
throat
To persuade Tommy Townshend to lend him a vote;
Who, too deep for his hearers, still went on refining,
And thought of convincing, while they thought of
dining;
Though equal to all things, for all things unfit,
Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit.
[Edmund Burke.] *Ib.* l. 29
- 28 Too fond of the *right* to pursue the *expedient*.
[Edmund Burke.] *Ib.* l. 40
- 29 His conduct still right, with his argument wrong.
[William Burke.] *Ib.* l. 46
- 30 Here lies David Garrick, describe me, who can,
An abridgement of all that was pleasant in man.
Ib. l. 93
- 31 As a wit, if not first, in the very first line. [Garrick.]
Ib. l. 96
- 32 On the stage he was natural, simple, affecting;
'Twas only that when he was off he was acting.
[Garrick.] *Ib.* l. 101
- 33 He cast off his friends as a huntsman his pack,
For he knew when he pleas'd he could whistle them
back.
Of praise a mere glutton, he swallow'd what came,
And the puff of a dunce he mistook it for fame.
[Garrick.] *Ib.* l. 107
- 34 Here Reynolds is laid, and to tell you my mind,
He has not left a better or wiser behind:
His pencil was striking, resistless, and grand;
His manners were gentle, complying, and bland;
Still born to improve us in every part,
His pencil our faces, his manners our heart. *Ib.* l. 137
- 35 When they talk'd of their Raphaels, Correggios, and
stuff,
He shifted his trumpet, and only took snuff. [Rey-
nolds.] *Ib.* l. 145

GOLDSMITH

- 1 'Thou best-humour'd man with the worst-humour'd
 muse. [Whitefoord.] *Retaliation*, l. 174
- 2 Let schoolmasters puzzle their brain,
 With grammar, and nonsense, and learning,
 Good liquor, I stoutly maintain,
 Gives genius a better discerning.
 She Stoops to Conquer, l. i, song
- 3 Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow,
 Or by the lazy Scheldt, or wandering Po.
 The Traveller, l. 1
- 4 Where'er I roam, whatever realms to see,
 My heart untravell'd fondly turns to thee;
 Still to my brother turns with ceaseless pain,
 And drags at each remove a lengthening chain.
 Ib. l. 7
- 5 And learn the luxury of doing good. *Ib.* l. 22
- 6 These little things are great to little man. *Ib.* l. 42
- 7 Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam,
 His first, best country ever is, at home. *Ib.* l. 73
- 8 Where wealth and freedom reign, contentment fails,
 And honour sinks where commerce long prevails.
 Ib. l. 91
- 9 Man seems the only growth that dwindles here.
 Ib. l. 126
- 10 But winter ling'ring chills the lap of May. *Ib.* l. 172
- 11 At night returning, every labour sped,
 He sits him down the monarch of a shed;
 Smiles by his cheerful fire, and round surveys
 His children's looks, that brighten at the blaze;
 While his lov'd partner, boastful of her hoard,
 Displays her cleanly platter on the board. *Ib.* l. 191
- 12 They please, are pleas'd; they give to get esteem,
 Till, seeming bless'd, they grow to what they seem.
 Ib. l. 265
- 13 To men of other minds my fancy flies,
 Embosom'd in the deep where Holland lies.
 Methinks her patient sons before me stand,
 Where the broad ocean leans against the land.
 Ib. l. 282
- 14 Pride in their port, defiance in their eye,
 I see the lords of human kind pass by. *Ib.* l. 327
- 15 The land of scholars, and the nurse of arms.
 Ib. l. 356
- 16 Laws grind the poor, and rich men rule the law.
 Ib. l. 386
- 17 In every government, though terrors reign,
 Though tyrant kings, or tyrant laws restrain,
 How small, of all that human hearts endure,
 That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!
 Ib. l. 427
- 18 When lovely woman stoops to folly
 And finds too late that men betray,
 What charm can soothe her melancholy,
 What art can wash her guilt away?
 The only art her guilt to cover,
 To hide her shame from every eye,
 To give repentance to her lover,
 And wring his bosom—is to die.
 Song. From the Vicar of Wakefield, ch. 29
- 19 As writers become more numerous, it is natural for
 readers to become more indolent.
 The Bee, No. 175. *Upon Unfortunate Merit*
- 20 The volume of nature is the book of knowledge.
 Citizen of the World, letter 4
- 21 'The Republic of Letters' is a very common expres-
 sion among the Europeans. *Ib.* letter 20
- 22 He writes indexes to perfection. *Ib.* letter 29
- 23 To a philosopher no circumstance, however trifling,
 is too minute. *Ib.* letter 30
- 24 'Did I say so?' replied he coolly; 'to be sure, if I said
 so, it was so.' *Ib.* letter 54
- 25 Had Caesar or Cromwell exchanged countries, the
 one might have been a sergeant, and the other an
 exciseman. *Essays*, i. *Introductory Paper*
- 26 The true use of speech is not so much to express our
 wants as to conceal them. *Ib.* v. *The Use of Language*
- 27 Bacon, that great and hardy genius.
 Ib. xviii. *Travel in Asia*
- 28 Here's to the memory of Shakespeare, Falstaff, and
 all the merry men of East-cheap.
 Ib. xix. *At The Boar's Head Tavern*
- 29 I hate the French because they are all slaves, and wear
 wooden shoes. *Ib.* xxiv. *Distresses of a Common Soldier*
- 30 This same philosophy is a good horse in the stable,
 but an arrant jade on a journey.
 The Good-Natured Man, I
- 31 We must touch his weaknesses with a delicate hand.
 There are some faults so nearly allied to excellence,
 that we can scarce weed out the fault without
 eradicating the virtue. *Ib.*
- 32 All his faults are such that one loves him still the
 better for them. *Ib.*
- 33 I'm now no more than a mere lodger in my own
 house. *Ib.*
- 34 Friendship is a disinterested commerce between
 equals; love, an abject intercourse between tyrants
 and slaves. *Ib.*
- 35 Don't let us make imaginary evils, when you know
 we have so many real ones to encounter. *Ib.*
- 36 LEONTINE:
 An only son, sir, might expect more indulgence.
 CROAKER:
 An only father, Sir, might expect more obedience.
 Ib.
- 37 I am told he makes a very handsome corpse, and be-
 comes his coffin prodigiously. *Ib.*
- 38 Silence is become his mother tongue. *Ib.* II
- 39 All men have their faults; too much modesty is his.
 Ib.
- 40 You, that are going to be married, think things can
 never be done too fast; but we, that are old, and
 know what we are about, must elope methodically,
 madam. *Ib.*
- 41 She stoops to conquer. *Title of play*
- 42 In my time, the follies of the town crept slowly
 among us, but now they travel faster than a stage-
 coach. *She Stoops to Conquer*, I
- 43 I love every thing that's old; old friends, old times,
 old manners, old books, old wines. *Ib.*

GOLDSMITH—GOSCHEN

- 1 As for disappointing them I should not so much mind; but I can't abide to disappoint myself.
She Stoops to Conquer, 1
- 2 Is it one of my well-looking days, child? Am I in face to-day? *Ib.*
- 3 The very pink of perfection. *Ib.*
- 4 In a concatenation accordingly. *Ib.*
- 5 I'll be with you in the squeezing of a lemon. *Ib.*
- 6 It's a damned long, dark, boggy, dirty, dangerous way. *Ib.*
- 7 Your worship must not tell the story of Ould Grouse in the gun-room. I can't help laughing at that . . . We have laughed at that these twenty years. *Ib.* 11
- 8 This is Liberty-Hall, gentlemen. *Ib.*
- 9 The first blow is half the battle. *Ib.*
- 10 We are the boys
That fears no noise
Where the thundering cannons roar. *Ib.*
- 11 Was there ever such a cross-grained brute? *Ib.* 111
- 12 Women and music should never be dated. *Ib.*
- 13 As for murmurs, mother, we grumble a little now and then, to be sure. But there's no love lost between us. *Ib.* 14
- 14 A book may be amusing with numerous errors, or it may be very dull without a single absurdity.
The Vicar of Wakefield, advertisement
- 15 I was ever of opinion, that the honest man who married and brought up a large family, did more service than he who continued single and only talked of population. *Ib.* ch. 1
- 16 I chose my wife, as she did her wedding gown, not for a fine glossy surface, but such qualities as would wear well. *Ib.*
- 17 All our adventures were by the fire-side, and all our migrations from the blue bed to the brown. *Ib.*
- 18 A mutilated courtesy. *Ib.*
- 19 The virtue which requires to be ever guarded is scarcely worth the sentinel. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 20 I find you want me to furnish you with argument and intellects too. No, Sir, there I protest you are too hard for me. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 21 'Very well,' cried I, 'that's a good girl, I find you are perfectly qualified for making converts, and so go help your mother to make the gooseberry-pie.' *Ib.*
- 22 By the living jingo, she was all of a muck of sweat. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 23 With other fashionable topics, such as pictures, taste, Shakespeare, and the musical glasses. *Ib.*
- 24 Mr. Burchell . . . at the conclusion of every sentence would cry out 'Fudge!'—an expression which displeased us all. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 25 Conscience is a coward, and those faults it has not strength enough to prevent it seldom has justice enough to accuse. *Ib.* ch. 13
- 26 It seemed to me pretty plain, that they had more of love than matrimony in them. *Ib.* ch. 16
- 27 There is no arguing with Johnson; for when his pistol misses fire, he knocks you down with the butt end of it.
Remark. Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, 26 Oct. 1769
- 28 As I take my shoes from the shoemaker, and my coat from the tailor, so I take my religion from the priest.
Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, 9 Apr. 1773
- 29 [To Johnson who was laughing when he said that the little fishes in a proposed fable should talk like little fishes.]
Why, Dr. Johnson, this is not so easy as you seem to think; for if you were to make little fishes talk, they would talk like whales.
Ib. 27 Apr. 1773
- 30 [To Boswell, for talking of Johnson as entitled to the honour of unquestionable superiority.]
Sir, you are for making a monarchy of what should be a republic. *Ib.* 7 May 1773
- 31 [To Boswell, of Johnson.]
Is he like Burke, who winds into a subject like a serpent? *Ib.* 10 May 1773
- 32 He [Johnson] has nothing of the bear but his skin.
Ib. ii. 66 (Birkbeck Hill edn.)

SAMUEL GOLDWYN

1882—

- 33 In two words: im-possible.
Quoted in Alva Johnson: The Great Goldwyn

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON

1833–1870

- 34 Question not, but live and labour
Till yon goal be won,
Helping every feeble neighbour,
Seeking help from none;
Life is mostly froth and bubble,
Two things stand like stone,
Kindness in another's trouble,
Courage in your own.
Ye Wearie Wayfarer, Fytte 8

SIR THOMAS EDWARD GORDON

1832–1914

- 35 The roof of the world. *Title of a book*, 1876

EVA GORE-BOOTH

1872–1926

- 36 The little waves of Breffny go stumbling through my soul.
Poems. The Little Waves of Breffny

GEORGE JOACHIM, FIRST VISCOUNT GOSCHEN

1831–1907

- 37 I have the courage of my opinions, but I have not the temerity to give a political blank cheque to Lord Salisbury. *Speech, House of Commons*, 19 Feb. 1884
- 38 If so we shall make our wills and do our duty.
Speech, 14 Apr. 1886
- 39 We have stood alone in that which is called isolation—our splendid isolation, as one of our colonial friends was good enough to call it. [See G. E. Foster.]
Speech at Lewes, 26 Feb. 1896

GOSSE—GRANT

SIR EDMUND GOSSE

1849-1928

- 1 Papa, don't tell me that she's a Paedobaptist?
Father and Son, ch. 10

REV. EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN

1818-1897

- 2 Let the scintillations of your wit be like the coruscations of summer lightning, lambent but innocuous.
Sermon at Rugby. Rev. W. Tuckwell, *Reminiscences of Oxford* (2nd ed., 1907), p. 272

JOHN GOWER

1325?-1408

- 3 It hath and schal ben evermor
That love is maister wher he wile.
Confessio Amantis, prologue, l. 34

RICHARD GRAFTON

?-1572?

- 4 Thirty days hath November,
April, June, and September,
February hath twenty-eight alone,
And all the rest have thirty-one.
Abridgement of the Chronicles of England (1570),
introductory matter, sig. 1 ¶ j. b

CHARLES GRAHAM

- 5 Two little girls in blue, lad,
Two little girls in blue,
They were sisters, we were brothers,
And learned to love the two.
Two Little Girls In Blue

HARRY GRAHAM

1874-1936

- 6 Auntie, did you feel no pain
Falling from that apple-tree?
Would you do it, please, again?
Cos my friend here didn't see.
Ruthless Rhymes for Heartless Homes. Appreciation
- 7 O'er the rugged mountain's brow
Clara threw the twins she nursed,
And remarked, 'I wonder now
Which will reach the bottom first?'
Ib. Calculating Clara
- 8 Aunt Jane observed, the second time
She tumbled off a bus,
The step is short from the Sublime
To the Ridiculous. *Ib. Equanimity*
- 9 'There's been an accident!' they said,
'Your servant's cut in half; he's dead!'
'Indeed!' said Mr. Jones, 'and please
Send me the half that's got my keys.' *Ib. Mr. Jones*
- 10 Philip, fozzling with his cleek,
Drove his ball through Helen's cheek;
Sad they bore her corpse away,
Seven up and six to play. *Ib. Philip*

- 11 Billy, in one of his nice new sashes,
Fell in the fire and was burnt to ashes;
Now, although the room grows chilly,
I haven't the heart to poke poor Billy.
Ruthless Rhymes. Tender-Heartedness

ROBERT CUNNINGHAME-GRAHAM

1735-1797

- 12 If doughty deeds my lady please,
Right soon I'll mount my steed.
If Doughty Deeds My Lady Please, or O Tell Me How To Woo Thee
- 13 For you alone I ride the ring. *Ib.*

JAMES GRAHAME

1765-1811

- 14 Hail, Sabbath! thee I hail, the poor man's day.
The Sabbath, l. 29

KENNETH GRAHAME

1859-1932

- 15 'Aunt Maria flung herself on him [the curate]. "O Mr. Hodgitts!" I heard her cry, "you are brave! for my sake do not be rash!" He was not rash.'
The Golden Age, 'The Burglars'
- 16 Believe me, my young friend, there is *nothing*—
absolutely nothing—half so much worth doing as
simply messing about in boats.
The Wind in the Willows, ch. 1
- 17 The clever men at Oxford
Know all that there is to be knowed.
But they none of them know one half as much
As intelligent Mr. Toad. *Ib. ch. x*

JAMES GRAINGER

1721?-1766

- 18 What is fame? an empty bubble;
Gold? a transient, shining trouble. *Solitude*, l. 96
- 19 Now, Muse, let's sing of rats.
The Sugar Cane. MS. quoted in Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, 21 March 1776. The passage was not printed

SIR ROBERT GRANT

1779-1838

- 20 The Ancient of Days,
Pavilioned in splendour,
And girded with praise.
Bickersteth's Church Psalmody. O Worship the King
- 21 His chariots of wrath The deep thunder clouds form,
And dark is his path On the wings of the storm. *Ib.*
- 22 Frail children of dust,
And feeble as frail. *Ib.*

ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT

1822-1885

- 23 I know no method to secure the repeal of bad or obnoxious laws so effective as their stringent execution. *Inaugural Address, 4 Mar. 1869*

GRANT—GRAY

- 1 I purpose to fight it out on this line, if it takes all summer.

Dispatch to Washington, From Head-Quarters in the Field, 11 May 1864

- 2 Let no guilty man escape, if it can be avoided. . . .
No personal considerations should stand in the way of performing a public duty.

Indorsement of a Letter relating to the Whiskey Ring, 29 July 1875

- 3 Let us have peace.

Letter of Acceptance of Nomination, 29 May 1868

- 4 No terms except unconditional and immediate surrender can be accepted. I propose to move immediately upon your works.

To Simon Bolivar Buckner, whom he was besieging in Fort Donelson, 16 Feb. 1862

GEORGE GRANVILLE, BARON LANSDOWNE

1667-1735

- 5 I'll be this abject thing no more;
Love, give me back my heart again.

Adieu l'Amour

- 6 Who to a woman trusts his peace of mind,
Trusts a frail bark, with a tempestuous wind.

The British Enchanters, II. i

- 7 Of all the plagues with which the world is curst,
Of every ill, a woman is the worst.

Ib.

- 8 Marriage the happiest bond of love might be,
If hands were only joined when hearts agree.

Ib. v. i

- 9 O Love! thou bane of the most generous souls!
Thou doubtful pleasure, and thou certain pain.

Heroic Love, II. i

- 10 'Tis the talk, and not the intrigue, that's the crime.

The She Gallants, III. i

- 11 Cowards in scarlet pass for men of war.

Ib. v.

- 12 Whimsey, not reason, is the female guide.

The Vision, I. 81

ALFRED PERCEVAL GRAVES

1846-1931

- 13 Of priests we can offer a charmin' variety,
Far renowned for larnin' and piety.

Father O'Flynn

- 14 Powerfulest preacher and tindererest teacher
And kindest creature in ould Donegal.

Ib.

- 15 Checkin' the crazy ones, coaxin' onaisy ones,
Liftin' the lazy ones on wid the stick.

Ib.

JOHN WOODCOCK GRAVES

1795-1886

- 16 D'ye ken John Peel with his coat so gray?
D'ye ken John Peel at the break of the day?
D'ye ken John Peel when he's far far away
With his hounds and his horn in the morning?
'Twas the sound of his horn called me from my bed,
And the cry of his hounds has me oft-times led;
For Peel's view-hollo would waken the dead,
Or a fox from his lair in the morning.

John Peel

[229]

ROBERT GRAVES

1895-

- 17 Goodbye to all that.

Title of book

THOMAS GRAY

1716-1771

- 18 The social smile, the sympathetic tear.

Alliance of Education and Government, I. 37

- 19 When love could teach a monarch to be wise,
And gospel-light first dawn'd from Bullen's eyes.

Ib. I. 108

- 20 Ruin seize thee, ruthless King!

Confusion on thy banners wait,

Tho' fann'd by Conquest's crimson wing

They mock the air with idle state. *The Bard, I. i*

- 21 To high-born Hoel's harp, or soft Llewellyn's lay.

Ib. ii

- 22 Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding-sheet of Edward's race.

Give ample room, and verge enough

The characters of hell to trace.

Ib. II. i

- 23 Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,

While proudly riding o'er the azure realm

In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes,

Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm;

Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's sway,

That, hush'd in grim repose, expects his evening prey. *Ib. ii*

- 24 Ye towers of Julius, London's lasting shame,

With many a foul and midnight murder fed. *Ib. iii*

- 25 Visions of glory, spare my aching sight,

Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul! *Ib. III. i*

- 26 And Truth severe, by fairy Fiction drest.

Ib. ii

- 27 Now my weary lips I close;

Leave me, leave me to repose! *Descent of Odin, I. 71*

- 28 The curfew tolls the knell of parting day,

The lowing herd wind slowly o'er the lea,

The ploughman homeward plods his weary way,

And leaves the world to darkness and to me.

Now fades the glimmering landscape on the sight,

And all the air a solemn stillness holds,

Save where the beetle wheels his droning flight,

And drowsy tinklings lull the distant folds.

Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, i-ii

- 29 Save that from yonder ivy-mantled tow'r,

The moping owl does to the moon complain.

Ib. iii

- 30 Each in his narrow cell for ever laid,

The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep. *Ib. iv*

- 31 The breezy call of incense-breathing Morn,

The swallow twitt'ring from the straw-built shed,

The cock's shrill clarion, or the echoing horn,

No more shall rouse them from their lowly bed.

For them no more the blazing hearth shall burn,

Or busy housewife ply her evening care:

No children run to lisp their sire's return,

Or climb his knees the envied kiss to share.

Ib. v-vi

GRAY

- 1 Let not ambition mock their useful toil,
Their homely joys, and destiny obscure;
Nor grandeur hear with a disdainful smile,
The short and simple annals of the poor.
The boast of heraldry, the pomp of pow'r,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Awaits alike th' inevitable hour,
The paths of glory lead but to the grave.
Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, viii-ix
- 2 Where thro' the long-drawn aisle and fretted vault
The pealing anthem swells the note of praise. *Ib. x*
- 3 Can storied urn or animated bust
Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?
Can honour's voice provoke the silent dust,
Or flatt'ry soothe the dull cold ear of death? *Ib. xi*
- 4 Hands, that the rod of empire might have sway'd,
Or wak'd to ecstasy the living lyre. *Ib. xii*
- 5 But knowledge to their eyes her ample page
Rich with the spoils of time did ne'er unroll;
Chill penury repress'd their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the soul.
Full many a gem of purest ray serene,
The dark unfathom'd caves of ocean bear:
Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,
And waste its sweetness on the desert air.
Some village-Hampden, that with dauntless breast
The little tyrant of his fields withstood;
Some mute inglorious Milton here may rest,
Some Cromwell guiltless of his country's blood.
Th' applause of list'ning senates to command,
The threats of pain and ruin to despise,
To scatter plenty o'er a smiling land,
And read their hist'ry in a nation's eyes. *Ib. xiii-xvi*
- 6 Forbad to wade through slaughter to a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind. *Ib. xvii*
- 7 Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife,
Their sober wishes never learn'd to stray;
Along the cool sequester'd vale of life
They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.
Yet ev'n these bones from insult to protect
Some frail memorial still erected nigh,
With uncouth rhymes and shapeless sculpture deck'd,
Implores the passing tribute of a sigh. *Ib. xix-xx*
- 8 And many a holy text around she strews,
That teach the rustic moralist to die. *Ib. xxi*
- 9 For who to dumb Forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing anxious being e'er resign'd,
Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
Nor cast one longing ling'ring look behind?
On some fond breast the parting soul relies,
Some pious drops the closing eye requires;
Ev'n from the tomb the voice of Nature cries,
Ev'n in our ashes live their wonted fires. *Ib. xxii-xxiii*
- 10 Mindful of th' unhonour'd dead. *Ib. xxiv*
- 11 Brushing with hasty steps the dews away
To meet the sun upon the upland lawn. *Ib. xxv*
- 12 His listless length at noontide would he stretch,
And pore upon the brook that babbles by. *Ib. xxvi*
- 13 Here rests his head upon the lap of Earth
A youth to fortune and to fame unknown.
Fair Science frown'd not on his humble birth,
And Melancholy mark'd him for her own.
Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere,
Heav'n did a recompense as largely send:
He gave to Mis'ry all he had, a tear,
He gain'd from Heav'n ('twas all he wish'd) a friend.
No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread abode,
(There they alike in trembling hope repose),
The bosom of his Father and his God.
Elegy written in a Country Churchyard, xxx-xxxii
- 14 Iron-sleet of arrowy shower
Hurttles in the darken'd air. *The Fatal Sisters*
- 15 Daughter of Jove, relentless power,
Thou tamer of the human breast,
Whose iron scourge and tort'ring hour
The bad affright, afflict the best. *Hymn to Adversity, l. 1*
- 16 What sorrow was, thou bad'st her know,
And from her own, she learn'd to melt at others' woe. *Ib. l. 15*
- 17 And leave us leisure to be good. *Ib. l. 20*
- 18 Rich windows that exclude the light,
And passages, that lead to nothing. *A Long Story, ii*
- 19 Full oft within the spacious walls,
When he had fifty winters o'er him,
My grave Lord-Keeper led the brawls;
The Seal, and Maces, danc'd before him. *Ib. iii*
- 20 What female heart can gold despise?
What cat's averse to fish?
Ode on the Death of a Favourite Cat
- 21 A fav'rite has no friend! *Ib.*
- 22 Not all that tempts your wand'ring eyes
And heedless hearts, is lawful prize;
Nor all, that glisters, gold. *Ib.*
- 23 Ye distant spires, ye antique towers,
That crown the wat'ry glade.
Ode on a Distant Prospect of Eton College, l. 1
- 24 Urge the flying ball. *Ib. l. 30*
- 25 Still as they run they look behind,
They hear a voice in every wind,
And snatch a fearful joy. *Ib. l. 38*
- 26 Alas, regardless of their doom,
The little victims play!
No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond to-day. *Ib. l. 51*
- 27 Ah, tell them, they are men. *Ib. l. 60*
- 28 Grim-visag'd comfortless Despair. *Ib. l. 69*
- 29 Slow-consuming Age. *Ib. l. 90*
- 30 To each his suff'rings: all are men,
Condemn'd alike to groan;
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own.
Yet ah! why should they know their fate?
Since sorrow never comes too late,
And happiness too swiftly flies.
Thought would destroy their paradise.
No more; where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise. *Ib. l. 91*

GRAY—GREENE

- 1 Hence, avault ('tis holy ground)
Comus, and his midnight-crew.
Ode for Music, or Installation Ode, l. 1
- 2 Servitude that hugs her chain. *Ib. l. 6*
- 3 There sit the sainted sage, the bard divine,
The few, whom genius gave to shine
Thro' every unborn age, and undiscover'd clime.
Ib. l. 15
- 4 Their tears, their little triumphs o'er,
Their human passions now no more. *Ib. l. 48*
- 5 The meanest flowret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, and skies,
To him are opening paradise.
Ode. On the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude, l. 49.
- 6 The Attic warbler pours her throat,
Responsive to the cuckoo's note.
Ode on the Spring, l. 5
- 7 How vain the ardour of the crowd,
How low, how little are the proud,
How indigent the great! *Ib. l. 18*
- 8 Contemplation's sober eye. *Ib. l. 31*
- 9 The bloom of young desire and purple light of love.
The Progress of Poesy, i. 3
- 10 Nature's darling. [Shakespeare.] *Ib. iii. 1*
- 11 The dauntless child
Stretched forth his little arms, and smiled.
[Shakespeare.] *Ib.*
- 12 Or ope the sacred source of sympathetic tears. *Ib.*
- 13 Nor second he, that rode sublime
Upon the seraph-wings of ecstasy,
The secrets of th' abyss to spy.
He pass'd the flaming bounds of place and time:
The living throne, the sapphire-blaze,
Where angels tremble, while they gaze,
He saw; but blasted with excess of light,
Closed his eyes in endless night. [Milton.] *Ib. iii. 2*
- 14 Two coursers of ethereal race,
With necks in thunder clothed, and long-resounding
pace. *Ib.*
- 15 Bright-eyed Fancy, hovering o'er,
Scatters from her pictured urn
Thoughts, that breathe, and words, that burn. *Ib. 3*
- 16 Beyond the limits of a vulgar fate,
Beneath the good how far—but far above the great.
Ib.
- 17 Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to importune,
He had not the method of making a fortune.
Sketch of his own Character
- 18 To warm their little loves the birds complain.
Sonnet on the Death of Richard West
- 19 And weep the more because I weep in vain. *Ib.*
- 20 Now as the paradisaical pleasures of the Mahometans
consist in playing upon the flute and lying with
Houris, be mine to read eternal new romances of
Marivaux and Crebillon.
Letters. 103, To West [8] Apr., [1742]
- 21 The language of the age is never the language of
poetry, except among the French, whose verse,
where the thought or image does not support it,
differs in nothing from prose. *Ib.*

- 22 It has been usual to catch a mouse or two (for form's
sake) in public once a year. [On refusing the
Laureateship.] *Letter. 259, To Mason, 19 Dec. 1757*
- 23 Any fool may write a most valuable book by chance,
if he will only tell us what he heard and saw
with veracity. *Ib. 475, To Walpole, 25 Feb. 1768*
- 24 I shall be but a shrimp of an author.
*Ib. (Seventeen years after the publication of An
Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard)*

MATTHEW GREEN

1696-1737

- 25 I live by pulling off the hat.
On Barclay's Apology, l. 84
- 26 They politics like ours profess,
The greater prey upon the less. *The Grotto, l. 69*
- 27 Fling but a stone, the giant dies.
Laugh and be well. *The Spleen, l. 92*
- 28 Or to some coffee-house I stray,
For news, the manna of a day,
And from the hipp'd discourses gather
That politics go by the weather. *Ib. l. 168*
- 29 Experience joined with common sense,
To mortals is a providence. *Ib. l. 312*
- 30 Who their ill-tasted, home-brewed prayer
To the State's mellow forms prefer. *Ib. l. 336*
- 31 By happy alchemy of mind
They turn to pleasure all they find. *Ib. l. 610*

ROBERT GREENE

1560?-1592

- 32 A noble mind disdains to hide his head,
And let his foes triumph in his overthrow.
Alphonso, King of Aragon, 1
- 33 Cupid abroad was lated in the night,
His wings were wet with ranging in the rain.
Sonnet: Cupid Abroad was Lated
- 34 Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay. *Title of play*
- 35 Hangs in the uncertain balance of proud time.
Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay, III. i
- 36 Sweet Adon, darest not glance thine eye
N'oserez vous, mon bel ami?
Upon thy Venus that must die?
Je vous en prie, pity me:
N'oserez vous, mon bel, mon bel,
N'oserez vous, mon bel ami? *Infida's Song*
- 37 Ah! were she pitiful as she is fair,
Or but as mild as she is seeming so.
Dorastus in Praise of Fawnia. Pandosto, ed. 1694
- 38 O glorious sun, imagine me the west!
Shine in my arms, and set thou in my breast! *Ib.*
- 39 Love in my bosom like a bee
Doth suck his sweet;
Now with his wings he plays with me,
Now with his feet.
Within mine eyes he makes his nest,
His bed amid my tender breast;
My kisses are his daily feast,
And yet he robs me of my rest.
Ah, wanton, will ye? *Rosalind's Madrigal*

- 1 Like to Diana in her summer weed,
Girt with a crimson robe of brightest dye,
Goes fair Samela.
Whiter than be the flocks that straggling feed,
When washed by Arethusa's fount they lie,
Is fair Samela. *Samela*

- 2 Weep not, my wanton, smile upon my knee;
When thou art old there's grief enough for thee.
Mother's wag, pretty boy,
Father's sorrow, father's joy.
When thy father first did see
Such a boy by him and me,
He was glad, I was woe:
Fortune changed made him so,
When he left his pretty boy,
Last his sorrow, first his joy. *Sephestia's Song*

- 3 The wanton smiled, father wept;
Mother cried, baby leapt;
More he crowed, more we cried;
Nature could not sorrow hide.
He must go, he must kiss
Child and mother, baby bliss;
For he left his pretty boy,
Father's sorrow, father's joy. *Ib.*

- 4 The swain did woo, she was nice,
Following fashion nayed him twice.
The Shepherd's Ode

- 5 Ah! what is love! It is a pretty thing,
As sweet unto a shepherd as a king,
And sweeter too;
For kings have cares that wait upon a crown,
And cares can make the sweetest love to frown.
Ah then, ah then,
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,
What lady would not love a shepherd swain?
The Shepherd's Wife's Song

- 6 For there is an upstart crow, beautified with our
feathers, that with his tiger's heart wrapped in a
player's hide, supposes he is as well able to bum-
bast out a blank verse as the best of you; and
being an absolute *Iohannes fac totum*, is in his
own conceit the only Shake-scene in a country.
*The Groatworth of Wit Bought with a Million
of Repentance*

GREGORY I

540-604

- 7 Quasi quidam quippe est fluvius, ut ita dixerim,
planus et altus, in quo et agnus ambulet et elephas
natet.
This is as it were a river, if I may so use the expres-
sion, in which a lamb may walk and an elephant
may swim.

Moralia in Job. Epistola Miseria, ch. 4

- 8 Responsum est, quod Angli vocarentur. At ille:
'Bene,' inquit; 'nam et angelicam habent faciem, et
tales angelorum in caelis decet esse coheredes.'

They answered that they were called Angles. 'It
is well,' he said, 'for they have the faces of
angels, and such should be the co-heirs of the
angels in heaven.'

Traditionally quoted: 'Non Angli sed Angeli.'
Bede, *Historia Ecclesiastica*, II. i

GREGORY VII

1020-1085

- 9 Dilexi iustitiam et odi iniquitatem, propterea morior
in exilio.
I have loved justice and hated iniquity: therefore
I die in exile. *Bowden, Life*, iii, ch. 20

STEPHEN GRELLET

1773-1855

- 10 I expect to pass through this world but once; any
good thing therefore that I can do, or any kindness
that I can show to any fellow-creature, let me do it
now; let me not defer or neglect it, for I shall not
pass this way again.
*Attr. 'Treasure Trove', collected by John o'
London, 1925. Many other claimants to author-
ship*

FULKE GREVILLE, FIRST BARON BROOKE

1554-1628

- 11 More than most fair, full of that heavenly fire,
Kindled above to show the Maker's glory;
Beauty's first-born, in whom all powers conspire
To write the Graces' life, and Muses' story:
If in my heart all saints else be defaced,
Honour the shrine, where you alone are placed.
Calica, sonnet iii

- 12 Fire and people do in this agree,
They both good servants, both ill masters be.
Inquisition upon Fame, lxvii

- 13 Do what you can: mine shall subsist by me:
I am the measure of Felicity.
Mustapha. Chorus Tertius, Eternity

- 14 Oh wearisome condition of humanity!
Born under one law, to another bound.
Mustapha, v. iv

- 15 Silence augmenteth grief, writing increaseth rage,
Stal'd are my thoughts, which loved and lost, the
wonder of our age,
Yet quick'ned now with fire, though dead with frost
ere now,
Enraged I write, I know not what: dead, quick, I
know not how.

Elegy on the Death of Sir Philip Sidney

- 16 Fulke Greville, Servant to Queen Elizabeth, Coun-
cillor to King James, and Friend to Sir Philip
Sidney.

*Epitaph Written for Himself, on his Monument in
Warwick*

EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY OF FALLODON

1862-1933

- 17 The British Army should be a projectile to be fired
by the British Navy. *Lord Fisher, Memories*, ch. i

- 18 The lamps are going out all over Europe; we shall
not see them lit again in our lifetime.
3 Aug. 1914. *Twenty-Five Years*, vol. ii, ch. 18

GERALD GRIFFIN

1803-1840

- 19 I knew a gentle maid,
Flower of the hazel glade,—
Eileen Aroon. Eileen Aroon

GRIFFIN—HALE

- 1 Dear were her charms to me,
 Dearer her laughter free,
 Dearest her constancy,—
 Eileen Aroon! *Eileen Aroon*

NICHOLAS GRIMALD

1519-1562

- 2 Of all the heavenly gifts that mortal men commend,
 What trusty treasure in the world can countervail a
 friend? *Of Friendship*
- 3 In working well, if travail you sustain,
 Into the wind shall lightly pass the pain;
 But of the deed the glory shall remain,
 And cause your name with worthy wights to reign.
 In working wrong, if pleasure you attain,
 The pleasure soon shall fade, and void as vain;
 But of the deed throughout the life the shame
 Endures, defacing you with foul defame.
Musonius the Philosopher's Saying

GEORGE GROSSMITH

1847-1912

and

WALTER WEEDON GROSSMITH

1854-1919

- 4 What's the good of a home if you are never in it?
The Diary of a Nobody, ch. 1
- 5 I . . . recognized her as a woman who used to work
 years ago for my old aunt at Clapham. It only
 shows how small the world is. *Ib.* ch. 2
- 6 He [Gowing] suggested we should play 'Cutlets', a
 game we never heard of. He sat on a chair, and
 asked Carrie to sit on his lap, an invitation which
 dear Carrie rightly declined. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 7 One, two, three; go! Have you an estate in Green-
 land? *Ib.* ch. 10
- 8 That's right. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 9 Without an original there can be no imitation. *Ib.*
- 10 I left the room with silent dignity, but caught my
 foot in the mat. *Ib.* ch. 12
- 11 I am a poor man, but I would gladly give ten shillings
 to find out who sent me the insulting Christmas
 card I received this morning. *Ib.* ch. 13
- 12 What's the matter with Gladstone? He's all right.
Ib. ch. 17

PHILIP GUEDALLA

1889-1944

- 13 The little ships, the unforgetten Homeric catalogue
 of *Mary Jane* and *Peggy IV*, of *Folkestone Belle*,
Boy Billy, and *Ethel Maud*, of *Lady Haig* and
Skylark . . . the little ships of England brought the
 Army home.
Mr. Churchill. [Evacuation of Dunkirk.]
- 14 The work of Henry James has always seemed
 divisible by a simple dynastic arrangement into
 three reigns: James I, James II, and the Old Pre-
 tender.
Collected Essays, vol. iv. *Men of Letters: Mr.*
Henry James

YVETTE GUILBERT

- 15 Linger longer Lucy,
 Linger longer Lou.

Song

TEXAS GUINAN

1884-1933

- 16 Fifty million Frenchmen can't be wrong.
Attr. New York World-Telegram, 21 Mar. 1931

DOROTHY FRANCES GURNEY

1858-1932

- 17 The kiss of the sun for pardon,
 The song of the birds for mirth,
 One is nearer God's Heart in a garden
 Than anywhere else on earth. *God's Garden*
- 18 O perfect Love, all human thought transcending,
 Lowly we kneel in prayer before Thy throne.
Hymn. O Perfect Love

HADRIAN

A.D. 76-138

- 19 Animula vagula blandula,
 Hospes comesque corporis,
 Quae nunc abibis in loca
 Pallidula rigida nudula,
 Nec ut soles dabis iocos!

Little soul, wandering, pleasant, guest and com-
 panion of the body, into what places wilt thou
 now go, pale, stiff, naked, nor wilt thou play any
 longer as thou art wont.

Duff, *Minor Latin Poems* (Loeb, 1934), 445

DOUGLAS HAIG, EARL HAIG

1861-1928

- 20 Every position must be held to the last man: there
 must be no retirement. With our backs to the wall,
 and believing in the justice of our cause, each one
 of us must fight on to the end.
Order to the British Troops, 12 Apr. 1918. *The*
Times, 13 Apr.

RICHARD BURDON HALDANE, VISCOUNT

HALDANE

1856-1928

- 21 I had gone to Germany too often, and had read her
 literature too much, not to give ground to narrow-
 minded people to say that Germany was my
 'spiritual home'. *An Autobiography*, p. 285

SIR MATTHEW HALE

1609-1676

- 22 Christianity is part of the Common Law of England.
Historia Placitorum Coronae (1736). Also in
Blackstone's Commentaries on the Laws of
England, iv, 1765

SARAH JOSEPHA HALE

1788-1879

- 23 Mary had a little lamb,
 Its fleece was white as snow,
 And everywhere that Mary went
 The lamb was sure to go.

HALE—HAMILTON

'What makes the lamb love Mary so?'
The eager children cry.
'Oh, Mary loves the lamb, you know,'
The teacher did reply.

Poems for Our Children. Mary's Little Lamb

THOMAS CHANDLER HALIBURTON

1796-1865

- 1 I want you to see Peel, Stanley, Graham, Shiel,
Russell, Macaulay, Old Joe, and so on. These men
are all upper crust here.

Sam Slick in England, ch. 24

GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUIS OF HALIFAX

1633-1695

- 2 Love is a passion that hath friends in the garrison.
Advice to a Daughter: Behaviour and Conver-
sation

- 3 This innocent word 'Trimmer' signifies no more than
this, that if men are together in a boat, and one part
of the company would weigh it down on one side,
another would make it lean as much to the contrary.

Character of a Trimmer, preface

- 4 He would rather die, than see a piece of English grass
trampled down by a foreign Trespasser.

Character of a Trimmer

- 5 Men are not hanged for stealing horses, but that
horses may not be stolen.

Political Thoughts and Reflections: Of Punish-
ment

- 6 To the question, What shall we do to be saved in this
World? there is no other answer but this, Look to
your Moat. *A Rough Draft of a New Model at Sea*

CHARLES SPRAGUE HALL

fl. 1860

- 7 John Brown's body lies a mould'ring in the grave,
His soul is marching on!

John Brown's Body. Nicholas Smith's *Stories of*
Great National Songs

BISHOP JOSEPH HALL

1574-1656

- 8 Ah me! how seldom see we sons succeed
Their fathers' praise, in prowess and great deed.

Satires, bk. iv, no. 3

- 9 I first adventure, follow me who list
And be the second English satirist.

Virgidemiae, Prologue

- 10 Perfection is the child of Time.

Works (1625), p. 670

- 11 All his dealings are square, and above the board.

Virtues and Vices (1608), bk. 1, p. 15

OWEN HALL [JAMES DAVIS]

d. 1907

- 12 Tell me, pretty maiden, are there any more at home
like you?

Florodora. Act II

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK

1790-1867

- 13 Forever, float that standard sheet!
Where breathes the foe but falls before us,
With Freedom's soil beneath our feet,
And Freedom's banner streaming o'er us?

The American Flag

Attr. also to Joseph Rodman Drake, 1795-
1820.

- 14 They love their land because it is their own,
And scorn to give aught other reason why;
Would shake hands with a king upon his throne,
And think it kindness to his Majesty. *Connecticut*

- 15 Green be the turf above thee,
Friend of my better days!
None knew thee but to love thee,
Nor named thee but to praise.

On the Death of J. R. Drake

- 16 Come to the bridal-chamber, Death!
Come to the mother's, when she feels,
For the first time, her first-born's breath.

Marco Bozzaris

FRIEDRICH HALM [FRANZ VON MÜNCH-BELLINGHAUSEN]

1806-1871

- 17 Mein Herz ich will dich fragen:
Was ist denn Liebe? Sag'!—
'Zwei Seelen und ein Gedanke,
Zwei Herzen und ein Schlag!'

What love is, if thou wouldst be taught,
Thy heart must teach alone,—
Two souls with but a single thought,
Two hearts that beat as one.

Der Sohn der Wildniss, Act II *ad fin.*

Trans. by Maria Lovell in *Ingomar the Barbarian*

WILLIAM FREDERICK HALSEY

1882-

- 18 Our ships have been salvaged and are retiring at high
speed toward the Japanese fleet.

Radio Message, Oct. 1944 *after Japanese claims*
that most of the American Third Fleet had been
sunk or were retiring

PHILIP GILBERT HAMERTON

1834-1894

- 19 The art of reading is to skip judiciously.

Intellectual Life, pt. iv, letter iv

ALEXANDER HAMILTON

1757-1804

- 20 A national debt, if it is not excessive, will be to us a
national blessing.

Letter to Robert Morris, 30 Apr. 1781

GAIL HAMILTON

1838-1896

- 21 The total depravity of inanimate things. *Epigram*

HAMILTON—HARDY

WILLIAM HAMILTON

1704-1754

- 1 Busk ye, busk ye, my bonny bonny bride,
Busk ye, busk ye, my winsome marrow.
Poetical Works. The Braes of Yarrow

WILLIAM GERARD HAMILTON

1729-1796

- 2 Johnson is dead.—Let us go to the next best:—There is nobody; no man can be said to put you in mind of Johnson.
Boswell's *Life of Johnson* (1934), vol. iv, p. 420

SIR WILLIAM HAMILTON

1788-1856

- 3 Truth, like a torch, the more it's shook it shines.
Discussions on Philosophy, title-page
4 On earth there is nothing great but man; in man there is nothing great but mind.
Lectures on Metaphysics

OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN

1895-

- 5 The last time I saw Paris, her heart was warm and gay,
I heard the laughter of her heart in every street café.
Song. The Last Time I Saw Paris

PERCY HAMMOND

1873-1936

- 6 The human knee is a joint and not an entertainment.
Mark Sullivan, *Our Times*, vol. iii, ch. 10

RICHARD ROLLE DE HAMPOLE

1290?-1349

- 7 When Adam dalfe and Eve spane
So spire if thou may spede,
Whare was than the pride of man,
That now merres his mede?
Religious Pieces in Prose and Verse, vii. *Early English Text Society, Original Series*, No. 26.
An altered form was used by John Ball (d. 1381) as the text of his revolutionary sermon on the outbreak of the Peasants' Revolt, 1381:
When Adam delved and Eve span,
Who was then the gentleman?

JOHN HANCOCK

1737-1793

- 8 There, I guess King George will be able to read that.
Remark on signing the Declaration of Independence, 4 July 1776

MINNY MAUD HANFF

fl. 1900

- 9 Since then they called him Sunny Jim.
Sunny Jim. Advertisement for Force, a break-fast food

KATHERINE HANKEY

1834-1911

- 10 Tell me the old, old story,
Of unseen things above.
The Story Wanted. Tell Me the Old, Old Story

PHILIP YORKE, EARL OF HARDWICKE

1690-1764

- 11 His doubts are better than most people's certainties.
[Referring to the book *Dirleton's Doubts*.]
Boswell's *Johnson* (1934), iii, p. 205

E. J. HARDY

- 12 How To Be Happy Though Married.
Title of book (1910)

THOMAS HARDY

1840-1928

- 13 'He was a man who used to notice such things.'
Afterwards
14 Some nocturnal blackness, mothy and warm,
When the hedgehog travels furtively over the lawn.
Ib.
15 As the hope-hour stroked its sum.
A Broken Appointment
16 Twin halves of one august event.
Convergence of the Twain
17 An aged thrush, frail, gaunt, and small,
In blast-beruffled plume. *The Darkling Thrush*
18 So little cause for carolings
Of such ecstatic sound
Was written on terrestrial things
Afar or nigh around,
That I could think there trembled through
His happy good-night air
Some blessed Hope, whereof he knew
And I was unaware. *Ib.*
19 And foreign constellations west
Each night above his mound. *Drummer Hodge*
20 What of the Immanent Will and its designs?—
It works unconsciously as heretofore,
Eternal artistries in Circumstance.
The Dynasts, pt. i. *Fore-Scene*
21 Like a knitter drowsed,
Whose fingers play in skilled unmindfulness,
The Will has woven with an absent heed
Since life first was; and ever so will weave. *Ib.*
22 The nether sky opens, and Europe is disclosed as a
prone and emaciated figure, the Alps shaping
like a backbone, and the branching mountain-
chains like ribs, the peninsular plateau of Spain
forming a head. Broad and lengthy lowlands stretch
from the north of France across Russia like a
grey-green garment hemmed by the Ural mountains
and the glistening Arctic Ocean.
The point of view then sinks downwards
through space, and draws near to the surface of
the perturbed countries, where the peoples, dis-
tressed by events which they did not cause, are
seen writhing, crawling, heaving, and vibrating in
their various cities and nationalities.
Ib. Stage Direction

HERRICK

- 1 So when or you or I are made
A fable, song, or fleeting shade;
All love, all liking, all delight
Lies drown'd with us in endless night.
Then while time serves, and we are but decaying;
Come, my Corinna, come, let's go a-Maying.
Hesperides. Corinna's Going a-Maying
- 2 Fair daffodils, we weep to see
You haste away so soon:
As yet the early-rising sun
Has not attain'd his noon.
Stay, stay,
Until the hasting day
Has run
But to the even-song;
And, having pray'd together, we
Will go with you along.
Ib. Daffodils
- 3 We have short time to stay, as you,
We have as short a Spring;
As quick a growth to meet decay,
As you or any thing.
- 4 A sweet disorder in the dress
Kindles in clothes a wantonness:
A lawn about the shoulders thrown
Into a fine distraction:
An erring lace, which here and there
Enthralls the crimson stomacher:
A cuff neglectful, and thereby
Ribbands to flow confusedly:
A winning wave (deserving note)
In the tempestuous petticoat:
A careless shoe-string, in whose tie
I see a wild civility:
Do more bewitch me, than when Art
Is too precise in every part. *Ib. Delight in Disorder*
- 5 Here a solemn Fast we keep,
While all beauty lies asleep
Husht be all things; (no noise here)
But the toning of a tear:
Or a sigh of such as bring
Cowslips for her covering. *Ib. Epitaph upon a Virgin*
- 6 Only a little more
I have to write,
Then I'll give o'er,
And bid the world Good-night.
Ib. His Poetry his Pillar
- 7 O time that cut'st down all
And scarce leav'st here
Memorial
Of any men that were. *Ib.*
- 8 Roses at first were white,
Till thy co'd not agree,
Whether my Sappho's breast,
Or they more white sho'd be.
Ib. How Roses Came Red.
- 9 'Twixt kings and tyrants there's this difference
known;
Kings seek their subjects' good: tyrants their own.
Ib. Kings and Tyrants
- 10 You say, to me-wards your affection's strong;
Pray love me little, so you love me long.
Ib. Love me Little, Love me Long
- 11 Love is a circle that doth restless move
In the same sweet eternity of love.
Ib. Love What It Is
- 12 Night makes no difference 'twixt the Priest and Clerk;
Joan as my Lady is as good i' th' dark.
Hesperides. No Difference i' th' Dark
- 13 I do love I know not what;
Sometimes this, and sometimes that.
Ib. No Luck in Love
- 14 Made us nobly wild, not mad.
Ib. Ode for Ben Jonson
- 15 Out-did the meat, out-did the frolic wine. *Ib.*
- 16 Fain would I kiss my Julia's dainty leg,
Which is as white and hairless as an egg.
Ib. On Julia's Legs
- 17 Men are suspicious; prone to discontent:
Subjects still loathe the present Government.
Ib. Present Government Grievous
- 18 The readiness of doing, doth express
No other, but the doer's willingness. *Ib. Readiness*
- 19 Attempt the end, and never stand to doubt;
Nothing's so hard, but search will find it out.
Ib. Seek and Find
- 20 And once more yet (ere I am laid out dead)
Knock at a star with my exalted head.
Ib. The Bad Season Makes the Poet Sad
- 21 It is the end that crowns us, not the fight.
Ib. The End
- 22 Good morrow to the day so fair;
Good morning, Sir, to you:
Good morrow to mine own torn hair
Bedabbled with the dew. *Ib. The Mad Maid's Song*
- 23 Her eyes the glow-worm lend thee,
The shooting-stars attend thee;
And the elves also,
Whose little eyes glow,
Like the sparks of fire, befriend thee.
No Will-o'-th'-Wisp mislight thee;
Nor snake, or slow-worm bite thee:
But on, on thy way
Not making a stay,
Since ghost there's none to affright thee.
Ib. The Night-Piece, to Julia
- 24 Praise they that will times past, I joy to see
My self now live: this age best pleaseth me.
Ib. The Present Time Best Pleaseth
- 25 Some ask'd how pearls did grow, and where?
Then spoke I to my girl,
To part her lips, and shew'd them there
The quarelets of pearl.
Ib. The Rock of Rubies, and the Quarry of Pearls
- 26 Now is the time, when all the lights wax dim;
And thou (Anthea) must withdraw from him
Who was thy servant.
Ib. To Anthea: Now is the Time
- 27 For my Embalming (Sweetest) there will be
No Spices wanting, when I'm laid by thee. *Ib.*
- 28 Give me a kiss, and to that kiss a score;
Then to that twenty, add a hundred more:
A thousand to that hundred: so kiss on,
To make that thousand up a million.
Treble that million, and when that is done,
Let's kiss afresh, as when we first begun.
Ib. To Anthea: Ah, My Anthea!

HERRICK

- 1 Bid me to live, and I will live
Thy Protestant to be:
Or bid me love, and I will give
A loving heart to thee.
A heart as soft, a heart as kind,
A heart as sound and free,
As in the whole world thou canst find,
That heart I'll give to thee.
Hesperides. To Anthea, Who May Command Him Anything
- 2 Bid me to weep, and I will weep,
While I have eyes to see. *Ib.*
- 3 Bid me despair, and I'll despair,
Under that cypress tree:
Or bid me die, and I will dare
E'en Death, to die for thee. *Ib.*
- 4 Thou art my life, my love, my heart,
The very eyes of me:
And hast command of every part,
To live and die for thee. *Ib.*
- 5 No marigolds yet closed are;
No shadows great appear.
Ib. To Daisies, not to Shut so Soon
- 6 Sweet, be not proud of those two eyes,
Which star-like sparkle in their skies. *Ib. To Dianeme*
- 7 That ruby which you wear
Sunk from the tip of your soft ear
Will last to be a precious stone
When all your world of beauty's gone. *Ib.*
- 8 I dare not ask a kiss;
I dare not beg a smile;
Lest having that, or this,
I might grow proud the while.
No, no, the utmost share
Of my desire, shall be
Only to kiss that air,
That lately kissed thee. *Ib. To Electra*
- 9 He loves his bonds, who when the first are broke,
Submits his neck unto a second yoke. *Ib. To Love*
- 10 Gather ye rosebuds while ye may,
Old Time is still a-flying:
And this same flower that smiles to-day,
To-morrow will be dying.
The glorious lamp of Heaven, the sun,
The higher he's a getting;
The sooner will his race be run,
And nearer he's to setting.
That age is best, which is the first,
When youth and blood are warmer;
But being spent, the worse, and worst
Times, still succeed the former.
Then be not coy, but use your time;
And while ye may, go marry:
For having lost but once your prime,
You may for ever tarry.
Ib. To Virgins, to Make Much of Time
- 11 Welcome maids of honour,
You do bring
In the Spring;
And wait upon her. *Ib. To Violets*
- 12 Her pretty feet
Like snails did creep
A little out, and then,
As if they started at bo-peep,
Did soon draw in agen. *Hesperides. Upon her Feet*
- 13 Whenas in silks my Julia goes,
Then, then (methinks) how sweetly flows
That liquefaction of her clothes.
Next, when I cast mine eyes and see
That brave vibration each way free;
O how that glittering taketh me!
Ib. Upon Julia's Clothes
- 14 So smooth, so sweet, so silv'ry is thy voice,
As, could they hear, the damn'd would make no noise,
But listen to thee (walking in thy chamber)
Melting melodious words, to lutes of amber.
Ib. Upon Julia's Voice
- 15 Here a little child I stand,
Heaving up my either hand;
Cold as paddocks though they be,
Here I lift them up to Thee,
For a benison to fall
On our meat, and on us all. Amen.
Noble Numbers. Another Grace for a Child
- 16 Lord, Thou hast given me a cell
Wherein to dwell,
A little house, whose humble roof
Is weather-proof;
Under the spars of which I lie
Both soft, and dry.
Ib. A Thanksgiving to God for his House
- 17 A little buttery, and therein
A little bin,
Which keeps my little loaf of bread
Unchipt, unflead:
Some brittle sticks of thorn or briar
Make me a fire,
Close by whose living coal I sit,
And glow like it. *Ib.*
- 18 When the artless doctor sees
No one hope, but of his fees,
And his skill runs on the lees;
Sweet Spirit, comfort me!
When his potion and his pill,
Has, or none, or little skill,
Meet for nothing, but to kill;
Sweet Spirit, comfort me!
Ib. His Litany to the Holy Spirit
- 19 In prayer the lips ne'er act the winning part,
Without the sweet concurrence of the heart. *Ib. The Heart*
- 20 But, for Man's fault, then was the thorn,
Without the fragrant rose-bud, born;
But ne'er the rose without the thorn. *Ib. The Rose*
- 21 To work a wonder, God would have her shown,
At once, a bud, and yet a rose full-blown.
Ib. The Virgin Mary
- 22 If any thing delight me for to print
My book, 'tis this; that Thou, my God, art in't. *Ib. To God*

HERVEY—HOBBS

JAMES HERVEY

1714-1758

- 1 E'en crosses from his sov'reign hand
Are blessings in disguise.
Works. Reflections on a Flower-Garden

HESIOD

c. 735 B.C.

- 2 πλέον ἤμου παντός.
The half is greater than the whole.
Works and Days, 40

JOHN HEYWOOD

1497?-1580?

- 3 All a green willow, willow;
All a green willow is my garland. *The Green Willow*

THOMAS HEYWOOD

d. 1650?

- 4 Seven cities warr'd for Homer, being dead,
Who, living, had no roof to shroud his head.
Hierarchie of the Blessed Angels
- 5 Pack, clouds, away, and welcome day,
With night we banish sorrow;
Sweet air blow soft, mount larks aloft
To give my Love good-morrow!
Pack, Clouds, Away, st. 1
- 6 A Woman Killed with Kindness. *Title of play*

EMILY HENRIETTA HICKEY

1845-1924

- 7 Beloved, it is morn!
A redder berry on the thorn,
A deeper yellow on the corn,
For this good day new-born:
Pray, Sweet, for me
That I may be
Faithful to God and thee.
Beloved, It Is Morn

WILLIAM EDWARD HICKSON

1803-1870

- 8 'Tis a lesson you should heed,
Try, try again.
If at first you don't succeed,
Try, try again. *Try and Try Again*

'DR. BREWSTER HIGLEY'

nineteenth century

- 9 Oh give me a home where the buffalo roam,
Where the deer and the antelope play,
Where seldom is heard a discouraging word
And the skies are not cloudy all day.
Home on the Range. (1873)

AARON HILL

1685-1750

- 10 Tender-handed stroke a nettle,
And it stings you for your pains;
Grasp it like a man of mettle,
And it soft as silk remains.
Verses Written on Window

ROWLAND HILL

1744-1833

- 11 He did not see any reason why the devil should have
all the good tunes.
E. W. Broome, Rev. Rowland Hill, vii

ARTHUR CLEMENT HILTON

1851-1877

- 12 The papers they had finished lay
In piles of blue and white,
They answered everything they could,
And wrote with all their might,
But though they wrote it all by rote,
They did not write it right.
The Vulture and the Husbandman. After Lewis Carroll

HIPPOCRATES

c. 460-357 B.C.

- 13 ó βίος βραχύς, ἡ δὲ τέχνη μακρή.
The life so short, the craft so long to learn.
Aphorisms, i. i. Trans. by Chaucer

ADOLF HITLER

1889-1945

- 14 My patience is now at an end. *Speech, 26 Sept. 1938*
- 15 It is the last territorial claim which I have to make in Europe. *Ib.*

PRINCE HOARE

1755-1834

- 16 The saucy Arethusa. *Song: The Arethusa*

THOMAS HOBBS

1588-1679

- 17 Geometry (which is the only science that it hath pleased God hitherto to bestow on mankind).
Leviathan, pt. i, ch. 4
- 18 The condition of man . . . is a condition of war of everyone against everyone. *Ib.*
- 19 Words are wise men's counters, they do but reckon with them, but they are the money of fools. *Ib.*
- 20 They that approve a private opinion, call it opinion; but they that mislike it, heresy: and yet heresy signifies no more than private opinion. *Ib. ch. 11*
- 21 No arts; no letters; no society; and which is worst of all, continual fear and danger of violent death; and the life of man, solitary, poor, nasty, brutish, and short. *Ib. ch. 13*
- 22 Force, and fraud, are in war the two cardinal virtues. *Ib.*
- 23 The Papacy is not other than the Ghost of the deceased Roman Empire, sitting crowned upon the grave thereof. *Ib. pt. iv, ch. 47*
- 24 Laughter is nothing else but sudden glory arising from some sudden conception of some eminency in ourselves, by comparison with the infirmity of others, or with our own formerly.
On Human Nature, ix. (1650)

HOBBS—HOFFMAN

1 He was wont to say that if he had read as much as
other men, he should have known no more than
other men. Aubrey, *Life of Hobbes*

2 I am about to take my last voyage, a great leap in the
dark.
Last Words. Watkins, *Anecdotes of Men of
Learning*

JOHN CAM HOBHOUSE, BARON BROUGHTON
1786–1869

3 When I invented the phrase 'His Majesty's Opposi-
tion' [Canning] paid me a compliment on the fortu-
nate hit. *Recollections of a Long Life*, ii, ch. 12

EDWARD WALLIS HOCH

1849–1925

4 There is so much good in the worst of us,
And so much bad in the best of us,
That it hardly becomes any of us
To talk about the rest of us.
Good and Bad. Attr. to many other authors

RALPH HODGSON

1871–

5 'Twould ring the bells of Heaven
The wildest peal for years,
If Parson lost his senses
And people came to theirs,
And he and they together
Knelt down with angry prayers
For tamed and shabby tigers
And dancing dogs and bears,
And wretched, blind, pit ponies,
And little hunted hares. *Poems. The Bells of Heaven*

6 See an old unhappy bull,
Sick in soul and body both. *Ib. The Bull*

7 Eve, with her basket, was
Deep in the bells and grass,
Wading in bells and grass
Up to her knees,
Plucking a dish of sweet
Berries and plums to eat,
Down in the bells and grass
Under the trees. *Ib. Eve*

8 Picture that orchard sprite,
Eve, with her body white,
Supple and smooth to her
Slim finger tips. *Ib.*

9 But oh, the den of wild things in
The darkness of her eyes! *Ib. The Gipsy Girl*

10 I did not pray him to lay bare
The mystery to me;
Enough the rose was heaven to smell,
And His own face to see. *Ib. The Mystery*

11 Reason has moons, but moons not hers,
Lie mirror'd on her sea,
Confounding her astronomers,
But, O! delighting me. *Ib. Reason Has Moons*

12 God loves an idle rainbow,
No less than labouring seas. *Ib.*

13 I climbed a hill as light fell short,
And rooks came home in scramble sort,
And filled the trees and flapped and fought
And sang themselves to sleep.
Poems. The Song of Honour

14 Hear flocks of shiny pleiades
Among the plums and apple trees
Sing in the summer day. *Ib.*

15 When stately ships are twirled and spun
Like whipping tops and help there's none
And mighty ships ten thousand ton
Go down like lumps of lead. *Ib.*

16 I stood upon that silent hill
And stared into the sky until
My eyes were blind with stars and still
I stared into the sky. *Ib.*

17 Time, you old gypsy man,
Will you not stay,
Put up your caravan
Just for one day? *Ib. Time, You Old Gypsy Man*

HEINRICH HOFFMAN

1809–1874

18 Augustus was a chubby lad;
Fat ruddy cheeks Augustus had:
And everybody saw with joy
The plump and hearty, healthy boy.
He ate and drank as he was told,
And never let his soup get cold.
But one day, one cold winter's day,
He screamed out, 'Take the soup away!
O take the nasty soup away!
I won't have any soup to-day.'
Struwwelpeter. Augustus

19 Here is cruel Frederick, see!
A horrid wicked boy was he. *Ib. Cruel Frederick*

20 The trough was full, and faithful Tray
Came out to drink one sultry day;
He wagged his tail, and wet his lip. *Ib.*

21 At this, good Tray grew very red,
And growled, and bit him till he bled. *Ib.*

22 But good dog Tray is happy now;
He has no time to say 'Bow-wow!'
He seats himself in Frederick's chair
And laughs to see the good things there:
The soup he swallows, sup by sup—
And eats the pies and puddings up. *Ib.*

23 Let me see if Philip can
Be a little gentleman;
Let me see, if he is able
To sit still for once at table. *Ib. Fidgety Philip*

24 But fidgety Phil,
He won't sit still;
He wriggles
And giggles,
And then, I declare,
Swings backwards and forwards,
And tilts up his chair. *Ib.*

25 It almost makes me cry to tell
What foolish Harriet befell.
Ib. Harriet and the Matches

HOFFMAN—HOLMES

- 1 Now tall Agrippa lived close by—
So tall, he almost touch'd the sky;
He had a mighty inkstand, too,
In which a great goose-feather grew.
Struwelpeter. The Inky Boys
- 2 Look at little Johnny there,
Little Johnny Head-In-Air! *Ib. Johnny Head-In-Air*
- 3 Silly little Johnny, look,
You have lost your writing-book! *Ib.*
- 4 The door flew open, in he ran,
The great, long, red-legged scissor-man.
Ib. The Little Suck-a-Thumb
- 5 'Ah!' said Mamma, 'I knew he'd come
To naughty little Suck-a-Thumb.' *Ib.*
- 6 He finds it hard, without a pair
Of spectacles, to shoot the hare.
The hare sits snug in leaves and grass,
And laughs to see the green man pass.
Ib. The Man Who Went Out Shooting
- 7 And now she's trying all she can,
To shoot the sleepy, green-coat man. *Ib.*
- 8 Help! Fire! Help! The Hare! The Hare! *Ib.*
- 9 The hare's own child, the little hare. *Ib.*
- 10 Anything to me is sweeter
Than to see Shock-headed Peter.
Ib. Shock-Headed Peter
- 18 Cock up your beaver, and cock it fu' sprush;
We'll over the Border and gi'e them a brush;
There's somebody there we'll teach better behaviour.
Hey, Johnnie lad, cock up your beaver!
Jacobite Relics, ii. 127. Cock Up Your Beaver
- 19 Will you no come back again?
Better lo'ed you'll never be,
And will you no come back again?
Ib. 195. Will You No Come Back Again?
- 20 My love she's but a lassie yet. *Title of song*
- 21 Bonny Kilmeny gaed up the glen.
The Queen's Wake, ii. Kilmeny. Thirteenth Bard's Song, l. 1
- 22 Late, late in the gloamin' Kilmeny came hame!
Ib. l. 24
- 23 For Kilmeny had been she knew not where,
And Kilmeny had seen what she could not declare.
Ib. l. 38

HENRY FOX, FIRST BARON HOLLAND

1705-1774

- 24 If Mr. Selwyn calls again, shew him up; if I am alive
I shall be delighted to see him; and if I am dead he
would like to see me.
Last Words. J. H. Jesse, George Selwyn and his Contemporaries, 1844, vol. iii, p. 50

JAMES HOGG

1770-1835

- 11 And hey, then, up go we.
Jacobite Relics of Scotland, i. 15. Title
- 12 Wha the deil hae we gotten for a King
But a wee wee German lairdie?
And when we gade to bring him hame,
He was delving in his kail-yardie.
Ib. 83. The Wee, Wee German Lairdie
- 13 Listen a while, and I'll tell you a tale,
Of a new device of a Protestant Flail.
Ib. 324. The Protestant Flail
- 14 God bless our Lord the King!
God save our lord the king!
God save the king!
Make him victorious,
Happy, and glorious,
Long to reign over us:
God save the king! *Ib. ii. 50. God Save The King.*
(*But see 6:13, 125:15, and Corrigenda, p. 537*)
- 15 We'll o'er the water, we'll o'er the sea,
We'll o'er the water to Charlie;
Come weel, come wo, we'll gather and go,
And live or die wi' Charlie.
Ib. 76. O'er the Water to Charlie
- 16 There grows a bonny brier bush in our kail yard.
Ib. 78. An You Be He
- 17 'Twas on a Monday morning,
Right early in the year,
That Charlie came to our town,
The young Chevalier.
And Charlie he's my darling,
My darling, my darling,
And Charlie he's my darling,
The young Chevalier.
Ib. 93. The Young Chevalier. (See also 360:15)

HENRY RICHARD VASSALL FOX,
THIRD BARON HOLLAND

1733-1840

- 25 Nephew of Fox, and friend of Grey,—
Enough my meed of fame
If those who deign'd to observe me say
I injur'd neither name.
Memoir of Rev. Sydney Smith (1855), i. 334

SIR RICHARD HOLLAND

c. 1450

- 26 O Dowglas, O Dowglas,
tendir and trewe! *Buke of the Howlat, xxxi*

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES

1879-

- 27 The universe is not hostile, nor yet is it friendly. It is
simply indifferent.
Sensible Man's View of Religion

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES

1809-1894

- 28 Lean, hungry, savage anti-everythings.
Poems. A Modest Request
- 29 Sweet is the scenc where genial friendship plays
The pleasing game of interchanging praise.
Ib. An After-Dinner Poem
- 30 Uncursed by doubt, our earliest creed we take;
We love the precepts for the teacher's sake.
Ib. A Rhymed Lesson (Urania)
- 31 And, when you stick on conversation's burrs,
Don't strew your pathway with those dreadful urs.
Ib.

HOLMES—HOMER

- 1 Man wants but little drink below,
But wants that little strong.
Poems: A Song of other Days. Parody on Goldsmith
 - 2 Day hath put on his jacket, and around
His burning bosom buttoned it with stars.
Ib. Evening
 - 3 We greet the monarch-peasant.
Ib. For the Burns Centennial Celebration
 - 4 Wisdom has taught us to be calm and meek,
To take one blow, and turn the other cheek;
It is not written what a man shall do
If the rude caitiff smite the other too!
Ib. Non-Resistance
 - 5 Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
Long has it waved on high,
And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky;
Beneath it rung the battle shout,
And burst the cannon's roar;—
The meteor of the ocean air
Shall sweep the clouds no more. *Ib. Old Ironsides*
 - 6 Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay,
That was built in such a logical way
It ran a hundred years to a day?
Ib. The Deacon's Masterpiece
 - 7 A general flavor of mild decay. *Ib.*
 - 8 When the last reader reads no more.
Ib. The Last Reader
 - 9 Feels the same comfort while his acrid words
Turn the sweet milk of kindness into curds.
Ib. The Moral Bully
 - 10 And silence, like a poultice, comes
To heal the blows of sound. *Ib. The Music Grinders*
 - 11 Call him not old, whose visionary brain
Holds o'er the past its undivided reign.
For him in vain the envious seasons roll
Who bears eternal summer in his soul.
Ib. The Old Player
 - 12 To be seventy years young is sometimes far more
cheerful and hopeful than to be forty years old.
On the Seventieth Birthday of Julia Ward Howe
 - 13 Man has his will,—but woman has her way.
The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table, ch. 1
 - 14 I think I said, I can make it plain to Benjamin
Franklin here that there are at least six person-
alities distinctly to be recognized as taking part in
that dialogue between John and Thomas.

Three Johns.

{

1. The real John; known only to
his Maker.
2. John's ideal John; never the
real one, and often very unlike
him.
3. Thomas' ideal John; never the
real John, nor John's John,
but often very unlike either.

Three Thomases.

{

1. The real Thomas.
2. Thomas' ideal Thomas.
3. John's ideal Thomas.

Ib. ch. 3
 - 15 Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,

Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!
The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, ch. 4. The Chambered Nautilus
 - 16 Boston State-House is the hub of the solar system.
You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man if you
had the tire of all creation straightened out for a
crowbar. *Ib. ch. 6*
 - 17 The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the
centre of each and every town or city. *Ib.*
 - 18 The world's great men have not commonly been great
scholars, nor its great scholars great men. *Ib.*
 - 19 His humid front the cive, anhelng, wipes.
And dreams of erring on ventiferous ripes.
Ib. ch. 11. Aestivation
 - 20 Depart,—be off,—exccde,—evade,—erump! *Ib.*
 - 21 Fate tried to conceal him by naming him Smith.
[Samuel Francis Smith.] *The Boys*
 - 22 It is the province of knowledge to speak and it is the
privilege of wisdom to listen.
The Poet at the Breakfast Table, ch. 10
 - 23 It is the folly of the world, constantly, which confounds
its wisdom.
The Professor at the Breakfast Table, ch. 1
 - 24 A moment's insight is sometimes worth a life's ex-
perience. *Ib. ch. 10*
- JOHN HOME**
1722-1808
- 25 In the first days
Of my distracting grief, I found myself—
As women wish to be, who love their lords.
Douglas, 1. 1
 - 26 My name is Norval; on the Grampian hills
My father feeds his flocks; a frugal swain,
Whose constant cares were to increase his store.
Ib. 11. 1
 - 27 He seldom errs
Who thinks the worst he can of womankind.
Ib. 111. iii
 - 28 Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die. *Ib. v*
 - 29 Bold and erect the Caledonian stood,
Old was his mutton and his claret good;
Let him drink port, the English statesman cried—
He drank the poison and his spirit died.
Lockhart, Life of Scott, 1v, ch. v
- HOMER**
c. 900 B.C.
- 30 μήνιν αἶδε, θεά, Πηληϊάδεω Ἀχιλῆος
ούλομένην, ἣ μυρ' Ἀχαιοῖς ἄλγε' ἔθηκε.
The wrath of Peleus' son, the direful spring
Of all the Grecian woes, O Goddess, sing!
Iliad, i. 1. Trans. by Pope
 - 31 τὸν δ' ἀπαμειβόμενος.
To him in answer spake. . . *Ib. 84*
 - 32 οἷη περ φύλλον γενεή, τοίη δὲ καὶ ἀνδρῶν.
As the generation of leaves, so is that of men.
Ib. vi. 146

HOMER—HOOD

- 1 αἶν' ἀριστεύειν καὶ ὑπείροχον ἔμμεναι ἄλλων.
Always to be best, and distinguished above the rest. *Iliad*, vi. 208.
 - 2 δακρύνειν γελόσασα.
Smiling through her tears. *Ib.* 484
 - 3 εἰς οἰωνὸς ἀριστος, ἀμύνεσθαι περὶ πάτρης.
One omen is best, to fight in defence of one's country. *Ib.* xii. 243
 - 4 ἄνδρα μοι ἔννεπε, Μοῦσα, πολύτροπον.
Tell me, Muse, of the man of many wiles. [*Odysseus*.] *Odyssey*, i. 1
 - 5 πολλῶν δ' ἀνθρώπων ἴδεν ἄστεα καὶ νόον ἔγνω.
He saw the cities of many men, and knew their mind. *Ib.* 3
 - 6 ὡς ἀπόλοιτο καὶ ἄλλος ὅτις τοιαῦτά γε ῥέζοι.
So perish all who do the like again. *Ib.* 47
 - 7 βουλοίμην κ' ἐπάρουρος ἐὼν θητεῦμεν ἄλλω
ἀνδρὶ παρ' ἀκλήρῳ, ᾧ μὴ βίοςτος πολὺς εἴη,
ἢ πᾶσιν νεκρῶσι καταφθιμένοισιν ἀνάσσειν.
Rather would I, in the sun's warmth divine,
Serve a poor churl who drags his days in grief,
Than the whole lordship of the dead were mine. *Ib.* xi. 489
- WILLIAM HONE**
1780-1842
- 8 A good lather is half the shave.
Every-Day Book, vol. i, 1269
 - 9 John Jones may be described as 'one of the *has* beens.'
Ib. vol. ii, 820
- THOMAS HOOD**
1799-1845
- 10 When Eve upon the first of Men
The apple press'd with specious cant,
Oh! what a thousand pities then
That Adam was not Adamant! *A Reflection*
 - 11 It was not in the winter
Our loving lot was cast!
It was the time of roses,
We plucked them as we passed!
Ballad: It Was Not in the Winter
 - 12 One more Unfortunate,
Weary of breath,
Rashly importunate,
Gone to her death!
Take her up tenderly,
Lift her with care;
Fashion'd so slenderly,
Young, and so fair!
Look at her garments
Clinging like cerements. *The Bridge of Sighs*
 - 13 Loving, not loathing. *Ib.*
 - 14 All that remains of her
Now is pure womanly. *Ib.*
 - 15 Past all dishonour,
Death has left on her
Only the beautiful. *Ib.*
- 16 Still, for all slips of hers,
One of Eve's family. *The Bridge of Sighs*
 - 17 Was there a dearer one
Still, and a nearer one
Yet, than all other? *Ib.*
 - 18 Alas! for the rarity
Of Christian charity
Under the sun!
Oh! it was pitiful!
Near a whole city full,
Home had she none! *Ib.*
 - 19 Even God's providence
Seeming estranged. *Ib.*
 - 20 Mad from life's history,
Glad to death's mystery,
Swift to be hurl'd—
Anywhere, anywhere,
Out of the world! *Ib.*
 - 21 Picture it—think of it,
Dissolute man!
Lave in it, drink of it,
Then, if you can! *Ib.*
 - 22 Owning her weakness,
Her evil behaviour,
And leaving, with meekness,
Her sins to her Saviour! *Ib.*
 - 23 Our very hopes belied our fears,
Our fears our hopes belied—
We thought her dying when she slept,
And sleeping when she died! *The Death Bed*
 - 24 Much study had made him very lean,
And pale, and leaden-ey'd.
The Dream of Eugene Aram
 - 25 But Guilt was my grim Chamberlain
That lighted me to bed. *Ib.*
 - 26 Two stern-faced men set out from Lynn,
Through the cold and heavy mist;
And Eugene Aram walked between,
With gyves upon his wrist. *Ib.*
 - 27 Where folks that ride a bit of blood,
May break a bit of bone. *The Epping Hunt*, l. 99
 - 28 O saw ye not fair Inez? *Fair Inez*
 - 29 Ben Battle was a soldier bold,
And used to war's alarms:
But a cannon-ball took off his legs,
So he laid down his arms! *Faithless Nelly Gray*
 - 30 For here I leave my second leg,
And the Forty-second Foot! *Ib.*
 - 31 The love that loves a scarlet coat
Should be more uniform. *Ib.*
 - 32 His death, which happen'd in his berth,
At forty-odd befell:
They went and told the sexton, and
The sexton toll'd the bell. *Faithless Sally Brown*
 - 33 I remember, I remember,
The house where I was born,
The little window where the sun
Came peeping in at morn;
He never came a wink too soon,
Nor brought too long a day,
But now, I often wish the night
Had borne my breath away! *I Remember*

HOOD—HOOKER

- 1 I remember, I remember,
The roses, red and white,
The vi'lets, and the hly-cups,
Those flowers made of light!
The lilacs where the robin built,
And where my brother set
The laburnum on his birthday,—
The tree is living yet!
I Remember
- 2 I remember, I remember,
The fir trees dark and high;
I used to think their slender tops
Were close against the sky:
It was a childish ignorance,
But now 'tis little joy
To know I'm farther off from heav'n
Than when I was a boy.
Ib.
- 3 He never spoils the child and spares the rod,
But spoils the rod and never spares the child.
The Irish Schoolmaster, xii
- 4 But evil is wrought by want of thought,
As well as want of heart!
The Lady's Dream
- 5 For that old enemy the gout
Had taken him in toe!
Lieutenant Luff
- 6 Alas! my everlasting peace
Is broken into pieces.
Mary's Ghost
- 7 And then, in the fulness of joy and hope,
Seem'd washing his hands with invisible soap,
In imperceptible water.
Miss Kilmansegg. Her Christening
- 8 There's Bardus, a six-foot column of fop,
A lighthouse without any light atop.
Ib. Her First Step
- 9 For one of the pleasures of having a rout,
Is the pleasure of having it over.
Ib. Her Dream
- 10 Home-made dishes that drive one from home.
Ib. Her Misery
- 11 No sun—no moon!
No morn—no noon
No dawn—no dusk—no proper time of day.
No!
- 12 No warmth, no cheerfulness, no healthful ease,
No comfortable feel in any member—
No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no bees,
No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no birds,—
November!
Ib.
- 13 I saw old Autumn in the misty morn
Stand shadowless like Silence, listening
To silence.
Ode: Autumn
- 14 Not one of those self-constituted saints,
Quacks—not physicians—in the cure of souls.
Ode to Rae Wilson, l. 13
- 15 Dear bells! how sweet the sound of village bells
When on the undulating air they swim!
Now loud as welcomes! faint, now, as farewells!
Ib. l. 159
- 16 The shrill sweet lark.
The Plea of the Midsummer Fairies, xxx
- 17 The bird forlorn,
That singeth with her breast against a thorn.
Ib.
- 18 We will not woo foul weather all too soon,
Or nurse November on the lap of June.
Ib. xcii
- 19 She stood breast high amid the corn,
Clasp'd by the golden light of morn,
Like the sweetheart of the sun,
Who many a glowing kiss had won.
Ruth
- 20 Thus she stood amid the stooks,
Praising God with sweetest looks.
Ib.
- 21 Sure, I said, heav'n did not mean,
Where I reap thou shouldst but glean,
Lay thy sheaf adown and come,
Share my harvest and my home.
Ib.
- 22 With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat, in unwomanly rags,
Plying her needle and thread—
Stitch! stitch! stitch!
In poverty, hunger, and dirt. *The Song of the Shirt*
- 23 O! men with sisters dear,
O! men with mothers and wives!
It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives!
Ib.
- 24 Sewing at once, with a double thread,
A shroud as well as a shirt.
Ib.
- 25 Oh! God! that bread should be so dear,
And flesh and blood so cheap!
Ib.
- 26 No blessed leisure for love or hope,
But only time for grief!
Ib.
- 27 My tears must stop, for every drop
Hinders needle and thread!
Ib.
- 28 There is a silence where hath been no sound,
There is a silence where no sound may be,
In the cold grave—under the deep deep sea,
Or in wide desert where no life is found.
Sonnet. Silence
- 29 A wife who preaches in her gown,
And lectures in her night-dress!
The Surplice Question
- 30 Our hands have met, but not our hearts;
Our hands will never meet again. *To a False Friend*
- 31 There are three things which the public will always
clamour for, sooner or later: namely, Novelty,
novelty, novelty.
Announcement of Comic Annual for 1836
- 32 The sedate, sober, silent, serious, sad-coloured sect.
[Quakers.] *The Doves and the Crows*
- 33 'Extremes meet', as the whiting said with its tail in
its mouth.
Ib.
- 34 Holland . . . lies so low they're only saved by being
dammed. *Up the Rhine. To Rebecca Page*

RICHARD HOOKER

1554?-1600

- 35 He that goeth about to persuade a multitude, that
they are not so well governed as they ought to be,
shall never want attentive and favourable hearers.
Ecclesiastical Polity, bk. i, § 1
- 36 Of Law there can be no less acknowledged, than that
her seat is the bosom of God, her voice the har-
mony of the world: all things in heaven and earth
do her homage, the very least as feeling her care,
and the greatest as not exempted from her power.
Ib. § xvi

HOOKER—HOPKINS

- 1 Change is not made without inconvenience, even from worse to better.
Quoted by Johnson, as from Hooker, in the Preface to the 'English Dictionary'

ELLEN STURGIS HOOPER

1816-1841

- 2 I slept, and dreamed that life was Beauty;
 I woke, and found that life was Duty. *Life a Duty*

HERBERT CLARK HOOVER

1874-

- 3 The American system of rugged individualism.
Campaign speech, New York, 22 Oct. 1928
 4 Our country has deliberately undertaken a great social and economic experiment, noble in motive and far-reaching in purpose. [The Eighteenth Amendment, enacting Prohibition.]
Letter to Senator W. H. Borah, 28 Feb. 1928

ANTHONY HOPE [SIR ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS]

1863-1933

- 5 Economy is going without something you do want in case you should, some day, want something you probably won't want. *The Dolly Dialogues*, No. 12
 6 'You oughtn't to yield to temptation.'
 'Well, somebody must, or the thing becomes absurd.'
Ib. No. 14
 7 'Boys will be boys—'
 'And even that . . . wouldn't matter if we could only prevent girls from being girls.'
Ib. No. 16
 8 'Bourgeois,' I observed, 'is an epithet which the raff apply to what is respectable, and the aristocracy to what is decent.'
Ib. No. 17
 9 He is very fond of making things which he doesn't want, and then giving them to people who have no use for them. *Ib.*
 10 I wish you would read a little poetry sometimes. Your ignorance cramps my conversation.
Ib. No. 22
 11 I may not understand, but I am willing to admire. *Ib.*
 12 Good families are generally worse than any others.
Prisoner of Zenda, ch. 1
 13 His foe was folly and his weapon wit.
Inscription on the tablet to W. S. Gilbert, Victoria Embankment, London (1915)

LAURENCE HOPE [ADELA FLORENCE NICOLSON]

1865-1904

- 14 Pale hands I loved beside the Shalimar,
 Where are you now? Who lies beneath your spell?
Indian Love Lyrics. Pale Hands I Loved
 15 Pale hands, pink-tipped, like lotus-buds that float
 On those cool waters where we used to dwell,
 I would have rather felt you round my throat
 Crushing out life than waving me farewell. *Ib.*

- 16 Less than the dust beneath thy chariot wheel,
 Less than the weed that grows beside thy door,
 Less than the rust that never stained thy sword,
 Less than the need thou hast in life of me,
 Even less am I.
Indian Love Lyrics. Less than the Dust

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS

1844-1889

- 17 Wild air, world-mothering air,
 Nestling me everywhere.
The Blessed Virgin Compared to the Air We Breathe
 18 Some candle clear burns somewhere I came by.
 I muse at how its being puts blissful back
 With yellowy moisture mild night's blear-all black,
 Or to-fro tender trambeams truckle at the eye.
The Candle Indoors
 19 Not, I'll not, carrion comfort, Despair, not feast on thee;
 Not untwist—slack they may be—these last strands of man
 In me or, most weary, cry *I can no more*. I can;
 Can something, hope, wish day come, not choose not to be.
Carrion Comfort
 20 That night, that year
 Of now done darkness I wretch lay wrestling with
 (my God!) my God. *Ib.*
 21 Towering city and branchy between towers.
Duns Scotus' Oxford
 22 Cuckoo-echoing, bell-swarmèd, lark-charmèd, rook-racked, river-rounded. *Ib.*
 23 Didst fettle for the great grey drayhorse his bright and battering sandal!
Felix Randal
 24 The world is charged with the grandeur of God.
God's Grandeur
 25 Because the Holy Ghost over the bent
 World broods with warm breast and with ah! bright wings. *Ib.*
 26 Elected Silence, sing to me
 And beat upon my whorled ear,
 Pipe me to pastures still and be
 The music that I care to hear.
The Habit of Perfection
 27 Palate, the hutch of tasty lust,
 Desire not to be rinsed with wine:
 The can must be so sweet, the crust
 So fresh that come in fasts divine! *Ib.*
 28 And you unhouse and house the Lord. *Ib.*
 29 I have desired to go
 Where springs not fail,
 To fields where flies no sharp and sided hail
 And a few lilies blow.
 And I have asked to be
 Where no storms come,
 Where the green swell is in the havens dumb,
 And out of the swing of the sea.
Heaven-Haven
 30 What would the world be, once bereft
 Of wet and of wildness? Let them be left,
 O let them be left, wildness and wet;
 Long live the weeds and the wilderness yet.
Inversnaid

- 1 Life death does end and each day dies with sleep.
No Worst, There Is None
- 2 Glory be to God for dappled things. *Pied Beauty*
- 3 All things counter, original, spare, strange;
Whatever is fickle, freckled (who knows how?)
With swift, slow; sweet, sour; adazzle, dim;
He fathers-forth whose beauty is past change:
Praise him. *Ib.*
- 4 The glassy peartree leaves and blooms, they brush
The descending blue; that blue is all in a rush. *Spring*
- 5 Look at the stars! look, look up at the skies!
O look at all the fire-folk sitting in the air!
The bright boroughs, the circle-citadels there!
The Starlight Night
- 6 Ah well! it is all a purchase, all is a prize.
Buy then! bid then!—What?—Prayer, patience, alms,
vows.
Look, look: a May-mess, like on orchard boughs!
Look! March-bloom, like on mealed-with-yellow
sallows!
These are indeed the barn; withindoors house
The shocks. This piece-bright paling shuts the
spouse
Christ home, Christ and his mother and all his
hallows. *Ib.*
- 7 I am all at once what Christ is, since he was what I
am, and
This Jack, joke, poor polisher, patch, matchwood,
immortal diamond,
Is immortal diamond.
That Nature is a Heraclitean Fire
- 8 Thou art indeed just, Lord, if I contend
With thee; but, sir, so what I plead is just.
Why do sinners' ways prosper? and why must
Disappointment all I endeavour end?
Thou Art Indeed Just, Lord
- 9 Birds build—but not I build; no, but strain,
Time's eunuch, and not breed one work that wakes.
Mine, O thou lord of life, send my roots rain. *Ib.*
- 10 To What Serves Mortal Beauty? *Title*
- 11 I caught this morning morning's minion, kingdom of
daylight's dauphin, dapple-dawn-drawn Falcon.
The Windhover
- 12 The achieve of, the mastery of the thing! *Ib.*

JOSEPH HOPKINSON

1770–1842

- 13 Hail, Columbia! happy land!
Hail, ye heroes! heaven-born band! *Hail, Columbia!*

HORACE

65–8 B.C.

- 14 Desinat in piscem mulier formosa superne.
Make what at the top was a beautiful woman have
ugly ending in a black fish's tail.
Ars Poetica, 4. Trans. by Wickham
- 15 'Pictoribus atque poetis
Quidlibet audendi semper fuit aequa potestas.'
Scimus, et hanc veniam petimusque damusque
vicissim.

- 'Poets and painters,' you say, 'have always had
an equal licence in daring invention.' We know
it: this liberty we claim for ourselves and give
again to others. *Ars Poetica*, 9
- 16 Inceptis gravibus pierumque et magna professis
Purpureus, late qui splendet, unus et alter
Adsuitur pannus.
Often on a work of grave purpose and high promises
is tacked a purple patch or two to give an effect
of colour. *Ib.* 14
- 17 Amphora coepit
Institui: currente rota cur urceus exit?
It was a wine-jar that was to be moulded: as the
wheel runs round why does it come out a pitcher?
Ib. 21
- 18 Brevis esset aboro,
Obscurus fio.
It is when I am struggling to be brief that I be-
come unintelligible. *Ib.* 25
- 19 Dixeris egregie notum si callida verbum
Reddiderit iunctura novum.
You may gain the finest effects in language by the
skilful setting which makes a well-known word
new. *Ib.* 47
- 20 Multa renascentur quae iam cecidere, cadentque
Quae nunc sunt in honore vocabula, si voler usus,
Quem penes arbitrium est et ius et norma loquendi.
Many a term which has fallen from use shall have
a second birth, and those shall fall that are now
in high honour, if so Usage shall will it, in whose
hands is the arbitrament, the right and rule of
speech. *Ib.* 70
- 21 Grammatici certant et adhuc sub iudice lis est.
Scholars dispute, and the case is still before the
courts. *Ib.* 78
- 22 Proicit ampullas et sesquipedalia verba.
Throws aside his paint-pots and his words a foot
and a half long. *Ib.* 97
- 23 Si vis me flere, dolendum est
Primum ipsi tibi.
If you wish to draw tears from me, you must first
feel pain yourself. *Ib.* 102
- 24 Servetur ad inum
Qualis ab incepto processerit, et sibi constet.
Difficile est proprie communia dicere.
See that it [a fresh character in a play] is kept to
the end such as it starts at the beginning and
is self-consistent. It is a hard task to treat what is
common in a way of your own. *Ib.* 126
- 25 Parturient montes, nascetur ridiculus mus.
Mountains will be in labour, the birth will be a
single laughable little mouse. *Ib.* 139
- 26 Dic mihi, Musa, virum, captae post tempora Troiae
Qui mores hominum multorum vidit et urbis.
Of him, my Muse, who, when Troy's ramparts fell,
Saw many cities and men's manners, tell. *Ib.* 141
- 27 Non fumum ex fulgore, sed ex fumo dare lucem
Cogitat.
His thought is not to give flame first and then
smoke, but from smoke to let light break out.
Ib. 143

HORACE

- 1 Semper ad eventum festinat et in medias res
Non secus ac notas auditorem rapit.
He ever hastens to the issue, and hurries his hearers
into the midst of the story as if they knew it be-
fore. *Ars Poetica*, 148. Trans. by Wickham
- 2 Difficilis, querulus, laudator temporis acti
Se puero, castigator, censorque minorum.
Multa ferunt anni venientes commoda secum,
Multa recedentes adimunt.
Testy, a grumbler, inclined to praise the way the
world went when he was a boy, to play the critic
and censor of the new generation. The tide of
years as it rises brings many conveniences, as it
ebbs carries many away. *Ib.* 173
- 3 Ne pueros coram populo Medea trucidet.
You will not let Medea slay her boys before the
audience. *Ib.* 185
- 4 Quodcumque ostendis mihi sic, incredulus odi.
Anything that you thus thrust upon my sight, I
discredit and revolt at. *Ib.* 188
- 5 Nec deus intersit, nisi dignus vindice nodus
Inciderit.
Neither should a god intervene, unless a knot be-
falls worthy of his interference. *Ib.* 191
- 6 Vos exemplaria Graeca
Nocturna versate manu, versate diurna.
For yourselves, do you thumb well by night and
day Greek models. *Ib.* 268
- 7 Fungar vice cotis, acutum
Reddere quae ferrum valet exsors ipsa secandi.
So I will play the part of a whetstone which can
make steel sharp, though it has no power itself of
cutting. *Ib.* 304
- 8 Grais ingenium, Grais dedit ore rotundo
Musa loqui.
It was the Greeks who had at the Muse's hand
the native gift, the Greeks who had the utterance
of finished grace. *Ib.* 323
- 9 Omne tulit punctum qui miscuit utile dulci,
Lectorem delectando pariterque monendo.
He has gained every vote who has mingled profit
with pleasure by delighting the reader at once
and instructing him. *Ib.* 343
- 10 Indignor quandoque bonus dormitat Homerus.
But if Homer, usually good, nods for a moment,
I think it shame. *Ib.* 359
- 11 Ut pictura poesis.
As with the painter's work, so with the poet's.
Ib. 361
- 12 Mediocribus esse poetis
Non homines, non di, non concessere columnae.
To poets to be second-rate is a privilege which
neither men, nor gods, nor bookstalls ever al-
lowed. *Ib.* 372
- 13 Tu nihil invita dices faciesve Minerva.
You will say nothing, do nothing, unless Minerva
pleases. *Ib.* 385
- 14 Nonumque prematur in annum.
Let it be kept quiet till the ninth year. *Ib.* 388
- 15 Solve senescentem mature sanus equum, ne
Peccet ad extremum ridendus et ilia ducat.
Be wise in time, and turn your horse out to grass
when he shows signs of age, lest he end in a ludi-
crous breakdown with straining flanks.
Epistles, i. i. 8. Trans. by Wickham
- 16 Nullius addictus iurare in verba magistri,
Quo me cumque rapit tempestas, deferor hospes.
I am not bound over to swear allegiance to any
master: where the wind carries me, I put into
port and make myself at home. *Ib.* 14
- 17 Virtus est vitium fugere, et sapientia prima
Stultitia caruisse.
To flee vice is the beginning of virtue, and the be-
ginning of wisdom is to have got rid of folly. *Ib.* 41
- 18 Hic murus aeneus esto,
Nil conscire sibi, nulla pallescere culpa.
Be this your wall of brass, to have no guilty secrets,
no wrong-doing that makes you turn pale. *Ib.* 60
- 19 Si possis recte, si non, quocumque modo rem.
Money by right means if you can, if not, by any
means, money. *Ib.* 66
- 20 Olim quod vulpes aegroto cauta leoni
Respondit referam: 'quia me vestigia terrent,
Omnia te adversum spectantia, nulla retrorsum.'
The wary fox in the fable answered the sick lion:
'Because I am frightened at seeing that all the
footprints point towards your den and none the
other way.' *Ib.* 73
- 21 Qui quid sit pulchrum, quid turpe, quid utile, quid
non,
Planius ac melius Chrysippo et Crantore dicit.
Who shows us what is fair, what is foul, what is
profitable, what not, more plainly and better than
a Chrysippus or a Crantor. *Ib.* ii. 3
- 22 Quidquid delirant reges plectuntur Achivi.
For every folly of their princes the Greeks feel the
scourge. *Ib.* 14
- 23 Rursus quid virtus et quid sapientia possit
Utile proposuit nobis exemplar Ulixen.
Again, of the power of virtue and of wisdom he has
given us a profitable example in Ulysses. *Ib.* 17
- 24 Nos numerus sumus et fruges consumere nati.
We are the ciphers, fit for nothing but to eat our
share of earth's fruits. *Ib.* 27
- 25 Dimidium facti qui coepit habet: sapere aude.
He who has begun his task has half done it. Have
the courage to be wise. *Ib.* 40
- 26 Ira furor brevis est.
Anger is a short madness. *Ib.* 62
- 27 Omnem crede diem tibi diluxisse supremum.
Grata superveniet quae non sperabitur hora.
Me pinguem et nitidum bene curata cute vises
Cum ridere voles Epicuri de grege porcum.
Hold for yourself the belief that each day that
dawns is your last: the hour to which you do not
look forward will be a pleasant surprise. If you
ask of myself, you will find me, whenever you
want something to laugh at, in good case, fat and
sleek, a true hog of Epicurus' herd. *Ib.* iv. 13

HORACE

- 1 Nil admirari prope res est una, Numici,
Solaque quae possit facere et servare beatum.
Nought to admire is perhaps the one and only
thing, Numicius, that can make a man happy and
keep him so. *Epistles*, i. vi. 1
- 2 Naturam expellas furca, tamen usque recurret.
If you drive nature out with a pitchfork, she will
soon find a way back. *Ib.* x. 24
- 3 Tamen illic vivere vellem,
Oblitusque meorum obliviscendus et illis.
Yet I could find it in my heart to live there, forget-
ting my friends and forgotten by them. *Ib.* xi. 8
- 4 Caelum non animum mutant qui trans mare currunt,
Strenua nos exercet inertia: navibus atque
Quadrigris petimus bene vivere. Quod petis hic est,
Est Ulubris, animus si te non deficit aequus.
They change their sky, not their soul, who run
across the sea. We work hard at doing nothing:
we seek happiness in yachts and four-horse
coaches. What you seek is here—is at Ulubrae—
if an even soul does not fail you. *Ib.* 27
- 5 Concordia discors.
Harmony in discord. *Ib.* xii. 19
- 6 Principibus placuisse viris non ultima laus est.
Non cuivis homini contingit adire Corinthum.
To have found favour with leaders of mankind is
not the meanest of glories. It is not every one
that can get to Corinth. *Ib.* xvii. 35
- 7 Et semel emissum volat irrevocabile verbum.
A word once let out of the cage cannot be whistled
back again. *Ib.* xviii. 71
- 8 Nam tua res agitur, paries cum proximus ardet.
It is your own interest that is at stake when your
next neighbour's wall is ablaze. *Ib.* 80
- 9 Tu, dum tua navis in alto est,
Hoc age, ne mutata retrorsum te ferat aura.
Oderunt hilarem tristes tristemque iocosi.
For yourself, my friend, while your bark is on the
sea, give all heed lest the breeze shift and turn
your course back again. The gloomy hate the
cheerful, the mirthful the gloomy. *Ib.* 87
- 10 Fallentis semita vitae.
The untrodden paths of life. *Ib.* 103
- 11 Sit mihi quod nunc est, etiam minus, et mihi vivam
Quod superest aevi, si quid superesse volunt di;
Sit bona librorum et provisae frugis in annum
Copia, neu fluitem dubiae spe pendulus horae.
Sed satis est orare Iovem qui ponit et aufert,
Det vitam, det opes: aequum mi animum ipse parabo.
Give me what I have, or even less; and therewith
let me live to myself for what remains of life,
if the gods will that anything remain. Let me
have a generous supply of books and of food
stored a year ahead; nor let me hang and tremble
on the hope of the uncertain hour. Nay, it is
enough to ask Jove, who gives them and takes
them away, that he grant life and subsistence; a
balanced mind I will find for myself. *Ib.* 107
- 12 Prisco si credis, Maecenas docte, Cratino,
Nulla placere diu nec vivere carmina possunt
Quae scribuntur aquae potioribus.
You know, Maecenas, as well as I, that, if you
trust old Cratinus, no poems can please long,
nor live, which are written by water-drinkers.
Epistles, i. xix. 1
- 13 O imitatores, servum pecus.
O imitators, you slavish herd. *Ib.* 19
- 14 Graecia capta ferum victorem cepit et artes
Intulit agresti Latio.
When Greece had been enslaved she made a slave
of her rough conqueror, and introduced the arts
into Latium, still rude. *Ib.* ii. i. 156
- 15 Si foret in terris, rideret Democritus.
If he were on earth, Democritus would laugh at
the sight. *Ib.* 194
- 16 Atque inter silvas Academi quaerere verum.
And seek for truth in the garden of Academus.
Ib. ii. 45
- 17 Singula de nobis anni praedantur euntes.
Years as they pass plunder us of one thing after
another. *Ib.* 55
- 18 Multa fero, ut placem genus irritabile vatum.
I have to submit to much in order to pacify the
sensitive race of poets. *Ib.* 102
- 19 At qui legitimum cupiet fecisse poema,
Cum tabulis animum censoris surmet honesti.
But the man who shall desire to leave behind him
a poem true to the laws of art, when he takes
his tables to write will take also the spirit of an
honest censor. *Ib.* 109
- 20 Obscurata diu populo bonus eruet atque
Proferet in lucem speciosa vocabula rerum,
Quae priscis memorata Catonibus atque Cethegis
Nunc situs informis premit et deserta vetustas.
Phrases of beauty that have been lost to popular
view he will kindly disinter and bring into the
light, phrases which, though they were on the
lips of a Cato and a Cethegus of old time, now
lie uncouth because out of fashion and disused
because old. *Ib.* 115
- 21 Quid te exempta iuvat spinis de pluribus una?
Vivere si recte nescis, decede peritis.
Lusisti satis, edisti satis atque bibisti:
Tempus abire tibi est.
How does it relieve you to pluck one thorn out of
many? If you do not know how to live aright,
make way for those who do. You have played
enough, have eaten and drunk enough. It is time
for you to leave the scene. *Ib.* 212
- 22 Beatus ille, qui procul negotiis,
Ut prisca gens mortalium,
Paterna rura bubus exercet suis,
Solutus omni faenore.
Happy the man who far from schemes of business,
like the early generations of mankind, ploughs
and ploughs again his ancestral land with oxen
of his own breeding, with no yoke of usury on
his neck! *Epodes*, ii. 1. Trans. by Wickham
- 23 Maecenas atavis edite regibus,
O et praesidium et dulce decus meum.
Maecenas, in lineage the child of kings, but oh! to
me, my protector, pride, and joy.
Odes, i. i. 1. Trans. by Wickham

HORACE

- 1 Indocilis pauperiem pati.
To be content without wealth he finds too hard
a lesson. *Odes*, I. i. 18
- 2 Quodsi me lyricis vatibus inseres,
Sublimi feriam sidera vertice.
But if you give me a place among the bards of the
lyre, I shall lift my head till it strikes the stars. *Ib.* 35
- 3 Audiet pugnas vitio parentum
Rara iuventus.
How they fought shall be told to a young genera-
tion scant in number for their parents' crimes. *Ib.* ii. 23
- 4 Animae dimidium meae.
The half of my own life. *Ib.* iii. 8
- 5 Illi robur et aes triplex
Circa pectus erat, qui fragilem truci
Commisit pelago ratem
Primus.
His heart was mailed in oak and triple brass who
was the first to commit a frail bark to the rough
seas. *Ib.* 9
- 6 Audax omnia perpeti
Gens humana ruit per vetitum nefas.
In its boldness to bear and to dare all things, the
race of man rushes headlong into sin, despite of
law. *Ib.* 25
- 7 Nil mortalibus ardui est.
No height is too arduous for mortal men. *Ib.* 37
- 8 Pallida Mors aequo pulsat pede pauperum tabernas
Regumque turris.
Pale Death with impartial foot knocks at the doors
of poor men's hovels and of kings' palaces. *Ib.* iv. 13
- 9 Vitae summa brevis spem nos vetat incohare longam.
Life's short span forbids us to enter on far-reaching
hopes. *Ib.* 15
- 10 Quis multa gracilis te puer in rosa
Perfusus liquidis urget odoribus
Grato, Pyrrha, sub antro?
Cui flavam religas comam,
Simplex munditiis?
What delicate stripling is it, Pyrrha, that now,
steeped in liquid perfumes, is wooing thee on
the heaped rose-leaves in some pleasant grot?
For whose eyes dost thou braid those flaxen
locks, so trim, so simple? *Ib.* v. 1
- 11 Nil desperandum Teucro duce et auspice Teucro.
No lot is desperate under Teucer's conduct and
Teucer's star. *Ib.* vii. 27
- 12 Cras ingens iterabimus aequor.
To-morrow we set out once more upon the bound-
less sea. *Ib.* 32
- 13 Permite divis cetera.
All else leave to the gods. *Ib.* ix. 9
- 14 Quid sit futurum cras fuge quaerere et
Quem Fors dierum cumque dabit lucro
Appone.
What shall be to-morrow, think not of asking.
Each day that Fortune gives you, be it what it
may, set down for gain. *Ib.* 13
- 15 Donec virenti canities abest
Morosa.
So long as youth is green and testy old age is far
off. *Odes*, I. ix. 17
- 16 Tu ne quaesieris, scire nefas.
Pray, ask not,—such knowledge is not for us. *Ib.* xi. 1
- 17 Dum loquimur, fugerit invida
Aetas: carpe diem, quam minimum credula postero.
Even while we speak, Time, the churl, will have
been running. Snatch the sleeve of to-day and
trust as little as you may to to-morrow. *Ib.* 7
- 18 Velut inter ignis
Luna minores.
As shines the moon among the lesser fires. *Ib.* xii. 47
- 19 Felices ter et amplius
Quos irrupta tenet copula nec malis
Divulsus querimoniis
Suprema citius solvet amor die.
Thrice happy they, and more than thrice, whom
an unbroken bond holds fast, and whom love,
never torn asunder by foolish quarrellings, will
not loose till life's last day! *Ib.* xiii. 17
- 20 O matre pulchra filia pulchrior.
O fairer daughter of a fair mother. *Ib.* xvi. 1
- 21 Mater saeva Cupidinum.
The imperious mother of Loves. *Ib.* xix. 1
- 22 Integer vitae scelerisque purus.
He that is unstained in life and pure from guilt. *Ib.* xxii. 1
- 23 Dulce ridentem Lalagen amabo,
Dulce loquentem.
Still shall I love Lalage and her sweet laughter,
Lalage and her sweet prattle. *Ib.* 23
- 24 Quis desiderio sit pudor aut modus
Tam cari capitis?
What shame or measure should there be in grief
for one so dear? *Ib.* xxiv. 1
- 25 Multis ille bonis flebilis occidit.
Many a good man may weep for his death. *Ib.* 9
- 26 Durum: sed levius fit patientia
Quidquid corrigere est nefas.
'Tis hard. But what may not be altered is made
lighter by patience. *Ib.* 19
- 27 Parcus deorum cultor et infrequens.
A grudging and infrequent worshipper of the gods. *Ib.* xxxiv. 1
- 28 Nunc est bibendum, nunc pede libero
Pulsanda tellus.
Now we must drink, now beat the earth with free
step. *Ib.* xxxvii. 1
- 29 Persicos odi, puer, apparatus.
Persian luxury, boy, I hate. *Ib.* xxxviii. 1
- 30 Mitte sectari, rosa quo locorum
Sera moretur.
Cease your efforts to find where the last rose lingers. *Ib.* 3

HORACE

- 1 Incedis per ignis
Suppositos cineri doloso.
You tread over fires hidden under a treacherous
crust of ashes. *Odes, II. i. 7*
- 2 Crescit indulgens sibi dirus hydrops.
The dread dropsy grows by indulging itself.
Ib. ii. 13
- 3 Aequam memento rebus in arduis
Servare mentem.
Remember when life's path is steep to keep your
mind even. *Ib. iii. 1*
- 4 Omnes eodem cogimur.
We all are driven one road. *Ib. 25*
- 5 Ille terrarum mihi praeter omnis
Angulus ridet.
That nook of earth's surface has a smile for me be-
fore all other places. *Ib. vi. 13*
- 6 Auream quisquis mediocritatem
Diligit.
Whoso loves well the golden mean. *Ib. x. 5*
- 7 Sperat infestis, metuit secundis
Alteram sortem bene praeparatum
Pectus.
The heart that is well forearmed hopes when times
are adverse, and when they are favourable fears,
a change of fortune. *Ib. 13*
- 8 Neque semper arcum
Tendit Apollo.
Nor keeps Apollo his bow for ever strung. *Ib. 19*
- 9 Eheu fugaces, Postume, Postume,
Labuntur anni.
Ah me, Postumus, Postumus, the fleeting years
are slipping by. *Ib. xiv. 1*
- 10 Domus et placens
Uxor.
House and wife of our choice. *Ib. 21*
- 11 Nihil est ab omni
Parte beatum.
No lot is happy on all sides. *Ib. xvi. 27*
- 12 Credite posteri.
Believe it, after-years! *Ib. xix. 2*
- 13 Compesce clamorem ac sepulcri
Mitte supervacuos honores.
Check all cries, and let be the meaningless honours
of the tomb. *Ib. xx. 23*
- 14 Odi profanum vulgus et arceo;
Favete linguis; carmina non prius
Audita Musarum sacerdos
Virginibus puerisque canto.
I hate the uninitiate crowd and bid them avaunt.
Listen all in silence! Strains unheard before I,
the Muses' hierophant, now chant to maidens
and to boys. *Ib. iii. i. 1*
- 15 Omne capax movet urna nomen.
Every name alike is shaken in her roomy urn. *Ib. 16*
- 16 Post equitem sedet atra Cura.
Black Care mounts on the horseman's pillion.
Ib. 40
- 17 Cur valle permutem Sabina
Divitias operosiores?
Why should I exchange my Sabine valley for
wealth which adds to trouble? *Odes, III. i. 47*
- 18 Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori.
To die for fatherland is a sweet thing and be-
coming. *Ib. ii. 13*
- 19 Virtus repulsae nescia sordidae
Intaminatis fulget honoribus,
Nec sumit aut ponit securis
Arbitrio popularis aerae.
Virtue, which cannot know the disgrace of rejection,
shines bright with honours that have no stain on
them, nor takes nor resigns the rods at the shift-
ing breath of the people's pleasure. *Ib. 17*
- 20 Raro antecedentem scelestum
Deseruit pede Poena claudo.
Rarely has Punishment, though halt of foot, left
the track of the criminal in the way before her.
Ib. 31
- 21 Iustum et tenacem propositi virum
Non civium ardor prava iubentium,
Non vultus instantis tyranni
Mente quatit solida.
The just man and firm of purpose not the heat of
fellow citizens clamouring for what is wrong,
nor presence of threatening tyrant can shake in
his rocklike soul. *Ib. iii. 1*
- 22 Si fractus illabatur orbis,
Impavidum ferient ruinae.
If the round sky should crack and fall upon him,
the wreck will strike him fearless still. *Ib. 7*
- 23 Aurum irreperitum et sic melius situm.
The gold unfound, and so the better placed. *Ib. 49*
- 24 Non hoc iocosae conveniet lyrae:
Quo, Musa, tendis?
This will not suit a mirthful lyre. Whither away,
my Muse? *Ib. 69*
- 25 Audit an me ludit amabilis
Insania?
Do you hear it? Or is it a delightful madness that
makes sport of me? *Ib. iv. 5*
- 26 Non sine dis animosus infans.
A brave babe, surely, and some god's special care.
Ib. 20
- 27 Fratresque tendentes opaco
Pelion imposuisse Olympo.
The brothers who strove to leave Pelion set on the
top of leafy Olympus. *Ib. 51*
- 28 Vis consili expers mole ruit sua.
Force without mind falls by its own weight.
Ib. 65
- 29 O magna Carthago, probrosis
Altior Italiae ruinis!
O mighty Carthage, lifted higher for the shameful
downfall of Italy! *Ib. v. 39*
- 30 Delicta maiorum immeritus lues.
For the sins of your sires albeit you had no hand
in them, you must suffer. *Ib. vi. 1*

HORACE

- 1 Aetas parentum peior avis tulit
Nos nequiores, mox daturos
Progeniem vitiosiore.
Our sires' age was worse than our grandsires'.
We their sons are more worthless than they: so
in our turn we shall give the world a progeny
yet more corrupt. *Odes*, iii. vi. 46
- 2 Docte sermones utriusque linguae.
Learned . . . in the lore of either tongue. *Ib.* viii. 5
- 3 Donec gratus eram tibi.
So long as I found favour in your sight. *Ib.* ix. 1
- 4 Tecum vivere amem, tecum obeam libens.
With you I should love to live, with you be ready
to die. *Ib.* 24
- 5 Splendide mendax et in omne virgo
Nobilis aevum.
With glorious falsehood . . ., a maid famous to
all time. *Ib.* xi. 35
- 6 Miserarum est neque amori dare ludum neque dulci
Mala vino lavere.
Poor maidens! who may neither let love have his
way, nor wash away their troubles in sweet wine. *Ib.* xii. 1
- 7 O fons Bandusiae splendidior vitro.
O spring of Bandusia, more brilliant than glass. *Ib.* xiii. 1
- 8 Non ego hoc ferrem calidus iuventa
Consule Planco.
I should not have borne it in my youth's hot blood
when Plancus was consul. *Ib.* xiv. 27
- 9 Magnas inter opes inops.
A pauper in the midst of wealth. *Ib.* xvi. 28
- 10 O nata mecum consule Manlio
. . . pia testa.
O born with me when Manlius was consul, . . .
my gentle wine-jar. *Ib.* xxi. 1
- 11 Quid leges sine moribus
Vanae proficiunt?
What profit laws, which without lives are empty?
Ib. xxiv. 35
- 12 Vixi puellis nuper idoneus
Et militavi non sine gloria;
Nunc arma defunctumque bello
Barbiton hic paries habebit.
Though that life is past, I was but now still meet
for ladies' love, and fought my battles not without
glory. Now my armour and the lute, whose cam-
paigns are over, will hang here on yonder wall. *Ib.* xxvi. 1
- 13 Fumum et opes strepitumque Romae.
The smoke, and the grandeur and the noise . . .
of Rome. *Ib.* xxix. 12
- 14 Ille potens sui
Laetusque deget, cui licet in diem
Dixisse 'vixi: cras vel atra
Nube polum Pater occupato
Vel sole puro'.
He will through life be master of himself and a
happy man who from day to day can have said,
'I have lived: to-morrow the Sire may fill the
sky with black clouds or with cloudless sunshine.'
Odes, iii. xxix. 41
- 15 Exegi monumentum aere perennius.
My work is done, the memorial more enduring than
brass. *Ib.* xxx. 1
- 16 Non omnis moriar.
I shall not all die. *Ib.* 6
- 17 Non sum qualis eram bonae
Sub regno Cinarae. Desine, dulcium
Mater saeva Cupidinum.
I am other than I was when poor Cinara was queen.
Try no more, 'imperious mother of sweet loves'.
Ib. iv. i. 3. (*Cf.* 258:21)
- 18 Numerisque fertur
Lege solutus.
As he [Pindar] pours along in lawless rhythms. *Ib.* ii. 11
- 19 Quod spiro et placeo, si placeo, tuum est.
Breath of song and power to please, if please I
may, are alike of thee. *Ib.* iii. 24
- 20 Fortes creantur fortibus et bonis.
Gallant sons spring from the gallant and good. *Ib.* iv. 29
- 21 Duris ut ilex tona bipennibus
Nigrae feraci frondis in Algido,
Per damna, per caedis, ab ipso
Ducit opes animumque ferro.
Like the holm-oak shorn by ruthless axes on Al-
gidus where black leaves grow thick, through
loss, through havoc, from the very edge of the
steel draws new strength and heart. *Ib.* 57
- 22 Merses profundo: pulchrior evenit.
Plunge it in the depth—it comes forth the fairer. *Ib.* 65
- 23 Occidit, occidit
Spes omnis et fortuna nostri
Nominis Hasdrubale interempto.
Fallen, fallen is all our hope and the fortune of
our name in the death of Hasdrubal. *Ib.* 70
- 24 Diffugere nives, redeunt iam gramina campis
Arboribusque comae.
The snows have scattered and fled; already the
grass comes again in the fields and the leaves on
the trees. *Ib.* vii. 1
- 25 Immortalia ne speres, monet annus et alium
Quae rapit hora diem.
That you hope for nothing to last for ever, is the
lesson of the revolving year and of the flight of
time which snatches from us the sunny days. *Ib.* 7
- 26 Damna tamen celeres reparant caelestia lunae:
Nos ubi decidimus
Quo pater Aeneas, quo Tullus dives et Ancus,
Pulvis et umbra sumus.
Yet change and loss in the heavens the swift moons
make up again. For us, when we have descended
where is father Aeneas, where are rich old Tullus
and Ancus, we are but some dust and a shadow. *Ib.* 13

- 1 Dignum laude virum Musa vetat mori.
The hero who is worthy of her praise the Muse
will not let die. *Odes*, iv. viii. 28
- 2 Vixere fortes ante Agamemnona
Multi; sed omnes illacrimabiles
Urgentur ignotique longa
Nocte, carent quia vate sacro.
Gallant heroes lived before Agamemnon, not a
few; but on all alike, unwept and unknown,
eternal night lies heavy because they lack a
sacred poet. *Ib.* ix. 25
- 3 Quotiens bonus atque fidus
Iudex honestum prae tulit utili.
So often as, on a judgement-seat, generous and leal,
he has set honour before expediency. *Ib.* 40
- 4 Non possidentem multa vocaveris
Recte beatum: rectius occupat
Nomen beati, qui deorum
Muneribus sapienter uti
Duramque callet pauperiem pati
Peciusque leto flagitium timet.
It is not the possessor of many things whom you
will rightly call happy. The name of the happy
man is claimed more justly by him who has
learnt the art wisely to use what the gods give,
and who can endure the hardships of poverty,
who dreads disgrace as something worse than
death. *Ib.* 45
- 5 Misce stultitiam consilii brevem:
Dulce est desipere in loco.
Mix with your sage counsels some brief folly. In
due place to forget one's wisdom is sweet.
Ib. xii. 27
- 6 Qui fit, Maecenas, ut nemo, quam sibi sortem
Seu ratio dederit seu fors obiecerit, illa
Contentus vivat, laudet diversa sequentes?
How comes it, Maecenas, that, whether it be self-
chosen or flung to him by chance, every one is
discontented with his own lot and keeps his
praises for those who tread some other path?
Satires, i. i. 1. Trans. by Wickham
- 7 Quamquam ridentem dicere verum
Quid vetat? Ut pueris olim dant crustula blandi
Doctores, elementa velint ut discere prima.
And yet, why may one not be telling truth while
one laughs, as teachers sometimes give little boys
cakes to coax them into learning their letters?
Ib. 24
- 8 Mutato nomine de te
Fabula narratur.
Change but the name, and it is of yourself that tale
is told. *Ib.* 69
- 9 Est modus in rebus, sunt certi denique fines,
Quos ultra citraque nequit consistere rectum.
There is measure in everything. There are fixed
limits beyond which and short of which right
cannot find resting-place. *Ib.* 106
- 10 Hoc genus omne.
All their kith and kin. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 11 At ingenium ingens
Inculto latet hoc sub corpore.
- But under that uncouth outside are hidden vast
gifts of mind. *Satires*, i. iii. 33
- 12 Stans pede in uno.
Without effort. *Ib.* iv. 10
- 13 Faenum habet in cornu.
He carries hay on his horns. *Ib.* 34
- 14 Etiam disiecti membra poetae.
Even in his dismembered state, the limbs of a poet.
Ib. 62
- 15 Hic niger est, hunc tu, Romane, caveto.
That man is black at heart: mark and avoid him,
if you are a Roman indeed. *Ib.* 85
- 16 Ad unguem
Factus homo.
The pink of accomplishment. *Ib.* v. 32
- 17 Credat Iudaeus Apella,
Non ego.
Apella the Jew must believe it, not I. *Ib.* 100
- 18 Naso suspendis adunco
Ignotos.
Hang on the crook of your nose those of unknown
origin. *Ib.* vi. 5
- 19 Sic me servavit Apollo.
So Apollo bore me from the fray. *Ib.* ix. 78
- 20 Satis est equitem mihi plaudere, ut audax
Contemptis aliis explosa Arbuscula dixit.
It is enough for me if the knights applaud—I care
not a fig for the rest of the house.
[The actress Arbuscula, as she was being hissed
from the stage.] *Ib.* x. 76
- 21 Solventur risu tabulae, tu missus abibis.
In a tempest of laughter the Tables will go to
pieces. You will leave the court without a stain
on your character. *Ib.* ii. i. 86
- 22 Nec meus hic sermo est, sed quae praecepit Ofellus
Rusticus, abnormis sapiens crassaque Minerva.
This is no talk of my own, but the teaching of Ofel-
lus, the countryman, a philosopher, though not
from the schools, but of home-spun wit. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 23 Par nobile fratrum.
A noble pair of brothers. *Ib.* iii. 243
- 24 Hoc erat in votis: modus agri non ita magnus,
Hortus ubi et tecto vicinus iugis aquae fons
Et paulum silvae super his foret.
This used to be among my prayers—a portion of
land not so very large, but which should contain
a garden, and near the homestead a spring of
ever-flowing water, and a bit of forest to com-
plete it. *Ib.* vi. 1
- 25 O rus, quando ego te aspiciam? quandoque licebit
Nunc veterum libris, nunc somno et inertibus horis,
Ducere sollicitae iucunda obliviae vitae?
O country home, when shall I look on you again!
when shall I be allowed, between my library of
classics and sleep and hours of idleness, to drink
the sweet draughts that make us forget the trou-
bles of life? *Ib.* 60
- 26 O noctes cenaque deum!
O nights and suppers of gods! *Ib.* 65

HORACE—HOUSMAN

- 1 Responsare cupidinibus, contemnere honores
Fortis, et in se ipso totus, teres, atque rotundus.

Who has courage to say no again and again to de-
sires, to despise the objects of ambition, who is a
whole in himself, smoothed and rounded.

Satires, II. vii. 85

RICHARD HENRY ['HENGIST'] HORNE

1803-1884

- 2 'Tis always morning somewhere in the world.
Orion, bk. iii, c. ii

- 3 Ye rigid Ploughmen! Bear in mind
Your labour is for future hours.
Advance! Spare not! Nor look behind!
Plough deep and straight with all your powers!

The Plough

BISHOP SAMUEL HORSLEY

1733-1806

- 4 The people have nothing to do with the laws but to
obey them. *Speech in the House of Lords*

JOHN HOSKINS

1566-1638

- 5 Absence, hear thou my protestation
Against thy strength,
Distance and length:
Do what thou canst for alteration,
For hearts of truest mettle
Absence doth join, and time doth settle.
Absence: A Poetical Rhapsody. Attr.

- 6 By absence this good means I gain,
That I can catch her,
Where none can watch her,
In some close corner of my brain:
There I embrace and kiss her,
And so I both enjoy and miss her.

Ib.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, BARON HOUGHTON

1809-1885

- 7 'Lady Moon, Lady Moon, where are you roving?'
'Over the sea.'
'Lady Moon, Lady Moon, whom are you loving?'
'All that love me.' *A Child's Song: Lady Moon*

- 8 A fair little girl sat under a tree,
Sewing as long as her eyes could see;
Then smoothed her work, and folded it right,
And said, 'Dear work! Good Night! Good Night!' *Good Night and Good Morning*

- 9 I wander'd by the brookside,
I wander'd by the mill,—
I could not hear the brook flow,
'The noisy wheel was still;
There was no burr of grasshopper,
No chirp of any bird;
But the beating of my own heart
Was all the sound I heard. *Song: The Brookside*

ALFRED EDWARD HOUSMAN

1859-1936

- 10 Loveliest of trees, the cherry now
Is hung with bloom along the bough,
And stands about the woodland ride
Wearing white for Eastertide.
Now, of my threescore years and ten,
Twenty will not come again,
And take from seventy springs a score,
It only leaves me fifty more.
And since to look at things in bloom
Fifty springs are little room,
About the woodlands I will go
To see the cherry hung with snow.

A Shropshire Lad, ii

- 11 There sleeps in Shrewsbury jail to-night,
Or wakes, as may betide,
A better lad, if things went right,
Than most that sleep outside.

Ib. ix

- 12 And naked to the hangman's noose
The morning clocks will ring
A neck God made for other use
Than strangling in a string.

Ib.

- 13 In farm and field through all the shire
The eye beholds the heart's desire;
Ah, let not only mine be vain
For lovers should be loved again.

Ib. x

- 14 Lovers lying two and two
Ask not whom they sleep beside,
And the bridegroom all night through
Never turns him to the bride.

Ib. xii

- 15 When I was one-and-twenty
I heard a wise man say,
'Give crowns and pounds and guineas
But not your heart away.'

Ib. xiii

- 16 But I was one-and-twenty,
No use to talk to me.

Ib.

- 17 When I was one-and-twenty
I heard him say again,
'The heart out of the bosom
Was never given in vain;
'Tis paid with sighs a plenty
And sold for endless rue.'
And I am two-and-twenty,
And oh, 'tis true, 'tis true.

Ib.

- 18 His folly has not fellow
Beneath the blue of day
That gives to man or woman
His heart and soul away.

Ib. xiv

- 19 Oh, when I was in love with you,
Then I was clean and brave,
And miles around the wonder grew
How well did I behave.

And now the fancy passes by,
And nothing will remain,
And miles around they'll say that I
Am quite myself again.

Ib. xviii

- 20 The garland briefer than a girl's.

Ib. xix

- 21 In summertime on Bredon
The bells they sound so clear;
Round both the shires they ring them
In steeples far and near,
A happy noise to hear.

HOUSMAN

- Here of a Sunday morning
My love and I would lie,
And see the coloured counties,
And hear the larks so high
About us in the sky. *A Shropshire Lad*, xxi
- 1 And I would turn and answer
Among the springing thyme,
'Oh, peal upon our wedding,
And we will hear the chime,
And come to church in time.' *Ib.*
- 2 They tolled the one bell only,
Groom there was none to see,
The mourners followed after,
And so to church went she,
And would not wait for me.
The bells they sound on Bredon,
And still the steeples hum.
'Come all to church, good people,'—
Oh, noisy bells, be dumb;
I hear you, I will come. *Ib.*
- 3 The lads that will die in their glory and never be old.
Ib. xxiii
- 4 Is my team ploughing,
That I was used to drive? *Ib.* xxvii
- 5 Ay, the horses trample,
The harness jingles now;
No change though you lie under
The land you used to plough. *Ib.*
- 6 The goal stands up, the keeper
Stands up to keep the goal. *Ib.*
- 7 Yes, lad, I lie easy,
I lie as lads would choose;
I cheer a dead man's sweetheart,
Never ask me whose. *Ib.*
- 8 The tree of man was never quiet:
Then 'twas the Roman; now 'tis I. *Ib.* xxxi
- 9 To-day the Roman and his trouble
Are ashes under Uricon. *Ib.*
- 10 'Oh, go where you are wanted, for you are not wanted
here.'
And that was all the farewell when I parted from my
dear. *Ib.* xxxiv
- 11 And the enemies of England they shall see me and
be sick. *Ib.*
- 12 White in the moon the long road lies,
The moon stands blank above;
White in the moon the long road lies
That leads me from my love. *Ib.* xxxvi
- 13 Oh tarnish late on Wenlock Edge,
Gold that I never see;
Lie long, high snowdrifts in the hedge
That will not shower on me. *Ib.* xxxix
- 14 Into my heart an air that kills
From yon far country blows.
What are those blue remembered hills,
What spires, what farms are those?
That is the land of lost content,
I see it shining plain,
The happy highways where I went
And cannot come again. *Ib.* xl
- 15 But play the man, stand up and end you,
When your sickness is your soul. *Ib.* xlv
- 16 Be still, be still, my soul; it is but for a season;
Let us endure an hour and see injustice done. *A Shropshire Lad*, xlviii
- 17 Oh why did I awake? When shall I sleep again? *Ib.*
- 18 Think no more, lad; laugh, be jolly:
Why should men make haste to die?
Empty heads and tongues a-talking
Make the rough road easy walking,
And the feather pate of folly
Bears the falling sky.
Oh, 'tis jesting, dancing, drinking
Spins the heavy world around.
If young hearts were not so clever,
Oh, they would be young for ever:
Think no more; 'tis only thinking
Lays lads underground. *Ib.* xlix
- 19 Far in a western brookland
That bred me long ago
The poplars stand and tremble
By pools I used to know. *Ib.* lii
- 20 There, by the starlit fences,
The wanderer halts and hears
My soul that lingers sighing
About the glimmering weirs. *Ib.*
- 21 Many a rose-lipt maiden
And many a lightfoot lad. *Ib.* liv
- 22 I shall have lived a little while
Before I die for ever. *Ib.* lvii
- 23 In all the endless road you tread
There's nothing but the night. *Ib.* lx
- 24 Say, for what were hop-yards meant,
Or why was Burton built on Trent? *Ib.* lxii
- 25 Malt does more than Milton can,
To justify God's ways to man. *Ib.*
- 26 Mithridates, he died old. *Ib.*
- 27 We'll to the woods no more,
The laurels all are cut. *Last Poems*, introductory.
- 28 And lads are in love with the grave. *Ib.* iv
- 29 Peace is come and wars are over,
Welcome you and welcome all. *Ib.* viii
- 30 May will be fine next year as like as not:
Oh ay, but then we shall be twenty-four. *Ib.* ix
- 31 We for a certainty are not the first
Have sat in taverns while the tempest hurled
Their hopeful plans to emptiness, and cursed
Whatever brute and blackguard made the world. *Ib.*
- 32 The troubles of our proud and angry dust
Are from eternity, and shall not fail.
Bear them we can, and if we can we must.
Shoulder the sky, my lad, and drink your ale. *Ib.*
- 33 Pass me the can, lad; there's an end of May. *Ib.*
- 34 But men at whiles are sober
And think by fits and starts.
And if they think, they fasten
Their hands upon their hearts. *Ib.* x
- 35 I, a stranger and afraid
In a world I never made. *Ib.* xii
- 36 Made of earth and sea
His overcoat for ever,
And wears the turning globe. *Ib.* xx

HOUSMAN—HUBBARD

- 1 The fairies break their dances
And leave the printed lawn,
And up from India glances
The silver sail of dawn.
The candles burn their sockets,
The blinds let through the day,
The young man feels his pockets
And wonders what's to pay. *Last Poems*, xxi

- 2 See, in mid heaven the sun is mounted; hark,
The belfries tingle to the noonday chime.
'Tis silent, and the subterranean dark
Has crossed the nadir, and begins to climb. *Ib.* xxxvi

- 3 To air the ditty,
And to earth I. *Ib.* xli

- 4 These, in the day when heaven was falling,
The hour when earth's foundations fled,
Followed their mercenary calling
And took their wages and are dead.
Their shoulders held the sky suspended;
They stood, and earth's foundations stay;
What God abandoned, these defended,
And saved the sum of things for pay. *Ib.* xxxvii. *Epitaph on an Army of Mercenaries*

- 5 By Sestos town, in Hero's tower
On Hero's heart Leander lies;
The signal torch has burned his hour,
And splutters as it dies. *More Poems*, xv

- 6 Experience has taught me, when I am shaving of a
morning, to keep watch over my thoughts, because,
if a line of poetry strays into my memory, my skin
bristles so that the razor ceases to act.
The Name and Nature of Poetry

RICHARD HOVEY
1864-1900

- 7 I do not know beneath what sky
Nor on what seas shall be thy fate;
I only know it shall be high,
I only know it shall be great. *Unmanifest Destiny*

BISHOP WILLIAM WALSHAM HOW
1823-1897

- 8 For all the Saints who from their labours rest,
Who Thee by faith before the world confess'd,
Thy name, O Jesu, be for ever blest,
Alleluia!
Earl Nelson's *Hymns For Saints' Days: For All the Saints*

- 9 And when the strife is fierce, the warfare long,
Steals on the ear the distant triumph-song,
And hearts are brave again, and arms are strong.
Alleluia! *Ib.*

- 10 From earth's wide bounds, from ocean's farthest
coast,
Through gates of pearl streams in the countless host,
Singing to Father, Son, and Holy Ghost,
Alleluia! *Ib.*

- 11 O Lord, stretch forth thy mighty hand
And guard and bless our fatherland.
Church Hymns, 1871. *To Thee, Our God, We Fly*

- 12 O Jesu, thou art standing
Outside the fast-closed door. *Psalms and Hymns*, 1867

- 13 Shame on us, Christian brethren,
His Name and sign who bear. *Ib.*

SAMUEL HOWARD
1710-1782

- 14 Gentle Shepherd, tell me where. *Song*

JULIA WARD HOWE
1819-1910

- 15 Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming of the
Lord:
He is trampling out the vintage where the grapes of
wrath are stored. *Battle Hymn of the American Republic*

- 16 His truth is marching on. *Ib.*

- 17 Oh, be swift, my soul, to answer Him, be jubilant,
my feet! *Ib.*

- 18 In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born, across the
sea,
With a glory in His bosom that transfigures you and
me:
As He died to make men holy, let us die to make men
free. *Ib.*

JAMES HOWELL
1594?-1666

- 19 Some hold translations not unlike to be
The wrong side of a Turkey tapestry.
Familiar Letters, bk. i, let. 6

- 20 One hair of a woman can draw more than a hundred
pair of oxen. *Ib.* bk. ii, let. 4

- 21 This life at best is but an inn,
And we the passengers. *Ib.* let. 73

MARY HOWITT
1799-1888

- 22 Buttercups and daisies,
Oh, the pretty flowers;
Coming ere the Springtime,
To tell of sunny hours. *Buttercups and Daisies*

- 23 'Will you walk into my parlour?' said a spider to a fly:
''Tis the prettiest little parlour that ever you did spy.'
The Spider and the Fly

EDMOND HOYLE
1672-1769

- 24 When in doubt, win the trick.
Hoyle's Games. Whist. Twenty-four Short Rules for Learners

ELBERT HUBBARD
1859-1915

- 25 Life is just one damned thing after another.
A Thousand and One Epigrams, p. 137

THOMAS HUGHES

1822-1896

- 1 He never wants anything but what's right and fair; only when you come to settle what's right and fair, it's everything that he wants and nothing that you want. And that's his idea of a compromise. Give me the Brown compromise when I'm on his side.

Tom Brown's Schooldays, pt. ii, ch. 2

- 2 It's more than a game. It's an institution. [Cricket.] *Ib.* ch. 7

VICTOR HUGO

1802-1885

- 3 Souffrons, mais souffrons sur les cimes.

If we must suffer, let us suffer nobly.

Contemplations: Les Malheureux

DAVID HUME

1711-1776

- 4 Avarice, the spur of industry.

Essays. Of Civil Liberty

- 5 Beauty in things exists in the mind which contemplates them.

Ib. Of Tragedy

- 6 A miracle may be accurately defined, a transgression of a law of nature by a particular volition of the Deity, or by the interposition of some invisible agent.

On Miracles, pt. 1, note

- 7 No testimony is sufficient to establish a miracle, unless the testimony be of such a kind, that its falsehood would be more miraculous than the fact which it endeavours to establish: and even in that case there is a mutual destruction of arguments, and the superior only gives us an assurance suitable to that degree of force which remains after deducting the inferior.

Ib. pt. 1

- 8 There is not to be found, in all history, any miracle attested by a sufficient number of men, of such unquestioned good sense, education, and learning, as to secure us against all delusion in themselves; of such undoubted integrity, as to place them beyond all suspicion of any design to deceive others; of such credit and reputation in the eyes of mankind, as to have a great deal to lose in case of their being detected in any falsehood; and at the same time attesting facts, performed in such a public manner, and in so celebrated a part of the world, as to render the detection unavoidable.

Ib. pt. 2

- 9 The usual propensity of mankind towards the marvellous.

Ib.

- 10 The Christian religion not only was at first attended with miracles, but even at this day cannot be believed by any reasonable person without one. Mere reason is insufficient to convince us of its veracity: and whoever is moved by faith to assent to it, is conscious of a continued miracle in his own person, which subverts all the principles of his understanding, and gives him a determination to believe what is most contrary to custom and experience.

Ib.

- 11 Custom, then, is the great guide of human life.

Inquiry Concerning Human Understanding, sec. 5, pt. 1

- 12 Never literary attempt was more unfortunate than my Treatise of Human Nature. It fell *dead-born from the press.*

My Own Life, ch. 1

- 13 Opposing one species of superstition to another, set them a quarrelling; while we ourselves, during their fury and contention, happily make our escape into the calm, though obscure, regions of philosophy.

The Natural History of Religion

MARGARET WOLFE HUNGERFORD

1855?-1897

- 14 Beauty is in the eye of the beholder.

Quoted in *Molly Bawn* (1878). (*See* 557:18)

G. W. HUNT

d. 1878

- 15 We don't want to fight, but, by jingo if we do, We've got the ships, we've got the men, we've got the money too.

We've fought the Bear before, and while Britons shall be true,

The Russians shall not have Constantinople.

We Don't Want to Fight. Music Hall Song, 1878

JAMES HENRY LEIGH HUNT

1784-1859

- 16 Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!) Awoke one night from a deep dream of peace, And saw, within the moonlight in his room, Making it rich, and like a lily in bloom, An angel writing in a book of gold:— Exceeding peace had made Ben Adhem bold, And to the presence in the room he said, 'What writest thou?'—The vision raised its head, And with a look made of all sweet accord, Answered, 'The names of those who love the Lord.'

Abou Ben Adhem and the Angel

- 17 'I pray thee then, Write me as one that loves his fellow-men.'

Ib.

- 18 And lo! Ben Adhem's name led all the rest.

Ib.

- 19 A Venus grown fat!

Blue-stocking Revels

- 20 'By God,' said Francis, 'rightly done!' and he rose from where he sat:

'No love,' quoth he, 'but vanity, sets love a task like that.'

The Glove and the Lions

- 21 Green little vaulter in the sunny grass.

To the Grasshopper and the Cricket

- 22 It flows through old hushed Egypt and its sands, Like some great mighty thought threading a dream, And times and thungs, as in that vision, seem Keeping along it their eternal stands.

The Nile

- 23 The laughing queen that caught the world's great hands.

Ib.

- 24 If you become a nun, dear, A friar I will be.

In any cell you run, dear,

Pray look behind for me.

The Nun

- 25 Jenny kissed me when we met, Jumping from the chair she sat in; Time, you thief, who love to get Sweets into your list, put that in:

HUNT—HUXLEY

- Say I'm weary, say I'm sad,
Say that health and wealth have missed me,
Say I'm growing old, but add,
Jenny kissed me. *Rondeau*
- 1 Stolen sweets are always sweeter,
Stolen kisses much completer,
Stolen looks are nice in chapels,
Stolen, stolen, be your apples.
Song of Fairies Robbing an Orchard
- 2 Where the light woods go seaward from the town.
The Story of Rimini, i, l. 18
- 3 But most he loved a happy human face.
Ib. iii, l. 110
- 4 The two divinest things this world has got,
A lovely woman in a rural spot! *Ib.* l. 257
- 5 Places of nestling green, for poets made. *Ib.* l. 430
- 6 This Adonis in loveliness was a corpulent man of
fifty. [The Prince Regent.]
The Examiner, 22 Mar. 1812
- 7 A pleasure so exquisite as almost to amount to pain.
Letter to Alexander Ireland, 2 June 1848
- 13 Seated upon the convex mound
Of one vast kidney, Jonah prays
And sings his canticles and hymns,
Making the hollow vault resound
God's goodness and mysterious ways,
Till the great fish spouts music as he swims. *Jonah*
- 14 Bewildered furrows deepen the Thunderer's scowl;
This world so vast, so variously foul—
Who can have made its ugliness? In what
Revolting fancy were the Forms begot
Of all these monsters? What strange deity—
So barbarously not a Greek was he? *Leda*
- 15 Your maiden modesty would float face down,
And men would weep upon your hinder parts. *Ib.*
- 16 Beauty for some provides escape,
Who gain a happiness in eyeing
The gorgeous buttocks of the ape
Or Autumn sunsets exquisitely dying.
The Ninth Philosopher's Song
- 17 Then brim the bowl with atrabilious liquor!
We'll pledge our Empire vast across the flood:
For Blood, as all men know, than water's thicker,
But water's wider, thank the Lord, than Blood. *Ib.*

ANNE HUNTER

1742-1821

- 8 My mother bids me bind my hair
With bands of rosy hue,
Tie up my sleeves with ribbons rare,
And lace my bodice blue.
'For why,' she cries, 'sit still and weep,
While others dance and play?'
Alas! I scarce can go or creep
While Lubin is away.
My Mother Bids Me Bind My Hair

JOHN HUSS

1373-1415

- 9 O sancta simplicitas!
O holy simplicity!
*At the stake, seeing an old peasant bringing a fag-
got to throw on the pile.* Zinggreff-Weidner,
Apophthegmata, pub. in Amsterdam 1653,
pt. iii, p. 383. Geo. Büchmann, *Geflügelte
Worte* (1898), p. 509

FRANCIS HUTCHESON

1694-1746

- 10 Wisdom denotes the pursuing of the best ends by the
best means.
*Inquiry into the Original of our Ideas of Beauty
and Virtue*, 1725. Treatise I, sec. v, § 18
- 11 That action is best, which procures the greatest happi-
ness for the greatest numbers.
Ib. Treatise II. *Concerning Moral Good and
Evil*, sec. 3, § 8. (*See* 42:21)

ALDOUS LEONARD HUXLEY

1894-

- 12 But when the wearied Band
Swoons to a waltz, I take her hand,
And there we sit in peaceful calm,
Quietly sweating palm to palm.
Frascati's

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY

1825-1895

- 18 Science is nothing but trained and organized com-
mon sense, differing from the latter only as a
veteran may differ from a raw recruit: and its
methods differ from those of common sense only
as far as the guardsman's cut and thrust differ from
the manner in which a savage wields his club.
Collected Essays, iv. *The Method of Zaida*
- 19 The great tragedy of Science—the slaying of a
beautiful hypothesis by an ugly fact.
Ib. viii. *Biogenesis and Abiogenesis*
- 20 The chess-board is the world; the pieces are the
phenomena of the universe; the rules of the game
are what we call the laws of Nature. The player on
the other side is hidden from us. We know that
his play is always fair, just, and patient. But also
we know, to our cost, that he never overlooks a
mistake, or makes the smallest allowance for igno-
rance. *Lay Sermons*, &c., iii. *A Liberal Education*
- 21 If some great Power would agree to make me always
think what is true and do what is right, on condition
of being turned into a sort of clock and wound
up every morning before I got out of bed, I should
instantly close with the offer.
*On Descartes' Discourse on Method. Method &
Results*, iv
- 22 Logical consequences are the scarecrows of fools and
the beacons of wise men.
Science and Culture, ix. *On the Hypothesis that
Animals are Automata*
- 23 Irrationally held truths may be more harmful than
reasoned errors.
Ib. xii. *The Coming of Age of the Origin of Species*
- 24 It is the customary fate of new truths to begin as
heresies and to end as superstitions. *Ib.*
- 25 I took thought, and invented what I conceived to be
the appropriate title of 'agnostic'.
Science and Christian Tradition, ch. 7

HYDE—JAMES I

EDWARD HYDE

see

EARL OF CLARENDON

HENRIK IBSEN

1828-1906

- 1 The minority is always right.
An Enemy of the People, Act IV
- 2 One should never put on one's best trousers to go out to battle for freedom and truth. *Ib.* Act V
- 3 Vine-leaves in his hair. *Hedda Gabler*, Act II
- 4 People don't do such things. *Ib.* Act IV
- 5 The younger generation will come knocking at my door.
The Master-Builder, Act I

WILLIAM RALPH INGE

1860-

- 6 Democracy is only an experiment in government, and it has the obvious disadvantage of merely counting votes instead of weighing them.
Possible Recovery?
- 7 Literature flourishes best when it is half a trade and half an art. *The Victorian Age* (1922), p. 49
- 8 A man may build himself a throne of bayonets, but he cannot sit on it.
Marchant, Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge, No. 108
- 9 The nations which have put mankind and posterity most in their debt have been small states—Israel, Athens, Florence, Elizabethan England.
Ib. No. 181

JEAN INGELOW

1820-1897

- 10 But two are walking apart for ever,
And wave their hands for a mute farewell.
Divided
- 11 When sparrows build, and the leaves break forth,
My old sorrow wakes and cries. *Supper at the Mill*
- 12 Play uppe 'The Brides of Enderby'.
The High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire, 1571
- 13 Come uppe, Whitefoot, come uppe Lightfoot,
Come uppe Jetty, rise and follow,
Jetty, to the milking shed. *Ib.*
- 14 A sweeter woman ne'er drew breath
Than my sonne's wife, Elizabeth. *Ib.*
- 15 And didst Thou love the race that loved not Thee?
Hymn

ROBERT GREEN INGERSOLL

1833-1899

- 16 An honest God is the noblest work of man.
Gods, pt. 1, p. 2. (See also 112:9)
- 17 In nature there are neither rewards nor punishments—there are consequences.
Lectures & Essays, 3rd Series. *Some Reasons Why*, viii

JOHN KELLS INGRAM

1823-1907

- 18 Who fears to speak of Ninety-Eight?
The Nation, April 1843

WASHINGTON IRVING

1783-1859

- 19 A tart temper never mellows with age, and a sharp tongue is the only edged tool that grows keener with constant use. *Rip Van Winkle*
- 20 They who drink beer will think beer.
The Sketch Book. Stratford
- 21 A woman's whole life is a history of the affections.
Ib. The Broken Heart
- 22 Free-livers on a small scale; who are prodigal within the compass of a guinea. *The Stout Gentleman*
- 23 I am always at a loss to know how much to believe of my own stories.
Tales of a Traveller, To the Reader
- 24 There is a certain relief in change, even though it be from bad to worse; as I have found in travelling in a stage-coach, that it is often a comfort to shift one's position and be bruised in a new place. *Ib.*
- 25 The almighty dollar, that great object of universal devotion throughout our land, seems to have no genuine devotees in these peculiar villages.
Wolfert's Roost. The Creole Village

ANDREW JACKSON

1767-1845

- 26 You are uneasy; you never sailed with me before, I see.
J. Parton's *Life of Jackson*, vol. iii, ch. 35
- 27 Our Federal Union: it must be preserved.
Toast given on the Jefferson Birthday Celebration, 13 Apr. 1830. Benton, Thirty Years' View, vol. 1

RICHARD JAGO

1715-1781

- 28 With leaden foot time creeps along
While Delia is away. *Absence: With Leaden Foot*

JAMES I OF ENGLAND AND VI OF SCOTLAND

1566-1625

- 29 A branch of the sin of drunkenness, which is the root of all sins. *A Counterblast to Tobacco* (1604)
- 30 A custom loathsome to the eye, hateful to the nose, harmful to the brain, dangerous to the lungs, and in the black, stinking fume thereof, nearest resembling the horrible Stygian smoke of the pit that is bottomless. *Ib.*
- 31 Herein is not only a great vanity, but a great contempt of God's good gifts, that the sweetness of man's breath, being a good gift of God, should be wilfully corrupted by this stinking smoke. *Ib.*
- 32 Dr. Donne's verses are like the peace of God; they pass all understanding.
Saying recorded by Archdeacon Plume (1630-1704)

JAMES—JEROME

HENRY JAMES

1843-1916

- 1 It takes a great deal of history to produce a little literature.
Life of Nathaniel Hawthorne
- 2 [Thoreau] was worse than provincial—he was parochial.
Ib. ch. 4
- 3 Dramatise, dramatise!
Prefaces. Altar of the Dead, and elsewhere
- 4 The note I wanted; that of the strange and sinister embroidered on the very type of the normal and easy.
Ib.
- 5 The terrible fluidity of self-revelation.
Ib. The Ambassadors
- 6 The deep well of unconscious cerebration.
Ib. The American
- 7 The historian, essentially, wants more documents than he can really use; the dramatist only wants more liberties than he can really take.
Ib. The Aspern Papers, &c.
- 8 I have always fondly remembered a remark that I heard fall years ago from the lips of Ivan Turgeneff in regard to his own experience of the usual origin of the fictive picture. It began for him almost always with the vision of some person or persons, who hovered before him, soliciting him, as the active or passive figure, interesting him and appealing to him just as they were and by what they were. He saw them in that fashion, as *disponibles*, saw them subject to the chances, the complications of existence, and saw them vividly, but then had to find for them the right relations, those that would bring them out.
Ib. The Portrait of a Lady
- 9 The fatal futility of Fact.
Ib. The Spoils of Poynton, &c.
- 10 The Real Right Thing.
Story-title
- 11 The only obligation to which in advance we may hold a novel, without incurring the accusation of being arbitrary, is that it be interesting.
The Art of Fiction. Partial Portraits
- 12 Experience is never limited, and it is never complete; it is an immense sensibility, a kind of huge spider-web of the finest silken threads suspended in the chamber of consciousness, and catching every air-borne particle in its tissue.
Ib.
- 13 What is character but the determination of incident? what is incident but the illustration of character?
Ib.
- 14 We must grant the artist his subject, his idea, his *donné*: our criticism is applied only to what he makes of it.
Ib.
- 15 Vereker's secret, my dear man—the general intention of his books: the string the pearls were strung on, the buried treasure, the figure in the carpet.
The Figure in the Carpet, ch. 11
- 16 Cats and monkeys, monkeys and cats—all human life is there.
The Madonna of the Future
- 17 Tennyson was not Tennysonian.
The Middle Years
- 18 Print it as it stands—beautifully.
Terminations. The Death of the Lion, x

THOMAS JEFFERSON

1743-1826

- 19 We hold these truths to be sacred and undeniable; that all men are created equal and independent, that from that equal creation they derive rights inherent and inalienable, among which are the preservation of life, and liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.
Original draft for the *Declaration of Independence*.
(See 11:11)
- 20 In the full tide of successful experiment.
First Inaugural Address, 4 March 1801
- 21 Peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations—entangling alliances with none.
Ib.
- 22 A little rebellion now and then is a good thing.
Letter to James Madison, 30 Jan. 1787
- 23 The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.
Ib. To W. S. Smith, 13 Nov. 1787
- 24 Whenever a man has cast a longing eye on them [offices], a rottenness begins in his conduct.
Ib. To Tench Coxe, 1799
- 25 To seek out the best through the whole Union we must resort to other information, which, from the best of men, acting disinterestedly and with the purest motives, is sometimes incorrect.
Letter to Elias Shipman and others of New Haven, 12 July 1801
- 26 If a due participation of office is a matter of right, how are vacancies to be obtained? Those by death are few; by resignation, none.
Usually quoted, 'Few die and none resign'. *Ib.*
- 27 Indeed I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just.
Notes on Virginia, Query xviii. *Manners*
- 28 When a man assumes a public trust, he should consider himself as public property.
Remark to Baron von Humboldt, 1807. Rayner's *Life of Jefferson*, p. 356
- 29 No duty the Executive had to perform was so trying as to put the right man in the right place.
J. B. McMaster, History of the People of the U.S.; vol. ii, ch. 13, p. 586

CHARLES JEFFERYS

1807-1865

- 30 I have heard the mavis singing
His love-song to the morn:
I have seen the dew-drop clinging
To the rose just newly born.
Mary of Argyle

FRANCIS, LORD JEFFREY

1773-1850

- 31 This will never do.
On Wordsworth's 'Excursion'. *Edinburgh Review*, Nov. 1814, p. 1

JEROME KLAPKA JEROME

1859-1927

- 32 It is impossible to enjoy idling thoroughly unless one has plenty of work to do.
Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow. On Being Idle

JEROME—JOHNSON

- 1 Love is like the measles; we all have to go through it.
Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow. On Being in Love
- 2 George goes to sleep at a bank from ten to four each day, except Saturdays, when they wake him up and put him outside at two.
Three Men in a Boat, ch. 2
- 3 But there, everything has its drawbacks, as the man said when his mother-in-law died, and they came down on him for the funeral expenses. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 4 My tooth-brush is a thing that haunts me when I'm travelling, and makes my life a misery. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 5 I like work: it fascinates me. I can sit and look at it for hours. I love to keep it by me: the idea of getting rid of it nearly breaks my heart. *Ib.* ch. 15
- 6 The Passing of the Third Floor Back. *Title of play*

DOUGLAS WILLIAM JERROLD

1803-1857

- 7 Honest bread is very well—it's the butter that makes the temptation. *The Catspaw*, Act III
- 8 Religion's in the heart, not in the knees.
The Devil's Ducat, I. ii
- 9 Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures. *Title of Book*
- 10 He is one of those wise philanthropists who, in a time of famine, would vote for nothing but a supply of toothpicks.
Wit and Opinions of Douglas Jerrold (1859), p. 2. *A Philanthropist*
- 11 Love's like the measles—all the worse when it comes late in life. *Ib.* p. 6
- 12 The best thing I know between France and England is—the sea. *Ib.* p. 13. *The Anglo-French Alliance*
- 13 That fellow would vulgarize the day of judgment.
Ib. *A Comic Author*
- 14 The ugliest of trades have their moments of pleasure. Now, if I were a grave-digger, or even a hangman, there are some people I could work for with a great deal of enjoyment. *Ib.* p. 14. *Ugly Trades*
- 15 Earth is here [Australia] so kind, that just tickle her with a hoe and she laughs with a harvest.
Ib. *A Land of Plenty*
- 16 Some people are so fond of ill-luck that they run half-way to meet it.
Ib. *Meeting Troubles Half-way*
- 17 He was so good he would pour rose-water over a road. *Ib.* p. 17. *A Charitable Man*
- 18 Talk to him of Jacob's ladder, and he would ask the number of the steps.
Ib. p. 29. *A Matter-of-fact Man*
- 19 We love peace, as we abhor pusillanimity; but not peace at any price. There is a peace more destructive of the manhood of living man than war is destructive of his material body. Chains are worse than bayonets. *Ib.* p. 155. *Peace*
- 20 If an earthquake were to engulf England to-morrow, the English would manage to meet and dine somewhere among the rubbish, just to celebrate the event.
Remark. Blanchard Jerrold's *Life of D. Jerrold*, ch. 14

- 21 The only athletic sport I ever mastered was backgammon.
W. Jerrold, *Douglas Jerrold* (1914), vol. i, ch. 1, p. 22

BISHOP JOHN JEWEL

1522-1571

- 22 In old time we had treen chalices and golden priests, but now we have treen priests and golden chalices.
Certain Sermons Preached Before the Queen's Majesty, 1609, p. 176

JOHN OF SALISBURY

see

SALISBURY

ANDREW JOHNSON

1808-1875

- 23 We are swinging round the circle.
Speech on the Presidential Reconstruction, August 1866

LIONEL PIGOT JOHNSON

1867-1902

- 24 There Shelley dream'd his white Platonic dreams.
Oxford
- 25 In her ears the chime
Of full, sad bells brings back her old springtide. *Ib.*
- 26 I know you: solitary griefs,
Desolate passions, aching hours.
The Precept of Silence
- 27 The saddest of all Kings
Crown'd, and again discrown'd.
By the Statue of King Charles I at Charing Cross
- 28 Stars in their stations set;
And every wandering star. *Ib.*
- 29 The fair and fatal King. *Ib.*
- 30 Speak after sentence? Yea:
And to the end of time. *Ib.*
- 31 King, tried in fires of woe!
Men hunger for thy grace:
And through the night I go,
Loving thy mournful face. *Ib.*

PHILANDER CHASE JOHNSON

1866-

- 22 Cheer up, the worst is yet to come.
Shooting Stars. See *Everybody's Magazine*, May 1920

SAMUEL JOHNSON

1709-1784

- 23 The rod produces an effect which terminates in itself. A child is afraid of being whipped, and gets his task, and there's an end on't; whereas, by exciting emulation and comparisons of superiority, you lay the foundation of lasting mischief; you make brothers and sisters hate each other.
Boswell's Life of Johnson (L. F. Powell's revision of G. B. Hill's edition), vol. i, p. 46

- 1 In my early years I read very hard. It is a sad reflection, but a true one, that I knew almost as much at eighteen as I do now.
Boswell's Life of Johnson, vol. i, p. 56. 20 July 1763
- 2 *Johnson*: I had no notion that I was wrong or irreverent to my tutor.
Boswell: That, Sir, was great fortitude of mind.
Johnson: No, Sir; stark insensibility.
Ib. p. 60. 5 Nov. 1728
- 3 Sir, we are a nest of singing birds. *Ib.* p. 75. 1730
- 4 If you call a dog *Hervey*, I shall love him.
Ib. p. 106. 1737
- 5 My old friend, Mrs. Carter, could make a pudding as well as translate Epictetus. *Ib.* p. 123 n. 1738
- 6 Sleep, undisturb'd, within this peaceful shrine,
Till angels wake thee with a note like thine!
Ib. p. 149. 1741
- 7 Great George's acts let tuneful Ciber sing;
For Nature form'd the Poet for the King. *Ib.*
- 8 Tom Birch is as brisk as a bee in conversation; but no sooner does he take a pen in his hand, than it becomes a torpedo to him, and benumbs all his faculties. *Ib.* p. 159. 1743
- 9 [When asked how he felt upon the ill success of *Irene*] Like the Monument. *Ib.* p. 199. Feb. 1749
- 10 I'll come no more behind your scenes, David; for the silk stockings and white bosoms of your actresses excite my amorous propensities. *Ib.* p. 201. 1750
- 11 A man may write at any time, if he will set himself doggedly to it. *Ib.* p. 203. Mar. 1750
- 12 [Of F. Lewis]
Sir, he lived in London, and hung loose upon society.
Ib. p. 226. 1750
- 13 [To Beauclerk]
Thy body is all vice, and thy mind all virtue.
Ib. p. 250. 1752
- 14 [On being knocked up at 3 a.m. by Beauclerk and Langton]
What, is it you, you dogs! I'll have a frisk with you. *Ib.*
- 15 Wretched un-idea'd girls. *Ib.* p. 251. 1753
- 16 I had done all I could; and no man is well pleased to have his all neglected, be it ever so little.
Ib. p. 261. Letter to Lord Chesterfield, 7 Feb. 1755
- 17 The shepherd in Virgil grew at last acquainted with Love, and found him a native of the rocks. *Ib.*
- 18 Is not a Patron, my Lord, one who looks with unconcern on a man struggling for life in the water, and, when he has reached ground, encumbers him with help? The notice which you have been pleased to take of my labours, had it been early, had been kind; but it has been delayed till I am indifferent, and cannot enjoy it; till I am solitary, and cannot impart it; till I am known, and do not want it. *Ib.*
- 19 A fly, Sir, may sting a stately horse and make him wince; but one is but an insect, and the other is a horse still. *Ib.* p. 263, n. 3
- 20 [Of Lord Chesterfield]
This man I thought had been a Lord among wits; but, I find, he is only a wit among Lords.
Ib. p. 266. 1754
- 21 [Of Lord Chesterfield's Letters]
They teach the morals of a whore, and the manners of a dancing master. *Boswell's Life*, vol. i, p. 266. 1754
- 22 [Of Bolingbroke and his editor, Mallet]
Sir, he was a scoundrel, and a coward: a scoundrel, for charging a blunderbuss against religion and morality; a coward, because he had not resolution to fire it off himself, but left half a crown to a beggarly Scotchman, to draw the trigger after his death! *Ib.* p. 268. 6 Mar. 1754
- 23 Mr. Millar, bookseller, undertook the publication of Johnson's Dictionary. When the messenger who carried the last sheet to Millar returned, Johnson asked him, 'Well, what did he say?' 'Sir,' answered the messenger, 'he said, thank God I have done with him.'
'I am glad', replied Johnson, with a smile, 'that he thanks God for any thing.' *Ib.* p. 287. Apr. 1755
- 24 I respect Millar, Sir; he has raised the price of literature. *Ib.* p. 288. 1755
- 25 There are two things which I am confident I can do very well: one is an introduction to any literary work, stating what it is to contain, and how it should be executed in the most perfect manner; the other is a conclusion, shewing from various causes why the execution has not been equal to what the author promised to himself and to the public. *Ib.* p. 292. 1755
- 26 [When asked by a lady why he defined 'pastern' as the 'knee' of a horse, in his Dictionary]
Ignorance, madam, pure ignorance. *Ib.* p. 293. 1755
- 27 Lexicographer: a writer of dictionaries, a harmless drudge. *Ib.* p. 296. 1755
- 28 I have protracted my work till most of those whom I wished to please have sunk into the grave; and success and miscarriage are empty sounds.
Ib. p. 297. 1755
- 29 A man, Sir, should keep his friendship in constant repair. *Ib.* p. 300. 1755
- 30 The booksellers are generous liberal-minded men. *Ib.* p. 304. 1756
- 31 The worst of Warburton is, that he has a rage for saying something, when there's nothing to be said. *Ib.* p. 329. 1758
- 32 No man will be a sailor who has contrivance enough to get himself into a jail; for being in a ship is being in a jail, with the chance of being drowned. . . . A man in a jail has more room, better food, and commonly better company. *Ib.* p. 348. 16 Mar. 1759
- 33 'Are you a botanist, Dr. Johnson?'
'No, Sir, I am not a botanist; and (alluding, no doubt, to his near sightedness) should I wish to become a botanist, I must first turn myself into a reptile.'
Ib. p. 377. 20 July 1762
- 34 *Boswell*: I do indeed come from Scotland, but I cannot help it. . . .
Johnson: That, Sir, I find, is what a very great many of your countrymen cannot help.
Ib. p. 392. 16 May 1763
- 35 When a butcher tells you that *his heart bleeds for his country* he has, in fact, no uneasy feeling.
Ib. p. 394. 16 May 1763

- 1 [On Dr. Blair's asking whether any man of a modern age could have written *Ossian*] This was a good dinner enough, to be sure; but it was not a dinner to ask a man to.
Yes, Sir, many men, many women, and many children. Boswell's *Life*, vol. i, p. 396. 24 May 1763
Boswell's *Life*, vol. i, p. 470. 5 Aug. 1763
- 2 Sir, it was like leading one to talk of a book when the author is concealed behind the door. *Ib.*
- 3 He insisted on people praying with him; and I'd as lief pray with Kit Smart as any one else.
Ib. p. 397. 24 May 1763
- 4 [Of Kit Smart] He did not love clean linen; and I have no passion for it. *Ib.*
- 5 [Of literary criticism] You may scold a carpenter who has made you a bad table, though you cannot make a table. It is not your trade to make tables. *Ib.* p. 409. 25 June 1763
- 6 [Of Dr. John Campbell] I am afraid he has not been in the inside of a church for many years; but he never passes a church without pulling off his hat. This shews that he has good principles. *Ib.* p. 418. 1 July 1763
- 7 [Of Dr. John Campbell] He is the richest author that ever grazed the common of literature. *Ib.* n.
- 8 Norway, too, has noble wild prospects; and Lapland is remarkable for prodigious noble wild prospects. But, Sir, let me tell you, the noblest prospect which a Scotchman ever sees, is the high road that leads him to England! *Ib.* p. 425. 6 July 1763
- 9 A man ought to read just as inclination leads him; for what he reads as a task will do him little good. *Ib.* p. 428. 14 July 1763
- 10 But if he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, Sir, when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons. *Ib.* p. 432. 14 July 1763
- 11 Truth, Sir, is a cow, which will yield such people [sceptics] no more milk, and so they are gone to milk the bull. *Ib.* p. 444. 21 July 1763
- 12 Your levellers wish to level down as far as themselves; but they cannot bear levelling up to themselves. *Ib.* p. 448. 21 July 1763
- 13 Sir, it is no matter what you teach them [children] first, any more than what leg you shall put into your breeches first. *Ib.* p. 452. 26 July 1763
- 14 Why, Sir, Sherry [Thomas Sheridan] is dull, naturally dull; but it must have taken him a great deal of pains to become what we now see him. Such an excess of stupidity, Sir, is not in Nature. *Ib.* p. 453. 28 July 1763
- 15 [Of Thomas Sheridan's influence on the English language] Sir, it is burning a farthing candle at Dover, to shew light at Calais. *Ib.* p. 454. 28 July 1763
- 16 Sir, a woman's preaching is like a dog's walking on his hinder legs. It is not done well; but you are surprised to find it done at all. *Ib.* p. 463. 31 July 1763
- 17 I look upon it, that he who does not mind his belly will hardly mind anything else. *Ib.* p. 467. 5 Aug. 1763
- 18 Sir, we could not have had a better dinner had there been a *Synod of Cooks.* *Ib.*
- 20 [Boswell happened to say it would be terrible if Johnson should not find a speedy opportunity of returning to London, from Harwich] Don't, Sir, accustom yourself to use big words for little matters. It would not be terrible, though I were to be detained some time here. *Ib.* p. 471. 6 Aug. 1763
- 21 [Talking of Bishop Berkeley's theory of the non-existence of matter, Boswell observed that though they were satisfied it was not true, they were unable to refute it. Johnson struck his foot against a large stone, till he rebounded from it, saying] I refute it thus. *Ib.*
- 22 [Of Sir John Hawkins] A very unclubable man. *Ib.* p. 480 n. 1764
- 23 Our tastes greatly alter. The lad does not care for the child's rattle, and the old man does not care for the young man's whore. *Ib.* vol. ii, p. 14. Spring, 1766
- 24 It was not for me to bandy civilities with my Sovereign. *Ib.* p. 35. Feb. 1767
- 25 Sir, I love Robertson, and I won't talk of his book. *Ib.* p. 53. 1768
- 26 Johnson: Well, we had a good talk.
Boswell: Yes, Sir; you tossed and gored several persons. *Ib.* p. 66. 1769
- 27 Let me smile with the wise, and feed with the rich. *Ib.* p. 79. 6 Oct. 1769
- 28 Sir, We know our will is free, and there's an end on't. *Ib.* p. 82. 16 Oct. 1769
- 29 Inspissated gloom. *Ib.*
- 30 I do not know, Sir, that the fellow is an infidel; but if he be an infidel, he is an infidel as a dog is an infidel; that is to say, he has never thought upon the subject. *Ib.* p. 95. 19 Oct. 1769
- 31 Shakespeare never had six lines together without a fault. Perhaps you may find seven, but this does not refute my general assertion. *Ib.* p. 96. 19 Oct. 1769
- 32 I would not coddle the child. *Ib.* p. 101. 26 Oct. 1769
- 33 Let fanciful men do as they will, depend upon it, it is difficult to disturb the system of life. *Ib.* p. 102. 26 Oct. 1769
- 34 Boswell: So, Sir, you laugh at schemes of political improvement?
Johnson: Why, Sir, most schemes of political improvement are very laughable things. *Ib.*
- 35 It matters not how a man dies, but how he lives. *Ib.* p. 106. 26 Oct. 1769
- 36 Burton's *Anatomy of Melancholy*, he said, was the only book that ever took him out of bed two hours sooner than he wished to rise. *Ib.* p. 121. 1770

- 1 [On Jonas Hanway, who followed his *Travels to Persia with An Eight Day's Journey from London to Portsmouth*
Jonas acquired some reputation by travelling abroad, but lost it all by travelling at home.
Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, vol. ii, p. 122. 1770
- 2 Want of tenderness is want of parts, and is no less a proof of stupidity than depravity. *Ib.*
- 3 That fellow seems to me to possess but one idea, and that is a wrong one. *Ib.* p. 126. 1770
- 4 A gentleman who had been very unhappy in marriage, married immediately after his wife died: Johnson said, it was the triumph of hope over experience.
Ib. p. 128. 1770
- 5 Every man has a lurking wish to appear considerable in his native place.
Ib. p. 141. *Letter to Sir Joshua Reynolds*, 17 July 1771
- 6 It is so far from being natural for a man and woman to live in a state of marriage that we find all the motives which they have for remaining in that connection, and the restraints which civilized society imposes to prevent separation, are hardly sufficient to keep them together. *Ib.* p. 165. 31 Mar. 1772
- 7 Nobody can write the life of a man, but those who have eat and drunk and lived in social intercourse with him. *Ib.* p. 166. 31 Mar. 1772
- 8 I would not give half a guinea to live under one form of government rather than another. It is of no moment to the happiness of an individual.
Ib. p. 170. 31 Mar. 1772
- 9 [To Sir Adam Fergusson]
Sir, I perceive you are a vile Whig. *Ib.*
- 10 There is a remedy in human nature against tyranny, that will keep us safe under every form of government. *Ib.*
- 11 A man who is good enough to go to heaven, is good enough to be a clergyman. *Ib.* p. 171. 5 Apr. 1772
- 12 Sir, there is more knowledge of the heart in one letter of Richardson's, than in all *Tom Jones*.
Ib. p. 174. 6 Apr. 1772
- 13 Why, Sir, if you were to read Richardson for the story, your impatience would be so much fretted that you would hang yourself.
Ib. p. 175. 6 Apr. 1772
- 14 [On Lord Mansfield, who was educated in England]
Much may be made of a Scotchman, if he be caught young. *Ib.* p. 194. Spring 1772
- 15 [On Goldsmith's apology in the *London Chronicle* for beating Evans the bookseller]
It is a foolish thing well done.
Ib. p. 210. 3 Apr. 1773
- 16 *Elphinston*: What, have you not read it through? . . .
Johnson: No, Sir, do you read books through?
Ib. p. 226. 19 Apr. 1773
- 17 [Quoting a college tutor]
Read over your compositions, and where ever you meet with a passage which you think is particularly fine, strike it out. *Ib.* p. 237. 30 Apr. 1773
- 18 He [Goldsmith] is now writing a Natural History and will make it as entertaining as a Persian Tale. *Ib.*
- 19 [Of Lady Diana Beauclerk]
The woman's a whore, and there's an end on't.
Boswell's *Life*, vol. ii, p. 247. 7 May 1773
- 20 I hope I shall never be deterred from detecting what I think a cheat, by the menaces of a ruffian.
Ib. p. 298. *Letter to James Macpherson*, 20 Jan. 1775
- 21 [To Dr. Barnard, Bishop of Killaloe]
The Irish are a fair people;—they never speak well of one another. *Ib.* p. 307. 1775
- 22 [To William Strahan]
There are few ways in which a man can be more innocently employed than in getting money.
Ib. p. 323. 27 Mar. 1775
- 23 He [Thomas Gray] was dull in a new way, and that made many people think him great.
Ib. p. 327. 28 Mar. 1775
- 24 I never think I have hit hard, unless it rebounds.
Ib. p. 335. 2 Apr. 1775
- 25 I think the full tide of human existence is at Charing-Cross. *Ib.* p. 337. 2 Apr. 1775
- 26 Most vices may be committed very genteelly: a man may debauch his friend's wife genteelly: he may cheat at cards genteelly. *Ib.* p. 340. 6 Apr. 1775
- 27 George the First knew nothing, and desired to know nothing; did nothing, and desired to do nothing; and the only good thing that is told of him is, that he wished to restore the crown to its hereditary successor. *Ib.* p. 342. 6 Apr. 1775
- 28 A man will turn over half a library to make one book.
Ib. p. 344. 6 Apr. 1775
- 29 Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel.
Ib. p. 348. 7 Apr. 1775
- 30 That is the happiest conversation where there is no competition, no vanity, but a calm quiet interchange of sentiments. *Ib.* p. 359. 14 Apr. 1775
- 31 [On the Scotch]
Their learning is like bread in a besieged town: every man gets a little, but no man gets a full meal.
Ib. p. 363. 18 Apr. 1775
- 32 Knowledge is of two kinds. We know a subject ourselves, or we know where we can find information upon it. *Ib.* p. 365. 18 Apr. 1775
- 33 Politics are now nothing more than a means of rising in the world. *Ib.* p. 369. 1775
- 34 Players, Sir! I look upon them as no better than creatures set upon tables and joint stools to make faces and produce laughter, like dancing dogs.
Ib. p. 404. 1775
- 35 In lapidary inscriptions a man is not upon oath. *Ib.* p. 407. 1775
- 36 There is now less flogging in our great schools than formerly, but then less is learned there; so that what the boys get at one end they lose at the other. *Ib.*
- 37 When men come to like a sea-life, they are not fit to live on land. *Ib.* p. 438. 18 Mar. 1776
- 38 Sir, it is a great thing to dine with the Canons of Christ-Church. *Ib.* p. 445. 20 Mar. 1776
- 39 There is nothing which has yet been contrived by man, by which so much happiness is produced as by a good tavern or inn. *Ib.* p. 452. 21 Mar. 1776

- 1 Marriages would in general be as happy, and often more so, if they were all made by the Lord Chancellor. *Boswell's Life*, vol. ii, p. 461. 22 Mar. 1776
- 2 Questioning is not the mode of conversation among gentlemen. *Ib.* p. 472. Mar. 1776
- 3 Fine clothes are good only as they supply the want of other means of procuring respect. *Ib.* p. 475. 27 Mar. 1776
- 4 [Johnson had observed that a man is never happy for the present, but when he is drunk, and Boswell said: 'Will you not add,—or when driving rapidly in a post-chaise?']
No, Sir, you are driving rapidly *from* something, or *to* something. *Ib.* vol. iii, p. 5. 29 Mar. 1776
- 5 If a madman were to come into this room with a stick in his hand, no doubt we should pity the state of his mind; but our primary consideration would be to take care of ourselves. We should knock him down first, and pity him afterwards. *Ib.* p. 11. 3 Apr. 1776
- 6 Consider, Sir, how should you like, though conscious of your innocence, to be tried before a jury for a capital crime, once a week. *Ib.*
- 7 We would all be idle if we could. *Ib.* p. 13. 3 Apr. 1776
- 8 No man but a blockhead ever wrote, except for money. *Ib.* p. 19. 5 Apr. 1776
- 9 It is better that some should be unhappy than that none should be happy, which would be the case in a general state of equality. *Ib.* p. 26. 7 Apr. 1776
- 10 His [Lord Shelburne's] parts, Sir, are pretty well for a Lord; but would not be distinguished in a man who had nothing else but his parts. *Ib.* p. 35. 11 Apr. 1776
- 11 A man who has not been in Italy, is always conscious of an inferiority. *Ib.* p. 36. 11 Apr. 1776
- 12 'Does not Gray's poetry tower above the common mark?'
'Yes, Sir, but we must attend to the difference between what men in general cannot do if they would, and what every man may do if he would. Sixteen-string Jack towered above the common mark.' *Ib.* p. 38. 12 Apr. 1776
- 13 'Sir, what is poetry?'
'Why, Sir, it is much easier to say what it is not. We all *know* what light is; but it is not easy to *tell* what it is.' *Ib.*
- 14 [To Mrs. Thrale, who had interrupted him and Boswell by a lively extravagant sally on the expense of clothing children]
Nay, Madam, when you are declaiming, declaim; and when you are calculating, calculate. *Ib.* p. 49. 26 Apr. 1776
- 15 Every man of any education would rather be called a rascal, than accused of deficiency in the *graces*. *Ib.* p. 54. May 1776
- 16 Sir, you have but two topics, yourself and me. I am sick of both. *Ib.* p. 57. May 1776
- 17 Dine with Jack Wilkes, Sir! I'd as soon dine with Jack Ketch. *Ib.* p. 66. 15 May 1776
- 18 Sir, it is not so much to be lamented that Old England is lost, as that the Scotch have found it. *Ib.* p. 78. 15 May 1776
- 19 Olivarii Goldsmith, Poetae, Physici, Historici, Qui nullum fere scribendi genus non tetigit, Nullum quod tetigit non ornavit.
To Oliver Goldsmith, A Poet, Naturalist, and Historian, who left scarcely any style of writing untouched, and touched nothing that he did not adorn.
Boswell's Life, vol. iii, p. 82. 22 June 1776.
Epitaph on Goldsmith
- 20 That distrust which intrudes so often on your mind is a mode of melancholy, which, if it be the business of a wise man to be happy, it is foolish to indulge; and if it be a duty to preserve our faculties entire for their proper use, it is criminal. *Ib.* p. 135. *Letter to Boswell*, 11 Sept. 1777
- 21 If I had no duties, and no reference to futurity, I would spend my life in driving briskly in a post-chaise with a pretty woman. *Ib.* p. 162. 19 Sept. 1777
- 22 Depend upon it, Sir, when a man knows he is to be hanged in a fortnight, it concentrates his mind wonderfully. *Ib.* p. 167. 19 Sept. 1777
- 23 No, Sir, when a man is tired of London, he is tired of life; for there is in London all that life can afford. *Ib.* p. 178. 20 Sept. 1777
- 24 He was so generally civil, that nobody thanked him for it. *Ib.* p. 183. 21 Sept. 1777
- 25 He who praises everybody praises nobody. *Ib.* p. 225 n.
- 26 Round numbers are always false. *Ib.* p. 226, n. 4. 30 Mar. 1778. *Wks.* 1787
- 27 Accustom your children (said he) constantly to this; if a thing happened at one window and they, when relating it, say that it happened at another, do not let it pass, but instantly check them; you do not know where deviation from truth will end. *Ib.* p. 228. 31 Mar. 1778
- 28 [Of the appearance of the spirit of a person after death]
All argument is against it; but all belief is for it. *Ib.* p. 230. 31 Mar. 1778
- 29 John Wesley's conversation is good, but he is never at leisure. He is always obliged to go at a certain hour. This is very disagreeable to a man who loves to fold his legs and have out his talk, as I do. *Ib.*
- 30 Though we cannot out-vote them we will out-argue them. *Ib.* p. 234. 3 Apr. 1778
- 31 [To a clergyman who asked: 'Were not Dodd's sermons addressed to the passions?']
They were nothing, Sir, be they addressed to what they may. *Ib.* p. 248. 7 Apr. 1778
- 32 Seeing Scotland, Madam, is only seeing a worse England. *Ib.*
- 33 Goldsmith, however, was a man, who, whatever he wrote, did it better than any other man could do. *Ib.* p. 253. 9 Apr. 1778
- 34 Every man thinks meanly of himself for not having been a soldier, or not having been at sea. *Ib.* p. 265. 10 Apr. 1778
- 35 A mere antiquarian is a rugged being. *Ib.* p. 278. *Letter to Boswell*, 23 Apr. 1778

- 1 Johnson had said that he could repeat a complete chapter of 'The Natural History of Iceland', from the Danish of Horrebrow, the whole of which was exactly thus:—'CHAP. LXXII. *Concerning snakes*. 'There are no snakes to be met with throughout the whole island.'
Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, vol. iii, p. 279. 13 Apr. 1778
- 2 A country governed by a despot is an inverted cone.
Ib. p. 283. 14 Apr. 1778
- 3 I am willing to love all mankind, *except an American*.
Ib. p. 290. 15 Apr. 1778
- 4 As the Spanish proverb says, 'He, who would bring home the wealth of the Indies, must carry the wealth of the Indies with him.' So it is in travelling; a man must carry knowledge with him, if he would bring home knowledge.
Ib. p. 302. 17 Apr. 1778
- 5 All censure of a man's self is oblique praise. It is in order to shew how much he can spare.
Ib. p. 323. 25 Apr. 1778
- 6 [On Boswell's expressing surprise at finding a Staffordshire Whig]
Sir, there are rascals in all countries.
Ib. p. 326. 28 Apr. 1778
- 7 I have always said, the first Whig was the Devil. *Ib.*
- 8 It is thus that mutual cowardice keeps us in peace. Were one half of mankind brave and one half cowards, the brave would be always beating the cowards. Were all brave, they would lead a very uneasy life; all would be continually fighting; but being all cowards, we go on very well. *Ib.*
- 9 The King of Siam sent ambassadors to Louis XIV, but Louis XIV sent none to the King of Siam.
Ib. p. 336. 29 Apr. 1778
- 10 Were it not for imagination, Sir, a man would be as happy in the arms of a chambermaid as of a Duchess.
Ib. p. 341. 9 May 1778
- 11 Dr. Mead lived more in the broad sunshine of life than almost any man. *Ib.* p. 355. 16 May 1778
- 12 Claret is the liquor for boys; port for men; but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy.
Ib. p. 381. 7 Apr. 1779
- 13 A man who exposes himself when he is intoxicated, has not the art of getting drunk.
Ib. p. 389. 24 Apr. 1779
- 14 Remember that all tricks are either knavish or childish.
Ib. p. 396. *Letter to Boswell*, 9 Sept. 1779
- 15 Boswell: Is not the Giant's-Causeway worth seeing?
Johnson: Worth seeing? yes; but not worth going to see.
Ib. p. 410. 12 Oct. 1779
- 16 If you are idle, be not solitary; if you are solitary, be not idle.
Ib. p. 415. *Letter to Boswell*, 27 Oct. 1779
- 17 Sir, among the anfractuosities of the human mind, I know not if it may not be one, that there is a superstitious reluctance to sit for a picture.
Ib. vol. iv, p. 4. 1780
- 18 [Of Kitty Clive]
Clive, sir, is a good thing to sit by; she always understands what you say. *Ib.* p. 7. 1780
- 19 [On being asked why Pope had written:
Let modest Foster, if he will, excel
Ten metropolitans in preaching well]
Sir, he hoped it would vex somebody.
Boswell's *Life*, vol. iv, p. 9. 1780
- 20 A Frenchman must be always talking, whether he knows anything of the matter or not; an Englishman is content to say nothing, when he has nothing to say. *Ib.* p. 15. 1780
- 21 Greck, Sir, is like lace; every man gets as much of it as he can. *Ib.* p. 23. 1780
- 22 Are we alive after all this satire! *Ib.* p. 29. 1780
- 23 [Of Goldsmith]
No man was more foolish when he had not a pen in his hand, or more wise when he had. *Ib.*
- 24 Depend upon it that if a man talks of his misfortunes there is something in them that is not disagreeable to him; for where there is nothing but pure misery there never is any recourse to the mention of it.
Ib. p. 31. 1780
- 25 [Mr. Fowke once observed to Dr. Johnson that, in his opinion, the Doctor's literary strength lay in writing biography, in which he infinitely exceeded all his contemporaries]
'Sir', said Johnson, 'I believe that is true. The dogs don't know how to write trifles with dignity.'
Ib. p. 34. n. 5
- 26 Mrs. Montagu has dropt me. Now, Sir, there are people whom one should like very well to drop, but would not wish to be dropped by.
Ib. p. 73. Mar. 1781
- 27 This merriment of parsons is mighty offensive.
Ib. p. 76. Mar. 1781
- 28 [Of Lord North]
He fills a chair. *Ib.* p. 81. 1 Apr. 1781
- 29 [At the sale of Thrale's brewery]
We are not here to sell a parcel of boilers and vats, but the potentiality of growing rich, beyond the dreams of avarice. *Ib.* p. 87. 6 Apr. 1781
- 30 'The woman had a bottom of good sense.'
The word 'bottom' thus introduced, was so ludicrous, . . . that most of us could not forbear tittering . . .
'Where's the merriment? . . . I say the woman was fundamentally sensible.' *Ib.* p. 99. 20 Apr. 1781
- 31 Classical quotation is the *parole* of literary men all over the world. *Ib.* p. 102. 8 May 1781
- 32 [To Miss Monckton, afterwards Lady Corke, who said that Sterne's writings affected her]
Why, that is, because, dearest, you're a dunce.
Ib. p. 109. May 1781
- 33 Sir, I have two very cogent reasons for not printing any list of subscribers;—one, that I have lost all the names,—the other, that I have spent all the money. *Ib.* p. 111. May 1781
- 34 My friend [Johnson] was of opinion, that when a man of rank appeared in that character [as an author], he deserved to have his merit handsomely allowed.
Ib. p. 114. May 1781
- 35 A wise Tory and a wise Whig, I believe, will agree. Their principles are the same, though their modes of thinking are different.
Ib. p. 117. *Written statement given to Boswell*, May 1781

JOHNSON

- 1 Officious, innocent, sincere,
Of every friendless name the friend.
Yet still he fills affection's eye,
Obscurely wise, and coarsely kind.
Boswell's *Life*, vol. iv, p. 127. 20 Jan. 1782.
On the death of Mr. Levett
- 2 In Misery's darkest caverns known,
His ready help was ever nigh.
- 3 His virtues walk'd their narrow round,
Nor made a pause, nor left a void;
And sure th' Eternal Master found
His single talent well employ'd.
- 4 Then, with no throbs of fiery pain,
No cold gradations of decay,
Death broke at once the vital chain,
And freed his soul the nearest way.
- 5 Resolve not to be poor: whatever you have, spend less.
Poverty is a great enemy to human happiness; it certainly destroys liberty, and it makes some virtues impracticable and others extremely difficult.
Ib. p. 157. 7 Dec. 1782
- 6 I never have sought the world; the world was not to seek me.
Ib. p. 172. 23 Mar. 1783
- 7 Thurlow is a fine fellow; he fairly puts his mind to yours.
Ib. p. 179. 1783
- 8 [Of Ossian]
Sir, a man might write such stuff for ever, if he would abandon his mind to it. Ib. p. 183. 1783
- 9 [When Dr. Adam Smith was expatiating on the beauty of Glasgow, Johnson had cut him short by saying, 'Pray, Sir, have you ever seen Brentford?']
Boswell: My dear Sir, surely that was shocking?
Johnson: Why, then, Sir, you have never seen Brentford.
Ib. p. 186. 1783
- 10 [To Maurice Morgann who asked him whether he reckoned Derrick or Smart the better poet]
Sir, there is no settling the point of precedence between a louse and a flea. Ib. p. 192. 1783
- 11 When I observed he was a fine cat, saying, 'why yes, Sir, but I have had cats whom I liked better than this'; and then as if perceiving Hodge to be out of countenance, adding, 'but he is a very fine cat, a very fine cat indeed.' Ib. p. 197. 1783
- 12 [Johnson had said 'public affairs vex no man', and Boswell had suggested that the growing power of the Whigs vexed Johnson]
Sir, I have never slept an hour less, nor eat an ounce less meat. I would have knocked the factious dogs on the head, to be sure; but I was not vexed.
Ib. p. 220. 15 May 1783
- 13 Clear your mind of cant. Ib. p. 221. 15 May 1783
- 14 Sir, he is a cursed Whig, a bottomless Whig, as they all are now. Ib. p. 223. 26 May 1783
- 15 As I know more of mankind I expect less of them, and am ready now to call a man a good man, upon easier terms than I was formerly.
Ib. p. 239. Sept. 1783
- 16 Boswell is a very clubable man. Ib. p. 254 n. 1783
- 17 [Of George Psalmanazar, whom he revered for his piety]
I should as soon think of contradicting a Bishop.
Ib. p. 274. 15 May 1784
- 18 [To Bennet Langton who brought him texts on Christian charity when he was ill]
What is your drift, Sir?
Boswell's *Life*, vol. iv, p. 281. 30 May 1784
- 19 [On the roast mutton he had for dinner at an inn]
It is as bad as bad can be: it is ill-fed, ill-killed, ill-kept, and ill-drest. Ib. p. 284. 3 June 1784
- 20 Johnson: As I cannot be sure that I have fulfilled the conditions on which salvation is granted, I am afraid I may be one of those who shall be damned (looking dismally).
Ib. Dr Adams: What do you mean by damned?
Johnson (passionately and loudly): Sent to Hell, Sir, and punished everlastingly. Ib. p. 299. 1784
- 21 [To Miss Hannah More, who had expressed a wonder that the poet who had written *Paradise Lost* should write such poor Sonnets]
Milton, Madam, was a genius that could cut a Colossus from a rock; but could not carve heads upon cherry-stones. Ib. p. 305. 13 June 1784
- 22 Don't cant in defence of savages.
Ib. p. 308. 15 June 1784
- 23 [On hearing the line in Brooke's *Earl of Essex*
'Who rules o'er freemen should himself be free']
It might as well be 'Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.' Ib. p. 313. June 1784
- 24 Sir, I have found you an argument; but I am not obliged to find you an understanding. Ib.
- 25 [On Sir Joshua Reynolds's observing that the real character of a man was found out by his amusements]
Yes, Sir; no man is a hypocrite in his pleasures.
Ib. p. 316. June 1784
- 26 Blown about by every wind of criticism.
Ib. p. 319. June 1784
- 27 Talking of the Comedy of 'The Rehearsal', he [Johnson] said, 'It has not wit enough to keep it sweet.' This was easy;—he therefore caught himself, and pronounced a more rounded sentence; 'It has not vitality enough to preserve it from putrefaction.' Ib. p. 320. June 1784
- 28 Who can run the race with Death?
Ib. p. 360. Letter to Dr. Burney, 2 Aug. 1784
- 29 Sir, I look upon every day to be lost, in which I do not make a new acquaintance. Ib. p. 374. Nov. 1784
- 30 I will be conquered; I will not capitulate. Ib.
- 31 Are you sick or are you sullen?
Ib. p. 380. Letter to Boswell, 3 Nov. 1784
- 32 A lawyer has no business with the justice or injustice of the cause which he undertakes, unless his client asks his opinion, and then he is bound to give it honestly. The justice or injustice of the cause is to be decided by the judge.
Boswell, *Tour to the Hebrides*, 15 Aug. 1773, p. 175
- 33 Let him go abroad to a distant country; let him go to some place where he is not known. Don't let him go to the devil where he is known!
Ib. 18 Aug., p. 194
- 34 I wonder, however, that so many people have written who might have let it alone. Ib. 19 Aug., p. 197

- 1 [To Boswell who would excuse Sir Alexander Gordon's boring of them by saying it was all kindness] True, Sir; but sensation is sensation.
Boswell, *Tour to the Hebrides*, 23 Aug., p. 219
- 2 I have, all my life long, been lying till noon; yet I tell all young men, and tell them with great sincerity, that nobody who does not rise early will ever do any good.
Ib. 14 Sept., p. 299
- 3 I inherited a vile melancholy from my father, which has made me mad all my life, at least not sober.
Ib. 16 Sept., p. 302
- 4 I am always sorry when any language is lost, because languages are the pedigree of nations.
Ib. 18 Sept., p. 310
- 5 [Johnson, railing against Scotland, said that the wine the Scots had before the Union would not make them drunk. Boswell assured Johnson there was much drunkenness]
No, Sir; there were people who died of dropsies, which they contracted in trying to get drunk.
Ib. 23 Sept., p. 326
- 6 I do not like much to see a Whig in any dress; but I hate to see a Whig in a parson's gown.
Ib. 24 Sept., p. 331
- 7 It was said to old Bentley upon the attacks against him, 'Why, they'll write you down.' 'No, Sir,' he replied, 'depend upon it, no man was ever written down but by himself.'
Ib. 1 Oct., p. 344
- 8 The known style of a dedication is flattery: it professes to flatter.
Ib. 4 Oct., p. 352
- 9 A cucumber should be well sliced, and dressed with pepper and vinegar, and then thrown out, as good for nothing.
Ib. 5 Oct., p. 354
- 10 [Calling for a gill of whisky]
Come, let me know what it is that makes a Scotchman happy!
Ib. 23 Oct., p. 393
- 11 Sir, are you so grossly ignorant of human nature, as not to know that a man may be very sincere in good principles, without having good practice?
Ib. 25 Oct., p. 403
- 12 I am sorry I have not learned to play at cards. It is very useful in life: it generates kindness and consolidates society.
Ib. 21 Nov., p. 433
- 13 This world where much is to be done and little to be known.
Johnsonian Miscellanies ed. G. B. Hill (1897), vol. i. *Prayers and Meditations. Against inquisitive and perplexing Thoughts*, p. 118
- 14 Wheresoe'er I turn my view,
All is strange, yet nothing new;
Endless labour all along,
Endless labour to be wrong;
Phrase that time hath flung away,
Uncouth words in disarray.
Trick'd in antique ruff and bonnet,
Ode, and elegy, and sonnet.
Ib. Anecdotes of Johnson by Mrs. Piozzi, p. 190
- 15 Hermit hoar, in solemn cell,
Wearing out life's evening gray;
Strike thy bosom, sage! and tell
What is bliss, and which the way?
- Thus I spoke, and speaking sigh'd,
Scarce repress'd the starting tear,
When the hoary Sage reply'd,
'Come, my lad, and drink some beer.'
Johnsonian Miscellanies, vol. i, p. 193
- 16 If the man who turnips cries,
Cry not when his father dies,
'Tis a proof that he had rather
Have a turnip than his father
Ib. Burlesque of Lopez de Vega's lines, 'Se acquien los leones vence,' &c.
- 17 He [Charles James Fox] talked to me at club one day concerning Catiline's conspiracy—so I withdrew my attention, and thought about Tom Thumb.
Ib. p. 202
- 18 Dear Bathurst (said he to me one day) was a man to my very heart's content: he hated a fool, and he hated a rogue, and he hated a whig; he was a very good hater.
Ib. p. 204
- 19 [Of a Jamaica gentleman, then lately dead]
He will not, whither he is now gone, find much difference, I believe, either in the climate or the company.
Ib. p. 211
- 20 One day at Streatham . . . a young gentleman called to him suddenly, and I suppose he thought disrespectfully, in these words: 'Mr. Johnson, would you advise me to marry?' 'I would advise no man to marry, Sir,' returns for answer in a very angry tone Dr Johnson, 'who is not likely to propagate understanding.'
Ib. p. 213
- 21 [To a Quaker:]
Oh, let us not be found, when our Master calls us, ripping the lace off our waistcoats, but the spirit of contention from our souls and tongues!
Ib. p. 222
- 22 *Goldsmith*: Here's such a stir about a fellow that has written one book [Beattie's *Essay on Truth*], and I have written many.
Johnson: Ah, Doctor, there go two-and-forty six-pences you know to one guinea.
Ib. p. 269
- 23 It is very strange, and very melancholy, that the paucity of human pleasures should persuade us ever to call hunting one of them.
Ib. p. 288
- 24 You could not stand five minutes with that man [Edmund Burke] beneath a shed while it rained, but you must be convinced you had been standing with the greatest man you had ever yet seen.
Ib. p. 290
- 25 Johnson observed that he 'did not care to speak ill of any man behind his back, but he believed the gentleman was an attorney'.
Ib. p. 327, n.
- 26 Was there ever yet anything written by mere man that was wished longer by its readers, excepting *Don Quixote*, *Robinson Crusoe*, and the *Pilgrim's Progress*?
Ib. p. 332
- 27 [On his Parliamentary reports]
I took care that the *Whig Dogs* should not have the best of it.
Ib. An Essay on Johnson, by Arthur Murphy, p. 379
- 28 Books that you may carry to the fire, and hold readily in your hand, are the most useful after all.
Ib. vol. ii. *Apophthegms from Hawkins's edition of Johnson's works*, p. 2

JOHNSON

- 1 A man is in general better pleased when he has a good dinner upon his table, than when his wife talks Greek. *Johnsonian Miscellanies*, vol. ii, p. 11
- 2 I would rather see the portrait of a dog that I know, than all the allegorical paintings they can shew me in the world. *Ib.* p. 15
- 3 There is a time of life, Sir, when a man requires the repairs of a table. *Ib. Anecdotes by Joseph Cradock*, p. 64
- 4 I have heard him assert, that a tavern chair was the throne of human felicity. *Ib. Extracts from Hawkins's Life of Johnson*, p. 91.
- 5 I dogmatise and am contradicted, and in this conflict of opinions and sentiments I find delight. *Ib.* p. 92
- 6 Abstinence is as easy to me, as temperance would be difficult. *Ib. Anecdotes by Hannah More*, p. 197
- 7 Of music Dr. Johnson used to say that it was the only sensual pleasure without vice. *Ib. Anecdotes by William Setard*, p. 301
- 8 [Of the performance of a celebrated violinist]
Difficult do you call it, Sir? I wish it were impossible. *Ib.* p. 308
- 9 What is written without effort is in general read without pleasure. *Ib.* p. 309
- 10 As with my hat upon my head
I walk'd along the Strand,
I there did meet another man
With his hat in his hand. *Ib. Anecdotes by George Steevens*, p. 315
- 11 Where you see a Whig you see a rascal. *Ib. Anecdotes by the Rev. W. Cole*, p. 393
- 12 Love is the wisdom of the fool and the folly of the wise. *Ib. William Cooke's Life of Samuel Foote*, p. 393
- 13 Fly fishing may be a very pleasant amusement; but angling or float fishing I can only compare to a stick and a string, with a worm at one end and a fool at the other.
Attributed to Johnson by Haucker in Instructions to Young Sportsmen, 1859, p. 197. *Not found in his works. See Notes and Queries*, 11 Dec. 1915
- 14 Madam, before you flatter a man so grossly to his face, you should consider whether or not your flattery is worth his having.
Remark to Hannah More. Mme D'Arblay's Diary and Letters (1891), vol. i, ch. ii, p. 55
- 15 I know not, madam, that you have a right, upon moral principles, to make your readers suffer so much.
To Mrs. Sheridan, after publication of her novel Memoirs of Miss Sydney Biddulph (1763)
- 16 Sir, your wife, under pretence of keeping a bawdy-house, is a receiver of stolen goods.
To a Thames waterman, reported by Bennet Langton to James Boswell, 1780
- 17 Nobody speaks in earnest, Sir; there is no serious conversation. *Attrib.*
- 18 A book should teach us to enjoy life, or to endure it. *Attrib.*
- 19 No two men can be half an hour together, but one shall acquire an evident superiority over the other. *See Cortigenda*, p. 537
- 20 In all pointed sentences, some degree of accuracy must be sacrificed to conciseness.
On the Bravery of the English Common Soldier. Works (1787), vol. x, p. 286
- 21 I am not yet so lost in lexicography, as to forget that words are the daughters of earth, and that things are the sons of heaven.
Dictionary of the English Language. Preface
- 22 Every quotation contributes something to the stability or enlargement of the language. *Ib.*
- 23 But these were the dreams of a poet doomed at last to wake a lexicographer. *Ib.*
- 24 If the changes that we fear be thus irresistible, what remains but to acquiesce with silence, as in the other insurmountable distresses of humanity? It remains that we retard what we cannot repel, that we palliate what we cannot cure. *Ib.*
- 25 The chief glory of every people arises from its authors. *Ib.*
- 26 To make dictionaries is dull work. *Ib. Dull*, 8
- 27 Excise. A hateful tax levied upon commodities. *Ib.*
- 28 Net. Anything reticulated or decussated at equal distances, with interstices between the inter-sections. *Ib.*
- 29 Oats. A grain, which in England is generally given to horses, but in Scotland supports the people. *Ib.*
- 30 Patron. Commonly a wretch who supports with insolence, and is paid with flattery. *Ib.*
- 31 Pension. An allowance made to anyone without an equivalent. In England it is generally understood to mean pay given to a state hireling for treason to his country. *Ib.*
- 32 Whig. The name of a faction. *Ib.*
- 33 Every man is, or hopes to be, an idler. *The Idler*, No. 1
- 34 When two Englishmen meet, their first talk is of the weather. *Ib.* No. 11
- 35 Promise, large promise, is the soul of an advertisement. *Ib.* No. 41
- 36 He is no wise man who will quit a certainty for an uncertainty. *Ib.* No. 57
- 37 A Scotchman must be a very sturdy moralist who does not love Scotland better than truth. *Journey to the Western Islands. Col.*
- 38 At seventy-seven it is time to be in earnest. *Ib.*
- 39 Whatever withdraws us from the power of our senses; whatever makes the past, the distant, or the future, predominate over the present, advances us in the dignity of thinking beings. *Ib. Inch Kenneth*
- 40 Grief is a species of idleness. *Letters of Johnson (ed. G. B. Hill, 1892)*, vol. i, p. 212. No. 302, to Mrs. Thrale, 17 Mar. 1773
- 41 There is no wisdom in useless and hopeless sorrow. *Ib.* vol. ii, p. 215. No. 722, to Mrs. Thrale, 12 Apr. 1781
- 42 I am very ready to repay for that kindness which soothed twenty years of a life radically wretched. *Ib.* p. 407. No. 972, to Mrs. Thrale, 8 July 1784

JOHNSON

- 1 A hardened and shameless tea-drinker, who has for twenty years diluted his meals with only the infusion of this fascinating plant; whose kettle has scarcely time to cool; who with tea amuses the evening, with tea solaces the midnight, and with tea welcomes the morning.
Review in the 'Literary Magazine', vol. ii. No. xiii. 1757
- 2 The true genius is a mind of large general powers, accidentally determined to some particular direction.
Lives of the English Poets, 1905, ed. G. B. Hill, vol. i, Cowley, § 3, p. 2
- 3 Language is the dress of thought. *Ib.* § 181, p. 53
- 4 An acrimonious and surly republican.
Ib. Milton, § 168, p. 156
- 5 The great source of pleasure is variety.
Ib. Butler, § 35, p. 212
- 6 The father of English criticism. [Dryden]
Ib. Dryden, § 193, p. 410
- 7 But what are the hopes of man! I am disappointed by that stroke of death, which has eclipsed the gaiety of nations and impoverished the public stock of harmless pleasure. [Garrick's death.]
Ib. vol. ii, Edmund Smith, § 76, p. 21
- 8 About things on which the public thinks long it commonly attains to think right.
Ib. Addison, § 136, p. 132
- 9 Whoever wishes to attain an English style, familiar but not coarse, and elegant but not ostentatious, must give his days and nights to the volumes of Addison.
Ib. § 168, p. 150
- 10 By the common sense of readers uncorrupted with literary prejudices . . . must be finally decided all claim to poetical honours. *Ib. Gray, § 51, p. 441*
- 11 He washed himself with oriental scrupulosity.
Ib. vol. iii, Swift, § 122, p. 55
- 12 There are minds so impatient of inferiority that their gratitude is a species of revenge, and they return benefits, not because recompense is a pleasure, but because obligation is a pain.
The Rambler, 15 Jan. 1751
- 13 I have laboured to refine our language to grammatical purity, and to clear it from colloquial barbarisms, licentious idioms, and irregular combinations.
Ib. 14 Mar. 1752
- 14 Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the phantoms of hope; who expect that age will perform the promises of youth, and that the deficiencies of the present day will be supplied by the morrow; attend to the history of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia.
Rasselas, ch. 1
- 15 The business of a poet, said Imlac, is to examine, not the individual, but the species; . . . he does not number the streaks of the tulip, or describe the different shades in the verdure of the forest. *Ib.* ch. 10
- 16 Human life is everywhere a state in which much is to be endured, and little to be enjoyed. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 17 Marriage has many pains, but celibacy has no pleasures. *Ib.* ch. 26
- 18 Example is always more efficacious than precept.
Ib. ch. 29
- 19 Integrity without knowledge is weak and useless, and knowledge without integrity is dangerous and dreadful.
Rasselas, ch. 41
- 20 The endearing elegance of female friendship.
Ib. ch. 45
- 21 The power of punishment is to silence, not to confute.
Sermons, No. xxiii
- 22 Notes are often necessary, but they are necessary evils.
Shakespeare (1765), preface.
- 23 A quibble is to Shakespeare what luminous vapours are to the traveller: he follows it at all adventures; it is sure to lead him out of his way and sure to engulf him in the mire. *Ib.*
- 24 It must be at last confessed that, as we owe everything to him [Shakespeare], he owes something to us; that, if much of our praise is paid by perception and judgement, much is likewise given by custom and veneration. We fix our eyes upon his graces and turn them from his deformities, and endure in him what we should in another loathe or despise. *Ib.*
- 25 I have always suspected that the reading is right which requires many words to prove it wrong, and the emendation wrong that cannot without so much labour appear to be right. *Ib.*
- 26 How is it that we hear the loudest yelps for liberty among the drivers of negroes?
Taxation No Tyranny
- 27 Unmov'd tho' witlings sneer and rivals rail;
Studious to please, yet not asham'd to fail.
Irene, prologue
- 28 Learn that the present hour alone is man's.
Ib. III. ii. 33
- 29 How small, of all that human hearts endure,
That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!
Still to ourselves in every place consigned,
Our own felicity we make or find:
With secret course, which no loud storms annoy,
Glides the smooth current of domestic joy.
Lines added to Goldsmith's 'Traveller'
- 30 Here falling houses thunder on your head,
And here a female atheist talks you dead.
London, l. 17
- 31 And, bid him go to Hell, to Hell he goes. *Ib.* l. 116
- 32 Of all the griefs that harrass the distress'd,
Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest;
Fate never wounds more deep the gen'rous heart,
Than when a blockhead's insult points the dart.
Ib. l. 166
- 33 This mournful truth is ev'rywhere confess'd,
Slow rises worth by poverty depress'd. *Ib.* l. 176
- 34 When learning's triumph o'er her barb'rous foes
First rear'd the Stage, immortal Shakespeare rose;
Each change of many-colour'd life he drew,
Exhausted worlds, and then imagin'd new:
Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign,
And panting Time toil'd after him in vain.
Prologue at the Opening of the Theatre in Drury Lane, 1747
- 35 Cold approbation gave the ling'ring bays,
For those who durst not censure, scarce could praise.
Ib.
- 36 The wild vicissitudes of taste. *Ib.*

JOHNSON—JONSON

1 The stage but echoes back the public voice.
The drama's laws the drama's patrons give,
For we that live to please, must please to live.
Prologue at the Opening of Drury Lane

2 Let observation with extensive view,
Survey mankind, from China to Peru;
Remark each anxious toil, each eager strife,
And watch the busy scenes of crowded life.
Vanity of Human Wishes, l. 1

3 Our supple tribes repress their patriot throats,
And ask no questions but the price of votes. *Ib.* l. 95

4 Deign on the passing world to turn thine eyes,
And pause awhile from letters to be wise;
There mark what ills the scholar's life assail,
Toil, envy, want, the patron, and the jail.
See nations slowly wise, and meanly just,
To buried merit raise the tardy bust. *Ib.* l. 157

5 A frame of adamant, a soul of fire,
No dangers fright him and no labours tire. *Ib.* l. 193

6 His fall was destined to a barren strand,
A petty fortress, and a dubious hand;
He left the name, at which the world grew pale,
To point a moral, or adorn a tale. *Ib.* l. 219

7 'Enlarge my life with multitude of days!
In health, in sickness, thus the suppliant prays:
Hides from himself its state, and shuns to know,
That life protracted is protracted woe.
Time hovers o'er, impatient to destroy,
And shuts up all the passages of joy. *Ib.* l. 225

8 An age that melts with unperceiv'd decay,
And glides in modest innocence away. *Ib.* l. 293

9 Superfluous lags the vet'ran on the stage. *Ib.* l. 308

10 In life's last scene what prodigies surprise,
Fears of the brave, and follies of the wise!
From Marlborough's eyes the streams of dotage flow,
And Swift expires a driv'ler and a show. *Ib.* l. 315

11 What ills from beauty spring. *Ib.* l. 321

12 Still raise for good the supplicating voice,
But leave to Heaven the measure and the choice, *Ib.* l. 351

13 Secure, whate'er he gives, he gives the best. *Ib.* l. 356

14 Faith, that, panting for a happier seat,
Counts death kind Nature's signal of retreat. *Ib.* l. 363

15 With these celestial Wisdom calms the mind,
And makes the happiness she does not find. *Ib.* l. 367

JOHN BENN JOHNSTONE

1803-1891

16 I want you to assist me in forcing her on board the
lugger; once there, I'll frighten her into marriage.
(*Since quoted as: Once aboard the lugger and the maid
is mine.*) *The Gipsy Farmer*

AL JOLSON

1886-1950

17 You ain't heard nothin' yet, folks.
*Remark in the first talking film, 'The Jazz Singer',
July 1927*

JOHN PAUL JONES

1747-1792

18 I have not yet begun to fight.
*Remark on being hailed to know whether he had
struck his flag, as his ship was sinking, 23 Sept.
1779. De Koven's Life and Letters of J. P.
Jones, vol. i*

SIR WILLIAM JONES

1746-1794

19 On parent knees, a naked new-born child,
Weeping thou sat'st, when all around thee smil'd;
So live, that, sinking in thy last long sleep,
Calm thou may'st smile, while all around thee weep.
Persian Asiatick Miscellany (1786), vol. ii, p.
374, *A Moral Tetrastich*

20 My opinion is, that power should always be distrusted,
in whatever hands it is placed.
Lord Teignmouth's Life of Sir W. Jones (1835),
vol. i. *Letter to Lord Althorpe*, 5 Oct. 1782

21 Seven hours to law, to soothing slumber seven,
Ten to the world allot, and all to Heaven.
Ib. vol. ii. *Lines in Substitution for Sir E. Coke's
lines: Six hours in sleep, [&c.]. (See 148:8)*

BEN JONSON

1573-1637

22 Fortune, that favours fools. *The Alchemist*, prologue

23 I will eat exceedingly, and prophesy.
Bartholomew Fair, I. vi

24 Neither do thou lust after that tawney weed tobacco.
Ib. II. vi

25 When I mock poorness, then heaven make me poor.
The Case is Altered, III. i

26 PEOPLE:
The Voice of Cato is the voice of Rome.

CATO:
The voice of Rome is the consent of heaven!
Catiline his Conspiracy, III. i

27 Where it concerns himself,
Who's angry at a slander makes it true. *Ib.*

28 Slow, slow, fresh fount, keep time with my salt tears:
Yet, slower, yet; O faintly, gentle springs:
List to the heavy part the music bears,
Woe weeps out her division, when she sings.
Cynthia's Revels, I. i

29 So they be ill men,
If they spake worse, 'twere better: for of such
To be dispraised, is the most perfect praise. *Ib.* III. ii

30 True happiness
Consists not in the multitude of friends,
But in the worth and choice. *Ib.*

31 Queen and huntress, chaste and fair,
Now the sun is laid to sleep,
Seated in thy silver chair,
State in wonted manner keep:
Hesperus entreats thy light,
Goddess, excellently bright. *Ib.* v. iii

32 If he were
To be made honest by an act of parliament,
I should not alter in my faith of him.
The Devil is An Ass, IV. i

JONSON

- 1 I remember the players have often mentioned it as an honour to Shakespeare that in his writing (whatsoever he penned) he never blotted out a line. My answer hath been 'Would he had blotted a thousand'. Which they thought a malevolent speech. I had not told posterity this, but for their ignorance, who chose that circumstance to commend their friend by wherein he most faulted; and to justify mine own candour: for I loved the man, and do honour his memory, on this side idolatry, as much as any. He was (indeed) honest, and of an open and free nature; had an excellent phantasy, brave notions, and gentle expressions; wherein he flowed with that facility, that sometimes it was necessary he should be stopped: *sufflaminandus erat*, as Augustus said of Haterius. His wit was in his own power, would the rule of it had been so too. . . . But he redeemed his vices with his virtues. There was ever more in him to be praised than to be pardoned.
Discoveries. De Shakespeare Nostrati. Augustus in Haterium
- 2 His hearers could not cough, or look aside from him, without loss. . . . The fear of every man that heard him was, lest he should make an end. [Bacon.]
Ib. lxxviii. Dominus Verulamius
- 3 In his adversity I ever prayed, that God would give him strength; for greatness he could not want.
Ib. lxxx. De Augmentis Scientiarum,—Lord St. Alban
- 4 Yet the best pilots have needs of mariners, besides sails, anchor, and other tackle.
Ib. Illiteratus Princeps
- 5 Talking and eloquence are not the same: to speak, and to speak well, are two things.
Ib. Praisept. Element
- 6 Alas, all the castles I have, are built with air, thou know'st.
Eastward Ho, II. ii. 226
- 7 Still to be neat, still to be drest,
As you were going to a feast;
Still to be powder'd, still perfum'd,
Lady, it is to be presumed,
Though art's hid causes are not found,
All is not sweet, all is not sound.

Give me a look, give me a face,
That makes simplicity a grace;
Robes loosely flowing, hair as free:
Such sweet neglect more taketh me,
Than all the adulteries of art;
They strike mine eyes, but not my heart.
Epicoene, I. i
- 8 HAUGHTY:
Is this the silent woman?
CENTAURE:
Nay, she has found her tongue since she was married.
Ib. III. vi
- 9 But that which most doth take my Muse and me,
Is a pure cup of rich Canary wine,
Which is the Mermaid's now, but shall be mine:
Of which, had Horace or Anacreon tasted,
Their lives, as do their lines, till now had lasted.
Epigrams, ci. Inviting a Friend to Supper
- 10 Weep with me, all you that read
This little story:
And know for whom a tear you shed
Death's self is sorry.
'Twas a child that so did thrive
In grace and feature,
As Heaven and Nature seem'd to strive
Which own'd the creature.
Years he number'd scarce thirteen
When Fates turn'd cruel,
Yet three fill'd Zodiacs had he been
The stage's jewel;
And did act, what now we moan,
Old men so duly,
As sooth the Parcae thought him one,
He play'd so truly.
So, by error, to his fate
They all consented;
But viewing him since, alas, too late!
They have repented:
And have sought (to give new birth)
In baths to steep him;
But being so much too good for earth,
Heaven vows to keep him.
Epigrams, cxx. An Epitaph on Salomon Pavy, a Child of Queen Elizabeth's Chapel
- 11 Underneath this stone doth lie
As much beauty as could die;
Which in life did harbour give
To more virtue than doth live.
If at all she had a fault,
Leave it buried in this vault.
One name was Elizabeth,
The other let it sleep with death:
Fitter, where it died, to tell,
Than that it lived at all! Farewell!
Ib. cxxiv. Epitaph on Elizabeth L. H.
- 12 Helter skelter, hang sorrow, care'll kill a cat, up-tails
all, and a louse for the hangman.
Every Man in His Humour, I. iii
- 13 As sure as death. *Ib. II. i*
- 14 Ods me, I marvel what pleasure or felicity they have
in taking their roguish tobacco. It is good for
nothing but to choke a man, and fill him full of
smoke and embers. *Ib. III. v*
- 15 I do honour the very flea of his dog. *Ib. IV. ii*
- 16 I have it here in black and white. *Ib.*
- 17 It must be done like lightning. *Ib. v*
- 18 There shall be no love lost.
Every Man out of His Humour, II. i
- 19 Blind Fortune still
Bestows her gifts on such as cannot use them. *Ib. ii*
- 20 Follow a shadow, it still flies you,
Seem to fly it, it will pursue:
So court a mistress, she denies you;
Let her alone, she will court you.
Say, are not women truly, then,
Styl'd but the shadows of us men?
The Forest, vii. Song: That Women are but Men's Shadows
- 21 Drink to me only with thine eyes,
And I will pledge with mine;
Or leave a kiss but in the cup,
And I'll not look for wine.

- The thirst that from the soul doth rise
Doth ask a drink divine;
But might I of Jove's nectar sup,
I would not change for thine.
I sent thee late a rosy wreath,
Not so much honouring thee,
As giving it a hope that there
It could not wither'd be.
But thou thereon didst only breathe,
And sent'st it back to me;
Since when it grows and smells, I swear,
Not of itself, but thee. *The Forest*, ix. *To Celia*
- 1 How near to good is what is fair!
Which we no sooner see,
But with the lines and outward air,
Our senses taken be.
Love Freed from Ignorance and Folly
- 2 Thou art not to learn the humours and tricks of that
old bald cheater, Time. *The Poetaster*, i. i
- 3 Ramp up my genius, be not retrograde;
But boldly nominate a spade. *Ib.* v. i
- 4 Detraction is but baseness' varlet;
And apes are apes, though clothed in scarlet. *Ib.*
- 5 This is Mab, the Mistress-Fairy
That doth nightly rob the dairy. *The Satyr*
- 6 She that pinches country wenches
If they rub not clean their benches. *Ib.*
- 7 But if so they chance to feast her,
In a shoe she drops a tester. *Ib.*
- 8 Tell proud Jove,
Between his power and thine there is no odds:
'Twas only fear first in the world made gods.
Sejanus, ii. ii
- 9 This figure that thou here seest put,
It was for gentle Shakespeare cut,
Wherein the graver had a strife
With Nature, to out-do the life:
O could he but have drawn his wit
As well in brass, as he has hit
His face; the print would then surpass
All that was ever writ in brass:
But since he cannot, reader, look
Not on his picture, but his book.
On the Portrait of Shakespeare, To the Reader
- 10 While I confess thy writings to be such,
As neither man, nor muse, can praise too much.
*To the Memory of My Beloved, the Author, Mr.
William Shakespeare*
- 11 Soul of the Age!
The applause! delight! the wonder of our stage!
My Shakespeare, rise; I will not lodge thee by
Chaucer, or Spenser, or bid Beaumont lie
A little further, to make thee a room:
Thou art a monument, without a tomb,
And art alive still, while thy book doth live,
And we have wits to read, and praise to give. *Ib.*
- 12 Marlowe's mighty line. *Ib.*
- 13 And though thou hadst small Latin, and less Greek. *Ib.*
- 14 Call forth thundering Aeschylus. *Ib.*
- 15 To hear thy buskin tread,
And shake a stage: or, when thy socks were on,
Leave thee alone, for the comparison
Of all, that insolent Greece, or haughty Rome
Sent forth, or since did from their ashes come. *Ib.*
- 16 He was not of an age, but for all time! *Ib.*
- 17 For a good poet's made, as well as born. *Ib.*
- 18 Sweet Swan of Avon! what a sight it were
To see thee in our waters yet appear.
And make those flights upon the banks of Thames,
That so did take Eliza, and our James! *Ib.*
- 19 THOMAS:
They write here, one Cornelius-Son
Hath made the Hollanders an invisible eel
To swim the haven at Dunkirk, and sink all
The shipping there. . . .
CYMBAL:
It is an automa, runs under water,
With a snug nose, and has a nimble tail
Made like an auger, with which tail she wriggles
Betwixt the costs of a ship, and sinks it straight.
The Staple of News, iii. i
- 20 Well, they talk we shall have no more Parliaments,
God bless us! *Ib.*
- 21 Hark you, John Clay, if you have
Done any such thing, tell troth and shame the devil.
Tale of a Tub, ii. i
- 22 Mother, the still sow eats up all the draff. *Ib.* iii. v
- 23 I sing the birth was born to-night,
The author both of life and light.
Underwoods. Poems of Devotion, iii. *Hymn on the
Nativity*
- 24 Have you seen but a bright lily grow,
Before rude hands have touch'd it?
Have you mark'd but the fall o' the snow
Before the soil hath smutch'd it?
O so white! O so soft! O so sweet is she!
Ib. Celebration of Charis, iv. *Her Triumph*
- 25 She is Venus when she smiles;
But she's Juno when she walks,
And Minerva when she talks. *Ib.* v
- 26 Greek was free from rhyme's infection,
Happy Greek, by this protection,
Was not spoiled:
Whilst the Latin, queen of tongues,
Is not yet free from rhyme's wrongs,
But rests foiled.
Ib. xlviii. *A Fit of Rhyme against Rhyme*
- 27 Vulgar languages that want
Words, and sweetness, and be scant
Of true measure,
Tyrant rhyme hath so abused,
That they long since have refused
Other censure.
He that first invented thee,
May his joints tormented be,
Cramp'd for ever;
Still may syllables jar with time,
Still may reason war with rhyme,
Resting never! *Ib.*
- 28 England's high Chancellor: the destin'd heir,
In his soft cradle, to his father's chair.
Ib. lxx. *On Lord Bacon's [Sixtieth] Birthday*

JONSON—JUVENAL

- 1 It is not growing like a tree
In bulk, doth make men better be;
Or standing long an oak, three hundred year,
To fall a log at last, dry, bald, and sere:
A lily of a day,
Is fairer far in May,
Although it fall and die that night;
It was the plant and flower of light.
In small proportions we just beauties see;
And in short measures, life may perfect be.
Underwoods, lxxxviii. *A Pindaric Ode on the Death of Sir H. Morison*
- 2 What gentle ghost, besprent with April dew,
Hails me so solemnly to yonder yew?
Ib. ci. Elegy on the Lady Jane Pawlet
- 3 The voice so sweet, the words so fair,
As some soft chime had stroked the air;
And though the sound were parted thence,
Still left an echo in the sense. *Ib. Eupheme*, iv
- 4 Calumnies are answered best with silence.
Volpone, II. ii
- 5 Come, my Celia, let us prove,
While we can, the sports of love. *Ib. III. v*
- 6 Suns, that set, may rise again;
But if once we lose this light,
'Tis with us perpetual night. *Ib.*
- 7 You have a gift, sir, (thank your education,)
Will never let you want, while there are men,
And malice, to breed causes. [To a lawyer.] *Ib. v. i*
- 8 Mischiefs feed
Like beasts, till they be fat, and then they bleed.
Ib. viii
- 9 O rare Ben Jonson.
Epitaph written on his tombstone in Westminster Abbey, by Jack Young. See Aubrey's Brief Lives, Ben Jonson

DOROTHEA JORDAN

1762-1816

- 10 'Oh where, and Oh! where is your Highland laddie gone?'
'He's gone to fight the French, for King George upon the throne,
And it's Oh! in my heart, how I wish him safe at home!'
The Blue Bells of Scotland

JOSEPH JOUBERT

1754-1824

- 11 S'il est un homme tourmenté par la maudite ambition
de mettre tout un livre dans une page, toute une
page dans une phrase, et cette phrase dans un mot,
c'est moi.
If there be any man cursed with the itch to com-
press a whole book into a page, a whole page into
a phrase, and that phrase into a word, it is I.
Pensées

BENJAMIN JOWETT

1817-1893

- 12 The lie in the Soul is a true lie.
From the Introduction to his translation of Plato's Republic, bk. ii

- 13 One man is as good as another until he has written a book.
Campbell and Abbott, *Life and Letters of B. Jowett*, i. 248

JAMES JOYCE

1882-1941

- 14 A portrait of the artist as a young man. *Title of Book*

JULIAN

c. 331-363

- 15 Vicisti, Galilæe.
Thou hast conquered, O Galilean.
Dying words. Latin translation of Theodoret, *Hist. Eccles.* iii. 20

JUNIUS

fl. 1770

- 16 The liberty of the press is the *Palladium* of all the civil, political, and religious rights of an Englishman.
Letters, dedication
- 17 The right of election is the very essence of the constitution. *Ib. Letter 11, 24 Apr. 1769*
- 18 Is this the wisdom of a great minister? or is it the ominous vibration of a pendulum?
Ib. Letter 12, 30 May 1769
- 19 There is a holy mistaken zeal in politics as well as in religion. By persuading others, we convince ourselves. *Ib. Letter 35, 19 Dec. 1769*
- 20 Whether it be the heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute.
Ib. Letter 37, 19 Mar. 1770
- 21 The injustice done to an individual is sometimes of service to the public. *Ib. Letter 41, 14 Nov. 1770*

EMPEROR JUSTINIAN

527-565

- 22 Justitia est constans et perpetua voluntas jus suum cuique tribuens.
Justice is the constant and perpetual wish to render to every one his due. *Institutiones*, I. i. 1

JUVENAL

A.D. 60-c. 130

- 23 Probitas laudatur et alget.
Honesty is commended, and starves.
Satires, i. 74. Trans. by Lewis Evans
- 24 Si natura negat, facit indignatio versum.
If nature denies the power, indignation would give birth to verses. *Ib. 79*
- 25 Quidquid agunt homines, votum timor ira voluptas
Gaudia discursus nostri farrago libelli est.
All that men are engaged in, their wishes, fears, anger, pleasures, joys, and varied pursuits, form the hotch-potch of my book. *Ib. 85*
- 26 Quis tulerat Gracchos de seditione querentis?
Who shall endure the Gracchi complaining about sedition? *Ib. ii. 24*

JUVENAL

- 1 Dat veniam corvis, vexat censura columbas.
Censure acquits the raven, but falls foul of the dove.
Satires, ii. 63
- 2 Nemo repente fuit turpissimus.
No one ever reached the climax of vice at one step.
Ib. 83
- 3 Grammaticus rhetor geometres pictor aliptes
Augur schoenobates medicus magus, omnia novit
Graeculus esuriens; in caelum miseris, ibit.
(Alternative reading of last line: in coelum iusseris, ibit.)
Grammarians, rhetoricians, geometers, painters, trainers, soothsayers, rope-dancers, physicians, wizards—he knows everything. Bid the hungry Greekling go to heaven! He'll go.
Ib. iii. 76
- 4 Nil habet infelix paupertas durius in se
Quam quod ridiculos homines facit.
Poverty, bitter though it be, has no sharper pang than this, that it makes men ridiculous.
Ib. 152
- 5 Haud facile emergunt quorum virtutibus opstat
Res angusta domi.
Difficult indeed is it for those to emerge from obscurity whose noble qualities are cramped by narrow means at home.
Ib. 164
- 6 Omnia Romae
Cum pretio.
Everything at Rome is coupled with high price.
Ib. 183
- 7 Credo Pudicitiam Saturno rege moratam
In terris visamque diu.
I believe that while Saturn still was king, Chastity lingered upon earth, and was long seen there.
Ib. vi. 1
- 8 Rara avis in terris nigroque simillima cycno.
A rare bird on the earth and very like a black swan.
Ib. 165
- 9 Hoc volo, sic iubeo, sit pro ratione voluntas.
I will it, I insist on it! Let my will stand instead of reason.
Ib. 223
- 10 Nunc patimur longae pacis mala, saevior armis
Luxuria incubuit victumque ulciscitur orbem.
Now we are suffering all the evils of long-continued peace. Luxury, more ruthless than war, broods over Rome, and exacts vengeance for a conquered world.
Ib. 292
- 11 'Pone seram, prohibe.' Sed quis custodiet ipsos
Custodes? Cauta est et ab illis incipit uxor.
'Put on a lock! keep her in confinement!' But who is to guard the guards themselves? Your wife is as cunning as you, and begins with them.
Ib. 347
- 12 Tenet insanabile multos
Scribendi cacoethes et aegro in corde senescit.
An inveterate itch of writing, now incurable, clings to many, and grows old in their distempered body.
Ib. vii. 51
- 13 Occidit miseros crambe repetita magistros.
It is the reproduction of the cabbage that wears out the master's life. [i.e. cabbage twice cooked.]
Ib. 154
- 14 Summum crede nefas animam praeferre pudori
Et propter vitam vivendi perdere causas.
Deem it to be the summit of impiety to prefer existence to honour, and for the sake of life to sacrifice life's only end.
Satires, viii. 83
- 15 Omnibus in terris, quae sunt a Gadibus usque
Auroram et Gangem, pauci dinoscere possunt
Vera bona atque illis multum diversa, remota
Erroris nebula.
In all the regions which extend from Gades even to the farthest east and Ganges, there are but few that can discriminate between real blessings and those that are widely different, all the mist of error being removed.
Ib. x. 1
- 16 Nocitura toga, nocitura petuntur
Militia.
Our prayers are put up for what will injure us in peace, and injure us in war.
Ib. 8
- 17 Cantabit vacuus coram latrone viator.
The traveller with empty pockets will sing even in the robber's face.
Ib. 22
- 18 Verbosa et grandis epistula venit
A Capreis.
A wordy and lengthy epistle came from Capreae.
Ib. 71
- 19 Duas tantum res anxius optat,
Panem et circenses.
Limits its [i.e. the Roman people's] anxious longings to two things only—bread, and the games of the circus.
Ib. 80
- 20 Expende Hannibalem: quot libras in duce summo
invenies?
Put Hannibal in the scales: and how many pounds of flesh will you find in that famous general?
Ib. 147
- 21 I demens et saevas curre per Alpes,
Ut pueris placeas et declamatio fias.
Go then, madman, and hurry over the rugged Alps, that you may be the delight of boys, and furnish subjects for declamations.
Ib. 166
- 22 Mors sola fatetur
Quantula sint hominum corpuscula.
Death alone discloses how very small are the puny bodies of men.
Ib. 172
- 23 Da spatium vitae, multos da, Iuppiter, annos.
Grant length of life, great Jove, and many years.
Ib. 188
- 24 Orandum est ut sit mens sana in corpore sano.
Fortem posce animum mortis terrore carentem,
Qui spatium vitae extremum inter munera ponat
Naturae.
Your prayer must be that you may have a sound mind in a sound body. Pray for a bold spirit, free from all dread of death; that reckons the closing scene of life among Nature's kindly boons.
Ib. 356
- 25 Nullum numen habes si sit prudentia, nos te,
Nos facimus, Fortuna, deam caeloque locamus.
If we have wise foresight, thou, Fortune, hast no divinity. It is we that make thee a deity, and place thy throne in heaven!
Ib. 365

- 1 Prima est haec ultio quod se
Iudice nemo nocens absolvitur.
This is the punishment that first lights upon him,
that by the verdict of his own breast no guilty
man is acquitted. *Satires, xiii. 2*

- 2 Quippe minuti
Semper et infirmi est animi exiguique voluptas
Ultio. Continuo sic collige, quod vindicta
Nemo magis gaudet quam femina.
Since revenge is ever the pleasure of a paltry spirit,
a weak and abject mind! Draw this conclusion
at once from the fact, that no one delights in re-
venge more than a woman. *Ib. 189*

- 3 Maxima debetur puero reverentia, siquid
Turpe paras, nec tu pueri contempseris annos.
The greatest reverence is due to a child! If you
are contemplating a disgraceful act, despise not
your child's tender years. *Ib. xiv. 47*

IMMANUEL KANT

1724-1804

- 4 Zwei Dinge erfüllen das Gemüth mit immer neuer
und zunehmender Bewunderung und Ehrfurcht,
je öfter und anhaltender sich das Nachdenken
damit beschäftigt: der bestirnte Himmel über mir,
und das moralische Gesetz in mir.
Two things fill the mind with ever-increasing won-
der and awe, the more often and the more in-
tensely the mind of thought is drawn to them:
the starry heavens above me and the moral law
within me.

Critique of Practical Reason, conclusion

- 5 There is . . . but one categorical imperative: 'Act only
on that maxim whereby thou canst at the same
time will that it should become a universal law.'
*Trans. by A. D. Lindsay, from Fundamental
Principles of . . . Morals, p. 421*

- 6 I ought, therefore I can. *Attrib.*

ALPHONSE KARR

1808-1890

- 7 Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.
The more things change, the more they are the
same. *Les Guêpes, Jan. 1849, vi*
8 Si l'on veut abolir la peine de mort en ce cas, que
MM. les assassins commencent.
If we are to abolish the death penalty, I should like
to see the first step taken by our friends the
murderers. *Ib.*

DENIS KEARNEY

1847-1907

- 9 Horny-handed sons of toil.
Speech, San Francisco, c. 1878

JOHN KEATS

1795-1821

- 10 Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;
Conspiring with him how to load and bless
With fruit the vines that round the thatch-eaves run.
To Autumn

- 11 To set budding more
And still more later flowers for the bees,
Until they think warm days will never cease,
For Summer has o'erbrimmed their clammy cells.
To Autumn

- 12 Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind;
Or on a half-reap'd furrow sound asleep,
Drows'd with the fume of poppies, while thy hook
Spares the next swath and all its twined flowers. *Ib.*

- 13 Where are the songs of Spring? Ay, where are they?
Ib.

- 14 Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn
Among the river shallows, borne aloft
Or sinking as the light wind lives or dies. *Ib.*

- 15 The red-breast whistles from a garden-croft;
And gathering swallows twitter in the skies. *Ib.*

- 16 Bards of Passion and of Mirth,
Ye have left your souls on earth!
Have ye souls in heaven too?
*Written on the blank page before Beaumont
and Fletcher's Fair Maid of the Inn. Bards of
Passion and of Mirth*

- 17 Where the nightingale doth sing
Not a senseless, tranced thing,
But divine melodious truth. *Ib.*

- 18 The imagination of a boy is healthy, and the mature
imagination of a man is healthy; but there is a space
of life between, in which the soul is in a ferment,
the character undecided, the way of life uncertain,
the ambition thick-sighted: thence proceeds maw-
kishness. *Endymion, preface*

- 19 A thing of beauty is a joy for ever:
Its loveliness increases; it will never
Pass into nothingness; but still will keep
A bower quiet for us, and a sleep
Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing.
Ib. bk. i, l. 1

- 20 The inhuman dearth
Of noble natures. *Ib. l. 8*

- 21 The grandeur of the dooms
We have imagined for the mighty dead. *Ib. l. 20*

- 22 They must be always with us, or we die. *Ib. l. 33*

- 23 The unimaginable lodge
For solitary thinkings; such as dodge
Conception to the very bourne of heaven,
Then leave the naked brain. *Ib. l. 293*

- 24 O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,
'That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the mind
Till it is hush'd and smooth! *Ib. l. 453*

- 25 Wherein lies happiness? In that which beck
Our ready minds to fellowship divine,
A fellowship with essence. *Ib. l. 777*

- 26 The crown of these
Is made of love and friendship, and sits high
Upon the forehead of humanity. *Ib. l. 800*

KEATS

- 1 Who, of men, can tell
That flowers would bloom, or that green fruit would
swell
To melting pulp, that fish would have bright mail,
The earth its dower of river, wood, and vale,
The meadows runnels, runnels pebble-stones,
The seed its harvest, or the lute its tones,
Tones ravishment, or ravishment its sweet
If human souls did never kiss and greet?
Endymion, bk. i, l. 835
- 2 Never, I aver,
Since Ariadne was a vintager. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 442
- 3 O Sorrow,
Why dost borrow
Heart's lightness from the merriment of May?
Ib. bk. iv, l. 164
- 4 To Sorrow,
I bade good-morrow,
And thought to leave her far away behind;
But cheerly, cheerly,
She loves me dearly;
She is so constant to me, and so kind. *Ib.* l. 173
- 5 Come hither, lady fair, and joined be
To our wild minstrelsy! *Ib.* l. 236
- 6 Great Brahma from his mystic heaven groans,
And all his priesthood moans. *Ib.* l. 265
- 7 Their smiles,
Wan as primroses gather'd at midnight
By chilly finger'd spring. *Ib.* l. 969
- 8 Sweet are the pleasures that to verse belong,
And doubly sweet a brotherhood in song.
Epistle to G. F. Mathew
- 9 Oh, never will the prize,
High reason, and the love [?lore] of good and ill,
Be my award! *Epistle to J. H. Reynolds*, l. 74
- 10 Lost in a sort of Purgatory blind. *Ib.* l. 80
- 11 It is a flaw
In happiness, to see beyond our bourn,—
It forces us in summer skies to mourn,
It spoils the singing of the nightingale. *Ib.* l. 82
- 12 St. Agnes' Eve—Ah, bitter chill it was!
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold;
The hare limp'd trembling through the frozen grass,
And silent was the flock in woolly fold.
The Eve of Saint Agnes, i
- 13 The sculptur'd dead on each side seem to freeze,
Emprison'd in black, purgatorial rails. *Ib.* ii
- 14 The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide. *Ib.* iv
- 15 Upon the honey'd middle of the night. *Ib.* vi
- 16 The music, yearning like a God in pain. *Ib.* vii
- 17 A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing. *Ib.* xviii
- 18 Out went the taper as she hurried in;
Its little smoke, in pallid moonshine, died. *Ib.* xxiii
- 19 A casement high and triple-arch'd there was,
All garlanded with carven imag'ries
Of fruits, and flowers, and bunches of knot-grass,
And diamonded with panes of quaint device,
Innumerable of stains and splendid dyes,
As are the tiger-moth's deep-damask'd wings;
And in the midst, 'mong thousand heraldries,
And twilight saints, and dim emblazonings,
A shielded scutcheon blush'd with blood of queens
and kings. *Ib.* xxiv
- 20 Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast.
The Eve of Saint Agnes, xxv
- 21 By degrees
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees. *Ib.* xxvi
- 22 Her soft and chilly nest. *Ib.* xxvii
- 23 As though a rose should shut, and be a bud again. *Ib.*
- 24 And still she slept an azure-lidded sleep,
In blanched linen, smooth, and lavender'd. *Ib.* xxx
- 25 And lucent syrops, tinct with cinnamon;
Manna and dates, in argosy transferr'd
From Fez; and spiced dainties, every one,
From silken Samarcand to cedar'd Lebanon. *Ib.*
- 26 He play'd an ancient ditty, long since mute,
In Provence call'd, 'La belle dame sans mercy'.
Ib. xxxiii
- 27 And the long carpets rose along the gusty floor. *Ib.* xl
- 28 And they are gone: aye, ages long ago
These lovers fled away into the storm. *Ib.* xlii
- 29 The Beadsman, after thousand aves told,
For aye unsought-for slept among his ashes cold. *Ib.*
- 30 Upon a Sabbath-day it fell;
Twice holy was the Sabbath-bell,
That call'd the folk to evening prayer.
The Eve of Saint Mark, l. 1
- 31 Dry your eyes—O dry your eyes,
For I was taught in Paradise
To ease my breast of melodies.
Fairy Song: Shed No Tear
- 32 Fanatics have their dreams, wherewith they weave
A paradise for a sect. *The Fall of Hyperion*, l. 1
- 33 'None can usurp this height', return'd that shade,
'But those to whom the miseries of the world
Are misery, and will not let them rest.' *Ib.* l. 147
- 34 They are no dreamers weak,
They seek no wonder but the human face;
No music but a happy-noted voice. *Ib.* l. 162
- 35 The poet and the dreamer are distinct,
Diverse, sheer opposite, antipodes.
The one pours out a balm upon the world,
'The other vexes it. *Ib.* l. 199
- 36 His flaming robes stream'd out beyond his heels,
And gave a roar, as if of earthly fire,
That scared away the meek ethereal hours,
And made their dove-wings tremble. On he flared.
Ib. c. ii, l. 58
- 37 Ever let the fancy roam,
Pleasure never is at home. *Fancy*, l. 1
- 38 O sweet Fancy! let her loose;
Summer's joys are spoilt by use. *Ib.* l. 9
- 39 Where's the cheek that doth not fade,
Too much gaz'd at? Where's the maid
Whose lip mature is ever new? *Ib.* l. 69
- 40 Where's the face
One would meet in every place? *Ib.* l. 73

KEATS

- 1 Where—where slept thine ire,
When like a blank idiot I put on thy wreath,
Thy laurel, thy glory,
The light of thy story,
Or was I a worm—too low crawling, for death?
O Delphic Apollo! *Hymn to Apollo*
- 2 Far from the fiery noon, and eve's one star.
Hyperion, bk. i, l. 3
- 3 No stir of air was there,
Not so much life as on a summer's day
Robs not one light seed from the feather'd grass,
But where the dead leaf fell, there did it rest. *Ib.* l. 7
- 4 The Naiad 'mid her reeds
Press'd her cold finger closer to her lips. *Ib.* l. 13
- 5 How beautiful, if sorrow had not made
Sorrow more beautiful than Beauty's self. *Ib.* l. 35
- 6 That large utterance of the early Gods. *Ib.* l. 51
- 7 O aching time! O moments big as years! *Ib.* l. 64
- 8 As when, upon a tranced summer-night,
Those green-rob'd senators of mighty woods,
Tall oaks, branch-charmed by the earnest stars,
Dream, and so dream all night without a stir.
Ib. l. 72
- 9 And all those acts which Deity supreme
Doth ease its heart of love in. *Ib.* l. 111
- 10 Unseen before by Gods or wondering men.
Ib. l. 183
- 11 Instead of sweets, his ample palate took
Savour of poisonous brass and metal sick. *Ib.* l. 188
- 12 He entered, but he enter'd full of wrath. *Ib.* l. 213
- 13 For as in theatres of crowded men
Hubbub increases more they call out, 'Hush!'
Ib. l. 253
- 14 And still they were the same bright, patient stars.
Ib. l. 353
- 15 Who cost her mother Tellus keener pangs,
Though feminine, than any of her sons.
Ib. bk. ii, l. 54
- 16 Now comes the pain of truth, to whom 'tis pain;
O folly! for to bear all naked truths,
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,
That is the top of sovereignty. *Ib.* l. 202
- 17 A solitary sorrow best befits
Thy lips, and antheing a lonely grief.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 5
- 18 Point me out the way
To any one particular beauteous star,
And I will flit into it with my lyre,
And make its silvery splendour pant with bliss.
Ib. l. 99
- 19 Knowledge enormous makes a God of me. *Ib.* l. 113
- 20 But, for the general award of love,
The little sweet doth kill much bitterness.
Isabella, xiii
- 21 Why were they proud? again we ask aloud,
Why in the name of Glory were they proud? *Ib.* xvi
- 22 So the two brothers and their murder'd man
Rode past fair Florence. *Ib.* xxvii
- 23 And she forgot the stars, the moon, the sun,
And she forgot the blue above the trees,
And she forgot the dells where waters run,
And she forgot the chilly autumn breeze;
She had no knowledge when the day was done,
And the new moon she saw not: but in peace
Hung over her sweet Basil evermore. *Isabella*, liii
- 24 'For cruel 'tis,' said she,
'To steal my Basil-pot away from me.' *Ib.* lxii
- 25 I stood tip-toe upon a little hill. *Title*
- 26 And then there crept
A little noiseless noise among the leaves,
Born of the very sigh that silence heaves.
I Stood Tip-toe upon a Little Hill
- 27 Here are sweet peas, on tiptoe for a flight. *Ib.*
- 28 Oh what can ail thee, Knight at arms
Alone and palely loitering;
The sedge is wither'd from the lake,
And no birds sing. *La Belle Dame Sans Merci*
- 29 I see a lily on thy brow,
With anguish moist and fever dew;
And on thy cheek a fading rose
Fast withereth too. *Ib.*
- 30 I met a lady in the meads
Full beautiful, a faery's child;
Her hair was long, her foot was light,
And her eyes were wild. *Ib.*
- 31 I set her on my pacing steed,
And nothing else saw all day long;
For sideways would she lean, and sing
A faery's song. *Ib.*
- 32 She look'd at me as she did love,
And made sweet moan. *Ib.*
- 33 And sure in language strange she said,
'I love thee true!' *Ib.*
- 34 And there I shut her wild, wild eyes
With kisses four. *Ib.* (Ld. Houghton's version)
- 35 La belle Dame sans Merci
Hath thee in thrall! *Ib.*
- 36 I saw their starv'd lips in the gloam
With horrid warning gap'd wide,
And I awoke, and found me here
On the cold hill side. *Ib.*
- 37 She was a gordian shape of dazzling hue,
Vermilion-spotted, golden, green, and blue;
Striped like a zebra, freckled like a pard,
Eyed like a peacock, and all crimson barr'd.
Lamia, pt. i, l. 47
- 38 Real are the dreams of Gods, and smoothly pass
Their pleasures in a long immortal dream. *Ib.* l. 127
- 39 Love in a hut, with water and a crust,
Is—Love, forgive us!—cinders, ashes, dust;
Love in a palace is perhaps at last
More grievous torment than a hermit's fast.
Ib. pt. ii, l. 1
- 40 That purple-lined palace of sweet sin. *Ib.* l. 31
- 41 In pale contented sort of discontent. *Ib.* l. 135
- 42 Do not all charms fly
At the mere touch of cold philosophy?
There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:
We know her woof, her texture; she is given
In the dull catalogue of common things.
Philosophy will clip an Angel's wings. *Ib.* l. 229

- 1 Souls of poets dead and gone,
What Elysium have ye known,
Happy field or mossy cavern,
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?
Have ye tippled drink more fine
Than mine host's Canary wine?
Lines on the Mermaid Tavern
- 2 Pledging with contented smack
The Mermaid in the Zodiac. *Ib.*
- 3 This living hand, now warm and capable
Of earnest grasping, would, if it were cold
And in the icy silence of the tomb,
So haunt thy days and chill thy dreaming nights
That thou wouldst wish thine own heart dry of blood
So in my veins red life might stream again,
And thus be conscience-calm'd—see here it is—
I hold it towards you.
Lines Supposed to have been Addressed to Fanny Brawne
- 4 Old Meg was brave as Margaret Queen
And tall as Amazon:
An old red blanket cloak she wore;
A chip hat had she on. *Meg Merrilies*
- 5 Let none profane my Holy See of love,
Or with a rude hand break
The sacramental cake. *Ode to Fanny*
- 6 Thou still unravish'd bride of quietness,
Thou foster-child of silence and slow time.
Ode on a Grecian Urn
- 7 What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?
What mad pursuit? What struggle to escape?
What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy? *Ib.*
- 8 Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard
Are sweeter; therefore, ye soft pipes, play on;
Not to the sensual ear, but, more endear'd,
Pipe to the spirit ditties of no tone. *Ib.*
- 9 For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair! *Ib.*
- 10 For ever piping songs for ever new. *Ib.*
- 11 All breathing human passion far above. *Ib.*
- 12 Who are these coming to the sacrifice?
To what green altar, O mysterious priest,
Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?
What little town by river or sea shore,
Or mountain-built with peaceful citadel,
Is emptied of this folk, this pious morn?
Ib.
- 13 O Attic shape! Fair attitude! *Ib.*
- 14 Thou, silent form, dost tease us out of thought
As doth eternity: Cold Pastoral! *Ib.*
- 15 'Beauty is truth, truth beauty,'—that is all
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know. *Ib.*
- 16 For I would not be dieted with praise,
A pet-lamb in a sentimental farce! *Ode on Indolence*
- 17 By bards who died content on pleasant sward,
Leaving great verse unto a little clan. *Ode to Maia*
- 18 Rich in the simple worship of a day. *Ib.*
- 19 No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist
Wolf's-bane, tight-rooted, for its poisonous wine.
Ode on Melancholy
- 20 Nor let the beetle, nor the death-moth be
Your mournful Psyche. *Ib.*
- 21 She dwells with Beauty—Beauty that must die;
And Joy, whose hand is ever at his lips
Bidding adieu; and aching Pleasure nigh,
Turning to Poison while the bee-mouth sips:
Ay, in the very temple of delight
Veil'd Melancholy has her sovran shrine.
Though seen of none save him whose strenuous
tongue
Can burst Joy's grape against his palate fine;
His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,
And be among her cloudy trophies hung.
Ode on Melancholy
- 22 My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains
My sense. *Ode to a Nightingale*
- 23 'Tis not through envy of thy happy lot,
But being too happy in thine happiness,—
That thou, light-winged Dryad of the trees,
In some melodious plot
Of beechen green, and shadows numberless,
Singest of summer in full-throated ease. *Ib.*
- 24 O, for a draught of vintage! that hath been
Cool'd a long age in the deep-delved earth,
Tasting of Flora and the country green,
Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!
O for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,
And purple-stained mouth;
That I might drink, and leave the world unseen,
And with thee fade away into the forest dim. *Ib.*
- 25 Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget
What thou among the leaves hast never known,
The weariness, the fever, and the fret,
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan. *Ib.*
- 26 Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies. *Ib.*
- 27 Where but to think is to be full of sorrow
And leaden-eyed despairs,
Where Beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes,
Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow. *Ib.*
- 28 Away! away! for I will fly to thee,
Not charioted by Bacchus and his pards,
But on the viewless wings of Poesy,
Though the dull brain perplexes and retards. *Ib.*
- 29 But here there is no light,
Save what from heaven is with the breezes blown
Through verdurous glooms and winding mossy ways. *Ib.*
- 30 I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs. *Ib.*
- 31 Fast fading violets cover'd up in leaves;
And mid-May's eldest child,
The coming musk-rose, full of dewy wine,
The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves. *Ib.*
- 32 Darkling I listen; and, for many a time
I have been half in love with easeful Death,
Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme,
To take into the air my quiet breath;
Now more than ever seems it rich to die,
To cease upon the midnight with no pain,
While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad
In such an ecstasy!
Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears in vain—
To thy high requiem become a sod.

KEATS

- 1 Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!
No hungry generations tread thee down;
The voice I hear this passing night was heard
In ancient days by emperor and clown:
Perhaps the self-same song that found a path
Through the sad heart of Ruth, when sick for home,
She stood in tears amid the alien corn;
The same that oft-times hath
Charm'd magic casements, opening on the foam
Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.
Ode to a Nightingale
- 2 Forlorn! the very word is like a bell
To toll me back from thee to my sole self!
Adieu! the fancy cannot cheat so well
As she is fam'd to do, deceiving elf.
Adieu! adieu! thy plaintive anthem fades
Past the near meadows, over the still stream,
Up the hill-side; and now 'tis buried deep
In the next valley-glades:
Was it a vision, or a waking dream?
Fled is that music:—Do I wake or sleep? *Ib.*
- 3 'Mid hush'd, cool-rooted flowers, fragrant-eyed,
Blue, silver-white, and budded Tyrian.
Ode to Psyche
- 4 O latest-born and loveliest vision far
Of all Olympus' faded hierarchy! *Ib.*
- 5 To make delicious moan
Upon the midnight hours. *Ib.*
- 6 Thy voice, thy lute, thy pipe, thy incense sweet
From swinged censer teeming;
Thy shrine, thy grove, thy oracle, thy heat
Of pale-mouth'd prophet dreaming. *Ib.*
- 7 Yes, I will be thy priest, and build a fane
In some untrodden region of my mind,
Where branched thoughts, new grown with pleasant
pain,
Instead of pines shall murmur in the wind. *Ib.*
- 8 With buds, and bells, and stars without a name,
With all the gardener Fancy e'er could feign,
Who breeding flowers, will never breed the same. *Ib.*
- 9 A bright torch, and a casement ope at night,
To let the warm Love in! *Ib.*
- 10 Stop and consider! life is but a day;
A fragile dew-drop on its perilous way
From a tree's summit; a poor Indian's sleep
While his boat hastens to the monstrous steep
Of Montmorenci. *Sleep and Poetry, l. 85*
- 11 O for ten years, that I may overwhelm
Myself in poesy; so I may do the deed
That my own soul has to itself decreed. *Ib. l. 96*
- 12 They sway'd about upon a rocking horse,
And thought it Pegasus. *Ib. l. 186*
- 13 The blue
Bared its eternal bosom, and the dew
Of summer nights collected still to make
The morning precious. *Ib. l. 189*
- 14 A drainless shower
Of light is poesy; 'tis the supreme of power;
'Tis might half slumb'ring on its own right arm. *Ib. l. 235*
- 15 The great end
Of poesy, that it should be a friend
To soothe the cares, and lift the thoughts of man.
Ib. l. 245
- 16 They shall be accounted poet kings
Who simply tell the most heart-easing things.
Sleep and Poetry, l. 267
- 17 Bright star, would I were steadfast as thou art—
Not in lone splendour hung aloft the night
And watching, with eternal lids apart,
Like nature's patient, sleepless Eremite,
The moving waters at their priestlike task
Of pure ablution round earth's human shores.
Sonnet. Bright Star
- 18 Still, still to hear her tender-taken breath,
And so live ever—or else swoon to death. *Ib.*
- 19 Much have I travell'd in the realms of gold,
And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;
Round many western islands have I been
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.
Oft of one wide expanse had I been told
That deep-brow'd Homer ruled as his demesne;
Yet did I never breathe its pure serene
Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold:
Then felt I like some watcher of the skies
When a new planet swims into his ken;
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes
He star'd at the Pacific—and all his men
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise—
Silent, upon a peak in Darien.
Ib. On First Looking into Chapman's Homer
- 20 O Chatterton! how very sad thy fate!
Ib. To Chatterton
- 21 Mortality
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling sleep.
Ib. On Seeing the Elgin Marbles
- 22 The poetry of earth is never dead:
When all the birds are faint with the hot sun,
And hide in cooling trees, a voice will run
From hedge to hedge about the new-mown mead.
Ib. On the Grasshopper and Cricket
- 23 Happy is England! I could be content
To see no other verdure than its own;
To feel no other breezes than are blown
Through its tall woods with high romances blent.
Ib. Happy is England!
- 24 Happy is England, sweet her artless daughters;
Enough their simple loveliness for me. *Ib.*
- 25 Other spirits there are standing apart
Upon the forehead of the age to come.
Ib. To Haydon, ii. Great Spirits Now On Earth
- 26 There is a budding morrow in midnight.
Ib. To Homer
- 27 Four seasons fill the measure of the year.
Ib. Human Seasons
- 28 Glory and loveliness have pass'd away.
Ib. To Leigh Hunt
- 29 Son of the old moon-mountains African!
Chief of the Pyramid and Crocodile! *Ib. To the Nile*
- 30 It keeps eternal whisperings around
Desolate shores, and with its mighty swell
Gluts twice ten thousand Caverns. *Ib. On the Sea*
- 31 O soft embalmer of the still midnight. *Ib. To Sleep*
- 32 Turn the key deftly in the oiled wards,
And seal the hushed casket of my soul. *Ib.*
- 33 The sweet converse of an innocent mind.
Ib. To Solitude

KEATS

- 1 The day is gone, and all its sweets are gone!
Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and softer breast.
Sonnet. The Day Is Gone

2 To one who has been long in city pent;
'Tis very sweet to look into the fair
And open face of heaven.
Ib. To One Who Has Been Long

3 A debonair
And gentle tale of love and languishment. *Ib.*

4 When I have fears that I may cease to be
Before my pen has glean'd my teeming brain.
Ib. When I Have Fears

5 When I behold upon the night's starr'd face,
Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance. *Ib.*

6 Then on the shore
Of the wide world I stand alone, and think
Till love and fame to nothingness do sink. *Ib.*

7 In a drear-nighted December,
Too happy, happy tree,
Thy branches ne'er remember
Their green felicity.
Stanzas. In a Drear-nighted December

8 But were there ever any
Writh'd not at passing joy?
To know the change and feel it,
When there is none to heal it,
Nor numb'd sense to steel it,
Was never said in rhyme. *Ib.*

9 O fret not after knowledge—I have none,
And yet my song comes native with the warmth.
O fret not after knowledge—I have none,
And yet the Evening listens. *What the Thrush Said*

10 Woman! when I behold thee flippant, vain,
Inconstant, childish, proud, and full of fancies.
Woman! When I Behold Thee

11 Like a whale's back in the sea of prose.
Letters (ed. M. B. Forman, 1935), 14. To Leigh Hunt, 10 May 1817

12 What a thing to be in the mouth of fame. *Ib.*

13 I remember your saying that you had notions of a
good Genius presiding over you. I have of late
had the same thought—for things which [I] do
half at random are afterwards confirmed by my
judgment in a dozen features of propriety. Is it
too daring to fancy Shakespeare this President?
Ib. 15. To B. R. Haydon, 10-11 May 1817

14 I am quite disgusted with literary men.
Ib. 25. To Benjamin Bailey, 8 Oct. 1817

15 A long poem is a test of invention which I take to
be the Polar star of poetry, as fancy is the sails,
and imagination the rudder. *Ib.*

16 A man should have the fine point of his soul taken
off to become fit for this world.
Ib. 30. To J. H. Reynolds, 22 Nov. 1817

17 I am certain of nothing but the holiness of the heart's
affections and the truth of imagination—what the
imagination seizes as beauty must be truth—
whether it existed before or not.
Ib. 31. To Benjamin Bailey, 22 Nov. 1817

18 I have never yet been able to perceive how anything
can be known for truth by consecutive reasoning—
and yet it must be. *Ib.*

19 O for a life of sensations rather than of thoughts! *Ib.*

20 The excellency of every art is its intensity, capable
of making all disagreeables evaporate, from their
being in close relationship with beauty and truth.
Letters, 32. To G. and T. Keats, 21 Dec. 1817

21 Negative Capability, that is, when a man is capable
of being in uncertainties, mysteries, doubts, with-
out any irritable reaching after fact and reason—
Coleridge, for instance, would let go by a fine
isolated verisimilitude caught from the Penetrarium
of mystery, from being incapable of remaining con-
tent with half-knowledge. *Ib.*

22 There is nothing stable in the world; uproar's your
only music.
Ib. 37. To G. and T. Keats, 13 Jan. 1818

23 So I do believe . . . that works of genius are the first
things in this world. *Ib.*

24 For the sake of a few fine imaginative or domestic
passages, are we to be bullied into a certain
philosophy engendered in the whims of an egotist.
Ib. 44. To J. H. Reynolds, 3 Feb. 1818

25 We hate poetry that has a palpable design upon us—
and if we do not agree, seems to put its hand in its
breeches pocket. Poetry should be great and un-
obtrusive, a thing which enters into one's soul, and
does not startle or amaze it with itself, but with its
subject. *Ib.*

26 When man has arrived at a certain ripeness in intel-
lect any one grand and spiritual passage serves
him as a starting-post towards all 'the two-and-
thirty palaces'.
Ib. 48. To J. H. Reynolds, 19 Feb. 1818

27 Poetry should surprise by a fine excess, and not by
singularity; it should strike the reader as a wording
of his own highest thoughts, and appear almost a
remembrance. Its touches of beauty should never
be half-way, thereby making the reader breathless,
instead of content. The rise, the progress, the
setting of imagery should, like the sun, come
natural to him.
Ib. 51. To John Taylor, 27 Feb. 1818

28 If poetry comes not as naturally as leaves to a tree it
had better not come at all. *Ib.*

29 I have good reason to be content, for thank God I
can read and perhaps understand Shakespeare to
his depths. *Ib.*

30 Scenery is fine—but human nature is finer.
Ib. 53. To Benjamin Bailey, 13 Mar. 1818

31 As if the roots of the earth were rotten, cold, and
drenched. *Ib. 60. To J. H. Reynolds, 9 Apr. 1818*

32 A country which is continually under hatches.
Ib. 61. To J. H. Reynolds, 10 Apr. 1818

33 I have been hovering for some time between the
exquisite sense of the luxurious and a love for
philosophy—were I calculated for the former I
should be glad—but as I am not I shall turn all
my soul to the latter.
Ib. 62. To John Taylor, 24 Apr. 1818

34 Axioms in philosophy are not axioms until they are
proved upon our pulses: we read fine things but
never feel them to the full until we have gone the
same steps as the author.
Ib. 64. To J. H. Reynolds, 3 May 1818

KEATS

- 1 I am in that temper that if I were under water I would scarcely kick to come to the top.
Letters, 66. To Benjamin Bailey, 21 May 1818
- 2 Were it in my choice I would reject a petrarchal coronation—on account of my dying day, and because women have cancers.
Ib. 69. To Benjamin Bailey, 10 June 1818
- 3 I do think better of womankind than to suppose they care whether Mister John Keats five feet high likes them or not.
Ib. 79. To Benjamin Bailey, 18 July 1818
- 4 His identity presses upon me.
Ib. 86. To C. W. Dilke, 21 Sept. 1818
- 5 I never was in love—yet the voice and the shape of a woman has haunted me these two days.
Ib. 87. To J. H. Reynolds, 22 Sept. 1818
- 6 There is an awful warmth about my heart like a load of immortality.
Ib.
- 7 In Endymion, I leaped headlong into the sea, and thereby have become better acquainted with the soundings, the quicksands, and the rocks, than if I had stayed upon the green shore, and piped a silly pipe, and took tea and comfortable advice.
Ib. 90. To James Hessey, 9 Oct. 1818
- 8 I would sooner fail than not be among the greatest.
Ib.
- 9 As to the poetical character itself (I mean that sort of which, if I am anything, I am a member; that sort distinguished from the Wordsworthian or egotistical sublime; which is a thing *per se* and stands alone) it is not itself—it has no self. . . . It has as much delight in conceiving an Iago as an Imogen.
Ib. 93. To Richard Woodhouse, 27 Oct. 1818
- 10 A poet is the most unpoetical of anything in existence, because he has no identity; he is continually [informing] and filling some other body.
Ib.
- 11 I think I shall be among the English Poets after my death.
Ib. 94. To George and Georgiana Keats, 14 Oct. 1818
- 12 The roaring of the wind is my wife and the stars through the window pane are my children. The mighty abstract idea I have of beauty in all things stifles the more divided and minute domestic happiness. . . . The opinion I have of the generality of women—who appear to me as children to whom I would rather give a sugar plum than my time, forms a barrier against matrimony which I rejoice in.
Ib.
- 13 I never can feel certain of any truth but from a clear perception of its beauty.
Ib. 98. To George and Georgiana Keats, 16 Dec. 1818–4 Jan. 1819
- 14 I have come to this resolution—never to write for the sake of writing or making a poem, but from running over with any little knowledge or experience which many years of reflection may perhaps give me; otherwise I shall be dumb.
Ib. 115. To B. R. Haydon, 8 Mar. 1819
- 15 It is true that in the height of enthusiasm I have been cheated into some fine passages; but that is not the thing.
Ib.
- 16 I should like the window to open onto the Lake of Geneva—and there I'd sit and read all day like the picture of somebody reading.
Letters, 116. To Fanny Keats, 13 Mar. 1819
- 17 A man's life of any worth is a continual allegory.
Ib. 123. To George and Georgiana Keats, 14 Feb.–3 May 1819
- 18 Shakespeare led a life of allegory: his works are the comments on it.
Ib.
- 19 Nothing ever becomes real till it is experienced—even a proverb is no proverb to you till your life has illustrated it.
Ib.
- 20 Call the world if you please 'The vale of Soul-making'.
Ib.
- 21 I have met with women whom I really think would like to be married to a poem, and to be given away by a novel.
Ib. 136. To Fanny Brawne, 8 July 1819
- 22 I have two luxuries to brood over in my walks, your loveliness and the hour of my death. O that I could have possession of them both in the same minute.
Ib. 139. To Fanny Brawne, 25 July 1819
- 23 I am convinced more and more day by day that fine writing is next to fine doing, the top thing in the world.
Ib. 145. To J. H. Reynolds, 24 Aug. 1819
- 24 Give me books, fruit, french wine and fine weather and a little music out of doors, played by somebody I do not know.
Ib. 146. To Fanny Keats, 29 Aug. 1819
- 25 All clean and comfortable I sit down to write.
Ib. 156. To George and Georgiana Keats, 17 Sept. 1819
- 26 I have but lately been on my guard against Milton. Life to him would be death to me. Miltonic verse cannot be written but it [*for in*] the vein of art—I wish to devote myself to another sensation.
Ib.
- 27 The only means of strengthening one's intellect is to make up one's mind about nothing—to let the mind be a thoroughfare for all thoughts. Not a select party.
Ib.
- 28 You have ravished me away by a power I cannot resist; and yet I could resist till I saw you; and even since I have seen you I have endeavoured often 'to reason against the reason of my Love'.
Ib. 160. To Fanny Brawne, 13 Oct. 1819
- 29 'If I should die', said I to myself, 'I have left no immortal work behind me—nothing to make my friends proud of my memory—but I have loved the principle of beauty in all things, and if I had had time I would have made myself remembered.'
Ib. 186. To Fanny Brawne, Feb. 1820?
- 30 I long to believe in immortality. . . . If I am destined to be happy with you here—how short is the longest life. I wish to believe in immortality—I wish to live with you for ever.
Ib. 223. To Fanny Brawne, July 1820
- 31 I wish you could invent some means to make me at all happy without you. Every hour I am more and more concentrated in you; every thing else tastes like chaff in my mouth.
Ib. 224. To Fanny Brawne, Aug. 1820

KEATS—KEMPTHORNE

- 1 You, I am sure, will forgive me for sincerely remark-
ing that you might curb your magnanimity, and be
more of an artist, and load every rift of your subject
with ore. *Letters*, 227. *To Shelley*, Aug. 1820

- 2 He already seemed to feel the flowers growing over
him.

*Words reported by Severn. W. Sharp, Life and
Letters of Severn*, ch. 4

- 3 Here lies one whose name was writ in water.
Epitaph. Lord Houghton, *Life of Keats*, ii. 91

JOHN KEBLE

1792-1866

- 4 New every morning is the love
Our wakening and uprising prove.
The Christian Year. Morning

- 5 If on our daily course our mind
Be set to hallow all we find,
New treasures still, of countless price,
God will provide for sacrifice. *Ib.*

- 6 We need not bid, for cloister'd cell,
Our neighbour and our work farewell.
Nor strive to wind ourselves too high
For sinful man beneath the sky. *Ib.*

- 7 The trivial round, the common task,
Would furnish all we ought to ask;
Room to deny ourselves; a road
To bring us, daily, nearer God. *Ib.*

- 8 And help us, this and every day,
To live more nearly as we pray. *Ib.*

- 9 Sun of my soul! Thou Saviour dear,
It is not night if Thou be near. *Ib. Evening*

- 10 Abide with me from morn till eve,
For without Thee I cannot live:
Abide with me when night is nigh,
For without Thee I dare not die. *Ib.*

- 11 Like infant slumbers, pure and light. *Ib.*

- 12 There is a book, who runs may read,
Which heavenly truth imparts,
And all the lore its scholars need,
Pure eyes and Christian hearts. *Ib. Septuagesima*

- 13 Bless'd are the pure in heart,
For they shall see our God. *Ib. The Purification*

- 14 Still to the lowly soul
He doth Himself impart,
And for His cradle and His throne
Chooseth the pure in heart. *Ib.*

- 15 The voice that breathed o'er Eden.
Poems. Holy Matrimony

- 16 The English *Virgil*. [Spenser.]
Lectures on Poetry, lect. v, 1912, vol. i, p. 82

FRANK BILLINGS KELLOGG

1856-1937

- 17 The high contracting parties solemnly declare in
the names of their respective peoples that they
condemn recourse to war for the solution of inter-
national controversies, and renounce it as an instru-
ment of national policy in their relations with one

another. The high contracting parties agree that
the settlement or solution of all disputes or con-
flicts of whatever nature or of whatever origin they
may be, which may rise among them, shall never be
sought except by pacific means.

Peace Pact, signed at Paris 27 Aug. 1928

THOMAS KELLY

1769-1854

- 18 The Head that once was crowned with thorns
Is crowned with glory now.
Hymns on Various Passages of Scripture (1820).
The Head that Once Was Crowned

THOMAS À KEMPIS

1380-1471

- 19 Opto magis sentire compunctionem quam scire eius
definitionem.

I had rather feel compunction, than understand
the definition thereof.

Imitatio Christi, ch. 1, § iii. Trans. by Anthony
Hoskins.

- 20 Nam homo proponit, sed Deus disponit.
Man proposes but God disposes. *Ib. § xix*

- 21 Sic transit gloria mundi.
O, how quickly doth the glory of the world pass
away! *Ib. ch. 3, § vi*

- 22 Passione interdum movemur et zelum putamus.
We are sometimes moved with passion, and we
think it to be zeal. Quoted in *Ib. ch. 5, § i*

- 23 Multo tutius est stare in subiectione quam in prae-
latura.
It is much safer to obey, than to govern. *Ib. ch. 9, § i*

- 24 Si libenter crucem portas portabit te.
If thou bear the Cross cheerfully, it will bear thee.
Ib. ch. 12, § v

- 25 Nunquam sis ex toto otiosus, sed aut legens, aut
scribens, aut orans, aut meditans, aut aliquid utili-
tatis pro communi laborans.
Never be entirely idle: but either be reading, or
writing, or praying, or meditating, or endeavour-
ing something for the public good. *Ib. ch. 19, § iv*

- 26 Utinam per unam diem essemus bene conversati in
hoc mundo.
O that we had spent but one day in this world
thoroughly well! *Ib. ch. 23, § ii*

JOHN KEMPTHORNE

1775-1838

- 27 Praise the Lord! ye heavens adore Him,
Praise Him, Angels in the height;
Sun and moon, rejoice before Him,
Praise Him, all ye stars and light.
Hymns of Praise. For Foundling Apprentices
(1796). *Praise the Lord! Ye Heavens Adore Him*

KEN—KING

BISHOP THOMAS KEN

1637-1711

- 1 Awake my soul, and with the sun
Thy daily stage of duty run;
Shake off dull sloth, and joyful rise
To pay thy morning sacrifice.
Morning Hymn (1709). Awake My Soul
- 2 Teach me to live, that I may dread
The grave as little as my bed.
Evening Hymn. Glory to Thee My God This Night
- 3 Praise God, from whom all blessings flow,
Praise Him, all creatures here below,
Praise Him above, ye heavenly host,
Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.
Morning and Evening Hymn

LLOYD KENYON, FIRST BARON KENYON

1732-1802

- 4 The Christian religion is part of the law of the land.
[England.] *Decision in William's Case. 1797*

LADY CAROLINE KEPPEL

1735-?

- 5 What's this dull town to me?
Robin's not near.
He whom I wished to see,
Wished for to hear;
Where's all the joy and mirth
Made life a heaven on earth?
O! they're all fled with thee,
Robin Adair.
Robin Adair

JOSEPH KESSELRING

1902-

- 6 Arsenic and Old Lace. *Title of Play. (1941)*

WILLIAM KETHE

d. 1608?

- 7 All people that on earth do dwell,
Sing to the Lord with cheerful voice;
Him serve with fear, His praise forth tell,
Come ye before Him, and rejoice.
The Lord, ye know, is God indeed;
Without our aid He did us make.
Daye's Psalter (1560). All People That on Earth
- 8 For it is seemly so to do. *Ib.*
- 9 For why? The Lord our God is good. *Ib.*

RALPH KETTELL

1563-1643

- 10 Here is Hey for Garsington! and Hey for Cuddesdon!
and Hey Hockley! but here's nobody cries, Hey
for God Almighty!
Sermon at Garsington Revel. Aubrey's Brief Lives,
vol. ii

FRANCIS SCOTT KEY

1779-1843

- 11 'Tis the star-spangled banner; O long may it wave
O'er the land of the free, and the home of the brave!
The Star-Spangled Banner

JOYCE KILMER

1888-1918

- 12 I think that I shall never see
A poem lovely as a tree.
Poems, Essays, and Letters, 1917, i. Trees
- 13 Poems are made by fools like me,
But only God can make a tree. *Ib.*

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN KING

1857-1894

- 14 Nothing to do but work,
Nothing to eat but food,
Nothing to wear but clothes
To keep one from going nude. *The Pessimist*
- 15 Nothing to breathe but air,
Quick as a flash 'tis gone;
Nowhere to fall but off,
Nowhere to stand but on! *Ib.*

HARRY KING

- 16 Young men taken in and done for. *Title of Song*

BISHOP HENRY KING

1592-1669

- 17 Nature's true-born child, who sums his years
(Like me) with no arithmetic but tears.
The Anniverse. Elegy
- 18 Accept, thou shrine of my dead Saint,
Instead of dirges this complaint;
And for sweet flowers to crown thy hearse,
Receive a strew of weeping verse
From thy griev'd friend, whom thou might'st see
Quite melted into tears for thee. *The Exequy*
- 19 Sleep on, my Love, in thy cold bed,
Never to be disquieted!
My last good night! Thou wilt not wake
Till I thy fate shall overtake:
Till age, or grief, or sickness must
Marry my body to that dust
It so much loves; and fill the room
My heart keeps empty in thy tomb.
Stay for me there; I will not fail
To meet thee in that hollow vale.
And think not much of my delay;
I am already on the way,
And follow thee with all the speed
Desire can make, or sorrows breed. *Ib.*
- 20 'Tis true, with shame and grief I yield,
Thou like the van first took'st the field,
And gotten hast the victory
In thus adventuring to die
Before me, whose more years might crave
A just precedence in the grave.
But hark! My pulse like a soft drum
Beats my approach, tells thee I come;
And slow howe'er my marches be,
I shall at last sit down by thee. *Ib.*

- 21 We that did nothing study but the way
To love each other, with which thoughts the day
Rose with delight to us, and with them set,
Must learn the hateful art, how to forget.
The Surrender

KING—KINGSLEY

STODDARD KING

1889-1933

- 1 'There's a long, long trail a-winding
Into the land of my dreams,
Where the nightingales are singing
And a white moon beams:
There's a long, long night of waiting
Until my dreams all come true;
Till the day when I'll be going down
That long long trail with you. *The Long, Long Trail*

ALEXANDER WILLIAM KINGLAKE

1809-1891

- 2 Soon the men of the column began to see that though
the scarlet line was slender, it was very rigid and
exact. *Invasion of the Crimea*, vol. ii, p. 455

CHARLES KINGSLEY

1819-1875

- 3 Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon;
Oh the pleasant sight to see
Shires and towns from Airly Beacon,
While my love climb'd up to me! *Airly Beacon*
- 4 Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon;
Oh the weary haunt for me,
All alone on Airly Beacon,
With his baby on my knee! *Ib.*
- 5 And no one but the baby cried for poor Lorraine,
Lorrée. *Ballad: 'Lorraine, Lorraine, Lorrée'*
- 6 My fairest child, I have no song to give you;
No lark could pipe in skies so dull and grey.
A Farewell. To C. E. G.
- 7 Be good, sweet maid, and let who can be clever;
Do lovely things, not dream them, all day long;
And so make Life, and Death, and that For Ever,
One grand sweet song. *Ib.*
- 8 It was Earl Haldan's daughter,
She looked across the sea.
It Was Earl Haldan's Daughter
- 9 The locks of six princesses
Must be my marriage fee,
'So hey bonny boat, and ho bonny boat!
Who comes a-wooing me?' *Ib.*
- 10 Leave to Robert Browning
Beggars, fleas, and vines;
Leave to squeamish Ruskin
Popish Apennines,
Dirty stones of Venice
And his gas-lamps seven;
We've the stones of Snowdon
And the lamps of heaven. *Letter to Thomas Hughes*
- 11 What we can we will be,
Honest Englishmen.
Do the work that's nearest,
Though it's dull at times,
Helping, when we meet them,
Lame dogs over stiles. *Ib.*
- 12 Welcome, wild North-easter!
Shame it is to see
Odes to every zephyr;
Ne'er a verse to thee. *Ode to the North-East Wind*

- 13 Jovial wind of winter
Turn us out to play! *Ode to the North-East Wind*
- 14 Chime, ye dappled darlings,
Down the roaring blast;
You shall see a fox die
Ere an hour be past. *Ib.*
- 15 'Tis the hard grey weather
Breeds hard English men. *Ib.*
- 16 Come; and strong within us
Sur the Vikings' blood;
Bracing brain and sinew;
Blow, thou wind of God! *Ib.*
- 17 I once had a sweet little doll, dears,
The prettiest doll in the world;
Her cheeks were so red and so white, dears,
And her hair was so charmingly curled.
Songs from The Water Babies. My Little Doll
- 18 Yet, for old sakes' sake she is still, dears,
The prettiest doll in the world. *Ib.*
- 19 When all the world is young, lad,
And all the trees are green;
And every goose a swan, lad,
And every lass a queen;
Then hey for boot and horse, lad,
And round the world away:
Young blood must have its course, lad,
And every dog his day.
When all the world is old, lad,
And all the trees are brown;
And all the sport is stale, lad,
And all the wheels run down;
Creep home, and take your place there,
The spent and maimed among:
God grant you find one face there,
You loved when all was young. *Ib. Young and Old*
- 20 The merry brown hares came leaping
Over the crest of the hill,
Where the clover and corn lay sleeping
Under the moonlight still. *The Bad Squire*
- 21 Oh! that we two were Maving
Down the stream of the soft Spring breeze;
Like children with violets playing,
In the shade of the whispering trees.
The Saint's Tragedy, II. ix.
- 22 'O Mary, go and call the cattle home,
And call the cattie home,
And call the cattie home,
Across the sands of Dee.'
The western wind was wild and dank with foam,
And all alone went she. *The Sands of Dee*
- 23 The western tide crept up along the sand,
And o'er and o'er the sand,
And round and round the sand,
As far as eye could see.
The rolling mist came down and hid the land:
And never home came she. *Ib.*
- 24 The cruel crawling foam. *Ib.*
- 25 Three fishers went sailing away to the west,
Away to the west as the sun went down;
Each thought on the woman who loved him the best,
And the children stood watching them out of the
town. *The Three Fishers*
- 26 And the night-rack came rolling up ragged and
brown. *Ib.*

KINGSLEY—KIPLING

- 1 For men must work, and women must weep,
And there's little to earn, and many to keep,
Though the harbour bar be moaning.
The Three Fishers
- 2 For men must work, and women must weep,
And the sooner it's over, the sooner to sleep;
And good-bye to the bar and its moaning. *Ib.*
- 3 To be discontented with the divine discontent, and to
be ashamed with the noble shame, is the very germ
and first upgrowth of all virtue.
Health and Education (1874), p. 20
- 4 Truth, for its own sake, had never been a virtue with
the Roman clergy.
Review of Froude's History of England, in Mac-
millan's Magazine for Jan. 1864
- 5 He did not know that a keeper is only a poacher
turned outside in, and a poacher a keeper turned
inside out. *The Water Babies*, ch. 1
- 6 As thorough an Englishman as ever coveted his
neighbour's goods. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 7 And still the lobster held on. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 8 Mrs. Bedoneyasyoudid is coming. *Ib.*
- 9 The loveliest fairy in the world; and her name is
Mrs. Doasyouwouldbedoneyby. *Ib.*
- 10 All the butterflies and cockyolybirds would fly past
me. *Ib.* ch. 8
- 11 Till the coming of the Cocqicigrues. *Ib.*
- 12 Don Desperado
Walked on the Prado,
And there he met his enemy. *Westward Ho*, ch. 12
- 13 More ways of killing a cat than choking her with
cream. *Ib.* ch. 20
- 14 Eustace is a man no longer; he is become a thing, a
tool, a Jesuit. *Ib.* ch. 23
- 15 What, then, does Dr. Newman mean?
Title of a pamphlet, 1864
- 16 Some say that the age of chivalry is past, that the
spirit of romance is dead. The age of chivalry is
never past, so long as there is a wrong left unre-
dressed on earth. *Life* (1879), vol. ii, ch. 28
- 17 When you've shouted 'Rule Britannia', when you've
sung 'God save the Queen',
When you've finished killing Kruger with your
mouth. *The Absent-Minded Beggar*
- 18 He's an absent-minded beggar, and his weaknesses
are great—
But we and Paul must take him as we find him—
He's out on active service, wiping something off a
slate—
And he's left a lot of little things behind him! *Ib.*
- 19 Duke's son—cook's son—son of a hundred Kings—
(Fifty thousand horse and foot going to Table Bay!) *Ib.*
- 20 Pass the hat for your credit's sake, and pay—pay—
pay! *Ib.*
- 21 If you'd go to Mother Carey
(Walk her down to Mother Carey!),
Oh, we're bound to Mother Carey where she feeds
her chicks at seal *Anchor Song*
- 22 England's on the anvil—hear the hammers ring—
Clanging from the Severn to the Tyne!
Never was a blacksmith like our Norman King—
England's being hammered, hammered, hammered
into line! *The Anvil*
- 23 Back to the Army again. *Title*
- 24 A-layin' on to the Sergeant I don't know a gun from
a bat. *Back to the Army Again*
- 25 I 'eard the feet on the gravel—the feet o' the men
what drill—
An' I sez to my flutterin' 'eart-strings, I sez to 'em,
'Peace, be still!' *Ib.*
- 26 Rolling down the Ratcliffe Road drunk and raising
Cain. *The Ballad of the 'Bolivar'*
- 27 Oh, East is East, and West is West, and never the
twain shall meet,
Till Earth and Sky stand presently at God's great
Judgment Seat;
But there is neither East nor West, Border, nor
Breed, nor Birth,
When two strong men stand face to face, though they
come from the ends of the earth!
The Ballad of East and West
- 28 With the mouth of a bell and the heart of Hell and the
head of the gallows-tree. *Ib.*
- 29 And the talk slid north, and the talk slid south,
With the sliding puffs from the hookah-mouth.
Four things greater than all things are,—
Women and Horses and Power and War.
Ballad of the King's Jest
- 30 It was not part of their blood,
It came to them very late
With long arrears to make good,
When the English began to hate. *The Beginnings*
- 31 There's peace in a Larafnaga, there's calm in a Henry
Clay. *The Betrothed*
- 32 And a woman is only a woman, but a good cigar is a
Smoke. *Ib.*
- 33 Gentlemen unafraid.
Beyond the Path of the Outmost Sun. (Barrack-
Room Ballads: Dedication)
- 34 'Oh, where are you going to, all you Big Steamers,
With England's own coal, up and down the salt seas?'
'We are going to fetch you your bread and your butter,
Your beef, pork, and mutton, eggs, apples, and
cheese.' *Big Steamers*
- 35 'Oh, the Channel's as bright as a ball-room already,
And pilots are thicker than pilchards at Looe.' *Ib.*
- 36 'For the bread that you eat and the biscuits you nibble,
The sweets that you suck and the joints that you
carve,
They are brought to you daily by all us Big Steam-
ers—
And if any one hinders our coming you'll starve!' *Ib.*
- 37 We're foot—slog—slog—slog—sloggin' over Africa—
Foot—foot—foot—foot—sloggin' over Africa—
(Boots—boots—boots—boots—movin' up an' down
again!)
There's no discharge in the war! *Boots*

KIPLING

- 1 Try—try—try—to think o' something different—
Oh—my—God—keep—me from goin' lunatic!
(Boots—boots—boots—boots—movin' up an' down again!) *Boots*
- 2 O ye who tread the Narrow Way
By Tophet-flare to Judgement Day.
Buddha at Kamakura
- 3 I've a head like a concertina, I've a tongue like a
button-suck,
I've a mouth like an old potato, and I'm more than a
little sick,
But I've had my fun o' the Corp'ral's Guard; I've
made the cinders fly,
And I'm here in the Clink for a thundering drink and
blackening the Corporal's eye. *Cells*
- 4 'Drunk and resisting the Guard!
Mad drunk and resisting the Guard—
'Strewth, but I socked it them hard!
So it's pack-drill for me and a fortnight's C.B.
For 'drunk and resisting the Guard'. *Ib.*
- 5 Take of English earth as much
As either hand may rightly clutch.
In the taking of it breathe
Prayer for all who lie beneath. . . .
Lay that earth upon thy heart,
And thy sickness shall depart! *A Charm*
- 6 Land of our birth, we pledge to thee
Our love and toil in the years to be;
When we are grown and take our place,
As men and women with our race.
Father in Heaven who lovest all,
Oh, help Thy children when they call;
That they may build from age to age
An undefiled heritage.
Teach us to bear the yoke in youth,
With steadfastness and careful truth;
That, in our time, Thy Grace may give
The truth whereby the nations live.
The Children's Song
- 7 That we, with Thee, may walk uncowed
By fear or favour of the crowd. *Ib.*
- 8 That, under Thee, we may possess
Man's strength to comfort man's distress.
Teach us delight in simple things,
And mirth that has no bitter springs;
Forgiveness free of evil done,
And love to all men 'neath the sun!
Land of our birth, our faith, our pride,
For whose dear sake our fathers died;
O Motherland, we pledge to thee
Head, heart, and hand through the years to be! *Ib.*
- 9 High noon behind the tamarisks—the sun is hot
above us—
As at Home the Christmas Day is breaking wan.
They will drink our healths at dinner—those who
tell us how they love us,
And forget us till another year be gone!
Christmas in India
- 10 So Time, that is o'er-kind,
To all that be,
Ordains us e'en as blind,
As bold as she:
- That in our very death,
And burial sure,
Shadow to shadow, well persuaded, saith,
'See how our works endure!
Cities and Thrones and Powers (Puck of Pook's Hill)
- 11 We must go back with Policeman Day—
Back from the City of Sleep! *The City of Sleep*
- 12 The coastwise lights of England watch the ships of
England go! *The Coastwise Lights*
- 13 They know the worthy General as 'that most im-
moral man'. *A Code of Morals*
- 14 Gold is for the mistress—silver for the maid—
Copper for the craftsman cunning at his trade.
'Good!' said the Baron, sitting in his hall,
'But Iron—Cold Iron—is master of them all.'
Cold Iron
- 15 We have learned to whittle the Eden Tree to the shape
of a surplice-peg,
We have learned to bottle our parents twain in the
yolk of an addled egg,
We know that the tail must wag the dog, for the horse
is drawn by the cart;
But the Devil whoops, as he whooped of old: 'It's
clever, but is it Art?' *The Comundrum of the Workshops*
- 16 Our father Adam sat under the Tree and scratched
with a stick in the mould;
And the first rude sketch that the world had seen was
joy to his mighty heart.
Till the Devil whispered behind the leaves, 'It's
pretty, but is it Art?' *Ib.*
- 17 By the favour of God we might know as much—
as our father Adam knew! *Ib.*
- 18 And that is called paying the Dane-geld;
But we've proved it again and again,
That if once you have paid him the Dane-geld
You never get rid of the Dane. *Dane-Geld*
- 19 'What are the bugles blowin' for?' said Files-on-
Parade.
'To turn you out, to turn you out,' the Colour-Ser-
geant said. *Danny Deever*
- 20 'For they're hangin' Danny Deever, you can hear the
Dead March play,
The Regiment's in 'ollow square—they're hangin'
'im to-day;
They've taken of 'is buttons off an' cut 'is stripes
away,
An' they're hangin' Danny Deever in the mornin'.'
Ib.
- 21 The 'eathen in 'is blindness bows down to wood an'
stone;
'E don't obey no orders unless they is 'is own;
'E keeps 'is side-arms awful: 'e leaves 'em all about,
An' then comes up the Regiment an' pokes the 'eathen
out. *The 'Eathen*
- 22 All along o' dirtiness, all along o' mess,
All along o' doin' things rather-more-or-less,
All along of abby-nay*, kul†, an' hazar-ho‡,
Mind you keep your rifle an' yourself jus' so! *Ib.*
* not now † to-morrow ‡ wait a bit.
- 23 The 'eathen in 'is blindness must end where 'e began,
But the backbone of the Army is the Non-commis-
sioned man! *Ib.*

KIPLING

- 1 The first dry rattle of new-drawn steel
Changes the world to-day! *Edgehill Fight*
- 2 Who are neither children nor Gods, but men in a
world of men! *England's Answer to the Cities*
- 3 Winds of the World, give answer! They are whim-
pering to and fro—
And what should they know of England who only
England know? *The English Flag*
- 4 I barred my gates with iron, I shuttered my doors
with flame,
Because to force my ramparts your nutshell navies
came. *Ib.*
- 5 Never was isle so little, never was sea so lone,
But over the scud and the palm-trees an English Flag
was flown. *Ib.*
- 6 I could not look on Death, which being known,
Men led me to him, blindfold and alone.
Epitaphs of the War. The Coward
- 7 All that pentecostal crew. *Et Dona Ferentes*
- 8 But it never really mattered till the English grew
polite. *Ib.*
- 9 Something lost behind the Ranges. *The Explorer*
- 10 Your 'Never-never country'. *Ib.*
- 11 Anybody might have found it, but—His Whisper
came to me! *Ib.*
- 12 For the Red Gods call us out and we must go!
The Feet of the Young Men
- 13 When the Hymalayan peasant meets the he-bear in
his pride,
He shouts to scare the monster, who will often turn
aside.
But the she-bear thus accosted rends the peasant
tooth and nail
For the female of the species is more deadly than the
male. *The Female of the Species*
- 14 Man propounds negotiations, Man accepts the com-
promise.
Very rarely will he squarely push the logic of a fact
To its ultimate conclusion in unmitigated act. *Ib.*
- 15 Buy my English posies!
Kent and Surrey may—
Violets of the Undercliff
Wet with Channel spray;
Cowslips from a Devon combe—
Midland furze afire—
Buy my English posies
And I'll sell your heart's desire! *The Flowers*
- 16 Take the flower and turn the hour, and kiss your love
again! *Ib.*
- 17 So it's knock out your pipes an' follow me!
An' it's finish up your swipes an' follow me!
Oh, 'ark to the big drum callin',
Follow me—follow me 'ome! *Follow Me 'Ome*
- 18 For it's 'Three rounds blank' an' follow me,
An' it's 'Thirteen rank' an' follow me;
Oh, passin' the love o' women,
Follow me—follow me 'ome! *Ib.*
- 19 For all we have and are,
For all our children's fate,
Stand up and take the war.
The Hun is at the gate! *For All We Have and Are*
- 20 There is but one task for all—
One life for each to give.
What stands if Freedom fall?
Who dies if England live? *For All We Have and Are*
- 21 Ford, ford, ford o' Kabul river,
Ford o' Kabul river in the dark!
There's the river up an' brimmin', an' there's 'arf a
squadron swimmin'
'Cross the ford o' Kabul river in the dark.
Ford o' Kabul River
- 22 For to admire an' for to see,
For to be'old this world so wide
It never done no good to me,
But I can't drop it if I tried! *For to Admire*
- 23 So 'ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome in the
Soudan;
You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a first-class
fightin' man;
An' 'ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, with your 'ayrick
'ead of 'air—
You big black boundin' beggar—for you broke a
British square! *Fuzzy-Wuzzy*
- 24 'E's all 'ot sand an' ginger when alive,
An' 'e's generally shammin' when 'e's dead. *Ib.*
- 25 'E's the only thing that doesn't give a damn
For a Regiment o' British Infantee! *Ib.*
- 26 To the legion of the lost ones, to the cohort of the
damned. *Gentlemen Rankers*
- 27 Gentlemen-rankers out on the spree,
Damned from here to Eternity. *Ib.*
- 28 We have done with Hope and Honour, we are lost to
Love and Truth,
We are dropping down the ladder rung by rung;
And the measure of our torment is the measure of our
youth.
God help us, for we knew the worst too young! *Ib.*
- 29 The wild hawk to the wind-swept sky,
The deer to the wholesome wold,
And the heart of a man to the heart of a maid,
As it was in the days of old. *The Gipsy Trail*
- 30 Our England is a garden that is full of stately views,
Of borders, beds and shrubberies and lawns and
avenues,
With statues on the terraces and peacocks strutting
by;
But the Glory of the Garden lies in more than meets
the eye. *The Glory of the Garden*
- 31 The Glory of the Garden it abideth not in words. *Ib.*
- 32 Our England is a garden, and such gardens are not
made
By singing:—'Oh, how beautiful!' and sitting in the
shade,
While better men than we go out and start their
working lives
At grubbing weeds from gravel paths with broken
dinner-knives. *Ib.*
- 33 Then seek your job with thankfulness and work till
further orders,
If it's only netting strawberries or killing slugs on
borders;
And when your back stops aching and your hands
begin to harden,
You will find yourself a partner in the Glory of the
Garden.

- Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who made him
secs
That half a proper gardener's work is done upon his
knees,
So when your work is finished, you can wash your
hands and pray
For the Glory of the Garden, that it may not pass
away!
And the Glory of the Garden it shall never pass
away!
The Glory of the Garden
- 1 You may talk o' gin an' beer
When you're quartered safe out 'erc,
An' you're sent to penny-fights an' Aldershot it;
But when it comes to slaughter
You will do your work on water,
An' you'll lick the bloomin' boots of 'im that's got it.
Gunga Din
- 2 The uniform 'e wore
Was nothin' much before,
An' rather less than 'arf o' that be'ind. *Ib.*
- 3 An' for all 'is dirty 'ide
'E was white, clear white, inside
When 'e went to tend the wounded under fire! *Ib.*
- 4 So I'll meet 'im later on
At the place where 'e is gone—
Where it's always double drills and no canteen. *Ib.*
- 5 'E'll be squattrin' on the coals
Givin' drink to poor damned souls,
An' I'll get a swig in Hell from Gunga Din. *Ib.*
- 6 Though I've belted you an' flayed you,
By the livin' Gawd that made you,
You're a better man than I am, Gunga Din! *Ib.*
- 7 But O, 'tis won'erful good for the Prophet!
Hal o' the Draft. (Puck of Pook's Hill)
- 8 Ere yet we loose the legions—
Ere yet we draw the blade,
Jehovah of the Thunders,
Lord God of Battles, aid! *Hymn Before Action*
- 9 There are nine and sixty ways of constructing tribal
lays,
And—every—single—one—of—them—is—right!
In the Neolithic Age
- 10 If you can keep your head when all about you
Are losing theirs and blaming it on you,
If you can trust yourself when all men doubt you,
But make allowance for their doubting too;
If you can wait and not be tired by waiting,
Or being lied about, don't deal in lies,
Or being hated, don't give way to hating,
And yet don't look too good, nor talk too wise:
If you can dream—and not make dreams your master;
If you can think—and not make thoughts your aim;
If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
And treat those two impostors just the same. *If—*
- 11 If you can make one heap of all your winnings
And risk it on one turn of pitch-and-toss,
And lose, and start again at your beginnings
And never breathe a word about your loss. *Ib.*
- 12 If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,
Or walk with Kings—nor lose the common touch,
If neither foes nor loving friends can hurt you,
If all men count with you, but none too much;
- If you can fill the unforgiving minute
With sixty seconds' worth of distance run,
Yours is the Earth and everything that's in it,
And—which is more—you'll be a Man, my son!
If—
- 13 I have eaten your bread and salt,
I have drunk your water and wine.
*I Have Eaten Your Bread. (Departmental Ditties:
Prelude)*
- 14 Dear hearts across the seas. *Ib.*
- 15 No doubt but ye are the People. *The Islanders*
- 16 Then ye returned to your trinkets; then ye contented
your souls
With the flannelled fools at the wicket or the muddled
cafs at the goals. *Ib.*
- 17 Given to strong delusion, wholly believing a lie. *Ib.*
- 18 He wrote that monarchs were divine,
And left a son who—proved they weren't! *James I*
- 19 Jane went to Paradise:
That was only fair,
Good Sir Walter met her first,
And led her up the stair.
Henry and Tobias,
And Miguel of Spain,
Stood with Shakespeare at the top
To welcome Jane. *Jane's Marriage*
- 20 Jane lies in Winchester, bless'd be her shade!
Praise the Lord for making her, and her for all she
made.
And, while the stones of Winchester—or Milsom
Street—remain,
Glory, Love, and Honour unto England's Jane! *Ib.*
- 21 Cold, commanded lust. *Justice*
- 22 Let them relearn the Law. *Ib.*
- 23 I've never sailed the Amazon,
I've never reached Brazil.
Just-So Stories. Beginning of the Armadilloes
- 24 Yes, weekly from Southampton,
Great steamers, white and gold,
Go rolling down to Rio
(Roll down—roll down to Rio!).
And I'd like to roll to Rio
Some day before I'm old! *Ib.*
- 25 I've never seen a Jaguar,
Nor yet an Armadill-
o dilloing in his armour,
And I s'pose I never will. *Ib.*
- 26 The Camel's hump is an ugly lump
Which well you may see at the Zoo;
But uglier yet is the Hump we get
From having too little to do.
Ib. How the Camel Got His Hump
- 27 We get the Hump—
Cameelious Hump—
The Hump that is black and blue! *Ib.*
- 28 The cure for this ill is not to sit still,
Or frowst with a book by the fire;
But to take a large hoe and a shovel also,
And dig till you gently perspire. *Ib.*
- 29 Old Man Kangaroo first, Yellow-Dog Dingo behind.
Ib. Sing-Song of Old Man Kangaroo

KIPLING

- 1 'Confound Romance!' . . . And all unseen
Romance brought up the nine-fifteen. *The King*
- 2 For Allah created the English mad—the maddest of
all mankind! *Kitchener's School*
- 3 I've taken my fun where I've found it,
An' now I must pay for my fun,
For the more you 'ave known o' the others
The less will you settle to one;
An' the end of it's sittin' an' thinkin',
An' dreamin' Hell-fires to see.
So be warned by my lot (which I know you will not),
An' learn about women from me! *The Ladies*
- 4 An' I learned about women from 'er! *Ib.*
- 5 But the things you will learn from the Yellow an'
Brown,
They'll 'elp you a lot with the White! *Ib.*
- 6 For the Colonel's Lady an' Judy O'Grady
Are sisters under their skins! *Ib.*
- 7 Have it jest as you've a mind to, but, if I was you, I'd
dreen. *The Land*
- 8 'Hev it just as you've a mind to, but'—and here he
takes command.
For whoever pays the taxes old Mus' Hobden owns
the land. *Ib.*
- 9 Thus said the Lord in the vault above the Cherubim,
Calling to the Angels and the Souls in their degree.
The Last Chantey
- 10 Then said the soul of the Angel of the Off-shore
Wind. *Ib.*
- 11 And Ye take mine honour from me if Ye take away
the sea! *Ib.*
- 12 Then cried the soul of the stout Apostle Paul to God.
Ib.
- 13 When they learned Thy Grace and Glory under
Malta by the sea! *Ib.*
- 14 Loud sang the souls of the jolly, jolly mariners,
Plucking at their harps, and they plucked unhandily:
'Our thumbs are rough and tarred,
And the tune is something hard—
May we lift a Deepsea Chantey such as seamen use
at sea?' *Ib.*
- 15 Heave or sink it, leave or drink it, we were masters
of the sea! *Ib.*
- 16 Then stooped the Lord, and He called the good sea
up to Him,
And 'stablished its borders unto all eternity,
That such as have no pleasure
For to praise the Lord by measure,
They may enter into galleons and serve Him on the
Sea. *Ib.*
- 17 And the ships shall go abroad
To the Glory of the Lord
Who heard the silly sailor-folk and gave them back
their sea! *Ib.*
- 18 I ha' harpit ye up to the Throne o' God,
I ha' harpit your midmost soul in three.
I ha' harpit ye down to the Hinges o' Hell,
And—ye—would—make—a Knight o' me!
The Last Rhyme of True Thomas
- 19 Now this is the Law of the Jungle—as old and as true
as the sky. *The Law of the Jungle*
- 20 This is the sorrowful story
Told as the twilight fails
And the monkeys walk together
Holding their neighbours' tails. *The Legends of Evil*
- 21 Thin Noah spoke him fairly, thin talked to him
seavairly,
An' thin he cursed him squarely to the glory av the
Lord:—
'Divil take the ass that bred you, an' the greater ass
that fed you!
Divil go wid you, ye spalpeen!' an' the Donkey wint
aboard. *Ib.*
- 22 Till Noah said:—'There's wan av us that hasn't paid
his fare!' *Ib.*
- 23 We have had an Imperial lesson; it may make us an
Empire yet! *The Lesson*
- 24 And that's how it all began, my dears,
And that's how it all began!
The Light that Failed, chapter heading
- 25 The Liner she's a lady, an' she never looks nor
'eeds—
The Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, an' 'e gives 'er all
she needs;
But, oh, the little cargo-boats, that sail the wet sea
roun',
They're just the same as you an' me a-plyin' up an
down! *The Liner She's a Lady*
- 26 There's a whisper down the field where the year has
shot her yield,
And the ricks stand grey to the sun,
Singing:—'Over then, come over, for the bee has quit
the clover,
And your English summer's done.' *The Long Trail*
- 27 You have heard the beat of the off-shore wind,
And the thresh of the deep-sea rain;
You have heard the song—how long? how long?
Pull out on the trail again!
Ha' done with the Tents of Shem, dear lass,
We've seen the seasons through,
And it's time to turn on the old trail, our own trail,
the out trail,
Pull out, pull out, on the Long Trail—the trail that
is always new! *Ib.*
- 28 It's North you may run to the rime-ringed sun,
Or South to the blind Horn's hate;
Or East all the way into Mississippi Bay,
Or West to the Golden Gate. *Ib.*
- 29 The Queen was in her chamber, and she was middling
old,
Her petticoat was satin, and her stomacher was gold.
Backwards and forwards and sideways did she pass,
Making up her mind to face the cruel looking-glass.
The cruel looking-glass that will never show a lass
As comely or as kindly or as young as what she was!
The Looking Glass
- 30 The Queen was in her chamber, her sins were on her
head.
She looked the spirits up and down and statelily she
said:—
'Backwards and forwards and sideways though I've
been,
Yet I am Harry's daughter and I am England's
Queen!' *Ib.*

KIPLING

- 1 There's a Legion that never was 'listed.
The Lost Legion
- 2 To go and find out and be damned
(Dear boys!),
To go and get shot and be damned. *Ib.*
- 3 Lord, Thou hast made this world below the shadow
of a dream,
An', taught by time, I tak' it so—exceptin' always
Steam.
From coupler-flange to spindle-guide I see Thy
Hand, O God—
Predestination in the stride o' yon connectin'-rod.
McAndrew's Hymn
- 4 Alone wi' God an' these
My engines. *Ib.*
- 5 Yon's strain, hard strain, o' head an' hand, for though
Thy Power brings
All skill to naught, Ye'll understand a man must
think o' things. *Ib.*
- 6 Ye thought? Ye are not paid to think. *Ib.*
- 7 Mister McAndrew, don't you think steam spoils
romance at sea? *Ib.*
- 8 Romance! Those first-class passengers they like it
very well,
Printed an' bound in little books; but why don't
poets tell? *Ib.*
- 9 While, out o' touch o' vanity, the sweatin' thrust-
block says:
'Not unto us the praise, or man—not unto us the
praise!' *Ib.*
- 10 By the old Moulmein Pagoda, lookin' eastward to the
sea,
There's a Burma girl a-settin', and I know she thinks
o' me;
For the wind is in the palm-trees, an' the temple-
bells they say:
'Come you back, you British soldier; come you back
to Mandalay!
Come you back to Mandalay,
Where the old Florilla lay:
Can't you 'ear their paddles chunkin' from Rangoon
to Mandalay?
On the road to Mandalay,
Where the flyin'-fishes play,
An' the dawn comes up like thunder outer China
'cross the Bay! *Mandalay*
- 11 An' I seed her first a-smokin' of a whackin' white
cheroot,
An' a-wastin' Christian kisses on an 'eathen idol's
foot. *Ib.*
- 12 When the mist was on the rice-fields an' the sun was
droppin' slow,
She'd git 'er little banjo an' she'd sing 'Kulla-lo-lo!
Ib.
- 13 But that's all shove be'ind me—long ago an' fur away,
An' there ain' no 'buses runnin' from the Bank to
Mandalay;
An' I'm learnin' 'ere in London wot the ten-year
soldier tells:
'If you've 'eard the East a-cailin', you won't never
'eed naught else.' *Ib.*
- 14 I am sick o' wastin' leather on these gritty pavin'-
stones,
An' the blasted English drizzle wakes the fever in my
bones;
Tho' I walks with fifty 'ousemaids outer Chelsea to
the Strand,
An' they talks a lot o' lovin', but wot do they under-
stand?
Beefy face an' grubby 'and—
Law! Wot do they understand?
I've a neater, sweeter maiden in a cleaner, greener
land! *Mandalay*
- 15 Ship me somewheres east of Suez, wherc the best is
like the worst,
Where there aren't no Ten Commandments, an' a
man can raise a thirst:
For the temple-bells are callin', an' it's there that I
would be—
By the old Moulmein Pagoda, looking lazy at the sea.
Ib.
- 16 Ten thousand men on the pay-roll, and forty
freighters at sea! *The 'Mary Gloster'*
- 17 Harrer an' Trinity College! I ought to ha' sent you
to sea. *Ib.*
- 18 For you muddled with books and pictures, an' china
an' etchin's an' fans,
And your rooms at college was beastly—more like a
whore's than a man's. *Ib.*
- 19 I've seen your carriages blocking the half o' the
Cromwell Road,
But never the doctor's brougham to help the missus
unload. *Ib.*
- 20 For a man he must go with a woman, which women
don't understand—
Or the sort that say they can see it, they aren't the
marrying brand. *Ib.*
- 21 I'm sick of the hired women. I'll kiss my girl on her
lips! *Ib.*
- 22 Nice while it lasted, an' now it is over—
Tear out your 'eart an' good-bye to your lover!
Whar's the use o' grievin', when the mother that bore
you
(Mary, pity women!) knew it all before you?
Mary, Pity Women
- 23 There runs a road by Merrow Down—
A grassy track to-day it is—
An hour out of Guildford town,
Above the river Wey it is. *Merrow Down*
- 24 But as the faithful years return
And hearts unwounded sing again,
Comes 'Fairy dancing through the fern
To lead the Surrey spring again. *Ib.*
- 25 Mines reported in the fairway,
Warn all traffic and detain.
'Sent up *Unity, Claribel, Assyrian, Stormcock, and*
Golden Gail. Mine Sweepers
- 26 Good rest to all
That keep the Jungle Law.
Morning Song in the Jungle
- 27 If I were hanged on the highest hill,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine!
I know whose love would follow me still,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine!
Mother O' Mine

KIPLING

- 1 If I were damned of body and soul,
I know whose prayers would make me whole,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine! *Mother O'Mine*
- 2 'Have you news of my boy Jack?'
Not this tide.
'When d'you think that he'll come back?'
Not with this wind blowing, and this tide.
My Boy Jack
- 3 My new-cut ashlar takes the light
Where crimson-blank the windows flare.
My New-cut Ashlar
- 4 The depth and dream of my desire,
The bitter paths wherein I stray—
Thou knowest Who hast made the Fire,
Thou knowest Who hast made the Clay. *Ib.*
- 5 One stone the more swings into place
In that dread Temple of Thy worth.
It is enough that, through Thy Grace,
I saw nought common on Thy Earth. *Ib.*
- 6 Now it is not good for the Christian's health to hustle
the Aryan brown,
For the Christian riles, and the Aryan smiles, and it
weareth the Christian down;
And the end of the fight is a tombstone white with
the name of the late deceased,
And the epitaph drear: 'A Fool lies here who tried to
hustle the East.' *Naulahka*, heading of ch. 5
- 7 The Saxon is not like us Normans. His manners are
not so polite.
But he never means anything serious till he talks
about justice and right,
When he stands like an ox in the furrow with his
sullen set eyes on your own,
And grumbles, 'This isn't fair dealing,' my son, leave
the Saxon alone. *Norman and Saxon*
- 8 The 'orse 'e knows above a bit, the bullock's but a
fool,
The elephant's a gentleman, the battery-mule's a
mule;
But the commissariat cam-u-el, when all is said an'
done,
'E's a devil an' a ostrich an' a orphan-child in one.
Oonts
- 9 Excellent herbs had our fathers of old—
Excellent herbs to ease their pain.
Our Fathers of Old
- 10 Anything green that grew out of the mould
Was an excellent herb to our fathers of old. *Ib.*
- 11 A Nation spoke to a Nation,
A Throne sent word to a Throne:
'Daughter am I in my mother's house,
But mistress in my own.
The gates are mine to open,
As the gates are mine to close,
And I abide by my Mother's House.'
Said our Lady of the Snows. *Our Lady of the Snows*
- 12 In the Name of the Empress, the Overland Mail!
The Overland Mail
- 13 The toad beneath the harrow knows
Exactly where each tooth-point goes;
The butterfly upon the road
Preaches contentment to that toad. *Pagett M.P.*
- 14 Pagett, M.P., was a liar, and a fluent liar therewith.
Ib.
- 15 After me cometh a Builder. Tell him, I too have
known. *The Palace*
- 16 Can't! Don't! Sha'n't! Won't!
Pass it along the line!
Somebody's pack has slid from his back,
'Wish it were only mine!
Somebody's load has tipped off in the road—
Cheer for a halt and a row!
Urrh! Yarrh! Grr! Arrh!
Somebody's catching it now!
Parade-Song of the Camp-Animals. Commis-
sariat Camels
- 17 But a man in khaki kit who could handle men a bit,
With his bedding labelled Sergeant Whatsisname.
Pharaoh and the Sergeant
- 18 He drank strong waters and his speech was coarse;
He purchased raiment and forbore to pay;
He stuck a trusting junior with a horse,
And won gymkhanas in a doubtful way,
Then, 'twixt a vice and folly, turned aside
To do good deeds—and straight to cloak them, lied.
Plain Tales from the Hills. Chapter heading to
A Bank Fraud
- 19 The Three in One, the One in Three? Not so!
To my own Gods I go.
It may be they shall give me greater ease
Than your cold Christ and tangled Trinities.
Ib. Chapter heading to Lisbeth
- 20 Bade farewell to Minnie Boffkin in one last, long
lingering fit. *The Post that Fitted*
- 21 Year by year, in pious patience, vengeful Mrs. Boff-
kin sits
Waiting for the Sleary babies to develop Sleary's fits.
Ib.
- 22 There is sorrow enough in the natural way
From men and women to fill our day;
But when we are certain of sorrow in store,
Why do we always arrange for more?
Brothers and Sisters, I bid you beware
Of giving your heart to a dog to tear.
The Power of the Dog
- 23 Valour and Innocence
Have latterly gone hence
To certain death by certain shame attended.
The Queen's Men
- 24 God of our fathers, known of old,
Lord of our far-flung battle-line,
Beneath whose awful Hand we hold
Dominion over palm and pine—
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget—lest we forget!
The tumult and the shouting dies;
The Captains and the Kings depart:
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,
An humble and a contrite heart.
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget—lest we forget! *Recessional*
- 25 Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre! *Ib.*
- 26 If, drunk with sight of power, we loose
Wild tongues that have not Thee in awe,
Such boastings as the Gentiles use,
Or lesser breeds without the Law. *Ib.*

KIPLING

- 1 For heathen heart that puts her trust
In reeking tube and iron shard,
All valiant dust that builds on dust,
And, guarding, calls not Thee to guard,
For frantic boast and foolish word—
Thy mercy on Thy People, Lord!
Recessional
- 2 If England was what England seems,
An' not the England of our dreams,
But only putty, brass, an' paint,
'Ow quick we'd drop 'er! But she ain't!
The Return
- 3 There's never a law of God or man runs north of the
Fifty-Three. *The Rhyme of the Three Sealers*
- 4 English they be and Japanee that hang on the Brown
Bear's flank,
And some be Scot, but the worst of the lot, and the
boldest thieves, be Yank!
Ib.
- 5 And I've lost Britain, and I've lost Gaul,
And I've lost Rome and, worst of all,
I've lost Lalage!
Rimini
- 6 I walk my beat before London 'Town,
Five hours up and seven down,
Up I go till I end my run
At Tide-end-town, which is Teddington.
The River's Tale
- 7 Brother, thy tail hangs down behind!
Road Song of the Bandar-Log
- 8 Smokin' my pipe on the mountings, sniffin' the
mornin' cool,
I walks in my old brown gaiters along o' my old brown
mule
With seventy gunners be'ind me, an' never a beggar
forgets
It's only the pick of the Army that handles the dear
little pcts—
For you all love the Screw-guns—the Screw-guns
they all love you!
So when we call round with a few guns, o' course
you'll know what to do—
Just send in your Chief an' surrender—it's worse if
you fights or you runs:
You can go where you please, you can skid up the
trees, but you don't get away from the guns!
Screw-guns
- 9 Who hath desired the Sea?—the sight of salt water
unbounded. *The Sea and the Hills*
- 10 So and no otherwise—so and no otherwise—hillmen
desire their Hills!
Ib.
- 11 Cheer for the Sergeant's weddin'—
Give 'em one cheer more!
Grey gun-'orses in the lando,
An' a rogue is married to a whore.
The Sergeant's Weddin'
- 12 Shillin' a day,
Bloomin' good pay—
Lucky to touch it, a shillin' a day! *Shillin' a Day*
- 13 Give 'im a letter—
Can't do no better,
Late Troop-Sergeant-Major an'—runs with a letter!
Think what 'e's been,
Think what 'e's seen.
Think of 'is pension an'—
GAWD SAVE THE QUEEN!
Ib.
- 14 So it was 'Rounds! What Rounds?' at two of a frosty
night.
'E's 'oldin' on by the Sergeant's sash, but, sentry,
shut your eye. *The Shut-Eye Sentry*
- 15 But you ought to 'ave 'card 'em markin' time
To 'ide the things 'e said!
Ib.
- 16 There was two-an'-thirty Sergeants,
There was Corp'als forty-one,
There was just nine 'undred rank an' file
To swear to a touch o' sun. *Ib.*
- 17 We'll 'elp 'im for 'is mother, an' 'e'll 'elp us by-an'-
by!
Ib.
- 18 Them that asks no questions isn't told a lie.
Watch the wall, my darling, while the Gentlemen go
by:
Five and twenty ponies
'Trotting through the dark—
Brandy for the Parson,
'Baccy for the Clerk;
Laces for a lady, letters for a spy,
Watch the wall, my darling, while the Gentlemen go
by!
A Smuggler's Song
- 19 Sez 'e, 'I'm a Jolly—'Er Majesty's Jolly—soldier an'
sailor too!
Soldier an' Sailor too!
- 20 'E's a kind of a giddy harumfrodite—soldier an'
sailor too!
Ib.
- 21 I'm the Prophet of the Utterly Absurd,
Of the Patently Impossible and Vain.
The Song of the Banjo
- 22 I am all that ever went with evening dress!
Ib.
- 23 There's never a wave of all her waves
But marks our English dead. *The Song of the Dead, ii*
- 24 If blood be the price of admiralty,
Lord God, we ha' paid in full!
Ib.
- 25 For the Lord our God Most High
He hath made the deep as dry,
He hath smote for us a pathway to the ends of all the
earth!
A Song of the English
- 26 Keep ye the Law—be swift in all obedience—
Clear the land of evil, drive the road and bridge the
ford.
Make ye sure to each his own
That he reap where he hath sown:
By the peace among our peopies let men know we
serve the Lord!
Ib.
- 27 Ere Mor the Peacock flutters, ere the Monkey People
cry,
Ere Chil the Kite swoops down a furlong sheer,
Through the Jungle very softly flits a shadow and a
sigh—
He is Fear, O Little Hunter, he is Fear!
The Song of the Little Hunter
- 28 But thy throat is shut and dried, and thy heart against
thy side
Hammers: 'Fear, O Little Hunter—this is Fear!' *Ib.*
- 29 Mithras, God of the Morning, our trumpets waken
the Wall!
'Rome is above the Nations, but Thou art over all!
A Song to Mithras

KIPLING

- 1 The Sons of Mary seldom bother, for they have inherited that good part;
But the Sons of Martha favour their Mother of the careful soul and the troubled heart.
And because she lost her temper once, and because she was rude to the Lord her Guest,
Her Sons must wait upon Mary's Sons, world without end, reprieve, or rest. *The Sons of Martha*
- 2 They do not preach that their God will rouse them a little before the nuts work loose.
They do not teach that His Pity allows them to leave their job when they damn-well choose. *Ib.*
- 3 They sit at the Feet—they hear the Word—they see how truly the Promise runs.
They have cast their burden upon the Lord, and—the Lord He lays it on Martha's Sons! *Ib.*
- 4 'Let us now praise famous men'—
Men of little showing—
For their work continueth,
And their work continueth,
Broad and deep continueth,
Greater than their knowing!
Stalky & Co. A School Song
- 5 An' it all goes into the laundry,
But it never comes out in the wash,
'Ow we're sugared about by the old men
(Eavy-sterned amateur old men!)
That 'amper an' 'under an' scold men
For fear o' Stellenbosch! *Stellenbosch*
- 6 You may carve it on his tombstone, you may cut it on his card,
That a young man married is a young man married.
The Story of the Gadsbys
- 7 No tender-hearted garden crowns,
No bosomed woods adorn
Our blunt, bow-headed whale-backed Downs,
But gnarled and writhen thorn. *Sussex*
- 8 Half-wild and wholly tame,
The wise turf cloaks the white cliff-edge
As when the Romans came.
- 9 The barrow and the camp abide,
The sunlight and the sward.
- 10 And here the sea-fogs lap and cling
And here, each warning each,
The sheep-bells and the ship-bells ring
Along the hidden beach.
- 11 Little, lost, Down churches praise
The Lord who made the hills.
- 12 Huge oaks and old, the which we hold
No more than Sussex weed.
- 13 God gives all men all earth to love,
But, since man's heart is small,
Ordains for each one spot shall prove
Belovèd over all.
Each to his choice, and I rejoice
The lot has fallen to me
In a fair ground—in a fair ground—
Yea, Sussex by the sea! *Ib.*
- 14 Till I 'eard a beggar squealin' out for quarter as 'e ran,
An' I thought I knew the voice an'—it was me!
That Day
- 15 Once on a time there was a Man.
Things and the Man
- 16 And, Thomas, here's my best respects to you!
To Thomas Atkins. Prelude to Barrack-Room Ballads
- 17 One man in a thousand, Solomon says,
Will stick more close than a brother.
The Thousandth Man
- 18 But the Thousandth Man will stand by your side
To the gallows-foot—and after! *Ib.*
- 19 With maids of matchless beauty and parentage un-guessed,
And a Church of England parson for the Islands of the Blest. *The Three-Decker*
- 20 Till he heard as the roar of a rain-fed ford the roar of the Milky Way. *Tomlinson*
- 21 Stand up, stand up now, Tomlinson, and answer loud and high
The good that ye did for the sake of men or ever ye came to die. *Ib.*
- 22 But now ye wait at Heaven's Gate and not in Berkeley Square. *Ib.*
- 23 Though we called your friend from his bed this night, he could not speak to you,
For the race is run by one and one and never by two and two. *Ib.*
- 24 'Ye have read, ye have heard, ye have thought,' he said, 'and the tale is yet to run:
By the worth of the body that once ye had, give answer—what ha' ye done?' *Ib.*
- 25 Oh, this I have felt, and this I have guessed, and this I have heard men say,
And this they wrote that another man wrote of a carl in Norraway. *Ib.*
- 26 And—the faith that ye share with Berkeley Square uphold you, Tomlinson! *Ib.*
- 27 The Wind that blows between the Worlds, it nipped him to the bone,
And he yearned to the flare of Hell-gate there as the light of his own hearth-stone. *Ib.*
- 28 For the sin ye do by two and two ye must pay for one by one! *Ib.*
- 29 Once I ha' laughed at the power of Love and twice at the grip of the Grave,
And thrice I ha' patted my God on the head that men might call me brave. *Ib.*
- 30 Have ye sinned one sin for the pride o' the eye or the sinful lust of the flesh? *Ib.*
- 31 Then Tomlinson he gripped the bars and yammered, 'Let me in—
For I mind that I borrowed my neighbour's wife to sin the deadly sin.'
The Devil he grinned behind the bars, and banked the fires high:
'Did ye read of that sin in a book?' said he; and Tomlinson said 'Ay!' *Ib.*
- 32 The Devil he blew upon his nails, and the little devils ran. *Ib.*
- 33 'Ye have scarce the soul of a louse,' he said, 'but the roots of sin are there.' *Ib.*
- 34 And—the God that you took from a printed book be with you, Tomlinson! *Ib.*

KIPLING

- 1 Oh, it's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' 'Tommy,
go away';
But it's 'Thank you, Mister Atkins,' when the band
begins to play. *Tommy*
- 2 It's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' 'Chuck him
out, the brute!'
But it's 'Saviour of 'is country' when the guns begin
to shoot. *Ib.*
- 3 Then it's 'Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' 'Tommy,
'ow's yer soul?'
But it's 'Thin red line of 'eroes' when the drums
begin to roll. *Ib.*
- 4 We aren't no thin red 'eroes, nor we aren't no black-
guards too.
But single men in barricks, most remarkable like you;
An' if sometimes our conduct isn't all your fancy
paints,
Why, single men in barricks don't grow into plaster
saints. *Ib.*
- 5 Of all the trees that grow so fair,
Old England to adorn,
Greater are none beneath the Sun,
Than Oak, and Ash, and Thorn. *A Tree Song*
- 6 England shall bide till Judgement T'ide,
By Oak, and Ash, and Thorn! *Ib.*
- 7 I tell this tale, which is strictly true,
Just by way of convincing you
How very little, since things were made,
Things have altered in the building trade.
A Truthful Song
- 8 Your glazing is new and your plumbing's strange,
But otherwise I perceive no change;
And in less than a month, if you do as I bid,
I'd learn you to build me a Pyramid! *Ib.*
- 9 The old man kindly answered them:
'It might be Japheth, it might be Shem,
Or it might be Ham (though his skin was dark),
Whereas it is Noah, commanding the Ark.'
Your wheel is new and your pumps are strange,
But otherwise I perceive no change;
And in less than a week, if she did not ground,
I'd sail this hooker the wide world round! *Ib.*
- 10 Much I owe to the Lands that grew—
More to the Lives that fed—
But most to Allah Who gave me two
Separate sides to my head. *The Two-Sided Man*
- 11 'The dark eleventh hour
Draws on and sees us sold. *Ulster*
- 12 A fool there was and he made his prayer
(Even as you and I!)
To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair
(We called her the woman who did not care)
But the fool he called her his lady fair—
(Even as you and I!) *The Vampire*
- 13 But a fool must follow his natural bent
(Even as you and I!) *Ib.*
- 14 Oh, was there ever sailor free to choose,
That didn't settle somewhere near the sea?
The Virginity
- 15 They that have wrought the end unthought
Be neither saint nor sage,
But only men who did the work
For which they drew the wage. *The Wage-Slaves*
- 16 They shut the road through the woods
Seventy years ago. *The Way Through the Woods*
- 17 Steadily cantering through
The misty solitudes,
As though they perfectly knew
The old lost road through the woods—
But there is no road through the woods! *Ib.*
- 18 Father, Mother, and Me,
Sister and Auntie say
All the people like us are We,
And every one else is They. *We and They*
- 19 When Earth's last picture is painted and the tubes are
twisted and dried,
When the oldest colours have faded, and the youngest
critic has died,
We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need it—lie down
for an æon or two,
Till the Master of All Good Workmen shall put us to
work anew. *When Earth's Last Picture*
- 20 And those that were good shall be happy: they shall
sit in a golden chair;
They shall splash at a ten-league canvas with brushes
of comets' hair. *Ib.*
- 21 And only The Master shall praise us, and only The
Master shall blame;
And no one shall work for money, and no one shall
work for fame,
But each for the joy of the working, and each, in his
separate star,
Shall draw the Thing as he sees It for the God of
Things as They are! *Ib.*
- 22 When 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre,
'E'd 'card men sing by land an' sea;
An' what 'e thought 'e might require,
'E went an' took—the same as me!
*When 'Omer Smote. (Barrack-Room Ballads:
Introduction)*
- 23 They knew 'e stole; 'e knew they knowed.
They didn't tell, nor make a fuss,
But winked at 'Omer down the road,
An' 'e winked back—the same as us! *Ib.*
- 24 Take up the White Man's burden—
Send forth the best ye breed—
Go, bind your sons to exile
To serve your captives' need;
To wait in heavy harness
On fluttered folk and wild—
Your new-caught, sullen peoples,
Half-devil and half-child. *The White Man's Burden*
- 25 By all ye cry or whisper,
By all ye leave or do,
The silent, sullen peoples
Shall weigh your Gods and you. *Ib.*
- 26 Take up the White Man's burden—
And reap his old reward:
The blame of those ye better,
The hate of those ye guard. *Ib.*
- 27 'Ave you 'eard o' the Widow at Windsor
With a hairy gold crown on 'er 'ead?
She 'as ships on the foam—she 'as millions at 'ome,
An' she pays us poor beggars in red.
The Widow at Windsor

KIPLING

- 1 Take 'old o' the Wings o' the Mornin',
An' flop round the earth till you're dead;
But you won't get away from the tune that they play
To the bloomin' old rag over 'ead.
The Widow at Windsor
- 2 Down to Gehenna or up to the Throne,
He travels the fastest who travels alone.
The Wimmen
- 3 When the 'arf-made recruity goes out to the East
'E acts like a babe an' 'e drinks like a beast,
An' 'e wonders because 'e is frequent deceased
Ere 'e's fit for to serve as a soldier.
The Young British Soldier
- 4 When you're wounded and left on Afghanistan's
plains,
An' the women come out to cut up what remains,
Jest roll to your rifle an' blow out your brains
An' go to your Gawd like a soldier. *Ib.*
- 5 How can I crown thee further, O Queen of the
Sovereign South? *The Young Queen*
- 6 'Ha! Ha!' said the duck, laughing.
The Day's Work. The Brushwood Boy
- 7 What shall I do when I see you in the light? *Ib.*
- 8 Good hunting! *The Jungle Book. Kaa's Hunting*
- 9 We be of one blood, thou and I. *Ib.*
- 10 'Nice,' said the small 'stute Fish. 'Nice but nubbly.'
Just-So Stories. How the Whale Got His Throat
- 11 You must *not* forget the Suspenders, Best Beloved.
Ib.
- 12 A man of infinite-resource-and-sagacity. *Ib.*
- 13 Most 'scruciating idle.
Ib. How the Camel Got His Hump
- 14 'Humph yourself'
And the Camel humphed himself. *Ib.*
- 15 There lived a Parsee from whose hat the rays of the
sun were reflected in more-than-oriental-splen-
dour. *Ib. How the Rhinoceros Got His Skin*
- 16 An Elephant's Child—who was full of 'satiabile
curtiosity. *Ib. The Elephant's Child*
- 17 The great grey-green, greasy Limpopo River, all set
about with fever-trees. *Ib.*
- 18 Led go! You are hurtig be! *Ib.*
- 19 This is too butch for be! *Ib.*
- 20 He was a Tidy Pachyderm. *Ib.*
- 21 The Cat. He walked by himself, and all places were
alike to him.
Ib. The Cat That Walked By Himself
- 22 He went back through the Wet Wild Woods, waving
his wild tail, and walking by his wild lone. But he
never told anybody. *Ib.*
- 23 Tho' tay is not my diversion.
Life's Handicap. The Courting of Dinah Shadd
- 24 Glory's no compensation for a belly-ache. *Ib.*
- 25 What's the good of argifyng? *Ib. On Greenhow Hill*
- 26 I hold by the Ould Church, for she's the mother of
them all—ay, an' the father, too. I like her bekaze
she's most remarkable regimental in her fittings. *Ib.*
- 27 Asia is not going to be civilized after the methods of
the West. There is too much Asia and she is too
old. *Ib. The Man Who Was*
- 28 Let it be clearly understood that the Russian is a de-
lightful person till he tucks in his shirt.
Life's Handicap. The Man Who Was
- 29 Man that is born of woman is small potatoes and few
in the hill. *Ib. The Head of the District*
- 30 Some were married, which was bad, and some did
other things which were worse.
Ib. The Mark of the Beast
- 31 You haf too much Ego in your Cosmos.
Ib. Bertran and Bimi
- 32 He did not rave, as do many bridegrooms, over the
strangeness and delight of seeing his own true love
sitting down to breakfast with him every morning
'as though it were the most natural thing in the
world'. 'He had been there before', as the Ameri-
cans say. *Ib. Georgie Porgie*
- 33 The Light that Failed. *Title of Novel*
- 34 Every one is more or less mad on one point.
*Plain Tales from the Hills. On the Strength of
a Likeness*
- 35 Open and obvious devotion from any sort of man is
always pleasant to any sort of woman. *Ib.*
- 36 He gave way to the queer, savage feeling that some-
times takes by the throat a husband twenty years'
married, when he sees, across the table, the same
face of his wedded wife, and knows that, as he has
sat facing it, so must he continue to sit until the
day of its death or his own.
Ib. The Bronckhurst Divorce Case
- 37 Twas like a battle field wid all the glory missin.
Ib. The Daughter of the Regiment
- 38 Take my word for it, the silliest woman can manage
a clever man; but it needs a very clever woman to
manage a fool. *Ib. Three and—an Extra*
- 39 But that is another story. *Ib.*
- 40 Lalun is a member of the most ancient profession in
the world. *Soldiers Three. On the City Wall*
- 41 Being kissed by a man who didn't wax his moustache
was—like eating an egg without salt.
Ib. The Gadsbys. Poor Dear Mamma
- 42 Steady the Buffs. *Ib.*
- 43 Been trotting out the Gorgonzola! *Ib.*
- 44 Almost inevitable Consequences. *Ib. Fatima*
- 45 I gloat! Hear me gloat! *Stalky and Co., ch. i*
- 46 Your Uncle Stalky. *Ib.*
- 47 We ain't goin' to have any beastly Erickin'.
Ib. The Moral Reformers
- 48 'This man,' said M'Turk, with conviction, 'is the
Gadarene Swine.' *Ib. The Flag of Their Country*
- 49 It's boy; only boy. *Ib. An Unsavoury Interlude*
- 50 'Tisn't beauty, so to speak, nor good talk neces-
sarily. It's just IT. Some women'll stay in a man's
memory if they once walked down a street.
Traffics and Discoveries. Mrs. Bathurst
- 51 The Waddy is an infectious disease herself.
Wee Willie Winkie. A Second-Rate Woman
- 52 Once upon a time there was a Man and his Wife and
a Tertium Quid. *Ib. At the Pit's Mouth*
- 53 Gawd knows, an' 'E won't split on a pal.
Ib. Drums of the Fore and Aft

KITCHENER—LABOUCHERE

HORATIO HERBERT KITCHENER,
EARL KITCHENER

1850-1916

- 1 You are ordered abroad as a soldier of the King to help our French comrades against the invasion of a common enemy. You have to perform a task which will need your courage, your energy, your patience. Remember that the honour of the British Army depends on your individual conduct. It will be your duty not only to set an example of discipline and perfect steadiness under fire but also to maintain the most friendly relations with those whom you are helping in this struggle. In this new experience you may find temptations both in wine and women. You must entirely resist both temptations, and, while treating all women with perfect courtesy, you should avoid any intimacy. Do your duty bravely. Fear God. Honour the King.
A message to the soldiers of the British Expeditionary Force, 1914, to be kept by each soldier in his Active Service Pay-Book. Sir G. Arthur's *Life of Kitchener*, vol. iii, p. 27.

FRIEDRICH VON KLINGER

1752-1831

- 2 Sturm und Drang.
Storm and stress. *Title of Play* (1775)

CHARLES KNIGHT

- 3 Here we are! here we are!! here we are again!!!
There's Pat and Mac and Tommy and Jack and Joe.
When there's trouble brewing,
When there's something doing,
Are we downhearted?
No! let 'em all come!
Here We Are! Here We Are Again!!

MARY KNOWLES

1733-1807

- 4 He [Dr. Johnson] gets at the substance of a book directly; he tears out the heart of it.
Boswell's Johnson (ed. 1934), vol. iii, p. 284.
15 Apr. 1778

JOHN KNOX

1505-1572

- 5 Un homme avec Dieu est toujours dans la majorité.
A man with God is always in the majority.
Inscription on the Reformation Monument, Geneva, Switzerland
- 6 The First Blast of the Trumpet Against the Monstrous Regiment of Women. *Title of Pamphlet*, 1558

RONALD ARBUTHNOT KNOX

1888-

- 7 When suave politeness, tempering bigot zeal,
Corrected *I believe* to *One does feel*.
Absolute and Abitofhell
- 8 O God, for as much as without Thee
We are not enabled to doubt Thee,
Help us all by Thy grace
To convince the whole race
It knows nothing whatever about Thee.
Attr. Langford Reed, The Limerick Book

- 9 There was a young man of Devizes,
Whose ears were of different sizes;
The one that was small
Was no use at all,
But the other won several prizes.
Attr. Langford Reed, The Limerick Book
- 10 There was once a man who said 'God
Must think it exceedingly odd
If he finds that this tree
Continues to be
When there's no one about in the Quad.'
Ib. For the answer see 5:27

PAUL KRUGER

1825-1904

- 11 A bill of indemnity . . . for raid by Dr. Jameson and the British South Africa Company's troops. The amount falls under two heads—first material damage, total of claim, £577,938 3s. 3d.; second, moral or intellectual damage, total of claim, £1,000,000.
Communicated to House of Commons by Joseph Chamberlain, 18 Feb. 1897

THOMAS KYD

1557?-1595?

- 12 In time the savage bull sustains the yoke,
In time all haggard hawks will stoop to lure,
In time small wedges cleave the hardest oak,
In time the flint is pierced with softest shower.
The Spanish Tragedy, i. vi. 3
- 13 What outcries pluck me from my naked bed?
Ib. ii. v. 1
- 14 Oh eyes, no eyes, but fountains fraught with tears;
Oh life, no life, but lively form of death;
Oh world, no world, but mass of public wrongs.
Ib. iii. ii. 1
- 15 Thus must we toil in other men's extremes,
That know not how to remedy our own. *Ib.* vi. 1
- 16 I am never better than when I am mad. Then methinks I am a brave fellow; then I do wonders. But reason abuseth me, and there's the torment, there's the hell. *Ib.* vii. a. 169 (1602 edn.)
- 17 My son—and what's a son? A thing begot
Within a pair of minutes, thereabout,
A lump bred up in darkness. *Ib.* xi. Additions, l. 5
- 18 Duly twice a morning
Would I be sprinkling it with fountain water.
At last it grew, and grew, and bore, and bore,
Till at the length
It grew a gallows and did bear our son,
It bore thy fruit and mine: O wicked, wicked plant.
Ib. xii. Additions, l. 66
- 19 For what's a play without a woman in it?
Ib. iv. i. 96

HENRY LABOUCHERE

1831-1912

- 20 He [Labouchere] did not object, he once said, to Gladstone's always having the ace of trumps up his sleeve, but only to his pretence that God had put it there.
Dict. of Nat. Biog., 1912-1921. Cf. Thorold's *Life of Labouchere*, p. 375

LAMB

ARTHUR J. LAMB

1870-1928

- 1 She's a bird in a gilded cage. *Song* (1900)

LADY CAROLINE LAMB

1785-1828

- 2 Mad, bad, and dangerous to know.
Of Byron, in her Journal

CHARLES LAMB

1775-1834

- 3 I have no ear. *Essays of Elia. A Chapter on Ears*
4 I even think that sentimentally I am disposed to harmony. But organically I am incapable of a tune. *Ib.*
5 'Presents', I often say, 'endear Absents.'
Ib. A Dissertation upon Roast Pig
6 It argues an insensibility. *Ib.*
7 We are not of Alice, nor of thee, nor are we children at all. The children of Alice call Bartrum father. We are nothing; less than nothing, and dreams. We are only what might have been, and must wait upon the tedious shores of Lethe millions of ages before we have existence, and a name.
Ib. Dream Children
8 Why have we none [i.e. no grace] for books, those spiritual repasts—a grace before Milton—a grace before Shakspeare—a devotional exercise proper to be said before reading the Faerie Queene?
Ib. Grace Before Meat
9 Coleridge holds that a man cannot have a pure mind who refuses apple-dumplings. I am not certain but he is right. *Ib.*
10 I am, in plainer words, a bundle of prejudices—made up of likings and dislikings.
Ib. Imperfect Sympathies
11 I have been trying all my life to like Scotchmen, and am obliged to desist from the experiment in despair. *Ib.*
12 'A clear fire, a clean hearth, and the rigour of the game.' This was the celebrated wish of old Sarah Battle (now with God), who, next to her devotions, loved a good game at whist.
Ib. Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist
13 All people have their blind side—their superstitions; and I have heard her declare, under the rose, that Hearts was her favourite suit. *Ib.*
14 She unbent her mind afterwards—over a book. *Ib.*
15 Methinks it is better that I should have pined away seven of my goldenest years, when I was thrall to the fair hair, and fairer eyes, of Alice W - - n, than that so passionate a love-adventure should be lost.
Ib. New Year's Eve
16 In everything that relates to science, I am a whole Encyclopaedia behind the rest of the world.
Ib. The Old and the New Schoolmaster
17 He is awkward, and out of place, in the society of his equals. . . . He cannot meet you on the square. *Ib.*
18 A votary of the desk—a notched and cropt scrivener—one that sucks his substance, as certain sick people are said to do, through a quill.
Essays of Elia. Oxford in the Vacation
19 The human species, according to the best theory I can form of it, is composed of two distinct races, *the men who borrow, and the men who lend.*
Ib. The Two Races of Men
20 What a liberal confounding of those pedantic distinctions of *meum* and *tuum*! *Ib.*
21 I mean your *borrowers of books*—those mutilators of collections, spoilers of the symmetry of shelves, and creators of odd volumes. *Ib.*
22 To lose a volume to C[oleridge] carries some sense and meaning in it. You are sure that he will make one hearty meal on your viands, if he can give no account of the platter after it. *Ib.*
23 That princely woman, the thrice noble Margaret Newcaste. *Ib.*
24 I counsel thee, shut not thy heart, nor thy library, against S. T. C[oleridge]. *Ib.*
25 I love to lose myself in other men's minds. When I am not walking, I am reading; I cannot sit and think. Books think for me.
Last Essays of Elia. Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading
26 I can read any thing which I call a book. There are things in that shape which I cannot allow for such. In this catalogue of books which are no books—biblia a-biblia—I reckon Court Calendars, Directories . . . the works of Hume, Gibbon, Robertson, Beattie, Soame Jenyns, and, generally, all those volumes which 'no gentleman's library should be without'. *Ib.*
27 Things in books' clothing. *Ib.*
28 Milton almost requires a solemn service of music to be played before you enter upon him. *Ib.*
29 A poor relation—is the most irrelevant thing in nature. *Ib. Poor Relations*
30 An Oxford scholar, meeting a porter who was carrying a hare through the streets, accosts him with this extraordinary question: 'Prithee, friend, is that thy own hare, or a wig?'
Ib. Popular Fallacies. That the Worst Puns are the Best
31 Cultivate simplicity, Coleridge.
Letter to Coleridge, 8 Nov. 1796
32 I could forgive a man for not enjoying Milton; but I would not call that man my friend who should be offended with 'the divine chit-chat of Cowper'.
Quoting Coleridge's own phrase in Letter to Coleridge, 5 Dec. 1796
33 The scene for the most part laid in a Brothel. O tempora, O mores! but as friend Coleridge said when he was talking bawdy to Miss — 'to the pure all things are pure'. *Letter to Southey, July 1798*
34 An old woman clothed in grey,
Whose daughter was charming and young,
And she was deluded away
By Roger's false flattering tongue.
Quoted in letter to Southey, 29 Oct. 1798

LAMB

- 1 I came home . . . hungry as a hunter.
Letter to Coleridge, probably 16 or 17 Apr. 1800
- 2 Oh, her lamps of a night! her rich goldsmiths, print-shops, toy-shops, mercers, hardware-men, pastry-cooks, St. Paul's Churchyard, the Strand, Exeter Change, Charing Cross, with a man upon a black horse! These are thy gods, O London!
Letter to Thomas Manning, 28 Nov. 1800
- 3 Separate from the pleasure of your company, I don't much care if I never see another mountain in my life. *Letter to William Wordsworth, 30 Jan. 1801*
- 4 The man must have a rare recipe for melancholy, who can be dull in Fleet Street.
The Londoner, in letter to Thomas Manning, 15 Feb. 1802
- 5 Nursed amid her noise, her crowds, her beloved smoke—what have I been doing all my life, if I have not lent out my heart with usury to such scenes? *Ib.*
- 6 It was Lamb who, when Dr. Parr asked him how he managed to emit so much smoke, replied that he had toiled after it as other men after virtue. And Macready relates that he remarked in his presence that he wished to draw his last breath through a pipe and exhale it in a pun.
Letter to W. and D. Wordsworth, 28 Sept. 1805, note by E. V. Lucas
- 7 A little thin, flowery border round, neat, not gaudy.
Letter to Wordsworth, June 1806
- 8 To do this it will be necessary to leave off Tobacco. But I had some thoughts of doing that before, for I sometimes think it does not agree with me.
Letter to W. Wordsworth, 26 June 1806
- 9 I have made a little scale, supposing myself to receive the following various accessions of dignity from the king, who is the fountain of honour—As at first, 1, Mr. C. Lamb; . . . 10th, Emperor Lamb; 11th, Pope Innocent, higher than which is nothing but the Lamb of God.
Letter to Thomas Manning, 2 Jan. 1810
- 10 Nothing puzzles me more than time and space; and yet nothing troubles me less, as I never think about them. *Ib.*
- 11 I was at Hazlitt's marriage, and had like to have been turned out several times during the ceremony. Anything awful makes me laugh. I misbehaved once at a funeral. *Letter to Southey, 9 Aug. 1815*
- 12 This very night I am going to leave off tobacco! Surely there must be some other world in which this unconquerable purpose shall be realized. The soul hath not her generous aspirings implanted in her in vain. *Letter to Thomas Manning, 26 Dec. 1815*
- 13 His face when he repeats his verses hath its ancient glory, an Archangel a little damaged. [Coleridge.]
Letter to W. Wordsworth, 26 Apr. 1816
- 14 The rogue gives you Love Powders, and then a strong horse drench to bring 'em off your stomach that they mayn't hurt you. [Coleridge.]
Letter to Wordsworth, 23 Sept. 1816
- 15 Fanny Kelly's divine plain face.
Letter to Mrs. Wordsworth, 18 Feb. 1818
- 16 How I like to be liked, and what I do to be liked!
Letter to D. Wordsworth, 8 Jan. 1821
- 17 Who first invented Work—and tied the free And holy-day rejoicing spirit down To the ever-haunting importunity Of business, in the green fields, and the town— To plough—loom—anvil—spade—and, oh, most sad, To this dry drudgery of the desk's dead wood?
Letter to Barton, Sept. 1823
- 18 Those fellows hate us. [Booksellers and authors.]
Letter to Barton, 9 Jan. 1823
- 19 Old as I am waxing, in his eyes I was still the child he [Randall Norris] first knew me. To the last he called me Charley. I have none to call me Charley now.
Letter to Robinson, 20 Jan. 1827
- 20 We should be modest for a modest man—as he is for himself. *Letter to Mrs. Montagu, Summer 1827*
- 21 You are knee deep in clover.
Letter to C. C. Clarke, Dec. 1828
- 22 When my sonnet was rejected, I exclaimed, 'Damn the age; I will write for Antiquity!'
Letter to B. W. Procter, 22 Jan. 1829
- 23 Books of the true sort, not those things in boards that moderns mistake for books—what they club for at book clubs. *Letter to J. Gillman, 30 Nov. 1829*
- 24 The golden works of the dear, fine, silly old angel. [Thomas Fuller.] *Letter to J. Gillman, 1830*
- 25 Some cry up Haydn, some Mozart, Just as the whim bites. For my part, I do not care a farthing candle For either of them, or for Handel.
Letter to Mrs. William Hazlitt, 24 May 1830
- 26 Did G[eorge] D[yer] send his penny tract to me to convert me to Unitarianism? Dear blundering soul! why I am as old a one-Goddite as himself.
Letter to Moxon, 24 Oct. 1831
- 27 Half as sober as a judge.
Letter to Mr. and Mrs. Moxon, Aug. 1833
- 28 The greatest pleasure I know, is to do a good action by stealth, and to have it found out by accident.
Table Talk by the late Elia. The Athenæum, 4 Jan. 1834
- 29 What a lass that were to go a-gipseying through the world with.
The Jovial Crew. The Examiner, July 1819
- 30 The uncommunicating muteness of fishes.
A Quakers' Meeting
- 31 For thy sake, Tobacco, I Would do any thing but die.
A Farewell to Tobacco, l. 122
- 32 Gone before
To that unknown and silent shore. *Hester*
- 33 By myself walking,
To myself talking. *Hypochondriacus*
- 34 Riddle of destiny, who can show
What thy short visit meant, or know
What thy errand here below?
On an Infant Dying as soon as Born
- 35 Slow journeying on
To the green plains of pleasant Hertfordshire.
Sonnet: The Lord of Light Shakes Off

LAMB—LANDOR

- 1 I have had playmates, I have had companions,
In my days of childhood, in my joyful school-days,—
All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.
The Old Familiar Faces
 - 2 Free from self-seeking, envy, low design,
I have not found a whiter soul than thine.
To Martin Charles Burney
 - 3 I like you, and your book, ingenious Hone!
To the Editor of the Every-Day Book
 - 4 Truths, which transcend the searching School-men's
vein,
And half had stagger'd that stout Stagirite.
Written at Cambridge
 - 5 If ever I marry a wife,
I'll marry a landlord's daughter,
For then I may sit in the bar,
And drink cold brandy and water.
Written in a copy of Coelebs in Search of a Wife
 - 6 Martin, if dirt were trumps, what hands you would
hold!
Leigh Hunt's *Lord Byron and his Contemporaries*
(1828), p. 299
 - 7 I do not [know the lady]; but damn her at a venture.
E. V. Lucas, *Charles Lamb* (1905), vol. i, p. 320,
note
- MARY LAMB**
1764–1847
- 8 He [Henry Crabb Robinson] says he never saw a man
so happy in *three wives* as Mr. Wordsworth is.
Letter to Sarah Hutchinson, Nov. 1816
 - 9 A child's a plaything for an hour.
Parental Recollections
 - 10 Thou straggler into loving arms,
Young climber up of knees,
When I forget thy thousand ways,
Then life and all shall cease.
Ib.
- JOHN GEORGE LAMBTON,
FIRST EARL OF DURHAM**
1792–1840
- 11 . . . one of his sublimities . . . too good to be lost . . . he
said he considered £40,000 a year a moderate in-
come—such a one as a man *might jog on with*.
The Creevey Papers (13 Sept. 1821), ii. 32
- LETITIA ELIZABETH LANDON**
1802–1838
- 12 Few, save the poor, feel for the poor. *The Poor*
- WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR**
1775–1864
- 13 Around the child bend all the three
Sweet Graces; Faith, Hope, Charity.
Around the man bend other faces;
Pride, Envy, Malice, are his Graces.
Around the Child
 - 14 Ah, what avails the sceptred race!
Ah, what the form divine!
What every virtue, every grace!
Rose Aylmer, all were thine.
- Rose Aylmer, whom these wakeful eyes
May weep, but never see,
A night of memories and of sighs
I consecrate to thee. *Rose Aylmer*
- 15 There is delight in singing, tho' none hear
Beside the singer. *To Robert Browning*
 - 16 Shakespeare is not our poet, but the world's,
Therefore on him no speech! *Ib.*
 - 17 Browning! Since Chaucer was alive and hale,
No man hath walked along our roads with step
So active, so inquiring eye, or tongue
So varied in discourse. But warmer climes
Give brighter plumage, stronger wing: the breeze
Of Alpine heights thou playest with, borne on
Beyond Sorrento and Amalfi, where
The Siren waits thee, singing song for song. *Ib.*
 - 18 Such stains there are—as when a Grace
Sprinkles another's laughing face
With nectar, and runs on. *On Catullus*
 - 19 Child of a day, thou knowest not
The tears that overflow thy urn. *Child of a Day*
 - 20 The witty and the tender Hood.
Confessions of Jealousy
 - 21 Hail, ye indomitable heroes, hail!
Despite of all your generals ye prevail.
The Crimean Heroes
 - 22 Stand close around, ye Stygian set,
With Dirce in one boat convey'd!
Or Charon, seeing, may forget
That he is old and she a shade. *Dirce*
 - 23 Death stands above me, whispering low
I know not what into my ear;
Of his strange language all I know
Is, there is not a word of fear. *Epigrams, c. Death*
 - 24 Wearers of rings and chains!
Pray do not take the pains
To set me right.
In vain my faults ye quote;
I write as others wrote
On Sunium's height. *Ib. ci*
 - 25 I strove with none; for none was worth my strife;
Nature I loved, and, next to Nature, Art;
I warmed both hands before the fire of life;
It sinks, and I am ready to depart. *Finis*
 - 26 I have sinuous shells, of pearly hue.
Gebir, bk. 1, l. 170
 - 27 Apply
Its polished lips to your attentive ear. *Ib. l. 174*
 - 28 And it remembers its august abodes,
And murmurs as the ocean murmurs there. *Ib.*
 - 29 Is this the mighty ocean? is this all?
Ib. bk. v, l. 130
 - 30 From you, Ianthe, little troubles pass
Like little ripples down a sunny river.
Ianthe's Troubles
 - 31 In his own image the Creator made,
His own pure sunbeam quickened thee, O man!
Thou breathing dial! since thy day began
The present hour was ever mark'd with shade!
In His own Image the Creator Made

- 1 I loved him not; and yet now he is gone
I feel I am alone.
I check'd him while he spoke; yet, could he speak,
Alas! I would not check. *The Maid's Lament*
- 2 Mother, I cannot mind my wheel. *Title*
- 3 No longer could I doubt him true—
All other men may use deceit;
He always said my eyes were blue,
And often swore my lips were sweet.
Mother, I Cannot Mind My Wheel
- 4 Proud word you never spoke, but you will speak
Four not exempt from pride some future day.
Resting on one white hand a warm wet cheek
Over my open volume you will say,
'This man loved me!' then rise and trip away.
Proud Word You Never Spoke
- 5 We are what suns and winds and waters make us;
The mountains are our sponsors, and the rills
Fashion and win their nursing with their smiles. *Regeneration*
- 6 Well I remember how you smiled
To see me write your name upon
The soft sea-sand—'O! what a child!
You think you're writing upon stone!
I have since written what no tide
Shall ever wash away, what men
Unborn shall read o'er ocean wide
And find Ianthe's name again.
Well I Remember How You Smiled
- 7 I know not whether I am proud,
But this I know, I hate the crowd. *With an Album*
- 8 Chatting on deck was Dryden too,
The Bacon of our rhyming crew.
To Wordsworth: Those Who Have Laid the Harp Aside
- 9 Tho' never tender nor sublime,
He struggles with and conquers Time. [Dryden.] *Ib.*
- 10 'Thee gentle Spenser fondly led;
But me he mostly sent to bed. *Ib.*
- 11 George the First was always reckoned
Vile, but viler George the Second;
And what mortal ever heard
Any good of George the Third?
When from earth the Fourth descended
God be praised, the Georges ended!
Epigram in *The Atlas*, 28 Apr. 1855. See *Notes and Queries*, 3 May 1902, pp. 318, 354
- 12 Laodameia died; Helen died; Leda, the beloved of
Jupiter, went before.
Imaginary Conversations, Æsop and Rhodope, ii
- 13 There are no fields of amaranth on this side of the
grave: there are no voices, O Rhodopè! that are not
soon mute, however tuneful: there is no name, with
whatever emphasis of passionate love repeated, of
which the echo is not faint at last. *Ib.*
- 14 He who first praises a book becomingly is next in
merit to the author. *Ib. Alfieri and Salomon, ii*
- 15 Prose on certain occasions can bear a great deal of
poetry: on the other hand, poetry sinks and swoons
under a moderate weight of prose.
Ib. Archdeacon Hare and Walter Landor
- 16 I hate false words, and seek with care, difficulty, and
moroseness, those that fit the thing.
*Imaginary Conversations. Bishop Burnet and
Humphrey Hardcastle*
- 17 Goodness does not more certainly make men happy
than happiness makes them good.
Ib. Lord Brooke and Sir Philip Sidney
- 18 LEONORA:
But tell him, tell Torquato . . . go again; entreat,
persuade, command him, to forget me.
PANIGAROLA:
Alas! even the command, even the command from
you and from above, might not avail perhaps.
You smile, Madonna!
LEONORA:
I die happy. *Ib. Leonora di Este and Panigarola*
- 19 States, like men, have their growth, their manhood,
their decrepitude, their decay. *Ib.*
- 20 When it was a matter of wonder how Keats, who was
ignorant of Greek, could have written his 'Hyperion',
Shelley, whom envy never touched, gave
as a reason, 'Because he was a Greek'.
Ib. Southey and Landor, ii
- 21 Clear writers, like fountains, do not seem so deep as
they are; the turbid look the most profound.
Ib. Southey and Porson
- 22 Fleas know not whether they are upon the body of a
giant or upon one of ordinary stature. *Ib.*

ANDREW LANG

1844 1912

- 23 St. Andrews by the Northern Sea,
That is a haunted town to me! *Almae Matres*
- 24 The surge and thunder of the Odyssey.
As One that for a Weary Space has Lain
- 25 There's a joy without canker or cark,
'There's a pleasure eternally new,
'Tis to gloat on the glaze and the mark
Of china that's ancient and blue.
Ballade of Blue China
- 26 Here's a pot with a cot in a park,
In a park where the peach-blossoms blew,
Where the lovers eloped in the dark,
Lived, died, and were changed into two
Bright birds that eternally flew
Through the boughs of the may, as they sang.
'Tis a tale was undoubtedly true
In the reign of the Emperor Hwang. *Ib.*
- 27 If the wild bowler thinks he bowls,
Or if the batsman thinks he's bowled,
They know not, poor misguided souls,
They too shall perish unconsoled.
I am the batsman and the bat,
I am the bowler and the ball,
The umpire, the pavilion cat,
The roller, pitch, and stumps, and all.
Brahma (in imitation of Emerson)
- 28 But he shaved with a shell when he chose,—
'Twas the manner of Primitive Man.
Double Ballade of Primitive Man

LANGBRIDGE—LAYARD

FREDERICK LANGBRIDGE

1849-1923

- 1 Two men look out through the same bars:
One sees the mud, and one the stars.
A Cluster of Quiet Thoughts, 1896 (*Religious Tract Society Publication*)

JOHN LANGHORNE

1735-1779

- 2 Cold on Canadian hills, or Minden's plain,
Perhaps that parent mourn'd her soldier slain;
The child of misery, baptiz'd in tears!
The Country Justice, pt. i. *Apology for Vagrants*

WILLIAM LANGLAND

1330?-1400?

- 3 In a somer seson whan soft was the sonne.
The Vision of William concerning Piers the Plowman (ed. Skeat), B Text, Prologue, l. 1.
4 A glotoun of wordes. *Ib.* l. 139
5 Bakers and brewers, bouchers and cokes—
For thees men doth most harme to the mene puple.
Ib. C Text, Passus 4, l. 80
6 Grammere, that groundes is of alle.
Ib. Passus 18, l. 107
7 'After sharpest shoures,' quath Pees [Peace] 'most sheene is the sonne;
Ys no weder warmer than after watery cloudes.'
Ib. Passus 21, l. 456
8 Dowel, Dobet, and Dobest.
Ib. *MS. Laud 581*, Passus 8, heading

ARCHBISHOP STEPHEN LANGTON

d. 1228

- 9 Veni Sancte, Spiritus,
Et emitte coclitus
Lucis tue radium.
Come, thou holy Paraclete,
And from thy celestial seat
Send thy light and brilliancy.
Trans. by J. M. Neale

SIDNEY LANIER

1842-1881

- 10 Into the woods my Master went,
Clean forspent, forspent.
Into the woods my Master came,
Forspent with love and shame.
Poems. A Ballad of Trees and the Master

BISHOP HUGH LATIMER

1485?-1555

- 11 Be of good comfort Master Ridley, and play the man.
We shall this day light such a candle by God's
grace in England, as (I trust) shall never be put out.
Foxe, Actes and Monuments (1570), p. 1937

SIR HARRY LAUDER

1870-1950

- 12 I love a lassie. *Title of Song*
13 Just a wee doch-an' dorris
Before we gang awa' . . .
If y' can say
It's a braw brecht moonlecht necht,
Yer a' recht, that's a'. *Song*
14 Keep right on to the end of the road. *Title of Song*
15 O! it's nice to get up in the mornin'
But it's nicer to lie in bed. *Song*
16 Roamin' in the Gloamin'. *Title of Song*

WILLIAM L. LAURENCE

1888-

- 17 At first it was a giant column that soon took the shape
of a supramundane mushroom.
Report in The New York Times, 26 Sept. 1945, on
the first atomic explosion test held in New Mexico,
U.S.A.

ANDREW BONAR LAW

1858-1923

- 18 If, therefore, war should ever come between these
two countries [Great Britain and Germany], which
Heaven forbid! it will not, I think, be due to
irresistible natural laws, it will be due to the want
of human wisdom.
Speech, House of Commons, 27 Nov. 1911
19 I said [in 1911] that if ever war arose between Great
Britain and Germany it would not be due to
inevitable causes, for I did not believe in inevitable
war. I said it would be due to human folly.
Speech, House of Commons, 6 Aug. 1914

DAVID HERBERT LAWRENCE

1885-1930

- 20 The terror, the agony, the nostalgia of the heathen
past was a constant torture to her mediumistic
soul. *The Lost Girl*, ch. 15
21 She is dear to me in the middle of my being. But the
gold and flowing serpent is coiling up again, to
sleep at the root of my tree.
The Man Who Died, pt. ii
22 Be a good animal, true to your animal instincts.
The White Peacock, pt. ii, ch. 2
23 Along the avenue of cypresses,
All in their scarlet cloaks and surplices
Of linen, go the chanting choristers,
The priests in gold and black, the villagers.
Giorno dei Morti
24 'The silence of the many villagers,
The candle-flame beside the surplices. *Ib.*

SIR AUSTEN HENRY LAYARD

1817-1894

- 25 I have always believed that successes would be the
inevitable result if the two services, the army and
navy, had fair play, and if we sent the right man to
fill the right place.
Speech in Parliament, 15 Jan. 1855

LEACOCK—LEAR

STEPHEN BUTLER LEACOCK

1869-1944

- 1 Lord Ronald . . . flung himself upon his horse and rode madly off in all directions.

Nonsense Novels. Gertrude the Governess

EDWARD LEAR

1812-1888

- 2 There was an Old Man with a beard,
Who said, 'It is just as I feared!—
Two Owls and a Hen,
Four Larks and a Wren,
Have all built their nests in my beard!'

Book of Nonsense

- 3 There was an Old Man in a tree,
Who was horribly bored by a bee;
When they said, 'Does it buzz?'
He replied, 'Yes, it does!
It's a regular brute of a bee!'

Ib.

- 4 There was an Old Man in a boat,
Who said, 'I'm afloat, I'm afloat!'
When they said, 'No, you ain't!'
He was ready to faint,
That unhappy Old Man in a boat.

Ib.

- 5 There was an Old Person of Basing,
Whose presence of mind was amazing;
He purchased a steed,
Which he rode at full speed,
And escaped from the people of Basing.

Ib.

- 6 There was an old Lady of Chertsey,
Who made a remarkable curtsy:
She whirled round and round,
Till she sunk underground,
Which distressed all the people of Chertsey.

Ib.

- 7 There was an old man who said, 'Hush!
I perceive a young bird in this bush!'
When they said, 'Is it small?'
He replied, 'Not at all!'
It is four times as big as the bush!'

Ib.

- 8 Nasticecchia Krorluppia.

Nonsense Botany

- 9 'How pleasant to know Mr. Lear!
Who has written such volumes of stuff!
Some think him ill-tempered and queer,
But a few think him pleasant enough.

Nonsense Songs, preface

- 10 He drinks a good deal of Marsala
But never gets tipsy at all.

Ib.

- 11 His body is perfectly spherical,
He weareth a runcible hat.

Ib.

- 12 On the coast of Coromandel
Where the early pumpkins blow,
In the middle of the woods
Lived the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò.
Two old chairs, and half a candle,—
One old jug without a handle,—
These were all his worldly goods.

Ib. The Courtship of the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò

- 13 'Lady Jingly! Lady Jingly!
Sitting where the pumpkins blow,
Will you come and be my wife?'
Said the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò.

Ib.

- 14 One never more can go to court.
Because his legs have grown too short;
The other cannot sing a song
Because his legs have grown too long!

Nonsense Songs. The Daddy Long-Legs and the Fly

- 15 When awful darkness and silence reign
Over the great Gromboolian plain,
Through the long, long wintry nights.
When the angry breakers roar
As they beat on the rocky shore;—
When Storm-clouds brood on the towering heights
Of the Hills of the Chankly Bore.

Ib. The Dong with the Luminous Nose

- 16 Slowly it wanders,—pauses,—creeps,—
Anon it sparkles,—flashes and leaps;
And ever as onward it gleaming goes
A light on the Bong-tree stem it throws:
And those who watch at that midnight hour
From Hall or Terrace or lofty Tower,
Cry as the wild light passes along,—
'The Dong!—the Dong!
The wandering Dong through the forest goes!
The Dong!—the Dong!
The Dong with the Luminous Nose!'

Ib.

- 17 A Nose as strange as a Nose could be!
Of vast proportions and painted red,
And tied with cords to the back of his head.
—In a hollow rounded space it ended
With a luminous Lamp within suspended,
All fenced about
With a bandage stout
To prevent the wind from blowing it out.

Ib.

- 18 And who so happy,—O who,
As the Duck and the Kangaroo?

Ib. The Duck and the Kangaroo

- 19 O My aged Uncle Arly!
Sitting on a heap of Barley
'Thro' the silent hours of night,—
Close beside a leafy thicker:—
On his nose there was a Cricket,—
In his hat a Railway-Licker;—
(But his shoes were far too tight.)

Ib. Incidents in the Life of my Aged Uncle Arly

- 20 Every evening found him gazing,—
Singing,—'Orb! you're quite amazing!
How I wonder what you are!'

Ib.

- 21 Far and few, far and few,
Are the lands where the Jumbles live;
Their heads are green, and their hands are blue,
And they went to sea in a Sieve.

Ib. The Jumbles

- 22 In spite of all their friends could say,
On a winter's morn, on a stormy day,
In a Sieve they went to sea!

Ib.

- 23 Suppose we should fall down flumpetty
Just like pieces of stone!

Ib. Mr. and Mrs. Discobolus

- 24 The Owl and the Pussy-Cat went to sea
In a beautiful pea-green boat.
They took some honey, and plenty of money,
Wrapped up in a five-pound note.
The Owl looked up to the Stars above
And sang to a small guitar,
'O lovely Pussy! O Pussy, my love,
What a beautiful Pussy you are.'

Ib. The Owl and the Pussy-Cat

LEAR—LEE

- 1 Pussy said to the Owl, 'You elegant fowl!
How charmingly sweet you sing!
O let us be married! too long we have tarried:
But what shall we do for a ring?'
They sailed away for a year and a day,
To the land where the Bong-tree grows,
And there in a wood a Piggy-wig stood
With a ring at the end of his nose.
Nonsense Songs. The Owl and the Pussy-Cat
- 2 'Dear Pig, are you willing to sell for one shilling
Your ring?' Said the Piggy, 'I will'. *Ib.*
- 3 They dined on mince, and slices of quince,
Which they ate with a runcible spoon;
And hand in hand, on the edge of the sand,
They danced by the light of the moon. *Ib.*
- 4 We think so then, and we thought so still!
Ib. The Pelican Chorus
- 5 The Pobble who has no toes
Had once as many as we;
When they said, 'Some day you may lose them all';—
He replied,—'Fish fiddle de-dee!'
Ib. The Pobble Who Has No Toes
- 6 His Aunt Jobiska made him drink
Lavender water tinged with pink,
For she said, 'The world in general knows
There's nothing so good for a Pobble's toes!' *Ib.*
- 7 For his Aunt Jobiska said, 'No harm
Can come to his toes if his nose is warm,
And it's perfectly known that a Pobble's toes
Are safe, provided he minds his nose.' *Ib.*
- 8 When boats or ships came near him
He tinkledy-binkledy-winkled a bell. *Ib.*
- 9 He has gone to fish, for his Aunt Jobiska's
Runcible Cat with crimson whiskers! *Ib.*
- 10 It's a fact the whole world knows,
That Pobbles are happier without their toes. *Ib.*
- 11 'But the longer I live on this Crumpetty Tree
The plainer than ever it seems to me
That very few people come this way
And that life on the whole is far from gay!'
Said the Quangle-Wangle Quee.
Ib. The Quangle-Wangle's Hat
- 12 Two old Bachelors were living in one house;
One caught a Muffin, the other caught a Mouse.
Ib. The Two Old Bachelors
- 13 Who, or why, or which, or what,
Is the Akond of Swat?
Ib. 1888 edn. The Akond of Swat
- 14 There was an old person of Slough,
Who danced at the end of a bough;
But they said, 'If you sneeze,
You might damage the trees,
You imprudent old person of Slough.'
One Hundred Nonsense Pictures and Rhymes
- 15 There was an old man in a Marsh,
Whose manners were futile and harsh. *Ib.*
- 16 There was an old man at a Junction,
Whose feelings were wrung with compunction. *Ib.*
- 17 There was an old person of Pett,
Who was partly consumed by regret. *Ib.*
- 18 There was an old person of Ware,
Who rode on the back of a bear:
When they asked,—'Does it trot?'—
He said 'Certainly not!
He's a Moppsikon Floppsikon bear.'
One Hundred Nonsense Pictures and Rhymes
- 19 There was an old person of Dean,
Who dined on one pea and one bean;
For he said, 'More than that,
Would make me too fat,'
That cautious old person of Dean. *Ib.*
- 20 There was an old person of Ealing,
Who was wholly devoid of good feeling;
He drove a small gig,
With three Owls and a Pig,
Which distressed all the people of Ealing. *Ib.*
- 21 There was an old man of Thermopylae,
Who never did anything properly;
But they said, 'If you choose
To boil eggs in your shoes,
You shall never remain in Thermopylae.' *Ib.*
- 22 There was an old man on the Border,
Who lived in the utmost disorder. *Ib.*

MARY ELIZABETH LEASE

1853-1933

- 23 Kansas had better stop raising corn and begin raising
hell. *Attr.*

WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE LECKY

1838-1903

- 24 The stately ship is seen no more,
The fragile skiff attains the shore;
And while the great and wise decay,
And all their trophies pass away,
Some sudden thought, some careless rhyme,
Still floats above the wrecks of Time.
On an Old Song

HENRY LEE

1756-1818

- 25 First in war, first in peace, first in the hearts of his
fellow citizens.
*Resolution in the House of Representatives on the
death of Washington, 26 Dec. 1799*

NATHANIEL LEE

1653?-1692

- 26 When the sun sets, shadows, that showed at noon
But small, appear most long and terrible.
Oedipus, iv. i
- 27 Man, false man, smiling, destructive man.
Theodosius, III. ii
- 28 He speaks the kindest words, and looks such things,
Vows with so much passion, swears with so much
grace.
That 'tis a kind of Heaven to be deluded by him.
The Rival Queens, Act I
- 29 'Tis beauty calls and glory leads the way. *Ib.*
- 30 Then he will talk, Good Gods,
How he will talk. *Ib. Act III*

LEE—LIGNE

- 1 When Greeks joined Greeks, then was the tug of war!
The Rival Queens, iv. ii
- 2 Philip fought men, but Alexander women. *Ib.*

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE

1866-1947

- 3 The cry of the Little Peoples goes up to God in vain.
The Cry of the Little Peoples
- 4 Give back the little nation leave to live.
Christmas in War-Time
- 5 Loud mockers in the roaring street
 Say Christ is crucified again:
 Twice pierced His gospel-bearing feet,
 Twice broken His great heart in vain,
The Second Crucifixion
- 6 The Quest of the Golden Girl. *Title of Novel*

HENRY SAMBROOKE LEIGH

1837-1883

- 7 In form and feature, face and limb,
 I grew so like my brother
 That folks got taking me for him
 And each for one another.
Carols of Cockayne, The Twins
- 8 For one of us was born a twin
 And not a soul knew which. *Ib.*
- 9 The rapturous, wild, and ineffable pleasure
 Of drinking at somebody else's expense.
Ib. Stanzas to an Intoxicated Fly
- 10 I know where little girls are sent
 For telling taradiddles. *Ib. Only Seven*

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND

1824-1903

- 11 Hans Breitmann gife a barty—
 Where ish dat barty now? *Hans Breitmann's Party*
- 12 All gonied afay mit de lager-beer—
 Afay in de ewigkeit! *Ib.*
- 13 Und efery dime she gife a shoomp
 She make der vinders sound. *Ib.*
- 14 They saw a Dream of Loveliness descending from
 the train. *Brand New Ballads. The Masher*

WILLIAM LENTHALL

1591-1662

- 15 I have neither eye to see, nor tongue to speak here,
 but as the House is pleased to direct me.
Rushworth's Historical Collections, iv. 238

LUIS DE LEÓN

c. 1528-1591

- 16 Dicebamus hesterna die.
 We were saying yesterday.
*On resuming a lecture at Salamanca University
 after five years' imprisonment. A. F. G. Bell, Luis
 de León*, ch. 8

GOTTHOLD EPHRAIM LESSING

1729-1781

- 17 Ein einziger dankbarer Gedanke gen Himmel ist das
 vollkommenste Gebet.
 One single grateful thought raised to heaven is a
 perfect prayer. *Minna von Barnhelm*, ii. 7
- 18 Wenn Gott in seiner Rechten alle Wahrheit und in
 seiner Linken den einzigen, immer regen Trieb
 nach Wahrheit, obgleich mit dem Zusatz, mich
 immer und ewig zu irren, verschlossen hielte und
 sprach zu mir: Wähle! ich fiele ihm mit Demut
 in seine Linke und sagte: Vater, gieb! Die reine
 Wahrheit ist ja doch nur für Dich allein.
 If God were to hold out enclosed in His right hand
 all Truth, and in His left hand just the active
 search for Truth, though with the condition that
 I should ever err therein, and should say to me:
 Choose! I should humbly take His left hand and
 say: Father! Give me this one; absolute Truth
 belongs to Thee alone. *Wolfenbüttler Fragmente*

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE

1616-1704

- 19 It is with our passions as it is with fire and water, they
 are good servants, but bad masters.
Æsop's Fables, no. 38, *Reflection*
- 20 Though this may be play to you, 'tis death to us.
Ib. no. 398

GEORGE LEVESON-GOWER, EARL GRANVILLE

1815-1891

- 21 Spheres of action.
Letter to Count Münster, 29 April 1885 (Sir
 Edward Hertslet, *Map of Africa by Treaty*
 (1894), vol. ii, p. 596)

GEORGE HENRY LEWES

1817-1878

- 22 Many a genius has been slow of growth. Oaks that
 flourish for a thousand years do not spring up into
 beauty like a reed. *Spanish Drama*, ch. 2
- 23 Murder, like talent, seems occasionally to run in
 families. *The Physiology of Common Life*, ch. 12
- 24 We must never assume that which is incapable of
 proof. *Ib.* ch. 13

SIR GEORGE CORNEWALL LEWIS

1806-1863

- 25 Life would be tolerable were it not for its amuse-
 ments.
*According to Lord Grey of Fallodon, in his
 Twenty-Five Years*

CHARLES-JOSEPH, PRINCE DE LIGNE

1735-1814

- 26 Le congrès ne marche pas, il danse.
 The Congress makes no progress; but it dances.
*Comment on the Congress of Vienna to Comte
 Auguste de La Garde-Chambonas. La Garde-
 Chambonas, Souvenirs du Congrès de Vienne*,
 1814-1815, c. 1.

LILLO—LIVY

GEORGE LILLO

1693-1739

- 1 There's sure no passion in the human soul,
But finds its food in music. *Fatal Curiosity*, 1. ii

ABRAHAM LINCOLN

1809-1865

- 2 I think the necessity of being *ready* increases.—Look to it.
Speeches and Letters (1907). *The whole of a letter to Governor Andrew Curtin of Pennsylvania*, 8 Apr. 1861
- 3 I intend no modification of my oft-expressed personal wish that all men everywhere could be free.
Ib. Letter to H. Greeley, 22 Aug. 1862
- 4 I claim not to have controlled events, but confess plainly that events have controlled me.
Ib. Letter to A. G. Hodges, 4 Apr. 1864
- 5 The ballot is stronger than the bullet.
Ib. Speech, 19 May 1856
- 6 'A house divided against itself cannot stand.' I believe this government cannot endure permanently, half slave and half free. *Ib. Speech*, 17 June 1858
- 7 What is conservatism? Is it not adherence to the old and tried, against the new and untried?
Ib. Speech, 27 Feb. 1860
- 8 Let us have faith that right makes might; and in that faith let us to the end, dare to do our duty as we understand it. *Ib.*
- 9 I take the official oath to-day with no mental reservations, and with no purpose to construe the Constitution or laws by any hypercritical rules.
Ib. First Inaugural Address, 4 Mar. 1861

- 10 The mystic chords of memory, stretching from every battlefield and patriot grave to every living heart and hearthstone all over this broad land, will yet swell the chorus of the Union when again touched, as surely they will be, by the better angels of our nature. *Ib.*
- 11 In giving freedom to the slave, we assure freedom to the free,—honourable alike in what we give and what we preserve.
Ib. Annual Message to Congress, 1 Dec. 1862
- 12 Fourscore and seven years ago our fathers brought forth upon this continent a new nation, conceived in liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal. Now we are engaged in a great civil war, testing whether that nation, or any nation so conceived and so dedicated, can long endure. We are met on a great battlefield of that war. We have come to dedicate a portion of that field as a final resting-place of those who here gave their lives that that nation might live. It is altogether fitting and proper that we should do this. But in a larger sense we cannot dedicate, we cannot consecrate, we cannot hallow this ground. The brave men, living and dead, who struggled here, have consecrated it far above our power to add or detract. The world will little note, nor long remember, what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here. It is for us, the living, rather to be dedicated here to the unfinished work they have thus far so nobly advanced. It is

rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us, that from these honoured dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they here gave the last full measure of devotion; that we here highly resolve that the dead shall not have died in vain, that this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom; and that government of the people, by the people, and for the people, shall not perish from the earth.

Speeches and Letters (1907). *Address at Dedication of National Cemetery at Gettysburg*, 19 Nov. 1863

- 13 With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right. *Ib. Second Inaugural Address*, 4 Mar. 1865
- 14 You can fool all the people some of the time, and some of the people all the time, but you can not fool all the people all of the time.
Attr. words in a speech at Clinton, 8 Sept. 1858. J. E. Stephenson, *Autobiography of A. Lincoln* (1927). *Attr. also to Phineas Barnum*, 1810-91
- 15 It is not best to swap horses while crossing the river.
Reply to National Union League, 9 June 1864. J. E. Nicolay and J. Hay, *Abraham Lincoln*, bk. ix
- 16 As President, I have no eyes but constitutional eyes; I cannot see you.
Attr. reply to the South Carolina Commissioners
- 17 People who like this sort of thing will find this the sort of thing they like.
Judgement on a book. G. W. E. Russell, *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 30

GEORGE LINLEY

1798-1865

- 18 Ever of thee I'm fondly dreaming,
Thy gentle voice my spirit can cheer.
Poems. Ever of Thee
- 19 Among our ancient mountains,
And from our lovely vales,
Oh, let the prayer re-echo:
'God bless the Prince of Wales!'
Ib. God Bless the Prince of Wales
- 20 Thou art gone from my gaze like a beautiful dream,
And I seek thee in vain by the meadow and stream.
Ib. Thou Art Gone
- 21 Tho' lost to sight, to mem'ry dear
Thou ever wilt remain.
Song. Attr. to Linley. Notes and Queries, Ser. 5, vol. x, p. 417

SIR THOMAS LITTLETON

1422-1481

- 22 [From] time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary. *Tenures* (?1481), § 170

LIVY

59 B.C.-A.D. 17

- 23 *Vae victis.*
Woe to the vanquished. *History*, v. xlviii. 9

LLOYD—LONGFELLOW

MARIE LLOYD

1870-1922

- 1 A little of what you fancy does you good.
Title of Song
- 2 I'm one of the ruins that Cromwell knocked about a bit.
Ib.
- 3 Oh, mister porter, what shall I do?
Ib. (words actually by Thomas Le Brunn)

ROBERT LLOYD

1733-1764

- 4 Slow and steady wins the race.
Poems. The Hare and the Tortoise

JOHN LOCKE

1632-1704

- 5 New opinions are always suspected, and usually opposed, without any other reason but because they are not already common.
Essay on the Human Understanding, dedicatory epistle
- 6 Nature never makes excellent things for mean or no uses.
Ib. bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 15
- 7 No man's knowledge here can go beyond his experience.
Ib. sec. 19
- 8 It is one thing to show a man that he is in an error, and another to put him in possession of truth.
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 7, sec. 11
- 9 All men are liable to error; and most men are, in many points, by passion or interest, under temptation to it.
Ib. ch. 20, sec. 17

FREDERICK LOCKER-LAMPSON

1821-1895

- 10 The world's as ugly, ay, as sin,
And almost as delightful.
The Jester's Plea
- 11 And many are afraid of God—
And more of Mrs. Grundy.
Ib.
- 12 Some men are good for righting wrongs,—
And some for writing verses.
Ib.
- 13 If you lift a guinea-pig up by the tail
His eyes drop out!
A Garden Lyric

JOHN GIBSON LOCKHART

1794-1854

- 14 Here lies that peerless peer Lord Peter,
Who broke the laws of God and man and metre.
Epitaph for Patrick ('Peter'), Lord Robertson.
Scott's Journal, vol. i, p. 259, n. 2

FRANCIS LOCKIER

1667-1740

- 15 In all my travels I never met with any one Scotchman but what was a man of sense. I believe everybody of that country that has any, leaves it as fast as they can.
Spence's Anecdotes (1858), p. 55

THOMAS LODGE

1558?-1625

- 16 Devils are not so black as they are painted.
A Margarite of America

- 17 Love, in my bosom, like a bee,
Doth suck his sweet. *Love, In My Bosom*
- 18 Heigh ho, would she were mine!
Rosalind's Description

JOHN LOGAN

1748-1788

- 19 Behold congenial Autumn comes,
The sabbath of the year!
Ode on a Visit to the Country in Autumn
- 20 For never on thy banks shall I
Behold my love, the flower of Yarrow.
The Braes of Yarrow
- 21 Sweet bird! thy bow'r is ever green,
Thy sky is ever clear;
Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
No winter in thy year!
To the Cuckoo. Attr. (See Notes and Queries, April 1902, p. 309; 14 June, 1902, p. 469.) Attr. also to Michael Bruce

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU

1605-1655

- 22 Gottesmühlen mahlen langsam, mahlen aber trefflich klein;
Ob aus Langmut Er sich säumet, bringt mit Schärf'
Er alles ein.
Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small;
Though with patience He stands waiting, with exactness grinds He all.
Sinngedichte, III. ii. 24 (trans. H. W. Longfellow)

JACK LONDON

[JOHN GRIFFITH LONDON]

1876-1916

- 23 The Call of the Wild. *Title*

HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW

1807-1882

- 24 I shot an arrow into the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where.
The Arrow and the Song
- 25 And the song, from beginning to end,
I found again in the heart of a friend. *Ib.*
- 26 I know a maiden fair to see,
Take care!
She can both false and friendly be,
Beware! Beware!
Trust her not,
She is fooling thee! *Beware! (From the German)*
- 27 I stood on the bridge at midnight,
As the clocks were striking the hour. *The Bridge*
- 28 In the elder days of Art,
Builders wrought with greatest care
Each minute and unseen part;
For the Gods see everywhere. *The Builders*
- 29 Build me straight, O worthy Master!
Staunch and strong, a goodly vessel,
That shall laugh at all disaster,
And with wave and whirlwind wrestle!
The Building of the Ship

LONGFELLOW

- 1 Thou, too, sail on, O Ship of State!
Sail on, O Union, strong and great!
Humanity with all its fears,
With all the hopes of future years,
Is hanging breathless on thy fate!
The Building of the Ship
- 2 Ye are better than all the ballads
That ever were sung or said;
For ye are living poems,
And all the rest are dead. *Children*
- 3 Between the dark and the daylight,
When the night is beginning to lower,
Comes a pause in the day's occupations,
That is known as the Children's Hour.
The Children's Hour
- 4 Singing the Hundredth Psalm, the grand old Puritan
anthem. *The Courtship of Miles Standish, iii*
- 5 Archly the maiden smiled, and, with eyes overrunning
with laughter,
Said, in a tremulous voice, 'Why don't you speak for
yourself, John?' *Ib.*
- 6 God had sifted three kingdoms to find the wheat for
this planting. *Ib. iv*
- 7 The day is done, and the darkness
Falls from the wings of Night,
As a feather is wafted downward
From an eagle in his flight. *The Day is Done*
- 8 A feeling of sadness and longing,
That is not akin to pain,
And resembles sorrow only
As the mist resembles the rain. *Ib.*
- 9 The bards sublime,
Whose distant footsteps echo
Through the corridors of Time. *Ib.*
- 10 The cares that infest the day
Shall fold their tents, like the Arabs,
And as silently steal away. *Ib.*
- 11 If you would hit the mark, you must aim a little above
it;
Every arrow that flies feels the attraction of earth.
Elegiac Verse
- 12 This is the forest primeval.
Evangeline, introduction, l. 1
- 13 When she had passed, it seemed like the ceasing of
exquisite music. *Ib. pt. i. i, l. 62*
- 14 Talk not of wasted affection, affection never was
wasted;
If it enrich not the heart of another, its waters, re-
turning
Back to their springs, like the rain, shall fill them full
of refreshment. *Ib. pt. ii. i, l. 55*
- 15 Sorrow and silence are strong, and patient endurance
is godlike. *Ib. l. 60*
- 16 And, as she looked around, she saw how Death, the
consoler,
Laying his hand upon many a heart, had healed it for
ever. *Ib. v, l. 88*
- 17 The shades of night were falling fast,
As through an Alpine village passed
A youth, who bore, 'mid snow and ice,
A banner with the strange device,
Excelsior! *Excelsior*
- 18 In happy homes he saw the light
Of household fires gleam warm and bright. *Ib.*
- 19 'Try not the Pass!' the old man said;
'Dark lowers the tempest overhead.' *Excelsior*
- 20 'O stay,' the maiden said, 'and rest
Thy weary head upon this breast!' *Ib.*
- 21 'Beware the pine-tree's withered branch!
Beware the awful avalanche!' *Ib.*
- 22 A traveller, by the faithful hound,
Half-buried in the snow was found. *Ib.*
- 23 Spake full well, in language quaint and olden,
One who dwelleth by the castled Rhine,
When he called the flowers, so blue and golden,
Stars, that in earth's firmament do shine. *Flowers*
- 24 That is best which lieth nearest;
Shape from that thy work of art. *Gaspar Becerra*
- 25 Giotto's tower,
The lily of Florence blossoming in stone. *Giotto's Tower*
- 26 I like that ancient Saxon phrase, which calls
The burial-ground God's-Acre! *God's-Acre*
- 27 Ah, the souls of those that die
Are but sunbeams lifted higher.
The Golden Legend, pt. iv. The Cloisters
- 28 I heard the trailing garments of the Night
Sweep through her marble halls! *Hymn to the Night*
- 29 Hold the fleet angel fast until he bless thee. *Kavanagh*
- 30 Saint Augustine! well hast thou said,
That of our vices we can frame
A ladder, if we will but tread
Beneath our feet each deed of shame!
The Ladder of Saint Augustine
- 31 The heights by great men reached and kept
Were not attained by sudden flight,
But they, while their companions slept,
Were toiling upward in the night. *Ib.*
- 32 Live I, so live I,
To my Lord heartily,
To my Prince faithfully
To my Neighbour honestly,
Die I, so die I.
*Law of Life. From the Sinngedichte of Fried-
rich von Logau*
- 33 Know how sublime a thing it is
To suffer and be strong. *The Light of Stars*
- 34 Standing, with reluctant feet,
Where the brook and river meet,
Womanhood and childhood fleet! *Maidenhood*
- 35 You would attain to the divine perfection,
And yet not turn your back upon the world.
Michael Angelo, pt. i. v
- 36 Would seem angelic in the sight of God,
Yet not too saint-like in the eyes of men;
In short, would lead a holy Christian life
In such a way that even your nearest friend
Would not detect therein one circumstance
To show a change from what it was before. *Ib.*
- 37 The men that women marry,
And why they marry them, will always be
A marvel and a mystery to the world. *Ib. vi*
- 38 A boy's will is the wind's will,
And the thoughts of youth are long, long thoughts.
My Lost Youth

LONGFELLOW

- 1 A solid man of Boston,
A comfortable man, with dividends,
And the first salmon, and the first green peas.
New England Tragedies, John Endicott, iv. i
- 2 *Emigravit* is the inscription on the tombstone where
he lies;
Dead he is not, but departed,—for the artist never
dies. *Nuremberg, xiii*
- 3 Listen, my children, and you shall hear
Of the midnight ride of Paul Revere,
On the eighteenth of April in Seventy-five.
Paul Revere's Ride
- 4 Not in the clamour of the crowded street,
Not in the shouts and plaudits of the throng,
But in ourselves, are triumph and defeat. *The Poets*
- 5 Tell me not, in mournful numbers,
Life is but an empty dream!
For the soul is dead that slumbers,
And things are not what they seem.

Life is real! Life is earnest!
And the grave is not its goal;
Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
Was not spoken of the soul. *A Psalm of Life*
- 6 Art is long, and Time is fleeting,
And our hearts, though stout and brave,
Still, like muffled drums, are beating
Funeral marches to the grave. *Ib.*
- 7 Trust no Future, howe'er pleasant!
Let the dead Past bury its dead!
Act,—act in the living Present!
Heart within, and God o'erhead! *Ib.*
- 8 Lives of great men all remind us
We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sands of time.

Footprints, that perhaps another,
Sailing o'er life's solemn main,
A forlorn and shipwrecked brother,
Seeing, shall take heart again.

Let us, then, be up and doing,
With a heart for any fate;
Still achieving, still pursuing,
Learn to labour and to wait. *Ib.*
- 9 There is a Reaper, whose name is Death,
And, with his sickle keen,
He reaps the bearded grain at a breath,
And the flowers that grow between.
The Reaper and the Flowers
- 10 Oh, not in cruelty, not in wrath,
The Reaper came that day;
'Twas an angel visited the green earth,
And took the flowers away. *Ib.*
- 11 There is no flock, however watched and tended,
But one dead lamb is there!
There is no fireside, howsoe'er defended,
But has one vacant chair! *Resignation*
- 12 There is no Death! What seems so is transition;
This life of mortal breath
Is but a suburb of the life elysian,
Whose portal we call Death. *Ib.*
- 13 Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind
exceeding small;
Though with patience he stands waiting, with exact-
ness grinds he all.
*Retribution. From the Sinngedichte of Friedrich
von Logau*
- 14 A Lady with a Lamp shall stand
In the great history of the land,
A noble type of good,
Heroic womanhood. *Santa Filomena*
- 15 'Wouldst thou'—so the helmsman answered,—
'Learn the secret of the sea?
Only those who brave its dangers
Comprehend its mystery!' *The Secret of the Sea*
- 16 Beside the ungather'd rice he lay,
His sickle in his hand. *The Slave's Dream*
- 17 He did not feel the driver's whip,
Nor the burning heat of day;
For Death had illumined the Land of Sleep,
And his lifeless body lay
A worn-out fether, that the soul
Had broken and thrown away! *Ib.*
- 18 Stay, stay at home, my heart, and rest;
Home-keeping hearts are happiest.
Song: Stay, Stay at Home
- 19 Should you ask me, whence these stories?
Whence these legends and traditions?
The Song of Hiawatha, introduction
- 20 I should answer, I should tell you,
'From the forests and the prairies,
From the great lakes of the Northland,
From the land of the Ojibways,
From the land of the Dacotahs,
From the mountains, moors, and fenlands,
Where the heron, the Shuh-shuh-gah,
Feeds among the reeds and rushes.' *Ib.*
- 21 Gitche Manito, the mighty. *Ib. i. The Peace-Pipe*
- 22 By the shore of Gitche Gumee,
By the shining Big-Sea-Water,
Stood the wigwam of Nokomis,
Daughter of the Moon, Nokomis.
Dark behind it rose the forest,
Rose the black and gloomy pine-trees,
Rose the firs with cones upon them;
Bright before it beat the water,
Beat the clear and sunny water,
Beat the shining Big-Sea-Water.
Ib. iii. Hiawatha's Childhood
- 23 Ewa-yea! my little owlet!
Who is this, that lights the wigwam?
With his great eyes lights the wigwam? *Ib.*
- 24 Called them 'Hiawatha's Chickens'. *Ib.*
- 25 And his heart was hot within him,
Like a living coal his heart was.
Ib. iv. Hiawatha and Mudjekeewis
- 26 From the waterfall he named her,
Minnehaha, Laughing Water. *Ib.*
- 27 As unto the bow the cord is,
So unto the man is woman;
Though she bends him, she obeys him,
Though she draws him, yet she follows;
Useless each without the other!
Ib. x. Hiawatha's Wooing

LONGFELLOW—LOVELACE

- 1 Onaway! Awake, beloved!
The Song of Hiawatha. xi. Hiawatha's Wedding-feast
- 2 He is dead, the sweet musician!
 He the sweetest of all singers!
 He has gone from us for ever,
 He has moved a little nearer
 To the Master of all music,
 To the Master of all singing!
 O my brother, Chibiabos!
Ib. xv. Hiawatha's Lamentation
- 3 The secret anniversaries of the heart.
Sonnets. Holidays
- 4 Stars of the summer night!
 Far in yon azure deeps,
 Hide, hide your golden light!
 She sleeps!
 My lady sleeps!
 Sleeps!
The Spanish Student, I. iii.
- 5 Dreams of the summer night!
 Tell her, her lover keeps
 Watch! while in slumbers light
 She sleeps!
Ib.
- 6 Thinking the deed, and not the creed,
 Would help us in our utmost need.
Tales of a Wayside Inn, pt. 1, Prelude, l. 221
- 7 At all feasts where ale was strongest
 Sat the merry monarch longest,
 First to come and last to go.
Ib. The Musician's Tale. The Saga of King Olaf, ii
- 8 He seemed the incarnate 'Well, I told you so!'
Ib. The Poet's Tale. The Birds of Killingworth
- 9 Our ingress into the world
 Was naked and bare;
 Our progress through the world
 Is trouble and care;
 Our egress from the world
 Will be nobody knows where;
 But if we do well here
 We shall do well there;
 And I could tell you no more,
 Should I preach a whole year!
Ib. pt. II. The Student's Tale. The Cobbler of Hagenau
- 10 Ships that pass in the night, and speak each other in passing;
 Only a signal shown and a distant voice in the darkness;
 So on the ocean of life we pass and speak one another,
 Only a look and a voice; then darkness again and a silence.
Ib. pt. III. The Theologian's Tale. Elizabeth, iv
- 11 Under the spreading chestnut tree
 The village smithy stands;
 The smith, a mighty man is he,
 With large and sinewy hands;
 And the muscles of his brawny arms
 Are strong as iron bands.
The Village Blacksmith
- 12 He earns whate'er he can,
 And looks the whole world in the face,
 For he owes not any man.
- 13 Toiling,—rejoicing,—sorrowing,
 Onward through life he goes;
- Each morning sees some task begin,
 Each evening sees it close;
 Something attempted, something done,
 Has earned a night's repose.
The Village Blacksmith
- 14 It was the schooner Hesperus,
 That sailed the wintry sea;
 And the skipper had taken his little daughter,
 To bear him company.
The Wreck of the Hesperus
- 15 But the father answered never a word,
 A frozen corpse was he. *Ib.*
- 16 And fast through the midnight dark and drear,
 Through the whistling sleet and snow,
 Like a sheeted ghost, the vessel swept
 Towards the reef of Norman's Woe. *Ib.*
- 17 There was a little girl
 Who had a little curl
 Right in the middle of her forehead,
 When she was good
 She was very, very good,
 But when she was bad she was horrid.
B. R. T. Machetta, Home Life of Longfellow
- 18 In this world a man must be either anvil or hammer.
Hyperion, ch. iv
- ANITA LOOS
 1893—
- 19 Gentlemen Prefer Blondes. *Title of Novel*
- LOUIS XIV
 1638-1715
- 20 Il n'y a plus de Pyrénées.
 The Pyrenees have ceased to exist.
At the accession of his grandson to the throne of Spain, 1700. Attrib. by Voltaire in Siècle de Louis XIV, ch. 28
- 21 L'État c'est moi.
 I am the State.
Attrib. remark before the Parlement de Paris, 13 April 1655. Dulaure, Histoire de Paris
- 22 Toutes les fois que je donne une place vacante, je fais cent mécontents et un ingrat.
 Every time I make an appointment, I make one ungrateful person and a hundred with a grievance.
Voltaire: Siècle de Louis XIV, ch. 26
- LOUIS XVIII
 1755-1824
- 23 L'exactitude est la politesse des rois.
 Punctuality is the politeness of kings. *Attrib.*
- RICHARD LOVELACE
 1618-1658
- 24 Am not I shot
 With the self-same artillery?
Amyntor from Beyond the Sea to Alexis
- 25 Lucasta that bright northern star. *Ib.*
- 26 And when she ceas'd, we sighing saw
 The floor lay pav'd with broken hearts.
Gratiana Dancing and Singing

LOVELACE—LOWELL

1 So did she move; so did she sing
Like the harmonious spheres that bring
Unto their rounds their music's aid;
Which she performed such a way,
As all th' inamour'd world will say
The Graces danced, and Apollo play'd.

Gratiana Dancing and Singing

2 Forbear, thou great good husband, little ant.

The Ant

3 Cease, large example of wise thrift a while.

Ib.

4 When Love with unconfined wings

Hovers within my gates;

And my divine Althea brings

To whisper at the grates:

When I lie tangled in her hair,

And fettered to her eye;

The Gods, that wanton in the air,

Know no such liberty. *To Althea, From Prison*

5 When flowing cups run swiftly round

With no allaying Thames.

Ib.

6 When thirsty grief in wine we steep,

When healths and draughts go free,

Fishes, that tipples in the deep,

Know no such liberty.

7 When (like committed linnets) I

With shriller throat shall sing

The sweetness, mercy, majesty,

And glories of my King;

When I shall voice aloud, how good

He is, how great should be;

Enlarged winds that curl the flood,

Know no such liberty.

Stone walls do not a prison make

Nor iron bars a cage;

Minds innocent and quiet take

That for an hermitage;

If I have freedom in my love,

And in my soul am free;

Angels alone, that soar above,

Enjoy such liberty.

Ib.

8 If to be absent were to be

Away from thee;

Or that when I am gone,

You or I were alone;

Then my Lucasta might I crave

Pity from blust'ring wind, or swallowing wave.

To Lucasta, Going Beyond the Seas

9 And greet as angels greet.

Ib.

10 Tell me not (Sweet) I am unkind,

That from the nunnery

Of thy chaste breast, and quiet mind,

To war and arms I fly.

True; a new mistress now I chase,

The first foe in the field;

And with a stronger faith embrace

A sword, a horse, a shield.

Yet this inconstancy is such,

As you too shall adore;

I could not love thee (Dear) so much,

Lo'v'd I not honour more.

To Lucasta, Going to the Wars

SAMUEL LOVER

1797-1868

11 When once the itch of literature comes over a man,
nothing can cure it but the scratching of a pen.

Handy Andy, ch. 36

12 'Now women are mostly troublesome cattle to deal
with mostly', said Goggins.

Ib.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL

1819-1891

13 An' you've gut to git up airy

Ef you want to take in God.

The Biglow Papers, First Series, No. 1

14 God'll send the bill to you.

Ib.

15 You've a darned long row to hoe.

Ib.

16 This goin' ware glory waits ye haint one agreeable
feetur.

Ib. No. 2

17 But John P.

Robinson he

Sez they didn't know everythin' down in Judee.

Ib. No. 3

18 A marciful Providunce fashioned us holler,

Ib.

O' purpose thet we might our principles swaller.

Ib. No. 4

19 I du believe in Freedom's cause,

Ez fur away ez Payris is;

I love to see her stick her claws

In them infarnal Phayrisees;

It's wal enough agin a king

To dror resolves an' triggers,—

But libbatty's a kind o' thing

Thet don't agree with niggers.

Ib. No. 6. *The Pious Editor's Creed*

20 An' in convartin' public trusts

To very privit uses.

Ib.

21 I *don't* believe in princerple,

But O, I *du* in interest.

Ib.

22 It ain't by princerples nor men

Ib.

My preudunt course is steadied,—

I scent wich pays the best, an' then

Go into it baldheaded.

Ib.

23 God makes sech nights, all white an' still

Fur'z you can look or listen,

Moonshine an' snow on field an' hill,

All silence an' all glisten.

Ib. *Introduction to the Second Series. The Courtin'.*

24 'Twas kin' o' kingdom-come to look

Ib.

On sech a blessed cretur.

Ib.

25 She thought no v'ice hed sech a swing

Ez hisn in the choir;

My! when he made Ole Hunderd ring,

She *knowed* the Lord was nigher.

Ib.

26 His heart kep' goin' pity-pat,

But hern went pity Zekle.

Ib.

27 I tell ye wut, my judgement is you're pooty sure to
fail,

Ez long 'z the head keeps turnin' back for counsel to

the tail. *Ib.* *Second Series*, No. 3, l. 223

28 We've a war, an' a debt, an' a flag; an' ef this

Ain't to be inderpendunt, why, wut on airth is?

Ib. No. 4

LOWELL—LUCRETII

- 1 But somehow, when the dogs hed gut asleep,
Their love o' mutton beat their love o' sheep.
The Biglow Papers. Second Series, Ib. No. 11, l. 291
- 2 In life's small things be resolute and great
To keep thy muscle trained: know'st thou when Fate
Thy measure takes, or when she'll say to thee,
'I find thee worthy; do this deed for me'? *Epigram*
- 3 They believed—faith, I'm puzzled—I think I may
call
Their belief a believing in nothing at all,
Or something of that sort; I know they all went
For a general union of total dissent.
A Fable for Critics, l. 733
- 4 There comes Poe with his raven like Barnaby Rudge,
Three-fifths of him genius, and two-fifths sheer fudge.
Ib. l. 1215
- 5 No man is born into the world, whose work
Is not born with him; there is always work,
And tools to work withal, for those who will:
And blessed are the horny hands of toil!
A Glance Behind the Curtain, l. 201
- 6 These pearls of thought in Persian gulfs were bred,
Each softly lucent as a rounded moon;
The diver Omar plucked them from their bed,
Fitzgerald strung them on an English thread.
In a Copy of Omar Khayyâm
- 7 The birch, most shy and ladylike of trees.
An Indian-Summer Reverie
- 8 Before Man made us citizens, great Nature made us
men.
On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves
- 9 Once to every man and nation comes the moment to
decide,
In the strife of Truth with Falsehood, for the good or
evil side.
The Present Crisis
- 10 Truth forever on the scaffold, Wrong forever on the
throne.
Ib.
- 11 Behind the dim unknown,
Standeth God within the shadow, keeping watch
above his own.
Ib.
- 12 Then to side with Truth is noble when we share her
wretched crust,
Ere her cause bring fame and profit, and 'tis prosper-
ous to be just;
Then it is the brave man chooses, while the coward
stands aside,
Doubting in his abject spirit, till his Lord is crucified.
Ib.
- 13 New occasions teach new duties: Time makes ancient
good uncouth;
They must upward still, and onward, who would
keep abreast of Truth.
Ib.
- 14 They are slaves who fear to speak
For the fallen and the weak. *Stanzas on Freedom*
- 15 They are slaves who dare not be
In the right with two or three. *Ib.*
- 16 May is a pious fraud of the almanac.
Under the Willows, l. 21
- 17 And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then, if ever, come perfect days;
Then Heaven tries earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays.
Vision of Sir Launfal, pt. 1, prelude

- 18 Who gives himself with his alms feeds three,—
Himself, his hungering neighbour, and Me.
Vision of Sir Launfal, pt. 11. viii
- 19 A wise scepticism is the first attribute of a good critic.
Among My Books. Shakespeare Once More
- 20 Let us be of good cheer, however, remembering that
the misfortunes hardest to bear are those which
never come. *Democracy and Addresses. Democracy*
- 21 There is no good in arguing with the inevitable. The
only argument available with an east wind is to put
on your overcoat. *Ib.*

LUCAN

A.D. 39-65

- 22 *Victrix causa deis placuit, sed victa Catoni.*
The conquering cause was pleasing to the Gods,
but the conquered one to Cato.
Works, 1. 128. Trans. by Ridley
- 23 *Stat magni nominis umbra.*
There stands the shadow of a glorious name.
Ib. 135
- 24 *Nil actum credens, dum quid superesset agendum.*
Thinking nothing done while anything remained to
be done. *Ib. ii. 657*
- 25 *Clarum et venerabile nomen*
Gentibus.
A name illustrious and revered by nations.
Ib. ix. 203
- 26 *Estne Dei sedes nisi terra, et pontus, et aer,*
Et coelum, et virtus? Superos quid quaerimus ultra?
Jupiter est quodcumque vides, quocumque moveris.
The abode of God, too, is, wherever is earth and
sea and air, and sky, and virtue. Why further
do we seek the Gods of heaven? Whatever
thou dost behold and whatever thou dost touch,
that is Jupiter. *Ib. 578*

LUCRETII

99-55 B.C.

- 27 *Ergo vivida vis animi pervicit, et extra*
Processit longe flammantia moenia mundi
Atque omne immensum peragravit, mente animoque.
And so it was that the lively force of his mind won
its way, and he passed on far beyond the fiery
walls of the world, and in mind and spirit
traversed the boundless whole.
De Rerum Natura, i. 72. Trans. by Bailey
- 28 *Tantum religio potuit suadere malorum.*
Such evil deeds could religion prompt. *Ib. 101*
- 29 *Nil posse creari*
De nilo.
Nothing can be created out of nothing. *Ib. 155*
- 30 *Suave, mari magno turbantibus aequora ventis,*
E terra magnum alterius spectare laborem;
Non quia vexari quemquamst iucunda voluptas,
Sed quibus ipse malis careas quia cernere suave est.
Suave etiam belli certamina magna tueri
Per campos instructa tua sine parte pericli.
Sed nil dulcius est, bene quam munita tenere
Edita doctrina sapientum templa serena,

Despicere unde queas alios passimque videre
Errare atque viam palantis quaerere vitae,
Certare ingenio, contendere nobilitate,
Noctes atque dies niti praestante labore
Ad summas emergere opes rerumque potiri.

Sweet it is, when on the great sea the winds are
buffeting the waters, to gaze from the land on
another's great struggles; not because it is plea-
sure or joy that any one should be distressed,
but because it is sweet to perceive from what mis-
fortune you yourself are free. Sweet is it too, to
behold great contests of war in full array over
the plains, when you have no part in the danger.
But nothing is more gladdening than to dwell
in the calm high places, firmly embattled on the
heights by the teaching of the wise, whence you
can look down on others, and see them wander-
ing hither and thither, going astray as they seek
the way of life, in strife matching their wits or
rival claims of birth, struggling night and day
by surpassing effort to rise up to the height of
power and gain possession of the world.

De Rerum Natura, ii. 1

Sic rerum summa novatur

Semper, et inter se mortales mutua vivunt.
Augescunt aliae gentes, aliae minuuntur,
Inque brevi spatio mutantur saecula animantum
Et quasi cursores vitae lampada tradunt.

Thus the sum of things is ever being replenished,
and mortals live one and all by give and take.
Some races wax and others wane, and in a short
space the tribes of living things are changed, and
like runners hand on the torch of life. *Ib.* 75

Medio de fonte leporum

Surgit amari aliquid quod in ipsis floribus angat.
From the heart of this fountain of delights wells
up some bitter taste to choke them even amid
the flowers. *Ib.* iv. 1133

MARTIN LUTHER

1483-1546

3 Esto peccator et pecca fortiter, sed fortius fide et gaude
in Christo.

Be a sinner and sin strongly, but more strongly
have faith and rejoice in Christ.
Letter to Melanchthon. Epistolæ M. Lutheri
(Ienae (1556), i. 345)

4 Ich kann nicht anders.

I can do no other.
Speech at the Diet of Worms, 18 Apr. 1521. On
his monument at Worms

5 Wer nicht liebt Wein, Weib und Gesang,
Der bleibt ein Narr sein Leben lang.

Who loves not woman, wine, and song
Remains a fool his whole life long.
Attr. to Luther. Written in the Luther room in the
Wartburg, but no proof exists of its authorship

6 Ein feste Burg ist unser Gott,
Ein gute Wehr und Waffen.

A safe stronghold our God is still,
A trusty shield and weapon.
Klug'sche Gesangbuch (1529), Ein Feste Burg.
Trans. by Carlyle

7 Wenn ich gewisst hätte, dass so viel Teufel auf mich
gezielet hätten, als Ziegel auf den Dächern waren
zu Worms, wäre ich dennoch eingeritten.

If I had heard that as many devils would set on me
in Worms as there are tiles on the roofs, I should
none the less have ridden there.

Luthers Sämmtliche Schriften (1745), xvi. 14

JOHN LYDGATE

1370?-1451?

8 Woord is but wynd; leff woord and tak the dede.

Secrees of old Philisoffres, l. 1224

9 Sithe off oure language he [Chaucer] was the lode-
sterre. *The Fall of Princes*, prol. l. 252

10 Sithe he off Inglissh in makynge was the beste,
Preie onto God to yiue his soule good reste. *Ib.* l. 356

11 Comparisouns doon ofte gret greuaunce.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 2188

12 Love is mor than gold or gret richesse.

The Siege of Thebes, pt. III, l. 2716

JOHN LYLY

1554?-1606

13 CAMPASPE:

Were women never so fair, men would be false.

APELLES:

Were women never so false, men would be fond.

Campaspe, III. iii

14 Cupid and my Campaspe play'd
At cards for kisses, Cupid paid;
He stakes his quiver, bow, and arrows,
His mother's doves, and team of sparrows;
Loses them too; then, down he throws
The coral of his lip, the rose
Growing on 's cheek (but none knows how);
With these, the crystal of his brow,
And then the dimple on his chin:
All these did my Campaspe win.
At last he set her both his eyes;
She won, and Cupid blind did rise.

O Love! has she done this to thee?

What shall, alas! become of me?

Ib. III. v

15 What bird so sings, yet so does wail?
O 'tis the ravish'd nightingale.

Jug, jug, jug, jug, tereu, she cries,
And still her woes at midnight rise.

Ib. v. i

16 How at heaven's gates she claps her wings,
The morn not waking till she sings.

Ib.

17 Be valiant, but not too venturous. Let thy attire be
comely, but not costly.

Euphues, Anatomy of Wit (Arber), p. 39

18 Night hath a thousand eyes.

Maides Metamorphose, III. i

19 If all the earth were paper white
And all the sea were ink

'Twere not enough for me to write
As my poor heart doth think.

Poems, Early Autobiographical. Lyly's Works,
ed. Bond (1902), vol. iii, p. 452

LYTE—MACAULAY

HENRY FRANCIS LYTE

1793-1847

- 1 Abide with me; fast falls the eventide;
The darkness deepens; Lord, with me abide;
When other helpers fail, and comforts flee,
Help of the helpless, O, abide with me.
Swift to its close ebbs out life's little day;
Earth's joys grow dim, its glories pass away;
Change and decay in all around I see;
O Thou, who changest not, abide with me.

Remains. Abide with Me

- 2 I fear no foe with Thee at hand to bless;
Ills have no weight, and tears no bitterness;
Where is death's sting? Where, grave, thy victory?
I triumph still, if Thou abide with me.
Hold Thou Thy Cross before my closing eyes;
Shine through the gloom, and point me to the skies;
Heaven's morning breaks, and earth's vain shadows
flee;
In life, in death, O Lord, abide with me. *Ib.*

GEORGE LYTTTELTON, BARON LYTTTELTON

1709-1773

- 3 What is your sex's earliest, latest care,
Your heart's supreme ambition?—To be fair.
Advice to a Lady, l. 17
4 Seek to be good, but aim not to be great;
A woman's noblest station is retreat. *Ib. l. 51*
5 Where none admire, 'tis useless to excel;
Where none are beaux, 'tis vain to be a belle.
Soliloquy of a Beauty in the Country
6 Tell me, my heart, if this be love?
Song. When Delia

EDWARD GEORGE BULWER-LYTTON,
BARON LYTTON

1803-1873

- 7 Ah, never can fall from the days that have been
A gleam on the years that shall be! *A Lament*
8 When stars are in the quiet skies,
Then most I pine for thee;
Bend on me, then, thy tender eyes,
As stars look on the sea!
Ernest Maltravers, bk. iii, ch. i
9 Here Stanley meets,—how Stanley scorns, the glance!
The brilliant chief, irregularly great,
Frank, haughty, rash,—the Rupert of Debate.
The New Timon, pt. i. vi
10 Out-babying Wordsworth and out-glittering Keats.
[Tennyson.] *Ib.*
11 Beneath the rule of men entirely great
The pen is mightier than the sword. *Richelieu, II. ii*
12 In the lexicon of youth, which Fate reserves
For a bright manhood, there is no such word
As—*fail!* *Ib.*
13 Poverty has strange bedfellows.
The Caxtons, pt. iv, ch. 4
14 There is no man so friendless but what he can find,
a friend sincere enough to tell him disagreeable
truths.
What Will He Do With It?, bk. iii, ch. 15
(heading)

EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, EARL OF
LYTTON

see

OWEN MEREDITH

WARD McALLISTER

1827-1895

- 15 There are only about four hundred people in New
York society.
*Interview with Charles H. Crandall in the New
York Tribune, 1888*

DOUGLAS MacARTHUR

1880-

- 16 I shall return.
*Message on leaving Corregidor for Australia,
11 Mar. 1942*

THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY,
BARON MACAULAY

1800-1859

- 17 Attend, all ye who list to hear our noble England's
praise;
I tell of the thrice famous deeds she wrought in
ancient days. *The Armada*
18 Night sank upon the dusky beach, and on the purple
sea,
Such night in England ne'er had been, nor e'er again
shall be. *Ib.*
19 The rugged miners poured to war from Mendip's
sunless caves. *Ib.*
20 The sentinel on Whitehall gate looked forth into the
night. *Ib.*
21 At once on all her stately gates arose the answering
fires;
At once the wild alarum clashed from all her reeling
spires. *Ib.*
22 And broader still became the blaze, and louder still
the din,
As fast from every village round the horse came spur-
ring in;
And eastward straight from wild Blackheath the war-
like errand went,
And roused in many an ancient hall the gallant squires
of Kent. *Ib.*
23 Till Belvoir's lordly terraces the sign to Lincoln sent,
And Lincoln sped the message on o'er the wide vale
of Trent;
Till Skiddaw saw the fire that burned on Gaunt's em-
battled pile,
And the red glare on Skiddaw roused the burghers of
Carlisle. *Ib.*
24 Obadiah Bind - their - kings - in - chains - and - their -
nobles-with-links-of-iron. *The Battle of Naseby*
25 Oh, wherefore come ye forth in triumph from the
north,
With your hands, and your feet, and your raiment
all red?
And wherefore doth your rout send forth a joyous
shout?
And whence be the grapes of the wine-press which
ye tread? *Ib.*

MACAULAY

- 1 And the Man of Blood was there, with his long
 essenced hair,
And Astley, and Sir Marmaduke, and Rupert of the
 Rhine. *The Battle of Naseby*
- 2 For God! for the Cause! for the Church! for the
 laws!
For Charles King of England, and Rupert of the
 Rhine! *Ib.*
- 3 The furious German comes, with his clarions and
 his drums. *Ib.*
- 4 He looked upon his people, and a tear was in his eye;
He looked upon the traitors, and his glance was stern
 and high. *Ivry*
- 5 'Press where ye see my white plume shine, amidst the
 ranks of war,
And be your oriflamme to-day the helmet of Navarre.'
 Ib.
- 6 Their ranks are breaking like thin clouds before a
 Biscay gale. *Ib.*
- 7 To my true king I offer'd free from stain
Courage and faith; vain faith, and courage vain.
 A Jacobite's Epitaph
- 8 And pined by Arno for my lovelier Tees. *Ib.*
- 9 By those white cliffs I never more must see,
By that dear language which I spake like thee,
Forget all feuds, and shed one English tear
O'er English dust. A broken heart lies here. *Ib.*
- 10 Lars Porsena of Clusium
By the nine gods he swore
That the great house of Tarquin
Should suffer wrong no more.
By the Nine Gods he swore it,
And named a trysting day,
And bade his messengers ride forth,
East and west and south and north,
To summon his array.
 Lays of Ancient Rome. Horatius, i
- 11 From lordly Volaterræ,
Where scowls the far-famed hold
Piled by the hands of giants
For godlike kings of old. *Ib. iv*
- 12 The harvests of Arretium,
This year, old men shall reap.
This year, young boys in Umbro
Shall plunge the struggling sheep;
And in the vats of Luna,
This year, the must shall foam
Round the white feet of laughing girls
Whose sires have marched to Rome. *Ib. viii*
- 13 A proud man was Lars Porsena
Upon the trysting day. *Ib. xi*
- 14 And with a mighty following
To join the muster came
The Tusculan Mamilius,
Prince of the Latian name. *Ib. xii*
- 15 And plainly and more plainly
Now might the burghers know,
By port and vest, by horse and crest,
Each warlike Lucumo. *Ib. xxiii*
- 16 But the Consul's brow was sad,
And the Consul's speech was low,
And darkly looked he at the wall,
And darkly at the foe. *Ib. xxvi*
- 17 Then out spake brave Horatius,
The Captain of the Gate:
'To every man upon this earth
Death cometh soon or late.
And how can man die better
Than facing fearful odds,
For the ashes of his fathers,
And the temples of his Gods?' *Horatius, xxvii*
- 18 To save them from false Sextus
That wrought the deed of shame. *Ib. xxviii*
- 19 'Now who will stand on either hand,
And keep the bridge with me?' *Ib. xxix*
- 20 And straight against that great array
Forth went the dauntless Threc. *Ib. xxxi*
- 21 Then none was for a party;
Then all were for the state;
Then the great man helped the poor,
And the poor man loved the great:
Then lands were fairly portioned;
Then spoils were fairly sold:
The Romans were like brothers
In the brave days of old. *Ib. xxxi*
- 22 Was none who would be foremost
To lead such dire attack;
But those behind cried 'Forward!'
And those before cried 'Back!' *Ib. i*
- 23 Thrice looked he at the city;
Thrice looked he at the dead;
And thrice came on in fury,
And thrice turned back in dread. *Ib. lii*
- 24 'Come back, come back, Horatius!'
Loud cried the Fathers all.
'Back, Lartius! back, Herminius!
Back, ere the ruin fall!' *Ib. liii*
- 25 But when they turned their faces,
And on the farther shore
Saw brave Horatius stand alone,
They would have crossed once more. *Ib. liv*
- 26 Round turned he, as not deigning
Those craven ranks to see;
Nought spake he to Lars Porsena,
To Sextus nought spake he;
But he saw on Palatinus
The white porch of his home!
And he spake to the noble river
That rolls by the towers of Rome. *Ib. lviii*
- 27 'Oh, Tiber! father Tiber!
To whom the Romans pray,
A Roman's life, a Roman's arms,
Take thou in charge this day!' *Ib. lix*
- 28 And even the ranks of Tuscany
Could scarce forbear to cheer. *Ib. lx*
- 29 Never, I ween, did swimmer,
In such an evil case,
Struggle through such a raging flood
Safe to the landing place. *Ib. lxii*
- 30 'Heaven help him!' quoth Lars Porsena,
'And bring him safe to shore;
For such a gallant feat of arms
Was never seen before.' *Ib. lxiii*
- 31 When the oldest cask is opened,
And the largest lamp is lit. *Ib. lxix*

MACAULAY

- 1 With weeping and with laughter
Still is the story told,
How well Horatius kept the bridge
In the brave days of old.
Lays of Ancient Rome. Horatius, lxx
- 2 In lordly Lacedaemon,
The city of two kings.
Ib. The Battle of Lake Regillus, ii
- 3 Those trees in whose dim shadow
The ghastly priest doth reign,
The priest who slew the slayer,
And shall himself be slain.
Ib. x
- 4 Herminius glared on Sextus.
Ib. xv
- 5 Ah! woe is me for the good house
That loves the people well!
Ib. xvii
- 6 For aye Valerius loathed the wrong,
And aye upheld the right.
Ib. xviii
- 7 Away, away went Auster
Like an arrow from the bow:
Black Auster was the fleetest steed
From Aufidus to Po.
Ib. xxv
- 8 One of us two, Herminius,
Shall never more go home.
I will lay on for Tusculum
And lay thou on for Rome!
Ib. xxvii
- 9 Herminius smote Mamilius
Through breast-plate and through breast;
And fast flowed out the purple blood
Over the purple vest.
Mamilius smote Herminius
Through headpiece and through head;
And side by side those chiefs of pride
Together fell down dead.
Ib. xxviii
- 10 The pass was steep and rugged,
The wolves they howled and whined;
But he ran like a whirlwind up the pass,
And he left the wolves behind.
Ib. xxix
- 11 'The furies of thy brother
With me and mine abide,
If one of your accursed house
Upon black Auster ride!'
- 12 So spake he; and was buckling
Tighter black Auster's band,
When he was aware of a princely pair
That rode at his right hand.
So like they were, no mortal
Might one from other know:
White as snow their armour was:
Their steeds were white as snow.
Ib. xxxii
- 13 And all who saw them trembled,
And pale grew every cheek.
Ib. xxxiii
- 14 Let no man stop to plunder,
But slay, and slay, and slay;
The Gods who live for ever
Are on our side to-day.
Ib. xxxv
- 15 And fliers and pursuers
Were mingled in a mass;
And far away the battle
Went roaring through the pass.
Ib. xxxvi
- 16 These be the great Twin Brethren
To whom the Dorians pray.
Ib. xl
- 17 Thou, through all change,
Fix thy firm gaze on virtue and on me.
Lines Written in August
- 18 From all the angelic ranks goes forth a groan,
'How long, O Lord, how long?'
The still small voice makes answer 'Wait and see,
O sons of glory, what the end shall be'.
Marriage of Tirzah and Ahirad
- 19 Ye diners-out from whom we guard our spoons.
Political Georgics. See his letter to Hannah Macaulay, 29 June 1831
- 20 Knowledge advances by steps, and not by leaps.
Essays and Biographies. History
- 21 The business of everybody is the business of nobody.
Historical Essays Contributed to the 'Edinburgh Review'. Hallam's Constitutional History (Sept. 1828)
- 22 The gallery in which the reporters sit has become a
fourth estate of the realm.
Ib.
- 23 He knew that the essence of war is violence, and that
moderation in war is imbecility. [John Hampden.]
Ib. Lord Nugent's Memorials of Hampden (Dec. 1831)
- 24 The reluctant obedience of distant provinces gener-
ally costs more than it [the territory] is worth.
Ib. Lord Mahon's War of the Succession (Jan. 1833)
- 25 The highest intellects, like the tops of mountains, are
the first to catch and to reflect the dawn.
Ib. Sir J. Mackintosh's History of the Revolution (July 1835)
- 26 The history of England is emphatically the history of
progress.
Ib.
- 27 The rising hope of those stern and unbending Tories.
Ib. Gladstone on Church and State (April 1839)
- 28 Every schoolboy knows who imprisoned Montezuma,
and who strangled Atahualpa.
Ib. Lord Clive (Jan. 1840)
- 29 They [the Nabobs] raised the price of everything in
their neighbourhood, from fresh eggs to rotten
boroughs.
Ib.
- 30 A savage old Nabob, with an immense fortune, a
tawny complexion, a bad liver, and a worse heart.
[Clive.]
Ib.
- 31 When some traveller from New Zealand shall, in the
midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a broken
arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins of St.
Paul's.
Ib. Von Ranke (Oct. 1840)
- 32 The Chief Justice was rich, quiet, and infamous.
Ib. Warren Hastings (Oct. 1841)
- 33 The great Proconsul.
Ib.
- 34 In order that he might rob a neighbour whom he had
promised to defend, black men fought on the coast
of Coromandel, and red men scalped each other by
the Great Lakes of North America.
Ib. Frederic the Great (Apr. 1842)
- 35 We hardly know any instance of the strength and
weakness of human nature so striking, and so
grotesque, as the character of this haughty, vigilant,
resolute, sagacious blue-stocking, half Mithridates
and half Trissotin, bearing up against a world in
arms, with an ounce of poison in one pocket and a
quire of bad verses in the other. [Frederick.] *Ib.*
- 36 *Lues Boswelliana*, or disease of admiration.
Ib. Earl of Chatham (Jan. 1834)

- 1 The dust and silence of the upper shelf.
Literary Essays Contributed to the 'Edinburgh Review'. Milton (Aug. 1825)
- 2 As civilization advances, poetry almost necessarily declines.
Ib.
- 3 Perhaps no person can be a poet, or can even enjoy poetry, without a certain unsoundness of mind. *Ib.*
- 4 Nobles by the right of an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand. *Ib.*
- 5 That propensity which, for want of a better name, we will venture to christen Boswellism. *Ib.*
- 6 Out of his surname they have coined an epithet for a knave, and out of his Christian name a synonym for the Devil. *Ib. Machiavelli* (Mar. 1827)
- 7 Nothing is so useless as a general maxim. *Ib.*
- 8 We have heard it said that five per cent. is the natural interest of money.
Ib. Southey's Colloquies (Jan. 1830)
- 9 His writing bears the same relation to poetry which a Turkey carpet bears to a picture. There are colours in the Turkey carpet out of which a picture might be made. There are words in Mr. Montgomery's writing which, when disposed in certain orders and combinations, have made, and will make again, good poetry. But, as they now stand, they seem to be put together on principle in such a manner as to give no image of anything 'in the heavens above, or in the earth beneath, or in the waters under the earth.'
Ib. Mr. Robert Montgomery's Poems (Apr. 1830)
- 10 The use of a mirror, we submit, is not to be painted upon. *Ib.*
- 11 But Mr. Robert Montgomery's readers must take such grammar as they can get, and be thankful. *Ib.*
- 12 We take this to be, on the whole, the worst similitude in the world. In the first place, no stream meanders, or can possibly meander, level with its fount. In the next place, if streams did meander level with their founts, no two motions can be less like each other than that of meandering level and that of mounting upwards. *Ib.*
- 13 His theory is therefore this, that God made the thunder, but that the lightning made itself. *Ib.*
- 14 He had a head which statuary loved to copy, and a foot the deformity of which the beggars in the street mimicked.
Ib. Moore's Life of Lord Byron (June 1830)
- 15 We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of morality. *Ib.*
- 16 We prefer a gipsy by Reynolds to his Majesty's head on a sign-post. *Ib.*
- 17 The world, we believe, is pretty well agreed in thinking that the shorter a prize poem is, the better. *Ib.*
- 18 From the poetry of Lord Byron they drew a system of ethics, compounded of misanthropy and voluptuousness, a system in which the two great commandments were, to hate your neighbour, and to love your neighbour's wife. *Ib.*
- 19 Very few and very weary are those who are in at the death of the Blatant Beast.
Ib. Southey's Edition of Pilgrim's Progress (Dec. 1830)
- 20 What schoolboy of fourteen is ignorant of this remarkable circumstance?
Ib. Sir William Temple (Oct. 1838)
- 21 There is a vile phrase of which bad historians are exceedingly fond, 'the dignity of history'. *Ib.*
- 22 The conformation of his mind was such that whatever was little seemed to him great, and whatever was great seemed to him little.
Ib. Horace Walpole (Oct. 1833)
- 23 With the dead there is no rivalry. In the dead there is no change. Plato is never sullen. Cervantes is never petulant. Demosthenes never comes unseasonably. Dante never stays too long. No difference of political opinion can alienate Cicero. No heresy can excite the horror of Bossuet.
Ib. Lord Bacon (July 1837)
- 24 An acre in Middlesex is better than a principality in Utopia. *Ib.*
- 25 The checkered spectacle of so much glory and so much shame. *Ib.*
- 26 The Life of Johnson is assuredly a great, a very great work. Homer is not more decidedly the first of heroic poets, Shakespeare is not more decidedly the first of dramatists, Demosthenes is not more decidedly the first of orators, than Boswell is the first of biographers.
Ib. Boswell's Life of Johnson (Sept. 1831)
- 27 They knew luxury; they knew beggary; but they never knew comfort. *Ib.*
- 28 In the foreground is that strange figure which is as familiar to us as the figures of those among whom we have been brought up, the gigantic body, the huge massy face, seamed with the scars of disease, the brown coat, the black worsted stockings, the grey wig with the scorched foretop, the dirty hands, the nails bitten and pared to the quick. *Ib.*
- 29 Like Sir Condry Rackrent in the tale, she survived her own wake, and overheard the judgment of posterity.
Ib. Madame D'Arblay (Jan. 1843)
- 30 A sort of broken Johnsonese. *Ib.*
- 31 He was a rake among scholars, and a scholar among rakes. [Richard Steele.]
Ib. Aikin's Life of Addison (July 1843)
- 32 The old philosopher is still among us in the brown coat with the metal buttons and the shirt which ought to be at wash, blinking, puffing, rolling his head, drumming with his fingers, tearing his meat like a tiger, and swallowing his tea in oceans.
Ib. Life of Johnson (ad fin.)
- 33 I shall cheerfully bear the reproach of having descended below the dignity of history.
Ib. History of England, vol. i, ch. 1
- 34 Thus our democracy was, from an early period, the most aristocratic, and our aristocracy the most democratic in the world. *Ib.*
- 35 Persecution produced its natural effect on them. It found them a sect; it made them a faction. *Ib.*
- 36 It was a crime in a child to read by the bedside of a sick parent one of those beautiful collects which had soothed the griefs of forty generations of Christians. *Ib. ch. 2*

MACAULAY—MACKINTOSH

- 1 The Puritan hated bear-baiting, not because it gave pain to the bear, but because it gave pleasure to the spectators. *History of England*, vol. i, ch. 2
- 2 There were gentlemen and there were seamen in the navy of Charles the Second. But the seamen were not gentlemen; and the gentlemen were not seamen. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 3 The English Bible, a book which, if everything else in our language should perish, would alone suffice to show the whole extent of its beauty and power. *Edinburgh Review*, Jan. 1828. *On John Dryden*
- 4 His imagination resembled the wings of an ostrich. It enabled him to run, though not to soar. *Ib.*
- 5 It is not easy to make a simile go on all fours. *Ib.* Dec. 1830. *On John Bunyan*
- 6 The object of oratory alone is not truth, but persuasion. *Works* (1898), vol. xi. *Essay on Athenian Orators*
- 7 History, abounding with kings thirty feet high, and reigns thirty thousand years long—and geography made up of seas of treacle and seas of butter. *Minute, as Member of Supreme Council of India*, 2 Feb. 1835
- 8 Dark and terrible beyond any season within my remembrance of political affairs was the day of their flight. Far darker and far more terrible will be the day of their return. [The Tory Government, defeated in Nov. 1830.] *Speech*, 20 Sept. 1831
- 9 A broken head in Cold Bath Fields produces a greater sensation among us than three pitched battles in India. *Ib.* 10 July 1833
- 10 Thank you, madam, the agony is abated. [Reply, aged four.] *Trevelyan's Life and Letters of Macaulay*, ch. 1
- 11 I shall not be satisfied unless I produce something which shall for a few days supersede the last fashionable novel on the tables of young ladies. *Ib.* ch. 13

ANTHONY CLEMENT McAULIFFE

1898—

- 12 Nuts!
Reply to German demand for surrender of 101st Airborne Division men trapped at Bastogne, Belgium, 23 Dec. 1944

JOSEPH McCARTHY

contemporary

- 13 You made me love you,
I didn't want to do it. *You Made Me Love You*

GEORGE McCLELLAN

1826—1885

- 14 All quiet along the Potomac.
Attr. in the American Civil War

JOHN McCRAE

d. 1918

- 15 We shall not sleep, though poppies grow
In Flanders fields.
In Flanders Fields. (*Punch*, vol. cxlix, 8 Dec. 1915)

CHARLES BAIRD MACDONALD

1885—

- 16 When ye come to play golf ye maun hae a heid!
Scotland's Gift—Golf, 1928
(A caddy at St. Andrews named Lang Willie was teaching one of the professors of the university the noble game. The professor was not a promising pupil.—Willie fairly got out of patience and said to him: 'Ye see, Professor, as long as ye are learning thae lads at the College Latin and Greek it is easy work, but when ye come to play golf ye maun hae a heid!')

GEORGE MACDONALD

1824—1905

- 17 Where did you come from, baby dear?
Out of the everywhere into here.
At the Back of the North Wind, xxxiii, *Song*
- 18 Where did you get your eyes so blue?
Out of the sky as I came through. *Ib.*
- 19 Here lie I, Martin Elginbrodde:
Hae mercy o' my soul, Lord God;
As I wad do, were I Lord God,
And ye were Martin Elginbrodde.
David Elginbrod, bk. i, ch. 13
- 20 Alas, how easily things go wrong!
A sigh too much, or a kiss too long,
And there follows a mist and a weeping rain,
And life is never the same again.
Phantastes: Down the Lane
- 21 They all were looking for a king
To slay their foes, and lift them high;
Thou cam'st, a little baby thing,
That made a woman cry. *That Holy Thing*

CHARLES MACKAY

1814—1889

- 22 Cheer! Boys, cheer!
Title of Song
- 23 There's a good time coming, boys,
A good time coming. *The Good Time Coming*
- 24 Old Tubal Cain was a man of might
In the days when earth was young. *Tubal Cain*

HENRY MACKENZIE

1745—1831

- 25 The Man of Feeling. *Title of Novel*

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH

1765—1832

- 26 Men are never so good or so bad as their opinions.
Ethical Philosophy, § 6. *Bentham*
- 27 The frivolous work of polished idleness.
Ib. Remarks on Thomas Brown
- 28 The Commons, faithful to their system, remained in a wise and masterly inactivity.
Vindiciæ Gallicæ, § 1

McLENNAN—MALORY

MURDOCH McLENNAN

fl. 1715

- 1 There's some say that we wan, some say that they wan,
Some say that nane wan at a', man;
But one thing I'm sure, that at Sheriffmuir
A battle there was which I saw, man:
And we ran, and they ran, and they ran, and we ran,
And we ran; and they ran awa', man!
Sheriffmuir. Roxburghe Ballads (1889), vol. vi.
In Hogg's *Jacobite Relics*, 1821, vol. ii, the last
line is: 'But Florence ran fastest of a', man.'
(Florence was the Marquis of Huntley's horse)

IRENE RUTHERFORD McLEOD

1891—

- 2 I'm a lean dog, a keen dog, a wild dog, and alone.
Lone Dog, st. 1

NORMAN MACLEOD

1812—1872

- 3 Courage, brother! do not stumble,
Though thy path is dark as night;
There's a star to guide the humble:
'Trust in God, and do the Right.'
Edinburgh Christian Magazine, Jan. 1857

MAURICE DE MACMAHON

1808—1893

- 4 J'y suis, j'y reste.
Here I am, and here I stay.
Attr. remark at the taking of the Malakoff, 8 Sept.
1855

LEONARD McNALLY

1752—1820

- 5 This lass so neat, with smiles so sweet,
Has won my right good-will,
I'd crowns resign to call thee mine,
Sweet lass of Richmond Hill.
The Lass of Richmond Hill. E. Duncan, *Minstrelsy of England* (1905), i. 254. *Attr.* also to W. Upton in *Oxford Song Book*, and to W. Hudson in Baring-Gould, *English Minstrelsy* (1895), iii. 54

SAMUEL MADDEN

1686—1765

- 6 Words are men's daughters, but God's sons are things.
Boulter's Monument, l. 377

MAURICE DE MAETERLINCK

1862—

- 7 Il n'y a pas de morts.
There are no dead. *L'Oiseau bleu*, iv. ii

ARCHBISHOP WILLIAM CONNOR MAGEE

1821—1891

- 8 I'd rather that England should be free than that
England should be compulsorily sober.
Sermon at Peterborough, 1868

MAGNA CARTA

1215

- 9 Nisi per legale iudicium parium suorum vel per legem terrae.
Except by the legal judgement of his peers or the law of the land. *Clause 39*

SIR JOHN PENTLAND MAHAFFY

1839—1919

- 10 [On distinguishing the Irish bull from similar freaks of language.] The Irish bull is always pregnant.

ALFRED THAYER MAHAN

1840—1914

- 11 Those far distant, storm-beaten ships, upon which the Grand Army never looked, stood between it and the dominion of the world.
The Influence of Sea Power upon the French Revolution and Empire, 1793—1812 (1892), ii. 118

FRANCIS SYLVESTER MAHONY

see

FATHER PROUT

SIR HENRY JAMES SUMNER MAINE

1822—1888

- 12 Except the blind forces of Nature, nothing moves in this world which is not Greek in its origin.
Rede Lecture, 1875. Village Communities

JOSEPH DE MAISTRE

1753—1821

- 13 Toute nation a le gouvernement qu'elle mérite.
Every country has the government it deserves.
Lettres et Opuscules Inédits, i, p. 215, 15 août 1811

DAVID MALLET

1705?—1765

- 14 O grant me, Heaven, a middle state,
Neither too humble nor too great;
More than enough, for nature's ends,
With something left to treat my friends.
Imitation of Horace, bk. ii, sat. vi

SIR THOMAS MALORY

fl. 1470

- 15 It is notoriously known through the universal world that there be nine worthy and the best that ever were. That is to wit three paynims, three Jews, and three Christian men. As for the paynims they were . . . the first Hector of Troy, . . . the second Alexander the Great; and the third Julius Caesar. . . . As for the three Jews . . . the first was Duke Joshua . . . ; the second David, King of Jerusalem; and the third Judas Maccabaeus. . . . And sith the said Incarnation . . . was first the noble Arthur. . . . The second was Charlemagne or Charles the Great . . . ; and the third and last was Godfrey of Bouillon.
Le Morte D'Arthur, Caxton's Original Preface

MALORY—MANDALE

- 1 I, according to my copy, have done set it in imprint, to the intent that noble men may see and learn the noble acts of chivalry, the gentle and virtuous deeds that some knights used in those days.
Le Morte D'Arthur. Caxton's Original Preface
- 2 Wherein they shall find many joyous and pleasant histories, and noble and renowned acts of humanity, gentleness, and chivalries. For herein may be seen noble chivalry, courtesy, humanity, friendliness, hardiness, love, friendship, cowardice, murder, hate, virtue, and sin. Do after the good and leave the evil, and it shall bring you to good fame and renown.
Ib.
- 3 Whoso pulleth out this sword of this stone and anvil is rightwise King born of all England.
Ib. bk. i, ch. 4
- 4 This beast went to the well and drank, and the noise was in the beast's belly like unto the questring of thirty couple hounds, but all the while the beast drank there was no noise in the beast's belly.
Ib. ch. 19
- 5 Me repenteth, said Merlin; because of the death of that lady thou shalt strike a stroke most dolorous that ever man struck, except the stroke of our Lord, for thou shalt hurt the truest knight and the man of most worship that now liveth, and through that stroke three kingdoms shall be in great poverty, misery and wretchedness twelve years, and the knight shall not be whole of that wound for many years.
Ib. bk. ii, ch. 8
- 6 What, nephew, said the king, is the wind in that door?
Ib. bk. vii, ch. 34
- 7 Ah, my little son, thou hast murdered thy mother! And therefore I suppose thou that art a murderer so young, thou art full likely to be a manly man in thine age . . . when he is christened let call him Tristram, that is as much to say as a sorrowful birth.
Ib. bk. viii, ch. 1
- 8 The questring beast.
Ib. bk. ix, ch. 12
- 9 God defend me, said Dinadan, for the joy of love is too short, and the sorrow thereof, and what cometh thereof, dureth over long.
Ib. bk. x, ch. 56
- 10 It is his day, said Dinadan.
Ib. ch. 70
- 11 Nay, by my knighthood, said Palomides, I never espied that ever she loved me more than all the world, nor never had I pleasure with her, but the last day she gave me the greatest rebuke that ever I had, the which shall never go from my heart.
Ib. ch. 82.
- 12 Now I thank God, said Sir Launcelot, for His great mercy of that I have seen, for it sufficeth me. For, as I suppose, no man in this world hath lived better than I have done, to achieve that I have done.
Ib. bk. xvii, ch. 16
- 13 Fair lord, salute me to my lord, Sir Launcelot, my father, and as soon as ye see him, bid him remember of this unstable world.
Ib. ch. 22
- 14 Thus endeth the story of the Sangreal, that was briefly drawn out of French into English, the which is a story chronicled for one of the truest and the holiest that is in this world. *Ib. ch. 23, end.*
- 15 And thus it passed on from Candlemass until after Easter, that the month of May was come, when every lusty heart beginneth to blossom, and to bring forth fruit; for like as herbs and trees bring forth fruit and flourish in May, in likewise every lusty heart that is in any manner a lover, springeth and flourisheth in lusty deeds.
Le Morte D'Arthur, bk. xviii, ch. 25
- 16 Therefore all ye that be lovers call unto your remembrance the month of May, like as did Queen Guenevere, for whom I make here a little mention, that while she lived she was a true lover, and therefore she had a good end.
Ib.
- 17 Through this man and me hath all this war been wrought, and the death of the most noblest knights of the world; for through our love that we have loved together is my most noble lord slain.
Ib. bk. xxi, ch. 9
- 18 Therefore, Sir Launcelot, I require thee and beseech thee heartily, for all the love that ever was betwixt us, that thou never see me more in the visage.
Ib.
- 19 Wherefore, madam, I pray you kiss me and never no more. Nay, said the queen, that shall I never do, but abstain you from such works: and they departed. But there was never so hard an hearted man but he would have wept to see the colour that they made.
Ib. ch. 10
- 20 And Sir Launcelot awoke, and went and took his horse, and rode all that day and all night in a forest, weeping.
Ib.
- 21 Then Sir Launcelot saw her visage, but he wept not greatly, but sighed.
Ib. ch. 11
- 22 Then Sir Launcelot never after ate but little meat, ne drank, till he was dead.
Ib. ch. 12
- 23 I saw the angels heave up Sir Launcelot unto heaven, and the gates of heaven opened against him.
Ib.
- 24 Said Sir Ector . . . Sir Launcelot . . . thou wert never matched of earthly knight's hand; and thou wert the courtest knight that ever bare shield; and thou wert the truest friend to thy lover that ever bestrad horse; and thou wert the truest lover of a sinful man that ever loved woman; and thou wert the kindest man that ever struck with sword; and thou wert the goodliest person that ever came among press of knights; and thou wert the meekest man and the gentlest that ever ate in hall among ladies; and thou wert the sternest knight to thy mortal foe that ever put spear in the rest.
Ib. ch. 13

THOMAS ROBERT MALTHUS

1766-1834

- 25 Population, when unchecked, increases in a geometrical ratio. Subsistence only increases in an arithmetical ratio. *The Principle of Population, 1*

W. R. MANDALE

nineteenth century

- 26 Up and down the City Road,
In and out the Eagle,
That's the way the money goes—
Pop goes the weasel! *Pop Goes the Weasel*

MANGAN—MARLOWE

JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

1803-1849

- 1 There's wine from the royal Pope
Upon the ocean green;
And Spanish ale shall give you hope,
My Dark Rosaleen! *Dark Rosaleen*
- 2 Your holy delicate white hands
Shall girdle me with steel. *Ib.*
- 3 The fair hills of Eiré, O. *Title of Poem*
- 4 Roll forth, my song, like the rushing river.
The Nameless One
- 5 He, too, had tears for all souls in trouble
Here, and in hell. *Ib.*

MANILIUS

A.D. 1st cent.

- 6 Eripuit caelo fulmen, mox sceptrum tyrannis.
He snatched the thunderbolt from heaven, soon
the sceptres from tyrants.
i. 104. (*Inscribed on Benjamin Franklin's Statue*)

MRS. MARY DE LA RIVIERE MANLEY

1663-1724

- 7 No time like the present. *The Lost Lover*, iv. i

HORACE MANN

1796-1859

- 8 The object of punishment is, prevention from evil; it
never can be made impulsive to good.
Lectures and Reports on Education, 1867, lecture
vii
- 9 Lost, yesterday, somewhere between Sunrise and
Sunset, two golden hours, each set with sixty
diamond minutes. No reward is offered, for they
are gone forever. *Lost, Two Golden Hours*

LORD JOHN MANNERS, DUKE OF RUTLAND

1818-1906

- 10 Let wealth and commerce, laws and learning die,
But leave us still our old nobility!
England's Trust, pt. III, l. 227

WILLIAM MURRAY, EARL OF MANSFIELD

1705-1793

- 11 Consider what you think justice requires, and decide
accordingly. But never give your reasons; for your
judgement will probably be right, but your reasons
will certainly be wrong.
Advice. Campbell's *Lives of the Chief Justices*,
1874, vol. iv, p. 26

RICHARD MANT

1776-1848

- 12 Bright the vision that delighted
Once the sight of Judah's seer.
Ancient Hymns. Bright the Vision

JOHANNES MANTUANUS

- 13 Semel insanivimus omnes.
We have all been mad once. *Eclogue*, i. 217

B 3806

WALTER MAP or MAPES

fl. 1200

- 14 If die I must, let me die drinking in an inn.
De mugis curialium

MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS

A.D. 121-180

- 15 The poet says, Dear city of Cecrops; and wilt not
thou say, Dear City of Zeus? *Trans. by G. Long*

WILLIAM LEARNED MARCY

1786-1857

- 16 To the victor belong the spoils of the enemy.
Parton's Life of Jackson (1860), vol. iii, p. 378

JUAN DE MARIANA

1535-1624

- 17 La última camisa de que se despojan los sabios es la
soberbia.
The last shirt your wise man will abandon is pride.

MARIE-ANTOINETTE

1755-1793

- 18 Qu'ils mangent de la brioche.
Let them eat cake.
On being told that her people had no bread.
Attributed to Marie-Antoinette, but much older.
Rousseau refers in his Confessions, 1740, to
a similar remark, as a well-known saying

EDWIN MARKHAM

1852-1940

- 19 Bowed by the weight of centuries he leans
Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,
The emptiness of ages in his face,
And on his back the burden of the world.
The Man with the Hoe

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE

1564-1593

- 20 My men, like satyrs grazing on the lawns,
Shall with their goat feet dance an antic hay.
Edward II, i. i. 59
- 21 Live and die in Aristotle's works. *Faustus*, l. 33
- 22 Sweet Analytics, 'tis thou hast ravished me. *Ib.* l. 34
- 23 I'll have them fly to India for gold,
Ransack the ocean for orient pearl. *Ib.* l. 110
- 24 I'll have them wall all Germany with brass,
And make swift Rhine circle fair Wertenberg.
I'll have them fill the public schools with silk,
Wherewith the students shall be bravely clad.
Ib. l. 116

- 25 For when we hear one rack the name of God,
Abjure the Scriptures, and his Saviour Christ,
We fly, in hope to get his glorious soul. *Ib.* l. 282

M*

MARLOWE

- 1 MEPHISTOPHELES:
O by aspiring pride and insolence,
For which God threw him from the face of heaven.
- FAUSTUS:
And what are you that live with Lucifer?
- MEPHISTOPHELES:
Unhappy spirits that fell with Lucifer,
Conspired against our God with Lucifer,
And are for ever damned with Lucifer. *Faustus*, l. 303
- 2 Why this is hell, nor am I out of it:
Thinkst thou that I who saw the face of God,
And tasted the eternal joys of heaven,
Am not tormented with ten thousand hells
In being deprived of everlasting bliss! *Ib.* l. 312
- 3 When all the world dissolves,
And every creature shall be purified,
All places shall be hell that are not heaven. *Ib.* l. 556
- 4 Have not I made blind Homer sing to me?
Ib. l. 637
- 5 Was this the face that launch'd a thousand ships,
And burnt the topless towers of Ilium?
Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss!
Her lips suck forth my soul: see, where it flies!
Come Helen, come give me my soul again.
Here will I dwell, for heaven be in these lips,
And all is dross that is not Helena. *Ib.* l. 1328
- 6 O thou art fairer than the evening air,
Clad in the beauty of a thousand stars,
Brighter art thou than flaming Jupiter,
When he appeared to hapless Semele,
More lovely than the monarch of the sky
In wanton Arethusa's azured arms,
And none but thou shalt be my paramour. *Ib.* l. 1341
- 7 Now hast thou but one bare hour to live,
And then thou must be damned perpetually;
Stand still you ever-moving spheres of heaven,
That time may cease, and midnight never come.
Fair nature's eye, rise, rise again and make
Perpetual day, or let this hour be but
A year, a month, a week, a natural day,
That Faustus may repent and save his soul.
O lente, lente currite noctis equi:
The stars move still, time runs, the clock will strike,
The devil will come, and Faustus must be damn'd.
O I'll leap up to my God: who pulls me down?
See see where Christ's blood streams in the firmament.
One drop would save my soul, half a drop, ah my
Christ. *Ib.* l. 1420
- 8 Mountains and hills, come, come and fall on me,
And hide me from the heavy wrath of God. *Ib.* l. 1438
- 9 You stars that reigned at my nativity,
Whose influence hath allotted death and hell,
Now draw up Faustus like a foggy mist,
Into the entrails of yon labouring cloud,
That when you vomit forth into the air,
My limbs may issue from your smoky mouths,
So that my soul may but ascend to heaven. *Ib.* l. 1443
- 10 Ah, Pythagoras' metempsychosis. *Ib.* l. 1461
- 11 O soul, be changed into little water drops,
And fall into the ocean, ne'er be found:
My God, my God, look not so fierce on me. *Ib.* l. 1472
- 12 Cut is the branch that might have grown full straight,
And burn'd is Apollo's laurel bough,
That sometime grew within this learned man. *Faustus*, l. 1478
- 13 It lies not in our power to love, or hate,
For will in us is over-rul'd by fate.
When two are stripped, long ere the course begin,
We wish that one should lose, the other win;
And one especially do we affect
Of two gold ingots, like in each respect.
The reason no man knows; let it suffice,
What we behold is censured by our eyes.
Where both deliberate, the love is slight;
Who ever loved that loved not at first sight?
Hero and Leander. First Sestiad, l. 167
- 14 I count religion but a childish toy,
And hold there is no sin but ignorance. *The Jew of Malta*, l. 14
- 15 And as their wealth increases, so enclose
Infinite riches in a little room. *Ib.* l. 71
- 16 As for myself, I walk abroad o' nights
And kill sick people groaning under walls:
Sometimes I go about and poison wells. *Ib.* l. 939
- 17 Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will all the pleasures prove,
That valleys, groves, hills and fields,
Woods or steepy mountain yields.
The Passionate Shepherd to his Love
- 18 By shallow rivers, to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals. *Ib.*
- 19 And I will make thee beds of roses
And a thousand fragrant posies. *Ib.*
- 20 Jigging veins of rhyming mother wits.
Conquests of Tamburlaine, prologue
- 21 Zenocrate, lovelier than the Love of Jove,
Brighter than is the silver Rhodope,
Fairer than whitest snow on Scythian hills. *Ib.* pt. 1, l. 283
- 22 Our swords shall play the orators for us. *Ib.* l. 328
- 23 With Nature's pride, and richest furniture,
His looks do menace heaven and dare the Gods. *Ib.* l. 351
- 24 His deep affections make him passionate. *Ib.* l. 359
- 25 These are the men that all the world admires. *Ib.* l. 418
- 26 Accurst be he that first invented war. *Ib.* l. 664
- 27 Is it not passing brave to be a King,
And ride in triumph through Persepolis? *Ib.* l. 758
- 28 Nature that fram'd us of four elements,
Warring within our breasts for regiment,
Doth teach us all to have aspiring minds:
Our souls, whose faculties can comprehend
The wondrous Architecture of the world:
And measure every wand'ring planet's course,
Still climbing after knowledge infinite,
And always moving as the restless Spheres,
Will us to wear ourselves and never rest,
Until we reach the ripest fruit of all,
That perfect bliss and sole felicity,
The sweet fruition of an earthly crown. *Ib.* l. 869
- 29 Virtue is the fount whence honour springs. *Ib.* l. 1769

MARLOWE—MARTIAL

- 1 Ah fair Zenocrate, divine Zenocrate,
Fair is too foul an epithet for thee.
Conquests of Tamburlaine, pt. 1, l. 1916

- 2 What is beauty saith my sufferings then?
If all the pens that ever poets held,
Had fed the feeling of their masters' thoughts,
And every sweetness that inspir'd their hearts,
Their minds, and muses on admired themes:
If all the heavenly quintessence they still
From their immortal flowers of Poesy,
Wherein as in a mirror we perceive
The highest reaches of a human wit.
If these had made one poem's period
And all combin'd in beauty's worthiness,
Yet should there hover in their restless heads,
One thought, one grace, one wonder at the least,
Which into words no virtue can digest.
But how unseemly is it for my sex,
My discipline of arms and chivalry,
My nature and the terror of my name,
To harbour thoughts effeminate and faint!
Save only that in Beauty's just applause,
With whose instinct the soul of man is touched;
And every warrior that is rapt with love
Of fame, of valour, and of victory,
Must needs have beauty beat on his conceits:
I thus conceiving and subduing both,
That which hath stooped the tempest of the Gods,
Even from the fiery-spangled veil of heaven,
To feel the lovely warmth of shepherds' flames
And march in cottages of strowed weeds,
Shall give the world to note, for all my birth,
That Virtue solely is the sum of glory,
And fashions men with true nobility. *Ib.* l. 1941

- 3 Now walk the angels on the walls of heaven,
As sentinels to warn th' immortal souls,
To entertain divine Zenocrate. *Ib.* pt. II, l. 2983
- 4 Yet let me kiss my Lord before I die,
And let me die with kissing of my Lord. *Ib.* l. 3037
- 5 Helen, whose beauty summoned Greece to arms,
And drew a thousand ships to Tenedos. *Ib.* l. 3055
- 6 More childish valourous than manly wise. *Ib.* l. 3690
- 7 Holla, ye pampered Jades of Asia:
What, can ye draw but twenty miles a day?
Ib. l. 3980
- 8 Tamburlaine, the Scourge of God, must die.
Ib. l. 4641
- 9 I'm arm'd with more than complete steel—
The justice of my quarrel.
Lust's Dominion, iv. iii. (*Play probably not by Marlowe. See 7:7*)

SHACKERLEY MARMION

1603-1639

- 10 Familiarity begets boldness. *The Antiquary*, Act I
- 11 Great joys, like griefs, are silent.
Holland's Leaguer, v. 1

DONALD ROBERT PERRY MARQUIS

1878-1937

- 12 toujours gai, archy, toujours gai.
archy's life of mehitabel, i. *the life of mehitabel the cat*

- 13 the great open spaces
where cats are cats.
archy's life of mehitabel, xiv. *mehitabel has an adventure*

FREDERICK MARRYAT

1792-1848

- 14 There's no getting blood out of a turnip.
Japhet in Search of a Father, ch. 4
- 15 If you please, ma'am, it was a very little one. [The nurse excusing her illegitimate baby.]
Midshipman Easy, ch. 3
- 16 All zeal . . . all zeal, Mr. Easy. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 17 As savage as a bear with a sore head.
The King's Own, ch. 26
- 18 I never knows the children. It's just six of one and half-a-dozen of the other. *The Pirate*, ch. 4
- 19 I think it much better that . . . every man paddle his own canoe.
Settlers in Canada, ch. 8
- 20 I haven't the gift of the gab, my sons—because I'm bred to the sea.
The Old Navy, st. 1

JOHN MARSTON

1575?-1634

- 21 Who winks and shuts his apprehension up.
Antonio's Revenge, prologue

MARTIAL

b. A.D. 43

- 22 Non est, crede mihi, sapientis dicere 'Vivam':
Sera nimis vita est crastina: vive hodie.
It sorts not, believe me, with wisdom to say 'I shall live'. Too late is to-morrow's life; live thou to-day. *Epigrammata*, I. xv. Trans. by Ker
- 23 Sunt bona, sunt quaedam mediocria, sunt mala plura
Quae legis hic: aliter non fit, Avite, liber.
There are good things, there are some indifferent, there are more things bad that you read here. Not otherwise, Avitus, is a book produced. *Ib.* xvi
- 24 Non amo te, Sabidi, nec possum dicere quare:
Iloc tantum possum dicere, non amo te.
I do not love you, Sabidius, and I can't say why. This only I can say, I do not love you. *Ib.* xxxii
- 25 Laudant illa sed ista legunt.
Those they praise, but they read the others. *Ib.* iv. xlix

Bonosque

- 26 Soles effugere atque abire sentit,
Qui nobis pereunt et imputantur.
And he feels the good days are flitting and passing away, our days that perish and are scored to our account. *Ib.* v. xx
- 27 Non est vivere, sed valere vita est.
Life is not living, but living in health. *Ib.* vi. lxx
- 28 Rus in urbe.
The country in town. *Ib.* xii. lvii

MARVELL

ANDREW MARVELL

1621-1678

- 1 Where the remote Bermudas ride
In th' ocean's bosom unespied. *Bermudas*
- 2 Orange bright,
Like golden lamps in a green night. *Ib.*
- 3 And makes the hollow seas, that roar,
Proclaim the ambergris on shore.
He cast (of which we rather boast)
The Gospel's pearls upon our coast. *Ib.*
- 4 Echo beyond the Mexique Bay. *Ib.*
- 5 My love is of a birth as rare
As 'tis for object strange and high:
It was begotten by despair
Upon impossibility.
Magnanimous Despair alone
Could show me so divine a thing,
Where feeble Hope could ne'er have flown
But vainly flap its tinsel wing. *Definition of Love*
- 6 As lines so loves oblique may well
Themselves in every angle greet
But ours so truly parallel,
Though infinite can never meet.
Therefore the love which us doth bind,
But Fate so enviously debars,
Is the conjunction of the mind,
And opposition of the stars. *Ib.*
- 7 Earth cannot shew so brave a sight
As when a single soul does fence
The batteries of alluring sense,
And Heaven views it with delight.
Dialogue between the Resolved Soul and Created Pleasure
- 8 All this fair, and soft, and sweet,
Which scatteringly doth shine,
Shall within one Beauty meet,
And she be only thine. *Ib.*
- 9 And want new worlds to buy. *Ib.*
- 10 Not full sails hasting loaden home,
Nor the chaste lady's pregnant womb,
Nor Cynthia teeming shows so fair,
As two eyes swoln with weeping are. *Eyes and Tears*
- 11 Thus let your streams o'erflow your springs,
Till eyes and tears be the same things:
And each the other's difference bears;
These weeping eyes, those seeing tears. *Ib.*
- 12 Choosing each stone, and poisoning every weight,
Trying the measures of the breadth and height;
Here pulling down, and there erecting new,
Founding a firm state by proportions true.
The First Anniversary of the Government under Oliver Cromwell, l. 245
- 13 How vainly men themselves amaze
To win the palm, the oak, or bays;
And their uncessant labours see
Crown'd from some single herb or tree,
Whose short and narrow verged shade
Does prudently their toils upbraid;
While all flowers and all trees do close
To weave the garlands of repose. *The Garden*
- 14 Fair quiet, have I found thee here,
And Innocence thy Sister dear! *Ib.*
- 15 Society is all but rude,
To this delicious solitude. *The Garden*
- 16 The Gods, that mortal beauty chase,
Still in a tree did end their race.
Apollo hunted Daphne so,
Only that she might laurel grow.
And Pan did after Syrinx speed,
Not as a nymph, but for a reed. *Ib.*
- 17 What wond'rous life is this I lead!
Ripe apples drop about my head;
The luscious clusters of the vine
Upon my mouth do crush their wine;
The nectarine and curious peach,
Into my hands themselves do reach;
Stumbling on melons, as I pass,
Insnar'd with flow'rs, I fall on grass. *Ib.*
- 18 Meanwhile the mind, from pleasure less,
Withdraws into its happiness. *Ib.*
- 19 Annihilating all that's made
To a green thought in a green shade. *Ib.*
- 20 Here at the fountain's sliding foot,
Or at some fruit-tree's mossy root,
Casting the body's vest aside,
My soul into the boughs does glide:
There like a bird it sits, and sings,
Then whets, and combs its silver wings;
And, till prepar'd for longer flight,
Waves in its plumes the various light. *Ib.*
- 21 Such was that happy garden-state,
While man there walk'd without a mate. *Ib.*
- 22 But 'twas beyond a mortal's share
To wander solitary there:
Two Paradises 'twere in one
To live in Paradise alone. *Ib.*
- 23 Of a tall stature and of sable hue,
Much like the son of Kish that lofty Jew,
Twelve years complete he suffer'd in exile
And kept his father's asses all the while. *An Historical Poem*
- 24 [Charles I]
He nothing common did or mean
Upon that memorable scene:
But with his keener eye
The axe's edge did try.
Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland, l. 57
- 25 But bowed his comely head,
Down as upon a bed. *Ib.*
- 26 And now the Irish are ashamed
To see themselves in one year tamed:
So much one man can do
That does both act and know. *Ib. l. 75*
- 27 Ye living lamps, by whose dear light
The nightingale does sit so late,
And studying all the summer night,
Her matchless songs does meditate.
The Mower to the Glow-worms
- 28 The wanton troopers riding by
Have shot my fawn and it will die.
Nymph Complaining for the Death of her Fawn
- 29 Thy love was far more better than
The love of false and cruel men. *Ib.*

MARVELL—MASEFIELD

- 1 It is a wond'rous thing, how fleet
"Twas on those little silver feet.
With what a pretty skipping grace,
It oft would challenge me the race:
And when 't had left me far away,
"Twould stay, and run again, and stay.
For it was nimbler much than hinds;
And trod, as on the four winds.

Nymph Complaining for the Death of her Fawn

- 2 I have a garden of my own,
But so with roses overgrown,
And lilies, that you would it guess
To be a little wilderness.
3 Had it liv'd long, it would have been
Lilies without, roses within.

- 4 The Picture of little T.C. in a Prospect of Flowers.
Title of Poem

- 5 Who can foretell for what high cause
This darling of the Gods was born?
The Picture of Little T.C.

- 6 For though the whole world cannot shew such
another,
Yet we'd better by far have him than his brother.
Statue in Stocks-Market

- 7 He is Translation's thief that addeth more,
As much as he that taketh from the store
Of the first author. *To Dr. Witty*

- 8 Had we but world enough, and time,
This coyness, Lady, were no crime.
We would sit down, and think which way
To walk, and pass our long love's day.
Thou by the Indian Ganges' side
Shouldst rubies find: I by the tide
Of Humber would complain. I would
Love you ten years before the Flood:
And you should if you please refuse
Till the conversion of the Jews.
My vegetable love should grow
Vaster than empires, and more slow.
To His Coy Mistress

- 9 But at my back I always hear
Time's wingèd chariot hurrying near.
And yonder all before us lie
Deserts of vast eternity.
Thy beauty shall no more be found;
Nor, in thy marble vault, shall sound
My echoing song: then worms shall try
That long preserved virginity:
And your quaint honour turn to dust;
And into ashes all my lust.
The grave's a fine and private place,
But none I think do there embrace. *Ib.*

- 10 Thrice happy he who, not mistook,
Hath read in Nature's mystic book.
Upon Appleton House. To My Lord Fairfax,
lxxiii

KARL MARX

1818-1883

- 11 Die Proletarier haben nichts in ihr zu verlieren als
ihre Ketten. Sie haben eine Welt zu gewinnen.
Proletarier aller Lander, vereinigt euch!

The workers have nothing to lose in this [revo-
lution] but their chains. They have a world to gain.
Workers of the world, unite!

The Communist Manifesto (1848), last words

- 12 Jeder nach seinen Fähigkeiten, jedem nach seinen
Bedürfnissen.
From each according to his abilities, to each accord-
ing to his needs.
Criticism of the Gotha programme, 1875.
(See 29:14)

- 13 Die Religion . . . ist das Opium des Volkes.
Religion . . . is the opium of the people.
Kritik der Hegelschen Rechtsphilosophie, Intro-
duction

- Ib.* 14 The dictatorship of the proletariat.
'Used more than once', according to Mr. and Mrs.
Sidney Webb

MARY TUDOR

1516-1558

- 15 When I am dead and opened, you shall find 'Calais'
lying in my heart. *Holinshed, Chron. iii. 1160*

THEOPHILE JULIUS HENRY MARZIALS

1850-1920

- 16 Ahoy! and Oho, and it's who's for the ferry?
(The briar's in bud and the sun going down:)
And I'll row ye so quick and I'll row ye so steady,
And 'tis but a penny to Twickenham Town.
Twickenham Ferry

JOHN MASEFIELD

1874-

- 17 Over the grasses of the ancient way
Ruttet this morning by the passing guns.
August 1914

- 18 Coming in solemn beauty like slow old tunes of Spain.
Beauty

- 19 But the loveliest things of beauty God ever has
showed to me,
Are her voice, and her hair, and eyes, and the dear red
curve of her lips. *Ib.*

- 20 Quinquere me of Nineveh from distant Ophir
Rowing home to haven in sunny Palestine,
With a cargo of ivory,
And apes and peacocks,
Sandalwood, cedarwood, and sweet white wine.
Cargoes

- 21 Dirty British coaster with a salt-caked smoke stack,
Butting through the Channel in the mad March days,
With a cargo of Tyne coal,
Road-rail, pig-lead,
Firewood, iron-ware, and cheap tin trays. *Ib.*

- 22 Oh some are fond of Spanish wine, and some are fond
of French,
And some'll swallow tay and stuff fit only for a wench.
Captain Stratton's Fancy

- 23 And fifteen arms went round her waist.
(And then men ask, Are Barmoids chaste?)
The Everlasting Mercy

- 24 To get the whole world out of bed
And washed, and dressed, and warmed, and fed,
To work, and back to bed again,
Believe me, Saul, costs worlds of pain. *Ib.*

MASEFIELD—MASSINGER

- 1 And he who gives a child a treat
Makes joy-bells ring in Heaven's street,
And he who gives a child a home
Builds palaces in Kingdom come,
And she who gives a baby birth
Brings Saviour Christ again to Earth.
The Everlasting Mercy
- 2 O Christ, the plough, O Christ, the laughter
Of holy white birds flying after. *Ib.*
- 3 The corn that makes the holy bread
By which the soul of man is fed,
The holy bread, the food unpriced,
Thy everlasting mercy, Christ. *Ib.*
- 4 Death opens unknown doors. It is most grand to die.
*Pompey the Great. i. The Chief Centurions. 'Man
is a sacred city'*
- 5 He passed the spring where the rushes spread,
And there in the stones was his earth ahead.
One last short burst upon failing feet—
There life lay waiting, so sweet, so sweet,
Rest in a darkness, balm for aches.
The earth was stopped. It was barred with stakes.
Reynard the Fox
- 6 Then the moon came quiet and flooded full
Light and beauty on clouds like wool,
On a feasted fox at rest from hunting,
In the beech-wood grey where the brocks were
grunting.
The beech-wood grey rose dim in the night
With moonlight fallen in pools of light,
The long dead leaves on the ground were rimed;
A clock struck twelve and the church-bells chimed. *Ib.*
- 7 The house is falling,
The beaten men come into their own.
The Rider at the Gate
- 8 One road leads to London,
One road runs to Wales,
My road leads me seawards
To the white dipping sails. *Roadways*
- 9 My road calls me, lures me
West, east, south, and north;
Most roads lead men homewards,
My road leads me forth. *Ib.*
- 10 I must down to the seas again, to the lonely sea and
the sky,
And all I ask is a tall ship and a star to steer her by,
And the wheel's kick and the wind's song and the
white sail's shaking,
And a grey mist on the sea's face and a grey dawn
breaking. *Sea Fever*
- 11 I must down to the seas again, for the call of the
running tide
Is a wild call and a clear call that may not be denied.
Ib.
- 12 I must down to the seas again, to the vagrant gypsy
life,
To the gull's way and the whale's way where the
wind's like a whetted knife;
And all I ask is a merry yarn from a laughing fellow-
lover,
And quiet sleep and a sweet dream when the long
trick's over. *Ib.*
- 13 Friends and loves we have none, nor wealth nor
blessed abode,
But the hope of the City of God at the other end of
the road. *The Seekers*
- 14 It is good to be out on the road, and going one knows
not where. *Tewkesbury Road*
- 15 It's a warm wind, the west wind, full of birds' cries;
I never hear the west wind but tears are in my eyes.
For it comes from the west lands, the old brown
hills,
And April's in the west wind, and daffodils.
The West Wind

JACKSON MASON

1833-1889

- 16 Rise up, My love, My fair one,
Arise and come away.
For lo, 'tis past, the winter,
The winter of thy year;
The rain is past and over,
The flowers on earth appear.
And now the time of singing
Is come for every bird;
And over all the country
The turtle dove is heard.
*Suppl. Hymns to Hymns A. and M., 1889.
O Voice of the Beloved*

PHILIP MASSINGER

1583-1640

- 17 Ambition, in a private man a vice,
Is, in a prince, the virtue. *The Bashful Lover, i. ii*
- 18 He that would govern others, first should be
The master of himself. *The Bondman, i. iii*
- 19 Be wise;
Soar not too high to fall; but stoop to rise.
Duke of Milan, i. ii
- 20 Greatness, with private men
Esteem'd a blessing, is to me a curse;
And we, whom, for our high births, they conclude
The only freemen, are the only slaves.
Happy the golden mean!
Great Duke of Florence, i. i
- 21 I am driven
Into a desperate strait and cannot steer
A middle course. *Ib. III. i*
- 22 A New Way to Pay Old Debts. *Title of Play*
- 23 The devil turned precisian!
A New Way to Pay Old Debts, i. i
- 24 I write *nil ultra* to my proudest hopes. *Ib. IV. i*
- 25 Patience, the beggar's virtue. *Ib. v. i*
- 26 Some undone widow sits upon my arm,
And takes away the use of 't; and my sword,
Glued to my scabbard with wrong'd orphans' tears,
Will not be drawn. *Ib.*
- 27 View yourselves
In the deceiving mirror of self-love.
Parliament of Love, i. v
- 28 What pity 'tis, one that can speak so well,
Should in his actions be so ill! *Ib. III. iii*

MASSINGER—MEREDITH

- 1 All words,
And no performance! *Parliament of Love*, iv. ii
- 2 There are a thousand doors to let out life. *Ib.*
- 3 Serves and fears
The fury of the many-headed monster,
The giddy multitude. *The Unnatural Combat*, iii. ii

CHARLES ROBERT MATURIN

1782-1824

- 4 'Tis well to be merry and wise,
'Tis well to be honest and true;
'Tis well to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new. *Bertram. Motto*

SOMERSET MAUGHAM

1874-

- 5 People ask you for criticism, but they only want praise.
Of Human Bondage, ch. 50

FREDERICK DENISON MAURICE

1805-1872

- 6 I knew . . . that I was in danger of attaching myself
to a party which should inscribe 'No Party' on its
flag. Many had fallen into that snare.
Life . . . chiefly told in his own Letters, ed. F.
Maurice, 2nd edn. (1884), i. 239
- 7 Subscription no Bondage.
Title of pamphlet (1835) *against abolishing sub-*
scription to the Thirty-nine Articles.

GEORGE LOUIS PALMELLA

BUSSON DU MAURIER

1834-1896

- 8 Life ain't all beer and skittles, and more's the pity;
but what's the odds, so long as you're happy?
Tribby, pt. 1
- 9 The salad, for which, like everybody else I ever met,
he had a special receipt of his own. *Ib.*
- 10 A little work, a little play
To keep us going—and so, good-day!
A little warmth, a little light
Of love's bestowing—and so, good-night!
A little fun, to match the sorrow
Of each day's growing—and so, good-morrow!
A little trust that when we die
We reap our sowing! and so—good-bye! *Ib. (end)*

TERENTIANUS MAURUS

fl. c. A.D. 200

- 11 Pro captu lectoris habent sua fata libelli.
The fate of books depends on the capacity of the
reader. *De Literis, Syllabis, &c.*, l. 1286

HUGHES MEARNES

1875-

- 12 As I was going up the stair
I met a man who wasn't there.
He wasn't there again to-day.
I wish, I wish he'd stay away.
The Psychoed (Antigonish) -

WILLIAM LAMB, VISCOUNT MELBOURNE

1779-1848

- 13 I wish I was as cocksure of anything as Tom Macau-
lay is of everything.
Earl Cowper's *Preface to Lord Melbourne's*
Papers, 1889, p. xii
- 14 [Catholic Emancipation] What all the wise men pro-
mised has not happened, and what all the d—d
fools said would happen has come to pass.
H. Dunckley, *Lord Melbourne* (1890)
- 15 I like the Garter; there is no damned merit in it.
On the Order of the Garter
- 16 Things have come to a pretty pass when religion is
allowed to invade the sphere of private life.
Remark on hearing an Evangelical Sermon.
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*,
ch. 6
- 17 [At a Cabinet meeting]
Now, is it to lower the price of corn, or isn't it? It is
not much matter which we say, but mind, we must
all say *the same*.
Attrib. (see Bagehot's English Constitution, ch. 1)
- 18 Damn it all, another Bishop dead,—I verily believe
they die to vex me. *Attrib.*
- 19 The worst of the present day [1835] is that men hate
one another so damnably. For my part I love
them all. *Attrib.*
- 20 I don't know, Ma'am, why they make all this fuss
about education; none of the Pagets can read or
write, and they get on well enough. [To the Queen.]
Attrib.
- 21 While I cannot be regarded as a pillar, I must be
regarded as a buttress of the church, because I
support it from the outside. *Attrib.*

THOMAS MELLOR

1880-1926

- 22 I wouldn't leave my little wooden hut for you!
I've got one lover and I don't want two.
I Wouldn't Leave My Little Wooden Hut for You

GEORGE MEREDITH

1828-1909

- 23 With patient inattention hear him prate.
Bellerophon, iv
- 24 Sword of Common Sense!
Our surest gift. *To the Comic Spirit*
- 25 And we go,
And we drop like the fruits of the tree,
Even we,
Even so. *Dirge in Woods*
- 26 Keep the young generations in hail,
And bequeath them no tumbled house!
The Empty Purse
- 27 The Man of England circled by the sands.
Epitaph on Gordon of Khartoum
- 28 Shall man into the mystery of breath
From his quick beating pulse a pathway spy?
Or learn the secret of the shrouded death,
By lifting up the lid of a white eye?
Cleave thou thy way with fathering desire
Of fire to reach to fire. *Hymn to Colour*, v

MEREDITH

- 1 Not forfeiting the beast with which they are crossed,
To stature of the gods they will attain.
Hymn to Colour, xiv
- 2 The song had ceased; my vision with the song.
Ib. xv
- 3 Death met I too,
And saw the dawn glow through.
Ib.
- 4 Bring the army of the faithful through.
To J[ohn] M[orley]
- 5 I've studied men from my topsy-turvy
Close, and, I reckon, rather true.
Some are fine fellows: some, right scurvy:
Most, a dash between the two. *Juggling Jerry, vii*
- 6 I'm the bird dead-struck!
Ib. xiii
- 7 Under yonder beech-tree single on the greensward,
Couched with her arms behind her golden head,
Knees and tresses folded to slip and ripple idly,
Lies my young love sleeping in the shade.
Love in the Valley, i
- 8 She whom I love is hard to catch and conquer,
Hard, but O the glory of the winning were she won!
Ib. ii
- 9 Lovely are the curves of the white owl sweeping
Wavy in the dusk lit by one large star.
Lone on the fir-branch, his rattle-note unvaried,
Brooding o'er the gloom, spins the brown eve-jar.
Darker grows the valley, more and more forgetting:
So were it with me if forgetting could be willed.
Tell the grassy hollow that holds the bubbling well-
spring,
Tell it to forget the source that keeps it filled. *Ib. v*
- 10 Fain would fling the net, and fain have her free. *Ib. vi*
- 11 Pure from the night, and splendid for the day. *Ib. ix*
- 12 In arrowy rain. *Ib. xii*
- 13 Quaintest, richest carol of all the singing throats!
[Blackbird.] *Ib. xvii*
- 14 Straight rains and tiger sky. *Ib. xix*
- 15 Gossips count her faults; they scour a narrow
chamber
Where there is no window, read not heaven or her.
Ib. xxii
- 16 Our souls were in our names. *Ib. xxxiii*
- 17 On a starred night Prince Lucifer uprose.
Tired of his dark dominion swung the fiend . . .
He reached a middle height, and at the stars,
Which are the brain of heaven, he looked, and sank.
Around the ancient track marched, rank on rank,
The army of unalterable law. *Lucifer in Starlight*
- 18 Each wishing for the sword that severs all.
Modern Love, i
- 19 He fainted on his vengefulness, and strove
To ape the magnanimity of love, *Ib. ii*
- 20 Not till the fire is dying in the grate,
Look we for any kinship with the stars. *Ib. iv*
- 21 With hindward feather, and with forward toe
Her much-adored delightful Fairy Prince! *Ib. x*
- 22 And if I drink oblivion of a day,
So shorten I the stature of my soul. *Ib. xii*
- 23 'I play for Seasons; not Eternities!'
Says Nature. *Ib. xiii*
- 24 It is in truth a most contagious game:
HIDING THE SKELETON, shall be its name. *Ib. xvii*
- 25 They have the secret of the bull and lamb.
'Tis true that when we trace its source, 'tis beer.
Modern Love, xviii
- 26 We'll sit contentedly
And eat our pot of honey on the grave. *Ib. xxix*
- 27 That rarest gift
To Beauty, Common Sense. *Ib. xxxii*
- 28 O have a care of natures that are mute! *Ib. xxxv*
- 29 God, what a dancing spectre seems the moon.
Ib. xxxix
- 30 In tragic life, God wot,
No villain need be! Passions spin the plot:
We are betrayed by what is false within. *Ib. xliii*
- 31 We saw the swallows gathering in the sky. *Ib. xlvi*
- 32 The pilgrims of the year waxed very loud
In multitudinous chatterings. *Ib.*
- 33 Their sense is with their senses all mixed in,
Destroyed by subtleties these women are! *Ib. xlviii*
- 34 More brain, O Lord, more brain! *Ib.*
- 35 Thus piteously Love closed what he begat:
The union of this ever diverse pair!
These two were rapid falcons in a snare,
Condemned to do the fitting of a bat. *Ib. l.*
- 36 Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our life! *Ib.*
- 37 God! of whom music
And song and blood are pure,
The day is never darkened
That had thee here obscure. *Phoebus with Admetus*
- 38 You with shelly horns, rams! and, promontory goats,
You whose browsing beards dip in coldest dew!
Bulls, that walk the pastures in kingly-flashing coats!
Laurel, ivy, vine, wreathed for feasts not few! *Ib.*
- 39 Narrows the world to my neighbour's gate.
Seed Time
- 40 Through the sermon's dull defile.
The Sage Enamoured, v
- 41 Into the breast that gives the rose,
Shall I with shuddering fall?
The Spirit of Earth in Autumn
- 42 Broad as ten thousand beeves
At pasture! *The Spirit of Shakespeare, i*
- 43 As the birds do, so do we,
Bill our mate, and choose our tree.
The Three Singers to Young Blood, i
- 44 Lowly, with a broken neck,
The crocus lays her cheek to mire.
The Thrush in February
- 45 Full lasting is the song, though he,
The singer, passes: lasting too,
For souls not lent in usury,
The rapture of the forward view. *Ib.*
- 46 We spend our lives in learning pilotage,
And grow good steersmen when the vessel's crank!
The Wisdom of Eld
- 47 Sweet as Eden is the air,
And Eden-sweet the ray. *Woodland Peace*
- 48 Enter these enchanted woods,
You who dare. *The Woods of Westermain*

MEREDITH—MERRITT

- 1 Love meet they who do not shove
Cravings in the van of Love. *Woods of Westernmain*
- 2 [On Carlyle's style]
A style resembling either early architecture or utter
dilapidation, so loose and rough it seemed; a wind-
in-the-orchard style, that tumbled down here and
there an appreciable fruit with uncouth bluster;
sentences without commencements running to
abrupt endings and smoke, like waves against a sea-
wall, learned dictionary words giving a hand to
street-slang, and accents falling on them haphazard,
like slant rays from driving clouds; all the pages in
a breeze, the whole book producing a kind of
electrical agitation in the mind and the joints.
Beauchamp's Career, ch. 2
- 3 Thoughts of heroes were as good as warming-pans.
Ib. ch. 4
- 4 'Wilt thou?' said the winged minute. *Ib.* ch. 22
- 5 They that make of his creed a strait jacket for hu-
manity. *Ib.* ch. 29
- 6 He had by nature a tarnishing eye that cast dis-
colouration. *Diana of the Crossways*, ch. 1
- 7 Men may have rounded Seraglio Point: they have not
yet doubled Cape Turk. *Ib.*
- 8 Sentimental people, in her phrase, fiddle harmonics
on the strings of sensualism. *Ib.*
- 9 Rose pink and dirty drab will alike have passed away.
Ib.
- 10 'Tis Ireland gives England her soldiers, her generals
too. *Ib.* ch. 2
- 11 She did not seduce, she ravished. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 12 'Hog's my feed,' said Andrew Hedger . . . 'Ah could
eat hog a solid hower!' *Ib.* ch. 8
- 13 She was a lady of incisive features bound in stale
parchment. *Ib.* ch. 14
- 14 Prose can paint evening and moonlight, but poets are
needed to sing the dawn. *Ib.* ch. 16
- 15 'But how divine is utterance!' she said. 'As we to the
brutes, poets are to us.' *Ib.*
- 16 Brittle is foredoomed. *Ib.* ch. 28
- 17 Between the ascetic rocks and the sensual whirlpools.
Ib. ch. 37
- 18 He had his nest of wishes piping to him all the time.
Ib. ch. 42
- 19 There is nothing the body suffers the soul may not
profit by. *Ib.* ch. 43
- 20 You see he has a leg. *The Egoist*, ch. 2
- 21 A Phoebus Apollo turned fasting friar. *Ib.*
- 22 A dainty rogue in porcelain. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 23 Cynicism is intellectual dandyism. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 24 To plod on and still keep the passion fresh.
Ib. ch. 12
- 25 In . . . the book of Egoism, it is written, Possession
without obligation to the object possessed ap-
proaches felicity. *Ib.* ch. 14
- 26 An aged and a great wine. *Ib.* ch. 20
- 27 I have but a girl to give!
Ib.
- 28 In the middle of the night it rang a little silver bell
in my ear. *The Egoist*, ch. 25
- 29 Are you quite well, Lactitia? *Ib.* ch. 40
- 30 None of your dam punctilio.
One of Our Conquerors, ch. 1
- 31 I expect that Woman will be the last thing civilized by
Man. *The Ordeal of Richard Feverel*, ch. 1
- 32 In action Wisdom goes by majorities. *Ib.*
- 33 Who rises from prayer a better man, his prayer is
answered. *Ib.* ch. 12
- 34 A youth educated by a system. *Ib.* ch. 15
- 35 Away with Systems! Away with a corrupt world! Let
us breathe the air of the Enchanted island.
Golden lie the meadows; golden run the streams; red
gold is on the pine-stems. The sun is coming down
to earth, and walks the fields and the waters.
The sun is coming down to earth, and the fields and
the waters shout to him golden shouts. *Ib.* ch. 19
- 36 Kissing don't last: cookery do! *Ib.* ch. 28
- 37 Speech is the small change of silence. *Ib.* ch. 34
- 38 Italia, Italia shall be free. *l'ittoria*, ch. 21
- 39 Much benevolence of the passive order may be traced
to a disinclination to inflict pain upon oneself.
Ib. ch. 42

OWEN MEREDITH

[EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, EARL OF
LYTTON]

1831-1891

- 40 There's nothing certain in man's life but this:
That he must lose it. *Clytemnestra*, pt. xx
- 41 We may live without poetry, music and art;
We may live without conscience, and live without
heart;
We may live without friends; we may live without
books;
But civilized man cannot live without cooks.
Lucile, pt. 1, c. 2. xix
- 42 He may live without books,—what is knowledge but
grieving?
He may live without hope,—what is hope but
deceiving?
He may live without love,—what is passion but
pining?
But where is the man that can live without dining?
Ib. xxiv
- 43 Genius does what it must, and Talent does what it
can.
*Poems. Last Words of a Sensitive Second-Rate
Poet*

DIXON LANIER MERRITT

1879-

- 44 A wonderful bird is the pelican.
His bill will hold more than his belican.
He can take in his beak
Food enough for a week,
But I'm damned if I see how the helican.
The Pelican

JEAN MESSELIER
eighteenth century

- 1 Je voudrais, et ce sera le dernier et le plus ardent de
mes souhaits, je voudrais que le dernier des rois
fût étranglé avec les boyaux du dernier prêtre.
I should like to see, and this will be the last and the
most ardent of my desires, I should like to see
the last king strangled with the guts of the last
priest. *In his Will, 1733, published by Voltaire*

PRINCE METTERNICH
1773-1859

- 2 Italien ist ein geographischer Begriff.
Italy is a geographical expression.
Letter, 19 Nov. 1849

ALICE MEYNELL
1847-1922

- 3 Flocks of the memories of the day draw near
The dovecote doors of sleep. *At Night*
- 4 With this ambiguous earth
His dealings have been told us. These abide:
The signal to a maid, the human birth,
The lesson, and the young Man crucified.
Christ in the Universe
- 5 I come from nothing; but from where
Come the undying thoughts I bear?
The Modern Poet, or A Song of Derivations
- 6 I must not think of thee; and, tired yet strong,
I shun the thought that lurks in all delight—
The thought of thee—and in the blue heaven's height,
And in the sweetest passage of a song.
Renouncement (ed. 1923)
- 7 With the first dream that comes with the first sleep
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart. *Ib.*
- 8 She walks—the lady of my delight—
A shepherdess of sheep. *The Shepherdess*
- 9 She holds her little thoughts in sight,
Though gay they run and leap.
She is so circumspect and right;
She has her soul to keep. *Ib.*
- 10 Sudden as sweet
Come the expected feet.
All joy is young, and new all art,
And He too, Whom we have by heart.
Unto us a Son is Given

HUGO MEYNELL
1727-1808

- 11 The chief advantage of London is, that a man is
always so near his burrow.
*Boswell's Johnson (ed. 1934), vol. iii, p. 379,
1 Apr. 1779*
- 12 For anything I see, foreigners are fools.
Ib. vol. iv, p. 15, 1780

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE
1735-1788

- 13 The dews of summer night did fall,
The moon, sweet regent of the sky,
Silver'd the walls of Cumnor Hall,
And many an oak that grew thereby.
Cumnor Hall

THOMAS MIDDLETON
1570?-1627

- 14 I never heard
Of any true affection, but 'twas nipt
With care. *Blurt, Master-Constable, III. i. 39*
- 15 By many a happy accident.
No Wit, No Help, Like a Woman's, IV. i. 66
- 16 Though I be poor, I'm honest. *The Witch, III. ii*
- 17 There's no hate lost between us. *Ib. IV. iii. 10*
- 18 Black spirits and white, red spirits and gray,
Mingle, mingle, mingle, you that mingle may!
Ib. v. ii. 60

ALBERT MIDLANE
1825-1909

- 19 There's a Friend for little children
Above the bright blue sky,
A Friend Who never changes,
Whose love will never die.
Good News for the Little Ones

JOHN STUART MILL
1806-1873

- 20 Ask yourself whether you are happy, and you cease
to be so. *Autobiography, ch. 5*
- 21 No great improvements in the lot of mankind are
possible, until a great change takes place in the
fundamental constitution of their modes of thought.
Ib. ch. 7
- 22 As often as a study is cultivated by narrow minds,
they will draw from it narrow conclusions.
Auguste Comte and Positivism, 1865, p. 82
- 23 When society requires to be rebuilt, there is no use in
attempting to rebuild it on the old plan.
*Dissertations and Discussions, Essay on Cole-
ridge, 1859, vol. i, p. 423*
- 24 Unearned increment. *Ib. vol. iv, p. 299*
- 25 The sole end for which mankind are warranted, indi-
vidually or collectively, in interfering with the
liberty of action of any of their number, is self-
protection. *Liberty, introduction*
- 26 If all mankind minus one, were of one opinion, and
only one person were of the contrary opinion, man-
kind would be no more justified in silencing that
one person, than he, if he had the power, would be
justified in silencing mankind. *Ib. ch. 2*
- 27 We can never be sure that the opinion we are en-
deavouring to stifle is a false opinion; and if we
were sure, stifling it would be an evil still. *Ib.*
- 28 A party of order or stability, and a party of progress
or reform, are both necessary elements of a healthy
state of political life. *Ib.*
- 29 The liberty of the individual must be thus far limited;
he must not make himself a nuisance to other
people. *Ib. ch. 3*
- 30 All good things which exist are the fruits of origin-
ality. *Ib.*
- 31 Liberty consists in doing what one desires. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 32 The worth of a State, in the long run, is the worth of
the individuals composing it. *Ib.*

MILL—MILTON

- 1 A State which dwarfs its men, in order that they may be more docile instruments in its hands even for beneficial purposes—will find that with small men no great thing can really be accomplished.

Liberty, ch. 5

- 2 When the land is cultivated entirely by the spade and no horses are kept, a cow is kept for every three acres of land.

Political Economy. A Treatise on Flemish Husbandry

- 3 The great majority of those who speak of perfectibility as a dream, do so because they feel that it is one which would afford them no pleasure if it were realized.

Speech on Perfectibility, 1828

- 4 If we may be excused the antithesis, we should say that eloquence is *heard*, poetry is *overheard*.

Thoughts on Poetry and its varieties (1859)

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY

1892—

- 5 Euclid alone has looked on Beauty bare.

The Harp-Weaver, p. iv, sonnet xxii

- 6 My candle burns at both ends;

It will not last the night;

But oh, my foes, and oh, my friends—

It gives a lovely light.

Poems (1923)

ALICE DUER MILLER

1874—1942

- 7 I am American bred,

I have seen much to hate here—much to forgive,

But in a world where England is finished and dead,

I do not wish to live. *The White Cliffs* (1940)

MRS. EMILY MILLER

1833—1913

- 8 I love to hear the story

Which angel voices tell.

The Little Corporal. I Love to Hear

WILLIAM MILLER

1810—1872

- 9 Wee Willie Winkie

Rins through the town,

Upstairs and downstairs

In his nicht-gown,

Tirling at the window,

Crying at the lock,

'Are the weans in their bed,

For it's now ten o'clock?'

Willie Winkie

A. J. MILLS

- 10 Just like the ivy I'll cling to you.

Title of Song

REV. HENRY HART MILMAN

1791—1868

- 11 When our heads are bowed with woe,

When our bitter tears o'erflow.

Hymns. When Our Heads

- 12 Ride on! ride on in majesty!

In lowly pomp ride on to die.

Ib. Ride On!

ALAN ALEXANDER MILNE

1882—

- 13 There was once an old sailor my grandfather knew,
Who had so many things which he wanted to do
That, whenever he thought it was time to begin,
He couldn't, because of the state he was in.

Now We are Six, The Old Sailor

- 14 They're changing guard at Buckingham Palace—
Christopher Robin went down with Alice.

When We Were Very Young. Buckingham Palace

- 15 James James
Morrison Morrison
Weatherby George Dupree
Took great

Care of his Mother

Though he was only three.

Ib. Disobedience

- 16 You must never go down to the end of the town if
you don't go down with me.

Ib.

- 17 The King asked
The Queen, and
The Queen asked
The Dairymaid:

'Could we have some butter for

The Royal slice of bread?' *Ib. The King's Breakfast*

- 18 I do like a little bit of butter to my bread!

Ib.

- 19 Little Boy kneels at the foot of the bed,
Droops on the little hands, little gold head;
Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!

Christopher Robin is saying his prayers. *Ib. Vespers*

- 20 Isn't it funny

How a bear likes honey?

Buzz! Buzz! Buzz!

I wonder why he does? *Winnie-the-Pooh*, ch. 1

- 21 I am a Bear of Very Little Brain, and long words
Bother me.

Ib. ch. 4

- 22 Time for a little something.

Ib. ch. 6

- 23 'Pathetic', he said. 'That's what it is. Pathetic'. *Ib.*

- 24 On Monday, when the sun is hot,

I wonder to myself a lot:

'Now is it true, or is it not,

'That what is which and which is what?' *Ib. ch. 7*

ALFRED, LORD MILNER

1854—1925

- 25 [*The Peers and the Budget*] If we believe a thing to
be bad, and if we have a right to prevent it, it is
our duty to try to prevent it and to damn the con-
sequences. *Speech at Glasgow*, 26 Nov. 1909

JOHN MILTON

1608—1674

- 26 Such sweet compulsion doth in music lie.

Arcades, l. 68

- 27 Before the starry threshold of Jove's Court
My mansion is.

Comus, l. 1

- 28 Above the smoke and stir of this dim spot,
Which men call Earth.

Ib. l. 5

- 29 Yet some there be that by due steps aspire
To lay their just hands on that golden key
That opes the palace of Eternity.

Ib. l. 12

- 1 Rich and various gems inlay
The unadorned bosom of the deep. *Comus*, l. 22
- 2 An old, and haughty nation proud in arms. *Ib.* l. 33
- 3 What never yet was heard in tale or song
From old or modern bard in hall or bower. *Ib.* l. 44
- 4 And the gilded car of day,
His glowing axle doth allay
In the steep Atlantic stream. *Ib.* l. 95
- 5 What hath night to do with sleep? *Ib.* l. 122
- 6 Ere the blabbing eastern scout,
The nice Morn on th' Indian steep
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep. *Ib.* l. 138
- 7 Come, knit hands, and beat the ground,
In a light fantastic round. *Ib.* l. 143
- 8 When the grey-hooded Even
Like a sad votarist in palmer's weed,
Rose from the hindmost wheels of Phœbus' wain. *Ib.* l. 188
- 9 O thievish Night,
Why shouldst thou, but for some felonious end,
In thy dark lantern thus close up the stars,
That nature hung in heaven, and filled their lamps
With everlasting oil, to give due light
To the misled and lonely traveller? *Ib.* l. 195
- 10 Calling shapes and beckoning shadows dire,
And airy tongues that syllable men's names
On sands, and shores, and desert wildernesses.
These thoughts may startle well, but not astound
The virtuous mind, that ever walks attended
By a strong siding champion, Conscience. *Ib.* l. 207
- 11 O welcome pure-ey'd Faith, white-handed Hope,
Thou hovering angel girt with golden wings. *Ib.* l. 213
- 12 Was I deceived, or did a sable cloud
Turn forth her silver lining on the night? *Ib.* l. 221
- 13 Sweet Echo, sweetest nymph, that liv'st unseen
Within thy airy shell
By slow Meander's margent green,
And in the violet-embroidered vale. *Ib.* l. 230
- 14 Can any mortal mixture of earth's mould
Breathe such divine enchanting ravishment? *Ib.* l. 244
- 15 How sweetly did they float upon the wings
Of silence, through the empty-vaulted night,
At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smiled! *Ib.* l. 249
- 16 Such sober certainty of waking bliss
I never heard till now. *Ib.* l. 263
- 17 Shepherd, I take thy word,
And trust thy honest offer'd courtesy,
Which oft is sooner found in lowly sheds
With smoky rafters, than in tap'stry halls
And courts of princes. *Ib.* l. 321
- 18 With thy long levell'd rule of streaming light. *Ib.* l. 340
- 19 What need a man forestall his date of grief,
And run to meet what he would most avoid? *Ib.* l. 362
- 20 Virtue could see to do what virtue would
By her own radiant light, though sun and moon
Were in the flat sea sunk. And Wisdom's self
Oft seeks to sweet retired solitude,
Where with her best nurse Contemplation
She plumes her feathers, and lets grow her wings
That in the various bustle of resort
Were all to-ruffled, and sometimes impair'd.
He that has light within his own clear breast
May sit i' th' centre and enjoy bright day;
But he that hides a dark soul and foul thoughts
Benighted walks under the midday sun. *Comus*, l. 373
- 21 The unsunned heaps
Of miser's treasure. *Ib.* l. 398
- 22 'Tis Chastity, my brother, Chastity:
She that has that, is clad in complete steel. *Ib.* l. 420
- 23 So dear to Heaven is saintly chastity
That when a soul is found sincerely so
A thousand liveried angels lackey her,
Driving far off each thing of sin and guilt. *Ib.* l. 453
- 24 How charming is divine philosophy!
Not harsh, and crabbed as dull fools suppose,
But musical as is Apollo's lute,
And a perpetual feast of nectared sweets,
Where no crude surfeit reigns. *Ib.* l. 476
- 25 What the sage poets taught by th' heavenly Muse,
Storied of old in high immortal verse
Of dire chimeras and enchanted isles
And rifted rocks whose entrance leads to Hell,—
For such there be, but unbelief is blind. *Ib.* l. 515
- 26 And fill'd the air with barbarous dissonance. *Ib.* l. 550
- 27 A steam of rich distill'd perfumes. *Ib.* l. 556
- 28 I was all ear,
And took in strains that might create a soul
Under the ribs of Death. *Ib.* l. 560
- 29 That power
Which erring men call Chance. *Ib.* l. 587
- 30 Virtue may be assailed, but never hurt,
Surprised by unjust force, but not enthralled. *Ib.* l. 589
- 31 If this fail,
The pillared firmament is rottenness,
And earth's base built on stubble. *Ib.* l. 597
- 32 The dull swain
Treads on it daily with his clouted shoon. *Ib.* l. 634
- 33 Hast thou betrayed my credulous innocence
With vizard'd falsehood, and base forgery? *Ib.* l. 697
- 34 None
But such as are good men can give good things,
And that which is not good, is not delicious
To a well-govern'd and wise appetite. *Ib.* l. 702
- 35 Budge doctors of the Stoic fur. *Ib.* l. 707
- 36 Praising the lean and sallow abstinence. *Ib.* l. 709
- 37 Beauty is Nature's coin, must not be hoarded,
But must be current, and the good thereof
Consists in mutual and partaken bliss. *Ib.* l. 739
- 38 Beauty is Nature's brag, and must be shown
In courts, at feasts, and high solemnities,
Where most may wonder at the workmanship;
It is for homely features to keep home,
They had their name thence; coarse complexions
And cheeks of sorry grain will serve to ply
The sampler, and to tease the huswife's wool.
What need a vermeil-tinctur'd lip for that,
Love-darting eyes, or tresses like the morn? *Ib.* l. 745

MILTON

- 1 Obtruding false rules pranked in reason's garb.
Comus, l. 759
- 2 Through the porch and inlet of each sense
Dropt in ambrosial oils till she reviv'd. Ib. l. 839
- 3 Sabrina fair,
Listen where thou art sitting
Under the glassy, cool, translucent wave,
In twisted braids of lilies knitting
The loose train of thy amber-dropping hair.
Ib. l. 859
- 4 Thus I set my printless feet
O'er the cowslip's velvet head,
That bends not as I tread. Ib. l. 897
- 5 Love virtue, she alone is free,
She can teach ye how to climb
Higher than the sphery chime;
Or, if virtue feeble were,
Heaven itself would stoop to her. Ib. l. 1019
- 6 O fairest flower, no sooner blown but blasted,
Soft silken primrose fading timelessly.
On the Death of a Fair Infant, Dying of a Cough,
l. 1
- 7 Hence, vain deluding joys,
The brood of Folly without father bred.
Il Penseroso, l. 1
- 8 Hail divinest Melancholy. Ib. l. 12
- 9 And looks commercing with the skies,
Thy rapt soul sitting in thine eyes:
There held in holy passion still,
Forget thyself to marble. Ib. l. 39
- 10 And join with thee calm Peace, and Quiet,
Spare Fast, that oft with gods doth diet. Ib. l. 45
- 11 And add to these retired Leisure,
That in trim gardens takes his pleasure. Ib. l. 49
- 12 Him that yon soars on golden wing,
Guiding the fiery-wheeled throne,
The Cherub Contemplation. Ib. l. 52
- 13 Sweet bird, that shunn'st the noise of folly,
Most musical, most melancholy! Ib. l. 61
- 14 I walk unseen
On the dry smooth-shaven green,
To behold the wandering moon,
Riding near her highest noon,
Like one that had been led astray
Through the heav'n's wide pathless way;
And oft, as if her head she bow'd,
Stooping through a fleecy cloud. Ib. l. 65
- 15 Oft, on a plat of rising ground,
I hear the far-off curfew sound
Over some wide-watered shore,
Swinging slow with sullen roar. Ib. l. 73
- 16 Where glowing embers through the room
Teach light to counterfeit a gloom,
Far from all resort of mirth,
Save the cricket on the hearth. Ib. l. 79
- 17 Where I may oft outwatch the Bear,
With thrice great Hermes, or unsphere
The spirit of Plato. Ib. l. 87
- 18 Sometime let gorgeous Tragedy
In sceptred pall come sweeping by,
Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,
Or the tale of Troy divine. Ib. l. 97
- 19 Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing
Such notes as, warbled to the string,
Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek.
Il Penseroso, l. 105
- 20 Or call up him that left half told
The story of Cambuscan bold. Ib. l. 109
- 21 Where more is meant than meets the ear. Ib. l. 120
- 22 While the bee with honied thigh,
That at her flowery work doth sing,
And the waters murmuring
With such consort as they keep,
Entice the dewy-feather'd sleep. Ib. l. 142
- 23 But let my due feet never fail
To walk the studious cloister's pale. Ib. l. 155
- 24 With antique pillars massy proof,
And storied windows richly dight,
Casting a dim religious light,
There let the pealing organ blow,
To the full-voiced quire below,
In service high, and anthems clear
As may, with sweetness, through mine ear,
Dissolve me into ecstasies,
And bring all Heaven before mine eyes. Ib. l. 158
- 25 Till old experience do attain
To something like prophetic strain. Ib. l. 173
- 26 Hence, loathed Melancholy,
Of Cerberus, and blackest Midnight born,
In Stygian cave forlorn,
'Mongst horrid shapes, and shrieks, and sights un-
holy. L' Allegro, l. 1
- 27 So buxom, blithe, and debonair. Ib. l. 24
- 28 Haste thee Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest and youthful jollity,
Quips and cranks, and wanton wiles,
Nods, and becks, and wreathed smiles. Ib. l. 25
- 29 Sport that wrinkled Care derides,
And Laughter holding both his sides.
Come, and trip it as ye go
On the light fantastic toe. Ib. l. 31
- 30 The mountain nymph, sweet Liberty. Ib. l. 36
- 31 Mirth, admit me of thy crew,
To live with her, and live with thee,
In unreprieved pleasures free.
To hear the lark begin his flight,
And singing startle the dull night,
From his watch-tower in the skies,
Till the dappled dawn doth rise;
Then to come in spite of sorrow,
And at my window bid good-morrow. Ib. l. 38
- 32 While the cock with lively din
Scatters the rear of darkness thin,
And to the stack, or the barn door,
Stoutly struts his dames before. Ib. l. 49
- 33 Right against the eastern gate,
Where the great Sun begins his state. Ib. l. 59
- 34 The ploughman near at hand,
Whistles o'er the furrowed land,
And the milkmaid singeth blithe,
And the mower whets his scythe,
And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale. Ib. l. 63

MILTON

- 1 Meadows trim with daisies pied,
Shallow brooks and rivers wide.
Towers, and battlements it sees
Bosom'd high in tufted trees,
Where perhaps some beauty lies,
The cynosure of neighbouring eyes. *L'Allegro*, l. 75
- 2 Of herbs, and other country messes,
Which the neat-handed Phyllis dresses. *Ib.* l. 85
- 3 To many a youth, and many a maid,
Dancing in the chequered shade.
And young and old come forth to play
On a sunshine holiday. *Ib.* l. 95
- 4 Then to the spicy nut-brown ale. *Ib.* l. 100
- 5 Towered cities please us then,
And the busy hum of men. *Ib.* l. 117
- 6 Store of ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence. *Ib.* l. 121
- 7 And pomp, and feast, and revelry,
With mask, and antique pageantry,
Such sights as youthful poets dream,
On summer eves by haunted stream.
Then to the well-trod stage anon,
If Jonson's learned sock be on,
Or sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
Warble his native wood-notes wild,
And ever against eating cares,
Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse
Such as the meeting soul may pierce
In notes, with many a winding bout
Of linked sweetness long drawn out. *Ib.* l. 127
- 8 The melting voice through mazes running;
Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony. *Ib.* l. 142
- 9 Such strains as would have won the ear
Of Pluto, to have quite set free
His half regain'd Eurydice. *Ib.* l. 148
- 10 Yet once more, O ye laurels, and once more
Ye myrtles brown, with ivy never sere,
I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
And with forc'd fingers rude,
Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year.
Bitter constraint and sad occasion dear
Compels me to disturb your season due,
For Lycidas is dead, dead ere his prime,
Young Lycidas and hath not left his peer.
Who would not sing for Lycidas? he knew
Himself to sing and build the lofty rhyme.
He must not float upon his watery bier
Unwept, and welter to the parching wind
Without the meed of some melodious tear. *Lycidas*, l. 1
- 11 Hence with denial vain, and coy excuse,
So may some gentle Muse
With lucky words favour my destin'd urn,
And as he passes turn,
And bid fair peace be to my sable shroud!
For we were nursed upon the self-same hill. *Ib.* l. 18
- 12 Under the opening eyelids of the morn. *Ib.* l. 26
- 13 But, O the heavy change, now thou art gone,
Now thou art gone, and never must return! *Ib.* l. 37
- 14 The gadding vine. *Ib.* l. 40
- 15 As killing as the canker to the rose. *Lycidas*, l. 45
- 16 Flowers that their gay wardrobe wear. *Ib.* l. 47
- 17 Where were ye, Nymphs, when the remorseless deep
Closed o'er the head of your loved Lycidas? *Ib.* l. 50
- 18 Whom universal Nature did lament. *Ib.* l. 60
- 19 Down the swift Hebrus to the Lesbian shore. *Ib.* l. 63
- 20 Alas! what boots it with uncessant care
To tend the homely, slighted, shepherd's trade,
And strictly meditate the thankless Muse?
Were it not better done, as others use,
To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,
Or with the tangles of Neera's hair.
Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise
(That last infirmity of noble mind)
To scorn delights, and live laborious days;
But the fair guerdon when we hope to find,
And think to burst out into sudden blaze,
Comes the blind Fury with th' abhorred shears
And slits the thin-spun life. *Ib.* l. 64
- 21 Touch'd my trembling ears. *Ib.* l. 77
- 22 Fame is no plant that grows on mortal soil. *Ib.* l. 78
- 23 As he pronounces lastly on each deed,
Of so much fame in Heaven expect thy meed. *Ib.* l. 83
- 24 That strain I heard was of a higher mood. *Ib.* l. 87
- 25 It was that fatal and perfidious bark
Built in th' eclipse, and rigged with curses dark,
That sunk so low that sacred head of thine. *Ib.* l. 100
- 26 Last came, and last did go,
The Pilot of the Galilean lake,
Two massy keys he bore of metals twain,
The golden opes, the iron shuts amain. *Ib.* l. 108
- 27 Such as for their bellies' sake,
Creep and intrude, and climb into the fold.
Of other care they little reckoning make,
Than how to scramble at the shears' feast,
And shove away the worthy bidden guest. *Ib.* l. 114
- 28 Blind mouths! that scarce themselves know how to
hold
A sheep-hook, or have learn'd aught else the least
That to the faithful herdman's art belongs! *Ib.* l. 119
- 29 Their lean and flashy songs
Grate on their scannell pipes of wretched straw,
The hungry sheep look up, and are not fed,
But, swoln with wind and the rank mist they draw,
Rot inwardly and foul contagion spread;
Besides what the grim wolf with privy paw
Daily devours apace, and nothing said.
But that two-handed engine at the door
Stands ready to smite once, and smite no more. *Ib.* l. 123
- 30 Return, Alpheus, the dread voice is past
That shrunk thy streams; return Sicilian Muse. *Ib.* l. 132
- 31 Throw hither all your quaint enamell'd eyes
That on the green turf suck the honied showers,
And purple all the ground with vernal flowers.
Bring the rathe primrose that forsaken dies,

MILTON

- The tufted crow-toe, and pale jessamine,
The white pink, and the pansy freakt with jet,
The glowing violet,
The musk-rose, and the well-attir'd woodbine,
With cowslips wan that hang the pensive head,
And every flower that sad embroidery wears.
Bid amaranthus all his beauty shed,
And daffadillies fill their cups with tears,
To strew the laureate hearse where Lycid lies.
Lycidas, l. 139
- 1 So to interpose a little ease,
Let our frail thoughts dally with false surmise.
Ib. l. 152
- 2 Whether beyond the stormy Hebrides,
Where thou perhaps under the whelming tide
Visit'st the bottom of the monstrous world;
Or whether thou, to our moist vows denied,
Sleepst by the fable of Bellerus old,
Where the great Vision of the guarded mount
Looks toward Namancos and Bayona's hold.
Look homeward, Angel, now, and melt with ruth.
Ib. l. 156
- 3 For Lycidas your sorrow is not dead,
Sunk though he be beneath the watery floor;
So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed,
And yet anon repairs his drooping head,
And tricks his beams, and with new spangled ore,
Flames in the forehead of the morning sky:
So Lycidas sunk low, but mounted high,
Through the dear might of Him that walked the
waves. *Ib.* l. 166
- 4 In solemn troops, and sweet societies. *Ib.* l. 179
- 5 Thus sang the uncouth swain. *Ib.* l. 186
- 6 He touch'd the tender stops of various quills,
With eager thought warbling his Doric lay.
Ib. l. 188
- 7 At last he rose, and twitch'd his mantle blue;
To-morrow to fresh woods, and pastures new.
Ib. l. 192
- 8 The bright morning star, day's harbinger.
On May Morning
- 9 This is the month, and this the happy morn,
Wherein the Son of Heaven's eternal King,
Of wedded maid, and virgin mother born,
Our great redemption from above did bring;
For so the holy sages once did sing,
That He our deadly forfeit should release,
And with His Father work us a perpetual peace.
Hymn. On the Morning of Christ's Nativity, l. 1
- 10 The star-led wizards haste with odours sweet!
Ib. l. 23
- 11 It was the winter wild
While the Heav'n-born child
All meanly wrapt in the rude manger lies,
Nature in awe to him
Had doff't her gawdy trim
With her great Master so to sympathize. *Ib.* l. 29
- 12 Nor war, nor battle's sound
Was heard the world around,
The idle spear and shield were high uphung.
Ib. l. 53
- 13 Birds of calm sit brooding on the charmed wave.
Ib. l. 68
- 14 The stars with deep amaze
Stand fixt in stedfast gaze
Bending one way their precious influence
And will not take their flight
For all the morning light,
Or Lucifer that often warned them thence,
But in their glimmering orbs did glow
Until their Lord himself bespake and bid them go.
Hymn. On the Morning of Christ's Nativity, l. 69
- 15 Perhaps their loves, or else their sheep,
Was all that did their silly thoughts so busy keep.
Ib. l. 91
- 16 The helmed Cherubim
And sworded Seraphim,
Are seen in glittering ranks with wings display'd.
Ib. l. 112
- 17 Ring out ye crystal spheres,
Once bless our human ears
(If ye have power to touch our senses so)
And let your silver chime
Move in melodious time;
And let the base of heav'n's deep organ blow,
And with your ninefold harmony
Make up full consort to th' angelic symphony.
Ib. l. 125
- 18 Time will run back, and fetch the age of gold.
Ib. l. 135
- 19 And speckled Vanity
Will sicken soon and die. *Ib.* l. 136
- 20 Swinges the scaly horror of his folded tail. *Ib.* l. 172
- 21 The oracles are dumb,
No voice or hideous hum
Runs through the arch'd roof in words deceiving.
Apollo from his shrine
Can no more divine,
With hollow shriek the steep of Delphos leaving.
No nightly trance or breath'd spell,
Inspires the pale-eyed priest from the prophetic cell.
Ib. l. 173
- 22 From haunted spring and dale
Edg'd with poplar pale
The parting genius is with sighing sent. *Ib.* l. 184
- 23 Peor and Baalim
Forsake their temples dim. *Ib.* l. 197
- 24 So when the sun in bed,
Curtain'd with cloudy red,
Pillows his chin upon an orient wave. *Ib.* l. 229
- 25 But see the Virgin blest,
Hath laid her Babe to rest,
Time is our tedious song should here have ending,
Heav'n's youngest teem'd star,
Hath fixt her polish'd car,
Her sleeping lord with handmaid lamp attending:
And all about the courtly stable,
Bright-harnest Angels sit in order serviceable.
Ib. l. 237
- 26 Rhyme being no necessary adjunct or true ornament
of poem or good verse, in longer works especially,
but the invention of a barbarous age, to set off
wretched matter and lame metre.
The Verse. Preface to Paradise Lost, 1668 ed.
- 27 The troublesome and modern bondage of Rhyming.
Ib.

MILTON

- 1 Of Man's first disobedience, and the fruit
Of that forbidden tree, whose mortal taste
Brought death into the world, and all our woe,
With loss of Eden. *Paradise Lost*, bk. i, l. 1
- 2 Or if Sion hill
Delight thee more, and Siloa's brook that flow'd
Fast by the oracle of God. *Ib.* l. 10
- 3 Things unattempted yet in prose or rhyme. *Ib.* l. 16
- 4 What in me is dark
Illumine, what is low raise and support;
That to the highth of this great argument
I may assert eternal Providence,
And justify the ways of God to Men. *Ib.* l. 22
- 5 For one restraint, lords of the world besides. *Ib.* l. 32
- 6 The infernal serpent; he it was, whose guile,
Stirr'd up with envy and revenge, deceived
The mother of mankind. *Ib.* l. 34
- 7 Him the Almighty Power
Hurl'd headlong flaming from th' ethereal sky
With hideous ruin and combustion down
To bottomless perdition, there to dwell
In adamant chains and penal fire
Who durst defy th' Omnipotent to arms. *Ib.* l. 44
- 8 As far as angels' ken. *Ib.* l. 59
- 9 A dungeon horrible, on all sides round
As one great furnace flam'd; yet from those flames
No light, but rather darkness visible
Serv'd only to discover sights of woe,
Regions of sorrow, doleful shades, where peace
And rest can never dwell, hope never comes
That comes to all. *Ib.* l. 60
- 10 As far removed from God and light of heav'n
As from the centre thrice to th' utmost pole. *Ib.* l. 73
- 11 But O how fall'n! how changed
From him who, in the happy realms of light,
Clothed with transcendent brightness didst outshine
Myriads though bright. *Ib.* l. 84
- 12 United thoughts and counsels, equal hope,
And hazard in the glorious enterprise. *Ib.* l. 88
- 13 Yet not for those
Nor what the potent victor in his rage
Can else inflict do I repent or change,
Though changed in outward lustre; that fixed mind
And high disdain, from sense of injured merit. *Ib.* l. 94
- 14 What though the field be lost?
All is not lost; th' unconquerable will,
And study of revenge, immortal hate,
And courage never to submit or yield:
And what is else not to be overcome? *Ib.* l. 105
- 15 Vaunting aloud, but racked with deep despair. *Ib.* l. 126
- 16 Fall'n Cherub, to be weak is miserable
Doing or suffering; but of this be sure,
To do ought good never will be our task,
But ever to do ill our sole delight. *Ib.* l. 157
- 17 And out of good still to find means of evil. *Ib.* l. 165
- 18 The seat of desolation, void of light. *Ib.* l. 181
- 19 What reinforcement we may gain from hope,
If not what resolution from despair. *Ib.* l. 190
- 20 The will
And high permission of all-ruling Heaven
Left him at large to his own dark designs,
That with reiterated crimes he might
Heap on himself damnation. *Paradise Lost*, bk. i, l. 211
- 21 Is this the region, this the soil, the clime,
Said then the lost Archangel, this the seat
That we must change for Heav'n, this mournful
gloom
For that celestial light? *Ib.* l. 242
- 22 Farthest from him is best
Whom reason hath equalled, force hath made
supreme
Above his equals. Farewell happy fields
Where joy for ever dwells: Hail horrors, hail
Infernal world, and thou profoundest Hell
Receive thy new possessor: one who brings
A mind not to be changed by place or time.
The mind is its own place, and in it self
Can make a Heav'n of Hell, a Hell of Heav'n. *Ib.* l. 247
- 23 Here we may reign secure, and in my choice
To reign is worth ambition though in hell:
Better to reign in hell, than serve in heav'n. *Ib.* l. 261
- 24 His spear, to equal which the tallest pine
Hewn on Norwegian hills, to be the mast
Of some great ammiral, were but a wand,
He walk'd with to support uneasy steps
Over the burning marle. *Ib.* l. 292
- 25 Thick as autumnal leaves that strow the brooks
In Vallombrosa, where th' Etrurian shades
High over-arch'd imbower. *Ib.* l. 302
- 26 Busiris and his Memphian chivalry. *Ib.* l. 307
- 27 'Awake, arise, or be for ever fall'n!
They heard, and were abashed, and up they sprung
Upon the wing, as when men wont to watch
On duty, sleeping found by whom they dread,
Rouse and bestir themselves ere well awake. *Ib.* l. 330
- 28 First Moloch, horrid king, besmear'd with blood
Of human sacrifice, and parents' tears. *Ib.* l. 392
- 29 For spirits when they please
Can either sex assume, or both; so soft
And uncompounded is their essence pure. *Ib.* l. 423
- 30 Execute their aery purposes. *Ib.* l. 430
- 31 Astarte, Queen of Heav'n, with crescent horns. *Ib.* l. 439
- 32 Thammuz came next behind,
Whose annual wound in Lebanon allur'd
The Syrian damsels to lament his fate
In amorous ditties all a summer's day,
While smooth Adonis from his native rock
Ran purple to the sea. *Ib.* l. 446
- 33 A leper once he lost and gain'd a king. *Ib.* l. 471
- 34 Jehovah, who in one night when he passed
From Egypt marching. *Ib.* l. 487
- 35 And when night
Darkens the streets, then wander forth the sons
Of Belial, flown with insolence and wine. *Ib.* l. 500
- 36 Shone like a meteor streaming to the wind. *Ib.* l. 537

MILTON

- 1 Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds:
At which the universal host upsent
A shout that tore hell's concave, and beyond
Frighted the reign of Chaos and old Night.
Paradise Lost, bk. i, l. 540
- 2 Anon they move
In perfect phalanx to the Dorian mood
Of flutes and soft recorders. *Ib.* l. 549
- 3 That small infantry
Warred on by cranes. *Ib.* l. 575
- 4 What resounds
In fable or romance of Uther's son
Begirt with British and Armoric knights;
And all who since, baptized or infidel
Jousted in Aspramont or Montalban,
Damasco, or Marocco, or Trebisonde,
Or whom Biserta sent from Afric shore
When Charlemain with all his peerage fell
By Fontarabbia. *Ib.* l. 579
- 5 He above the rest
In shape and gesture proudly eminent
Stood like a tower; his form had yet not lost
All her original brightness, nor appeared
Less than archangel ruined, and th' excess
Of glory obscur'd. *Ib.* l. 589
- 6 The sun . . .
In dim eclipse disastrous twilight sheds
On half the nations, and with fear of change
Perplexes monarchs. *Ib.* l. 594
- 7 His face
Deep scars of thunder had intrenched, and care
Sat on his faded cheek, but under brows
Of dauntless courage, and considerate pride
Waiting revenge. *Ib.* l. 600
- 8 Who overcomes
By force, hath overcome but half his foe. *Ib.* l. 648
- 9 Mammon led them on,
Mammon, the least erected Spirit that fell
From heav'n, for ev'n in heav'n his looks and thoughts
Were always downward bent, admiring more
The riches of heaven's pavement, trodden gold,
Than aught divine or holy else enjoy'd
In vision beatific. *Ib.* l. 678
- 10 Let none admire
That riches grow in hell; that soil may best
Deserve the precious bane. *Ib.* l. 690
- 11 Anon out of the earth a fabric huge
Rose like an exhalation. *Ib.* l. 710
- 12 From morn
To noon he fell, from noon to dewy eve,
A summer's day; and with the setting sun
Dropt from the zenith like a falling star. *Ib.* l. 742
- 13 Fairy elves,
Whose midnight revels, by a forest side
Or fountain some belated peasant sees,
Or dreams he sees, while overhead the moon
Sits arbitress. *Ib.* l. 781
- 14 High on a throne of royal state, which far
Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind,
Or where the gorgeous East with richest hand
Showers on her kings barbaric pearl and gold,
Satan exalted sat, by merit raised
To that bad eminence; and from despair
Thus high uplifted beyond hope. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 1
- 15 The strongest and the fiercest Spirit
That fought in Heav'n; now fiercer by despair.
His trust was with th' Eternal to be deemed
Equal in strength, and rather than be less
Cared not to be at all. *Paradise Lost*, bk. ii, l. 44
- 16 My sentence is for open war: of wiles
More unexpert, I boast not. *Ib.* l. 51
- 17 When the scourge
Inexorably, and the torturing hour
Calls us to penance. *Ib.* l. 90
- 18 Belial, in act more graceful and humane;
A fairer person lost not Heav'n; he seemed
For dignity compos'd and high exploit:
But all was false and hollow; though his tongue
Dropt manna, and could make the worse appear
The better reason. *Ib.* l. 109
- 19 For who would lose,
Though full of pain, this intellectual being,
Those thoughts that wander through eternity,
To perish rather, swallowed up and lost
In the wide womb of uncreated night,
Devoid of sense and motion? *Ib.* l. 146
- 20 His red right hand. *Ib.* l. 174
- 21 Unrespected, unpitied, unreprieved,
Ages of hopeless end. *Ib.* l. 185
- 22 Thus Belial with words clothed in reason's garb
Counselled ignoble ease, and peaceful sloth,
Not peace. *Ib.* l. 226
- 23 Our torments also may in length of time
Become our elements. *Ib.* l. 274
- 24 With grave
Aspect he rose, and in his rising seem'd
A pillar of state; deep on his front engraven
Deliberation sat and public care;
And princely counsel in his face yet shone,
Majestic though in ruin. *Ib.* l. 300
- 25 To sit in darkness here
Hatching vain empires. *Ib.* l. 377
- 26 Who shall tempt with wand'ring feet
The dark unbottom'd infinite abyss
And through the palpable obscure find out
His uncouth way. *Ib.* l. 404
- 27 Long is the way
And hard, that out of hell leads up to light. *Ib.* l. 432
- 28 O shame to men! devil with devil damn'd
Firm concord holds, men only disagree
Of creatures rational. *Ib.* l. 496
- 29 In discourse more sweet
(For eloquence the soul, song charms the sense,)
Others apart sat on a hill retir'd,
In thoughts more elevate, and reason'd high
Of providence, foreknowledge, will, and fate,
Fix'd fate, free will, foreknowledge absolute,
And found no end, in wand'ring mazes lost. *Ib.* l. 555
- 30 Vain wisdom all, and false philosophy. *Ib.* l. 565
- 31 A gulf profound as that Serbonian bog
Betwixt Damietta and Mount Casius old,
Where armies whole have sunk: the parching air
Burns frore, and cold performs th' effect of fire. *Ib.* l. 592

- 1 The bitter change
Of fierce extremes, extremes by change more fierce.
Paradise Lost, bk. ii, l. 598
- 2 O'er many a frozen, many a fiery Alp,
Rocks, caves, lakes, fens, bogs, dens, and shades of
death. *Ib.* l. 620
- 3 Worse
Than fables yet have feigned, or fear conceived,
Gorgons and Hydras, and Chimæras dire. *Ib.* l. 626
- 4 The other shape,
If shape it might be call'd that shape had none
Distinguishable in member, joint, or limb,
Or substance might be call'd that shadow seem'd,
For each seem'd either; black it stood as night,
Fierce as ten furies, terrible as hell,
And shook a dreadful dart; what seem'd his head
The likeness of a kingly crown had on. *Ib.* l. 666
- 5 Whence and what art thou, execrable shape?
Ib. l. 681
- 6 Incens'd with indignation Satan stood
Unterrif'd, and like a comet burn'd
That fires the length of Ophiucus huge
In th' arctic sky, and from his horrid hair
Shakes pestilence and war. *Ib.* l. 707
- 7 Their fatal hands
No second stroke intend. *Ib.* l. 712
- 8 I fled, and cry'd out, *Death*;
Hell trembled at the hideous name, and sigh'd
From all her caves, and back resounded, *Death*.
Ib. l. 787
- 9 On a sudden open fly
With impetuous recoil and jarring sound
Th' infernal doors, and on their hinges grate
Harsh thunder. *Ib.* l. 879
- 10 A dark
Illimitable ocean without bound,
Without dimension, where length, breadth, and
highth,
And time and place are lost. *Ib.* l. 891
- 11 Chaos umpire sits,
And by decision more embroils the fray
By which he reigns: next him high arbiter
Chance governs all. *Ib.* l. 907
- 12 This wild abyss,
The womb of nature and perhaps her grave.
Ib. l. 910
- 13 To compare
Great things with small. *Ib.* l. 921
- 14 So eagerly the fiend
O'er bog or steep, through strait, rough, dense, or
rare.
With head, hands, wings, or feet pursues his way,
And swims or sinks, or wades, or creeps, or flies.
Ib. l. 947
- 15 Sable-vested Night, eldest of things. *Ib.* l. 962
- 16 With ruin upon ruin, rout on rout,
Confusion worse confounded. *Ib.* l. 995
- 17 So he with difficulty and labour hard
Moved on, with difficulty and labour he. *Ib.* l. 1021
- 18 Hail, holy light, offspring of Heaven first-born,
Or of th' Eternal co-eternal beam,
May I express thee unblamed? Since God is light,
And never but in unapproached light
Dwelt from eternity. *Ib.* bk. iii, l. 1
- 19 So thick a drop serene hath quenched their orbs,
Or dim suffusion veiled. Yet not the more
Cease I to wander where the Muses haunt
Clear spring, or shady grove, or sunny hill.
Paradise Lost, bk. iii, l. 25
- 20 Nor sometimes forget
Those other two equall'd with me in fate,
So were I equall'd with them in renown,
Blind Thamyras and blind Mæonides,
And Tiresias and Phineus, prophets old.
Then feed on thoughts, that voluntary move
Harmonious numbers; as the wakeful bird
Sings darkling, and in shadiest covert hid,
Tunes her nocturnal note. Thus with the year
Seasons return, but not to me returns
Day, or the sweet approach of ev'n or morn,
Or sight of vernal bloom, or summer's rose,
Or flocks, or herds, or human face divine;
But cloud instead, and ever-during dark
Surrounds me, from the cheerful ways of men
Cut off, and for the book of knowledge fair
Presented with a universal blank
Of Nature's works to me expung'd and raz'd,
And wisdom at one entrance quite shut out.
So much the rather thou celestial light
Shine inward. *Ib.* l. 32
- 21 Freely they stood who stood, and fell who fell.
Ib. l. 102
- 22 Dark with excessive bright. *Ib.* l. 380
- 23 Sericana, where Chineses drive
With sails and wind their cany waggons light.
Ib. l. 438
- 24 Embryos and idiots, eremites and friars,
White, black and grey, with all their trumpery.
Ib. l. 474
- 25 Dying put on the weeds of Dominic,
Or in Franciscan think to pass disguised. *Ib.* l. 479
- 26 Then might ye see
Cowls, hoods, and habits, with their wearers, tost
And fluttered into rags, then relics, beads,
Indulgences, dispenses, pardons, bulls,
The sport of winds. *Ib.* l. 489
- 27 Into a Limbo large and broad, since called
The Paradise of Fools, to few unknown. *Ib.* l. 495
- 28 For neither man nor angel can discern
Hypocrisy, the only evil that walks
Invisible, except to God alone. *Ib.* l. 682
- 29 At whose sight all the stars
Hide their diminished heads. *Ib.* bk. iv, l. 34
- 30 Warring in Heav'n against Heav'n's matchless King.
Ib. l. 41
- 31 And understood not that a grateful mind
By owing owes not, but still pays, at once
Indebted and discharged. *Ib.* l. 55
- 32 Me miserable! which way shall I fly
Infinite wrath, and infinite despair?
Which way I fly is Hell; myself am Hell;
And in the lowest deep a lower deep
Still threatening to devour me opens wide,
To which the Hell I suffer seems a Heaven.
Ib. l. 73
- 33 So farewell hope, and with hope farewell fear,
Farewell remorse: all good to me is lost;
Evil be thou my Good. *Ib.* l. 108

MILTON

- 1 Off at sea north-east winds blow
Sabæan odours from the spicy shore
Of Araby the blest. *Paradise Lost*, bk. iv, l. 161
- 2 Many a league
Cheer'd with the grateful smell old Ocean smiles.
Ib. l. 164
- 3 So clomb this first grand thief into God's fold:
So since into his church lewd hirelings climb.
Thence up he flew, and on the tree of life,
The middle tree and highest there that grew,
Sat like a cormorant. *Ib.* l. 192
- 4 A heaven on earth. *Ib.* l. 208
- 5 Groves whose rich trees wept odorous gums and balm,
Others whose fruit burnished with golden rind
Hung amiable, Hesperian fables true,
If true, here only. *Ib.* l. 248
- 6 Flowers of all hue, and without thorn the rose.
Ib. l. 256
- 7 The mantling vine. *Ib.* l. 258
- 8 Not that fair field
Of Enna, where Proserpin gathering flowers
Herself a fairer flower by gloomy Dis
Was gathered. *Ib.* l. 268
- 9 Nor where Abassin kings their issue guard,
Mount Amara, though this by some supposed
True paradise. *Ib.* l. 280
- 10 Two of far nobler shape erect and tall,
Godlike erect, with native honour clad
In naked majesty seemed lords of all. *Ib.* l. 288
- 11 For contemplation he and valour formed;
For softness she and sweet attractive grace,
He for God only, she for God in him:
His fair large front and eye sublime declared
Absolute rule. *Ib.* l. 297
- 12 Which implied
Subjection, but required with gentle sway
And by her yielded, by him best received;
Yielded with coy submission, modest pride,
And sweet reluctant amorous delay. *Ib.* l. 307
- 13 Adam, the goodliest man of men since born
His sons; the fairest of her daughters Eve. *Ib.* l. 323
- 14 The savoury pulp they chew, and in the rind
Still as they thirsted scooped the brimming stream.
Ib. l. 335
- 15 Sporting the lion ramped, and in his paw,
Dandled the kid; bears, tigers, ounces, pards
Gamboll'd before them, th' unwieldy elephant
To make them mirth us'd all his might, and wreathed
His lithe proboscis. *Ib.* l. 343
- 16 So spake the Fiend, and with necessity,
The tyrant's plea, excus'd his devilish deeds.
Ib. l. 393
- 17 With eyes
Of conjugal attraction unreprou'd. *Ib.* l. 492
- 18 Imparadis'd in one another's arms. *Ib.* l. 506
- 19 Now came still evening on, and twilight gray
Had in her sober livery all things clad;
Silence accompanied, for beast and bird,
They to their grassy couch, these to their nests,
Were slunk, all but the wakeful nightingale;
She all night long her amorous descant sung;
Silence was pleas'd: now glow'd the firmament
- With living sapphires: Hesperus that led
The starry host, rode brightest, till the moon,
Rising in clouded majesty, at length
Apparent queen unveil'd her peerless light,
And o'er the dark her silver mantle threw.
Paradise Lost, bk. iv, l. 598
- 20 God is thy law, thou mine: to know no more
Is woman's happiest knowledge and her praise.
Ib. l. 637
- 21 With thee conversing I forget all time. *Ib.* l. 639
- 22 Sweet is the breath of morn, her rising sweet,
With charm of earliest birds. *Ib.* l. 641
- 23 Sweet the coming on
Of grateful evening mild, then silent night
With this her solemn bird and this fair moon,
And these the gems of Heav'n, her starry train.
Ib. l. 646
- 24 Millions of spiritual creatures walk the earth
Unseen, both when we wake, and when we sleep.
Ib. l. 677
- 25 Into their inmost bower
Handed they went; and eas'd the putting off
These troublesome disguises which we wear,
Strait side by side were laid, nor turned I ween
Adam from his fair spouse, nor Eve the rites
Mysterious of connubial love refus'd:
Whatever hypocrites austere talk
Of purity and place and innocence,
Defaming as impure what God declares
Pure, and commands to some, leaves free to all.
Ib. l. 738
- 26 Hail wedded love, mysterious law, true source
Of human offspring, sole propriety,
In Paradise of all things common else. *Ib.* l. 750
- 27 Sleep on,
Blest pair; and O yet happiest if ye seek
No happier state, and know to know no more.
Ib. l. 773
- 28 Him there they found
Squat like a toad, close at the ear of Eve. *Ib.* l. 799
- 29 Him thus intent Ithuriel with his spear
Touched lightly; for no falsehood can endure
Touch of celestial temper, but returns
Of force to its own likeness; up he starts
Discover'd and surpris'd. *Ib.* l. 810
- 30 Not to know me argues yourselves unknown.
Ib. l. 830
- 31 Abash'd the Devil stood,
And felt how awful goodness is, and saw
Virtue in her shape how lovely. *Ib.* l. 846
- 32 Of regal port,
But faded splendour wan. *Ib.* l. 869
- 33 But wherefore thou alone? Wherefore with thee
Came not all hell broke loose? *Ib.* l. 917
- 34 Then when I am thy captive talk of chains,
Proud liminary Cherub. *Ib.* l. 970
- 35 Like Teneriff or Atlas unremov'd. *Ib.* l. 987
- 36 Fled
Murmuring, and with him fled the shades of night.
Ib. l. 1014
- 37 His sleep
Was aery light, from pure digestion bred.
Ib. bk. v, l. 3

MILTON

- 1 My fairest, my espoused, my latest found,
Heaven's last best gift, my ever new delight.
Paradise Lost, bk. v, l. 18
- 2 Good, the more
Communicated, more abundant grows. *Ib.* l. 71
- 3 Best image of myself and dearer half. *Ib.* l. 95
- 4 These are thy glorious works, Parent of Good,
Almighty, thine this universal frame,
Thus wondrous fair; thyself how wondrous then!
Ib. l. 153
- 5 Him first, him last, him midst, and without end.
Ib. l. 165
- 6 A wilderness of sweets. *Ib.* l. 294
- 7 Another morn
Ris'n on mid-noon. *Ib.* l. 310
- 8 So saying, with despatchful looks in haste
She turns, on hospitable thoughts intent. *Ib.* l. 331
- 9 From many a berry, and from sweet kernels press'd
She tempers dulcet creams. *Ib.* l. 346
- 10 Nor jealousy
Was understood, the injured lover's hell. *Ib.* l. 449
- 11 Son of Heav'n and Earth,
Attend: that thou art happy, owe to God;
That thou continuest such, owe to thyself,
That is, to thy obedience; therein stand. *Ib.* l. 519
- 12 Freely we serve,
Because we freely love, as in our will
To love or not; in this we stand or fall. *Ib.* l. 538
- 13 What if earth
Be but the shadow of Heaven, and things therein
Each to other like, more than on earth is thought?
Ib. l. 574
- 14 Hear all ye Angels, progeny of light,
Thrones, Dominations, Princedoms, Virtues, Powers.
Ib. l. 600
- 15 All seemed well pleased, all seemed but were not all.
Ib. l. 617
- 16 And in their motions harmony divine
So smoothes her charming tones, that God's own ear
Listens delighted. *Ib.* l. 625
- 17 Satan, so call him now, his former name
Is heard no more in heaven. *Ib.* l. 655
- 18 So spake the Seraph Abdiel, faithful found
Among the faithless, faithful only he:
Among innumerable false, unmoved,
Unshaken, unseduced, unterrified
His loyalty he kept, his love, his zeal. *Ib.* l. 893
- 19 All night the dreadless angel unpursued
Through Heaven's wide champain held his way till
morn,
Waked by the circling hours, with rosy hand
Unbarred the gates of light. *Ib.* bk. vi, l. 1
- 20 Servant of God, well done, well hast thou fought
The better fight, who singly hast maintained
Against revolted multitudes the cause
Of truth, in word mightier than they in arms.
Ib. l. 29
- 21 He onward came; far off his coming shone.
Ib. l. 768
- 22 Headlong themselves they threw
Down from the verge of Heaven, eternal wrath
Burnt after them to the bottomless pit. *Ib.* l. 864
- 23 Standing on earth, not rapt above the Pole,
More safe I sing with mortal voice, unchang'd
To hoarse or mute, though fall'n on evil days,
On evil days though fall'n, and evil tongues.
In darkness, and with dangers compass'd round,
And solitude; yet not alone, while thou
Visit'st my slumbers nightly, or when morn
Purples the east: still govern thou my song,
Urania, and fit audience find, though few:
But drive far off the barb'rous dissonance
Of Bacchus and his revellers.
Paradise Lost, bk. vii, l. 23
- 24 The affable Archangel. *Ib.* l. 41
- 25 Necessity and chance
Approach not me, and what I will is fate. *Ib.* l. 172
- 26 There Leviathan
Hugest of living creatures, on the deep
Stretch'd like a promontory sleeps or swims,
And seems a moving land, and at his gills
Draws in, and at his trunk spouts out a sea.
Ib. l. 412
- 27 Now half appear'd
The tawny lion, pawing to get free
His hinder parts. *Ib.* l. 463
- 28 The Planets in their stations list'ning stood,
While the bright Pomp ascended jubilant.
Open, ye everlasting gates, they sung,
Open, ye heavens, your living doors; let in
The great Creator from his work return'd
Magnificent, his six days' work, a world. *Ib.* l. 563
- 29 The Angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice that he a while
Thought him still speaking, still stood fixed to hear.
Ib. bk. viii, l. 1
- 30 He his fabric of the Heavens
Hath left to their disputes, perhaps to move
His laughter at their quaint opinions wide
Hereafter, when they come to model Heaven
And calculate the stars, how they will wield
The mighty frame, how build, unbuild, contrive
To save appearances, how gird the sphere
With centric and eccentric scribbled o'er,
Cycle and epicycle, orb in orb. *Ib.* l. 76
- 31 Heaven is for thee too high
To know what passes there; be lowly wise:
Think only what concerns thee and thy being.
Ib. l. 172
- 32 Liquid lapse of murmuring streams. *Ib.* l. 263
- 33 And feel that I am happier than I know. *Ib.* l. 282
- 34 In solitude
What happiness? Who can enjoy alone,
Or all enjoying, what contentment find? *Ib.* l. 364
- 35 I waked
To find her, or for ever to deplore
Her loss, and other pleasures all abjure. *Ib.* l. 478
- 36 Grace was in all her steps, heaven in her eye,
In every gesture dignity and love. *Ib.* l. 488
- 37 Her virtue, and the conscience of her worth,
That would be wooed, and not unsought be won.
Ib. l. 502
- 38 The amorous bird of night
Sung spousal, and bid haste the evening star
On his hill top, to light the bridal lamp. *Ib.* l. 518
- 39 The sum of earthly bliss. *Ib.* l. 522

MILTON

- 1 So absolute she seems
And in herself complete, so well to know
Her own, that what she wills to do or say
Seems wisest, virtuousest, discreetest, best.
Paradise Lost, bk. viii, l. 547
- 2 To whom the Angel with contracted brow.
Accuse not Nature, she hath done her part;
Do thou but thine, and be not diffident
Of wisdom, she deserts thee not, if thou
Dismiss not her. *Ib.* l. 560
- 3 Oft-times nothing profits more
Than self-esteem, grounded on just and right
Well manag'd. *Ib.* l. 571
- 4 With a smile that glowed
Celestial rosy red, love's proper hue. *Ib.* l. 618
- 5 My celestial Patroness, who deigns
Her nightly visitation unimplo'd,
And dictates to me slumb'ring, or inspires
Easy my unpremeditated verse:
Since first this subject for heroic song
Pleas'd me long choosing, and beginning late.
Ib. bk. ix, l. 21
- 6 Unless an age too late, or cold
Climate, or years damp my intended wing. *Ib.* l. 44
- 7 The serpent subtlest beast of all the field. *Ib.* l. 86
- 8 For nothing lovelier can be found
In woman, than to study household good,
And good works in her husband to promote.
Ib. l. 232
- 9 For solitude sometimes is best society,
And short retirement urges sweet return. *Ib.* l. 249
- 10 Wouldst thou approve thy constancy, approve
First thy obedience. *Ib.* l. 367
- 11 As one who long in populous city pent,
Where houses thick and sewers annoy the air,
Forth issuing on a summer's morn to breathe
Among the pleasant villages and farms
Adjoin'd, from each thing met conceives delight.
Ib. l. 445
- 12 She fair, divinely fair, fit love for Gods. *Ib.* l. 489
- 13 Hope elevates, and joy
Brightens his crest. *Ib.* l. 633
- 14 God so commanded, and left that command
Sole daughter of his voice; the rest, we live
Law to ourselves, our reason is our law. *Ib.* l. 652
- 15 Her rash hand in evil hour
Forth reaching to the fruit, she pluck'd, she eat:
Earth felt the wound, and Nature from her seat
Sighing through all her works gave signs of woe
That all was lost. *Ib.* l. 780
- 16 Adam shall share with me in bliss or woe:
So dear I love him, that with him all deaths
I could endure, without him live no life. *Ib.* l. 831
- 17 O fairest of creation! last and best
Of all God's works! creature in whom excell'd
Whatever can to sight or thought be form'd,
Holy, divine, good, amiable, or sweet!
How art thou lost, how on a sudden lost,
Defac'd, deflower'd, and now to Death devote?
Ib. l. 896
- 18 For with thee
Certain my resolution is to die;
How can I live without thee, how forgo
Thy sweet converse and love so dearly joined,
To live again in these wild woods forlorn?
Should God create another Eve, and I
Another rib afford, yet loss of thee
Would never from my heart; no no, I feel
The link of nature draw me: flesh of flesh,
Bone of my bone thou art, and from thy state
Mine never shall be parted, weal or woe.
Paradise Lost, bk. ix, l. 906
- 19 What thou art is mine;
Our state cannot be sever'd, we are one,
One flesh; to lose thee were to lose myself.
Ib. l. 957
- 20 He hears
On all sides, from innumerable tongues,
A dismal universal hiss, the sound
Of public scorn. *Ib.* bk. x, l. 506
- 21 Complicated monsters, head and tail,
Scorpion and asp, and Amphisbaena dire,
Cerastes horned, Hydus, and Ellops drear.
Ib. l. 523
- 22 Chew'd bitter ashes, which th' offended taste
With spattering noise rejected. *Ib.* l. 566
- 23 Oh! why did God,
Creator wise, that peopled highest Heaven
With Spirits masculine, create at last
This novelty on Earth, this fair defect
Of Nature? *Ib.* l. 888
- 24 Demoniac frenzy, moping melancholy,
And moon-struck madness. *Ib.* bk. xi, l. 485
- 25 Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st
Live well, how long or short permit to Heaven.
Ib. l. 553
- 26 The evening star,
Love's harbinger. *Ib.* l. 588
- 27 The brazen throat of war had ceased to roar:
All now was turned to jollity and game,
To luxury and riot, feast and dance. *Ib.* l. 713
- 28 For now I see
Peace to corrupt no less than war to waste. *Ib.* l. 779
- 29 Then wilt thou not be loth
To leave this Paradise, but shalt possess
A Paradise within thee, happier far. *Ib.* bk. xii, l. 585
- 30 In me is no delay; with thee to go,
Is to stay here; without thee here to stay,
Is to go hence unwilling; thou to me
Art all things under Heaven, all places thou,
Who for my wilful crime art banished hence.
Ib. l. 615
- 31 'They looking back, all th' eastern side beheld
Of Paradise, so late their happy seat,
Wav'd over by that flaming brand, the Gate
With dreadful faces throng'd and fiery arms.
Some natural tears they dropped, but wiped them
soon;
The world was all before them, where to choose
Their place of rest, and Providence their guide:
They hand in hand with wandering steps and slow
Through Eden took their solitary way. *Ib.* l. 641
- 32 Satan, bowing low
His gray dissimulation, disappeared.
Paradise Regained, bk. i, l. 497

MILTON

- 1 Skill'd to retire, and in retiring draw
Hearts after them tangled in amorous nets.
Paradise Regained, bk. ii, l. 161
- 2 Beauty stands
In the admiration only of weak minds
Led captive. *Ib.* l. 220
- 3 And now the herald lark
Left his ground-nest, high tow'ring to descry
The morn's approach, and greet her with his song.
Ib. l. 279
- 4 Ladies of th' Hesperides, that seemed
Fairer than feign'd of old, or fabled since
Of faery damsels met in forest wide
By knights of Logres, or of Lyones,
Lancelot or Pelleas, or Pellenore. *Ib.* l. 357
- 5 Of whom to be dispraised were no small praise.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 56
- 6 But on Occasion's forelock watchful wait. *Ib.* l. 173
- 7 As he who, seeking asses, found a kingdom.
Ib. l. 242
- 8 Elephants endorsed with towers. *Ib.* l. 329
- 9 Dusk faces with white silken turbans wreath'd.
Ib. bk. iv, l. 76
- 10 The childhood shows the man,
As morning shows the day. Be famous then
By wisdom; as thy empire must extend,
So let extend thy mind o'er all the world. *Ib.* l. 220
- 11 Athens, the eye of Greece, mother of arts
And eloquence, native to famous wits
Or hospitable, in her sweet recess,
City or suburban, studious walks and shades;
See there the olive grove of Academe,
Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird
Trills her thick-warbled notes the summer long.
Ib. l. 240
- 12 The first and wisest of them all professed
To know this only, that he nothing knew. *Ib.* l. 293
- 13 Deep versed in books and shallow in himself.
Ib. l. 327
- 14 In them is plainest taught, and easiest learnt,
What makes a nation happy, and keeps it so.
Ib. l. 361
- 15 Till morning fair
Came forth with pilgrim steps in amice grey.
Ib. l. 426
- 16 Without wing
Of hippogriff. *Ib.* l. 541
- 17 And, as that Theban monster that proposed
Her riddle, and him who solved it not devoured;
That once found out and solved, for grief and spite
Cast herself headlong from th' Ismenian steep,
So strook with dread and anguish fell the Fiend;
And to his crew, that sat consulting, brought
Joyless triumphals of his hop't success,
Ruin, and desperation, and dismay,
Who durst so proudly tempt the Son of God.
Ib. l. 572
- 18 He unobserved
Home to his mother's house private returned.
Ib. l. 638
- 19 But headlong joy is ever on the wing.
The Passion, l. 5
- 20 A little onward lend thy guiding hand
To these dark steps, a little further on.
Samson Agonistes, l. 1
- 21 Eyeless in Gaza, at the mill with slaves. *Ib.* l. 41
- 22 O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,
Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
Without all hope of day! *Ib.* l. 80
- 23 The sun to me is dark
And silent as the moon,
When she deserts the night
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave. *Ib.* l. 86
- 24 To live a life half dead, a living death. *Ib.* l. 100
- 25 Ran on embattled armies clad in iron,
And, weaponless himself,
Made arms ridiculous. *Ib.* l. 129
- 26 Wisest men
Have erred, and by bad women been deceived;
And shall again, pretend they ne'er so wise.
Ib. l. 210
- 27 Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to men;
Unless there be who think not God at all. *Ib.* l. 293
- 28 Of such doctrine never was there school,
But the heart of the fool,
And no man therein doctor but himself. *Ib.* l. 297
- 29 What boots it at one gate to make defence,
And at another to let in the foe? *Ib.* l. 560
- 30 My race of glory run, and race of shame,
And I shall shortly be with them that rest. *Ib.* l. 597
- 31 But who is this, what thing of sea or land?
Female of sex it seems,
That so bedeck'd, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately ship
Of Tarsus, bound for th' isles
Of Javan or Gadier,
With all her bravery on, and tackle trim,
Sails fill'd, and streamers waving,
Courtied by all the winds that hold them play,
An amber scent of odorous perfume
Her harbinger. *Ib.* l. 710
- 32 That grounded maxim
So rife and celebrated in the mouths
Of wisest men; that to the public good
Private respects must yield. *Ib.* l. 865
- 33 Yet beauty, though injurious, hath strange power,
After offence returning, to regain
Love once possess'd. *Ib.* l. 1003
- 34 Love-quarrels oft in pleasing concord end. *Ib.* l. 1008
- 35 Therefore God's universal law
Gave to the man despotic power
Over his female in due awe. *Ib.* l. 1053
- 36 O how comely it is, and how reviving
To the spirits of just men long oppress,
When God into the hands of their deliverer
Puts invincible might,
To quell the mighty of the earth, th' oppressor.
Ib. l. 1268
- 37 He's gone, and who knows how he may report
Thy words by adding fuel to the flame? *Ib.* l. 1350
- 38 Lords are lordliest in their wine. *Ib.* l. 1418

- 1 For evil news rides post, while good news baits.
Samson Agonistes, l. 1538
- 2 And as an ev'ning dragon came,
 Assailant on the perched roosts
 And nests in order rang'd
 Of tame villatic fowl. *Ib.* l. 1692
- 3 Like that self-begotten bird
 In the Arabian woods embost,
 That no second knows nor third,
 And lay erewhile a holocaust. *Ib.* l. 1699
- 4 And though her body die, her fame survives,
 A secular bird, ages of lives. *Ib.* l. 1706
- 5 Samson hath quit himself
 Like Samson, and heroically hath finish'd
 A life heroic. *Ib.* l. 1709
- 6 Nothing is here for tears, nothing to wail
 Or knock the breast; no weakness, no contempt,
 Dispraise or blame; nothing but well and fair,
 And what may quiet us in a death so noble. *Ib.* l. 1721
- 7 All is best, though we oft doubt,
 What th' unsearchable dispose
 Of highest wisdom brings about,
 And ever best found in the close.
 Oft he seems to hide his face,
 But unexpectedly returns
 And to his faithful champion hath in place
 Bore witness gloriously; whence Gaza mourns
 And all that band them to resist
 His uncontrollable intent,
 His servants he with new acquit
 Of true experience from this great event
 With peace and consolation hath dismiss'd,
 And calm of mind all passion spent. *Ib.* l. 1745
- 8 What needs my Shakespeare for his honour'd bones,
 The labour of an age in piled stones,
 Or that his hallow'd relics should be hid
 Under a star-y-pointing pyramid?
 Dear son of memory, great heir of fame,
 What need'st thou such weak witness of thy name?
[Epitaph] on Shakespeare
- 9 Blest pair of Sirens, pledges of Heaven's joy,
 Sphere-born harmonious sisters, Voice and Verse.
At a Solemn Music
- 10 Where the bright Seraphim in burning row
 Their loud up-lifted Angel trumpets blow. *Ib.*
- 11 Till disproportion'd sin
 Jarr'd against nature's chime. *Ib.*
- 12 O nightingale, that on yon bloomy spray
 Warbl'st at eve, when all the woods are still.
Sonnet i. To the Nightingale
- 13 All is, if I have grace to use it so,
 As ever in my great Task-Master's eye.
Ib. ii. *On his having arrived at the age of twenty-three*
- 14 Captain or Colonel, or Knight in arms.
Ib. viii. *When the assault was intended to the city*
- 15 The great Emathian conqueror bid spare
 The house of Pindarus, when temple and tower
 Went to the ground. *Ib.*
- 16 As that dishonest victory
 At Chæroneæ, fatal to liberty,
 Killed with report that old man eloquent.
Ib. x. *To the Lady Margaret Ley*
- 17 Those rugged names to our like mouths grow sleek,
 That would have made Quintilian stare and gasp.
 Thy age, like ours, O soul of Sir John Cheke,
 Hated not learning worse than toad or asp,
 When thou taught'st Cambridge, and King Edward
 Greek. *Sonnet*, xi. *'A book was writ of late'*
- 18 I did but prompt the age to quit their clogs,
 By the known rules of ancient liberty,
 When straight a barbarous noise environs me
 Of owls and cuckoos, asses, apes, and dogs.
Ib. xii. *On the Same. [the detraction, &c.]*
- 19 Licence they mean when they cry Liberty;
 For who loves that, must first be wise and good. *Ib.*
- 20 Avenge, O Lord, thy slaughtered saints, whose bones
 Lie scattered on the Alpine mountains cold;
 Ev'n them who kept thy truth so pure of old,
 When all our fathers worshipp'd stocks and stones,
 Forget not. In thy book record their groans
 Who were thy sheep, and in their ancient fold
 Slain by the bloody Piedmontese, that rolled
 Mother with infant down the rocks.
Ib. xv. *On the late Massacre in Piedmont*
- 21 When I consider how my light is spent,
 E're half my days, in this dark world and wide,
 And that one Talent which is death to hide,
 Lodg'd with me useless, though my Soul more bent
 To serve therewith my Maker, and present
 My true account, lest I lie returning chide;
 'Doth God exact day-labour, light deny'd?'
 I fondly ask; But Patience, to prevent
 That murmur, soon replies, 'God doth not need
 Either man's work or his own gifts. Who best
 Bear his mild yoke, they serve him best, his State
 Is Kingly. 'Thousands at his bidding speed
 And post o'er Land and Ocean without rest:
 They also serve who only stand and wait.'
Ib. xvi. *On His Blindness*
- 22 In mirth, that after no repenting draws.
Ib. xviii. *To Cyriac Skinner*
- 23 To measure life learn thou betimes, and know
 Toward solid good what leads the nearest way;
 For other things mild Heaven a time ordains,
 And disapproves that care, though wise in show,
 That with superfluous burden loads the day,
 And, when God sends a cheerful hour, refrains. *Ib.*
- 24 Methought I saw my late espous'd Saint
 Brought to me like Alcestis from the grave.
Ib. xix. *On His Deceased Wife*
- 25 Love, sweetness, goodness, in her person shined. *Ib.*
- 26 But O as to embrace me she inclined,
 I waked, she fled, and day brought back my night. *Ib.*
- 27 New Presbyter is but old Priest writ large.
Ib. *On the New Forcers of Conscience under the Long Parliament*
- 28 For what can war but endless war still breed?
Ib. *On the Lord General Fairfax*
- 29 Peace hath her victories
 No less renowned than war.
Ib. *[To the Lord General Cromwell, May 1652]*
- 30 Help us to save free conscience from the paw
 Of hireling wolves, whose gospel is their maw. *Ib.*
- 31 Fly, envious Time, till thou run out thy race:
 Call on the lazy leaden-stepping hours. *On Time*, l. 1

- 1 Beldam Nature.
At a Vacation Exercise in the College, l. 46
- 2 He who would not be frustrate of his hope to write well hereafter in laudable things ought himself to be a true poem.
Apology for Smectymnus, introd. to § 1
- 3 His words . . . like so many nimble and airy servitors trip about him at command. *Ib.* § 12
- 4 For this is not the liberty which we can hope, that no grievance ever should arise in the Commonwealth, that let no man in this world expect; but when complaints are freely heard, deeply considered, and speedily reformed, then is the utmost bound of civil liberty attained that wise men look for.
Areopagitica
- 5 Books are not absolutely dead things, but do contain a potency of life in them to be as active as that soul was whose progeny they are; nay they do preserve as in a vial the purest efficacy and extraction of that living intellect that bred them. *Ib.*
- 6 As good almost kill a man as kill a good book: who kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God's image; but he who destroys a good book, kills reason itself, kills the image of God, as it were in the eye. *Ib.*
- 7 A good book is the precious life-blood of a master spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a life beyond life. *Ib.*
- 8 It was from out the rind of one apple tasted that the knowledge of good and evil as two twins cleaving together leaped forth into the world. *Ib.*
- 9 He that can apprehend and consider vice with all her baits and seeming pleasures, and yet abstain, and yet distinguish, and yet prefer that which is truly better, he is the true wayfaring Christian. I cannot praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, unexercised and unbreathed, that never sallies out and sees her adversary, but slinks out of the race, where that immortal garland is to be run for, not without dust and heat. Assuredly we bring not innocence into the world, we bring impurity much rather: that which purifies us is trial, and trial is by what is contrary. *Ib.*
- 10 Our sage and serious poet Spenser. *Ib.*
- 11 To be still searching what we know not by what we know, still closing up truth to truth as we find it (for all her body is homogeneous and proportional), this is the golden rule in theology as well as in arithmetic, and makes up the best harmony in a church. *Ib.*
- 12 God is decreeing to begin some new and great period in His Church, even to the reforming of Reformation itself. What does He then but reveal Himself to His servants, and as His manner is, first to His Englishmen? *Ib.*
- 13 Behold now this vast city [London]; a city of refuge, the mansion-house of liberty, encompassed and surrounded with His protection. *Ib.*
- 14 Where there is much desire to learn, there of necessity will be much arguing, much writing, many opinions; for opinion in good men is but knowledge in the making. *Ib.*
- 15 Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant nation rousing herself like a strong man after sleep, and shaking her invincible locks. Methinks I see her as an eagle mewing her mighty youth, and kindling her undazzled eyes at the full midday beam. *Areopagitica*
- 16 Give me the liberty to know, to utter, and to argue freely according to conscience, above all liberties. *Ib.*
- 17 Though all the winds of doctrine were let loose to play upon the earth, so Truth be in the field, we do injuriously by licensing and prohibiting to misdoubt her strength. Let her and Falsehood grapple; who ever knew Truth put to the worse, in a free and open encounter. *Ib.*
- 18 But because about the manner and order of this government, whether it ought to be Presbyterial, or Prelatical, such endless question, or rather uproar is arisen in this land, as may be justly termed, what the fever is to the physicians, the eternal reproach of the divines.
Reason of Church Government, preface
- 19 This manner of writing [i.e. prose] wherein knowing myself inferior to myself . . . I have the use, as I may account it, but of my left hand. *Ib.* bk. ii, introd. to ch. 1
- 20 A poet soaring in the high region of his fancies with his garland and singing robes about him. *Ib.*
- 21 By labour and intent study (which I take to be my portion in this life) joined with the strong propensity of nature, I might perhaps leave something so written to after-times, as they should not willingly let it die. *Ib.*
- 22 Inquisitorious and tyrannical duncery. *Ib.*
- 23 Beholding the bright countenance of truth in the quiet and still air of delightful studies. *Ib.*
- 24 Let not England forget her precedence of teaching nations how to live.
The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce
- 25 I call therefore a complete and generous education that which fits a man to perform justly, skillfully and magnanimously all the offices both private and public of peace and war. *Of Education*
- 26 I will point ye out the right path of a virtuous and noble Education; laborious indeed at the first ascent, but else so smooth, so green, so full of goodly prospect, and melodious sounds on every side, that the harp of Orpheus was not more charming. *Ib.*
- 27 Brave men, and worthy patriots, dear to God, and famous to all ages. *Ib.*
- 28 Ornate rhetorick taught out of the rule of Plato, . . . To which poetry would be made subsequent, or indeed rather precedent, as being less subtle and fine, but more simple, sensuous and passionate. *Ib.*
- 29 In those vernal seasons of the year, when the air is calm and pleasant, it were an injury and sullenness against Nature not to go out, and see her riches, and partake in her rejoicing with Heaven and Earth. *Ib.*
- 30 The Wars of Kites or Crows fighting in the air.
History of Britain, ch. 4

1 For such kind of borrowing as this, if it be not
bettered by the borrower, among good authors is
accounted plagiary. *Iconoclastes*, ch. 23

2 None can love freedom heartily, but good men; the
rest love not freedom, but licence.
Tenure of Kings and Magistrates

3 No man who knows aught, can be so stupid to deny
that all men naturally were born free. *Ib.*

COMTE DE MIRABEAU

1749-1791

4 La guerre est l'industrie nationale de la Prusse.

War is the national industry of Prussia.

*Attr. to Mirabeau by Albert Sorel, based on his
Introduction to his 'Monarchie Prussienne'*

MISSAL

5 O felix culpa, quae talem ac tantum meruit habere
Redemptorem.

O happy fault, which has deserved to have such
and so mighty a Redeemer.

'Exsultet' on Holy Saturday

MARY RUSSELL MITTFORD

1787-1855

6 I have discovered that our great favourite, Miss
Austen, is my country-woman. . . . with whom
mamma before her marriage was acquainted.
Mamma says that she was then the prettiest, silliest,
most affected, husband-hunting butterfly she ever
remembers.

*Letter to Sir William Elford, 3 Apr. 1815. Rev.
A. G. L'Estrange: Life of Mary Russell Mitford,
vol. i, pp. 305-6*

EMILIO MOLA

d. 1936

7 La quinta columna.

The fifth column.

*Radio Address given when a General in the Spanish
Civil War, 1936-1939*

JEAN BAPTISTE POQUELIN, called MOLIÈRE

1622-1673

8 Vous êtes orfèvre, Monsieur Josse!

You are in the trade, Monsieur Josse!

L'Amour Médecin, I. i

9 Présentez toujours le devant au monde.

Always show your front to the world.

L'Avare, III. ii

10 Il faut manger pour vivre et non pas vivre pour
manger.

One should eat to live, not live to eat. *Ib.* v

11 M. JOURDAIN: Quoi? quand je dis: 'Nicole, apportez-
moi mes pantoufles, et me donnez mon bonnet de
nuit', c'est de la prose?

MAÎTRE DE PHILOSOPHIE: Oui, monsieur.

M. JOURDAIN: Par ma foi! il y a plus de quarante ans
que je dis de la prose sans que j'en susse rien.

M. JOURDAIN: What? when I say: 'Nicole, bring me
my slippers, and give me my night-cap,' is that
prose?

PROFESSOR OF PHILOSOPHY: Yes, Sir.

M. JOURDAIN: Good Heavens! For more than forty
years I have been speaking prose without know-
ing it. *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*, II. iv

12 Tout ce qui n'est point prose est vers; et tout ce qui
n'est point vers est prose.

All that is not prose is verse; and all that is not verse
is prose. *Ib.*

13 Ah, la belle chose que de savoir quelque chose.

Knowledge is a fine thing. *Ib.* vi

14 Je voudrais bien savoir si la grande règle de toutes les
règles n'est pas de plaire.

I sometimes wonder whether the greatest rule of
all is not—to know how to please.

Critique de L'École des Femmes, vii

15 C'est une étrange entreprise que celle de faire rire les
honnêtes gens.

It is an odd calling, to make decent folk laugh. *Ib.*

16 Je vis de bonne soupe et non de beau langage.

It's good food and not fine words that keeps me
alive. *Les Femmes Savantes*, II. vii

17 Guenille, si l'on veut: ma guenille m'est chère.

Rags and tatters, maybe: but I am fond of my rags
and tatters. *Ib.*

18 Un sot savant est sot plus qu'un sot ignorant.

An erudite fool is a greater fool than an ignorant
fool. *Ib.* IV. iii

19 Les livres cadrent mal avec le mariage.

Reading goes ill with the married state. *Ib.* V. iii

20 Qui vit sans tabac n'est pas digne de vivre.

He who lives without tobacco is not worthy to live.
Festin de Pierre, I. i

21 Que diable allait-il faire dans cette galère?

What the devil is he doing in this galley?

Les Fourberies de Scapin, II. vii

22 Vous l'avez voulu, Georges Dandin, vous l'avez
voulu.

You asked for it, George Dandin, you asked for it.
Georges Dandin, I. ix

23 L'on a le temps d'avoir les dents longues, lorsqu'on
attend pour vivre le trépas de quelqu'un.

He who waits for dead men's leavings may well be
sharp set before he gets a meal.

Le Médecin malgré lui, II. ii

24 Oui, cela était autrefois ainsi, mais nous avons changé
tout cela.

Yes, it used to be so, but we have changed all that.
Ib. VI. *Said by the pretended doctor to justify
his mistake as to the relative positions of heart
and liver.*

25 Il faut, parmi le monde, une vertu traitable.

Virtue, in the great world, should be amenable.

Le Misanthrope, I. i

26 C'est une folie à nulle autre seconde,

De vouloir se mêler à corriger le monde.

Of all human follies there's none could be greater
Than trying to render our fellow-men better. *Ib.*

MOLIÈRE—MONTAIGNE

- 1 On doit se regarder soi-même un fort long temps,
Avant que de songer à condamner les gens.
We should look long and carefully at ourselves
Before we pass judgement on our fellows.
Le Misanthrope, III. vii
- 2 Allez-vous-en la voir et me laissez enfin
Dans ce petit coin sombre avec mon noir chagrin.
Go get you gone—go, seek her out again
And leave me pent in gloom with my o'er shadow-
ing pain. *Ib.* v. i
- 3 C'est un homme expéditif, qui aime à dépêcher ses
malades; et quand on a à mourir, cela se fait avec lui
le plus vite du monde.
He wastes no time with patients: and if you have
to die, he will put the business through quicker
than anybody else.
Monsieur de Pourceaugnac, I. vii
- 4 Ils commencent ici (Paris) par faire pendre un homme
et puis ils lui font son procès.
Here, in Paris, they hang a man first, and try him
afterwards. *Ib.* III. ii
- 5 Les gens de qualité savent tout sans avoir jamais rien
appris.
People of quality know everything without ever
having been taught. *Les Précieuses Ridicules*, x
- 6 Ah, pour être dévot, je n'en suis pas moins homme.
I am not the less human for being devout.
Tartuffe, III. iii
- 7 Le ciel défend, de vrai, certains contentements
Mais on trouve avec lui des accommodements.
God, it is true, does some delights condemn,
But 'tis not hard to come to terms with Him.
Ib. IV. v
- 8 L'homme est, je vous l'avoue, un méchant animal.
Man, I can assure you, is a nasty creature. *Ib.* v. vi
- 9 Il m'est permis, disait Molière, de reprendre mon
bien où je le trouve.
It is permitted me, said Molière, to take good
fortune where I find it.
Grimarest, *Vie de Molière* (1704), p. 14

JAMES, DUKE OF MONMOUTH

1649-1685

- 10 Do not hack me as you did my Lord Russell.
Words to his executioner. Macaulay, *Hist. of England*, vol. i, ch. 5

JOHN SAMUEL BEWLEY MONSELL

1811-1875

- 11 Fight the good fight with all thy might,
Christ is thy strength, and Christ thy right;
Lay hold on life, and it shall be
Thy joy and crown eternally.
Run the straight race through God's good grace,
Lift up thine eyes, and seek His Face;
Life with its way before us lies,
Christ is the path, and Christ the prize.
Hymns of Love and Praise. Fight of Faith
- 12 Faint not nor fear, His arms are near,
He changeth not, and thou art dear;
Only believe, and thou shalt see
That Christ is all in all to thee.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU

1689-1762

- 13 This world consists of men, women, and Herveys.
Letters, vol. i, p. 67
- 14 But the fruit that can fall without shaking,
Indeed is too mellow for me.
Letters and Works. Answered, for Lord William Hamilton
- 15 And we meet, with champagne and a chicken, at last.
Ib. The Lover
- 16 General notions are generally wrong.
Ib. Letter to Mr. Wortley Montagu, 28 Mar. 1710
- 17 Civility costs nothing and buys everything.
Ib. Letter to the Countess of Bute, 30 May 1756

MICHEL EYQUEM MONTAIGNE

1533-1592

- 18 Le continuel ouvrage de votre vie, c'est bâtir la mort.
The ceaseless labour of a man's whole life is to build
the house of death. *Essais*, I, xx
- 19 Il faut être toujours botté et prêt à partir.
One should be ever booted and spurred and ready
to depart. *Ib.*
- 20 L'utilité du vivre n'est pas en l'espace, elle est en
l'usage; tel a vécu longtemps qui a peu vécu . . .
Il gît en votre volonté, non au nombre des ans,
que vous ayez assez vécu.
The value of life lies not in the length of days, but
in the use we make of them: a man may live long,
yet get little from life. Whether you find satis-
faction in life depends not on your tale of years,
but on your will. *Ib.*
- 21 [Of his friend, Étienne de la Boétie]
Si l'on me presse de dire pourquoi je l'aimais, je sens
que cela ne se peut exprimer qu'en répondant,
Parce que c'était lui; parce que c'était moi.
If you press me to say why I loved him, I can say
no more than it was because he was he and I
was I. *Ib.* xxviii
- 22 La gloire et le repos sont choses qui ne peuvent loger
en même gîte.
Fame and tranquillity can never be bedfellows.
Ib. xxxix
- 23 Il se faut réserver une arrière boutique, toute notre,
toute franche, en laquelle nous établissons notre
vraie liberté en principale retraicte et solitude.
A man must keep a little back shop where he can be
himself without reserve. In solitude alone can he
know true freedom. *Ib.*
- 24 La plus grande chose du monde c'est de savoir être
à soi.
The greatest thing in the world is to know how to be
sufficient unto oneself. *Ib.*
- 25 Pour juger des choses grandes et hautes, il faut une
âme de même.
Only he can judge of matters great and high whose
soul is likewise. *Ib.* xlii

MONTAIGNE—MONTROSE

- 1 Mon métier et mon art, c'est vivre.
To know how to live is all my calling and all my art.
Essais, II. vi
- 2 La vertu refuse la facilité pour compagne . . . elle
demande un chemin aspre et espineux.
Virtue can have naught to do with ease . . . It
craves a steep and thorny path. *Ib.* xi
- 3 Quand je me joue à ma chatte, qui sait si elle passe
son temps de moi, plus que je ne fais d'elle?
When I play with my cat, who knows whether I do
not make her more sport than she makes me?
Ib. xii
- 4 La vie est un songe . . . nous veillons dormants et
veillants dormons.
Life is a dream . . . we waking sleep and sleeping
wake. *Ib.*

- 5 Que sais-je?
What do I know? *Ib.*
- 6 Comme quelqu'un pourrait dire de moi que j'ai
seulement fait ici un amas de fleurs étrangères, n'y
ayant fourni du mien que le filet à les lier.
And one might therefore say of me that in this book
I have only made up a bunch of other people's
flowers, and that of my own I have only pro-
vided the string that ties them together.
Ib. III. xii

CHARLES DE SECONDAT, BARON DE MONTESQUIEU

1689-1755

- 7 Les grands seigneurs ont des plaisirs, le peuple a de la
joie.
Great lords have their pleasures, but the people
have happiness. *Pensées Diverses*
- 8 Les Anglais sont occupés; ils n'ont pas le temps
d'être polis.
The English are busy folk; they have no time in
which to be polite. *Ib.*

JAMES MONTGOMERY

1771-1854

- 9 'For ever with the Lord!
Amen; so let it be;
Life from the dead is in that word,
'Tis immortality. *At Home in Heaven*
- 10 Here in the body pent,
Absent from Him I roam,
Yet nightly pitch my moving tent
A day's march nearer home. *Ib.*
- 11 Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,
Uttered or unexpressed,
The motion of a hidden fire
That trembles in the breast. *What is Prayer?*
- 12 A day in such serene enjoyment spent
Were worth an age of splendid discontent.
Greenland, canto ii, l. 224

ROBERT MONTGOMERY

1807-1855

- 13 The solitary monk who shook the world.
Luther. Man's Need and God's Supply, l. 68

- 14 With fearful gaze, still be it mine to see
How all is fill'd and vivified by Thee;
Upon thy mirror, earth's majestic view,
To paint Thy Presence, and to feel it too.
The Omnipresence of the Deity (ed. 1830), pt. 1,
l. 105
- 15 And thou, vast ocean! on whose awful face
Time's iron feet can print no ruin-trace. *Ib.* l. 141
- 16 Ye quenchless stars! so eloquently bright,
Untroubled sentries of the shadowy night. *Ib.* l. 305
- 17 The soul aspiring pants its source to mount,
As streams meander level with their fount. *Ib.* l. 339

JAMES GRAHAM, MARQUIS OF MONTROSE

1612-1650

- 18 My dear and only love, I pray
This noble world of thee,
Be govern'd by no other sway
But purest Monarchy.
For if confusion have a part,
Which virtuous souls abhor,
And hold a synod in thy heart,
I'll never love thee more. *My Dear and Only Love*
- 19 He either fears his fate too much,
Or his deserts are small,
That puts it not unto the touch,
To win or lose it all. *Ib.*
- 20 But if thou wilt be constant then,
And faithful of thy word,
I'll make thee glorious by my pen,
And famous by my sword. *Ib.*
- 21 Let them bestow on every airth a limb;
Then open all my veins, that I may swim
To thee, my Maker! in that crimson lake;
Then place my parboiled head upon a stake—
Scatter my ashes—strew them in the air;—
Lord! since thou know'st where all these atoms are,
I'm hopeful thou'lt recover once my dust,
And confident thou'lt raise me with the just.
*Lines Written on the Window of his Jail the Night
before his Execution. Scottish Poetry of the Seven-
teenth Century*

PERCY MONTROSE

nineteenth century

- 22 In a cavern, in a canyon,
Excavating for a mine,
Dwelt a miner, Forty-niner,
And his daughter, Clementine.
Oh, my darling, oh my darling, oh my darling
Clementine!
Thou art lost and gone for ever, dreadful sorry,
Clementine. *Clementine*
- 23 Light she was and like a fairy,
And her shoes were number nine;
Herring boxes without topses,
Sandals were for Clementine. *Ib.*
- 24 But I kissed her little sister,
And forgot my Clementine. *Ib.*

MOORE

CLEMENT C. MOORE

1779-1863

- 1 'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through
the house
Not a creature was stirring, not even a mouse;
The stockings were hung by the chimney with care,
In hopes that St. Nicholas soon would be there.
The Night before Christmas

EDWARD MOORE

1712-1757

- 2 This is adding insult to injuries. *The Foundling*, v. ii
3 I am rich beyond the dreams of avarice.
The Gamester, II. ii

GEORGE MOORE

1852-1933

- 4 All reformers are bachelors.
The Bending of the Bough, Act I
5 Art must be parochial in the beginning to become
cosmopolitan in the end.
Hail and Farewell! (1925), vol. i, p. 5
6 Acting is therefore the lowest of the arts, if it is an art
at all.
Mummer-Worship

THOMAS MOORE

1779-1852

- 7 For you know, dear—I may, without vanity, hint—
Though an angel should write, still 'tis devils must
print. *The Fudges in England*, letter iii, l. 64
8 Yet, who can help loving the land that has taught us
Six hundred and eighty-five ways to dress eggs?
The Fudge Family in Paris, letter viii. l. 64
9 A Persian's Heaven is easily made;
'Tis but black eyes and lemonade.
Intercepted Letters, vi
10 And doth not a meeting like this make amends,
For all the long years I've been wand'ring away?
Irish Melodies. And Doth Not a Meeting
11 Believe me, if all those endearing young charms,
Which I gaze on so fondly to-day,
Ib. Believe Me, if All
12 And around the dear ruin each wish of my heart
Would entwine itself verdantly still. *Ib.*
13 No, the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets,
But as truly loves on to the close,
As the sun-flower turns on her god, when he sets,
The same look which she turn'd when he rose. *Ib.*
14 Eyes of most unholy blue! *Ib. By that Lake*
15 Come, rest in this bosom, my own stricken deer,
Though the herd have fled from thee, thy home is still
here. *Ib. Come, Rest In This Bosom*
16 I know not, I ask not, if guilt's in that heart,
But I know that I love thee, whatever thou art. *Ib.*
17 Erin, the tear and the smile in thine eyes,
Blend like the rainbow that hangs in thy skies!
Ib. Erin, the Tear
18 You may break, you may shatter the vase, if you will,
But the scent of the roses will hang round it still.
Ib. Farewell! But Whenever

- 19 Go where glory waits thee,
But, while fame elates thee,
Oh! still remember me.
Irish Melodies. Go Where Glory
20 The harp that once through Tara's halls
The soul of music shed,
Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls
As if that soul were fled.—
So sleeps the pride of former days,
So glory's thrill is o'er;
And hearts, that once beat high for praise,
Now feel that pulse no more.
Ib. The Harp that Once
21 Thus freedom now so seldom wakes,
The only throb she gives,
Is when some heart indignant breaks,
To show that still she lives. *Ib.*
22 Has sorrow thy young days shaded?
Ib. Has Sorrow Thy Young
23 And, when once the young heart of a maiden is stolen,
The maiden herself will steal after it soon.
Ib. Ill Omens
24 Lesbia hath a beaming eye,
But no one knows for whom it beameth.
Ib. Lesbia Hath
25 No, there's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream. *Ib. Love's Young Dream*
26 There is not in the wide world a valley so sweet
As that vale in whose bosom the bright waters meet.
Ib. The Meeting of the Waters
27 The Minstrel Boy to the war is gone,
In the ranks of death you'll find him;
His father's sword he has girded on,
And his wild harp slung behind him.
Ib. The Minstrel Boy
28 Oh! blame not the bard. *Ib. Oh! Blame Not*
29 Oh! breathe not his name, let it sleep in the shade,
Where cold and unhonour'd his relics are laid.
Ib. Oh! Breathe not his Name
30 Rich and rare were the gems she wore,
And a bright gold ring on her wand she bore.
Ib. Rich and Rare
31 She is far from the land where her young hero sleeps,
And lovers are round her, sighing:
But coldly she turns from their gaze, and weeps,
For her heart in his grave is lying. *Ib. She is Far*
32 The light, that lies
In woman's eyes,
Has been my heart's undoing. *Ib. The Time I've Lost*
33 My only books
Were woman's looks,
And folly's all they've taught me. *Ib.*
34 This life is all chequer'd with pleasures and woes.
Ib. This Life is All Chequer'd
35 'Tis sweet to think, that, where'er we rove,
We are sure to find something blissful and dear,
And that, when we're far from the lips we love,
We've but to make love to the lips we are near.
Ib. 'Tis Sweet to Think
36 'Tis the last rose of summer
Left blooming alone;
All her lovely companions
Are faded and gone. *Ib. 'Tis the Last Rose*

MOORE—MORE

- 1 Then awake! the heavens look bright, my dear;
 'Tis never too late for delight, my dear;
 And the best of all ways
 To lengthen our days
 Is to steal a few hours from the night, my dear!
Irish Melodies. The Young May Moon
- 2 Where I love I must not marry;
 Where I marry, cannot love.
Juvenile Poems. Love and Marriage
- 3 'Twere more than woman to be wise;
 'Twere more than man to wish thee so!
Ib. The Ring (ed. 1882)
- 4 To love you was pleasant enough,
 And, oh! 'tis delicious to hate you!
Ib. To—When I Lov'd You
- 5 Oh! ever thus, from childhood's hour,
 I've seen my fondest hopes decay;
 I never lov'd a tree or flow'r,
 But 'twas the first to fade away.
 I never nurs'd a dear gazelle,
 To glad me with its soft black eye,
 But when it came to know me well,
 And love me, it was sure to die!
Lalla Rookh. The Fire-Worshippers, i, l. 279
- 6 Like Dead Sea fruits, that tempt the eye,
 But turn to ashes on the lips! *Ib. l. 484*
- 7 One Morn a Peri at the gate
 Of Eden stood, disconsolate.
Ib. Paradise and the Peri, l. 1
- 8 Some flow'rets of Eden ye still inherit,
 But the trail of the Serpent is over them all!
Ib. l. 206
- 9 And, when all hope seem'd desp'rate, wildly hurl'd
 Himself into the scale, and sav'd a world.
Ib. The Veiled Prophet, iii, l. 211
- 10 But Faith, fanatic Faith, once wedded fast
 To some dear falsehood, hugs it to the last. *Ib. l. 356*
- 11 'Come, come', said Torn's father, 'at your time of life,
 'There's no longer excuse for thus playing the
 rake—
 'It is time you should think, boy, of taking a wife'—
 'Why, so it is, father—whose wife shall I take?'
Miscellaneous Poems. A Joke Versified
- 12 Disguise our bondage as we will,
 'Tis woman, woman, rules us still.
Ib. Sovereign Woman
- 13 Oft, in the stilly night,
 Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,
 Fond Memory brings the light
 Of other days around me;
 The smiles, the tears,
 Of boyhood's years,
 The words of love then spoken;
 The eyes that shone,
 Now dimm'd and gone,
 The cheerful hearts now broken!
National Airs. Oft in the Stilly Night
- 14 I feel like one
 Who treads alone
 Some banquet-hall deserted,
 Whose lights are fled,
 Whose garlands dead,
 And all but he departed!
Ib.
- 15 Those evening bells! those evening bells!
 How many a tale their music tells,
 Of youth, and home, and that sweet time
 When last I heard their soothing chime.
National Airs. Those Evening Bells
- 16 Faintly as tolls the evening chime
 Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.
 Soon as the woods on shore look dim,
 We'll sing at St. Ann's our parting hymn.
 Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast,
 The Rapids are near and the daylight's past.
Poems Relating to America. Canadian Boat Song
- 17 Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea:
 Jehovah has triumph'd—his people are free.
Sacred Songs. Miriam's Song. Sound the Loud Timbrel
- 18 There was a little Man, and he had a little Soul,
 And he said, 'Little Soul, let us try, try, try'.
Satirical and Humorous Poems. Little Man and Little Soul
- 19 And one wild Shakespeare, following Nature's lights,
 Is worth whole planets, filled with Stagyrates.
The Sceptic
- 20 Your priests, whate'er their gentle shamming,
 Have always had a taste for damning.
Twopenny Post-Bag, letter iv
- 21 Good at a fight, but better at a play,
 Godlike in giving, but—the devil to pay!
On a Cast of Sheridan's Hand. Memoirs of the Life of R. B. Sheridan (1825), p. 712

THOMAS OSBERT MORDAUNT

1730–1809

- 22 Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife,
 Throughout the sensual world proclaim,
 One crowded hour of glorious life
 Is worth an age without a name.
The Bee, 12 Oct. 1791. Verses Written During the War, 1756–1763

HANNAH MORE

1745–1833

- 23 For you'll ne'er mend your fortunes, nor help the just
 cause,
 By breaking of windows, or breaking of laws.
Address to the Meeting in Spa Fields (1817). H. Thompson's Life (1838), p. 398
- 24 A crown! what is it?
 It is to bear the miseries of a people!
 To hear their murmurs, feel their discontents,
 And sink beneath a load of splendid care!
Daniel, pt. vi, l. 72
- 25 Small habits, well pursued betimes,
 May reach the dignity of crimes. *Florio, l. 77*
- 26 He lik'd those literary cooks
 Who skim the cream of others' books;
 And ruin half an author's graces
 By plucking bon-mots from their places. *Ib. l. 123*
- 27 Did not God
 Sometimes withhold in mercy what we ask,
 We should be ruined at our own request.
Moses in the Bulrushes, pt. i, l. 34

MORE—MORRIS

- 1 The sober comfort, all the peace which springs
From the large aggregate of little things;
On these small cares of daughter, wife, or friend,
The almost sacred joys of home depend.
Sensibility, 1 315

SIR THOMAS MORE

1478-1535

- 2 'In good faith, I rejoiced, son,' quoth he, 'that I had
given the devil a foul fall, and that with those Lords
I had gone so far, as without great shame I could
never go back again.'
Roper, *Life of Sir Thomas More* (1935), p. 69
- 3 'By god body, master More, *Indignatio principis mors est*,
'Is that all, my Lord?' quoth he. 'Then in good faith
is there no more difference between your grace and
me, but that I shall die to-day, and you to-morrow'
Ib. p. 71

- 4 Son Roper, I thank our Lord the field is won
Ib. p. 73
- 5 Is not this house [the Tower of London] as nigh
heaven as my own?
Ib. p. 83
- 6 I pray you, master Lieutenant, see me safe up, and
my coming down let me shift for my self. [On
mounting the scaffold.] *Ib.* p. 103
- 7 Pluck up thy spirits, man, and be not afraid to do
thine office; my neck is very short; take heed there-
fore thou strike not awry, for saving of thine
honesty. [To the Executioner.] *Ib.* p. 103
- 8 This hath not offended the king. [As he drew his
beard aside on placing his head on the block.]
Bacon, *Apophthegms*, 22
- 9 Yea, marry, now it is somewhat, for now it is rhyme;
before, it was neither rhyme nor reason. [Advising
an author to put his ill-written work into verse.]
A. Cayley's *Memoirs of Sir Thos. More* (1808),
vol. 1, p. 247
- 10 They roll and rumble,
They turn and tumble,
As pigges do in a poke.
Works (1557), ¶ ii. 6. *How a Sergeant would learn
to Play the Freie*

- 11 This is a fair tale of a tub told us of his elects.
Ib. p. 576 *Confutation of Tyndale's Answers*
- 12 Your sheep, that were wont to be so meek and tame,
and so small eaters, now, as I hear say, be become
so great devourers, and so wild, that they eat up
and swallow down the very men themselves.
Utopia, bk. 1

THOMAS MORELL

1703-1784

- 13 See, the conquering hero comes!
Sound the trumpets, beat the drums! *Joshua*, pt. iii

AUGUSTUS DE MORGAN

1806-1871

- 14 Great fleas have little fleas upon their backs to bite
em,
And little fleas have lesser fleas, and so *ad infinitum*.
A Budget of Paradoxes (1872), p. 377

ALBERT EDMUND PARKER, EARL OF MORLEY

1843-1905

- 15 I am always very glad when Lord Salisbury makes a
great speech, . . . It is sure to contain at least one
blazing indiscretion which it is a delight to re-
member. *Speech, Hull, 25 Nov. 1887*

JOHN, VISCOUNT MORLEY OF BLACKBURN

1838-1923

- 16 No man can climb out beyond the limitations of his
own character.
Critical Miscellanies (1886), 1, *Robespierre*, p. 93
- 17 [Letter-writing,] that most delightful way of wasting
time. *Ib.* iii. *Life of Geo. Eliot*, p. 96
- 18 The whole of the golden Gospel of Silence is now
effectively compressed in thirty-five volumes.
Ib. Carlyle, p. 195

CHARLES MORRIS

1745-1838

- 19 If one must have a villa in summer to dwell,
Oh, give me the sweet shady side of Pall Mall!
The Contrast
- 20 A house is much more to my taste than a tree,
And for groves, oh! a good grove of chimneys for me.
Ib.

GEORGE POPE MORRIS

1802-1867

- 21 Woodman, spare that tree!
Touch not a single bough!
In youth it sheltered me,
And I'll protect it now.
Woodman, Spare That Tree

SIR LEWIS MORRIS

1833-1907

- 22 How far high failure overleaps the bounds of low
success. *The Epic of Hades, Marsyas*

WILLIAM MORRIS

1834-1896

- 23 One of these cloths is heaven, and one is hell,
Now choose one cloth for ever; which they be,
I will not tell you, you must somehow tell
Of your own strength and mightiness.
Defence of Guenevere
- 24 And one of these strange choosing cloths was blue,
Wavy and long, and one cut short and red;
No man could tell the better of the two.
After a shivering half-hour you said:
'God help! heaven's colour, the blue;' and he said:
'hell'.
Perhaps you then would roll upon your bed,
And cry to all good men that loved you well,
'Ah Christ! if only I had known, known, known.' *Ib.*
- 25 The idle singer of an empty day.
The Earthly Paradise. An Apology

MORRIS—MUNDAY

- 1 Dreamer of dreams, born out of my due time,
Why should I strive to set the crooked straight?
Let it suffice me that my mumbling rhyme
Beats with light wing against the ivory gale,
Telling a tale not too importunate
To those who in the sleepy region stay,
Lulled by the singer of an empty day.

The Earthly Paradise. An Apology

- 2 Forget six counties overhung with smoke,
Forget the snorting steam and piston stroke,
Forget the spreading of the hideous town;
Think rather of the pack-horse on the down,
And dream of London, small and white and clean,
The clear Thames bordered by its gardens green

Ib. Prologue. The Wanderers, l. 1

- 3 Death have we hated, knowing not what it meant,
Life we have loved, through green leaf and through
seize,
'Though still the less we knew of its intent

Ib. L'Envoi, 2111

- 4 Had she come all the way for this,
To part at last without a kiss?
Yea, had she borne the dirt and rain
That her own eyes might see him slain
Beside the haystack in the floods?

The Haystack in the Floods

- 5 I know a little garden close
Set thick with lily and red rose,
Where I would wander if I might
From dewy dawn to dewy night,
And have one with me wandering.

The Life and Death of Jason, l. 577

- 6 Love is enough, though the world be a-waning,
And the woods have no voice but the voice of com-
plaining.

Love is Enough, l.

- 7 But lo, the old inn, and the lights, and the fire,
And the fiddler's old tune and the shuffling of feet,
Soon for us shall be quiet and rest and desire,
And to-morrow's uprising to deeds shall be sweet.

The Message of the March Winds

- 8 You must be very old, Sir Giles.

Old Love

- 9 They hammer'd out my basnet point
Into a round salade.

Ib

- 10 My lady seems of ivory
Forehead, straight nose, and cheeks that be
Hollow'd a little mournfully.

Beata mea Domina!

Praise of my Lady

- 11 Across the empty garden-beds,
When the Sword went out to sea

The Sailing of the Sword

- 12 There were four of us about that bed;
'The mass-priest knelt at the side.

Shameful Death

- 13 He did not die in the night,
He did not die in the day.

Ib.

- 14 It is the longest night in all the year,
Near on the day when the Lord Christ was born;
Six hours ago I came and sat down here,
And ponder'd sadly, wearied and forlorn

Sir Galahad, A Christmas Mystery, l. 1

- 15 O servant of the high God, Galahad!

Ib. l. 153

- 16 Speak but one word to me over the corn,
Over the tender, bow'd locks of the corn.

Summer Dawn

- 17 And ever she sung from noon to noon,
'Two red roses across the moon.'

Two Red Roses Across the Moon

- 18 Wind, wind! thou art sad, art thou kind?

The Wind

- 19 Forsooth, brothers, fellowship is heaven, and lack of
fellowship is hell fellowship is life, and lack of
fellowship is death and the deeds that ye do upon
the earth, it is for fellowship's sake that ye do them

The Dream of John Ball, ch. 4

THOMAS MORTON

1764²-1838

- 20 Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.
A Cure for the Heartache, v. 11

- 21 I eat well, and I drink well, and I sleep well—but
that's all

A Roland for an Oliver, l. 11

- 22 Always ding, dinging Dame Grundy into my ears—
what will Mrs. Grundy say? What will Mrs.
Grundy think?

Speed the Plough, l. 1

JOHN LOTHROP MOTLEY

1814-1877

- 23 As long as he lived, he was the guiding-star of a whole
brave nation, and when he died the little children
cried in the streets [William of Orange]

Rise of the Dutch Republic, pt. vi, ch. vii

- 24 Give us the luxuries of life, and we will dispense with
its necessities

*Remark O. W. Holmes, Autocrat of the Breakfast-
Table, ch. 6*

PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX

1660-1718

- 25 The devil was sick, the devil a monk wou'd be;
The devil was well, and the devil a monk he'd be.
Translation of Rabelais. *Gargantua and Pantagruel*, bk. iv, ch. 24

HENRY PHIPPS, EARL OF MULGRAVE

1755-1831

- 26 And toast before each martial tune—
'Howe, and the Glorious First of June'

Our Line was Formed

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK

see

MRS. DINAH MARIA CRAIK

ANTHONY MUNDAY

1553-1633

- 27 Beauty sat bathing by a spring
Where fairest shades did hide her;
The winds blew calm, the birds did sing,
The cool streams ran beside her.
My wanton thoughts enticed mine eye
To see what was forbidden.
But better memory said, fie!
So vain desire was chidden.

Hey nonny, nonny.

England's Helicon To Colin Clout

MUNRO—NAPOLEON I

HECTOR HUGH MUNRO

see
SAKI

C. W. MURPHY

- 1 We all go the same way home. *Title of Song*
2 Has anybody here seen Kelly?
Kelly from the Isle of Man?
Has Anybody Here seen Kelly?
3 Kelly from the Em'rald Isle. *Ib.*

CHARLES MURRAY

1864-1941

- 4 Gin danger's there, we'll thole our share,
Gie's but the weapons, we've the will,
Ayont the main, to prove again
Auld Scotland counts for something still. *Hamewith*

FRED MURRAY

- 5 Carve a little bit off the top for me!
A Little Bit Off The Top
6 Our lodger's such a nice young man. *Title of Song*

ALFRED DE MUSSET

1810-1857

- 7 Mon verre n'est pas grand mais je bois dans mon verre.
The glass I drink from is not large, but at least it
is my own. *La Coupe et les Lèvres.*
8 Le seul bien qui me reste au monde
Est d'avoir quelquefois pleuré.
The only good thing left to me
Is knowledge that I, too, have wept. *Poèmes*
9 Malgré moi l'infini me tourmente.
I can't help it, the idea of the infinite is a torment to
me. *Premières Poésies, L'Espoir en Dieu*

FREDERICK WILLIAM HENRY MYERS

1843-1901

- 10 Moses on the mountain
Died of the kisses of the lips of God.
Saint Paul, st. 127
11 Yea, thro' life, death, thro' sorrow and thro' sinning,
He shall suffice me, for he hath sufficed:
Christ is the end, for Christ is the beginning,
Christ the beginning for the end is Christ.
Ib. st. 150

CAROLINA, BARONESS NAIRNE

1766-1845

- 12 Will ye no come back again?
Better lo'ed ye canna be,
Will ye no come back again?
Life and Songs (1869), Bonnie Charlie's now awa'
13 Wha'll buy my caller herrin'?
They're bonnie fish and halesome farin';
Wha'll buy my caller herrin',
New drawn frae the Forth? *Ib. Caller Herrin'*

- 14 Oh, ye may ca' them vulgar farin',
Wives and muthers maist despairin',
Ca' them lives o' men.
Life and Songs (1869), Caller Herrin'

- 15 Charlie is my darling, my darling, my darling,
Charlie is my darling, the young Chevalier.
Ib. Charlie is My Darling
16 Gude nicht, and joy be wi' you a'. *Ib. Gude Nicht*
17 Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a',
Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a',
We'll up an' gie them a blaw, a blaw,
Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a'.
Ib. The Hundred Pipers

- 18 A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.
Ib. The Laird of Cockpen
19 I'm wearin' awa'
To the land o' the leal. *Ib. The Land o' the Leal*
20 There's nae sorrow there, John,
There's neither could nor care, John,
The day is aye fair
In the land o' the leal. *Ib.*

SIR WILLIAM NAPIER

1785-1860

- 21 Then was seen with what a strength and majesty the
British soldier fights.
History of the War in the Peninsula, bk. xii, ch. 6, Albuera

NAPOLEON I

1769-1821

- 22 L'Angleterre est une nation de boutiquiers.
England is a nation of shopkeepers.
Attr. by B.B.E. O'Meara, Napoleon at St. Helena, vol. ii. The original is probably 'sono mercanti', a phrase of Paoli, quoted by Napoleon; see Gourgaud, Journal Inédit de Ste-Hélène, 1. 69. (See 1:6, 503. 11)
23 Tout soldat français porte dans sa giberne le bâton de
maréchal de France.
Every French soldier carries in his cartridge-pouch
the baton of a marshal of France.
E. Blaze, La Vie Militaire sous l'Empire, 1. v
24 A la guerre, les trois quarts sont des affaires morales,
la balance des forces réelles n'est que pour un
autre quart.
In war, moral considerations make up three-quar-
ters of the game: the relative balance of man-
power accounts only for the remaining quarter.
Correspondance de Napoléon 1^{er}, xvii, no. 14276 (Observations sur les affaires d'Espagne, Saint-Cloud, 27 août 1808)
25 Quant au courage moral, il avait trouvé fort rare,
disait-il, celui de deux heures après minuit; c'est-
à-dire le courage de l'improvisiste.
As to moral courage, I have very rarely met with
the two o'clock in the morning courage: I mean
unprepared courage.
Las Cases, Mémorial de Ste-Hélène, Dec. 4-5, 1815
26 La carrière ouverte aux talents.
The career open to talents.
O'Meara, Napoleon in Exile (1822), vol. i, p. 103

- 1 Soldats, songez que, du haut de ces pyramides,
quarante siècles vous contemplent.
Think of it, soldiers, from the summit of these
pyramids, forty centuries look down upon you
Speech to the Army of Egypt on 21 July 1798,
before the Battle of the Pyramids Gourgaud,
Mémoires, Guerre d'Orient, 1, p. 160
- 2 Du sublime au ridicule il n'y a qu'un pas.
There is only one step from the sublime to the
ridiculous
To De Pradt, Polish ambassador, after the retreat
from Moscow in 1812 De Pradt, *Histoire de*
l'Ambassade dans le grand-duché de Varsovie en
1812, ed. 1815, p. 215.
- 3 Voilà le soleil d'Austerlitz
'There rises the sun of Austerlitz.
To his officers, before Moscow, 7 Sept 1812
1 'Tête d'Armée Last words
- THOMAS NASHE
1567-1601
- 5 Brightness falls from the air;
Queens have died young and fair,
Dust hath closed Helen's eye.
I am sick, I must die.
Lord have mercy on us *In Time of Pestilence*
- 6 Spring, the sweet spring, is the year's pleasant king,
Then blooms each thing, then maids dance in a ring,
Cold doth not sting, the pretty birds do sing.
Cuckoo, jug-jug, pu-we, to-witta-woo! *Spring*
- JAMES BALL NAYLOR
1860-1945
- 7 King David and King Solomon
Led merry, merry lives,
With many, many lady friends
And many, many wives,
But when old age crept over them,
With many, many qualms,
King Solomon wrote the Proverbs
And King David wrote the Psalms,
David and Solomon
- JAMES MASON NEALE
1818-1866
- 8 All glory, laud, and honour
To Thee, Redeemer, King,
To whom the lips of children
Made sweet Hosannas ring
All Glory, Laud, and Honour, trans. from Latin
Gloria, Laus et Honor tibi sit
- 9 Around the throne of God a band
Of glorious Angels always stand.
Around the Throne of God. Hymns for Children,
First Series (1842)
- 10 Art thou weary, art thou languid,
Art thou sore distressed?
Art Thou Weary, trans. from Greek
- 11 Angels, Martyrs, Prophets, Virgins,
Answer, Yes! *Ib.*
- 12 Brief life is here our portion,
Brief sorrow, short-lived care.
Brief Life is Here, trans. from Latin, *Hic breve*
Vivitur
- 13 Christian, dost thou see them
On the holy ground,
How the troops of Midian
Prowl and prowl around?
Christian, up and smite them,
Counting gain but loss;
Smite them by the merit
Of the holy Cross
Christian, Dost Thou See Them, trans. from Greek
- 14 Laud and honour to the Father,
Laud and honour to the Son,
Laud and honour to the Spirit,
Ever Three and ever One,
Consubstantial, co-eternal,
While unending ages run.
Come ye Faithful, Raise the Anthem. The Chris-
tian Remembrancer, July 1863
- 15 Loosed from Pharaoh's bitter yoke
Jacob's sons and daughters,
Led them with unmoisten'd foot
Through the Red Sea waters
Come ye Faithful, Raise the Strain, trans. from
Greek
- 16 Endless noon-day, glorious noon-day
Light's Abode, Celestial Salem, trans. from Latin,
Therusalem Luminosa
- 17 For thee, O dear, dear Country,
Mine eyes their vigils keep
For Thee, O Dear, Dear Country, trans. from
Latin, *O Bona Patria*
- 18 Good Christian men, rejoice
With heart, and soul, and voice.
Good Christian Men, Helmore and Neale, *Carols*
for Christmastide
- 19 Good King Wenceslas look'd out,
On the Feast of Stephen;
When the snow lay round about,
Deep and crisp and even.
Good King Wenceslas, Helmore and Neale, *Carols*
for Christmastide
- 20 'Hither, page, and stand by me,
If thou know'st it, telling,
Yonder peasant, who is he?
Where and what his dwelling?' *Ib.*
- 21 'Bring me flesh and bring me wine,
Bring me pine-logs hither' *Ib.*
- 22 Page and monarch, forth they went,
Forth they went together. *Ib.*
- 23 'Sire, the night is darker now,
And the wind blows stronger,
Fails my heart, I know not how;
I can go no longer.'
'Mark my footsteps, good my page,
Tread thou in them boldly,
Thou shalt find the winter's rage
Freeze thy blood less coldly.' *Ib.*
- 24 In his master's steps he trod,
Where the snow lay dinted;
Heat was in the very sod
Which the Saint had printed.
Wherefore, Christian men, be sure,
Wealth or rank possessing,
Ye who now do bless the poor
Shall yourselves find blessing. *Ib.*

- 1 Jerusalem the golden,
With milk and honey blest,
Beneath thy contemplation
Sink heart and voice oppress.
I know not, oh, I know not,
What joys await us there,
What radiancy of glory,
What bliss beyond compare.
Jerusalem the Golden, trans. from Latin, *Urbs
Syon Aurea*
- 2 And bright with many an angel
And all the martyr throng. *Ib.*
- 3 The pastures of the blessed
Are deck'd in glorious sheen. *Ib.*
- 4 The shout of them that triumph,
The song of them that feast. *Ib.*
- 5 O sweet and blessed country
That eager hearts expect! *Ib.*
- 6 O come, O come, Emmanuel,
And ransom captive Israel
O Come, O Come, *Emmanuel*, trans. from Latin,
Veni, Veni, Emmanuel
- 7 O happy band of pilgrims,
If onward ye will tread.
O *Happy Band of Pilgrims*. *Hymns of the Eastern
Church*
- 8 O happy band of pilgrims,
Look upward to the skies,
Where such a light affliction
Shall win you such a prize! *Ib.*
- 9 Oh, what the joy and the glory must be,
Those endless Sabbaths the blessed ones see.
Oh, *what the Joy*, trans. from Latin of Abelard,
O *quanta qualia sunt illa Sabbata*
- 10 Raise the 'Trisagion' ever and aye
Stars of the Morning. *Hymns of the Eastern
Church*
- 11 Safe home, safe home in port!
Rent cordage, shatter'd deck,
Torn sails, provisions short,
And only not a wreck.
Safe Home, Safe Home. *Hymns of the Eastern
Church*
- 12 The prize, the prize secure!
The athlete nearly fell. *Ib.*
- HORATIO, VISCOUNT NELSON**
1758-1805
- 13 Palmam qui meruit, ferat.
Let him who merits bear the palm. *Motto*
- 14 Sent Admiral Collingwood the Nelson touch.
Private Diary, 9 Oct. 1805
- 15 It is my turn now; and if I come back, it is yours.
*Exercising his privilege, as second lieutenant,
to board a prize ship before the Master*. Southey's
Life of Nelson, ch. 1, *Nelson's Memoir of His
Services*.
- 16 You must consider every man your enemy who speaks
ill of your king: and . . . you must hate a French-
man as you hate the devil. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 17 Westminster Abbey or victory!
At the battle of Cape St. Vincent. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 18 Before this time to-morrow I shall have gained a
peerage, or Westminster Abbey
Battle of the Nile. Southey's *Life of Nelson*, ch. 5
- 19 Victory is not a name strong enough for such a scene.
At the battle of the Nile. *Ib.*
- 20 It is warm work; and this day may be the last to
any of us at a moment. But mark you! I would
not be elsewhere for thousands.
At the battle of Copenhagen. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 21 I have only one eye,—I have a right to be blind some-
times. . . . I really do not see the signal!
At the battle of Copenhagen. *Ib.*
- 22 In honour I gained them, and in honour I will die with
them.
When asked to cover the stars on his uniform. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 23 England expects every man will do his duty.
At the battle of Trafalgar. *Ib.*
- 24 This is too warm work, Hardy, to last long. *Ib.*
- 25 Thank God, I have done my duty. *Ib.*
- 26 Kiss me, Hardy. *Ib.*
- NERO**
A.D. 37-68
- 27 Qualis artifex pereo!
What an artist dies with me!
Suetonius, *Life of Nero*, xlix. 1
- EDITH NESBIT**
1858-1924
- 28 Little brown brother, oh! little brown brother,
Are you awake in the dark? *Baby Seed Song*
- ALLAN NEVINS**
1890-
- 29 The former allies had blundered in the past by offer-
ing Germany too little, and offering even that too
late, until finally Nazi Germany had become a
menace to all mankind.
Article in 'Current History', May 1935
- SIR HENRY JOHN NEWBOLT**
1862-1938
- 30 Effingham, Grenville, Raleigh, Drake,
Here's to the bold and free!
Benbow, Collingwood, Byron, Blake,
Hail to the kings of the sea! *Admirals All*, 1
- 31 Admirals all, for England's sake,
Honour be yours, and fame!
And honour, as long as waves shall break,
To Nelson's peerless name! *Ib.*
- 32 He clapped the glass to his sightless eye,
And 'I'm damned if I see it', he said. *Ib.*
- 33 To set the Cause above renown,
To love the game beyond the prize,
To honour, while you strike him down,
The foe that comes with fearless eyes:
To count the life of battle good,
And dear the land that gave you birth,
And dearer yet the brotherhood
That binds the brave of all the earth.
The Island Race, Clifton Chapel

- 1 'Qui procul hinc', the legend's writ,—
The frontier-grave is far away—
'Qui ante diem perit.
Sed miles, sed pro patria.'
The Island Race, Clifton Chapel
 - 2 'Take my drum to England, hang et by the shore,
Strike et when your powder's runnin' low;
If the Dons sight Devon, I'll quit the port o' Heaven,
An' drum them up the Channel as we drummed them
long ago.'
Ib. Drake's Drum
 - 3 Drake he's in his hammock till the great Armadas
come.
(Capten, art tha sleepin' there below?)
Slung atween the round shot, listenin' for the drum,
An' dreamin' ari the time o' Plymouth Hoe.
Call him on the deep sea, call him up the Sound,
Call him when ye sail to meet the foe;
Where the old trade's plym' an' the old flag flyin'
They shall find him ware an' wakin', as they found
him long ago!
Ib.
 - 4 There's a breathless hush in the Close to-night—
Ten to make and the match to win—
A bumping pitch and a blinding light,
An hour to play and the last man in.
And it's not for the sake of a ribboned coat,
Or the selfish hope of a season's fame,
But his Captain's hand on his shoulder smote—
'Play up! play up! and play the game!'
Ib. Vita Lampada
 - 5 The voice of the schoolboy rallies the ranks:
'Play up! play up! and play the game!' *Ib.*
 - 6 Now the sunset breezes shiver,
And she's fading down the river,
But in England's song for ever
She's the Fighting Téméraire.
The Fighting Téméraire
 - 7 'Ye have robb'd', said he, 'ye have slaughter'd and
made an end,
Take your ill-got plunder, and bury the dead.'
He Fell Among Thieves
 - 8 But cared greatly to serve God and the King,
And keep the Nelson touch. *Minora Sidera*
- MARGARET, DUCHESS OF NEWCASTLE
1624?–1673
- 9 Her name was Margaret Lucas, yongest sister to the
Lord Lucas of Colchester, a noble familie; for all
the Brothers were Valiant, and all the Sisters
virtuous.
Epitaph, Westminster Abbey
- JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL NEWMAN
1801–1890
- 10 It is very difficult to get up resentment towards
persons whom one has never seen.
Apologia pro Vita Sua (1864). *Mr. Kingsley's
Method of Disputation*
 - 11 There is such a thing as legitimate warfare: war has
its laws; there are things which may fairly be done,
and things which may not be done. . . . He has
attempted (as I may call it) to *poison the wells*. *Ib.*
 - 12 I will vanquish, not my Accuser, but my judges.
Ib. True Mode of meeting Mr. Kingsley
 - 13 I used to wish the Arabian Tales were true.
Apologia pro Vita Sua (1864). *History of My
Religious Opinions to the Year 1833*
 - 14 Two and two only supreme and luminously self-
evident beings, myself and my Creator. *Ib.*
 - 15 Growth [is] the only evidence of life. *Ib.*
 - 16 The motto [of *Lyra Apostolica*] shows the feeling of
both [Hurrell] Froude and myself at the time: we
borrowed from M. Bunsen a Homer, and Froude
chose the words in which Achilles, on returning to
the battle, says, 'You shall know the difference now
that I am back again'. *Ib.*
 - 17 It would be a gain to the country were it vastly more
superstitious, more bigoted, more gloomy, more
fierce in its religion than at present it shows itself
to be
*Ib. History of My Religious Opinions from
1833 to 1839*
 - 18 From the age of fifteen, dogma has been the funda-
mental principle of my religion. I know no other
religion; I cannot enter into the idea of any other
sort of religion; religion, as a mere sentiment, is
to me a dream and a mockery. *Ib.*
 - 19 This is what the Church is said to want, not party
men, but sensible, temperate, sober, well-judging
persons, to guide it through the channel of no-
meaning, between the Scylla and Charybdis of Aye
and No
*Ib. History of My Religious Opinions from 1839
to 1841*
 - 20 I recollect an acquaintance saying to me that 'the
Oriel Common Room stank of Logic'.
*Ib. History of My Religious Opinions from 1841
to 1845*
 - 21 Cowards! If I advanced one step, you would run
away. *Ib.*
 - 22 Trinity had never been unkind to me. There used
to be much snap-dragon growing on the walls
opposite my freshman's rooms there, and I had
for years taken it as the emblem of my own per-
petual residence even unto death in my University.
On the morning of the 23rd I left the Observa-
tory. I have never seen Oxford since, excepting its
spires, as they are seen from the railway. *Ib.*
 - 23 Ten thousand difficulties do not make one doubt.
Ib. Position of My Mind since 1845
 - 24 The all-corroding, all-dissolving scepticism of the
intellect in religious enquiries. *Ib.*
 - 25 It is almost a definition of a gentleman to say that he
is one who never inflicts pain.
*The Idea of a University. Knowledge and Religious
Duty*
 - 26 Take a mere beggar-woman, lazy, ragged, filthy, and
not over-scrupulous of truth,—but if she is chaste,
and sober, and cheerful, and goes to her religious
duties—she will, in the eyes of the Church, have
a prospect of heaven, quite closed and refused to
the State's pattern-man, the just, the upright, the
generous, the honourable, the conscientious, if he
be all this, not from a supernatural power,—but
from mere natural virtue.
Lectures on Anglican Difficulties. Lecture VIII

NEWMAN—NIETZSCHE

- 1 She [the Catholic Church] holds that it were better for sun and moon to drop from heaven, for the earth to fail, and for all the many millions who are upon it to die of starvation in extremest agony, as far as temporal affliction goes, than that one soul, I will not say, should be lost, but should commit one single venial sin, should tell one wilful untruth, . . . or steal one poor farthing without excuse.
Lectures on Anglican Difficulties. Lecture VIII
 - 2 Ex umbris et imaginibus in veritatem.
From shadows and types to the reality. *Motto*
 - 3 Cor ad cor loquitur.
Heart speaks to heart.
Motto adopted for his coat-of-arms as cardinal. 1879
 - 4 May He support us all the day long, till the shades lengthen, and the evening comes, and the busy world is hushed, and the fever of life is over, and our work is done! Then in His mercy may He give us a safe lodging, and a holy rest, and peace at the last.
Sermon, 1834. Wisdom and Innocence
 - 5 Firmly I believe and truly
God is Three, and God is One;
And I next acknowledge duly
Manhood taken by the Son.
The Dream of Gerontius
 - 6 Praise to the Holiest in the height,
And in the depth be praise,
In all his words most wonderful,
Most sure in all His ways. *Ib.*
 - 7 A second Adam to the fight
And to the rescue came. *Ib.*
 - 8 O wisest love! that flesh and blood
Which did in Adam fail,
Should strive afresh against their foe,
Should strive and should prevail. *Ib.*
 - 9 Prune thou thy words, the thoughts control
That o'er thee swell and throng;
They will condense within thy soul,
And change to purpose strong.
Flowers Without Fruit. Prune Thou Thy Words
 - 10 Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,
Lead thou me on;
They night is dark, and I am far from home,
Lead thou me on.
Keep Thou my feet; I do not ask to see
The distant scene; one step enough for me.
The Pillar of Cloud. Lead Kindly Light
 - 11 I loved the garish day, and, spite of fears,
Pride ruled my will: remember not past years. *Ib.*
 - 12 And with the morn those Angel faces smile,
Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile. *Ib.*
- SIR ISAAC NEWTON
1642-1727
- 13 I do not know what I may appear to the world, but to myself I seem to have been only a boy playing on the sea-shore, and diverting myself in now and then finding a smoother pebble or a prettier shell than ordinary, whilst the great ocean of truth lay all undiscovered before me.
Brewster's Memoirs of Newton, vol. ii, ch. 27
 - 14 O Diamond! Diamond! thou little knowest the mischief done!
Remark to a dog who knocked down a candle and so set fire to some papers and 'destroyed the almost finished labours of some years'. Thomas Maude, Wensley-Dale . . . a Poem (1780), p. 28, note
- JOHN NEWTON
1725-1807
- 15 How sweet the name of Jesus sounds
In a believer's ear!
It soothes his sorrows, heals his wounds,
And drives away his fear.
Olney Hymns (1779), How Sweet the Name
 - 16 Glorious things of thee are spoken,
Zion, city of our God *Ib. Glorious Things of Thee*
- NICHOLAS I OF RUSSIA
1796-1855
- 17 Nous avons sur les bras un homme malade—un homme gravement malade.
We have on our hands a sick man—a very sick man.
[The sick man of Europe, the Turk]
Parliamentary Papers, Accounts and Papers, vol. lxxi, pt. 5. Eastern Papers, p. 2. Sir G. H. Seymour to Lord John Russell, 11 Jan. 1853
 - 18 Russia has two generals in whom she can confide—
Generals Janvier and Février.
Punch, 10 Mar. 1853. Speech of the late Emperor of Russia
- NICIAS
c. 470-413 B.C.
- 19 ἄνδρες γὰρ πόλις, καὶ οὐ τείχη οὐδὲ νῆες ἀνδρῶν κεναί.
It is men who make a city, not walls or ships without crews.
Speech to his army after his defeat by the Syracusans (413 B.C.). Thucydides, vii. 77.
- ADELA FLORENCE NICOLSON
see
LAURENCE HOPE
- FRIEDRICH WILHELM NIETZSCHE
1844-1900
- 20 Jenseits von Gut und Böse.
Beyond good and evil. *Title of Book*
 - 21 Herren-Moral und Sklaven-Moral.
Morality of masters and the morality of slaves.
Jenseits von Gut und Böse
 - 22 Ich lehre euch den Übermenschen. Der Mensch ist Etwas, das überwunden werden soll.
I teach you the superman. Man is something to be surpassed. *Thus Spake Zarathustra. Prologue*
 - 23 Blonde Bestie.
Blonde beast. *Zur Genealogie der Moral*

NIMROD—NOYES

'NIMROD' [CHARLES JAMES APPERLEY]

1779-1843

- 1 'Who is that under his horse in the brook?'
'Only Dick Christian,' answers Lord Forester, 'and
it's nothing new to him'
'But he'll be drowned,' exclaims Lord Kinnaird
'I shouldn't wonder,' observes Mr William Coke.
'But the pace is too good to inquire.' *The Chase*
- 2 'Quite the cream of the thing, I suppose,' says Lord
Gardner *Ib.*

ALBERT JAY NOCK

1873-1945

- 3 It is an economic axiom as old as the hills that goods
and services can be paid for only with goods and
services. *Memours of a Superfluous Man*, III, ch. 3

RODEN BERKELEY NOEL

1834-1894

- 4 After battle sleep is best,
After noise, tranquillity. *The Owl*
- 5 Loving, adorable,
Softly to rest,
Here in my crystalline,
Here in my breast!
The Water-Nymph and the Boy

THOMAS NOEL

1799-1861

- 6 Rattle his bones over the stones,
He's only a pauper, whom nobody owns!
Rhymes and Roundelays, The Pauper's Drive

REV. JOHN NORRIS

1657-1711

- 7 Were angels to write, I fancy we should have but few
Folios. *Collections of Miscellanes* (1678), Preface
- 8 How fading are the joys we doat upon!
Like apparitions seen and gone
But those which soonest take their flight
Are the most exquisite and strong,—
Like angels' visits, short and bright;
Mortality's too weak to bear them long
Ib. The Parting

CHRISTOPHER NORTH

[JOHN WILSON]

1785-1854

- 9 Minds like ours, my dear James, must always be
above national prejudices, and in all companies it
gives me true pleasure to declare, that, as a people,
the English are very little indeed inferior to the
Scotch. *Noctes Ambrosianae*, No 9 (May 1828)
- 10 His Majesty's dominions, on which the sun never sets
Ib. No. 20 (April 1829)
- 11 Laws were made to be broken.
Ib. No. 24 (May 1830)
- 12 Insultin the sun, and quarrellin wi' the equawtor.
[*Etrick Shepherd.*] *Ib.* (May 1830)

- 13 Animosities are mortal, but the Humanities live for
ever. *Noctes Ambrosianae*, No. 35 (Aug. 1834)
- 14 I cannot sit still, James, and hear you abuse the
shopocracy. *Ib.* No 39 (Feb 1835)

SIR STAFFORD HENRY NORTHCOTE, EARL OF IDDESLEIGH

1818-1887

- 15 Argue as you please, you are nowhere, that grand old
man, the Prime Minister, insists on the other thing
Speech at Lwverpool, 12 Apr. 1882

CAROLINE ELIZABETH SARAH NORTON

1808-1877

- 16 My beautiful, my beautiful! that standest meekly by,
With thy proudly-arched and glossy neck, and dark
and fiery eye!
Frct not to roam the desert now, with all thy winged
speed
I may not mount on thee again!—thou'it sold, my
Arab steed! *The Arab's Farewell to His Steed*
- 17 The stranger hath thy biddle-rein, thy master hath his
gold,—
Fleet-limbed and beautiful, farewell; thou'rt sold, my
steed, thou'rt sold *Ib.*
- 18 And sitting down by the green well, I'll pause and
sadly think—
'Twas here he bowed his glossy neck when last I saw
him drink.' *Ib.*
- 19 They tempted me, my beautiful! for hunger's power
is strong—
They tempted me, my beautiful! but I have loved too
long. *Ib.*
- 20 'Tis false! 'tis false, my Arab steed! I fling them back
their gold! *Ib.*
- 21 A soldier of the Legion lay dying in Algiers—
There was lack of woman's nursing, there was
dearth of woman's tears. *Bungen on the Rhine*
- 22 I do not love thee!—no! I do not love thee!
And yet when thou art absent I am sad.
I Do Not Love Thee
- 23 For death and life, in ceaseless strife,
Beat wild on this world's shore,
And all our calm is in that balm—
Not lost but gone before. *Not Lost but Gone Before*

NOVALIS [FRIEDRICH VON HARDENBERG]

1772-1801

- 24 Ein Gott-betrunkener Mensch.
A God-intoxicated man. *Remark about Spinoza*

ALFRED NOYES

1880-

- 25 Go down to Kew in lilac-time, in lilac-time, in lilac-
time;
Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from
London!)
- And you shall wander hand in hand with love in
summer's wonderland,
Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from
London!) *Barrel Organ*

NOYES—NURSERY RHYMES

- 1 The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty
trees,
The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy
seas,
The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple
moor,
And the highwayman came riding—
Riding—riding—
The highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door.
The Highwayman
- 2 The landlord's black-eyed daughter,
Bess, the landlord's daughter,
Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair.
Ib.
- 3 Look for me by moonlight;
Watch for me by moonlight;
I'll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should
bar the way!
Ib.
- 4 There's a magic in the distance, where the sea-line
meets the sky.
Forty Singing Seamen, ix
- 5 Calling as he used to call, faint and far away,
In Sherwood, in Sherwood, about the break of day.
Sherwood
- 6 Sherwood in the red dawn, is Robin Hood asleep? *Ib.*
- 13 Come, let's to bed, says Sleepy-head;
Tarry a while, says Slow,
Put on the pot, says Greedy-gut,
We'll sup before we go.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
- 14 Cross-patch,
Draw the latch,
Sit by the fire and spin.
Take a cup,
And drink it up,
Then call your neighbours in.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 15 Cry, baby, cry,
Put your finger in your eye,
And tell your mother it wasn't I
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1853)
- 16 Curly locks, Curly locks,
Wilt thou be mine?
Thou shalt not wash dishes
Nor yet feed the swine.
But sit on a cushion
And sew a fine seam,
And feed upon strawberries,
Sugar and cream.
Infant Institutes (1797)

NURSERY RHYMES

(See Note to the Second Edition, p. v)

- 7 A was an apple-pie;
B bit it;
C cut it.
Quoted by John Eachard, Some Observations (1671)
- 8 As I was going to St. Ives,
I met a man with seven wives,
Each wife had seven sacks,
Each sack had seven cats,
Each cat had seven kits:
Kits, cats, sacks, and wives,
How many were there going to St. Ives?
Harley MS., 7316 (c. 1730)
- 9 Baa, baa, black sheep,
Have you any wool?
Yes, sir, yes, sir,
Three bags full:
One for the master,
And one for the dame,
And one for the little boy
Who lives down the lane.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 10 Boys and girls come out to play,
The moon doth shine as bright as day.
*In William King, Useful Transactions in Philo-
sophy (1708-9)*
- 11 Bye, baby bunting,
Daddy's gone a-hunting,
Gone to get a rabbit skin
To wrap the baby bunting in.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
- 12 Cock a doodle doo!
My dame has lost her shoe;
My master's lost his fiddling-stick,
And knows not what to do.
*Quoted in The Most Cruel And Bloody Murder
Committed by an Innkeepers Wife (1606)*
- 17 Daffy-down-dilly is new come to town,
With a yellow petticoat, and a green gown.
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 18 Ding, dong, bell,
Pussy's in the well.
Who put her in?
Little Johnny Green.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 19 Four and twenty tailors went to kill a snail,
The best man among them durst not touch her tail.
She put out her horns like a little Kyloe cow,
Run, tailors, run, or she'll kill you all e'en now.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
- 20 A fox jumped up one winter's night.
The Opera, ed. James Ballantyne (1832)
- 21 A frog he would a-wooming go.
'Heigh ho!' says Rowley.
In Thomas Ravenscroft, Melismata (1611)
- 22 Georgie Porgie, pudding and pie,
Kissed the girls and made them cry;
When the boys came out to play
Georgie Porgie ran away.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1842)
- 23 Goosey goosey gander,
Whither shall I wander?
Upstairs and downstairs,
And in my lady's chamber;
There I met an old man
That would not say his prayers;
I took him by the left leg,
And threw him down the stairs.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)

NURSERY RHYMES

- 1 Hey diddle diddle,
The cat and the fiddle,
The cow jumped over the moon;
The little dog laughed
To see such sport,
And the dish ran away with the spoon.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 2 Hickety, pickety, my black hen,
She lays eggs for gentlemen;
Gentlemen come every day
To see what my black hen doth lay.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1853)
- 3 Hickory, dickory, dock,
The mouse ran up the clock,
The clock struck one,
The mouse ran down;
Hickory, dickory, dock.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 4 How many miles to Babylon?
Threescore miles and ten.
Can I get there by candle-light?
Yes, and back again.
If your heels are nimble and light,
You may get there by candle-light.
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 5 Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall,
Humpty Dumpty had a great fall;
All the king's horses,
And all the king's men,
Couldn't put Humpty together again.
From MS. addition to a copy of *Mother Goose's Melody* (c. 1803)
- 6 If I'd as much money as I could spend,
I never would cry old chairs to mend;
Cry chairs to mend, old chairs to mend;
I never would cry old chairs to mend.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1810)
- 7 I had a little nut tree, nothing would it bear
But a silver nutmeg and a golden pear;
The king of Spain's daughter came to visit me,
And all for the sake of my little nut tree.
Newest Christmas Box (c. 1797)
- 8 I like little pussy, her coat is so warm,
And if I don't hurt her, she'll do me no harm.
So I'll not pull her tail, nor drive her away,
But pussy and I very gently will play.
Only True Mother Goose Melodies (Boston, c. 1843)
- 9 Jack and Jill went up the hill
To fetch a pail of water;
Jack fell down and broke his crown,
And Jill came tumbling after.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 10 Jack Sprat could eat no fat,
His wife could eat no lean;
And so between them both, you see,
They licked the platter clean.
In John Clarke, Paroemiologia Anglo-Latina (1639)
- 11 The King of France went up the hill,
With forty thousand men;
The King of France came down the hill,
And ne'er went up again.
Quoted by James Howell in a letter to Sir James Crofts, 12 May 1620
- 12 Ladybird, ladybird, fly away home,
Your house is on fire, and your children all gone.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 13 The lion and the unicorn
Were fighting for the crown;
The lion beat the unicorn
All round about the town.
Some gave them white bread,
And some gave them brown;
Some gave them plum cake,
And sent them out of town.
In William King, Useful Transactions in Philosophy (1708-9)
- 14 Little Bo-Peep has lost her sheep,
And can't tell where to find them;
Leave them alone, and they'll come home,
And bring their tails behind them.
Douce MS. (c. 1805)
- 15 Little boy blue, come blow up your horn,
The sheep's in the meadow, the cow's in the corn;
But where is the boy that looks after the sheep?
He's under the haycock fast asleep.
Will you wake him? No, not I,
For if I do, he'll be sure to cry.
The Famous Tommy Thumb's Little Story Book (c. 1760)
- 16 Little Jack Horner sat in the corner,
Eating a Christmas pie:
He put in his thumb, and pulled out a plum,
And said, 'What a good boy am I!'
Quoted by Henry Carey, Namby Pamby (c. 1720)
- 17 Little Polly Flinders
Sat among the cinders,
Warming her pretty little toes
Her mother came and caught her,
And whipped her little daughter
For spoiling her nice new clothes.
Original Ditties for the Nursery (c. 1805)
- 18 Little Tommy Tucker
Sings for his supper;
What shall we give him?
White bread and butter.
How shall he cut it
Without a knife?
How will he be married
Without a wife?
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 19 London bridge is broken down,
My fair lady.
Quoted by Henry Carey, Namby Pamby (c. 1720)
- 20 The man in the wilderness asked me,
How many strawberries grow in the sea?
I answered him, as I thought good,
As many as red herrings grow in the wood.
MS. addition, dated 1744, to the Bath Municipal Library's copy of *The Whole Duty of Man* (1733)
- 21 Mary, Mary, quite contrary,
How does your garden grow?
With silver bells, and cockle shells,
And pretty maids all in a row.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)

NURSERY RHYMES

- 1 Monday's child is fair of face,
Tuesday's child is full of grace,
Wednesday's child is full of woe,
Thursday's child has far to go,
Friday's child is loving and giving,
Saturday's child works hard for its living,
And a child that's born on the Sabbath day
Is fair and wise and good and gay.
Quoted by A. E. Bray, Traditions of Devonshire (1838), II. 288
- 2 The north wind doth blow,
And we shall have snow,
And what will poor robin do then?
Poor thing!
He'll sit in a barn,
To keep himself warm,
And hide his head under his wing.
Poor thing!
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 3 Old King Cole
Was a merry old soul,
And a merry old soul was he,
He called for his pipe,
And he called for his bowl,
And he called for his fiddlers three.
Quoted by William King, Useful Transactions in Philosophy (1708-9)
- 4 Old Mother Hubbard
Went to the cupboard,
To get her poor dog a bone;
But when she came there
The cupboard was bare,
And so the poor dog had none.
Sarah Catherine Martin, The Comic Adventures of Old Mother Hubbard (1805)
- 5 One a penny, two a penny, hot cross-buns;
If your daughters do not like them, give them to your sons.
Christmas Box (1797)
- 6 One, two,
Buckle my shoe;
Three, four,
Knock at the door;
Five, six,
Pick up sticks.
Seven, eight,
Lay them straight;
Nine, ten,
A big fat hen.
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 7 Oranges and lemons
Say the bells of St. Clement's.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 8 When will you pay me?
Say the bells of Old Bailey.
When I grow rich,
Say the bells of Shoreditch.
- 9 Here comes a candle to light you to bed,
Here comes a chopper to chop off your head.
- 10 Pat-a-cake, pat-a-cake, baker's man,
Bake me a cake as fast as you can;
Pat it and prick it, and mark it with B,
Put it in the oven for baby and me.
Quoted in Tom D'Urfey, The Campaigners (1698)
- 11 Pease-porridge hot, pease-porridge cold,
Pease-porridge in the pot, nine days old.
Newest Christmas Box (c. 1797)
- 12 Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled pepper;
A peck of pickled pepper Peter Piper picked;
If Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled pepper,
Where's the peck of pickled pepper Peter Piper picked?
Peter Piper's Practical Principles of Plain and Perfect Pronunciation (1819)
- 13 Please to remember
The Fifth of November,
Gunpowder treason and plot;
We know no reason
Why gunpowder treason
Should ever be forgot.
Anonymous broadsheet (1826). See Wm. Hone, The Every-Day Book (1841). See also 9 11
- 14 Pussy cat, pussy cat, where have you been?
I've been up to London to look at the queen.
Pussy cat, pussy cat, what did you there?
I frightened a little mouse under the chair.
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 15 The Queen of Hearts
She made some tarts,
All on a summer's day;
The Knave of Hearts
He stole the tarts,
And took them clean away.
The European Magazine (April 1782)
- 16 Rain, rain, go away,
Come again another day.
In James Howell, Proverbs (1659)
- 17 Ride a cock-horse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse,
Rings on her fingers and bells on her toes,
And she shall have music wherever she goes.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
- 18 See-saw, Margery Daw,
Jacky shall have a new master;
Jacky must have but a penny a day,
Because he can't work any faster.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 19 Simple Simon met a pieman
Going to the fair:
Says Simple Simon to the pieman,
'Let me taste your ware.'
Simple Simon (a chapbook advertisement, 1764)
- 20 Sing a song of sixpence,
A pocket full of rye,
Four and twenty blackbirds,
Baked in a pie;
When the pie was opened,
The birds began to sing;
Was not that a dainty dish
To set before the king?
Ib.
The king was in his counting-house
Counting out his money;
The queen was in the parlour
Eating bread and honey;
The maid was in the garden
Hanging out the clothes,
There came a little blackbird,
And snapped off her nose.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 21 Solomon Grundy,
Born on a Monday,
Christened on Tuesday,

NURSERY RHYMES—OAKELEY

- Married on Wednesday,
Took ill on Thursday,
Woise on Friday,
Died on Saturday,
Buried on Sunday
This is the end
Of Solomon Grundy.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1842)
- 1 Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a thief,
Taffy came to my house and stole a piece of beef:
I went to Taffy's house, Taffy was not at home,
Taffy came to my house and stole a marrow-bone.
Nancy Cock's Pretty Song Book (c. 1780)
- 2 Tell tale, tit!
Your tongue shall be split,
And all the dogs in the town
Shall have a little bit.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1842)
- 3 There was a crooked man, and he walked a crooked mile,
He found a crooked sixpence against a crooked stile
He bought a crooked cat, which caught a crooked mouse,
And they all lived together in a little crooked house.
Ib.
- 4 There was an old woman who lived in a shoe,
She had so many children she didn't know what to do,
She gave them some broth without any bread,
She whipped them all soundly and put them to bed
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
- 5 Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November;
All the rest have thirty-one,
Excepting February alone,
And that has twenty-eight days clear
And twenty-nine in each leap year.
Stevens MS. (c. 1555). (*See* 228. 4)
- 6 This is the farmer sowing his corn,
That kept the cock that crowed in the morn,
That waked the priest all shaven and shorn,
That married the man all tattered and torn,
That kissed the maiden all forlorn,
That milked the cow with the crumpled horn,
That tossed the dog,
That worried the cat,
That killed the rat,
That ate the malt
That lay in the house that Jack built.
Nurse Truelove's New-Year's-Gift (1755)
- 7 This little pig went to market;
This little pig stayed at home;
This little pig had roast beef,
And this little pig had none,
And this little pig cried, Wee, wee, wee!
I can't find my way home.
The Famous Tommy Thumb's Little Story Book
(c. 1760)
- 8 Three blind mice, see how they run!
They all ran after the farmer's wife,
Who cut off their tails with a carving-knife,
Did you ever see such a thing in your life
As three blind mice?
In Thomas Ravenscroft, Deuterometia (1609)
- 9 Three wise men of Gotham
Went to sea in a bowl
And if the bowl had been stronger,
My song would have been longer.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 10 Tom he was a piper's son,
He learned to play when he was young,
But all the tune that he could play,
Was 'Over the hills and far away.'
Tom, the Piper's Son (c. 1795)
- 11 Tom, Tom, the piper's son,
Stole a pig, and away he run,
The pig was eat, and Tom was beat,
And Tom went howling down the street. *Ib.*
- 12 What are little boys made of?
What are little boys made of?
Frogs and snails, and puppy-dogs' tails;
That's what little boys are made of.

What are little girls made of?
What are little girls made of?
Sugar and spice, and all that's nice,
That's what little girls are made of.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1844)
- 13 When I was a little boy, I had but little wit,
'Tis a long time ago, and I have no more yet,
Nor ever ever shall, until that I die,
For the longer I live, the more fool am I.
Wit and Mirth, an Antidote against Melancholy
(1684)
- 14 Where are you going to, my pretty maid?
Quoted by William Pryce, *Archaeologia Cornu-*
Britannica (1790)
- 15 'My face is my fortune, sir,' she said. *Ib.*
- 16 'Nobody asked you, sir,' she said *Ib.*
- 17 Who comes here?
A grenadier.
What do you want?
A pot of beer
Where is your money?
I've forgot
Get you gone,
You drunken sot!
Henry Carey, Nabby Pamby (c. 1720)
- 18 'Who killed Cock Robin?'
'I,' said the Sparrow,
'With my bow and arrow,
I killed Cock Robin'
All the birds of the air fell a-sighing and a-sobbing
When they heard of the death of poor Cock Robin
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 19 'Who saw him die?'
'I,' said the Fly,
'With my little eye,
I saw him die.' *Ib.*

FREDERICK OAKELEY

1802-1880

- 20 O come, all ye faithful,
Joyful and triumphant,
O come ye, O come ye to Bethlehem.
O Come, All Ye Faithful, trans. from Latin, *Adeste Fideles*

O'CASEY—O'SHAUGHNESSY

SEAN O'CASEY

1884—

- 1 The whole world is in a state of chassiss.
Juno and the Paycock, I. 1

ADOLPH S. OCHS

1858—1935

- 2 All the news that's fit to print.
Motto of the 'New York Times'

WILLIAM DOUGLAS O'CONNOR

1832—1889

- 3 The Good Gray Poet. [Whitman.] *Title of book*, 1866

JAMES OGILVY, FIRST EARL OF SEAFIELD

1664—1730

- 4 Now there's ane end of ane old song
As he signed the engrossed exemplification of the Act of Union, 1706. *Lockhart Papers* (1817), I. 223

JOHN O'KEEFFE

1747—1833

- 5 Amo, amas, I love a lass,
As a cedar tall and slender;
Sweet cowslip's grace
Is her nom'native case,
And she's of the feminine gender.
Rorum, corum, sunt Divorum!
Harum, scarum, Divo!
Tag rag, merry derry, periwig and hatband!
Hic hoc horum Genitivo!
Agreeable Surprise, II. 11. *Song: Amo, Amas*
- 6 Fat, fair and forty were all the toasts of the young men.
Irish Minnie, 11
- 7 You should always except the present company.
London Hermit, I. 11

DENNIS O'KELLY

1720?—1787

- 8 Eclipse first, the rest nowhere.
Epsom, 3 May 1769. *Annals of Sporting*, vol. 11, p. 271

JOHN OLDHAM

1653—1683

- 9 And all your fortune lies beneath your hat.
A Satire addressed to a Friend about to leave the University, I. 25
- 10 Racks, gibbets, halters, were their arguments.
Satires Upon the Jesuits, Sat. 1, *Garnet's Ghost*, I. 176

WILLIAM OLDYS

1696—1761

- 11 Busy, curious, thirsty fly.
Busy, Curious, Thirsty Fly, I. 1

JOHN OPIE

1761—1807

- 12 [When asked with what he mixed his colours.]
I mix them with my brains, sir.
Samuel Smiles, Self-Help, ch. 4

BARONESS ORCZY [MRS. MONTAGUE BARSTOW]

d. 1947

- 13 We seek him here, we seek him there,
Those Frenchies seek him everywhere.
Is he in heaven?—Is he in hell?
That demmed, elusive Pimpernel?
The Scarlet Pimpernel, ch. 12

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY

1844—1890

- 14 The organized charity, scrimped and iced,
In the name of a cautious, statistical Christ.
Life, Poems, and Speeches (1891), *In Bohemia*, I. 37

META ORRED

- 15 In the gloaming, O, my darling!
When the lights are dim and low,
And the quiet shadows falling
Softly come and softly go. *In the Gloaming*

GEORGE ORWELL [ERIC BLAIR]

1903—1950

- 16 All animals are equal, but some animals are more equal than others.
Animal Farm, ch. 10

DOROTHY OSBORNE [LADY TEMPLE]

1627—1695

- 17 The heat of the day is spent in reading or working,
and about six or seven o'clock I walk out into a common that lies hard by the house, where a great many young wenches keep sheep and cows, and sit in the shade singing of ballads. I go to them and compare their voices and beauties to some ancient shepherdesses I have read of, and find a vast difference there; but, trust me, I think these are as innocent as those could be.
Letter to Sir Wm. Temple, May 1653

- 18 All letters, methinks, should be as free and easy as one's discourse, not studied as an oration, nor made up of hard words like a charm. *Ib. Oct. 1653*

ARTHUR WILLIAM EDGAR O'SHAUGHNESSY

1844—1881

- 19 We are the music makers,
We are the dreamers of dreams,
Wandering by lone sea-breakers,
And sitting by desolate streams;—
World-losers and world-forsakers,
On whom the pale moon gleams:
We are the movers and shakers
Of the world for ever, it seems.
Ode: 'We are the Music Makers'

O'SHAUGHNESSY—OVID

- 1 One man with a dream, at pleasure,
Shall go forth and conquer a crown;
And three with a new song's measure
Can trample a kingdom down
Ode: 'We are the Music Makers'
- 2 For each age is a dream that is dying,
Or one that is coming to birth. *Ib.*
- 15 He disdains all things above his reach, and preferreth
all countries before his own
Miscellaneous Works An Affectate Traveller
- 16 You cannot name any example in any heathen author
but I will better it in Scripture
Ib Crunims Fal'n From King James's Table, § 10

SIR WILLIAM OSLER

1849-1919

- 3 The uselessness of men above sixty years of age,
and the incalculable benefit it would be in commercial, political, and in professional life if, as a matter of course, men stopped work at this age.
Address, Johns Hopkins University, Feb. 1905
H. Cushing's Life of Sir W. Osler (1925), vol. 1, p. 667

JOHN O'SULLIVAN

1813-1895

- 4 Our manifest destiny to overspread the continent
allotted by Providence for the free development
of our yearly multiplying millions.
U S. Magazine and Democratic Review, vol. xvii, p. 5
- 5 A torchlight procession marching down your throat.
Description of some whisky. G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 19

JAMES OTIS

1725-1783

- 6 Taxation without representation is tyranny.
Watchword of the American Revolution. Attrib.

THOMAS OTWAY

1652-1685

- 7 These are rogues that pretend to be of a religion now!
Well, all I say is, honest atheism for my money.
The Atheist, Act III, l. 31
- 8 Ere man's corruptions made him wretched, he
Was born most noble that was born most free.
Each of himself was lord, and unconfin'd
Obey'd the dictates of his godlike mind.
Don Carlos, Act II, l. 3
- 9 Destructive, damnable, deceitful woman!
The Orphan, Act III, l. 586
- 10 And for an apple damn'd mankind. *Ib. l. 594*
- 11 You wags that judge by rote, and damn by rule.
Titus and Berenice, prologue, l. 3
- 12 Oh woman! lovely woman! Nature made thee
To temper man: we had been brutes without you;
Angels are painted fair, to look like you;
There's in you all that we believe of heav'n,
Amazing brightness, purity, and truth,
Eternal joy, and everlasting love.
Venice Preserved, Act I, l. 337
- 13 No praying, it spoils business. *Ib Act II, l. 87*

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY

1581-1613

- 14 In part to blame is she,
Which hath without consent been only tried;
He comes too near, that comes to be denied.
Miscellaneous Works. A Wife, xxvi

OVID

43 B C -A.D. 18?

- 17 Et nulli cessura fides, sine crimine mores,
Nudaque simplicitas, purpureusque pudor
And I have good faith that will yield to none, and
ways without reproach, and unadorned simplicity, and blushing modesty
Amores, I. iii. 13. Trans. by Showerman
- 18 Cetera quis nescit?
The rest who does not know? *Ib v. 25*
- 19 Procul omen abesto!
Far from us be the omen! *Ib xiv. 41*
- 20 Vilia miretur vulgus, mihi flavus Apollo
Pocula Castalia plena ministret aqua.
Let what is cheap excite the marvel of the crowd,
for me may golden Apollo minister full cups
from the Castalian fount. *Ib. xv. 35*
- 21 Procul hinc, procul este, severae!
Away from me, far away, ye austere fair!
Ib II i. 3
- 22 Iuppiter ex alto peritura ridet amantum.
Jupiter from on high laughs at the perjury of lovers.
Ars Amatoria, I. 633
- 23 Forsitan et nostrum nomen miscbitur istis.
Perhaps too my name will be joined to theirs.
Ib. III. 339
- 24 Nil mihi rescribas, tu tamen ipse veni!
Yet write nothing back to me, yourself come!
Heroides, I. 1. 2. Trans by Showerman
- 25 Iam seges est ubi Troia fuit.
Now are fields of corn where Troy once was.
Ib. 53
- 26 Rudis indigestaque moles.
An unformed and confused mass
Metamorphoses, I. 7
- 27 Medio tutissimus ibis.
You will go most safely in the middle *Ib. II. 137*
- 28 Inopem me copia fecit.
Plenty makes me poor. *Ib. III. 466*
- 29 Ipse docet quid agam, fas est et ab hoste doceri.
He himself teaches what I should do; it is right to
be taught by the enemy *Ib. IV. 428*
- 30 Video meliora, proboque;
Deteriora sequor.
I see and approve better things, but follow worse.
Ib. VII. 20
- 31 Tempus edax rerum.
Time the devourer of all things. *Ib. xv. 234*

1 Iamque opus exegi, quod nec Iovis ira, nec ignis,
Nec poterit ferrum, nec edax abolere vetustas.

And now I have finished the work, which neither
the wrath of Jove, nor fire, nor the sword, nor
devouring age shall be able to destroy.

Metamorphoses, xv. 871

2 Principis obsta; sero medicina paratur
Cum mala per longas convaluere moras.

Resist beginnings; too late is the medicine pre-
pared when the disease has gained strength by
long delays.

Remedia Amoris, 91. Trans. by Showerman

3 Qui finem quaeris amoris,
Cedet amor rebus; res age, tutus eris.

You who seek an end of love, love yields to busi-
ness. be busy, and you will be safe. *Ib.* 143

4 Tu quoque.

Thou also. *Tristia*, II. 39.

5 Teque, rebellatrix, tandem, Germania, magni
Triste caput pedibus supposuisse ducis!

That thou, rebellious Germany, at length hast
lowered thy sorrowing head beneath the foot of
our leader. *Ib.* III. XII. 47

6 Virgilium vidi tantum.

I had but a glimpse of Virgil. *Ib.* IV. x. 51

7 Utque solebamus consumere longa loquendo
Tempora, sermonem deficiente die.

As we were wont to pass long hours in converse,
till daylight failed our talk. *Ib.* v. XIII. 27

8 Nescioqua natale solum dulcedine captos
Ducit et inmemores non sinit esse sui.

By what sweet charm I know not the native land
draws all men nor allows them to forget her.
Epistulae Ex Ponto, I. III. 35. Trans. by
Wheeler

9 Adde quod ingenuas didicisse fideliter artes
Emollit mores nec sinit esse feroces.

Note too that a faithful study of the liberal arts
humanizes character and permits it not to be
cruel. *Ib.* II. IX. 47

10 Gutta cavat lapidem, consumitur annulus usu.

Drops of water hollow out a stone, a ring is worn
thin by use. *Ib.* IV. x. 5

11 (Gutta cavat lapidem, non vi sed saepe cadendo.

The drop of rain maketh a hole in the stone, not
by violence, but by oft falling.

Latimer, 7th Sermon before Edw. VI, 1549)

JOHN OWEN

1560?—1622

12 God and the doctor we alike adore
But only when in danger, not before;

The danger o'er, both are alike requited,
God is forgotten, and the Doctor slighted. *Epigrams*

13 Tempora mutantur nos et mutamur in illis
Quomodo? fit semper tempore pejor homo.

Times change, and we change with them too. How
so?

With time men only the more vicious grow. *Ib.*

[372]

EDWARD OXENFORD

1847—1929

14 I fear no foe in shining armour.

Song

COUNT OXENSTIERNA

1583—1654

15 An nescis, mi fili, quantilla prudentia regitur orbis?
Dost thou not know, my son, with how little wis-
dom the world is governed?

Letter to his son, 1648

BARRY PAIN

1864—1928

16 The cosy fire is bright and gay,
The merry kettle boils away
And hums a cheerful song.
I sing the saucer and the cup,
Pray, Mary, fill the teapot up,
And do not make it strong.

The Poets at Tea. Cowper

17 Pour, varlet, pour the water,
The water steaming hot!
A spoonful for each man of us,
Another for the pot!

Ib. Macaulay

18 As the sin that was sweet in the sinning
Is foul in the ending thereof,
As the heat of the summer's beginning
Is past in the winter of love.
O purity, painful and pleading!
O coldness, ineffably gray!
O hear us, our handmaid unheeding,
And take it away!

Ib. Swinburne

19 I think that I am drawing to an end:
For on a sudden came a gasp for breath,
And stretching of the hands, and blinded eyes,
And a great darkness falling on my soul.
O Hallelujah! . . . Kindly pass the milk.

Ib. Tennyson

20 'Come, little cottage girl, you seem
To want my cup of tea;
And will you take a little cream?
Now tell the truth to me.'

She had a rustic, woodland grin
Her cheek was soft as silk,
And she replied, 'Sir, please put in
A little drop of milk.'

Ib. Wordsworth

THOMAS PAINE

1737—1809

21 The sublime and the ridiculous are often so nearly
related, that it is difficult to class them separately.
One step above the sublime, makes the ridiculous;
and one step above the ridiculous, makes the
sublime again. *Age of Reason* (1795), p. 11, p. 20

22 These are the times that try men's souls.

The American Crisis, No. 1. *Writings* (1894),
vol. I, p. 170

23 The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in
this crisis, shrink from the service of their country.
Ib. In the *Pennsylvania Journal*, 19 Dec. 1785

- 1 Government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil, in its worst state, an intolerable one
Common Sense, ch 1
- 2 The final event to himself [Mr Burke] has been, that as he rose like a rocket, he fell like the stick
Letter to the Addressers on the late Proclamation (1792), p. 4
- 3 [Burke] is not affected by the reality of distress touching his heart, but by the showy resemblance of it striking his imagination. He pities the plumage, but forgets the dying bird
Rights of Man (1791), p. 26
- 4 My country is the world, and my religion is to do good
Ib. pt 11, ch 5
- 5 The religion of humanity
Attr. by Edmund Gosse

REV. WILLIAM PALEY

1713-1805

- 6 Who can refute a sneer?
Moral Philosophy, bk v, ch 9

HENRY JOHN TEMPLE, VISCOUNT PALMERSTON

1781-1865

- 7 Accidental and fortuitous concurrence of atoms
Speech, House of Commons, 5 Mar 1857
- 8 What is merit? The opinion one man entertains of another
Quoted by Carlyle in *Critical and Miscellaneous Essays*, viii, 'Shooting Niagara'
- 9 Die, my dear Doctor, that's the last thing I shall do!
Attr. last words

EDWARD HAZEN PARKER

- 10 Life's race well run,
Life's work well done,
Life's victory won,
Now cometh rest.
See *Notes and Queries*, 9th Series, vol. iv, p. 167, and vol. vii, p. 406

MARTIN PARKER

d 1656?

- 11 Country men of England, who live at home with ease,
And little think what dangers are incident o' th' seas
Give ear unto the sailor who unto you will show
His case, his case: *How e'er the wind doth blow*
Sailors for My Money (*Roxburghe Ballads*, vol. vi, p. 797)
- 12 You gentlemen of England
Who live at home at ease,
How little do you think
On the dangers of the seas
The Valiant Sailors (*Early Naval Ballads* [Percy Society, 1841], p. 34)
- 13 But all's to no end, for the times will not mend
Till the king enjoys his own again.
Upon Defacing of Whitehall (*The Loyal Garland*, 1671). Later title: *When the King Enjoys His Own Again*. *Ritson's Ancient Songs* (1792), p. 231

- 14 My skill goes beyond the depths of a pond,
Of rivers, in the greatest rain
Whereby I can tell, all things will be well,
When the King enjoys his own again. *Ib.*

ROSS PARKER

1914-

and

THUGHE CHARLES

1907-

- 15 There'll always be an England
While there's a country lane,
Wherever there's a cottage small
Beside a field of grain
Song of Second World War, 1939

THEODORE PARKER

1810-1860

- 16 A democracy, that is, a government of all the people, by all the people, for all the people, of course, a government after the principles of eternal justice, the unchanging law of God, for shortness' sake, I will call it the idea of freedom
The American Idea Speech at N E Anti-Slavery Convention, Boston, 29 May, 1850
Discourses of Slavery (1863), 1

CHARLES STEWART PARNELL

1846-1891

- 17 No man has a right to fix the boundary of the march of a nation, no man has a right to say to his country - thus far shalt thou go and no further.
Speech at Cork, 21 Jan 1885

THOMAS PARNELL

1679-1718

- 18 When thy beauty appears,
In its graces and airs,
All bright as an angel new dropt from the sky,
At distance I gaze, and am aw'd by my fears,
So strangely you dazzle my eye!
Poems (1894). Song, 'When thy Beauty Appears'
- 19 Still an angel appear to each lover beside,
But still be a woman to you. *Ib.*
- 20 We call it only pretty Fanny's way.
Ib. An Elegy, to an Old Beauty, l. 34

BLAISE PASCAL

1623-1662

- 21 Quand on voit le style naturel, on est tout étonné et ravi, car on s'attendait de voir un auteur, et on trouve un homme.
When we encounter a natural style we are always astonished and delighted, for we expected to see an author, and found a man
Pensées, § 1. 29
- 22 Le nez de Cléopâtre: s'il eût été plus court, toute la face de la terre aurait changé.
Had Cleopatra's nose been shorter, the whole history of the world would have been different.
Ib. § 11. 162

PASCAL—PATMORE

- 1 Le silence éternel de ces espaces infinis m'effraie.
The eternal silence of these infinite spaces [the
heavens] terrifies me. *Pensées*, § III. 206
- 2 Le dernier acte est sanglant, quelque belle que soit la
comédie en tout le reste
The last act is bloody, however charming the rest
of the play may be. *Ib.* 210
- 3 On mourra seul.
We shall die alone. *Ib.* 211
- 4 Le cœur a ses raisons que la raison ne connaît point.
The heart has its reasons which reason knows
nothing of. *Ib.* § IV. 277
- 5 L'homme n'est qu'un roseau, le plus faible de la
nature; mais c'est un roseau pensant.
Man is only a reed, the weakest thing in nature; but
he is a thinking reed. *Ib.* § VI. 347
- 6 Le moi est haïssable
The 'self' is hateful. *Ib.* § VII. 434
- 7 Console-toi, tu ne me chercherais pas si tu ne
m'avais trouvé.
Comfort yourself, you would not seek me if you had
not found me. *Ib.* 553
- 8 Je n'ai fait celle-ci plus longue que parceque je n'ai
pas eu le loisir de la faire plus courte.
I have made this letter longer than usual, because
I lack the time to make it short.
Lettres Provinciales (1657), xvi

WALTER HORATIO PATER

1839-1894

- 9 A white bird, she told him once, looking at him
gravely, a bird he must carry in his bosom across
a crowded public place—his own soul was like that!
Marius the Epicurean, pt. 1, ch. 2
- 10 The presence that thus rose so strangely beside the
waters, is expressive of what in the ways of a
thousand years men had come to desire. Hers is
the head upon which all 'the ends of the world
are come', and the eyelids are a little weary. . . .
Set it for a moment beside one of those white
Greek goddesses or beautiful women of antiquity,
and how would they be troubled by this beauty,
into which the soul with all its maladies has
passed? [Mona Lisa.]
The Renaissance. Leonardo da Vinci
- 11 She is older than the rocks among which she sits;
like the vampire, she has been dead many times,
and learned the secrets of the grave; and has been
a diver in deep seas, and keeps their fallen day
about her; and trafficked for strange webs with
Eastern merchants: and, as Leda, was the mother
of Helen of Troy, and, as Saint Anne, the mother
of Mary; and all this has been to her but as the
sound of lyres and flutes, and lives only in the
delicacy with which it has moulded the changing
lineaments, and tinged the eyelids and the hands.
Ib.
- 12 All art constantly aspires towards the condition of
music.
Ib. The School of Giorgione

- 13 For art comes to you, proposing frankly to give
nothing but the highest quality to your moments as
they pass, and simply for those moments' sake.
The Renaissance. Conclusion
- 14 To burn always with this hard, gemlike flame, to
maintain this ecstasy, is success in life. *Ib.*

ANDREW PATERSON

1864-1941

- 15 Once a jolly swagman camped by a billy-bong,
Under the shade of a kulibar tree,
And he sang as he sat and waited for his billy-boil,
'You'll come a-waltzing, Matilda, with me.'
Waltzing Matilda

COVENTRY PATMORE

1823-1896

- 16 For dear to maidens are their rivals dead.
Amelia, l. 135
- 17 Grant me the power of saying things
Too simple and too sweet for words!
The Angel in the House (ed. 1904), bk. 1, c. 1,
Prelude 1, *The Impossibility*, l. 7
- 18 Love, sole mortal thing
Of worth immortal.
Ib. Prelude 2, Love's Reality, l. 9
- 19 The fair sum of six thousand years'
Traditions of civility.
Ib. The Cathedral Close, v, l. 27
- 20 Ah, wasteful woman, she who may
On her sweet self set her own price,
Knowing man cannot choose but pay,
How has she cheapen'd paradise;
How given for nought her priceless gift,
How spoil'd the bread and spill'd the wine,
Which, spent with due, respective thrift,
Had made brutes men, and men divine.
Ib. c. iii, Prelude 3, Unthrift
- 21 Leave us alone! After a while,
This pool of private charity
Shall make its continent an isle,
And roll, a world-embracing sea.
Ib. c. vi, Prelude 2, Love Justified, l. 9
- 22 Kind souls, you wonder why, love you,
When you, you wonder why, love none
We love, Fool, for the good we do,
Not that which unto us is done!
Ib. Prelude 4, A Riddle Solved
- 23 Love wakes men, once a lifetime each;
They lift their heavy lids, and look;
And, lo, what one sweet page can teach,
They read with joy, then shut the book.
And some give thanks, and some blaspheme,
And most forget; but, either way,
That and the Child's unheeded dream
Is all the light of all their day.
Ib. c. viii, Prelude 2, The Revelation, l. 5
- 24 I drew my bride, beneath the moon,
Across my threshold; happy hour!
But, ah, the walk that afternoon
We saw the water-flags in flower!
Ib. Prelude 3, The Spirit's Epochs, l. 9

- 1 God's grace is the only grace,
And all grace is the grace of God
The Angel in the House (ed 1904), bk. 1, c. 2,
Prelude 1, *The Joyful Wisdom*
- 2 'I'll hunt for dangers North and South,
To prove my love, which sloth maligns'
What seems to say her rosy mouth?
'I'm not convinced by proofs but signs'
Ib bk. 11, c. 14, Prelude 3, *Valour Misdirected*
- 3 'I saw you take his kiss' 'Tis true'
'O, modesty!' 'Twas strictly kept
He thought me asleep, at least, I knew
He thought I thought he thought I slept.
Ib c. viii, Prelude 3, *The Kiss*
- 4 Why, having won her, do I woo?
Because her spirit's vestal grace
Provokes me always to pursue,
But, spirit-like, eludes embrace
Ib c. xii, Prelude 1, *The Married Lover*, 1 1
- 5 Because, though free of the outer court
I am, this Temple keeps its shrine
Sacred to Heaven, because, in short,
She's not and never can be mine. *Ib* 1. 29
- 6 Some dish more sharply spiced than this
Milk-soup men call domestic bliss *Olympus*, 1 15
- 7 Well dost thou, Love, thy solemn Feast to hold
In vestal February
The Unknown Eros, bk. 1. 1. *St. Valentine's Day*,
1. 1
- 8 Fair as the rash oath of virginity
Which is first-love's first cry.
O 'Baby Spring,
That flutter'st sudden 'neath the breast of Earth
A month before the birth. *Ib* 1 9
- 9 Thy heart with dead, wing'd innocencies fill'd,
Ev'n as a nest with birds
After the old ones by the hawk are kill'd. *Ib* 1 51
- 10 But, in a while,
The immeasurable smile
Is broke by fresher airs to flashes blent
With darkling discontent.
Ib 11. *Wind and Wave*, 1 15
- 11 I, singularly moved
To love the lovely that are not beloved,
Of all the Seasons, most
Love Winter. *Ib* 111 *Winter*, 1 1
- 12 It was the azalea's breath, and she was dead!
Ib vii. *The Azalea*, 1. 17
- 13 So, till to-morrow eve, my Own, adieu!
Parting's well-paid with soon again to meet,
Soon in your arms to feel so small and sweet,
Sweet to myself that am so sweet to you! *Ib* 1. 22
- 14 It was not like your great and gracious ways!
Do you, that have nought other to lament,
Never, my Love, repent
Of how, that July afternoon,
You went,
With sudden, unintelligible phrase,
And frighten'd eye,
Upon your journey of so many days,
Without a single kiss, or a good-bye?
Ib viii. *Departure*, 1. 1
- 15 And the only loveless look the look with which you
pass'd. *Ib* 1. 31
- 16 My little Son, who look'd from thoughtful eyes
And moved and spoke in quiet grown-up wise,
Having my law the seventh time disobey'd,
I struck him, and dismiss'd
With hard words and unkind
His Mother, who was patient, being dead.
The Unknown Eros, bk. 1. x *The Toys*, 1. 1
- 17 Then, fatherly, not less
Than I whom Thou hast moulded from the clay,
Thou'lt leave Thy wrath, and say,
'I will be sorry for their childishness' *Ib*
- 18 For want of me the world's course will not fail
When all its work is done, the lie shall rot;
The truth is great, and shall prevail,
When none cares whether it prevail or not
Ib xii. *Magna est Veritas*, 1 7
- 19 In the year of the great crime,
When the false English Nobles and their Jew,
By God demented, slew
The trust they stood twice pledged to keep from
wrong,
One said, Take up thy Song,
'That breathes the mild and almost mythic time
Of England's prime' *Ib* xiii, 1867, 1 1
- 20 If I were dead, you'd sometimes say, Poor Child!
Ib xiv. 'If I were dead', 1 1
- 21 With all my will, but much against my heart,
We two now part
My Very Dear,
Our solace is, the sad road lies so clear.
It needs no art,
With faint, averted feet
And many a tear,
In our opposed paths to persevere.
Ib xvi. *A Farewell*, 1 1
- 22 Happily yon wretch, so famous for his falls,
Got them beneath the Devil-defended walls
Of some high Virtue he had vow'd to win.
Ib xv. 'Let Be', 1. 17
- 23 That shaft of slender shot
Miss'd only the right blot.
I see the shame
They cannot see
'Tis very just they blame
The thing that's not. *Ib* 1. 35
- 24 Through delicatest ether feathering soft their solitary
beat. *Ib*, bk. 11 1. *To the Unknown Eros*, 1. 8
- 25 What in its ruddy orbit lifts the blood,
Like a perturbed moon of Uranus,
Reaching to some great world in ungauged darkness
hid *Ib* 1 33
- 26 Who is this only happy She,
Whom, by a frantic flight of courtesy,
Born of despair
Of better lodging for his Spirit fair,
He adores as Margaret, Maude, or Cecily?
Ib v. *Sponsa Dei*, 1. 30
- 27 The Jebusite,
That, in spite of all God's promises could do,
The chosen People never conquer'd quite,
Who therefore lived with them,
And that by formal truce and as of right,
In metropolitan Jerusalem.
Ib 111 *To the Body*, 1. 32

- 1 Enoch, Elijah, and the Lady, she
Who left the lilies in her body's lieu.
The Unknown Eros, bk. II. vii. *To the Body*, l. 45
- 2 Who has thy birth-time's consecrating dew
For death's sweet chrism retain'd,
Quick, tender, virginal, and unprofaned! *Ib.* l. 51
- 3 There of pure Virgins none
Is fairer seen,
Save One,
Than Mary Magdalene. *Ib.* l. 127
- 4 Shall I, the gnat which dances in thy ray,
Dare to be reverent?
Ib. xiv. *Psyche's Discontent*, l. 72
- 5 Maud burst in, while the Earl was there,
With 'Oh, Mama, do be a bear!'
The Victories of Love, bk. II. ii. *From Lady Clitheroe to Mary Churchill*, l. 89
- 6 No magic of her voice or smile
Suddenly raised a fairy isle,
But fondness for her underwent
An unregarded increment,
Like that which lifts, through centuries,
The coral-reef within the seas,
Till, lo! the land where was the wave,
Alas! 'tis everywhere her grave.
Ib. v. *From Mrs. Graham*, l. 57
- 7 Faults had she, child of Adam's stem,
But only Heaven knew of them.
Ib. xii. *From Felix to Honoria*, l. 167
- 8 This is to say, my dear Augusta,
We've had another awful buster
Ten thousand Frenchmen sent below!
Thank God from whom all blessings flow.
Epigram on King William's dispatch to Queen Augusta reported in The Times, 8 Aug. 1870
B. Champneys, *Coventry Patmore* (1900), i. 286.
- JAMES PAYN
1830-1898
- 9 I had never had a piece of toast
Particularly long and wide,
But fell upon the sanded floor,
And always on the buttered side.
Chambers's Journal, 2 Feb. 1884
- JOHN HOWARD PAYNE
1791-1852
- 10 Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam,
Be it ever so humble, there's no place like home;
A charm from the sky seems to hallow us there,
Which, seek through the world, is ne'er met with
elsewhere.
Home, home, sweet, sweet home!
There's no place like home! there's no place like
home!
Clari, the Maid of Milan. Home, Sweet Home
- THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK
1785-1866
- 11 Ancient sculpture is the true school of modesty. But
where the Greeks had modesty, we have cant;
where they had poetry, we have cant; where they
had patriotism, we have cant; where they had
anything that exalts, delights, or adorns humanity,
we have nothing but cant, cant, cant.
Crotchet Castle, ch. 7
- 12 A book that furnishes no quotations is, *me judice*, no
book—it is a plaything. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 13 Modern literature having attained the honourable
distinction of sharing with blacking and Macassar
oil the space which used to be monopolized by
razor-strops and the lottery. *Ib.* ch. 15
- 14 The march of mind—has marched in through my
back-parlour shutters, and out again with my
silver spoons, in the dead of the night. The
policeman, who was sent down to examine, says
my house has been broken open on the most
scientific principles. *Ib.* ch. 17
- 15 Nothing can be more obvious than that all animals
were created solely and exclusively for the use of
man. *Headlong Hall*, ch. 2
- 16 'Indeed, the loaves and fishes are typical of a mixed
diet; and the practice of the Church in all ages
shows—'
'That it never loses sight of the loaves and fishes.'
Ib.
- 17 'I distinguish the picturesque and the beautiful, and
I add to them, in the laying out of grounds, a
third and distinct character, which I call *unexpectedness*.'
'Pray, sir,' said Mr. Milestone, 'by what name do you
distinguish this character, when a person walks
round the grounds for the second time?' *Ib.* ch. 4
- 18 Sir, I have quarrelled with my wife; and a man who
has quarrelled with his wife is absolved from all
duty to his country. *Nightmare Abbey*, ch. 11
- 19 He remembered too late on his thorny green bed,
Much that well may be thought cannot wisely be said.
Crotchet Castle (1831). *The Priest and the Mul-
berry Tree*, st. 5
- 20 Long night succeeds thy little day
Oh blighted blossom! can it be,
That this gray stone and grassy clay
Have closed our anxious care of thee?
Epitaph on his Daughter. Works of Peacock, ed.
Cole (1875), Biographical Notice by E. Nicolls
- 21 In his last binn Sir Peter lies,
Who knew not what it was to frown:
Death took him mellow by surprise,
And in his cellar stopped him down.
Headlong Hall, ch. 5
- 22 Hail to the Headlong! the Headlong Ap-Headlong!
All hail to the Headlong, the Headlong Ap-Headlong!
The Headlong Ap-Headlong
Ap-Breakneck Ap-Headlong
Ap-Cataract Ap-Pistyll Ap-Rhaiader Ap-Headlong!
Ib. ch. 13. *Chorus*
- 23 The mountain sheep are sweeter,
But the valley sheep are fatter;
We therefore deemed it meet
To carry off the latter.
The Misfortunes of Elphin, ch. 11. *The War-
Song of Dinas Vawr*
- 24 The bowl goes trim. The moon doth shine,
And our ballast is old wine.
Nightmare Abbey, ch. 11

PEACOCK—PERRAULT

- 1 In a bowl to sea went wise men three,
On a brilliant night in June.
They carried a net, and their hearts were set
On fishing up the moon.
The Wise Men of Gotham. Paper Money Lyrics

GEORGE PEELE

1558?-1597?

- 2 Fair and fair, and twice so fair,
As fair as any may be;
The fairest shepherd on our green,
A love for any lady.
Works, ed. Bullen, vol. 1. Arraignment of Paris, I. II. 55. Song of Oenone and Paris
- 3 What thing is love for (well I wot) love is a thing.
It is a prick, it is a sting,
It is a pretty, pretty thing;
It is a fire, it is a coal
Whose flame creeps in at every hole.
Ib. vol. II. Miscellaneous Poems. The Hunting of Cupid, I. 1
- 4 His golden locks time hath to silver turn'd;
O time too swift, O swiftness never ceasing!
His youth 'gainst time and age hath ever spurn'd
But spurn'd in vain, youth waneth by increasing
Beauty, strength, youth, are flowers but fading seen,
Duty, faith, love, are roots, and ever green.
His helmet now shall make a hive for bees,
And, lovers' sonnets turn'd to holy psalms,
A man-at-arms must now serve on his knees,
And feed on prayers, which are age his alms.
But though from court to cottage he depart,
His saint is sure of his unspotted heart.
Goddess, allow this aged man his right,
To be your beadsman now that was your knight.
Ib. Polyhymnia, Sonnet ad finem. A Farewell to Arms

HENRY HERBERT, EARL OF PEMBROKE

1734-1794

- 5 My noble friend Lord Pembroke said once to me at
Wilton, with a happy pleasantry and some truth,
that, 'Dr. Johnson's sayings would not appear so
extraordinary, were it not for his bow-wow way'.
Boswell's Life of Johnson, 27 Mar. 1775, note

WILLIAM PENN

1644-1718

- 6 No Cross, No Crown *Title of Pamphlet, 1669*
- 7 It is a reproach to religion and government to suffer
so much poverty and excess
Reflexions and Maxims, pt. 1, No. 52
- 8 Men are generally more careful of the breed of their
horses and dogs than of their children *Ib. No. 85*
- 9 The country life is to be preferred, for there we see
the works of God, but in cities little else but the
works of men. *Ib. No. 220*

SAMUEL PEPYS

1633-1703

- 10 Strange the difference of men's talk!
Diary, 4 Jan. 1659-60

- 11 And so to bed. *Diary, 20 Apr. 1660*
- 12 A silk suit, which cost me much money, and I pray
God to make me able to pay for it. *Ib. 1 July 1660*
- 13 I . . . sent for Mr Butler, who was now all full of
his high discourse in praise of Ireland, . . . but so
many lies I never heard in praise of anything as
he told of Ireland. *Ib. 28 July 1660*
- 14 I went out to Charing Cross, to see Major-general
Harrison hanged, drawn, and quartered, which
was done there, he looking as cheerful as any man
could do in that condition. *Ib. 13 Oct. 1660*
- 15 Very merry, and the best fritters that ever I eat in
my life. *Ib. 26 Feb. 1660-1 (Shrove Tues)*
- 16 A good honest and painful sermon. *Ib. 17 Mar. 1661*
- 17 If ever I was foxed it was now. *Ib. 23 Apr. 1661*
- 18 But methought it lessened my esteem of a king, that
he should not be able to command the rain. *Ib. 19 July 1662*
- 19 I see it is impossible for the King to have things done
as cheap as other men. *Ib. 21 July 1662*
- 20 But Lord! to see the absurd nature of Englishmen,
that cannot forbear laughing and jeering at every-
thing that looks strange. *Ib. 27 Nov. 1662*
- 21 My wife, who, poor wretch, is troubled with her
lonely life. *Ib. 19 Dec. 1662*
- 22 Went to hear Mrs. Turner's daughter . . . play on
the harpsichord; but, Lord! it was enough to make
any man sick to hear her; yet was I forced to com-
mend her highly. *Ib. 1 May 1663*
- 23 Most of their discourse was about hunting, in a
dialect I understand very little. *Ib. 22 Nov. 1663*
- 24 While we were talking came by several poor creatures
carried by, by constables, for being at a conven-
ticle . . . I would to God they would either con-
form, or be more wise, and not be caught!
Ib. 7 Aug. 1664

- 25 Pretty witty Nell. [Nell Gwynne] *Ib. 3 Apr. 1665*
- 26 But Lord! what a sad time it is to see no boats upon
the River; and grass grows all up between White
Hall Court *Ib. 20 Sept. 1665*
- 27 Strange to see how a good dinner and feasting recon-
ciles everybody. *Ib. 9 Nov. 1665*
- 28 Strange to say what delight we married people have
to see these poor fools decoyed into our condition.
Ib. 25 Dec. 1665
- 29 And mighty proud I am (and ought to be thankful
to God Almighty) that I am able to have a spare
bed for my friends. *Ib. 8 Aug. 1666*
- 30 I bless God I do find that I am worth more than
ever I yet was, which is £6,200, for which the
Holy Name of God be praised! *Ib. 31 Oct. 1666*
- 31 But it is pretty to see what money will do.
Ib. 21 Mar. 1667-8

CHARLES PERRAULT

1628-1703

- 32 'Anne, ma sœur Anne, ne vois-tu rien venir?' Et la
sœur Anne lui répondit, 'Je ne vois rien que le
soleil qui poudroye, et l'herbe qui verdoye.'

PERRAULT—PINDAR

'Anne, sister Anne, do you see anybody coming?'
And her sister Anne replied, 'I see nothing but
the sun which makes a dust, and the grass looking
green'
Perrault, *Histoires ou Contes du Temps Passé*,
1697. Trans. by R. Samber, 1764

PERSIUS

A.D. 34-62

- 1 Nec te quaesiveris extra.
Nor ask any opinion but your own.
Satires, 1. 7. Trans. by Conington
- 2 At pulchrum est digito monstrari et dicier 'hic est'.
But it is a fine thing for men to point one out and
say 'There he goes'. *Ib.* 28
- 3 Virtutem videant intabescantque relictæ.
Let them look upon virtue, and pine that they have
lost her for ever. *Ib.* 111. 38
- 4 Venienti occurrere morbo.
Meet the disease at its first stage. *Ib.* 64
- 5 De nihilo nihil, in nihilum nil posse reverti.
Nothing can come out of nothing, nothing can go
back to nothing. *Ib.* 84. Trans. by Conington
- 6 Tecum habita· noris quam sit tibi curta supellex.
Live at home, and learn how slenderly furnished
your apartments are. *Ib.* iv. 52

MARÉCHAL PÉTAIN

1856-1951

- 7 Ils ne passeront pas.
They shall not pass. *Verdun, Feb. 1916*

PETRONIUS

d. c. A.D. 66

- 8 Cave canem.
Beware of the dog.
Petrone Arbitri Satyricon, 29, 1
Found with picture of a dog on a mosaic floor in Pompeii.
- 9 Horatii curiosa felicitas.
The exact felicity of Horace. *Ib.* 118
- 10 Habes confitentem reum.
You have a confessing prisoner. *Ib.* 130
- 11 Abiit ad plures.
He has joined the great majority.
Gena Trimalchionis, xlii. 5.

EDWARD JOHN PHELPS

1822-1900

- 12 The man who makes no mistakes does not usually
make anything.
Speech at Mansion House, 24 Jan. 1899

JOHN WOODWARD PHILIP

1840-1900

- 13 Don't cheer, boys; those poor devils are dying.
At the Battle of Santiago, 4 July 1898

PHILIPPIDES

c. 490 B.C.

14 Χαίρετε, νικώμεν.

Joy, we win.

Having run to Athens with the tidings of Mara-
thon He died upon his message. Lucian, *Pro Lapsu*
in Salutando, para. 111. Trans. by Fowler

AMBROSE PHILIPS

1675?-1749

- 15 The flowers anew, returning seasons bring!
But beauty faded has no second spring.
The First Pastoral, Lobbin, 1. 55
- 16 Timely blossom, infant fair,
Fondling of a happy pair,
Every morn, and every night,
Their solicitous delight,
Sleeping, waking, still at ease,
Pleasing without skill to please.
Little gossip, blithe and hale,
Tattling many a broken tale.
To Mistress Charlotte Pulteney, 1. 1

JOHN PHILIPS

1676-1709

- 17 Happy the man, who, void of cares and strife,
In silken or in leathern purse retains
A Splendid Shilling. *The Splendid Shilling*, 1. 1

STEPHEN PHILLIPS

1864-1915

- 18 A man not old, but mellow, like good wine.
Ulysses, 111. ii

WENDELL PHILLIPS

1811-1884

- 19 One, on God's side, is a majority.
Speeches (1880), *Lecture at Brooklyn, N.Y.*, 1 Nov.
1859
- 20 Every man meets his Waterloo at last. *Ib.*
- 21 We live under a government of men and morning
newspapers. *Address. The Press*

EDEN PHILLPOTTS

1862-

- 22 His father's sister had bats in the belfry and was put
away. *Peacock House. My First Murder*

PINDAR

c. 522-442 B.C.

23 ἀριστον μὲν ὕδωρ.

Water is best.

Olympian Odes, 1. i

24 φωνᾶντα συνετοῖσιν. ἐς δὲ τὸ πᾶν ἐρμηνέων
κατέλγει.

Vocal to the wise; but for the crowd they need
interpreters. *Ib.* 11. 85

SIR ARTHUR WING PINERO

1855-1934

- 1 What beautiful fruit! I love fruit when it's expensive
The Second Mrs. Tanqueray, Act I

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM

1708-1778

- 2 The atrocious crime of being a young man
shall neither attempt to palliate nor deny
Speech, House of Commons, 27 Jan. 1741
- 3 I rejoice that America has resisted Thrice millions
of people, so dead to all the feelings of liberty, as
voluntarily to submit to be slaves, would have
been fit instruments to make slaves of the rest
Ib. 14 Jan. 1766
- 4 I cannot give them my confidence, pardon me,
gentlemen, confidence is a plant of slow growth
in an aged bosom youth is the season of credulity
Ib.
- 5 Unlimited power is apt to corrupt the minds of those
who possess it *Ib. House of Lords*, 9 Jan. 1770
- 6 There is something behind the throne greater than
the King himself *Ib.* 2 Mar. 1770
- 7 We have a Calvinistic creed, a Popish liturgy, and
an Arminian clergy. *Ib.* 19 May 1772
- 8 If I were an American, as I am an Englishman, while
a foreign troop was landed in my country, I never
would lay down my arms,—never—never—never!
Ib. 18 Nov. 1777
- 9 You cannot conquer America. *Ib.*
- 10 I invoke the genius of the Constitution! *Ib.*
- 11 The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to
all the forces of the Crown It may be frail—its
roof may shake—the wind may blow through it—
the storm may enter—the rain may enter—but the
King of England cannot enter—all his force dare-
not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement!
Ib. Date unknown Brougham's *Statesmen in the
Time of George III*, First Series
- 12 Our watchword is security. *Att.*
- 13 It was a saying of Lord Chatham, that the parks were
the lungs of London
*William Windham, in a Speech in House of
Commons*, 30 June 1808

WILLIAM PITT

1759-1806

- 14 Necessity is the plea for every infringement of human
freedom It is the argument of tyrants, it is the
creed of slaves
Speech, House of Commons, 18 Nov. 1783
- 15 We must recollect . . . what it is we have at stake, what
it is we have to contend for It is for our property,
it is for our liberty, it is for our independence,
nay, for our existence as a nation, it is for our
character, it is for our very name as Englishmen, it
is for everything dear and valuable to man on this
side of the grave. *Ib.* 22 July 1803

- 16 England has saved herself by her exertions, and will,
as I trust, save Europe by her example.
Speech At the Guildhall, 1805

- 17 Roll up that map; it will not be wanted these ten
years.

*On a map of Europe, after hearing the news of the
Battle of Austerlitz Stanhope's Life of the Rt.
Hon William Pitt* (1862), vol. iv, p. 369

- 18 Oh, my country! how I love my country
Att. last words Ib. p. 382

- 19 Oh, my country! how I leave my country!
Att. last words Ib. (1879), vol. iii, p. 391

- 20 My country! oh, my country!
Att. last words, G. Rose, Diary, 23 Jan. 1806

- 21 I think I could eat one of Bellamy's veal pies.
Alternative attributed last words

JAMES ROBINSON PLANCHÉ

1796-1880

- 22 Ching-a-ling-a-ring-ching! Feast of lanterns!
What a crop of chop-sticks, hongs and gongs!
Hundred thousand Chinese cun-lum-ciankums,
Hung among the bells and ding-dongs!
The Drama at Home, or An Evening With Puff
- 23 It would have made a cat laugh.
Extraneous (1879), The Queen of the Frogs,
I. iv

PLATO

c. 429-347 B.C.

- 24 Σωκράτης φησὶν ἀδικεῖν τοὺς τε ἰεῖρας διαφθείροντα καὶ θεοὺς
οἷς ἡ πόλις νομίζει οὐ νομίζοντα, ἐπεὶ ἐρα δὲ δαιμόνια καὶ ἀνὰ
Socrates is charged with corrupting the youth of
the city, and with rejecting the gods of Athens
and introducing new divinities.
Apologia, 24^b 9
- 25 δημοκρατία ἐσχάτη τυραννίς.
Democracy passes into despotism.
Republic, pt. iv, bk. viii. 562 Cornford's transla-
tion

PLAUTUS

B.C. 254-184

- 26 Miles gloriosus.
The boastful soldier. *Title of Play*

- 27 GRIPUS. 'Tum tu mendicis es?
LABRAX. Tetigisti acu.
GRIPUS. Then you are a beggar?
LABRAX. You have touched the point with a needle.
[You have put your finger on the spot]
Rudens, l. 1305

PLINY

A.D. 23-79

- 28 Brutum fulmen
A harmless thunderbolt.
Historia Naturalis, ii. xlii

- 1 Ex Africa semper aliquid novi.
There is always something new from Africa. *Proverbial from Pliny*. Unde etiam vulgare Graeciae dictum 'semper aliquid novi Africam adferre'.
Whence it is commonly said among the Greeks that 'Africa always offers something new'.
Historia Naturalis, II. viii 42
- 2 In vino veritas.
Truth comes out in wine. *Proverbial from Pliny*
Vulgoque veritas iam attributa vino est.
Now truth is commonly said to be in wine.
Ib. xiv. 141
- 3 Sal Atticum.
Attic wit. *Ib.* xxxi 87
- 4 Nulla dies sine linea.
Not a day without a line. *Proverbial from Pliny*
Apelli fuit aliqui perpetua consuetudo numquam tam occupatam diem agendi, ut non lineam ducendo exerceat artem, quod ab eo in proverbium venit.
It was moreover a regular habit of Apelles never to be so occupied in the business of the day that he could not practise his art by drawing a line, and this gave rise to the proverb.
Ib. xxxv. 36. 12
- 5 Ne supra crepidam sutor iudicaret.
The cobbler should not judge above his last. *Ib.* 85

JOSEPH MARY PLUNKETT

1887-1916

- 6 I see His blood upon the rose
And in the stars the glory of His eyes.
Poems (1916), I See His Blood

EDGAR ALLAN POE

1809-1849

- 7 This maiden she lived with no other thought
Than to love and be loved by me. *Annabel Lee*
- 8 I was a child and she was a child,
In this kingdom by the sea;
But we loved with a love which was more than love—
I and my Annabel Lee;
With a love that the winged seraphs of heaven
Coveted her and me. *Ib.*
- 9 The beautiful Annabel Lee. *Ib.*
- 10 In the sepulchre there by the sea,
In her tomb by the sounding sea. *Ib.*
- 11 The fever call'd 'Living'
Is conquer'd at last. *For Annie*
- 12 Keeping time, time, time,
In a sort of Runic rhyme,
To the tintinnabulation that so musically wells
From the bells, bells, bells, bells. *The Bells*, l. 9
- 13 They are neither man nor woman—
They are neither brute nor human,
They are Ghouls. *Ib.* l. 86
- 14 Vastness! and Age! and Memories of Eld!
Silence! and Desolation! and dim Night!
The Coliseum, l. 10
- 15 While the angels, all pallid and wan,
Uprising, unveiling, affirm
That the play is the tragedy, 'Man',
And its hero the Conqueror Worm
The Conqueror Worm, l. 39
- 16 All that we see or seem
Is but a dream within a dream.
A Dream within a Dream, l. 10
- 17 Helen, thy beauty is to me
Like those Nicean barks of yore,
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore
To his own native shore.
On desperate seas long wont to roam,
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,
Thy Naiad airs have brought me home
To the glory that was Greece
And the grandeur that was Rome. *To Helen*, l. 1
- 18 If I could dwell where Israfel
Hath dwelt, and he where I,—
He might not sing so wildly well
A mortal melody,
While a bolder note than his might swell
From my lyre within the sky. *Israfel*
- 19 And, Guy de Vere, hast thou no tear?—weep now or
nevermore! *Lenore*, l. 3
- 20 *Peccavimus*; but rave not thus! and let a Sabbath song
Go up to God so solemnly the dead may feel no
wrong. *Ib.* l. 13
- 21 And all my days are trances,
And all my nightly dreams
Are where thy grey eye glances,
And where thy footstep gleams—
In what ethereal dances,
By what eternal streams. *To One in Paradise*, l. 21
- 22 Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered,
weak and weary,
Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten
lore,
While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came
a tapping,
As of some one gently rapping. *The Raven*, i
- 23 Sorrow for the lost Lenore—
For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels
name Lenore—
Nameless here for evermore. *Ib.* ii
- 24 Deep into that darkness peering, long I stood there
wondering, fearing,
Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal ever dared to
dream before. *Ib.* v
- 25 Ghastly grim and ancient raven wandering from the
nightly shore—
Tell me what thy lordly name is on the Night's
Plutonian shore! *Ib.* viii
- 26 'Prophet!' said I, 'thing of evil—prophet still, if bird
or devil!
By that heaven that bends above us—by that God
we both adore.' *Ib.* xvi
- 27 Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form
from off my door!
Quoth the Raven, 'Nevermore'. *Ib.* xvii

POE—POPE

- 1 The skies they were ashen and sober;
The leaves they were crisped and sere—
The leaves they were withering and sere;
It was night in the lonesome October
Of my most immemorial year. *Ulalume*, l. 1
- 2 Here once, through an alley Titanic,
Of cypress, I roamed with my Soul—
Of cypress, with Psyche, my Soul. *Ib.* l. 10

JOHN POMFRET

1667–1703

- 3 We live and learn, but not the wiser grow.
Reason, l. 112

MME DE POMPADOUR

1721–1764

- 4 Après nous le déluge.
After us the deluge.
Madame de Hausset, *Mémoires*, p. 19

JOHN POOLE

1786?–1872

- 5 I hope I don't intrude? *Paul Pry*, i. ii

ALEXANDER POPE

1688–1744

- 6 To wake the soul by tender strokes of art,
To raise the genius, and to mend the heart;
To make mankind in conscious virtue bold,
Live o'er each scene, and be what they behold.
For this the Tragic Muse first trod the stage.
Prologue to Addison's Cato, l. 1
- 7 A brave man struggling in the storms of fate,
And greatly falling, with a falling State.
While Cato gives his little senate laws,
What bosom beats not in his country's cause?
Ib. l. 21
- 8 Ye gods! annihilate but space and time,
And make two lovers happy.
The Art of Sinking in Poetry, ch. 11
- 9 And thou Dalhousy, the great God of War,
Lieutenant-Colonel to the Earl of Mar. *Ib.*
- 10 A very heathen in the carnal part
Yet still a sad, good Christian at her heart.
Of the Character of Women
- 11 Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,
Where, in nice balance, truth with gold she weighs,
And solid pudding against empty praise.
The Dunciad, bk. i, l. 52
- 12 Now night descending, the proud scene was o'er,
But liv'd in Settle's numbers one day more. *Ib.* l. 89
- 13 Pensive poets painful vigils keep,
Sleepless themselves to give their readers sleep.
Ib. l. 93
- 14 Or where the pictures for the page atone,
And Quarles is sav'd by beauties not his own.
Ib. l. 139
- 15 And gentle dullness ever loves a joke. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 34
- 16 Earless on high, stood unabash'd De Foe. *Ib.* l. 147
- 17 Another, yet the same. *Ib.* bk. iii, l. 40

- 18 Lo, where Maeotis sleeps, and hardly flows
The freezing Tanais thro' a waste of snows.
The Dunciad, bk. iii, l. 87
- 19 Peel'd, patch'd, and piebald, linsey-wolsey brothers,
Grave mummers! sleeveless some, and shirtless
others. *Ib.* l. 115
- 20 All crowd, who foremost shall be damn'd to fame.
Ib. l. 158
- 21 Some free from rhyme or reason, rule or check,
Break Priscian's head, and Pegasus's neck. *Ib.* l. 161
- 22 So sweetly mawkish, and so smoothly dull. *Ib.* l. 171
- 23 And Alma Mater all dissolv'd in port. *Ib.* l. 338
- 24 May you, my Cam and Isis, preach it long!
The Right Divine of Kings to govern wrong.
Ib. bk. iv, l. 187
- 25 Stretch'd on the rack of a too easy chair. *Ib.* l. 341
- 26 She comes! she comes! the sable Throne behold
Of Night primæval, and of Chaos old!
Before her, Fancy's gilded clouds decay,
And all its varying rain-bows die away. *Ib.* l. 629
- 27 See skulking Truth to her old cavern fled,
Mountains of Casuistry heap'd o'er her head!
Philosophy, that lean'd on Heav'n before,
Shrinks to her second cause, and is no more.
Physic of Metaphysic begs defence,
And Metaphysic calls for aid on Sense!
See Mystery to Mathematics fly!
In vain! they gaze, turn giddy, rave, and die.
Religion blushing veils her sacred fires,
And unawares Morality expires.
Nor public flame, nor private, dares to shine;
Nor human spark is left, nor glimpse divine!
Lo! thy dread empire, Chaos! is restor'd,
Light dies before thy uncreating word;
Thy hand, great Anarch! lets the curtain fall,
And universal darkness buries all. *Ib.* l. 641
- 28 Vital spark of heav'nly flame!
Quit, oh quit this mortal frame:
Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, flying,
Oh the pain, the bliss of dying!
The Dying Christian to his Soul
- 29 Tell me, my soul, can this be death? *Ib.*
- 30 What beck'ning ghost, along the moon-light shade
Invites my steps, and points to yonder glade?
Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady, l. 1
- 31 Is it, in heav'n, a crime to love too well? *Ib.* l. 6
- 32 Is there no bright reversion in the sky,
For those who greatly think, or bravely die? *Ib.* l. 9
- 33 Ambition first sprung from your bless'd abodes;
The glorious fault of angels and of gods. *Ib.* l. 13
- 34 By foreign hands thy dying eyes were closed,
By foreign hands thy decent limbs composed,
By foreign hands thy humble grave adorned,
By strangers honoured, and by strangers mourned!
Ib. l. 51
- 35 Yet shall thy grave with rising flow'rs be dressed,
And the green turf lie lightly on thy breast. *Ib.* l. 63
- 36 So peaceful rests, without a stone, a name,
What once had beauty, titles, wealth, and fame.
How loved, how honoured once, avails thee not,
To whom related, or by whom begot;
A heap of dust alone remains of thee;
'Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall be! *Ib.* l. 69

- 1 Line after line my gushing eyes o'erflow,
Led through a sad variety of woe
Now warm in love, now with'ring in my bloom,
Lost in a convent's solitary gloom!
Eloisa to Abelard, l. 35
- 2 Heav'n first taught letters for some wretch's aid.
Ib. l. 51
- 3 No, make me mistress to the man I love
If there be yet another name more free
More fond than mistress, make me that to thee!
Ib. l. 88
- 4 Of all affliction taught a lover yet,
'Tis sure the hardest science to forget. *Ib. l. 189*
- 5 How happy is the blameless vestal's lot!
The world forgetting, by the world forgot.
Ib. l. 207
- 6 One thought of thee puts all the pomp to flight,
Priests, tapers, temples, swim before my sight.
Ib. l. 273
- 7 See my lips tremble, and my eye-balls roll,
Suck my last breath, and catch my flying soul!
Ib. l. 323
- 8 Teach me at once, and learn of me to die. *Ib. l. 328*
- 9 You beat your pate, and fancy wit will come.
Knock as you please, there's nobody at home.
Epigrams. An Empty House
- 10 Has she no faults then (Envy says), Sir?
Yes, she has one, I must aver;
When all the world conspires to praise her,
The woman's deaf, and does not hear.
Ib. On a Certain Lady at Court
- 11 I am his Highness' dog at Kew;
Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you?
Ib. On the Collar of a Dog which I gave to his Royal Highness
- 12 Here rests a woman, good without pretence.
Epitaphs. On Mrs. Corbet
- 13 Heav'n, as its purest gold, by tortures tried;
The saint sustain'd it, but the woman died. *Ib*
- 14 Whether thou choose Cervantes' serious air,
Or laugh and shake in Rab'lais' easy chair,
Or in the graver gown instruct mankind,
Or, silent, let thy morals tell thy mind.
Ib. To Swift. 22 Oct. 1727
- 15 In wit a man; simplicity a child. *Ib. On Gay*
- 16 Form'd to delight at once and lash the age. *Ib. l. 4*
- 17 Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in night:
God said, *Let Newton be!* and all was light.
Ib. Intended for Sir Isaac Newton
- 18 Prais'd, wept,
And honour'd by the Muse he lov'd.
Epitaph on James Craggs in Westminster Abbey
- 19 Ten censure wrong for one who writes amiss;
A fool might once himself alone expose,
Now one in verse makes many more in prose.
'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.
An Essay on Criticism, l. 6
- 20 Let such teach others who themselves excel,
And censure freely who have written well. *Ib. l. 15*
- 21 Some are bewildered in the maze of schools,
And some made coxcombs nature meant but fools
An Essay on Criticism, l. 26
- 22 A little learning is a dang'rous thing;
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring
There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
And drinking largely sobers us again. *Ib. l. 215*
- 23 Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps arise!
Ib. l. 232
- 24 'Tis not a lip, or eye, we beauty call,
But the joint force and full result of all. *Ib. l. 245*
- 25 Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er shall be
Ib. l. 253
- 26 Poets, like painters, thus unskilled to trace
The naked nature, and the living grace,
With gold and jewels cover ev'ry part,
And hide with ornaments their want of art
Ib. l. 293
- 27 True wit is nature to advantage dressed,
What oft was thought, but ne'er so well expressed.
Ib. l. 297
- 28 Such laboured nothings, in so strange a style,
Amaze th' unlearn'd, and make the learned smile.
Ib. l. 326
- 29 Be not the first by whom the new are tried,
Nor yet the last to lay the old aside. *Ib. l. 335*
- 30 As some to church repair,
Not for the doctrine, but the music there.
These equal syllables alone require,
Tho' oft the ear the open vowels tire;
While expletives their feeble aid do join;
And ten low words oft creep in one dull line
Ib. l. 342
- 31 Where'er you find 'the cooling western breeze',
In the next line, it 'whispers through the trees'.
If crystal streams 'with pleasing murmurs creep',
The reader's threatened, not in vain, with 'sleep':
Then, at the last and only couplet fraught
With some unmeaning thing they call a thought,
A needless Alexandrine ends the song,
That, like a wounded snake, drags its slow length
along. *Ib. l. 350*
- 32 True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,
As those move easiest who have learned to dance.
'Tis not enough no harshness gives offence,
The sound must seem an echo to the sense.
Soft is the strain when zephyr gently blows,
And the smooth stream in smoother numbers flows;
But when loud surges lash the sounding shore,
The hoarse, rough verse should like the torrent roar:
When Ajax strives some rock's vast weight to throw,
The line too labours, and the words move slow:
Not so, when swift Camilla scours the plain,
Flies o'er th' unbending corn, and skims along the
man. *Ib. l. 362*
- 33 Yet let not each gay turn thy rapture move;
For fools admire, but men of sense approve.
Ib. l. 390
- 34 What woeful stuff this madrigal would be,
In some starved hackney sonneteer, or me!
But let a lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens; how the style refines.
Ib. l. 418

- 1 Some praise at morning what they blame at night,
But always think the last opinion right
An Essay on Criticism, l. 430
- 2 'To err is human, to forgive, divine *Ib.* l. 525
- 3 Men must be taught as if you taught them not,
And things unknown proposed as things forgot
Ib. l. 574
- 4 'The bookful blockhead, ignorantly read,
With loads of learned lumber in his head. *Ib.* l. 612
- 5 For fools rush in where angels fear to tread
Ib. l. 625
- 6 Still pleased to teach, and yet not proud to know
Ib. l. 632
- 7 Awake, my St John! leave all meaner things
To low ambition, and the pride of kings
Let us, since life can little more supply
Than just to look about us and to die,
Expatriate free o'er all this scene of man,
A mighty maze! but not without a plan
An Essay on Man Epistle 1, l. 1
- 8 Eye Nature's walks, shoot folly as it flies,
And catch the manners living as they rise.
Laugh where we must, be candid where we can,
But vindicate the ways of God to man
Say first, of God above or man below,
What can we reason but from what we know?
Ib. l. 13
- 9 Observe how system into system runs,
What other planets circle other suns. *Ib.* l. 25
- 10 Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
A hero perish, or a sparrow fall,
Atoms or systems into ruin hurled,
And now a bubble burst, and now a world *Ib.* l. 87
- 11 Hope springs eternal in the human breast,
Man never is, but always to be blessed
The soul, uneasy, and confined from home,
Rests and expatiates in a life to come
Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutored mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;
His soul proud science never taught to stray
Far as the solar walk or milky way;
Yet simple nature to his hope has given,
Behind the cloud-topped hill, an humbler heaven
Ib. l. 95
- 12 But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him company *Ib.* l. 111
- 13 In pride, in reasoning pride, our error lies,
All quit their sphere and rush into the skies!
Pride still is aiming at the bless'd abodes,
Men would be angels, angels would be gods,
Aspiring to be gods if angels fell,
Aspiring to be angels men rebel. *Ib.* l. 123
- 14 The first Almighty Cause
Acts not by partial, but by gen'ral laws *Ib.* l. 145
- 15 Why has not man a microscopic eye?
For this plain reason, man is not a fly. *Ib.* l. 193
- 16 Die of a rose in aromatic pain? *Ib.* l. 200
- 17 The spider's touch how exquisitely fine!
Feels at each thread, and lives along the line
Ib. l. 217
- 18 All are but parts of one stupendous whole,
Whose body nature is, and God the soul *Ib.* l. 267
- 19 Waives in the sun, refreshes in the breeze,
Glow in the stars, and blossoms in the trees
An Essay on Man, Ep. 1, l. 271
- 20 As the rapt Seraph that adores and burns *Ib.* l. 278
- 21 All nature is but art unknown to thee,
All chance, direction which thou canst not see,
All discord, harmony not understood,
All partial evil, universal good;
And, spite of pride, in erring reason's spite,
One truth is clear, Whatever is, is right *Ib.* l. 284
- 22 Know then thyself, presume not God to scan,
The proper study of mankind is man.
Placed on this isthmus of a middle state,
A being darkly wise, and rudely great
With too much knowledge for the sceptic side,
With too much weakness for the stoic's pride,
He hangs between, in doubt to act or rest,
In doubt to deem himself a god, or beast,
In doubt his mind or body to prefer;
Born but to die, and reasoning but to err,
Alike in ignorance, his reason such,
Whether he thinks too little or too much;
Chaos of thought and passion, all confused;
Still by himself abused, or disabused,
Created half to rise, and half to fall,
Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all,
Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurled,
The glory, jest, and riddle of the world!
Ib. Ep. 11, l. 1
- 23 Go, teach eternal wisdom how to rule—
Then drop into thyself, and be a fool! *Ib.* l. 29
- 24 Fix'd like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot. *Ib.* l. 63
- 25 And hence one master-passion in the breast,
Like Aaron's serpent, swallows up the rest *Ib.* l. 131
- 26 The young disease, that must subdue at length,
Grows with his growth, and strengthens with his
strength *Ib.* l. 135
- 27 Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As to be hated needs but to be seen,
Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face,
We first endure, then pity, then embrace.
But where th' extreme of vice, was ne'er agreed.
Ask where's the North? at York, 'tis on the Tweed,
In Scotland, at the Orkades, and there,
At Greenland, Zembla, or the Lord knows where.
Ib. l. 217
- 28 Till one man's weakness grows the strength of all
Ib. l. 252
- 29 The learn'd is happy nature to explore,
The fool is happy that he knows no more. *Ib.* l. 263
- 30 Behold the child, by nature's kindly law
Pleased with a rattle, tickled with a straw.
Some livelier plaything gives his youth delight,
A little louder, but as empty quite.
Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his riper stage,
And beads and pray'r-books are the toys of age
Pleased with this bauble still, as that before;
Till tied he sleeps, and life's poor play is o'er.
Ib. l. 275

- 1 For forms of government let fools contest;
Whate'er is best administered is best.
For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight;
His can't be wrong whose life is in the right:
In faith and hope the world will disagree,
But all mankind's concern is charity.
An Essay on Man. Ep. iii, l. 303
- 2 O Happiness! our being's end and aim,
Good, pleasure, ease, content! whate'er thy name:
That something still which prompts th' eternal sigh,
For which we bear to live, or dare to die.
Ib. Ep. iv, l. 1
- 3 Order is Heav'n's first law. *Ib.* l. 49
- 4 Buries madmen in the heaps they raise. *Ib.* l. 76
- 5 Shall gravitation cease, if you go by?
Or some old temple, nodding to its fall,
For Chartres' head reserve the hanging wall?
Ib. l. 128
- 6 Go, like the Indian, in another life
Expect thy dog, thy bottle, and thy wife. *Ib.* l. 177
- 7 Worth makes the man, and want of it the fellow;
The rest is all but leather or prunella. *Ib.* l. 203
- 8 What can ennoble sots, or slaves, or cowards?
Alas! not all the blood of all the Howards. *Ib.* l. 215
- 9 A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;
An honest man's the noblest work of God. *Ib.* l. 247
- 10 And more true joy Marcellus exil'd feels,
Than Caesar with a senate at his heels. *Ib.* l. 257
- 11 Truths would you teach, or save a sinking land?
All fear, none aid you, and few understand.
Ib. l. 265
- 12 If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shined,
The wisest, brightest, meanest of mankind:
Or ravished with the whistling of a name,
See Cromwell, damned to everlasting fame!
Ib. l. 281
- 13 Know then this truth, enough for man to know,
'Virtue alone is happiness below.' *Ib.* l. 309
- 14 Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
But looks through nature up to nature's God.
Ib. l. 331
- 15 Formed by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe. *Ib.* l. 379
- 16 Say, shall my little bark attendant sail,
Pursue the triumph, and partake the gale? *Ib.* l. 385
- 17 Thou wert my guide, philosopher, and friend.
Ib. l. 390
- 18 That true self-love and social are the same.
Ib. l. 396
- 19 All our knowledge is ourselves to know. *Ib.* l. 398
- 20 Achilles' wrath, to Greece the direful spring
Of woes unnumbered, heavenly goddess, sing.
Iliad, i. 1
- 21 To observations which ourselves we make,
We grow more partial for th' observer's sake.
Moral Essays, Ep. i, *To Lord Cobham*, l. 11
- 22 Like following life through creatures you dissect,
You lose it in the moment you detect. *Ib.* l. 29
- 23 Alas! in truth the man but changed his mind,
Perhaps was sick, in love, or had not dined.
Ib. l. 127
- 24 'Tis from high life high characters are drawn;
A saint in crape is twice a saint in lawn.
Moral Essays, Ep. 1, *To Lord Cobham*, l. 135
- 25 'Odious! in woollen! 'twould a saint provoke!
(Were the last words that poor Narcissa spoke.)
Ib. l. 246
- 26 'One would not, sure, be frightful when one's dead:
And,—Betty,—give this cheek a little red.' *Ib.* l. 250
- 27 And you, brave Cobham! to the latest breath,
Shall feel your ruling passion strong in death.
Ib. l. 262
- 28 Most women have no characters at all.
Ib. Ep. 11, *To Mrs. M. Blount*, l. 2
- 29 Choose a firm cloud, before it fall, and in it
Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute.
Ib. l. 19
- 30 Chaste to her husband, frank to all beside,
A teeming mistress, but a barren bride. *Ib.* l. 71
- 31 Flavia's a wit, has too much sense to pray;
To toast our wants and wishes is her way;
Nor asks of God, but of her stars, to give
The mighty blessing, 'while we live, to live'. *Ib.* l. 87
- 32 Wise wretch! with pleasures too refined to please;
With too much spirit to be e'er at ease;
With too much quickness ever to be taught;
With too much thinking to have common thought.
Ib. l. 95
- 33 'With every pleasing, every prudent part,
Say, what can Chloe want?'—She wants a heart.
Ib. l. 159
- 34 Virtue she finds too painful an endeavour,
Content to dwell in decencies for ever. *Ib.* l. 163
- 35 In men, we various ruling passions find;
In women, two almost divide the kind;
Those, only fixed, they first or last obey,
The love of pleasure, and the love of sway. *Ib.* l. 207
- 36 Men, some to business, some to pleasure take;
But every woman is at heart a rake:
Men, some to quiet, some to public strife;
But every lady would be queen for life. *Ib.* l. 215
- 37 See how the world its veterans rewards!
A youth of frolics, an old age of cards. *Ib.* l. 243
- 38 She who ne'er answers till a husband cools,
Or, if she rules him, never shows she rules;
Charms by accepting, by submitting, sways,
Yet has her humour most, when she obeys. *Ib.* l. 261
- 39 And mistress of herself, though china fall. *Ib.* l. 268
- 40 Woman's at best a contradiction still. *Ib.* l. 270
- 41 Who shall decide, when doctors disagree,
And soundest casuists doubt, like you and me?
Ib. Ep. 111, *To Lord Bathurst*, l. 1
- 42 But thousands die, without or this or that,
Die, and endow a college, or a cat. *Ib.* l. 95
- 43 The ruling passion, be it what it will,
The ruling passion conquers reason still. *Ib.* l. 153
- 44 Rise, honest Muse! and sing the Man of Ross!
Ib. l. 250

- 1 In the worst inn's worst room, with mat half-hung,
Great Villiers lies—alas! how changed from him,
Gallant and gay, in Cliveden's proud alcove
The bower of wanton Shrewsbury and love.
Moral Essays, Ep. iii, *To Lord Bathurst*, ll 299–308
- 2 Where London's column, pointing at the skies
Like a tall bully, lifts the head, and lies. *Ib.* l. 339
- 3 Grove nods at grove, each alley has a brother,
And half the platform just reflects the other.
Ib. Ep. iv, *To Lord Burlington*, l. 117.
- 4 To rest, the cushion and soft dean invite,
Who never mentions hell to ears polite. *Ib.* l. 149
- 5 Such were the notes, thy once-loved Poet sung,
Till Death untimely stopped his tuneful tongue.
Ib. Ep. v, *To the Earl of Oxford and Earl Mortimer*, l. 1
- 6 Statesman, yet friend to truth! of soul sincere,
In action faithful, and in honour clear;
Who broke no promise, served no private end,
Who gained no title, and who lost no friend.
Ib. Ep. vii, *To Mr. Addison*, l. 67
- 7 Where'er you walk cool gales shall fan the glade;
Trees, where you sit, shall crowd into a shade,
Where'er you tread, the blushing flow'rs shall rise,
And all things flourish where you turn your eyes
Pastorals, *Summer*, l. 73
- 8 What dire offence from am'rous causes springs,
What mighty contests rise from trivial things!
The Rape of the Lock, c. i, l. 1
- 9 Here files of pins extend their shining rows,
Puffs, powders, patches, bibles, billets-doux.
Ib. l. 137
- 10 On her white breast a sparkling cross she wore,
Which Jews might kiss, and infidels adore
Ib. c. ii, l. 7
- 11 Bright as the sun, her eyes the gazers strike,
And, like the sun, they shine on all alike. *Ib.* l. 13
- 12 If to her share some female errors fall,
Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em all. *Ib.* l. 17
- 13 Fair tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
And beauty draws us with a single hair. *Ib.* l. 27
- 14 Here thou, great Anna! whom three realms obey,
Dost sometimes counsel take—and sometimes tea
Ib. c. iii, l. 7
- 15 The hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may dine *Ib.* l. 21
- 16 Let spades be trumps! she said, and trumps they were.
Ib. l. 46
- 17 Not louder shrieks to pitying heav'n are cast,
When husbands, or when lap-dogs breathe their last
Ib. l. 157
- 18 Sir Plume, of amber snuff-box justly vain,
And the nice conduct of a clouded cane
Ib. c. iv, l. 123
- 19 Beauties in vain their pretty eyes may roll;
Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the soul
Ib. c. v, l. 33
- 20 Shut, shut the door, good John! fatigued I said,
Tie up the knocker, say I'm sick, I'm dead.
Epistles and Satires of Horace Imitated Prologue,
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 1
- 21 Is there a parson, much bemused in beer,
A maudlin poetess, a rhyming peer,
A clerk, foredoomed his father's soul to cross,
Who pens a stanza, when he should engross?
Ib. *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 15
- 22 Fired that the house reject him, "Sdeath I'll print it,
And shame the fools." *Ib.* l. 61
- 23 You think this cruel? take it for a rule,
No creature smarts so little as a fool.
Let peals of laughter, Codrus! round thee break,
'Thou unconcern'd canst hear the mighty crack
Pit, box, and gall'ry in convulsions hurl'd,
Thou stand'st unshook amidst a bursting world.
Ib. l. 83
- 24 Destroy his fib or sophistry—in vain!
The creature's at his dirty work again. *Ib.* l. 91
- 25 As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisped in numbers, for the numbers came.
Ib. l. 127
- 26 This long disease, my life. *Ib.* l. 132
- 27 Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or worms!
The things we know are neither rich nor rare,
But wonder how the devil they got there. *Ib.* l. 169
- 28 And he, whose fustian's so sublimely bad,
It is not poetry, but prose run mad. *Ib.* l. 187
- 29 Were there one whose fires
True genius kindles, and fair fame inspires;
Blest with each talent, and each art to please,
And born to write, converse, and live with ease
Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne,
View him with scornful, yet with jealous eyes,
And hate for arts that caused himself to rise,
Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And, without sneering, teach the rest to sneer;
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike
Alike reserved to blame, or to commend,
A timorous foe, and a suspicious friend,
Dreading e'en fools, by flatterers besieged,
And so obliging, that he ne'er obliged,
Like Cato, give his little senate laws,
And sit attentive to his own applause;
While wits and Templars every sentence raise,
And wonder with a foolish face of praise—
Who but must laugh, if such a man there be?
Who would not weep, if Aticus were he!
[Addison] *Ib.* l. 193
- 30 Let Sporus tremble—A. What? that thing of silk,
Sporus, that mere white curd of ass's milk?
Satire or sense, alas! can Sporus feel?
Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel? *Ib.* l. 305
- 31 Yet let me flap this bug with gilded wings—
This painted child of dirt, that sinks and stings.
Ib. l. 309
- 32 So well-bred spaniels civilly delight
In mumbling of the game they dare not bite.
Eternal smiles his emptiness betray,
As shallow streams run dimpling all the way
Ib. l. 313
- 33 A Cherub's face, a reptile all the rest. *Ib.* l. 331
- 34 Wit that can creep, and pride that licks the dust
Ib. l. 333

- 1 That not in fancy's maze he wandered long,
But stooped to truth, and moralised his song.
Epistles and Satires of Horace Imitated. Prologue,
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 340
- 2 The dull, the proud, the wicked and the mad.
Ib. l. 347
- 3 A knave's a knave to me in every state. *Ib. l. 361*
- 4 Unlearned, he knew no schoolman's subtle art,
No language, but the language of the heart.
By nature honest, by experience wise,
Healthy by temperance, and by exercise. *Ib. l. 398*
- 5 There St John mingles with my friendly bowl
The feast of reason and the flow of soul
Ib. I Hor. II, Sat. 1. To Mr. Fortescue, l. 127
- 6 For I, who hold sage Homer's rule the best,
Welcome the coming, speed the going guest.
Ib. II. Hor. II, Sat. 2. To Mr. Bethel, l. 159. (In
Odyssey, xv. 83 with 'parting' for 'going'.)
- 7 In life's cool evening satiate of applause
Ib. III. Hor. I, Ep. 1. To Lord Bolingbroke, l. 9
- 8 Not to go back, is somewhat to advance,
And men must walk at least before they dance.
Ib. l. 53
- 9 Get place and wealth—if possible with grace;
If not, by any means, get wealth and place
Ib. l. 103
- 10 The worst of madmen is a saint run mad.
Ib. IV. Hor. I, Ep. 6. To Mr. Murray, l. 27
- 11 Grac'd as thou art with all the Pow'r of Words,
So known, so honour'd, at the House of Lords.
Ib. l. 48
- 12 Shakespeare (whom you and every play-house bill
Style the divine, the matchless, what you will)
For gain, not glory, winged his roving flight,
And grew immortal in his own despite.
Ib. V. Hor. II, Ep. 1. To Augustus, l. 69
- 13 Who now reads Cowley? if he pleases yet,
His moral pleases, not his pointed wit;
Forgot his epic, nay Pindaric art,
But still I love the language of his heart. *Ib. l. 75*
- 14 The people's voice is odd,
It is, and it is not, the voice of God. *Ib. l. 89*
- 15 In quibbles, angel and archangel join,
And God the Father turns a school-divine.
On Paradise Lost. Ib. l. 101
- 16 The mob of gentlemen who wrote with ease.
Ib. l. 108
- 17 Waller was smooth; but Dryden taught to join
The varying verse, the full-resounding line,
The long majestic march and energy divine.
Ib. l. 267
- 18 Ev'n copious Dryden wanted, or forgot,
The last and greatest art, the art to blot. *Ib. l. 280*
- 19 There still remains to mortify a wit,
The many-headed monster of the pit. *Ib. l. 304*
- 20 Let humble Allen, with an awkward shame,
Do good by stealth, and blush to find it fame.
Ib. Epilogue, Dial. i, l. 136
- 21 Argyll, the state's whole thunder born to wield,
And shake alike the senate and the field.
Ib. Dial. ii, l. 86
- 22 Ask you what provocation I have had?
The strong antipathy of good to bad. *Ib. l. 197*
- 23 Yes, I am proud, I must be proud to see
Men not afraid of God, afraid of me. *Ib. l. 208*
- 24 Vain was the chief's, the sage's pride!
They had no poet, and they died.
Imitations of Horace, Odes, IV ix. 1v
- 25 Bathos, the art of sinking in Poetry.
Miscellaneous. Title
- 26 Happy the man whose wish and care
A few paternal acres bound,
Content to breathe his native air,
In his own ground. *Ode on Solitude*
- 27 Thus let me live, unseen, unknown,
Thus unlamented let me die,
Steal from the world, and not a stone
Tell where I lie. *Ib.*
- 28 And the touched needle trembles to the pole
Temple of Fame, l. 431
- 29 Father of all! in ev'ry age,
In ev'ry clime adored,
By saint, by savage, and by sage,
Jehovah, Jove, or Lord!
Thou Great First Cause, least understood!
Who all my sense confined
To know but this, that thou art good,
And that myself am blind. *The Universal Prayer*
- 30 What conscience dictates to be done,
Or warns me not to do,
This teach me more than hell to shun,
That, more than heav'n pursue. *Ib.*
- 31 Teach me to feel another's woe,
To hide the fault I see,
That mercy I to others show,
That mercy show to me. *Ib.*
- 32 Oft, as in airy rings they skim the heath,
The clam'rous lapwings feel the leaden death:
Oft, as the mounting larks their notes prepare,
They fall, and leave their little lives in air.
Windsor Forest, l. 131
- 33 Not to admire, is all the art I know
To make men happy, and to keep them so.
Trans. of Horace, Epistles, i. vi
- 34 This is the Jew
That Shakspeare drew.
Of Macklin's performance of Shylock, 14 Feb.
1741. Baker, Reed, & Jones, Biographia Drama-
tica (1812), vol. 1, pt. 11, p. 469
- 35 Party-spirit, which at best is but the madness of many
for the gain of a few.
Letters. To E. Blount, 27 Aug. 1714
- 36 'Blessed is the man who expects nothing, for he shall
never be disappointed', was the ninth beatitude
which a man of wit (who, like a man of wit, was a
long time in gaol) added to the eighth.
Ib. To Fortescue, 23 Sept. 1725
- 37 How often are we to die before we go quite off this
stage? In every friend we lose a part of ourselves,
and the best part. *Ib. To Swift, 5 Dec. 1732*
- 38 To endeavour to work upon the vulgar with fine
sense, is like attempting to hew blocks with a razor.
Thoughts on Various Subjects

POPE—PRAED

- 1 When men grow virtuous in their old age, they only
make a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings.
Thoughts on Various Subjects. (See 520. 48)

WALTER POPE

1630-1714

- 2 If I live to be old, for I find I go down,
Let this be my fate in a country town,
May I have a warm house with a stone at the gate,
And a cleanly young girl to rub my bald pate.
May I govern my passion with an absolute sway,
And grow wiser and better as my strength wears
away,
Without gout or stone, by a gentle decay.
The Old Man's Wish H. Playford, *Theater of
Musick* (1685), bk. 1, p. 50

RICHARD PORSON

1759-1808

- 3 When Dido found Æneas would not come,
She mourn'd in silence, and was Di-do-dum.
Epigram: On Latin Gerunds. J. S. Watson, *Life
of Porson* (1861), p. 418
- 4 The Germans in Greek
Are sadly to seek.
Not five in five score,
But ninety-five more:
All, save only Herman,
And Herman's a German.
M. L. Clarke, *Life of Porson*, ch. vii
- 5 Madoc will be read,—when Homer and Virgil are
forgotten. [To Southey.]
Rogers, *Table Talk*, p. 330
- 6 He sometimes draws out the thread of his verbosity
finer than the staple of his argument.
Of Gibbon's *Decline and Fall. Letters to Travis*
(1790), preface, p. xxix. (See 455:24)
- 7 I went to Frankfort, and got drunk
With that most learn'd professor, Brunck;
I went to Worts, and got more drunken
With that more learn'd professor, Ruhnken.
Facetiae Cantabrigienses, 1825

WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER

see

O. HENRY

BEILBY PORTEUS

1731-1808

- 8 In sober state,
Through the sequester'd vale of rural life,
The venerable Patriarch guileless held
The tenor of his way. *Death*, l. 108
- 9 One murder made a villain,
Millions a hero. *Ib.* l. 155
- 10 War its thousands slays, Peace its ten thousands.
Ib. l. 179
- 11 Teach him how to live,
And, oh! still harder lesson! how to die. *Ib.* l. 319

FRANCIS POTT

1832-1909

- 12 The strife is o'er, the battle done;
Now is the Victor's triumph won;
O let the song of praise be sung. Alleluia!
*The Strife is O'er. Hymns fitted to the Order of
Common Prayer* (1861), trans. of Latin, *Finita Iam
Sunt Prælia*

HENRY CODMAN POTTER

1835-1908

- 13 We have exchanged the Washingtonian dignity for the
Jeffersonian simplicity, which in due time came to
be only another name for the Jacksonian vulgarity.
Address, Washington Centennial, 30 Apr. 1889

SIR JOHN POWELL

1645-1713

- 14 Let us consider the reason of the case. For nothing is
law that is not reason.
Coggs v. Bernard, 2 Lord Raymond, 911

JOHN O'CONNOR POWER

- 15 The mules of politics without pride of ancestry, or
hope of posterity.
*Quoted in H. H. Asquith's Memories and Reflec-
tions*, i. 123

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED

1802-1839

- 16 I think that nought is worth a thought,
And I'm a fool for thinking.
The Chant of the Brazen Head
- 17 My own Araminta, say 'No!' *A Letter of Advice*
- 18 A happy boy, at Drury's. *School and Schoolfellows*
- 19 Just Eton boys grown heavy. *Ib.*
- 20 Of science and logic he chatters,
As fine and as fast as he can;
Though I am no judge of such matters,
I'm sure he's a talented man. *The Talented Man*
- 21 Whate'er the stranger's caste or creed,
Pundit or Papist, saint or sinner,
He found a stable for his steed,
And welcome for himself, and dinner. *The Vicar*
- 22 If he departed as he came,
With no new light on love or liquor,—
Good sooth, the traveller was to blame,
And not the Vicarage, nor the Vicar. *Ib.*
- 23 His talk was like a stream, which runs
With rapid change from rocks to roses:
It slipped from politics to puns,
It passed from Mahomet to Moses;
Beginning with the laws which keep
The planets in their radiant courses,
And ending with some precept deep
For dressing eels, or shoeing horses. *Ib.*
- 24 The Baptist found him far too deep;
The Deist sighed with saving sorrow;
And the lean Levite went to sleep,
And dreamed of tasting pork to-morrow. *Ib.*

- 1 For all who understood admired,
And some who did not understand them. *The Vicar*

CHARLES PRATT, EARL CAMDEN

1714-1794

- 2 The British Parliament has no right to tax the Americans. . . . Taxation and representation are inseparably united. God hath joined them; no British Parliament can put them asunder. To endeavour to do so is to stab our very vitals.

Speech, House of Lords, 1765

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 3 The two extremes, of too much stiffness in refusing, and of too much easiness in admitting any variation. *The Preface*
- 4 There was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted. *Ib. Concerning the Service of the Church*
- 5 A table of the Moveable Feasts. *Section Heading in Introductory Pages, p. xxxi*
- 6 Dearly beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness. *Morning Prayer. Priest's Opening Exhortation*
- 7 We should not dissemble nor cloke them. *Ib.*
- 8 When we assemble and meet together. *Ib.*
- 9 Those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. *Ib.*
- 10 We have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep. *Ib. General Confession*
- 11 We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. *Ib.*
- 12 A godly, righteous, and sober life. *Ib.*
- 13 And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. *Ib. The Lord's Prayer*
- 14 As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen. *Ib. Gloria*
- 15 Lord God of Sabaoth. *Ib. Te Deum Laudamus*
- 16 An infinite Majesty. *Ib.*
- 17 The sharpness of death. *Ib.*
- 18 The noble army of martyrs. *Ib.*
- 19 O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded. *Ib.*
- 20 O all ye Works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever. *Ib. Benedicite*
- 21 O all ye Green Things upon the Earth, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever. *Ib.*
- 22 O ye Whales, and all that move in the Waters. *Ib.*
- 23 O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever. *Ib.*
- 24 Give peace in our time, O Lord.
Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God. *Ib. Versicles*

- 25 The author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom.

Morning Prayer. Second Collect, for Peace

- 26 Neither run into any kind of danger
Ib. Third Collect, for Grace

- 27 In Quires and Places where they sing.
Ib. Rubric after Third Collect

- 28 Grant her in health and wealth long to live.
Ib. A Prayer for the Queen's Majesty

- 29 The fountain of all goodness
Ib. Prayer for the Royal Family

- 30 Almighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels, Send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace.

Ib. Prayer for the Clergy and People

- 31 The continual dew of thy blessing. *Ib.*

- 32 With one accord to make our common supplications unto thee. *Ib. Prayer of St. Chrysostom*

- 33 When two or three are gathered together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests. *Ib.*

- 34 From whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed.

Evening Prayer. Second Collect

- 35 That peace which the world cannot give. *Ib.*

- 36 Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night. *Ib. Third Collect*

- 37 Whosoever will be saved before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholick Faith. Which Faith except every one do keep whole and undefiled. without doubt he shall perish everlastingly. *Athanasian Creed*

- 38 Neither confounding the Persons: nor dividing the Substance. *Ib.*

- 39 As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated. but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible. *Ib.*

- 40 Not three Gods: but one God. *Ib.*

- 41 Of a reasonable soul and human flesh subsisting. *Ib.*

- 42 Not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the Manhood into God. *Ib.*

- 43 Have mercy upon us miserable sinners. *The Litany*

- 44 Neither take thou vengeance of our sins. *Ib.*

- 45 The crafts and assaults of the devil. *Ib.*

- 46 Envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness. *Ib.*

- 47 Deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil. *Ib.*

- 48 From battle and murder, and from sudden death. *Ib.*

- 49 Hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment. *Ib.*

- 50 Agony and bloody Sweat. *Ib.*

- 51 In the hour of death, and in the day of judgement. *Ib.*

- 52 All Bishops, Priests, and Deacons. *Ib.*

- 53 Unity, peace, and concord. *Ib.*

- 54 To bring forth the fruits of the Spirit. *Ib.*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 To strengthen such as do stand; and to comfort and help the weak-hearted; and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet
The Litany
- 2 All that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation *Ib*
- 3 All that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons, and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives.
Ib.
- 4 The fatherless children, and widows. *Ib*
- 5 Our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers. *Ib*
- 6 The kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them. *Ib*
- 7 Our sins, negligences, and ignorances *Ib*
- 8 The sighing of a contrite heart. *Ib. First Collect*
- 9 'The craft and subtility of the devil or man. *Ib*
- 10 We have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them
Ib Sentences after the First Collect
- 11 'Turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved *Ib Second Collect*
- 12 Tied and bound with the chain of our sins
Prayers and Thanksgivings, upon Several Occasions 'O God, whose nature and property'
- 13 Our Mediator and Advocate *Ib*
- 14 The safety, honour, and welfare of our Sovereign, and her Dominions
Ib Prayer for the High Court of Parliament
- 15 All sorts and conditions of men
Ib Prayer for All Conditions of Men
- 16 All who profess and call themselves Christians. *Ib.*
- 17 Any ways afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate *Ib*
- 18 A happy issue out of all their afflictions. *Ib*
- 19 Our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life *Ib Thanksgivings A General Thanksgiving*
- 20 For the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. *Ib*
- 21 'The former and the latter rain *Ib For Rain*
- 22 Cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life
Collects 1st Sunday in Advent
- 23 Hear them, read, learn, and inwardly digest them
Ib 2nd Sunday in Advent
- 24 An acceptable people in thy sight.
Ib 3rd Sunday in Advent
- 25 Sore let and hindered in running the race
Ib 4th Sunday in Advent
- 26 Children by adoption and grace. *Ib. Christmas Day*
- 27 'The glory that shall be revealed
Ib. St Stephen's Day
- 28 That they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same
Ib 1st Sunday after Epiphany
- 29 Grant us thy peace all the days of our life.
Ib. 2nd Sunday after Epiphany
- 30 By reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright. *Collects 1st Sunday after Epiphany*
- 31 That most excellent gift of charity
Ib Quinquagesima Sunday
- 32 All evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul.
Ib 2nd Sunday in Lent
- 33 Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks.
Ib Good Friday Third Collect
- 34 Thy special grace preventing us. *Ib Easter Day*
- 35 The leaven of malice and wickedness
Ib 1st Sunday after Easter
- 36 Those things that are contrary to their profession
Ib 3rd Sunday after Easter
- 37 The unruly wills and affections of sinful men
Ib 4th Sunday after Easter
- 38 Among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed where true joys are to be found *Ib.*
- 39 To have a right judgement in all things
Ib Whitsun-day
- 40 The weakness of our mortal nature
Ib 1st Sunday after Trinity
- 41 We may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal
Ib 4th Sunday after Trinity
- 42 Such good things as pass man's understanding
Ib 6th Sunday after Trinity
- 43 'The author and giver of all good things.
Ib 7th Sunday after Trinity
- 44 Running the way of thy commandments.
Ib 11th Sunday after Trinity
- 45 'Those things whereof our conscience is afraid
Ib 12th Sunday after Trinity
- 46 Increase of faith, hope, and charity
Ib 14th Sunday after Trinity
- 47 Because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fail
Ib. 15th Sunday after Trinity
- 48 Serve thee with a quiet mind
Ib. 22nd Sunday after Trinity
- 49 'Thy household the Church
Ib 22nd Sunday after Trinity
- 50 'Stu up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people, that they, plentifully bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plentifully rewarded.
Ib 25th Sunday after Trinity
- 51 Carried away with every blast of vain doctrine.
Ib St. Mark's Day
- 52 Whom truly to know is everlasting life
Ib St Philip and St James's Day
- 53 Constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truth's sake
Ib St John Baptist's Day
- 54 Ordained and constituted the services of Angels and men in a wonderful order
Ib St. Michael and All Angels
- 55 Who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son
Ib. All Saints' Day

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 An open and notorious evil liver.
Holy Communion: Introductory Rubric
- 2 Truly repented and amended his former naughty life.
Ib.
- 3 A fair white linen cloth.
Ib.
- 4 Unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid.
Ib. Collect for Purity
- 5 Thou shalt have none other gods but me.
Ib. 1st Commandment
- 6 Incline our hearts to keep this law.
Ib. Response to Commandments
- 7 Thou shalt not make to thyself any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.
Ib. 2nd Commandment
- 8 Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain.
Ib. 3rd Commandment
- 9 Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath-day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God.
Ib. 4th Commandment
- 10 The stranger that is within thy gates.
Ib.
- 11 In six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day.
Ib.
- 12 Honour thy father and thy mother; that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.
Ib. 5th Commandment
- 13 Thou shalt do no murder.
Ib. 6th Commandment
- 14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Ib. 7th Commandment
- 15 Thou shalt not steal.
Ib. 8th Commandment
- 16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.
Ib. 9th Commandment
- 17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.
Ib. 10th Commandment
- 18 All things visible and invisible.
Ib. Nicene Creed
- 19 Very God of very God.
Ib.
- 20 The Lord and giver of life.
Ib.
- 21 Who spake by the Prophets.
Ib.
- 22 One Catholick and Apostolick Church.
Ib.
- 23 In a decent bason to be provided by the Parish.
Ib. Rubric before the Prayer for the Church Militant
- 24 The whole state of Christ's Church militant here in earth.
Ib. Prayer for the Church Militant
- 25 The spirit of truth, unity, and concord.
Ib.
- 26 Live in unity and godly love.
Ib.
- 27 Truly and indifferently minister justice.
Ib.
- 28 Thy true and lively Word.
Ib.
- 29 All them, who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity.
Ib.
- 30 Departed this life in thy faith and fear.
Holy Communion. Prayer for the Church Militant
- 31 Discreet and learned Minister of God's Word.
Ib. First Exhortation
- 32 Ghostly counsel and advice.
Ib.
- 33 We eat and drink our own damnation.
Ib. Thrd Exhortation
- 34 Ye that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life.
Ib. The Invitation
- 35 Meekly kneeling upon your knees.
Ib.
- 36 The burden of them is intolerable.
Ib. General Confession
- 37 Hear what comfortable words.
Ib. Comfortable Words
- 38 It is meet and right so to do.
Ib. Versicles
- 39 Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven.
Ib. Hymn of Praise
- 40 Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High.
Ib.
- 41 By the operation of the Holy Ghost.
Ib. Proper Preface for Christmas Day
- 42 A full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction.
Ib. Prayer of Consecration
- 43 Who, in the same night that he was betrayed.
Ib.
- 44 Thus our bounden duty and service.
Ib. Prayer of Oblation, 1
- 45 Not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences.
Ib.
- 46 The mystical body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people.
Ib. 2
- 47 Heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom.
Ib.
- 48 The peace of God, which passeth all understanding.
Ib. The Blessing
- 49 Be amongst you and remain with you always.
Ib.
- 50 All the changes and chances of this mortal life.
Ib. Collects after the Offertory, 1
- 51 Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings.
Ib. 4
- 52 All our works begun, continued, and ended in thee.
Ib.
- 53 Those things, which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask.
Ib. 5
- 54 For that were Idolatry, to be abhorred of all faithful Christians.
Ib. Black Rubric
- 55 In the vulgar tongue.
Publick Baptism of Infants. Introductory Rubric, 1
- 56 All this I stedfastly believe.
Ib. Vow of Faith
- 57 Grant that the old Adam in this Child may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in him.
Ib. Invocation of Blessing on the Child
- 58 The faith of Christ crucified.
Ib. Reception and Dedication of the Child
- 59 Dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness.
Ib. Thanksgiving
- 60 Crucify the old man.
Ib.
- 61 Ministration of Baptism to Such as are of Riper Years.
Title

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 Put on Christ
Ministration of Baptism to Such as are of Riper Years Final Exhortation
- 2 What is your name?
N. or M.
Who gave you this name?
My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptism, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven
What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?
They did promise and vow three things in my name First, that I should renounce the devil and all his works, the pomps and vanity of this wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh Secondly, that I should believe all the Articles of the Christian Faith And thirdly, that I should keep God's holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of my life *The Catechism*
- 3 Yes verily, and by God's help so I will. *Ib.*
- 4 Rehearse the Articles of thy Belief. *Ib.*
- 5 My duty towards God, and my duty towards my Neighbour. *Ib.*
- 6 To love him as myself, and to do to all men, as I would they should do unto me. *Ib.*
- 7 Governors, teachers, spiritual pastors and masters *Ib.*
- 8 To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil-speaking, lying, and slandering. *Ib.*
- 9 To learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto which it shall please God to call me. *Ib.*
- 10 My good child, know this. *Ib.*
- 11 Ainen, So be it *Ib.*
- 12 Two only, as generally necessary to salvation, that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord *Ib.*
- 13 An outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace. *Ib.*
- 14 In their Mother Tongue. *Ib. Final Rubric*
- 15 Confirmation, or laying on of hands. *Title*
- 16 Being now come to the years of discretion *Confirmation*
- 17 Ratify and confirm the same. *Ib.*
- 18 Our help is in the name of the Lord
Who hath made heaven and earth.
Blessed be the name of the Lord;
Henceforth, world without end.
Lord, hear our prayers;
And let our cry come unto thee. *Ib.*
- 19 Thy manifold gifts of grace. *Ib.*
- 20 Defend, O Lord, this thy child [or this thy servant] with thy heavenly grace that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, until he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. *Ib.*
- 21 If any of you know cause, or just impediment, why these two persons should not be joined together in holy Matrimony, ye are to declare it This is the first time of asking
Solemnization of Matrimony, The Banns
- 22 Here in the sight of God, and in the face of this congregation
Solemnization of Matrimony, Exhortation
- 23 Brute beasts that have no understanding. *Ib.*
- 24 First, it was ordained for the procreation of children *Ib.*
- 25 A remedy against sin. *Ib.*
- 26 Such persons as have not the gift of continency. *Ib.*
- 27 Let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace. *Ib.*
- 28 Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after God's ordinance in the holy estate of Matrimony? *Ib. Betrothal*
- 29 Forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live. *Ib.*
- 30 To have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance, and thereto I plight thee my troth. *Ib.*
- 31 To love, cherish, and to obey. *Ib.*
- 32 With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow. *Ib. The Wedding*
- 33 This Ring given and received *Ib. The Prayer*
- 34 Those whom God hath joined together let no man put asunder. *Ib.*
- 35 Consented together in holy wedlock
Ib. Priest's Declaration
- 36 Peace be to this house. *Visitation of the Sick*
- 37 Unto God's gracious mercy and protection we commit thee. *Ib.*
- 38 The inner man *Ib.*
- 39 Against the hour of death *Ib.*
- 40 Laid violent hands upon themselves.
Burial of the Dead Introductory Rubric
- 41 Man that is born of a woman hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery *Ib. First Anthem*
- 42 In the midst of life we are in death *Ib.*
- 43 Suffer us not, at our last hour, for any pains of death, to fall from thee. *Ib.*
- 44 We therefore commit his body to the ground; earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of the Resurrection to eternal life *Ib.*
- 45 Sat in the seat of the scornful *Psalms 111*
- 46 He shall be like a tree planted by the water-side *Ib. 3*
- 47 Why do the heathen so furiously rage together and why do the people imagine a vain thing? *Ib. 111*
- 48 Let us break their bonds asunder and cast away their cords from us. *Ib. 3*
- 49 The Lord shall have them in derision. *Ib. 4*
- 50 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron and break them in pieces like a potter's vessel *Ib. 9*
- 51 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way if his wrath be kindled, (yea, but a little,) blessed are all they that put their trust in him. *Ib. 12*
- 52 Stand in awe, and sin not commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still. *Ib. iv. 4*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 There be many that say: Who will shew us any good?
Psalms iv. 6
- 2 Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon
us. *Ib.* 7
- 3 The Lord will abhor both the bloodthirsty and de-
ceitful man. *Ib.* v. 6
- 4 Make thy way plain before my face. *Ib.* 8
- 5 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with
their tongue. *Ib.* 10
- 6 Let them perish through their own imaginations.
Ib. 11
- 7 God is a righteous Judge, strong, and patient: and
God is provoked every day. *Ib.* vii. 12
- 8 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast
thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies:
that thou mightest still the enemy, and the avenger.
Ib. viii. 2
- 9 For I will consider thy heavens, even the works of thy
fingers: the moon and the stars, which thou hast
ordained. *Ib.* 3
- 10 What is man, that thou art mindful of him: and the
son of man, that thou visitest him? *Ib.* 4
- 11 Thou madest him lower than the angels: to crown
him with glory and worship. *Ib.* 5
- 12 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea: and
whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.
Ib. 8
- 13 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual
end. *Ib.* ix. 6
- 14 Their memorial is perished with them. *Ib.*
- 15 Up, Lord, and let not man have the upper hand.
Ib. 19
- 16 That the heathen may know themselves to be but
men. *Ib.* 20
- 17 In the Lord put I my trust. how say ye then to my
soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill?
Ib. xi. 1
- 18 That they may privily shoot at them which are true
of heart. *Ib.* 2
- 19 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath
the righteous done? *Ib.* 3
- 20 They do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble in
their double heart. *Ib.* xii. 2
- 21 The fool hath said in his heart: There is no God.
Ib. xiv. 1
- 22 There is none that doeth good, no not one. *Ib.* 2
- 23 They are altogether become abominable. *Ib.* 4
- 24 Lord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle. or who shall
rest upon thy holy hill?
Even he, that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doeth
the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth
from his heart.
He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done
evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his
neighbour.
He that setteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own
eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.
He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and dis-
appointeth him not: though it were to his own
hindrance.
- He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor
taken reward against the innocent.
Whoso doeth these things shall never fall. *Psalms* xv
- 25 Thou shalt maintain my lot. *Ib.* xvi. 6
- 26 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground. yea, I have
a goodly heritage. *Ib.* 7
- 27 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell.
neither shalt thou suffer thy Holy One to see
corruption
Thou shalt shew me the path of life; in thy presence
is the fulness of joy. and at thy right hand there is
pleasure for evermore *Ib.* 11
- 28 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the
shadow of thy wings. *Ib.* xvii. 8
- 29 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God
shalt make my darkness to be light. *Ib.* xviii. 28
- 30 With the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.
Ib. 29
- 31 A people whom I have not known. shall serve me.
Ib. 44
- 32 The heavens declare the glory of God: and the
firmament sheweth his handy-work.
One day telleth another. and one night certifieth
another.
There is neither speech nor language. but their voices
are heard among them.
Their sound is gone out into all lands. and their words
into the ends of the world
In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun. which
cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber,
and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.
It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven,
and runneth about unto the end of it again. and
there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.
Ib. xix. 1
- 33 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much
fine gold. sweeter also than honey, and the honey-
comb. *Ib.* 10
- 34 Who can tell how oft he offendeth. O cleanse thou
me from my secret faults.
Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest
they get the dominion over me: so shall I be un-
defiled, and innocent from the great offence.
Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my
heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight,
O Lord: my strength, and my redeemer. *Ib.* 12
- 35 The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble: the Name
of the God of Jacob defend thee;
Send thee help from the sanctuary: and strengthen
thee out of Sion *Ib.* xx. 1
- 36 Grant thee thy heart's desire: and fulfil all thy mind.
Ib. 4
- 37 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses
but we will remember the name of the Lord our
God.
They are brought down, and fallen. but we are risen,
and stand upright. *Ib.* 7
- 38 Thou hast given him his heart's desire: and hast not
denied him the request of his lips. *Ib.* xxi. 2
- 39 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life.
even for ever and ever. *Ib.* 4
- 40 And imagined such a device as they are not able to
perform. *Ib.* 11

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 My God, my God, look upon me; why hast thou forsaken me and art so far from my health, and from the voice of my complaint?
O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not: and in the night-season also I take no rest
And thou continuest holy O thou worship of Israel
Psalms xxii 1
- 2 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man. *Ib 6*
- 3 All they that see me laugh me to scorn they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,
He trusted in God, that he would deliver him let him deliver him, if he will have him *Ib 7*
- 4 Many oxen are come about me fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side. *Ib 12*
- 5 For many dogs are come about me. *Ib 16*
- 6 They pierced my hands and my feet; I may tell all my bones they stand staring and looking upon me. They part my garments among them and cast lots upon my vesture. *Ib 17*
- 7 Deliver my soul from the sword my darling from the power of the dog.
Save me from the lion's mouth thou hast heard me also from the horns of the unicorns. *Ib 20*
- 8 For he hath not despised, nor abhorred, the low estate of the poor. *Ib. 24*
- 9 All they that go down into the dust shall kneel before him and no man hath quickened his own soul *Ib 30*
- 10 The Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.
He shall feed me in a green pasture and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort
He shall convert my soul and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness, for his Name's sake.
Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staff comfort me.
'Thou shalt prepare a table before me against them that trouble me thou hast anointed my head with oil, and my cup shall be full.
But thy loving-kindness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever. *Ib. xxiii*
- 11 'The earth is the Lord's, and all that therein is the compass of the world, and they that dwell therein. *Ib xxiv. 1*
- 12 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors, and the King of glory shall come in *Ib 7*
- 13 Who is the King of glory. even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory. *Ib. 10*
- 14 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth. *Ib xxv. 6*
- 15 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged. *Ib. 16*
- 16 Deliver Israel, O God out of all his troubles. *Ib. 21*
- 17 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me. try out my reins and my heart. *Ib. xxvi. 2*
- 18 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord. and so will I go to thine altar. *Ib. 6*
- 19 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house and the place where thine honour dwelleth.
O shut not up my soul with the sinners. nor my life with the blood-thirsty. *Ib 8*
- 20 The Lord is my light, and my salvation, whom then shall I fear the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom then shall I be afraid? *Psalms xxxii 1*
- 21 When my father and my mother forsake me the Lord taketh me up. *Ib. 12*
- 22 I should utterly have fainted but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living *Ib 15*
- 23 'The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes *Ib. xxxiv 8*
- 24 'The Lord sitteth above the water-flood and the Lord remaineth a King for ever *Ib 9*
- 25 Give thanks unto him for a remembrance of his holiness
For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. *Ib xxx 4*
- 26 What profit is there in my blood when I go down to the pit?
Shall the dust give thanks unto thee, or shall it declare thy truth? *Ib. 9*
- 27 Into thy hands I commend my spirit. *Ib. xxxii 6*
- 28 But hast set my feet in a large room. *Ib 9*
- 29 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man out of mind. *Ib. 14*
- 30 Thanks be to the Lord for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city. *Ib. 23*
- 31 For while I held my tongue my bones consumed away through my daily complaining. *Ib xxxii 3*
- 32 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be found but in the great water-floods they shall not come nigh him. *Ib 7*
- 33 'Thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. *Ib 8*
- 34 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding whose mouths must be held with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee. *Ib 10*
- 35 Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous for it becometh well the just to be thankful.
Praise the Lord with harp sing praises unto him with the lute, and instrument of ten strings.
Sing unto the Lord a new song sing praises lustily unto him with a good courage *Ib. xxxiii. 1*
- 36 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes. *Ib 10*
- 37 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength
A horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength. *Ib. 15*
- 38 O taste, and see, how gracious the Lord is. blessed is the man that trusteth in him
O fear the Lord, ye that are his saints for they that fear him lack nothing.
The lions do lack, and suffer hunger but they who seek the Lord shall want no manner of thing that is good. *Ib xxxiv. 8*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 What man is he that lusteth to live. and would fain see good days? *Psalms xxxiv. 12*
- 2 Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace, and ensue it. *Ib. 14*
- 3 Fret not thyself because of the ungodly. *Ib. xxxvii. 1*
- 4 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light. and thy just dealing as the noon-day. *Ib. 6*
- 5 I have been young, and now am old and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread. *Ib. 25*
- 6 I myself have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bay-tree.
I went by, and lo, he was gone. I sought him, but his place could no where be found.
Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last. *Ib. 36*
- 7 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee. *Ib. xxxviii. 9*
- 8 I held my tongue, and spake nothing I kept silence, yea, even from good words, but it was pain and grief to me.
My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue;
Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how long I have to live. *Ib. xxxix. 3*
- 9 Mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee; and verily every man living is altogether vanity.
For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them. *Ib. 6*
- 10 Thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity. *Ib. 12*
- 11 For I am a stranger with thee: and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.
O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength. before I go hence, and be no more seen. *Ib. 14*
- 12 I waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.
He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings. *Ib. xli. 1*
- 13 Burnt-offerings, and sacrifice for sin, hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.
In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy will, O my God. *Ib. 9*
- 14 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God. *Ib. 21*
- 15 Yea, mine own familiar friend . . . hath lifted up his heel against me. *Ib. xli. 9 [Bible Version]*
- 16 Like as the hart desireth the water-brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God. *Ib. xlii. 1*
- 17 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me? *Ib. 6*
- 18 The little hill of Hermon. *Ib. 8*
- 19 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me. *Ib. 9*
- 20 While mine enemies that trouble me cast me in the teeth. *Psalms xlii. 12*
- 21 My heart is inditing of a good matter. I speak of the things which I have made unto the King.
My tongue is the pen of a ready writer. *Ib. xlv. 1*
- 22 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most Mighty according to thy worship and renown.
Good luck have thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness, and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. *Ib. 4*
- 23 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.
Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear: forget also thine own people, and thy father's house.
So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty. *Ib. 10*
- 24 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift. *Ib. 13*
- 25 The King's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.
She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee. *Ib. 14*
- 26 Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands. *Ib. 17*
- 27 God is our hope and strength: a very present help in trouble.
Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea. *Ib. xlvii. 1*
- 28 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed. God shall help her, and that right early.
The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are moved: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away. *Ib. 5*
- 29 He maketh wars to cease in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.
Be still then, and know that I am God. *Ib. 9*
- 30 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet. *Ib. xlviii. 3*
- 31 God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trump. *Ib. 5*
- 32 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding. *Ib. 7*
- 33 For lo, the kings of the earth are gathered, and gone by together.
They marvelled to see such things: they were astonished; and suddenly cast down. *Ib. xlviii. 3*
- 34 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea, through the east-wind. *Ib. 6*
- 35 Walk about Sion, and go round about her: and tell the towers thereof.
Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.
For this God is our God for ever and ever: he shall be our guide unto death. *Ib. 11*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 And yet they think that their houses shall continue
for ever and that their dwelling-places shall endure
from one generation to another, and call the lands
after their own names *Psalms xlix. 11*
- 2 He shall follow the generation of his fathers and shall
never see light
Man being in honour hath no understanding but is
compaied unto the beasts that perish. *Ib. 19*
- 3 For all the beasts of the forest are mine and so are
the cattle upon a thousand hills. *Ib. 1 10*
- 4 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls' flesh and drink
the blood of goats? *Ib. 13*
- 5 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him
and hast been partaker with the adulterers. *Ib. 18*
- 6 O consider this, ye that forget God. *Ib. 22*
- 7 For I acknowledge my faults and my sin is ever
before me.
Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in
thy sight. *Ib. 11 3*
- 8 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness and in sin hath
my mother conceived me
But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts and
shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly
Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be
clean thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter
than snow
Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness that
the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice *Ib. 5*
- 9 Make me a clean heart, O God. and renew a right
spirit within me.
Cast me not away from thy presence and take not thy
holy Spirit from me
O give me the comfort of thy help again and stablish
me with thy free Spirit
Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and
sinners shall be converted unto thee.
Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God. *Ib. 10*
- 10 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it
thee but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.
The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit. a broken
and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.
O be favourable and gracious unto Sion build thou
the walls of Jerusalem. *Ib. 16*
- 11 Then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar. *Ib. 19*
- 12 My guide, and mine own familiar friend
We took sweet counsel together and walked in the
house of God as friends *Ib. 14. 14*
- 13 His words were smoother than oil and yet be they
very swords. *Ib. 22*
- 14 All that they imagine is to do me evil
They hold all together, and keep themselves close. *Ib. 141 5*
- 15 Thou tellest my flittings; put my tears into thy bottle
are not these things noted in thy book? *Ib. 8*
- 16 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my
feet from falling that I may walk before God in
the light of the living. *Ib. 13*
- 17 Under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge,
until this tyranny be over-past. *Ib. 141 1*
- 18 God shall send forth his mercy and truth my soul is
among lions.
And I lie even among the children of men, that are
set on fire whose teeth are spears and arrows, and
their tongue a sharp sword
Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens and thy
glory above all the earth
They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down
my soul they have digged a pit before me, and are
fallen into the midst of it themselves *Psalms lvi 4*
- 19 Awake up, my glory, awake, lute and harp I myself
will awake right early *Ib. 9*
- 20 Even like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ears,
Which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer
charm he never so wisely. *Ib. 141 4*
- 21 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the
untimely fruit of a woman and let them not see the
sun
Or ever your pots be made hot with thorns so let
indignation vex him, even as a thing that is raw. *Ib. 7*
- 22 They grin like a dog, and run about through the city. *Ib. 141. 6*
- 23 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoice, and
divide Sichem and mete out the valley of Succoth.
Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine Ephraim also
is the strength of my head, Judah is my law-giver.
Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom will I cast out my
shoe Philistia, be thou glad of me
Who will lead me into the strong city who will bring
me into Edom? *Ib. 141. 6*
- 24 As for the children of men, they are but vanity the
children of men are deceitful upon the weights,
they are altogether lighter than vanity itself
O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not yourselves
unto vanity; if riches increase, set not your heart
upon them
God spake once, and twice I have also heard the same
that power belongeth unto God;
And that thou, Lord, art merciful for thou rewardest
every man according to his work. *Ib. 141 9*
- 25 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after
thee in a barren and dry land where no water is *Ib. 141 2*
- 26 Have I not remembered thee in my bed. and thought
upon thee when I was waking? *Ib. 7*
- 27 Thou that hearest the prayer unto thee shall all flesh
come *Ib. 141 2*
- 28 Thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth,
and of them that remain in the broad sea.
Who in his strength setteth fast the mountains. and
is girded about with power.
Who stilleth the raging of the sea. and the noise of
his waves, and the madness of the people. *Ib. 5*
- 29 Thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and
evening to praise thee. *Ib. 8*
- 30 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the
little valleys thereof thou makest it soft with the
drops of rain, and blessest the increase of it
Thou crownest the year with thy goodness and thy
clouds drop fatness
They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness.
and the little hills shall rejoice on every side.

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- The folds shall be full of sheep the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing. *Psalms lxxv. 11*
- 1 Who holdeth our soul in life. and suffereth not our feet to slip.
For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried. *Ib. lxxvi. 8*
- 2 God be merciful unto us, and bless us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.
That thy way may be known upon earth thy saving health among all nations. *Ib. lxxvii. 1*
- 3 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing *Ib. 6*
- 4 Let God arise, and let his enemies be scattered. let them also that hate him flee before him
Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away. and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God *Ib. lxxviii. 1*
- 5 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name magnify him that rideth upon the heavens, as it were upon an horse; praise him in his Name JAH, and rejoice before him
He is a Father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows. even God in his holy habitation
He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity but letteth the runagates continue in scarceness.
O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness, The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God. *Ib. 4*
- 6 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance. and refreshedst it when it was weary. *Ib. 9*
- 7 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of the preachers.
Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.
Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.
When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake. then were they as white as snow in Salmon.
As the hill of Basan, so is God's hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.
Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is God's hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell. *Ib. 11*
- 8 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels. *Ib. 17*
- 9 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men. *Ib. 18*
- 10 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness. *Ib. 21*
- 11 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same. *Ib. 23*
- 12 The singers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels *Psalms lxxviii. 25*
- 13 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their counsel. *Ib. 27*
- 14 When he hath scattered the people that delight in war. *Ib. 30*
- 15 Lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice *Ib. 33*
- 16 I paid them the things that I never took: God, thou knowest my simpleness. *Ib. lxxix. 5*
- 17 The zeal of thine house hath even eaten me. *Ib. 9*
- 18 They that sit in the gate speak against me. and the drunkards make songs upon me *Ib. 12*
- 19 I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.
They gave me gall to eat and when I was thirsty they gave me vinegar to drink. *Ib. 21*
- 20 Let them for their reward be soon brought to shame, that cry over me, There, there. *Ib. lxxx. 3*
- 21 I am become as it were a monster unto many. *Ib. lxxxi. 6*
- 22 Give the King thy judgements, O God: and thy righteousness unto the King's son. *Ib. lxxxii. 1*
- 23 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people. *Ib. 3*
- 24 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool: even as the drops that water the earth. *Ib. 6*
- 25 His enemies shall lick the dust.
The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents. the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.
All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service. *Ib. 9*
- 26 Therefore fall the people unto them: and thereout suck they no small advantage.
Tush, say they, how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the Most High? *Ib. lxxxiii. 10*
- 27 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.
Until I went into the sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men. *Ib. 15*
- 28 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the enemies. *Ib. lxxxiv. 20*
- 29 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it. *Ib. lxxxv. 4*
- 30 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west: nor yet from the south. *Ib. 7*
- 31 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red it is full mixed, and he poureth out of the same. *Ib. 9*
- 32 I have considered the days of old: and the years that are past. *Ib. lxxxvii. 5*
- 33 A faithless and stubborn generation. *Ib. lxxxviii. 9*
- 34 Who being harnessed, and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battle. *Ib. 10*
- 35 So man did eat angels' food. *Ib. 26*
- 36 Starting aside like a broken bow. *Ib. 58*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep and like a
giant refreshed with wine
He smote his enemies in the hinder parts and put
them to a perpetual shame *Psalms lxxviii 66*
- 2 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears *Ib lxxx 5*
- 3 I proved thee also at the waters of strife. *Ib lxxxii 8*
- 4 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on
still in darkness all the foundations of the earth
are out of course *Ib lxxxiii 5*
- 5 O how amiable are thy dwellings thou Lord of hosts!
My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the
courts of the Lord my heart and my flesh rejoice
in the living God.
Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the
swallow a nest where she may lay her young even
thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.
Ib lxxxiv 1
- 6 Who going through the vale of misery use it for a well
and the pools are filled with water
They will go from strength to strength. *Ib 6*
- 7 For one day in thy courts is better than a thousand.
I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God
than to dwell in the tents of ungodliness. *Ib 10*
- 8 Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land thou
hast turned away the captivity of Jacob *Ib lxxxv 1*
- 9 Mercy and truth are met together. righteousness and
peace have kissed each other
Truth shall flourish out of the earth and righteous-
ness hath looked down from heaven. *Ib 10*
- 10 Righteousness shall go before him: and he shall direct
his going in the way. *Ib 13*
- 11 The congregations of naughty men have sought after
my soul *Ib lxxxvi 14*
- 12 Shew some token upon me for good, that they who
hate me may see it, and be ashamed *Ib 17*
- 13 Her foundations are upon the holy hills the Lord
loveth the gates of Sion more than all the dwellings
of Jacob
Very excellent things are spoken of thee thou city of
God. *Ib lxxxvii 1*
- 14 The singers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse
All my fresh springs shall be in thee. *Ib 7*
- 15 Lord, thou hast been our refuge from one generation
to another
Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the
earth and the world were made thou art God from
everlasting, and world without end
Thou turnest man to destruction again thou sayest,
Come again, ye children of men
For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday
seeing that is past as a watch in the night
As soon as thou scatterest them they are even as a
sleep and fade away suddenly like the grass.
In the morning it is green, and groweth up but in the
evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered
Ib xc. 1
- 16 For when thou art angry all our days are gone: we
bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is
told.
The days of our age are threescore years and ten;
and though men be so strong that they come to
fourscore years yet is their strength then but
labour and sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and
we are gone. *Ib 9*
- 17 Prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O pros-
per thou our handy-work *Psalms xc. 17*
- 18 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the
hunter and from the noisome pestilence
He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt
be safe under his feathers his faithfulness and truth
shall be thy shield and buckler.
Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night, nor
for the arrow that flieth by day
For the pestilence that walketh in darkness nor for
the sickness that destroyeth in the noon-day.
A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand
at thy right hand but it shall not come nigh thee
Ib xci 3
- 19 There shall no evil happen unto thee neither shall
any plague come nigh thy dwelling
For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep
thee in all thy ways.
They shall bear thee in their hands that thou hurt
not thy foot against a stone *Ib 10*
- 20 An unwise man doth not well consider this and a fool
doth not understand it *Ib xcii 6*
- 21 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age
and shall be fat and well-liking *Ib 13*
- 22 The Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel
the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself
with strength
He hath made the round world so sure that it cannot
be moved *Ib xciii 1*
- 23 The floods are risen, O Lord, the floods have lift up
their voice the floods lift up their waves
The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly
but yet the Lord, who dwelleth on high, is mightier
Ib 4
- 24 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? or he that
made the eye, shall he not see? *Ib xciv 9*
- 25 Shew ourselves glad in him with psalms. *Ib xciv. 2*
- 26 In his hand are all the corners of the earth and the
strength of the hills is his also
The sea is his, and he made it, and his hands prepared
the dry land *Ib 4*
- 27 O come, let us worship and fall down and kneel
before the Lord our Maker. *Ib 6*
- 28 For he is the Lord our God and we are the people
of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. *Ib 7*
- 29 To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your
hearts as in the provocation, and as in the day of
temptation in the wilderness. *Ib 8*
- 30 When your fathers tempted me proved me, and saw
my works *Ib 9*
- 31 The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea,
the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof
Ib xcvi. 1
- 32 With trumpets also, and shawms O shew yourselves
joyful before the Lord the King *Ib xcvi. 7*
- 33 The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient
he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth
never so unquiet. *Ib xcix 1*
- 34 Whoso hath also a proud look and high stomach
I will not suffer him. *Ib ci. 7*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness . and like an owl that is in the desert.
I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow that sitteth alone upon the house-top
Psalms cii. 6
- 2 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as doth a garment;
And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. *Ib. 26*
- 3 Praise the Lord, O my soul: and forget not all his benefits. *Ib. ciii. 2*
- 4 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things . making thee young and lusty as an eagle. *Ib. 5*
- 5 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever. *Ib. 9*
- 6 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.
Look how wide also the east is from the west: so far hath he set our sins from us.
Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord merciful unto them that fear him. *Ib. 11*
- 7 The days of man are but as grass: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.
For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone, and the place thereof shall know it no more. *Ib. 15*
- 8 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.
He maketh his angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.
He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.
Thou coveredst it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.
At thy rebuke they flee. at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.
They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.
Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not pass: neither turn again to cover the earth
He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills
All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.
Beside them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches. *Ib. civ. 3*
- 9 Wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oil to make him a cheerful countenance, and bread to strengthen man's heart.
The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted. *Ib. 15*
- 10 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork.
The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats. and so are the stony rocks for the conies.
He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sun knoweth his going down.
Thou makest darkness that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.
The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat from God.
The sun ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.
Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: until the evening. *Psalms civ. 17*
- 11 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.
There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.
These wait all upon thee that thou mayest give them meat in due season. *Ib. 25*
- 12 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entered into his soul. *Ib. cv. 18*
- 13 Wonders in the land of Ham. *Ib. 27*
- 14 Went a whoring with their own inventions. *Ib. cvi. 38*
- 15 Hungry and thirsty their soul fainted in them.
So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distress.
He led them forth by the right way. that they might go to the city where they dwelt.
O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men!
For he satisfieth the empty soul. and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron;
Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most Highest. *Ib. cvii. 5*
- 16 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat: and they were even hard at death's door. *Ib. 18*
- 17 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupy their business in great waters;
These men see the works of the Lord. and his wonders in the deep. *Ib. 23*
- 18 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wit's end.
So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble. he delivereth them out of their distress. *Ib. 27*
- 19 Then are they glad, because they are at rest: and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be. *Ib. 30*
- 20 Again, he maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water-springs of a dry ground. *Ib. 35*
- 21 And again, when they are minished, and brought low: through oppression, through any plague, or trouble. *Ib. 39*
- 22 Whoso is wise will ponder these things. *Ib. 43*
- 23 The Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. *Ib. cx. 1*
- 24 The Lord sware, and will not repent: Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech. *Ib. 4*
- 25 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter; the praise of it endureth for ever. *Ib. cxii. 10*
- 26 A good man is merciful, and lendeth. *Ib. cxii. 5*
- 27 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor. *Ib. 9*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children *Psalms cxiii. 8*
- 2 The sea saw that, and fled: Jordan was driven back. *Ib. cxiv. 3*
- 3 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep. *Ib. 4*
- 4 They have mouths, and speak not: eyes have they, and see not.
They have ears, and hear not. noses have they, and smell not.
They have hands, and handle not; feet have they, and walk not: neither speak they through their throat. *Ib. cxv. 5*
- 5 The snares of death compassed me round about and the pains of hell gat hold upon me. *Ib. cxvi. 3*
- 6 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling. *Ib. 8*
- 7 I said in my haste, All men are liars. *Ib. 10*
- 8 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass. *Ib. cxviii. 15*
- 9 The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence. *Ib. 16*
- 10 I shall not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord. *Ib. 17*
- 11 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head-stone in the corner. *Ib. 22*
- 12 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the Lord. we have wished you good luck, ye that are of the house of the Lord. *Ib. 26*
- 13 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way: even by ruling himself after thy word. *Ib. cxix. 9*
- 14 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments. for therein is my desire. *Ib. 35*
- 15 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity: and quicken thou me in thy law. *Ib. 37*
- 16 In the house of my pilgrimage. *Ib. 54*
- 17 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me: than thousands of gold and silver. *Ib. 72*
- 18 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke. *Ib. 83*
- 19 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad. *Ib. 96*
- 20 I have more understanding than my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.
I am wiser than the aged: because I keep thy commandments. *Ib. 99*
- 21 Thy word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.
I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed, to keep thy righteous judgements. *Ib. 105*
- 22 O stablish me according to thy word. *Ib. 116*
- 23 Princes have persecuted me without a cause. *Ib. 161*
- 24 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.
Woe is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to have my habitation among the tents of Kedar. *Ib. cxx. 3*
- 25 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof. they make them ready to battle. *Psalms cxx. 6*
- 26 I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help. *Ib. cxxi. 1*
- 27 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee will not sleep. *Ib. 3*
- 28 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand,
So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night. *Ib. 5*
- 29 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in. from this time forth for evermore. *Ib. 8*
- 30 I was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord. *Ib. cxxii. 1*
- 31 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.
Peace be within thy walls: and plenteousness within thy palaces
For my brethren and companions' sakes: I will wish thee prosperity.
Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good. *Ib. 6*
- 32 Our soul is escaped even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered. *Ib. cxxiv. 6*
- 33 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.
For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous. let the righteous put their hand unto wickedness. *Ib. cxxv. 2*
- 34 Turn our captivity, O Lord: as the rivers in the south. They that sow in tears: shall reap in joy.
He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him. *Ib. cxxvi. 5*
- 35 Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.
Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.
It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.
Lo, children and the fruit of the womb are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.
Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.
Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate. *Ib. cxxvii. 1*
- 36 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine upon the walls of thine house.
Thy children like the olive-branches round about thy table. *Ib. cxxviii. 3*
- 37 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows. *Ib. cxxix. 3*
- 38 Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord: Lord, hear my voice. *Ib. cxxx. 1*
- 39 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss: O Lord, who may abide it? *Ib. 3*
- 40 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch. *Ib. 6*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 Lord, I am not high-minded: I have no proud looks
I do not exercise myself in great matters which are
too high for me
But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a child
that is weaned from his mother. yea, my soul is
even as a weaned child. *Psalms cxxxix. 1*
- 2 Lord, remember David. and all his trouble.
Ib. cxxxix. 1
- 3 Behold, how good and joyful a thing it is, brethren,
to dwell together in unity!
It is like the precious ointment upon the head that
ran down unto the beard even unto Aaron's
beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.
Ib. cxxxix. 1
- 4 His mercy endureth for ever. *Ib. cxxxvi. 1*
- 5 By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept
when we remembered thee, O Sion
As for our harps, we hanged them up. upon the trees
that are therein.
For they that led us away captive required of us then
a song, and melody, in our heaviness. Sing us one
of the songs of Sion.
How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange
land?
If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my right hand for-
get her cunning
If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to
the roof of my mouth yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem
in my mirth. *Ib. cxxxvii. 1*
- 6 How they said, Down with it, down with it, even to
the ground.
O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery: yea,
happy shall he be that rewardeth thee, as thou hast
served us.
Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children: and
throweth them against the stones. *Ib. 7*
- 7 O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me:
thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine up-
rising; thou understandest my thoughts long
before. *Ib. cxxxix. 1*
- 8 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for
me: I cannot attain unto it. *Ib. 5*
- 9 If I take the wings of the morning and remain in the
utmost parts of the sea;
Even there also shall thy hand lead me: and thy right
hand shall hold me.
If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me:
then shall my night be turned to day.
Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the
night is as clear as the day: the darkness and light
to thee are both alike. *Ib. 8*
- 10 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and
wonderfully made. *Ib. 13*
- 11 And in thy book were all my members written.
Ib. 15
- 12 Thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.
Ib. cxi. 7
- 13 Let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.
Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth: and keep the
door of my lips. *Ib. cxli. 2*
- 14 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and re-
prove me.
But let not their precious balms break my head.
Ib. 5
- 15 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and
let me ever escape them. *Psalms cxli. 11*
- 16 That our sons may grow up as the young plants: and
that our daughters may be as the polished corners
of the temple. *Ib. cxliv. 12*
- 17 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be
no decay: no leading into captivity, and no com-
plaining in our streets *Ib. 14*
- 18 The Lord is gracious, and merciful: long-suffering,
and of great goodness. *Ib. cxlv. 8*
- 19 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of
man: for there is no help in them.
For when the breath of man goeth forth he shall turn
again to his earth: and then all his thoughts perish.
Ib. cxlvi. 2
- 20 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the
fatherless and widow. as for the way of the un-
godly, he turneth it upside down. *Ib. 9*
- 21 Yea, a joyful and pleasant thing it is to be thankful.
The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: and gather
together the out-casts of Israel
He healeth those that are broken in heart: and giveth
medicine to heal their sickness
He telleth the number of the stars: and calleth them
all by their names. *Ib. cxlvii. 1*
- 22 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse:
neither delighteth he in any man's legs. *Ib. 10*
- 23 He giveth snow like wool: and scattereth the hoar-
frost like ashes. *Ib. 16*
- 24 Praise the Lord upon earth: ye dragons and all deeps;
Fire and hail, snow and vapours. wind and storm,
fulfilling his word. *Ib. cxlviii. 7*
- 25 Young men and maidens, old men and children,
praise the Name of the Lord. for his Name only is
excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.
Ib. 12
- 26 Let the praises of God be in their mouth: and a two-
edged sword in their hands. *Ib. cxix. 6*
- 27 To bind their kings in chains. and their nobles with
links of iron. *Ib. 8*
- 28 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals: praise him
upon the loud cymbals
Let every thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.
Ib. cl. 5
- 29 Such as pass on the seas upon their lawful occasions.
*Forms of Prayer to be Used at Sea. 'O Eternal
Lord God'*
- 30 We therefore commit his body to the deep, to be
turned into corruption, looking for the resurrection
of the body (when the Sea shall give up her dead).
Ib. At the Burial of their Dead at Sea.
- 31 Come, Holy Ghost, our souls inspire,
And lighten with celestial fire.
Thou the anointing Spirit art,
Who dost thy seven-fold gifts impart.
Ordering of Priests. Vem, Creator Spiritus
- 32 Enable with perpetual light
The dulness of our blinded sight. *Ib.*
- 33 Anoint and cheer our soiled face
With the abundance of thy grace,
Keep far our foes, give peace at home:
Where thou art guide, no ill can come. *Ib.*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER—PRIOR

- 1 Cheerfully for conscience sake.
Accession Service. Almighty God, who rulest over all the kingdoms
 - 2 We will see there shall be due Execution upon them.
Articles of Religion. His Majesty's Declaration
 - 3 All things necessary to salvation.
Ib. vi Of the Sufficiency of the Holy Scriptures
 - 4 As the Pelagians do vainly talk.
Ib Of Original Sin, iv
 - 5 Man is very far gone from original righteousness *Ib.*
 - 6 Of Works of Supererogation *Ib Title of Article xiv*
 - 7 Fond thing vainly invented. *Ib. xxii. Of Purgatory*
 - 8 Understanded of the people.
Ib xxiv. Of Speaking in the Congregation
 - 9 The corrupt following of the Apostles
Ib xxv. Of the Sacraments
 - 10 Reserved, carried about, lifted up, or worshipped
Ib xxviii Of the Lord's Supper
 - 11 Blasphemous fables, and dangerous deceits
Ib xxxi Of the One Oblation
 - 12 The Bishop of Rome hath no jurisdiction in this Realm of England.
Ib xxxvii Of the Civil Magistrates
 - 13 It is lawful for Christian men, at the commandment of the Magistrate, to wear weapons, and serve in the wars *Ib*
 - 14 As certain Anabaptists do falsely boast
Ib xxxviii Of Christian Men's Goods
 - 15 Table of Kindred and Affinity *Title*
 - 16 A Man may not marry his Grandmother
Table of Kindred
- ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE, EARL OF ROSEBERY
see
ROSEBERY
- SIR JAMES PRIOR
1790² -1869
- 17 Mr Cruger . . at the conclusion of one of Mr Burke's eloquent harangues, finding nothing to add, or perhaps as he thought to add with effect, exclaimed earnestly, in the language of the counting-house, 'I say ditto to Mr Burke—I say ditto to Mr. Burke'
Life of Burke, ch 5
- MATTHEW PRIOR
1664-1721
- 18 He's half absolv'd who has confess'd
Alma, c. ii, l. 22
 - 19 Dear Cloe, how blubber'd is that pretty face!
A Better Answer [to Cloe Jealous]
 - 20 Odds life! must one swear to the truth of a song? *Ib.*
 - 21 I court others in verse but I love thee in prose
And they have my whimsies, but thou hast my heart.
Ib.
 - 22 Science yet strong, majestic yet sedate,
Swift without violence, without terror great.
Carmen Seculare, l 282
 - 23 The song too daring, and the theme too great!
Carmen Seculare, l. 308
 - 24 She may receive and own my flame,
For tho' the strictest prudes should know it,
She'll pass for a most virtuous Dame,
And I for an unhappy poet
To a Child of Quality Five Years Old
 - 25 That I shall be past making love,
When she begins to comprehend it. *Ib*
 - 26 Be to her virtues very kind,
Be to her faults a little blind,
Let all her ways be unconfind;
And clap your padlock—on her mind.
An English Padlock, l 79
 - 27 To John I ow'd great obligation,
But John, unhappily, thought fit
To publish it to all the nation
Sure John and I are more than quit *Epigram*
 - 28 Nobles and heralds, by your leave,
Here lies what once was Matthew Prior;
'The son of Adam and of Eve,
Can Bourbon or Nassau go higher?' *Epitaph*
 - 29 Without love, hatred, joy, or fear,
They led—a kind of—is it were
Nor wish'd, nor car'd, nor laugh'd, nor cried:
And so they liv'd, and so they died
An Epitaph, l 59
 - 30 All jargon of the schools
On Exod. iii. 14. I am that I am An Ode, l 65
 - 31 And oft the pangs of absence to remove
By letters, soft interpreters of love
Henry and Emma, l. 147
 - 32 No longer shall the bodice, aptly lac'd
From thy full bosom to thy slender waist,
'That air and harmony of shape express,
Fine by degrees, and beautifully less *Ib. l. 427*
 - 33 From ignorance our comfort flows,
The only wretched are the wise
To the Hon. C. Montague, l 35
 - 34 For the idiom of words very little she heeded,
Provided the matter she drove at succeeded,
She took and gave languages just as she needed
Jenny the Just
 - 35 Her religion so well with her learning did suit
That in practice sincere, and in controversy mute,
She shewed she knew better to live than dispute *Ib.*
 - 36 Venus, take my votive glass,
Since I am not what I was,
What from this day I shall be,
Venus, let me never see
The Lady who Offers her Looking-Glass to Venus
 - 37 My noble, lovely, little Peggy
A Letter to the Honourable Lady Miss Margaret Cavendish-Holles-Harley
 - 38 The merchant, to secure his treasure,
Conveys it in a borrowed name;
Euphelia serves to grace my measure;
But Chloe is my real flame.
An Ode, 'The Merchant to Secure his Treasure'
 - 39 They never taste who always drink;
They always talk, who never think
Upon this Passage in the Scaligeriana

PRIOR—PUDNEY

- 1 He rang'd his tropes, and preach'd up patience;
Back'd his opinion with quotations.
Paulo Purganti and his Wife, l. 138
- 2 Entire and sure the monarch's rule must prove,
Who founds her greatness on her subjects' love.
Prologue Spoken on Her Majesty's Burthday,
1704, l. 17
- 3 Cur'd yesterday of my disease,
I died last night of my physician.
The Remedy Worse than the Disease
- 4 Abra was ready ere I call'd her name;
And, though I call'd another, Abra came.
Solomon, bk. ii, l. 362
- 5 What is a King?—a man condemn'd to bear
The public burden of the nation's care.
Ib bk. iii, l. 275
- 6 Now fitted the halter, now travers'd the cart;
And often took leave: but was loth to depart.
The Thief and the Cordelier, v.
- 7 I never strove to rule the roast,
She ne'er refus'd to pledge my toast.
Turtle and Sparrow, l. 334
- 8 A Rechabite poor Will must live,
And drink of Adam's ale. *The Wandering Pilgrim*, iii

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER

1825-1864

- 9 I do not ask, O Lord, that life may be
A pleasant road.
A Chaplet of Verses. Per Pacem ad Lucem
- 10 Joy is like restless day; but peace divine
Like quiet night:
Lead me, O Lord—till perfect Day shall shine,
Through Peace to Light. *Ib.*
- 11 Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys.
Legends and Lyrics. A Lost Chord
- 12 But I struck one chord of music,
Like the sound of a great Amen. *Ib.*
- 13 It may be that only in Heaven
I shall hear that grand Amen. *Ib.*
- 14 Rise! for the day is passing,
And you lie dreaming on;
The others have buckled their armour,
And forth to the fight are gone:
A place in the ranks awaits you,
Each man has some part to play;
The Past and the Future are nothing,
In the face of the stern To-day.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER

see

BARRY CORNWALL

PROPERTIUS

b. c. 51 B.C.

- 15 Navita de ventis, de tauris narrat arator,
Enumerat miles vulnera, pastor oves.

The seaman's story is of tempest, the ploughman's
of his team of bulls; the soldier tells his wounds,
the shepherd his tale of sheep

Elegies, ii. l. 43 Trans. by Phillimore

- 16 Quodsi deficiant vires, audacia certe
Laus erit: in magnis et voluisse sat est.
And if my strength fail, at least my boldness will
be a title of honour; in great enterprises the
very 'I would' is enough. *Ib.* x. 5
- 17 Cedite Romani scriptores, cedite Grai!
Nescio quid maius nascitur Iliade.
Give place, you Roman writers, give place, you
Greeks! Here comes to birth something greater
than the Iliad. *Ib.* xxxiv. 65

PROTAGORAS

c. 481-411 B.C.

- 18 πάντων χρημάτων ἀνθρώπων μέτρον εἶναι.
Man is the measure of all things.
Quoted by Plato in Theaetetus, 160d

PIERRE-JOSEPH PROUDHON

1809-1865

- 19 La propriété c'est le vol.
Property is theft. *Qu'est-ce que la Propriété?* ch. i

FATHER PROUT

[FRANCIS SYLVESTER MAHONY]

1804-1866

- 20 With deep affection,
And recollection,
I often think of
Those Shandon bells. *The Bells of Shandon*
- 21 'Tis the bells of Shandon,
That sound so grand on
The pleasant waters
Of the River Lee. *Ib.*

WILLIAM JEFFREY PROWSE

1836-1870

- 22 Though the latitude's rather uncertain,
And the longitude also is vague,
The persons I pity who know not the city,
The beautiful city of Prague. *The City of Prague*

JOHN PUDNEY

1909-

- Ib.* Now 23 You shall inherit hours which are replaced,
The earth won back, the trustier human ways
From history recovered, on them based
An amplitude of noble life. *The Dead*, ii
- 24 Do not despair
For Johnny head-in-air;
He sleeps as sound
As Johnny underground. *For Johnny*, st. i
- 25 Better by far
For Johnny-the-bright-star,
To keep your head
And see his children fed. *Ib.* 3

PUDNEY—PUNCH

- 1 Live and let live.
No matter how it ended,
These lose and, under the sky,
Lie friended. *Graves—Tobruk, st. 1*

- WILLIAM PULTENEY, EARL OF BATH**
1684-1764
- 2 Since twelve honest men have decided the cause,
And were judges of fact, tho' not judges of laws.
The Honest Jury, iii. In *The Craftsman*, 1731,
vol. 5, 337. Refers to Sir Philip Yorke's un-
successful prosecution of *The Craftsman* (1729)

- PUNCH**
- 3 Advice to persons about to marry.—'Don't.'
Punch, vol. viii, p. 1. 1845
- 4 You pays your money and you takes your choice.
Ib. vol. x, p. 16. 1846
- 5 The Half-Way House to Rome, Oxford.
Ib. vol. xvi, p. 36. 1849
- 6 What is better than presence of mind in a railway
accident? Absence of body
Ib. vol. xvi, p. 231. 1849
- 7 Never do to-day what you can put off till to-morrow.
Ib. vol. xvii, p. 241. 1849
- 8 No bread. Then bring me some toast!
Ib. vol. xxii, p. 18. 1852
- 9 Who's 'im, Bill?
A stranger!
'Eave 'arf a brick at 'im. *Ib.* vol. xxvi, p. 82. 1854
- 10 What is Matter?—Never mind.
What is Mind?—No matter.
Ib. vol. xxix, p. 19. 1855
- 11 'Peccavi—I've Scinde' wrote Lord Ellen so proud.
More briefly Dalhousie wrote—'Vou—I've Oude'.
Ib. vol. xxx, p. 141. 1856
- 12 It ain't the 'unting as 'urts 'un, it's the 'ammer,
'ammer, 'ammer along the 'ard 'igh road.
Ib. vol. xxx, p. 218. 1856
- 13 Oi'll tak zum o' that in a moog.
Ib. vol. xxxvii, p. 156. 1859
- 14 I see it's written by a lady, and I want a book that my
daughters may read. Give me something else.
Ib. vol. liii, p. 252. 1867
- 15 Mun, a had na' been the-erre abune two hours when
—bang—went saxpence!! *Ib.* vol. liv, p. 235. 1868
- 16 Cats is 'dogs' and rabbits is 'dogs' and so's Parrats,
but this 'ere 'Tortis' is a insect, and there ain't no
charge for it. *Ib.* vol. lvi, p. 96. 1869
- 17 Nothink for nothink 'ere, and precious little for six-
pence. *Ib.* vol. lvii, p. 152. 1869
- 18 Sure, the next train has gone ten minutes ago.
Ib. vol. lx, p. 206. 1871
- 19 It appears the Americans have taken umbrage.
The deuce they have! Whereabouts is that?
Ib. vol. lxxiii, p. 189. 1872
- 20 Go directly—see what she's doing, and tell her she
mustn't. *Ib.* vol. lxxiii, p. 202. 1872
- 21 There was one poor tiger that hadn't got a Christian.
Ib. vol. lxxviii, p. 143. 1875
- 22 Here was an old owl liv'd in an oak
The more he heard, the less he spoke;
The less he spoke, the more he heard
O, if men were all like that wise bird!
Punch, vol. lxxviii, p. 155. 1875
- 23 It's worse than wicked, my dear, it's vulgar.
Ib. Almanac. 1876
- 24 What did you take out of the bag, Mamma? I only
got sixpence. *Ib.* vol. lxx, p. 139. 1876
- 25 'Is Life worth living?' . . . he suspects it is, in a great
measure, a question of the Liver
Ib. vol. lxxxii, p. 207. 1877
- 26 I never read books—I write them.
Ib. vol. lxxxiv, p. 210. 1878
- 27 I am not hungry; but thank goodness, I am greedy.
Ib. vol. lxxxv, p. 290. 1878
- 28 BISHOP:
Who is it that sees and hears all we do, and before
whom even I am but as a crushed worm?
PAGE:
The Missus, my Lord. *Ib.* vol. lxxxix, p. 63. 1880
- 29 Ah whiles hae ma doobts about the meenister.
Ib. p. 275. 1880
- 30 I used your soap two years ago, since then I have used
no other. *Ib.* vol. lxxxvi, p. 197. 1884
- 31 What sort of a doctor is he?
Oh, well, I don't know very much about his ability;
but he's got a very good bedside manner!
Ib. p. 121. 1884
- 32 Don't look at me, Sir, with—ah—in that tone of
voice. *Ib.* vol. lxxxvii, p. 38. 1884
- 33 Oh yes! I'm sure he's not so fond of me as at first
He's away so much, neglects me dreadfully, and
he's so cross when he comes home. What shall
I do?
Feed the brute! *Ib.* vol. lxxxix, p. 206. 1886
- 34 Hi! James—let loose the Gorgonzola!
Ib. vol. xcvi, p. 82. 1889
- 35 Nearly all our best men are dead! Carlyle, Tennyson,
Browning, George Eliot!—I'm not feeling very well
myself. *Ib.* vol. civ, p. 210. 1893
- 36 Botticelli isn't a wine, you Juggins! Botticelli's a
cheese! *Ib.* vol. cvi, p. 270. 1894
- 37 I'm afraid you've got a bad egg, Mr. Jones.
Oh no, my Lord, I assure you! Parts of it are excellent!
Ib. vol. cix, p. 222. 1895
- 38 Do you know, Carter, that I can actually write my
name in the dust on the table?
Faith, Mum, that's more than I can do. Sure there's
nothing like education, after all.
Ib. vol. ccxii, p. 142. 1902
- 39 Look here, Steward, if this is coffee, I want tea; but
if this is tea, then I wish for coffee.
Ib. vol. ccxiii, p. 44. 1902
- 40 We must gie it up, Alfred.
What, gie up gowff?
Nae, nae, mon. Gie up the meenistry.
Ib. vol. ccxvi, p. 117. 1904

PUTNAM—RABELAIS

ISRAEL PUTNAM

1718-1790

- 1 Men, you are all marksmen—don't one of you fire
until you see the whites of their eyes.
Bunker Hull, 1775. Frothingham, *History of the
Siege of Boston* (1873), ch. 5, note Also attributed
to Wilham Prescott (1726-95)

ERNIE PYLE

1900-1945

- 2 The worm's eye point of view. *Here Is Your War*

FRANCIS QUARLES

1592-1644

- 3 I wish thee as much pleasure in the reading, as I had
in the writing. *Emblems. To the Reader*
4 The heart is a small thing, but desireth great matters.
It is not sufficient for a kute's dinner, yet the whole
world is not sufficient for it
Ib. bk. i, No. 12 *Hugo de Anima*
5 We spend our midday sweat, our midnight oil;
We tire the night in thought, the day in toil.
Ib. bk. ii, No. 2, l. 33
6 Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise. *Ib.* l. 46
7 Man is Heaven's masterpiece. *Ib.* No. 6, Epig. 6
8 The road to resolution lies by doubt:
The next way home's the farthest way about.
Ib. bk. iv, No. 2, Epig. 2

- 9 Our God and soldiers we alike adore
Ev'n at the brink of danger; not before.
After deliverance, both alike requited,
Our God's forgotten, and our soldiers slighted.
Epigram

- 10 My soul, sit thou a patient looker-on;
Judge not the play before the play is done:
Her plot hath many changes; every day
Speaks a new scene; the last act crowns the play.
Epigram Responce Finem

- 11 No man is born unto himself alone;
Who lives unto himself, he lives to none.
Esther, Sect. 1, Medit. 1

- 12 He that had no cross deserves no crown.
Ib. Sect. 9, Medit. 9

- 13 He teaches to deny that faintly prays.
A Feast for Worms, Sect. 7, Medit. 7, l. 2

- 14 Man is man's A.B.C. There is none that can
Read God aright, unless he first spell Man.
Hieroglyphics, 1, l. 1

- 15 He that begins to live, begins to die. *Ib.* 1, Epig. 1

- 16 Physicians of all men are most happy; what good
success soever they have, the world proclaimeth,
and what faults they commit, the earth covereth.
Ib. iv. *Nicocles*

- 17 Come then, my brethren, and be glad,
And eke rejoice with me;
Lawn sleeves and rochets shall go down,
And hey! then up go we!
*The Shepherd's Oracles. Eclogue xi, Song of
Anarchus*, 1

- 18 We'll cry both arts and learning down,
And hey! then up go we!
*The Shepherd's Oracles. Eclogue xi. Song of
Anarchus*, 1v

FRANÇOIS QUESNAY

1694-1774

- 19 Laissez faire, laissez passer.
No interference, and complete freedom of move-
ment.
*Of Government interference. Also attributed to
Marquis d'Argenson, Mémoires* (1736)

SIR ARTHUR QUILLER-COUCH

1863-1944

- 20 Know you her secret none can utter?
Hers of the Book, the tripled Crown?
Poems. Alma Mater
21 Yet if at last, not less her lover,
You in your hansom leave the High;
Down from her towers a ray shall hover—
Touch you, a passer-by! *Ib.*
22 O pastoral heart of England! like a psalm
Of green days telling with a quiet beat
Ib. Ode upon Eckington Bridge
23 Turns in her sleep, and murmurs of the Spring *Ib.*

JOSIAH QUINCY

1772-1864

- 24 As it will be the right of all, so it will be the duty of
some, definitely to prepare for a separation,
amicably if they can, violently if they must.
*Abridgement of Debates of Congress, 14 Jan. 1811,
vol. iv, p. 327*

QUINTILIAN

A.D. 40-C. 100

- 25 Satura quidem tota nostra est.
Satire indeed is entirely our own.
De Institutione Oratoria, x. i. 93
26 [Horatius] et insurgit aliquando et plenus est iucun-
ditatis et gratiae et varus figuris et verbis felicissime
audax.
[Horace] soars occasionally, is full of agreeableness
and grace, and shows a most happy daring in
certain figures and expressions. *Ib.* 96

FRANÇOIS RABELAIS

1494?-1553

- 27 L'appétit vient en mangeant.
The appetite grows by eating. *Gargantua*, 1. v
28 Fay ce que voudras
Do what thou wilt. *Ib.* 1. lvii
29 Tirez le rideau, la farce est jouée.
Ring down the curtain, the farce is over.
Attr. to Rabelais on his death-bed
30 Je m'en vais chercher un grand peut-être.
I go to seek a great perhaps. *Ib.*

- 1 Vogue la galère!
Let her rip!
[Literally, the words mean 'loose the galley' or
'hoist sail'.]

Works, bk. 1, ch. 40

JEAN RACINE

1639-1699

- 2 Elle flotte, elle hésite, en un mot, elle est femme.
She is all wavering and hesitation. in short, she is a
woman. *Athalie*, iii 3

- 3 Ce n'est plus une ardeur dans mes veines cachée:
C'est Vénus toute entière à sa proie attachée.
It is no longer a passion hidden in my veins: it is
the goddess Venus herself fastened on her prey.
Phèdre, i. iii

- 4 Point d'argent, point de Suisse.
No money, no Swiss [soldiers].
Les Plaideurs, i. 1

- 5 Sans argent l'honneur n'est qu'une maladie.
Honour, without money, is a mere malady. *Ib.*

THOMAS RAINBOROWE

d. 1648

- 6 The poorest he that is in England hath a life to live
as the greatest he
In the Army debates at Putney, 29 Oct. 1647.
Peacock, Life of Rainborowe.

SIR WALTER RALEGH

1552?-1618

- 7 Go, Soul, the body's guest,
Upon a thankless arrant;
Fear not to touch the best;
The truth shall be thy warrant:
Go, since I needs must die,
And give the world the lie. *The Lie*, 1

- 8 If all the world and love were young,
And truth in every shepherd's tongue,
These pretty pleasures might me move
To live with thee, and be thy love
The Nymph's Reply to the [Passionate] Shepherd

- 9 Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,
My staff of faith to walk upon,
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,
My bottle of salvation,
My gown of glory, hope's true gage,
And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.
The Passionate Man's Pilgrimage

- 10 As you came from the holy land
Of Walsingham,
Met you not with my true love
By the way as you came?
How shall I know your true love,
That have met many one
As I went to the holy land,
That have come, that have gone? *Walsingham*

- 11 Fain would I clumb, yet fear I to fall.
Line Written on a Window-Pane Queen Eliza-
beth wrote under it, 'If thy heart fails thee, clumb
not at all' Fuller, *Worthies* (1840), 1. 419

- 12 Even such is time, which takes in trust
Our youth, our joys, and all we have,
And pays us but with age and dust,
Who in the dark and silent grave,
When we have wandered all our ways,
Shuts up the story of our days.
And from which earth, and grave, and dust,
The Lord shall raise me up, I trust.

*Written the night before his death. Found in his
Bible in the Gate-house at Westminster*

- 13 O eloquent, just, and mighty Death! whom none
could advise, thou hast persuaded, what none hath
dared, thou hast done, and whom all the world hath
flattered, thou only hast cast out of the world and
despised. thou hast drawn together all the far-
stretched greatness, all the pride, cruelty, and am-
bition of man, and covered it all over with these two
narrow words, *Hic jacet.*

A History of the World, bk. v, ch. vi, § 12

- 14 [Feeling the edge of the axe before his execution]
'Tis a sharp remedy, but a sure one for all ills.
Hume, *History of Great Britain* (1754), vol. i,
ch. iv, p. 72

- 15 [When asked which way he preferred to lay his head
on the block]
So the heart be right, it is no matter which way the
head lies.

W. Stebbing, *Sir Walter Raleigh*, ch. xxx

SIR WALTER A. RALEIGH

1861-1922

- 16 I wish I loved the Human Race;
I wish I loved its silly face,
I wish I liked the way it walks,
I wish I liked the way it talks,
And when I'm introduced to one
I wish I thought *What jolly Fun!*
Laughter from a Cloud (1923), p. 228. *Wishes of
an Elderly Man*

JULIAN RALPH

1853-1903

- 17 News value
*Lecture to Brander Matthews's English Class,
Columbia, 1892. Thomas Beer's Marvel Decade*

ALLAN RAMSAY

1686-1758

- 18 Farewell to Lochaber, and farewell my Jean.
Works (1851), II, *Lochaber No More*

JAMES RYDER RANDALL

1839-1908

- 19 The despot's heel is on thy shore,
Maryland!
His torch is at thy temple door,
Maryland!
Avenge the patriotic gore
That flecked the streets of Baltimore,
And be the battle-queen of yore,
Maryland, my Maryland!
Maryland! My Maryland, 1

RANKIN—RICE

JEREMIAH EAMES RANKIN

1828-1904

- 1 God be with you, till we meet again,
By His counsels guide, uphold you,
With His sheep securely fold you.
God be with you, till we meet again.

Hymn

THOMAS RAVENSCROFT

1592?-1635?

- 2 We be three poor mariners
Newly come from the seas.
Deuteromelia (1609). *Oxford Song Book*, vol. 11

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ

1822-1872

- 3 The terrible grumble, and rumble, and roar,
Telling the battle was on once more,
And Sheridan twenty miles away. *Sheridan's Ride*, 1

CHARLES READE

1814-1884

- 4 Not a day passes over the earth, but men and women
of no note do great deeds, speak great words and
suffer noble sorrows.
The Cloister and the Hearth, ch. 1
5 Courage, mon ami, le diable est mort!
Ib. ch. 24, and *passim*
6 Sow an act, and you reap a habit. Sow a habit, and
you reap a character. Sow a character, and you reap
a destiny.
Attrib. See Notes and Queries, 9th series, vol. 12,
p. 377

ERICH MARIA REMARQUE

1898-

- 7 Im Westen nichts Neues.
All Quiet on the Western Front.
Title of Novel. Trans. by A. W. Wheen

EBEN REXFORD

1848-1916

- 8 Darling, I am growing old,
Silver threads among the gold
Shine upon my brow to-day;
Life is fading fast away.
Silver Threads among the Gold

FREDERIC REYNOLDS

1764-1841

- 9 How goes the enemy? [Said by Mr. Ennui, 'the time-
killer'.]
The Dramatist, 1. 1

SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS

1723-1792

- 10 If you have great talents, industry will improve
them; if you have but moderate abilities, industry
will supply their deficiency.
Discourse to Students of the Royal Academy,
11 Dec. 1769

- 11 A mere copier of nature can never produce anything
great.

Discourse to Students of the Royal Academy,
14 Dec. 1770

- 12 He who resolves never to ransack any mind but his
own, will be soon reduced, from mere barrenness,
to the poorest of all imitations, he will be obliged
to imitate himself, and to repeat what he has
before often repeated. *Ib.* 10 Dec. 1774

- 13 I should desire that the last words which I should
pronounce in this Academy, and from this place,
might be the name of—Michael Angelo.

Ib. 10 Dec. 1790

- 14 He [Dr Johnson] has no formal preparation, no
flourishing with his sword, he is through your
body in an instant.

Boswell's *Johnson* (ed. 1934), vol. ii, p. 365,
18 Apr. 1775

- 15 He [Johnson] qualified my mind to think justly
Ib. vol. iii, p. 369, n. 3, and Northcote's, *Reynolds*,
vol. ii, p. 282.

ARCHBISHOP WALTER REYNOLDS

[De REYNEL or REGINALD]

d. 1327

- 16 Vox Populi, vox Dei.

The voice of the people, the voice of God.
*Text of Sermon when Edward III ascended the
throne, 1 Feb. 1327. Walsingham, Historia
Anglicana* (ed. 1863), 1. 186

CECIL JOHN RHODES

1853-1902

- 17 So little done, so much to do.
Last words. L. Michell, Life, vol. ii, ch. 39

WILLIAM BARNES RHODES

1772-1826

- 18 'Who dares this pair of boots displace,
Must meet Bombastes face to face.'
Thus do I challenge all the human race.
Bombastes Furioso, sc. iv

- 19 BOMBASTES:
So have I heard on Afric's burning shore,
A hungry lion give a grievous roar,
The grievous roar echo'd along the shore.
KING:
So have I heard on Afric's burning shore
Another lion give a grievous roar,
And the first lion thought the last a bore. *Ib.*

GRANTLAND RICE

1880-

- 20 For when the One Great Scorer comes
To write against your name,
He marks—not that you won or lost—
But how you played the game. *Alumnus Football*

SIR STEPHEN RICE

1637-1715

- 21 Sir Stephen Rice . . . having been often heard to
say, before he was a judge, that he will drive a
coach and six horses through the Act of Settlement.
W. King, *State of the Protestants of Ireland*
(1672), ch. 3, § 3, par. 6

RICHTER—ROCHESTER

JEAN PAUL RICHTER

1763-1825

- 1 Providence has given to the French the empire of the land, to the English that of the sea, and to the Germans that of the air
Quoted by Thomas Carlyle, in the Edinburgh Review, 1827

GEORGE RIDDING, BISHOP OF SOUTHWELL

1828-1904

- 2 I feel a feeling which I feel you all feel.
Sermon in the London Mission of 1885 G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 29

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY

1852-1916

- 3 An' the gobble-uns 'll pit you
Ef you don't watch out!
Poems Little Orphant Amar
- 4 It haint no use to grumble and complane
Its jest as cheap and easy to rejoice,
When God sorts out the weather and sends rain,
W'y rain's my choice *Ib Wet-Weather Talk*

ROBERT LEROY RIPLEY

1893--

- 5 Believe it or not. *Title of newspaper feature*

ANTOINE DE RIVAROL

1753-1801

- 6 Ce qui n'est pas clair n'est pas français.
What is not clear is not French
De l'Universalité de la Langue Française (1784)

SIR BOYLE ROCHE

1743-1807

- 7 He regretted that he was not a bird, and could not be in two places at once. *Attr*
- 8 Mr. Speaker, I smell a rat; I see him forming in the air and darkening the sky, but I'll nip him in the bud. *Attr*

DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD

1613-1680

- 9 Nous avons tous assez de force pour supporter les maux d'autrui
We have all enough strength to bear the misfortunes of others. *Maximes, 19*
- 10 On n'est jamais si heureux ni si malheureux qu'on s' imagine.
One is never so happy or so unhappy as one thinks. *Ib. 49*
- 11 L'hypocrisie est un hommage que le vice rend à la vertu.
Hypocrisy is homage paid by vice to virtue *Ib. 218*
- 12 C'est une grande habileté que de savoir cacher son habileté.

The height of cleverness is to be able to conceal it.
Maximes, 245

- 13 La reconnaissance de la plupart des hommes n'est qu'une secrète envie de recevoir de plus grands bienfaits.

In most of mankind gratitude is merely a secret hope of further favours. *Ib. 298*
A saying ascribed to Sir Robert Walpole by Hazlitt in his Wit and Humour 'The gratitude of place-expectants is a lively sense of future favours' is obviously derived from La Rochefoucauld.

- 14 Dans l'adversité de nos meilleurs amis, nous trouvons quelque chose qui ne nous déplaît pas.
In the misfortune of our best friends, we find something which is not displeasing to us
Maximes supprimées, 583

DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT

1747-1827

- 15 LOUIS XVI. C'est une révolte?
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT: Non, Sire, c'est une révolution
LOUIS XVI Is it a revolt?
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT: No, Sire, it is a revolution.
When the news arrived at Versailles of the Fall of the Bastille, 1789

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER

1647-1680

- 16 Since 'tis Nature's law to change,
Constancy alone is strange
Works (1926), A Dialogue between Stephon and Daphne, l. 31
- 17 The best good man, with the worst-natur'd muse.
To Lord Buckhurst
- 18 An age in her embraces past,
Would seem a winter's day. *Ib. The Mistress*
- 19 Nothing! thou elder brother ev'n to shade.
Ib Upon Nothing
- 20 A merry monarch, scandalous and poor
Ib A Satire on King Charles II for which he was banished from the Court, l. 19
- 21 Reason, an ignis fatuus of the mind
Ib A Satire Against Mankind, l. 11
- 22 Then Old Age, and Experience, hand in hand,
Lead him to Death, and make him understand,
After a search so painful, and so long,
That all his life he has been in the wrong.
Huddled in dirt the reasoning engine lies,
Who was so proud, so witty and so wise *Ib l. 25*
- 23 For all men would be cowards if they durst
Ib. l. 158
- 24 Here lies a great and mighty king
Whose promise none relies on;
He never said a foolish thing,
Nor ever did a wise one.
The King's Epitaph. An alternative version of the first line is 'Here lies our sovereign lord the King' For Charles II's answer see 136-4

ROGERS—ROOSEVELT

E. W. ROGERS

- 1 Ev'ry member of the force
Has a watch and chain, of course;
If you want to know the time,
Ask a P'liceman! *Ask A P'liceman*
- 2 Hi-tiddle-ly-hi-ti. *Title of Song*

JAMES EDWIN THOROLD ROGERS

1823-1890

- 3 Sir, to be facetious it is not necessary to be indecent.
*In imitation of Samuel Johnson. Also attributed to
Burkebeck Hill. Quo. in John Bailey: Dr. Johnson
and his Circle*
- 4 While ladling butter from alternate tubs
Stubbs butters Freeman, Freeman butters Stubbs.
Attrib. in Hutton's Letters of Bishop Stubbs

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS

1862-1912

- 5 The hours I spent with thee, dear heart,
Are as a string of pearls to me;
I count them over, every one apart,
My rosary. *The Rosary*

SAMUEL ROGERS

1763-1855

- 6 Think nothing done while aught remains to do.
Human Life, l. 49
- 7 But there are moments which he calls his own,
Then, never less alone than when alone,
Those whom he loved so long and sees no more,
Loved and still loves—not dead—but gone before,
He gathers round him. *Ib. l. 755*
- 8 By many a temple half as old as Time.
Italy. A Farewell, ll. 5
- 9 Go—you may call it madness, folly;
You shall not chase my gloom away.
There's such a charm in melancholy,
I would not, if I could, be gay. *To —, 1814*
- 10 Mine be a cot beside the hill;
A bee-hive's hum shall soothe my ear;
A willow brook, that turns a mill,
With many a fall shall linger near. *A Wish*
- 11 Sheridan was listened to with such attention that you
might have heard a pin drop. *Table Talk*
- 12 It doesn't much signify whom one marries, for one is
sure to find next morning that it was someone else.
Ib.
- 13 Ward has no heart, they say; but I deny it;—
He has a heart, and gets his speeches by it.
Ib. Epigram upon Lord Dudley
- 14 When a new book is published, read an old one. *Attr.*

MME ROLAND

1754-1793

- 15 O liberté! O liberté! que de crimes on commet en
ton nom!
O liberty! O liberty! what crimes are committed in
thy name!
Lamartine, Histoire des Girondins, livre li, ch. 8

- 16 The more I see of men, the better I like dogs. *Attrib.*

JAMES ROLMAZ

- 17 'Where did you get that hat?
Where did you get that tile?
Isn't it a nobby one, and just the proper style?
I should like to have one just the same as that!
Wher'er I go they shout, 'Hello!
Where did you get that hat?'
Where Did You Get That Hat?

PIERRE RONSARD

1529-1585

- 18 Quand vous serez bien vieille, au soir, à la chandelle,
Assise auprès du feu, dévidant et filant,
Direz, chantant mes vers, en vous émerveillant,
Ronsard me célébrait du temps que j'étais belle.
When you are very old, and sit in the candle-light
at evening spinning by the fire, you will say, as
you murmur my verses, a wonder in your eyes,
'Ronsard sang of me in the days when I was fair.'
Sonnets pour Hélène, ll. 43

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT

1882-1945

- 19 I pledge you—I pledge myself—to a new deal for the
American people.
*Speech at Convention, Chicago, 2 July 1932.
(New York Times, 3 July, sect. 1, p. 8, col. 7.)
E. K. Lindley, The Roosevelt Revolution, ch. 1*
- 20 Let me assert my firm belief that the only thing we
have to fear is fear itself.
First Inaugural Address, 4 March 1933
- 21 In the field of world policy; I would dedicate this
nation to the policy of the good neighbour. *Ib.*
- 22 I see one-third of a nation ill-housed, ill-clad, ill-
nourished.
Second Inaugural Address, 20 Jan. 1937
- 23 When peace has been broken anywhere, the peace of
all countries everywhere is in danger.
Fireside Chat, 3 Sept. 1939
- 24 We must be the great arsenal of democracy.
Ib. 29 Dec. 1940
- 25 In the future days, which we seek to make secure,
we look forward to a world founded upon four
essential freedoms.
The first is freedom of speech and expression—every-
where in the world.
The second is freedom of every person to worship
God in his own way—everywhere in the world.
The third is freedom from want. . . .
The fourth is freedom from fear.
Speech, 6 Jan. 1941

THEODORE ROOSEVELT

1858-1919

- 26 I wish to preach, not the doctrine of ignoble ease,
but the doctrine of the strenuous life.
Speech, Hamilton Club, Chicago, 10 Apr. 1899
- 27 Speak softly and carry a big stick.
Ib. Minnesota State Fair, 2 Sept. 1901

1 The first requisite of a good citizen in this Republic
of ours is that he shall be able and willing to pull
his weight. *Speech, New York, 11 Nov. 1902*

2 A man who is good enough to shed his blood for
the country is good enough to be given a square
deal afterwards. More than that no man is entitled
to, and less than that no man shall have
*Ib. At the Lincoln Monument, Springfield (Illinois),
4 June 1903*

3 The men with the muck-rakes are often indispensable
to the well-being of society, but only if they know
when to stop raking the muck
*Ib. At the laying of the Corner-stone of the Office
Building of House of Representatives, 14 Apr
1906*

4 There can be no fifty-fifty Americanism in this
country. There is room here for only 100 per cent
Americanism, only for those who are Americans
and nothing else
Ib. Republican Convention, Saratoga

5 No man is justified in doing evil on the ground of
expediency.
*The strenuous Life, Essays, Latitude and Longitude
among Reformers*

6 We demand that big business give the people a
square deal, in return we must insist that when
any one engaged in big business honestly en-
deavors to do right he shall himself be given a
square deal. *Autobiography (1913), p. 615*

7 Hyphenated Americans
Metropolitan Magazine, Oct. 1915, p. 7

CHRISTINA GEORGINA ROSSETTI

1830-1894

15 My heart is like a singing bird
Whose nest is in a watered shoot;
My heart is like an apple-tree
Whose boughs are bent with thickset fruit,
My heart is like a rainbow shell
That paddles in a halcyon sea,
My heart is gladder than all these
Because my love is come to me *A Birthday*

15 Because the birthday of my life
Is come, my love is come to me *Ib.*

16 Oh where are you going with your love-locks
flowing? *Annus Mundi, 1*

17 We shall escape the uphill by never turning back *Ib.*

18 This downhill path is easy, but there's no turning
back *Ib. v*

19 For there is no friend like a sister
In calm or stormy weather,
To cheer one on the tedious way,
To fetch one if one goes astray,
To lift one if one totters down,
To strengthen whilst one stands
Goblin Market (end)

20 In the bleak mid-winter
Frost wind made moan,
Earth stood hard as iron,
Water like a stone,
Snow had fallen, snow on snow,
Snow on snow,
In the bleak mid-winter,
Long ago *Mid-Winter*

ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE, EARL OF ROSLBERRY

1847-1929

8 Before Irish Home Rule is conceded by the Im-
perial Parliament, England as the predominant
member of the three kingdoms will have to be con-
vinced of its justice and equity.
Speech in the House of Lords, 11 March 1894

9 It is beginning to be hinted that we are a nation of
amateurs.
Rectorial Address, Glasgow, 16 Nov. 1900

10 I must plough my furrow alone
*Speech, City of London Liberal Club, 19 July
1901*

11 What is the advice I have to offer you? The first is
this—that you have to clean your slate [To the
Liberal Party] *Speech, Chesterfield, 16 Dec. 1902*

12 The fly-blown phylacteries of the Liberal Party *Ib.*

ALEXANDER ROSS

1699-1784

13 Marri'd an' woo'd an' a',
Marri'd an' woo'd an' a',
The dandilly toss' of the parish,
Is marri'd and woo'd an' a'.
The Fortunate Shepherdess (1768), p. 139

¹ = toast.

21 In the bleak mid-winter
A stable-place sufficed
'The Lord God almighty,
Jesus Christ. *Ib.*

22 A breastful of milk,
And a mangerful of hay. *Ib.*

23 There was no hurry in her hands,
No hurry in her feet *The Prince's Progress, lxxxv*

24 Remember me when I am gone away,
Gone far away into the silent land. *Remember*

25 Better by far you should forget and smile
Than that you should remember and be sad *Ib.*

26 O Earth, lie heavy upon her eyes,
Seal her sweet eyes weary of watching, Earth *Rest*

27 Silence more musical than any song. *Ib.*

28 Oh roses for the flush of youth,
And laurel for the perfect prime,
But pluck an ivy branch for me
Grown old before my time
Song 'Oh Roses for the Flush'

29 When I am dead, my dearest,
Sing no sad songs for me,
Plant thou no roses at my head,
Nor shady cypress tree:
Be the green grass above me
With showers and dewdrops wet,
And if thou wilt, remember,
And if thou wilt, forget *Song 'When I am Dead'*

ROSSETTI

- 1 And dreaming through the twilight
That doth not rise nor set,
Haply I may remember,
And haply may forget. *Song · 'When I am Dead'*
- 2 Does the road wind up-hill all the way?
Yes, to the very end,
Will the day's journey take the whole long day?
From morn to night, my friend. *Up-Hill*
- 3 They will not keep you standing at that door. *Ib.*
- 4 Will there be beds for me and all who seek?
Yea, beds for all who come. *Ib.*
- DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI**
1828-1882
- 5 Mother of the Fair Delight,
Thou handmaid perfect in God's sight. *Ave, l. 1*
- 6 Like the sweet apple which reddens upon the top-
most bough,
A-top on the topmost twig,—which the pluckers
forgot, somehow,—
Forgot it not, nay, but got it not, for none could get
it till now. *Beauty. A Combination from Sappho*
- 7 The blessed damozel leaned out
From the gold bar of Heaven;
Her eyes were deeper than the depth
Of waters stilled at even;
She had three lilies in her hand,
And the stars in her hair were seven.
The Blessed Damozel, 1
- 8 Her hair that lay along her back
Was yellow like ripe corn. *Ib. ii*
- 9 So high, that looking downward thence,
She scarce could see the sun. *Ib. v*
- 10 As low as where this earth
Spins like a fretful midge. *Ib. vi*
- 11 And the souls mounting up to God
Went by her like thin flames. *Ib. vii*
- 12 'We two,' she said, 'will seek the groves
Where the lady Mary is,
With her five handmaidens, whose names
Are five sweet symphonies,
Cecily, Gertrude, Magdalen,
Margaret and Rosalys'
Ib. xviii
- 13 Them
Who are just born, being dead. *Ib. xix*
- 14 And laid her face between her hands,
And wept. (I heard her tears.) *Ib. xxiv*
- 15 Still we say as we go,—
'Strange to think by the way,
Whatever there is to know,
That shall we know one day.'
Cloud Confines
- 16 Heard through all spheres one song increase,—
'Even I, even I am Beatrice.'
Dante at Verona, xii
- 17 Where the lean black craft like flies
Seem well-nigh stagnated,
Soon to drop off dead. *Even So*
- 18 Peace in her chamber, wheresoe'er
It be, a holy place. *First Love Remembered, 1*
- 19 'I saw the Sibyl at Cumæ'
(One said) 'with mine own eye.
She hung in a cage, and read her rune
To all the passers-by.
Said the boys, "What wouldst thou, Sibyl?"
She answered, "I would die".'
Fragments. The Sibyl
- 20 Was it a friend or foe that spread these lies?
Nay, who but infants question in such wise?
'Twas one of my most intimate enemies. *Fragment*
- 21 A sonnet is a moment's monument,—
Memorial from the Soul's eternity
To one dead deathless hour.
The House of Life, pt. 1. Intro.
- 22 Love's throne was not with these; but far above
All passionate wind of welcome and farewell
He sat in breathless bowers they dream not of.
Ib. 1. Love Enthroned
- 23 When do I see thee most, beloved one?
Ib. iv. Lovesight
- 24 O love, my love! if I no more should see
Thyself, nor on the earth the shadow of thee,
Nor image of thine eyes in any spring,—
How then should sound upon life's darkening slope
The ground-whirl of the perished leaves of Hope,
The wind of Death's imperishable wing? *Ib.*
- 25 Lady, I fain would tell how evermore
Thy soul I know not from thy body, nor
Thee from myself, neither our love from God.
Ib. v. Heart's Hope
- 26 I was a child beneath her touch,—a man
When breast to breast we clung, even I and she,—
A spirit when her spirit looked through me,—
A god when all our life-breath met to fan
Our life-blood, till love's emulous ardours ran,
Fire within fire, desire in deity. *Ib. vi. The Kiss*
- 27 Known for my soul's birth-partner well enough!
Ib. xv. The Birth-Bond
- 28 Beauty like hers is genius. *Ib. xviii. Genius in Beauty*
- 29 'Tis visible silence, still as the hour-glass.
Ib. xix. Silent Noon
- 30 Deep in the sun-searched growths the dragon-fly
Hangs like a blue thread loosened from the sky.—
So this wing'd hour is dropt to us from above.
Oh! clasp we to our hearts, for deathless dower,
This close-companioned marticulate hour
When twofold silence was the song of love. *Ib.*
- 31 Shall my sense pierce love,—the last relay
And ultimate outpost of eternity?
Ib. xxxiv. The Dark Glass
- 32 Not in thy body is thy life at all,
But in this lady's lips and hands and eyes.
Ib. xxxvi. Life-in-Love
- 33 The hour when you too learn that all is vain
And that Hope sows what Love shall never reap.
Ib. xlv. Cloud and Wind
- 34 If to grow old in Heaven is to grow young,
(As the Seer saw and said,) then blest were he
With youth for evermore, whose heaven should be
True Woman, she whom these weak notes have sung.
Ib. lviii. True Woman, sonnet iii

ROSSETTI

- 1 The sunrise blooms and withers on the hill
Like any hillflower; and the noblest troth
Dies here to dust Yet shall Heaven's promise clothe
Even yet those lovers who have cherished still
This test for love—in every kiss sealed fast
To feel the first kiss and forebode the last. *Ib.*
- 2 Upon the sight of lidless eyes in Hell.
Ib. pt. II. lxiii. *Inclusiveness*
- 3 Thenceforth their incommunicable ways
Follow the desultory feet of Death.
Ib. lxv. *Known in Vain*
- 4 And see the gold air and the silver fade
And the last bird fly into the last night.
Ib. lxx. *The Hill Summit*
- 5 Eat thou and drink; to-morrow thou shalt die.
Ib. lxxi. *The Choice*, 1
- 6 They die not,—for their life was death,—but cease;
And round their narrow lips the mould falls close. *Ib.*
- 7 Think thou and act; to-morrow thou shalt die.
Ib. lxxii
- 8 Nay, come up hither. From this wave-washed mound
Unto the furthest flood-brum look with me;
Then reach on with thy thought till it be drown'd.
Miles and miles distant though the last line be,
And though thy soul sail leagues and leagues be-
yond,—
Still, leagues beyond those leagues, there is more sea.
Ib.
- 9 Give honour unto Luke Evangelist;
For he it was (the aged legends say)
Who first taught Art to fold her hands and pray.
Ib. lxxiv. *Old and New Art*, 1
- 10 This is that Lady Beauty, in whose praise
Thy voice and hand shake still,—long known to thee
By flying hair and fluttering hem,—the beat
Following her daily of thy heart and feet,
How passionately and irrettiably,
In what fond flight, how many ways and days!
Ib. lxxvii. *Soul's Beauty*
- 11 Lo! as that youth's eyes burned at thine, so went
Thy spell through him, and left his straight neck bent,
And round his heart one strangling golden hair
Ib. lxxviii. *Body's Beauty*
- 12 And in regenerate rapture turns my face
Upon the devious covets of dismay?
Ib. lxxix. *The Monochord*
- 13 The lost days of my life until to-day,
What were they, could I see them on the street
Lie as they fell? *Ib.* lxxxvi. *Lost Days*
- 14 I do not see them here; but after death
God knows I know the faces I shall see,
Each one a murdered self, with low last breath.
'I am thyself,—what hast thou done to me?'
'And I—and I—thyself', (lo! each one saith,)
'And thou thyself to all eternity'
Ib.
- 15 Even as, heavy-curl'd,
Stooping against the wind, a chariotcer
Is snatched from out his chariot by the hair,
So shall Time be, and as the void car, hurled
Abroad by reinless steeds, even so the world.
Ib. xc. *Retro me, Sathana!*
- 16 Thou still, upon the broad vine-sheltered path,
Mayst wait the turning of the phials of wrath
For certain years, for certain months and days. *Ib.*
- 17 My name is Might-have-been;
I am also called No-more, Too-late, Farewell.
The House of Life, pt. II. xcvi. *A Superscription*
- 18 Sleepless with cold commemorative eyes. *Ib.*
- 19 When vain desire at last and vain regret
Go hand in hand to death. *Ib.* ci. *The One Hope*
- 20 Teach the unforgetful to forget. *Ib.*
- 21 The wan soul in that golden air. *Ib.*
- 22 Scriptured petals. *Ib.*
- 23 The one Hope's one name be there,—
Not less nor more, but even that word alone. *Ib.*
- 24 It makes a goblin of the sun. *Jenny*, l. 205
- 25 Between the hands, between the brows,
Between the lips of Love-Lily. *Love-Lily*
- 26 Whose speech Truth knows not from her thought
Nor Love her body from her soul. *Ib.*
- 27 This is that blessed Mary, pre-elect
God's Virgin. *Mary's Girlhood*
- 28 Thou fill'st from the winged chalice of the soul
Thy lamp, O Memory, fire-winged to its goal.
Mnemosyne
- 29 Amid the bitterness of things occult.
For Our Lady of the Rocks
- 30 And your own footsteps meeting you,
And all things going as they came. *The Portrait*, iii
- 31 Yearned loud the iron-bosomed sea. *Ib.* x
- 32 O Mother, Mary Mother,
Three days to-day, between Hell and Heaven!
Sister Helen
- 33 Unto the man of yearning thought
And aspiration, to do nought
Is in itself almost an act. *Soothsay*, x
- 34 I have been here before,
But when or how I cannot tell:
I know the grass beyond the door,
'The sweet keen smell,
The sighing sound, the lights around the shore.'
Sudden Light, i
- 35 Heavenborn Helen, Sparta's queen,
(O Troy Town!)
Had two breasts of heavenly sheen,
The sun and moon of the heart's desire.
Troy Town, i
- 36 The sea hath no king but God alone
The White Ship, l. 6
- 37 From perfect grief there need not be
Wisdom or even memory
One thing then learnt remains to me,—
The woodspurge has a cup of three
The Woodspurge
- 38 Conception, my boy, *fundamental framework*, is what
makes the difference in all art.
*Letter to Hall Came, in Came's Recollections of
Rossetti* (1882)
- 39 The Stealthy School of Criticism. *Title*

ROUGET DE LISLE—RUSKIN

ROUGET DE LISLE

1760-1836

- 1 Allons, enfants de la patrie,
Le jour de gloire est arrivé.
Come, children of our country, the day of glory has
arrived. *La Marseillaise*

JEAN-JACQUES ROUSSEAU

1712-1778

- 2 L'homme est né libre, et partout il est dans les fers
Man is born free, and everywhere he is in chains.
Du Contrat Social, ch. 1
- 3 'Monseigneur, il faut que je vive,' disait un mal-
heureux auteur satirique au ministre qui lui re-
prochait l'infamie de ce métier. 'Je n'en vois pas la
nécessité,' lui repartit froidement l'homme en
place.
'My Lord—I must live'—once said a wretched
author of satire to a minister who had reproached
him for following so degrading a profession.
'I fail to see why,' replied the Great Man coldly
Emile, III. (See 14. 11)

MARTIN JOSEPH ROUTH

1755-1854

- 4 You will find it a very good practice always to verify
your references, sir!
Burgon, *Memoir of Dr. Routh. Quarterly Review*,
July 1878, vol. cxlvi

NICHOLAS ROWE

1674-1718

- 5 That false Lothario! *The Fair Penitent*, II. 1
- 6 To be good is to be happy. *Ib.* III. 1
- 7 The evening of my age. *Ib.* IV. 1
- 8 I feel the pangs of disappointed love. *Ib.*
- 9 Is this that haughty, gallant, gay Lothario? *Ib.* v. 1
- 10 Like Helen, in the night when Troy was sack'd,
Spectatress of the mischief which she made. *Ib.*
- 11 Death is the privilege of human nature,
And life without it were not worth our taking. *Ib.*
- 12 Had I but early known
Thy wond'rous worth, thou excellent young man,
We had been happier both. *Ib.*
- 13 With rough, majestic force he mov'd the heart,
With strength and nature made amends for art.
[On Shakespeare.] *Jane Shore*, prologue
- 14 If I boast of aught,
Be it, to have been Heaven's happy instrument,
The means of good to all my fellow-creatures;
This is a King's best praise. *Tamerlane*, II. 11
- 15 Death is parting,
'Tis the last sad adieu 'twixt soul and body. *Ib.*
- 16 Think on the sacred dictates of thy faith,
And let that arm thy virtue, to perform
What Cato's daughter durst not,—live Aspasia,
And dare to be unhappy. *Ib.* IV. 1

'RED ROWLEY'

- 17 Mademoiselle from Armenteurs,
Hasn't been kissed in forty years,
Hinky dinky, parley-voo
Song of the Great War, 1914-18

MATTHEW ROYDON

d. 1580-1622

- 18 A sweet attractive kind of grace,
A full assurance given by looks,
Continual comfort in a face,
The lineaments of Gospel books;
I trow that countenance cannot lie,
Whose thoughts are legible in the eye.
An Elegy, or Friend's Passion, for his Astrophell
(i.e. Sir Philip Sidney), xviii
- 19 Was never eye, did see that face,
Was never ear, did hear that tongue,
Was never mind, did mind his grace,
That ever thought the travel long—
But eyes, and ears, and ev'ry thought,
Were with his sweet perfections caught. *Ib.* xix

JOHN RUSKIN

1819-1900

- 20 You know there are a great many odd styles of
architecture about; you don't want to do anything
ridiculous, you hear of me, among others, as a
respectable architectural man-milliner; and you
send for me, that I may tell you the leading fashion.
The Crown of Wild Olive, § 53, lecture 11. *Traffic*
- 21 Thackeray settled like a meat-fly on whatever one had
got for dinner, and made one sick of it.
Fors Clavigera, letter xxxi
- 22 [On Whistler's 'Nocturne in Black and Gold']
I have seen, and heard, much of Cockney impudence
before now, but never expected to hear a coxcomb
ask two hundred guineas for flinging a pot of paint
in the public's face. *Ib.* letter lxxix, 18 June 1877
- 23 No person who is not a great sculptor or painter *can*
be an architect. If he is not a sculptor or painter,
he can only be a *bulder*.
Lectures on Architecture and Painting, § 61,
Addenda
- 24 There is nothing in sea-description, detailed, like
Dickens' storm at the death of Ham, in 'David
Copperfield'.
Modern Painters (1888), vol. i, pt. II, p. 425, note
- 25 What is poetry? The suggestion, by the imagination,
of noble grounds for the noble emotions.
Ib. vol. III
- 26 All violent feelings . . . produce in us a falseness in all
our impressions of external things, which I would
generally characterize as the 'Pathetic Fallacy'. *Ib.*
- 27 Mountains are the beginning and the end of all
natural scenery. *Ib.* vol. IV, pt. v, ch. 20, § 1
- 28 That mysterious forest below London Bridge.
Ib. vol. v, pt. ix, ch. 9, § 7
- 29 Its symmetry [be] as of thunder answering from two
horizons. [A sentence of Johnson.]
Præterita, I. xii. *Rosslyn Chapel*, § 251

- 1 There was a rocky valley between Buxton and Bakewell, . . . divine as the vale of Tempe, you might have seen the gods there morning and evening,—Apollo and the sweet Muses of the Light. . . . You enterprised a railroad, . . . you blasted its rocks away. . . . And now, every fool in Buxton can be at Bakewell in half-an-hour, and every fool in Bakewell at Buxton
Praeterea, III. iv. *Joanna's Cave*, § 84, note
- 2 All books are divisible into two classes the books of the hour, and the books of all time
Sesame and Lilies, Lecture 1 *Of Kings' Treasures*, § 8
- 3 But whether thus submissively or not, at least be sure that you go to the author to get at *his* meaning, not to find yours
Ib § 13
- 4 Which of us . . . is to do the hard and dirty work for the rest—and for what pay? Who is to do the pleasant and clean work, and for what pay?
Ib § 30, note
- 5 What do we, as a nation, care about books? How much do you think we spend altogether on our libraries, public or private, as compared with what we spend on our horses?
Ib § 32
- 6 How long most people would look at the best book before they would give the price of a large turbot for it!
Ib
- 7 We call ourselves a rich nation, and we are filthy and foolish enough to thumb each other's books out of circulating libraries!
Ib
- 8 Will you not covet such power as this, and seek such throne as this, and be no more housewives, but queens?
Ib Lecture II. *Of Queens' Gardens*, § 87
- 9 There is no putting by that crown, queens you must always be, queens to your lovers, queens to your husbands and your sons, queens of higher mystery to the world beyond. . . . But, alas! you are too often idle and careless queens, grasping at majesty in the least things, while you abdicate it in the greatest.
Ib § 90
- 10 I believe the right question to ask, respecting all ornament, is simply this: Was it done with enjoyment—was the carver happy while he was about it?
The Seven Lamps of Architecture, ch. 5. *The Lamp of Life*
- 11 Better the rudest work that tells a story or records a fact, than the richest without meaning There should not be a single ornament put upon great civic buildings, without some intellectual intention.
Ib ch. 6. *The Lamp of Memory*, § 7
- 12 When we build, let us think that we build for ever
Ib § 10
- 13 Remember that the most beautiful things in the world are the most useless; peacocks and lilies for instance. *The Stones of Venice*, vol. 1, ch. 2, § 17
- 14 The purest and most thoughtful minds are those which love colour the most. *Ib* vol. II, ch. 5, § 30
- 15 All things are literally better, lovelier, and more beloved for the imperfections which have been divinely appointed, that the law of human life may be Effort, and the law of human judgment, Mercy.
Ib ch. vi, § 25
- 16 Fine art is that in which the hand, the head, and the heart of man go together
The Two Paths, Lecture II
- 17 Not only is there but one way of *doing* things rightly, but there is only one way of *seeing* them, and that is, seeing the whole of them.
Ib
- 18 Nobody cares much at heart about Titian; only there is a strange undercurrent of everlasting murmur about his name, which means the deep consent of all great men that he is greater than they.
Ib
- 19 No human being, however great, or powerful, was ever so free as a fish
Ib Lecture V
- 20 Labour without joy is base Labour without sorrow is base Sorrow without labour is base Joy without labour is base.
Time and Tide, letter v
- 21 Your honesty is *not* to be based either on religion or policy Both your religion and policy must be based on *it*. Your honesty must be based, as the sun is, in vacant heaven, poised, as the lights in the firmament, which have rule over the day and over the night
Ib letter viii
- 22 To make your children *capable of honesty* is the beginning of education
Ib
- 23 I hold it for indisputable, that the first duty of a State is to see that every child born therein shall be well housed, clothed, fed, and educated, till it attain years of discretion But in order to the effecting this the Government must have an authority over the people of which we now do not so much as dream.
Ib letter xiii
- 24 It ought to be quite as natural and straightforward a matter for a labourer to take his pension from his parish, because he has deserved well of his parish, as for a man in higher rank to take his pension from his country, because he has deserved well of his country.
Unto this Last, preface, § 6 (c)
- 25 The force of the guinea you have in your pocket depends wholly on the default of a guinea in your neighbour's pocket If he did not want it, it would be of no use to you
Ib Essay II, § 27
- 26 Soldiers of the ploughshare as well as soldiers of the sword.
Ib Essay III, § 54
- 27 Government and co-operation are in all things the laws of life; anarchy and competition the laws of death.
Ib
- 28 Whereas it has long been known and declared that the poor have no right to the property of the rich, I wish it also to be known and declared that the rich have no right to the property of the poor. *Ib*
- 29 There is no wealth but life
Ib Essay IV, § 77
- 30 There is really no such thing as bad weather, only different kinds of good weather.
Quoted by Lord Acrebury
- 31 Trust thou thy Love: if she be proud, is she not sweet?
Trust thou thy Love. if she be mute, is she not pure?
Lay thou thy soul full in her hands, low at her feet; —
Fail, Sun and Breath!—yet, for thy peace, she shall endure.
Trust Thou Thy Love

RUSSELL—SALLUST

LORD JOHN RUSSELL

1792-1878

- 1 If peace cannot be maintained with honour, it is no longer peace.
Speech. Greenock, 19 Sept. 1853. The Times, 21 Sept. 1853

- 2 Among the defects of the Bill, which were numerous, one provision was conspicuous by its presence and another by its absence.

Speech to the electors of the City of London, Apr. 1859

- 3 A proverb is one man's wit and all men's wisdom.
Ascribed

SIR WILLIAM HOWARD RUSSELL

1820-1907

- 4 [The Russians] dash on towards that thin red line tipped with steel.

The British Expedition to the Crimea (1877), p. 156

CHARLES SACKVILLE

see

EARL OF DORSET

JOHN L. ST. JOHN

- 5 Archibald—certainly not!
Title of Song

W. ST. LEGER

- 6 There is a fine stuffed chavender,
A chavender, or chub,
That decks the rural pavender,
The pavender, or pub,
Wherein I eat my gravender,
My gravender, or grub.

The Chavender, or Chub, st. 1

CHARLES-AUGUSTIN SAINTE-BEUVE

1804-1869

- 7 Et Vigny plus secret,
Comme en sa tour d'ivoire, avant midi rentrait.

And Vigny more reserved,
Returned ere noon, within his ivory tower.

Quoted in Paléologue's Vigny, p. 71

'SAKI'

[HECTOR HUGH MUNRO]

1870-1916

- 8 'The man is a common murderer.'
'A common murderer, possibly, but a very uncommon cook.'

Beasts and Super-Beasts. The Blind Spot

- 9 When she inveighed eloquently against the evils of capitalism at drawing-room meetings and Fabian conferences she was conscious of a comfortable feeling that the system, with all its inequalities and iniquities, would probably last her time. It is one of the consolations of middle-aged reformers that the good they inculcate must live after them if it is to live at all. *Ib. The Byzantine Omelette*

- 10 Waldo is one of those people who would be enormously improved by death.

Ib. The Feast of Nemesis

- 11 He's simply got the instinct for being unhappy highly developed

Chronicles of Clovis. The Match-Maker

- 12 Oysters are more beautiful than any religion. . . . There's nothing in Christianity or Buddhism that quite matches the sympathetic unselfishness of an oyster. *Ib.*

- 13 The cook was a good cook, as cooks go; and as cooks go she went *Reginald. Reginald on Besetting Sins*

- 14 Women and elephants never forget an injury. *Ib.*

- 15 Addresses are given to us to conceal our whereabouts. *Reginald in Russia. Cross Currents*

- 16 The Western custom of one wife and hardly any mistresses. *Ib. A Young Turkish Catastrophe*

- 17 But, good gracious, you've got to educate him first. You can't expect a boy to be vicious till he's been to a good school. *Ib. The Baker's Dozen*

- 18 In baiting a mouse-trap with cheese, always leave room for the mouse.

The Square Egg. The Infernal Parliament

- 19 Children with Hyacinth's temperament don't know better as they grow older, they merely know more. *The Toys of Peace. Hyacinth*

GEORGE AUGUSTUS SALA

1828-1896

- 20 And now, Sir, we will take a walk down Fleet Street. *Motto of the Temple Bar magazine. Ascribed to Dr. Johnson.*

JOHN OF SALISBURY

d. 1180

- 21 Siquidem uita breuis, sensus hebes, negligentiae torpor, inutilis occupatio, nos paucula, scire permitunt, et eadem iugiter excutit et auellit ab animo fraudatrix scientiae, inimica et infida semper memoriae nouerca, obliuio.

The brevity of our life, the dullness of our senses, the torpor of our indifference, the futility of our occupation, suffer us to know but little: and that little is soon shaken and then torn from the mind by that traitor to learning, that hostile and faithless stepmother to memory, oblivion.

Prologue to the Policraticus. (C. C. J. Webb's edition, vol. 1, p. 12, ll. 13-16.) Trans. by Helen Waddell

ROBERT CECIL, LORD SALISBURY

1830-1903

- 22 By office boys for office boys.
Remark about The Daily Mail. See H. Hamilton Fyfe: Northcliffe, an Intimate Biography, ch. 4

SALLUST

86-34 B.C.

- 23 Sed res docuit id verum esse, quod in carminibus Appius ait, fabrum esse suae quemque fortunae.

But the case has proved that to be true which Appius says in his songs, that each man is the maker of his own fate. *Ad Caesarem, 1. i. 2*

SALLUST—SCHILLER

1 Alieni appetens, sui profusus.

Coveting the property of others, lavish of his own.
Catiline, 5

2 Idem velle atque idem nolle, ea demum firma amicitia est

Friendship is this—to desire, and to dislike, the same thing. *Ib.* 20

3 Pro patria, pro liberis, pro aris atque focus suis.

On behalf of their country, their children, their altars, and their hearths. *Ib.* 59

4 Urbem venalem et mature perituram, si emptorem invenerit

The venal city soon to perish, if a buyer can be found. *Jugurtha*, 35

5 Punica fide.

With Carthaginian faith [i.e. treachery]. *Ib.* 108, 3

IRA DAVID SANKEY

1840–1908

6 Light in the darkness, sailor, day is at hand!
See o'er the foaming billows fair Heaven's land.

Drear was the voyage, sailor, now almost o'er;
Safe within the lifeboat, sailor, pull for the shore.

Pull for the shore, sailor, pull for the shore!
Heed not the rolling waves, but bend to the oar.

Sacred Songs. The Life Boat

7 Is there room for Mary there?

Yes, there's room; yes, there's room;
Room in the beautiful heavenly land.

Ib. Room Among the Angels

8 Shall we gather at the river? . . .

Yes, we'll gather at the river,

The beautiful, the beautiful river,

Gather with the saints at the river,

That flows by the throne of God.

Ib. No. 1000. Shall We Gather

9 In the sweet by-and-by,

We shall meet on that beautiful shore.

Ib. Sweet By-and-By

10 That will be glory for me.

Ib. That Will Be Heaven For Me

EPES SARGENT

1813–1880

11 A life on the ocean wave,

A home on the rolling deep.

A Life on the Ocean Wave

SIEGFRIED SASSOON

1886–

12 If I were fierce and bald and short of breath,

I'd live with scarlet Majors at the Base,

And speed glum heroes up the line to death.

Base Details

13 And when the war is done and youth stone dead

I'd toddle safely home and die—in bed. *Ib.*

14 Everyone suddenly burst out singing.

Everyone Sang

15 The song was wordless;

The singing will never be done. *Ib.*

[415]

RICHARD SAVAGE

d. 1743

16 No tenth transmitter of a foolish face.

The Bastard, l. 8

17 Perhaps been poorly rich, and meanly great,

The slave of pomp, a cipher in the state. *Ib.* l. 39

18 May see thee now, though late, redeem thy name,

And glorify what else is damn'd to fame

Character of the Rev James Foster, l. 45

GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUIS OF HALIFAX

see

HALIFAX

HENRY J. SAYERS

d. 1932

19 Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay!

Title of Song (1891)

FRIEDRICH VON SCHELLING

1775–1854

20 Architecture in general is frozen music.

Philosophie der Kunst

FRIEDRICH VON SCHILLER

1759–1805

21 Freude, schöner Götterfunken,

Tochter aus Elysium,

Wir betreten Feuertrunken,

Himmliche, dem Heiligtum.

Deine Zauber binden wieder,

Was die Mode streng geteilt,

Alle Menschen werden Brüder

Wo dein sanfter Flügel weilt.

Thou radiance sprung from God Himself,

Thou daughter of Elysium, Joy,

Thy shrine we tread, Thou Maid Divine,

Though light's excess our sense destroy.

What harsh world-use has rent apart,

Thy healing spells restore again;

Where'er Thy gentle wings may rest,

Brothers we find our fellow-men. *An die Freude*

22 Die Sonne geht in meinem Staat nicht unter.

The sun does not set in my dominions

[Philip II.]

Don Carlos, Act I, sc. 6

23 Mit der Dummheit kämpfen Götter selbst vergebens.

With stupidity the gods themselves struggle in vain.

Jungfrau von Orleans, III vi

24 Die Weltgeschichte ist das Weltgericht.

The world's history is the world's judgement.

1st lecture as Prof. of History, Jena 26 May 1789

25 Ein ruheloser Marsch war unser Leben

Und wie des Windes Sausen, heimatlos,

Durchstürmten wir die kriegsbewegte Erde.

Our life was but a battle and a march

And like the wind's blast, never-resting, homeless,

We stormed across the war-convulsed heath.

Wallenstein's Tod, III. 15 (Coleridge's translation)

SCHILLER—SCOTT

1 Gedanken sind zollfrei.

Thoughts are free from toll

(Compare William Camden, *Remains*, p. 332.)

Quoted from Luther, *Von weltlicher Oberkeit*,
wie man ihr Gehorsam schuldig sei

MAX SCHNECKENBURGER

1819-1849

2 Die Wacht am Rhein.

The watch on the Rhine

Title of Song

LOUIS SCHNEIDER

3 O Tannenbaum, O Tannenbaum,

Wie grün sind deine Blätter!

O pine-tree, O pine-tree,

How green are thy leaves!

Der Kurmarker und die Picarde

CHARLES PRESTWICH SCOTT

1846-1932

4 The newspaper is of necessity something of a monopoly, and its first duty is to shun the temptations of monopoly. Its primary office is the gathering of news. At the peril of its soul it must see that the supply is not tainted. Neither in what it gives, nor in what it does not give, nor in the mode of presentation, must the unclouded face of truth suffer wrong. Comment is free but facts are sacred.

In the Manchester Guardian, 6 May 1926

ROBERT FALCON SCOTT

1868-1912

5 Great God! this is an awful place. [The South Pole.]
Journal, 17 Jan. 1912

6 For God's sake look after our people.

Ib. 25 March 1912

7 Had we lived, I should have had a tale to tell of the hardhood, endurance, and courage of my companions which would have stirred the heart of every Englishman. These rough notes and our dead bodies must tell the tale. *Message to the Public*

SIR WALTER SCOTT

1771-1832

8 To the Lords of Convention 'twas Claver'se who spoke,
'Ere the King's crown shall fall there are crowns to be broke;

So let each cavalier who loves honour and me,

Come follow the bonnet of Bonny Dundee.

Come fill up my cup, come fill up my can,

Come saddle your horses, and call up your men;

Come open the West Port, and let me gang free,

And it's room for the bonnets of Bonny Dundee!

Bonny Dundee. (The Doom of Devorgoil, Act II, sc. ii)

9 But answer came there none.

Bridal of Triermain, c. III. x

10 Here lies that peerless paper peer Lord Peter,
Who broke the laws of God and man and metre.

Epitaph for Patrick ('Peter'), Lord Robertson

11 The stag at eve had drunk his fill,
Where danced the moon on Monan's rill,
And deep his midnight lair had made
In lone Glenartney's hazel shade

The Lady of the Lake, c. I. 1

12 A moment gazed adown the dale,
A moment snuff'd the tainted gale.

Ib. 11

13 Two dogs of black Saint Hubert's breed,
Unmatch'd for courage, breath, and speed.

Ib. vii

14 Woe worth the chase, woe worth the day,
That costs thy life, my gallant grey!

Ib. 1x

15 In listening mood, she seem'd to stand,
The guardian Naiad of the strand.

Ib. xvii

16 And ne'er did Grecian chisel trace
A Nymph, a Naiad, or a Grace
Of finer form, or lovelier face!
What though the sun, with ardent frown,
Had slightly tinged her cheek with brown.

Ib. xviii

17 The will to do, the soul to dare.

Ib. xxi

18 His ready speech flow'd fair and free,
In phrase of gentlest courtesy,
Yet seem'd that tone, and gesture bland,
Less used to sue than to command.

Ib.

19 Soldier, rest! thy warfare o'er,
Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking,
Dream of battled fields no more,
Days of danger, nights of waking.

Ib. xxxi

20 Huntsman, rest! thy chase is done.

Ib. xxxii

21 Hail to the Chief who in triumph advances!

Ib. c. II. xix

22 He is gone on the mountain,
He is lost to the forest,
Like a summer-dried fountain,
When our need was the sorest.

Ib. c. III. xvi

23 Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,
Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and for ever!

Ib.

24 Which spills the foremost foeman's life,
That party conquers in the strife!

Ib. c. IV. vi

25 'These are Clan Alpine's warriors true;
And, Saxon,—I am Roderick Dhul'

Ib. c. v. ix

26 'Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
From its firm base as soon as I.'

Ib. x

27 Respect was mingled with surprise,
And the stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel.

Ib.

28 Where, where was Roderick then?
One blast upon his bugle-horn
Were worth a thousand men!

Ib. c. VI. xviii

29 The way was long, the wind was cold,
The Minstrel was infirm and old,
His wither'd cheek and tresses grey,
Seem'd to have known a better day.

The harp, his sole remaining joy,

Was carried by an orphan boy.

The last of all the Bards was he,

Who sung of Border chivalry;

For, welladay! their date was fled,

His tuneful brethren all were dead;

And he, neglected and oppress'd,

Wish'd to be with them, and at rest.

The Lay of the Last Minstrel, introd. I. 1

- 1 The unpremeditated lay.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel, introd l. 18
- 2 Old times were changed, old manners gone;
A stranger fill'd the Stuarts' throne,
The bigots of the iron time
Had call'd his harmless art a crime. *Ib.* l. 19
- 3 Nine-and-twenty knights of fame
Hung their shields in Branksome Hall,
Nine-and-twenty squires of name
Brought them their steeds to bower from stall;
Nine-and-twenty yeomen tall
Waited, duteous, on them all:
They were all knights of mettle true,
Kinsmen to the bold Buccleuch. *Ib.* c. I. 111
- 4 They carv'd at the meal
With gloves of steel,
And they drank the red wine through the helmet
barr'd. *Ib.* iv
- 5 Such is the custom of Branksome Hall. *Ib.* vii
- 6 Vengeance, deep-brooding o'er the slam,
Had lock'd the source of softer woe,
And burning pride and high disdain
Forbade the rising tear to flow. *Ib.* ix
- 7 To her bidding she could bow
The viewless forms of air. *Ib.* xii
- 8 What shall be the maiden's fate?
Who shall be the maiden's mate? *Ib.* xvi
- 9 Steady of heart, and stout of hand. *Ib.* xxi
- 10 Sir William of Deloraine, good at need. *Ib.* xxii
- 11 Yet, through good heart, and Oure Ladye's grace,
At length he gain'd the landing-place. *Ib.* xxix
- 12 If thou would'st view fair Melrose aright,
Go visit it by the pale moonlight;
For the gay beams of lightsome day
Gild, but to flout, the ruins grey. *Ib.* c. II. i
- 13 Strange sounds along the chancel pass'd,
The banner wav'd without a blast. *Ib.* xvi
- 14 Yet somewhat was he chill'd with dread,
And his hair did bristle upon his head. *Ib.*
- 15 I cannot tell how the truth may be;
I say the tale as 'twas said to me. *Ib.* xxii
- 16 In peace, Love tunes the shepherd's reed;
In war, he mounts the warrior's steed,
In halls, in gay attire is seen;
In hamlets, dances on the green
Love rules the court, the camp, the grove,
And men below, and saints above;
For love is heaven, and heaven is love. *Ib.* c. III. ii
- 17 And laugh'd, and shouted, 'Lost! lost! lost!' *Ib.* xiii
- 18 Why, when the volleying musket play'd
Against the bloody Highland blade,
Why was not I beside him laid!
Enough, he died the death of fame;
Enough, he died with conquering Graeme. *Ib.* c. IV. ii
- 19 For ne'er
Was flattery lost on poet's ear
A simple race! they waste their toil
For the vain tribute of a smile. *Ib.* conclusion
- 20 Call it not vain; they do not err,
Who say, that when the Poet dies,
Mute Nature mourns her worshipper,
And celebrates his obseques.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel, c. v. 1
- 21 The secret sympathy,
The silver link, the silken tie,
Which heart to heart, and mind to mind,
In body and in soul can bind. *Ib.* xiii
- 22 Breathes there the man, with soul so dead,
Who never to himself hath said,
This is my own, my native land!
Whose heart hath ne'er within him burn'd,
As home his footsteps he hath turn'd
From wandering on a foreign strand!
If such there breathe, go, mark him well;
For him no Minstrel raptures swell;
High though his titles, proud his name,
Boundless his wealth as wish can claim;
Despite those titles, power, and pelf,
The wretch, concentr'd all in self,
Living, shall forfeit fair renown,
And, doubly dying, shall go down
To the vile dust, from whence he sprang,
Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung.
O Caledonia! stern and wild,
Meet nurse for a poetic child!
Land of brown heath and shaggy wood,
Land of the mountain and the flood,
Land of my sires! what mortal hand
Can e'er untie the filial band
That knits me to thy rugged strand! *Ib.* c. vi. i-ii
- 23 For Love will still be lord of all. *Ib.* xi
- 24 The elvish page fell to the ground,
And, shuddering, mutter'd, 'Found! found! found!' *Ib.* xxiv
- 25 That day of wrath, that dreadful day,
When heaven and earth shall pass away. *Ib.* xxxi
- 26 The dew that on the violet lies
Mocks the dark lustre of thine eyes.
The Lord of the Isles, c. I. iii
- 27 To show the form it seem'd to hide. *Ib.* v
- 28 Thus, then, my noble foe I greet;
Health and high fortune till we meet,
And then—what pleases Heaven. *Ib.* c. III. vi
- 29 Scenes sung by him who sings no more!
His bright and brief career is o'er,
And mute his tuneful strains. *Ib.* c. IV. xi
- 30 O! many a shaft, at random sent,
Finds mark the archer's little meant!
And many a word, at random spoken,
May soothe or wound a heart that's broken. *Ib.* c. V. xviii
- 31 To that dark inn, the grave! *Ib.* c. VI. xxvi
- 32 O hush thee, my babe, thy sire was a knight,
Thy mother a lady, both lovely and bright
Lullaby of an Infant Chief
- 33 Then hush thee, my darling, take rest while you may,
For strife comes with manhood, and waking with day. *Ib.*
- 34 O lovers' eyes are sharp to see,
And lovers' ears in hearing. *The Maid of Neidpath*
- 35 Till through her wasted hand, at night,
You saw the taper burning. *Ib.*

SCOTT

- 1 November's sky is chill and drear,
November's leaf is red and sear.
Marmion, c. I, introd. 1
- 2 To him, as to the burning levin,
Short, bright, resistless course was given. *Ib.* vi
- 3 Had'st thou but liv'd, though stripp'd of power,
A watchman on the lonely tower. [On Pitt.] *Ib.* viii
- 4 Now is the stately column broke,
The beacon-light is quench'd in smoke,
The trumpet's silver sound is still,
The warder silent on the hill! [On Pitt.] *Ib.*
- 5 Drop upon Fox's grave the tear,
'Twill trickle to his rival's bier,
O'er Pitt's the mournful requiem sound,
And Fox's shall the notes rebound. *Ib.* xi
- 6 But search the land of living men,
Where wilt thou find their like agen? *Ib.*
- 7 Profan'd the God-given strength, and marr'd the
lofty line. *Ib.* xvi
- 8 His square-turn'd joints, and strength of limb,
Show'd him no carpe knight so trim,
But in close fight a champion grim,
In camps a leader sage. *Ib.* c. I. v
- 9 Stout heart, and open hand! *Ib.* x
- 10 And come he slow, or come he fast,
It is but Death who comes at last. *Ib.* c. II. xxx
- 11 When Prussia hurried to the field,
And snatch'd the spear, but left the shield!
Ib. c. III, introd. 1 63
- 12 Where shall the lover rest,
Whom the fates sever
From his true maiden's breast,
Parted for ever?
Where, through groves deep and high,
Sounds the far billow,
Where early violets die,
Under the willow. *Ib.* c. III. x
- 13 In the lost battle,
Borne down by the flying,
Where mingles war's rattle
With groans of the dying. *Ib.* xi
- 14 Still is thy name in high account,
And still thy verse has charms,
Sir David Lindesay of the Mount,
Lord Lion King-at-arms! *Ib.* c. IV. vii
- 15 O, young Lochinvar is come out of the west,
Through all the wide Border his steed was the best. *Ib.* c. v. xii
- 16 So faithful in love, and so dauntless in war,
There never was knight like the young Lochinvar. *Ib.*
- 17 For a laggard in love, and a dastard in war.
Was to wed the fair Ellen of brave Lochinvar. *Ib.*
- 18 'O come ye in peace here, or come ye in war,
Or to dance at our bridal, young Lord Lochinvar?' *Ib.*
- 19 'To lead but one measure, drink one cup of wine.' *Ib.*
- 20 With a smile on her lips, and a tear in her eye. *Ib.*
- 21 'Now tread we a measure!' said young Lochinvar. *Ib.*
- 22 'She is won! we are gone, over bank, bush, and
scaur;
They'll have fleet steeds that follow' quoth young
Lochinvar. *Marmion*, c. v. xii
- 23 Heap on more wood!—the wind is chill;
But let it whistle as it will,
We'll keep our Christmas merry still. *Ib.* c. VI, introd. 1
- 24 England was merry England, when
Old Christmas brought his sports again.
'Twas Christmas broach'd the mightiest ale;
'Twas Christmas told the merriest tale;
A Christmas gambol oft could cheer
The poor man's heart through half the year. *Ib.* iii
- 25 What skilful limner e'er would choose
To paint the rainbow's varying hues,
Unless to mortal it were given
To dip his brush in dyes of heaven? *Ib.* v
- 26 My castles are my King's alone,
From turret to foundation-stone—
The hand of Douglas is his own *Ib.* xiii
- 27 'And dar'st thou then
To beard the lion in his den,
The Douglas in his hall?
And hop'st thou thence unscathed to go?
No, by Saint Bride of Bothwell, no!
Up drawbridge, grooms—what, warder, ho!
Let the portcullis fall.' *Ib.* xiv
- 28 O what a tangled web we weave,
When first we practise to deceive! *Ib.* xvi
- 29 Scarce could they hear, or see their foes,
Until at weapon-point they close.
They close, in clouds of smoke and dust,
With sword-sway, and with lance's thrust;
And such a yell was there,
Of sudden and portentous birth,
As if men fought upon the earth,
And fiends in upper air. *Ib.* xxv
- 30 Good-night to Marmion. *Ib.* xxviii
- 31 O Woman! in our hours of ease,
Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
And variable as the shade
By the light quivering aspen made;
When pain and anguish wring the brow,
A ministering angel thou! *Ib.* xxx
- 32 'Charge, Chester, charge! On, Stanley, on!'
Were the last words of Marmion. *Ib.* xxxii
- 33 Where's now their victor vaward wing,
Where Huntley, and where Home?—
O, for a blast of that dread horn,
On Fontarabian echoes borne! *Ib.* xxxiii
- 34 The stubborn spear-men still made good
Their dark impenetrable wood,
Each stepping where his comrade stood,
The instant that he fell. *Ib.* xxxiv
- 35 Still from the sire the son shall hear
Of the stern strife, and carnage drear,
Of Flodden's fatal field,
Where shiver'd was fair Scotland's spear,
And broken was her shield! *Ib.*
- 36 To all, to each, a fair good-night,
And pleasing dreams, and slumbers light!
Ib. L'envoy

SCOTT

- 1 But Nora's heart is lost and won,
—She's wedded to the Earle's son! *Nora's Vow*
- 2 Pibroch of Donuil Dhu,
Pibroch of Donuil,
Wake thy wild voice anew,
Summon Clan-Conuil,
Come away, come away,
Hark to the summons!
Come in your war array,
Gentles and commons *Pibroch of Donuil Dhu*
- 3 Leave untended the herd,
The flock without shelter,
Leave the corpse uninterr'd,
The bride at the altar. *Ib.*
- 4 Come as the winds come, when
Foests are rended,
Come as the waves come, when
Navies are standed. *Ib.*
- 5 Still are the thoughts to memory dear. *Rokeby, c. I. xxxviii*
- 6 A mother's pride, a father's joy! *Ib. c. III. xv*
- 7 O, Brignall banks are wild and fair,
And Greta woods are green,
And you may gather garlands there
Would grace a summer queen. *Ib. xxi*
- 8 A weary lot is thine, fair maid,
A weary lot is thine!
To pull the thorn thy brow to braid,
And press the rue for wine! *Ib. xxxviii*
- 9 He turn'd his charger as he spake,
Upon the river shore,
He gave his bridle-reins a shake,
Said 'Adieu for evermore,
My love! *Ib.*
And adieu for evermore,' *Ib.*
- 10 Tramp! tramp! along the land they rode,
Splash! splash! along the sea. *William and Helen*
- 11 You . . . whil'd them to the back o' beyond. *The Antiquary, ch. 2*
- 12 Praetorian here, Praetorian there, I mind the bigging
o't. *Ib. ch. 4*
- 13 It's no fish ye're buying—it's men's lives *Ib. ch. 11*
- 14 Widow'd wife, and married maid,
Betrothed, betray'd, and betray'd!
The Betrothed, ch. 15
- 15 Woman's faith, and woman's trust—
Write the characters in dust *Ib. ch. 20*
- 16 Look not thou on beauty's charming,—
Sit thou still when kings are aiming,—
Taste not when the wine-cup glustens,—
Speak not when the people listens,—
Stop thine ear against the singer,—
From the red gold keep thy finger;—
Vacant heart and hand, and eye,—
Easy live and quiet die
The Bride of Lammermoor, ch. 3
- 17 When the last Laird of Ravenswood to Ravenswood
shall ride,
And woo a dead maiden to be his bride,
He shall stable his steed in the Kelpie's flow,
And his name shall be lost for evermore! *Ib. ch. 18*
- 18 I live by twa trades, sir, . . . fiddle, sir, and spade;
filling the world, and emptying of it. *Ib. ch. 24*
- 19 Her winding-sheet is up as high as her throat
already. *The Bride of Lammermoor, ch. 34*
- 20 An ower true tale. *Ib.*
- 21 Touch not the cat but¹ a glove.
The Fair Maid of Perth, ch. 34
¹ without.
- 22 But no one shall find me rowing against the stream
I care not who knows it—I write for the general
amusement
The Fortunes of Nigel, introductory epistle
- 23 It's ill taking the breeks aff a wild Highlandman
Ib. ch. 5
- 24 For a con-si-de-ra-tion. *Ib. ch. 22*
- 25 To be plain, if your lordship does not ken when you
have a good servant, I ken when I have a kind
master. *Ib. ch. 31*
- 26 O Geordie, Jingling Geordie, it was giand to hear
Baby Charles laying down the guilt of dissimula-
tion, and Steenie lecturing on the turpitude of
incontinence *Ib.*
- 27 (He) was ever after designated as a 'stickit minister'.
Guy Mannering, ch. 2
- 28 Twist ye, twine² ye! even so
Mingle shades of joy and woe,
Hope and fear, and peace and strife,
In the thread of human life *Ib. ch. 4*
² divide
- 29 'Ride your ways,' said the gipsy, 'ride your ways,
Laird of Ellangowan—ride your ways, Godfrev
Bertiam!'—This day have ye quenched seven
smoking hearths—see if the fire in your ain parlour
burn the blither for that Ye have riven the thack off
seven cottar houses—look if your ain roof-tree
stand the faster—Ye may stable your stirk in the
shealings at Derncleugh—see that the hare does
not couch on the heathstane at Ellangowan' *Ib. ch. 8*
- 30 MRS. BERTRAM
'That sounds like nonsense, my dear
MR. BERTRAM
May be so, my dear, but it may be very good law
for all that. *Ib. ch. 9*
- 31 Sophia, as you well know, followed me to India. She
was as innocent as gay, but, unfortunately for us
both, as gay as innocent *Ib. ch. 12*
- 32 'Pro-di-gi-ous!' exclaimed Domnie Sampson.
Ib. ch. 14
- 33 Gin by pailtuls, wine in rivers,
Dash the window-glass to shivers!
For three wild lads were we, brave boys,
And three wild lads were we,
Thou on the land, and I on the sand,
And Jack on the gullows-tree! *Ib. ch. 34*
- 34 The ancient and now forgotten pastime of high jinks
Ib. ch. 36
- 35 And Bertram's right and Bertram's might
Shall meet on Ellangowan's height. *Ib. ch. 46*
- 36 The hour is come, but not the man
The Heart of Midlothian, ch. 4, heading
- 37 The passive resistance of the Tolbooth-gate
Ib. ch. 6

SCOTT

- 1 Jock, when ye hae naething else to do, ye may be ay
sticking in a tree; it will be growing, Jock, when
ye're sleeping. *Guy Mannering*, ch. 8
- 2 Proud Maisie is in the wood,
Walking so early,
Sweet Robin sits in the bush,
Singing so rarely. *Ib.* ch. 40
- 3 Come, trowl the brown bowl to me,
Bully boy, bully boy,
Come, trowl the brown bowl to me.
Ho! jolly Jenkin, I spy a knave in drinking,
Come, trowl the brown bowl to me. *Ivanhoe*, ch. 20
- 4 'Pax vobiscum' will answer all queries. *Ib.* ch. 26
- 5 When Israel, of the Lord belov'd,
Out of the land of bondage came,
Her fathers' God before her mov'd,
An awful guide in smoke and flame. *Ib.* ch. 39
- 6 His morning walk was beneath the elms in the
churchyard, 'for death,' he said, 'had been his
next-door neighbour for so many years, that he
had no apology for dropping the acquaintance.'
The Legend of Montrose, introduction
- 7 But, my lord, there is a Southern proverb,—fine
words butter no parsnips. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 8 March, march, Ettrick and Teviotdale,
Why the deil dinna ye march forward in order?
March, march, Eskdale and Liddesdale,
All the Blue Bonnets are bound for the Border.
The Monastery, ch. 25
- 9 Ah! County Guy, the hour is nigh,
The sun has left the lea,
The orange flower perfumes the bower,
The breeze is on the sea. *Quentin Durward*, ch. 4
- 10 And it's ill speaking between a fou man and a
fasting.
Redgauntlet, Letter 11, *Wandering Willie's Tale*
- 11 Better a finger off, as ay wagging. *Ib.* ch. 2
- 12 The ae half of the warld thinks the tither daft.
Ib. ch. 7
- 13 Over the water, and over the sea,
And over the water to Charlie;
Come weal, come woe, we'll gather and go,
And live or die with Charlie. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 14 But with the morning cool repentance came.
Rob Roy, ch. 12
- 15 Come fill up my cup, come fill up my cann,
Come saddle my horses, and call up my man;
Come open your gates, and let me gae free,
I daurna stay langer in bonny Dundee. *Ib.* ch. 23
- 16 If your honour disna ken when ye hae a gude servant,
I ken when I hae a gude master, and the deil be in
my feet gin I leave ye. *Ib.* ch. 24
- 17 It's a far cry to Lochow. *Ib.* ch. 29, note
- 18 There's a gude time coming. *Ib.* ch. 32
- 19 Speak out, sir, and do not Maister or Campbell me—
my foot is on my native heath, and my name is
MacGregor! *Ib.* ch. 34
- 20 Fair, fat, and forty. *St. Ronan's Well*, ch. 7
- 21 'I doubt', said Bruce, 'that I have slain the Red
Comyn.'
'Do you leave such a matter in doubt?' said Kirk-
patrick. 'I will make sicker.'
Tales of a Grandfather, ch. 8
- 22 The play-bill, which is said to have announced the
tragedy of Hamlet, the character of the Prince of
Denmark being left out.
The Talisman, introduction. *For an earlier report
of this anecdote see T L S. 3 June 1939*
- 23 Rouse the lion from his lair. *Ib.* ch. 6
- 24 My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not here,
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer,
A-chasing the wild deer, and following the roe,
My heart's in the Highlands wherever I go
Waverley, ch. 28. *But see Corrigenda, p. 587*
- 25 Bring the bowl which you boast,
Fill it up to the brim;
Here's to him we love most,
And to all who love him.
Brave gallants, stand up,
And avaunt ye, base carles!
Were there death in the cup,
Here's a health to King Charles!
Woodstock, ch. 20
- 26 But I must say to the Muse of fiction, as the Earl of
Pembroke said to the ejected nun of Wilton, 'Go
spin, you jade, go spin' *Journal*, 9 Feb. 1826
- 27 I . . . have arrived at a *floci-pauci-nihili-puli-fication*
of money, and I thank Shenstone for inventing that
long word. *Ib.* 8 March 1826
- 28 The Big Bow-Wow strain I can do myself like any
now going; but the exquisite touch, which renders
ordinary commonplace things and characters
interesting, from the truth of the description and
the sentiment, is denied to me [On Jane Austen.]
Ib. 14 Mar. 1826
- 29 I would like to be there, were it but to see how the
cat jumps. *Ib.* 7 Oct. 1826
- 30 The blockheads talk of my being like Shakespeare—
not fit to tie his brogues. *Ib.* 11 Dec. 1826
- 31 From the lone shieling of the misty island
Mountains divide us, and the waste of seas—
Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is Highland,
And we in dreams behold the Hebrides!
Fair these broad meads, these hoary woods are grand;
But we are exiles from our fathers' land.
Canadian Boat Song. Of disputed authorship.
See Times Literary Supplement, 23 Dec. 1904,
G. M. Fraser's article.

WILLIAM SCOTT, LORD STOWELL

1745-1836

- 32 The elegant simplicity of the three per cents.
Campbell's *Chancellors* (1857), vol. x, ch. 212,
p. 218
- 33 A precedent embalms a principle.
An Opimon, while *Advocate-General*, 1788.
Attrib.

SCOTTISH METRICAL PSALMS—SEELEY

SCOTTISH METRICAL PSALMS

1650

- 1 The Lord's my shepherd, I'll not want.
He makes me down to lie
In pastures green: he leadeth me
The quiet waters by.
My soul he doth restore again;
and me to walk doth make
Within the paths of righteousness,
ev'n for his own name's sake
Yea, though I walk in death's dark vale,
yet will I fear none ill
For thou art with me; and thy rod
and staff me comfort still.
My table thou hast furnished
in presence of my foes,
My head thou dost with oil anoint,
and my cup overflows.

Psalm xxiii. 1

- 2 Ye gates, lift up your heads on high,
ye doors that last for aye,
Be lifted up, that so the King
of glory enter may.
But who of glory is the King?
The mighty Lord is this;
Ev'n that same Lord, that great in might
and strong in battle is.
Ye gates, lift up your heads; ye doors,
doors that do last for aye,
Be lifted up, that so the King
of glory enter may.
But who is he that is the King
of glory? who is this?
The Lord of hosts, and none but he,
The King of glory is.

Ib. xxiv. 7

- 3 How lovely is thy dwelling-place,
O Lord of hosts, to me!
The tabernacles of thy grace
how pleasant, Lord, they be!
My thirsty soul longs vehemently,
yea fain, thy courts to see.
My very heart and flesh cry out,
O living God, for thee

Ib. lxxxiv. 1

- 4 I to the hills will lift mine eyes,
from whence doth come mine aid.
My safety cometh from the Lord,
who heav'n and earth hath made.

Ib. cxxi. 1

- 5 Pray that Jerusalem may have
peace and felicity.
Let them that love thee and thy peace
have still prosperity.

Ib. cxxii. 1

- 6 The race that long in darkness pin'd
have seen a glorious light.

Paraphrase 19 Isaiah ix. 2-8

SIR OWEN SEAMAN

1861-1936

- 7 New Art would better Nature's best,
But Nature knows a thing or two.

Battle of the Bays. Ars Postera, v

- 8 She must know all the needs of a rational being,
Be skilled to keep counsel, to comfort, to coax;
And, above all things else, be accomplished at seeing
My jokes. *A Plea for Trigamy*

EDMUND HAMILTON SEARS

1810-1876

- 9 Calm on the listening ear of night
Came Heaven's melodious strains,
Where wild Judea stretches far
Her silver-mantled plains.
*Boston Observer, 1834. Christmas Hymn: Calm
on the Listening Ear*
10 It came upon the midnight clear,
That glorious song of old,
From Angels bending near the earth
To touch their harps of gold;
'Peace on the earth, good will to man
From Heaven's all gracious King.'
The world in solemn stillness lay
To hear the angels sing.
*The Christian Register (1850). That Glorious Song
of Old*

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY

1639?-1701

- 11 Ah, Chloris! that I now could sit
As unconcerned as when
Your infant beauty could beget
No pleasure, nor no pain! *Child and Maiden*
12 Love still has something of the sea
From whence his mother rose.
Love still has Something
13 Phyllis is my only joy,
Faithless as the winds or seas,
Sometimes coming, sometimes coy,
Yet she never fails to please.
Song Phyllis is my Only Joy

- 14 She deceiving,
I believing,
What need lovers wish for more? *Ib*

- 15 Phyllis, without frown or smile,
Sat and knotted all the while.
Song [Phyllis Knotting]. Hears not my Phyllis

- 16 Not, Celia, that I juster am
Or better than the rest,
For I would change each hour like them,
Were not my heart at rest.
Song [To Celia]. Not, Celia, that I juster am

- 17 Why then should I seek farther store,
And still make love anew;
When change itself can give no more,
'Tis easy to be true. *Ib.*

ALAN SEEGER

1888-1916

- 18 I have a rendezvous with Death
At some disputed barricade.
I Have a Rendezvous with Death

SIR JOHN ROBERT SEELEY

1834-1895

- 19 We [the English] seem, as it were, to have conquered
and peopled half the world in a fit of absence of
mind. *The Expansion of England, Lecture I*
20 History is past politics, and politics present history.
Growth of British Policy

SELDEN—SHADWELL

JOHN SELDEN

1584-1654

- 1 *Scrutamin scripturas* 'These two words have undone the world.
Table Talk (1892), p. 10. *Bible, Scripture*
- 2 Old friends are best. King James used to call for his old shoes; they were easiest for his feet.
Ib. p. 71, *Friends*
- 3 'Tis not the drinking that is to be blamed, but the excess.
Ib. p. 78. *Humility*
- 4 Ignorance of the law excuses no man, not that all men know the law, but because 'tis an excuse every man will plead, and no man can tell how to confute him
Ib. p. 99. *Law*
- 5 Take a straw and throw it up into the air, you shall see by that which way the wind is. *Ib.* 105. *Libels*
- 6 Marriage is nothing but a civil contract.
Ib. p. 109. *Marriage*
- 7 There never was a merry world since the faeries left off dancing, and the Parson left conjuring.
Ib. p. 130 *Parson*
- 8 There is not anything in the world so much abused as this sentence, *Salus populi suprema lex esto*.
Ib. p. 131. *People*
- 9 Philosophy is nothing but discretion
Ib. p. 132. *Philosophy*
- 10 Pleasure is nothing else but the intermission of pain
Ib. *Pleasure*
- 11 Preachers say, Do as I say, not as I do.
Ib. p. 147 *Preaching*

WALTER CARRUTHERS SELLAR

1898-

and

ROBERT JULIAN YEATMAN

contemporary

- 12 1066 and all that. *Title of Book*
- 13 The Roman Conquest was, however, a *Good Thing*.
1066, *And All That*, ch. 1
- 14 James I slobbered at the mouth and had favourites; he was thus a Bad King. *Ib.* ch. 34
- 15 The National Debt is a very Good Thing and it would be dangerous to pay it off for fear of Political Economy. *Ib.* ch. 38
- 16 Napoleon's armies always used to march on their stomachs, shouting 'Vive l'Intérieur!' *Ib.* ch. 48
- 17 A Bad Thing: America was thus clearly top nation, and History came to a . *Ib.* ch. 62

SENECA

d. A.D. 65

- 18 Contra bonum morem.
Against good custom. *Dialogues*, vi. i. 2
- 19 Illi mors gravis incubat
Qui notus nimis omnibus
Ignotus moritur sibi.
On him does death lie heavily who, but too well known to all, dies to himself unknown.
Thyestes, ii, *chorus*. Trans. by Miller

ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE

1874-

- 20 This is the Law of the Yukon, that only the Strong shall thrive,
That surely the Weak shall perish, and only the Fit survive
Dissolute, damned, and despairful, crippled and palsied and slain,
This is the Will of the Yukon,—Lo! how she makes it plain!
Songs of a Sourdough The Law of the Yukon
- 21 The lady that's known as Lou
Ib. *The Shooting of Dan McGrew*
- 22 The summer—no sweeter was ever;
The sunshiny woods all athrill,
The greyling aleap in the river,
The bighorn asleep on the hill.
The strong life that never knows harness;
The wilds where the caribou call;
The freshness, the freedom, the farness—
O God! how I'm stuck on it all.
Ib. *The Spell of the Yukon*

WILLIAM HENRY SEWARD

1801-1872

- 23 The Constitution devotes the domain to union, to justice, to defence, to welfare, and to liberty. But there is a higher law than the Constitution.
Speech in U.S. Senate, 11 March 1850
- 24 I know, and all the world knows, that revolutions never go backward.
Ib. *At Rochester on the Irrepressible Conflict*, Oct. 1858

EDWARD SEXBY

d. 1658

- 25 Killing no Murder Briefly Discourt in Three Questions.
Title of Pamphlet, 1657

RICHARD SHACKLOCK

c. 1575

- 26 Proud as peacocks *Hatchet of Heresies* (1565), p. 26b

THOMAS SHADWELL

1642?-1692

- 27 Words may be false and full of art,
Sighs are the natural language of the heart.
Psyche, Act III
- 28 'Tis the way of all flesh. *The Sullen Lovers*, v. 11
- 29 And wit's the noblest frailty of the mind.
A True Widow, II. 1
- 30 The haste of a fool is the slowest thing in the world.
Ib. III. i
- 31 I am, out of the ladies' company, like a fish out of the water. *Ib.*
- 32 Every man loves what he is good at. *Ib.* v. i
- 33 Instantly, in the twinkling of a bed-staff.
Virtuoso, I. i

SHAFTESBURY—SHAKESPEARE

ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY

1621-1683

- 1 'People differ in their discourse and profession about these matters, but men of sense are really but of one religion.' . . . 'Pray, my lord, what religion is that which men of sense agree in?' 'Madam,' says the earl immediately, 'men of sense never tell it' Burnet, *History of My Own Time*, vol. 1, bk. 11, ch. 1, note by Onslow

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

1564-1616

In the references the line number is given without brackets where the scene is all verse up to the quotation and the line number is certain. It is given in square brackets where prose makes it variable, and the references are to the Oxford Standard Authors Shakespeare in one volume.

- 2 It were all one
That I should love a bright particular star
And think to wed it, he is so above me.
All's Well That Ends Well, 1. 1. [97]
- 3 My friends were poor but honest. *Ib.* 111 [203]
- 4 They say miracles are past. *Ib.* 111. 11. [1]
- 5 A young man married is a man that's married.
Ib. [315]
- 6 I know a man that had this trick of melancholy sold
a goodly manor for a song. *Ib.* 111. 11 [8]
- 7 The web of our life is of a mingled yarn, good and ill
together: our virtues would be proud if our faults
whipped them not; and our crimes would despair
if they were not cherished by our own virtues.
Ib. 11. 111. [83]
- 8 There's place and means for every man alive.
Ib. [379]
- 9 The flowery way that leads to the broad gate and the
great fire. *Ib.* v. [58]
- 10 Praising what is lost
Makes the remembrance dear. *Ib.* v. 111. 19
- 11 The triple pillar of the world transform'd
Into a trumpet's fool. *Antony and Cleopatra*, 1. i. 12
- 12 CLEOPATRA:
If it be love indeed, tell me how much.
ANTONY:
There's beggary in the love that can be reckoned.
CLEOPATRA:
I'll set a bourn how far to be belov'd.
ANTONY:
Then must thou needs find out new heaven, new
earth. *Ib.* 14
- 13 The scarce-bearded Cæsar. *Ib.* 21
- 14 Let Rome in Tiber melt, and the wide arch
Of the rang'd empire fall! Here is my space.
Kingdoms are clay; our dungy earth alike
Feeds beast as man; the nobleness of life
Is to do thus; when such a mutual pair
And such a twain can do't. *Ib.* 33
- 15 Whom everything becomes, to chide, to laugh,
To weep; whose every passion fully strives
To make itself, in thee, fair and admir'd. *Ib.* 49
- 16 In Nature's infinite book of secrecy ✓
A little I can read. *Ib.* 11. [11]
- 17 You shall be yet far fairer than you are. *Ib.* [18]
- 18 You shall be more loving than belov'd.
Antony and Cleopatra, 1. 11. [24]
- 19 O excellent! I love long life better than figs. *Ib.* [34]
- 20 Mine, and most of our fortunes, to-night, shall be,—
drunk to bed. *Ib.* [47]
- 21 But a worky-day fortune. *Ib.* [57]
- 22 On the sudden
A Roman thought hath struck him. *Ib.* [90]
- 23 The nature of bad news infects the teller. *Ib.* [103]
- 24 These strong Egyptian fetters I must break,
Or lose myself in dotage. *Ib.* [125]
- 25 I have seen her die twenty times upon far poorer
moment. I do think there is mettle in death which
commits some loving act upon her, she hath such a
celerity in dying. *Ib.* [150]
- 26 We cannot call her winds and waters sighs and tears;
they are greater storms and tempests than almanacs
can report. *Ib.* [157]
- 27 O sir! you had then left unseen a wonderful piece of
work which not to have been blessed withal would
have discredited your travel. *Ib.* [164]
- 28 Indeed the tears live in an onion that should water
this sorrow. *Ib.* [181]
- 29 If you find him sad,
Say I am dancing, if in mirth, report
That I am sudden sick. *Ib.* 111. 3
- 30 CHARMIAN:
In each thing give him way, cross him in nothing
CLEOPATRA:
Thou teachest like a fool; the way to lose him. *Ib.* 9
- 31 In time we hate that which we often fear. *Ib.* 12
- 32 It cannot thus be long, the sides of nature
Will not sustain it. *Ib.* 16
- 33 Eternity was in our lips and eyes,
Bliss in our brows bent. *Ib.* 35
- 34 Quietness, grown sick of rest, would purge
By any desperate change. *Ib.* 53
- 35 Though age from folly could not give me freedom,
It does from childishness. *Ib.* 57
- 36 At the last, best. *Ib.* 61
- 37 O! my oblivion is a very Antony,
And I am all forgotten. *Ib.* 90
- 38 'Tis sweating labour
To bear such idleness so near the heart
As Cleopatra this. *Ib.* 93
- 39 This common body,
Like to a vagabond flag upon the stream,
Goes to and back, lackeying the varying tide,
To rot itself with motion. *Ib.* 11. 44
- 40 On the Alps
It is reported thou didst eat strange flesh,
Which some did die to look on. *Ib.* 66
- 41 Give me to drink mandragora. . . .
That I might sleep out this great gap of time
My Antony is away. *Ib.* v. 4
- 42 The demi-Atlas of this earth, the arm
And burgonet of men. *Ib.* 23
- 43 Where's my serpent of old Nile? *Ib.* 25

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Think on me,
That am with Phœbus' amorous pinches black,
And wrinkled deep in time? Broad-fronted Cæsar,
When thou wast here above the ground I was
A morsel for a monarch, and great Pompey
Would stand and make his eyes grow in my brow,
There would he anchor his aspect and die
With looking on his life.
Antony and Cleopatra, I. v. 27
- 2 My salad days,
When I was green in judgment. *Ib.* 73
- 3 We, ignorant of ourselves,
Beg often our own harms, which the wise powers
Deny us for our good; so find we profit
By losing of our prayers. *Ib.* II. i. 5
- 4 I do not much dislike the matter, but
The manner of his speech. *Ib.* II. 117
- 5 No worse a husband than the best of men. *Ib.* 135
- 6 The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,
Burn'd on the water; the poop was beaten gold,
Purple the sails, and so perfumed, that
The winds were love-sick with them, the oars were
silver,
Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made
The water which they beat to follow faster,
As amorous of their strokes. For her own person,
It beggar'd all description; she did lie
In her pavilion,—cloth-of-gold of tissue,—
O'er-picturing that Venus where we see
The fancy outwork nature, on each side her
Stood pretty-dimpled boys, like smiling Cupids,
With divers-colour'd fans, whose wind did seem
To glow the delicate cheeks which they did cool,
And what they undid did. *Ib.* [199]
- 7 Her gentlewomen, like the Nereides,
So many mermaids, tended her i' the eyes,
And made their bends adornings; at the helm
A seeming mermaid steers; the silken tackle
Swell with the touches of those flower-soft hands,
That yarely frame the office. From the barge
A strange invisible perfume hits the sense
Of the adjacent wharfs. The city cast
Her people out upon her, and Antony,
Enthron'd i' the market-place, did sit alone,
Whistling to the air, which, but for vacancy,
Had gone to gaze on Cleopatra too
And made a gap in nature. *Ib.* [214]
- 8 I saw her once
Hop forty paces through the public street,
And having lost her breath, she spoke, and panted
That she did make defect perfection,
And, breathless, power breathe forth. *Ib.* [236]
- 9 Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety; other women cloy
The appetites they feed, but she makes hungry
Where most she satisfies; for vilest things
Become themselves in her, that the holy priests
Bless her when she is riggish. *Ib.* [243]
- 10 Read not my blemishes in the world's report;
I have not kept the square, but that to come
Shall all be done by the rule. *Ib.* III. 5
- 11 Music, moody food
Of us that trade in love. *Ib.* V. 1
- 12 I laugh'd him out of patience; and that night
I laugh'd him into patience: and next morn,
Ere the ninth hour, I drunk him to his bed. *Ib.* 19
- 13 There is gold, and here
My bluest veins to kiss, a hand that kings
Have lipp'd, and trembled kissing.
Antony and Cleopatra, II. v. 28
- 14 Pour out the pack of matter to mine ear,
The good and bad together. *Ib.* 54
- 15 Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news; give to a gracious message
A host of tongues, but let ill tidings tell
Themselves when they be felt. *Ib.* 85
- 16 I will praise any man that will praise me. *Ib.* VI. [88]
- 17 LEPIDUS.
What manner o' thing is your crocodile?
ANTONY:
It is shaped, sir, like itself, and it is as broad as it
hath breadth; it is just so high as it is, and moves
with its own organs; it lives by that which nourish-
eth it; and the elements once out of it, it trans-
migrates.
LEPIDUS
What colour is it of?
ANTONY.
Of its own colour too.
LEPIDUS:
'Tis a strange serpent.
ANTONY
'Tis so; and the tears of it are wet. *Ib.* VII. [47]
- 18 Ah! this thou shouldst have done,
And not have spoken on't. In me 'tis villany,
In thee't had been good service. *Ib.* [80]
- 19 Come, thou monarch of the vine,
Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne!
In thy fats our cares be drown'd,
With thy grapes our hairs be crown'd:
Cup us, till the world go round,
Cup us, till the world go round! *Ib.* [119]
- 20 Ambition,
The soldier's virtue. *Ib.* III. i. 22
- 21 The swan's down-feather,
That stands upon the swell at full of tide,
And neither way inclines. *Ib.* II. 48
- 22 The ostentation of our love, which, left unshown,
Is often left unlov'd. *Ib.* VI. 52
- 23 But let determin'd things to destiny
Hold unbewail'd their way. *Ib.* 84
- 24 We have kiss'd away
Kingdoms and provinces. *Ib.* VIII. 17
- 25 Fortune knows
We scorn her most when most she offers blows. *Ib.* IX. 73
- 26 Which had superfluous kings for messengers
Not many moons gone by. *Ib.* X. 5
- 27 He wears the rose
Of youth upon him. *Ib.* XI. 20
- 28 Men's judgments are
A parcel of their fortunes, and things outward
Do draw the inward quality after them,
To suffer all alike. *Ib.* 31
- 29 Against the blown rose may they stop their nose,
That kneel'd unto the buds. *Ib.* 39
- 30 Yet he that can endure
To follow with allegiance a fall'n lord,
Does conquer him that did his master conquer,
And earns a place i' the story. *Ib.* 43

SHAKESPEARE

- ¹ Your Cæsar's father oft,
When he hath mus'd of taking kingdoms in,
Bestow'd his lips on that unworthy place,
As it rain'd kisses. *Antony and Cleopatra*, III. xi. 82
- ² But when we in our viciousness grow hard,—
O misery on't!—the wise gods seel our eyes;
In our own filth drop our clear judgments; make us
Adore our errors, laugh at's while we strut
To our confusion. *Ib.* III. 111
- ³ I found you as a morsel, cold upon
Dead Cæsar's trencher *Ib.* III. 116
- ⁴ My playfellow, your hand, this kingly seal
And plighter of high hearts *Ib.* III. 125
- ⁵ Henceforth,
The white hand of a lady fever thee,
Shake thou to look on't. *Ib.* III. 137
- ⁶ Let's have one other gaudy night. *Ib.* III. 182
- ⁷ Since my lord
Is Antony again, I will be Cleopatra. *Ib.* III. 185
- ⁸ Know that to-morrow the last of many battles
We mean to fight. *Ib.* IV. I. 11
- ⁹ To business that we love we rise betime,
And go to't with delight. *Ib.* IV. 20
- ¹⁰ O! my fortunes have
Corrupted honest men *Ib.* V. 16
- ¹¹ I am alone the villain of the earth,
And feel I am so most *Ib.* VI. 30
- ¹² Leap thou, attire and all,
Through proof of harness to my heart, and there
Ride on the pants triumphing. *Ib.* VIII. 14
- ¹³ O infinite virtue! com'st thou smiling from
The world's great snare uncaught? *Ib.* 17
- ¹⁴ My nightingale,
We have beat them to their beds. *Ib.* 18
- ¹⁵ O sovereign mistress of true melancholy. *Ib.* IX. 12
- ¹⁶ Swallows have built
In Cleopatra's sails their nests; the augurers
Say they know not, they cannot tell. *Ib.* X. 16
- ¹⁷ The hearts
That spaniel'd me at heels, to whom I gave
Their wishes, do discandy, melt their sweets
On blossoming Cæsar *Ib.* 33
- ¹⁸ The soul and body rive not more in parting
Than greatness going off. *Ib.* XI. 5
- ¹⁹ Sometimes we see a cloud that's dragonish;
A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,
A tower'd citadel, a pendant rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory
With trees upon't, that nod unto the world
And mock our eyes with air: thou hast seen these
signs;
They are black vesper's pageants. *Ib.* XII. 2
- ²⁰ That which is now a horse, even with a thought
The rack dissolves, and makes it indistinct,
As water is in water. *Ib.* 9
- ²¹ Unarm, Eros; the long day's task is done,
And we must sleep. *Ib.* 35
- ²² I will o'ertake thee, Cleopatra, and
Weep for my pardon. So it must be, for now
All length is torture, since the torch is out,
Lie down, and stray no further. Now all labour
Mars what it does; yea, very force entangles
Itself with strength; seal then, and all is done.
Eros!—I come, my queen.—Eros!—Stay for me.
Where souls do couch on flowers, we'll hand in hand,
And with our sprightly port make the ghosts gaze;
Dido and her Æneas shall want troops,
And all the haunt be ours. *Antony and Cleopatra*, IV. XII. 44
- ²³ Since Cleopatra died,
I have liv'd in such dishonour, that the gods
Detest my baseness. *Ib.* 55
- ²⁴ But I will be
A bridegroom in my death, and run into 't
As to a lover's bed. *Ib.* 99
- ²⁵ All strange and terrible events are welcome,
But comforts we despise. *Ib.* XIII. 3
- ²⁶ ANTONY
Not Cæsar's valour hath o'erthrown Antony
But Antony's hath triumphed on itself.
CLEOPATRA
So it should be, that none but Antony
Should conquer Antony. *Ib.* 14
- ²⁷ I am dying, Egypt, dying; only
I here importune death awhile, until
Of many thousand kisses the poor last
I lay upon thy lips. *Ib.* 18
- ²⁸ The miserable change now at my end
Lament nor sorrow at, but please your thoughts
In feeding them with those my former fortunes
Wherein I liv'd, the greatest prince o' the world,
The noblest; and do now not basely die,
Not cowardly put off my helmet to
My countryman; a Roman by a Roman
Valiantly vanquished. *Ib.* 51
- ²⁹ Hast thou no care of me? shall I abide
In this dull world, which in thy absence is
No better than a sty? O! see my women,
The crown o' the earth doth melt. My lord!
O! wither'd is the garland of the war,
The soldier's pole is fall'n; young boys and girls
Are level now with men; the odds is gone,
And there is nothing left remarkable
Beneath the visiting moon. *Ib.* 60
- ³⁰ No more, but e'en a woman and commanded
By such poor passion as the maid that milks
And does the meanest chares. *Ib.* 73
- ³¹ What's brave, what's noble,
Let's do it after the high Roman fashion,
And make death proud to take us *Ib.* 86
- ³² A rarer spirit never
Did steer humanity; but you, gods, will give us
Some faults to make us men *Ib.* V. I. 31
- ³³ My desolation does begin to make
A better life. 'Tis paltry to be Cæsar;
Not being Fortune, he's but Fortune's knave,
A minister of her will; and it is great
To do that thing that ends all other deeds,
Which shackles accidents, and bolts up change,
Which sleeps, and never palates more the dug,
The beggar's nurse and Cæsar's *Ib.* II. 1
- ³⁴ Nor once be chastis'd with the sober eye
Of dull Octavia. Shall they hoist me up
And show me to the shouting varletry
Of censuring Rome? Rather a ditch in Egypt
Be gentle grave unto me! rather on Nilus' mud
Lay me stark naked, and let the water-flies
Blow me into abhorring! *Ib.* 54

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 His legs bestrid the ocean; his rear'd arm
Crested the world; his voice was propertyed
As all the tuned spheres, and that to friends;
But when he meant to quail and shake the orb,
He was as rattling thunder. For his bounty,
There was no winter in't; an autumn was
That grew the more by reaping, his delights
Were dolphin-like, they show'd his back above
The element they liv'd in; in his livery
Walk'd crowns and crownets, realms and islands were
As plates dropp'd from his pocket.
Antony and Cleopatra, v. ii. 82
- 2 He words me, girls, he words me, that I should not
Be noble to myself. *Ib.* 190
- 3 Finish, good lady, the bright day is done,
And we are for the dark. *Ib.* 192
- 4 Antony
Shall be brought drunken forth, and I shall see
Some squeaking Cleopatra boy my greatness
I' the posture of a whore. *Ib.* 217
- 5 I am again for Cydnus,
To meet Mark Antony. *Ib.* 227
- 6 His biting is immortal; those that do die of it do
seldom or never recover. *Ib.* [246]
- 7 A very honest woman, but something given to lie.
Ib. [251]
- 8 I know that a woman is a dish for the gods, if the
devil dress her not. *Ib.* [274]
- 9 I have
Immortal longings in me. *Ib.* [282]
- 10 Husband, I come:
Now to that name my courage prove my title!
I am fire and air; my other elements
I give to baser life. *Ib.* [289]
- 11 If thou and nature can so gently part,
The stroke of death is as a lover's pinch,
Which hurts, and is desir'd. *Ib.* [296]
- 12 If thus thou vanishest, thou tell'st the world
It is not worth leave-taking. *Ib.* [299]
- 13 CLEOPATRA:
If she first meet the curled Antony,
He'll make demand of her, and spend that kiss
Which is my heaven to have. Come, thou mortal
wretch,
With thy sharp teeth this knot intricate
Of life at once untie; poor venomous fool,
Be angry, and dispatch. O! couldst thou speak,
That I might hear thee call great Cæsar ass
Unpoliced.
CHARMIAN:
O eastern star!
CLEOPATRA: Peace! peace!
Dost thou not see my baby at my breast,
That sucks the nurse asleep? *Ib.* [303]
- 14 Now boast thee, death, in thy possession lies
A lass unparallel'd. *Ib.* [317]
- 15 It is well done, and fitting for a princess
Descended of so many royal kings. *Ib.* [328]
- 16 As she would catch another Antony
In her strong toil of grace. *Ib.* [348]
- 17 She hath pursu'd conclusions infinite
Of easy ways to die. *Ib.* [356]
- 18 Let us sit and mock the good housewife Fortune
from her wheel, that her gifts may henceforth be
bestowed equally. *As You Like It*, i. ii. [35]
- 19 How now, wit! whither wander you? *Ib.* [60]
- 20 Well said that was laid on with a trowel. *Ib.* [113]
- 21 Your heart's desires be with you! *Ib.* [214]
- 22 One out of suits with fortune. *Ib.* [263]
- 23 My pride fell with my fortunes. *Ib.* [269]
- 24 Sir, you have wrestled well, and overthrown
More than your enemies. *Ib.* [271]
- 25 Hereafter, in a better world than this,
I shall desire more love and knowledge of you.
Ib. [301]
- 26 Thus must I from the smoke into the smother,
From tyrant duke unto a tyrant brother. *Ib.* [304]
- 27 O, how full of briers is this working-day world!
Ib. iii. [12]
- 28 We'll have a swashing and a martial outside,
As many other mannish cowards have
That do outface it with their semblances. *Ib.* [123]
- 29 Hath not old custom made this life more sweet
Than that of painted pomp? Are not these woods
More free from peril than the envious court?
Here feel we but the penalty of Adam,
The seasons' difference; as, the icy fang
And churlish chiding of the winter's wind,
Which, when it bites and blows upon my body,
Even till I shrink with cold, I smile and say,
'This is no flattery' *Ib.* ii. i. 2
- 30 Sweet are the uses of adversity,
Which like the toad, ugly and venomous,
Wears yet a precious jewel in his head;
And thus our life, exempt from public haunt,
Finds tongues in trees, books in the running brooks,
Sermons in stones, and good in everything. *Ib.* 12
- 31 The big round tears
Cours'd one another down his innocent nose,
In piteous chase. *Ib.* 38
- 32 'Poor deer,' quoth he, 'thou mak'st a testament
As worldlings do, giving thy sum of more
To that which had too much.' *Ib.* 47
- 33 Sweep on, you fat and greasy citizens!
Ib. 55
- 34 I love to cope him in these sullen fits,
For then he's full of matter. *Ib.* 67
- 35 Unregarded age in corners thrown. *Ib.* iii. 42
- 36 Though I look old, yet I am strong and lusty;
For in my youth I never did apply
Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood. *Ib.* 47
- 37 Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly. *Ib.* 52
- 38 O good old man! how well in thee appears
The constant service of the antique world,
When service sweat for duty, not for meed!
Thou art not for the fashion of these times,
Where none will sweat but for promotion,
And having that, do choke their service up
Even with the having. *Ib.* 56
- 39 Ay, now am I in Arden; the more fool I. When I
was at home I was in a better place; but travellers
must be content. *Ib.* iv. [16]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 As true a lover
As ever sigh'd upon a midnight pillow.
As You Like It, II. iv. [26]
- 2 If thou remember'st not the slightest folly
That ever love did make thee run into,
Thou hast not lov'd. *Ib.* [34]
- 3 We that are true lovers run into strange capers.
Ib. [53]
- 4 Thou speakest wiser than thou art ware of. *Ib.* [57]
- 5 I shall ne'er be ware of mine own wit till I break my
shins against it. *Ib.* [59]
- 6 My master is of churlish disposition
And little reckes to find the way to heaven
By doing deeds of hospitality. *Ib.* [81]
- 7 Under the greenwood tree
Who loves to lie with me,
And turn his merry note
Unto the sweet bird's throat,
Come hither, come hither, come hither:
Here shall he see
No enemy
But winter and rough weather. *Ib.* v. 1
- 8 I can suck melancholy out of a song as a weasel sucks
eggs. *Ib.* [12]
- 9 Who doth ambition shun
And loves to live i' the sun,
Seeking the food he eats,
And pleas'd with what he gets. *Ib.* [38]
- 10 I'll rail against all the first-born in Egypt. *Ib.* [60]
- 11 A fool, a fool! I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool. *Ib.* VII. 12
- 12 And rail'd on Lady Fortune in good terms,
In good set terms. *Ib.* 16
- 13 'Call me not fool till heaven hath sent me fortune.'
And then he drew a dial from his poke,
And, looking on it with lack-lustre eye,
Says very wisely, 'It is ten o'clock;
Thus may we see,' quoth he, 'how the world wags.'
Ib. 19
- 14 And so, from hour to hour, we ripe and ripe,
And then from hour to hour, we rot and rot:
And thereby hangs a tale. *Ib.* 26
- 15 My lungs began to crow like chanticleer,
That fools should be so deep-contemplative,
And I did laugh sans intermission
An hour by his dial. O noble fool!
A worthy fool! Motley's the only wear. *Ib.* 30
- 16 And says, if ladies be but young and fair,
They have the gift to know it: and in his brain,—
Which is as dry as the remainder biscuit
After a voyage,—he hath strange places cramm'd
With observation, the which he vents
In mangled forms. *Ib.* 37
- 17 I must have liberty
Withal, as large a charter as the wind,
To blow on whom I please. *Ib.* 47
- 18 The 'why' is plain as way to parish church. *Ib.* 52
- 19 But whate'er you are
That in this desert inaccessible,
Under the shade of melancholy boughs,
Lose and neglect the creeping hours of time;
If ever you have look'd on better days,
If ever been where bells have knoll'd to church,
If ever sat at any good man's feast,
If ever from your eyelids wip'd a tear,
And know what 'tis to pity, and be pitied,
Let gentleness my strong enforcement be.
As You Like It, II. VII. 109
- 20 There is an old poor man,
Oppress'd with two weak evils, age and hunger. *Ib.* 129
- 21 All the world's a stage,
And all the men and women merely players.
They have their exits and their entrances,
And one man in his time plays many parts,
His acts being seven ages. At first the infant,
Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
And then the whining schoolboy, with his satchel,
And shining morning face, creeping like snail
Unwillingly to school. And then the lover,
Sighing like furnace, with a woful ballad
Made to his mistress' eyebrow. Then a soldier,
Full of strange oaths, and bearded like the pard,
Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth. And then the justice,
In fair round belly with good capon lin'd,
With eyes severe, and beard of formal cut,
Full of wise saws and modern instances;
And so he plays his part. The sixth age shifts
Into the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,
With spectacles on nose and pouch on side,
His youthful hose well sav'd a world too wide
For his shrunk shank, and his big manly voice,
Turning again towards childish treble, pipes
And whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,
That ends this strange eventful history,
Is second childishness, and mere oblivion,
Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything. *Ib.* 139
- 22 Blow, blow, thou winter wind,
Thou art not so unkind
As man's ingratitude:
Thy tooth is not so keen,
Because thou art not seen,
Although thy breath be rude.
Heigh-ho! sing, heigh-ho! unto the green holly:
Most friendship is feigning, most loving mere folly.
Then heigh-ho! the holly!
This life is most jolly.
Freeze, freeze, thou bitter sky,
That dost not bite so nigh
As benefits forgot:
Though thou the waters warp,
Thy sting is not so sharp
As friend remember'd not. *Ib.* 174
- 23 Run, run, Orlando: carve on every tree
The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive she. *Ib.* III. ii. 9
- 24 Hast any philosophy in thee, shepherd? *Ib.* [22]
- 25 He that wants money, means, and content is without
three good friends. *Ib.* [25]
- 26 Thou art in a parlous state. *Ib.* [46]
- 27 I earn that I eat, get that I wear, owe no man hate,
envy no man's happiness, glad of other men's
good, content with my harm. *Ib.* [78]
- 28 From the east to western Ind,
No jewel is like Rosalind. *Ib.* [94]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 This is the very false gallop of verses.
As You Like It, III. II. [120]
- 2 Let us make an honourable retreat; though not with bag and baggage, yet with scrip and scrippage.
Ib. [170]
- 3 O wonderful, wonderful, and most wonderful wonderful! and yet again wonderful, and after that, out of all whooping!
Ib. [202]
- 4 It is as easy to count atomies as to resolve the propositions of a lover.
Ib. [246]
- 5 Do you not know I am a woman? when I think, I must speak.
Ib. [265]
- 6 I do desire we may be better strangers.
Ib. [276]
- 7 You have a nimble wit, I think 'twas made of Atalanta's heels.
Ib. [294]
- 8 I will chide no breather in the world but myself, against whom I know most faults.
Ib. [298]
- 9 Time travels in divers paces with divers persons I'll tell you who Time ambles withal, who Time trots withal, who Time gallops withal, and who he stands still withal.
Ib. [328]
- 10 Every one fault seeming monstrous till his fellow fault came to match it.
Ib. [377]
- 11 Truly, I would the gods had made thee poetical.
Ib. III. [16]
- 12 I am not a slut, though I thank the gods I am foul.
Ib. [40]
- 13 ROSALIND.
His hair is of a good colour.
CELIA.
An excellent colour; your chestnut was ever the only colour.
Ib. IV. [10]
- 14 Down on your knees,
And thank heaven, fasting, for a good man's love.
Ib. V. 57
- 15 Dead shepherd, now I find thy saw of might.
'Who ever lov'd that lov'd not at first sight?' *Ib.* 81
- 16 It is a melancholy of mine own, compounded of many simples, extracted from many objects, and indeed the sundry contemplation of my travels, which, by often rumination, wraps me in a most humorous sadness.
Ib. IV. I. [16]
- 17 Farewell, Monsieur Traveller: look you lisp and wear strange suits, disable all the benefits of your own country, be out of love with your nativity, and almost chide God for making you that countenance you are, or I will scarce think you have swam in a gondola.
Ib. [35]
- 18 Break an hour's promise in love! He that will divide a minute into a thousand parts, and break but a part of the thousandth part of a minute in the affairs of love, it may be said of him that Cupid hath clapped him o' the shoulder, but I'll warrant him heart-whole.
Ib. [46]
- 19 For now I am in a holiday humour.
Ib. [70]
- 20 When you were gravelled for lack of matter.
Ib. [76]
- 21 Men have died from time to time, and worms have eaten them, but not for love.
Ib. [110]
- 22 Men are April when they woo, December when they wed: maids are May when they are maids, but the sky changes when they are wives.
Ib. [153]
- 23 The horn, the horn, the lusty horn
Is not a thing to laugh to scorn
As You Like It, IV. II. [17]
- 24 Chewing the food of sweet and bitter fancy.
Ib. III. [103]
- 25 Cæsar's thrasonical biag of 'I came, saw, and overcame'.
Ib. V. II. [35]
- 26 No sooner met, but they looked; no sooner looked but they loved, no sooner loved but they sighed; no sooner sighed but they asked one another the reason; no sooner knew the reason but they sought the remedy
Ib. [37]
- 27 Oh! how bitter a thing it is to look into happiness through another man's eyes.
Ib. [48]
- 28 PHEBE.
Good shepherd, tell this youth what 'tis to love.
SILVIUS.
It is to be all made of sighs and tears;—

It is to be all made of faith and service;—

It is to be all made of fantasy,
All made of passion, and all made of wishes;
All adoration, duty, and observance;
All humbleness, all patience, and impatience;
All purity, all trial, all obeisance.
Ib. [90]
- 29 'Tis like the howling of Irish wolves against the moon.
Ib. [120]
- 30 It was a lover and his lass,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino,
That o'er the green cornfield did pass,
In the spring time, the only pretty ring time,
When birds do sing, hey ding a ding, ding;
Sweet lovers love the spring.
Ib. III. [18]
- 31 Between the acres of the rye,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino,
These pretty country folks would lie,
In the spring time, &c.
Ib. [24]
- 32 This carol they began that hour,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino,
How that a life was but a flower,
In the spring time, &c.
Ib. [28]
- 33 And therefore take the present time,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino;
For love is crowned with the prime
In the spring time, &c.
Ib. [32]
- 34 Here comes a pair of very strange beasts, which in all tongues are called fools.
Ib. IV. [36]
- 35 An ill-favoured thing, sir, but mine own.
Ib. [60]
- 36 Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a poor house; as your pearl in your foul oyster.
Ib. [62]
- 37 The retort courteous . . . the quip modest . . . the reply churlish . . . the reproof valiant . . . the countercheck quarrelsome . . . the lie circumstantial . . . the lie direct
Ib. [96]
- 38 Your 'if' is the only peace-maker; much virtue in 'if'.
Ib. [108]
- 39 He uses his folly like a stalking-horse, and under the presentation of that he shoots his wit.
Ib. [112]
- 40 If it be true that 'good wine needs no bush', 'tis true that a good play needs no epilogue
Ib. Epilogue [3]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 They brought one Pinch, a hungry, lean-fac'd villain,
A mere anatomy, a mountebank,
A threadbare juggler, and a fortune-teller,
A needy, hollow-ey'd, sharp-looking wretch,
A living-dead man. *The Comedy of Errors*, v. 1. 238
- 2 He's a very dog to the commonalty.
Coriolanus, I. 1 [29]
- 3 The kingly crowned head, the vigilant eye,
The counsellor heart, the arm our soldier,
Our steed the leg, the tongue our trumpeter.
Ib. [121]
- 4 What's the matter, you dissentious rogues,
That, rubbing the poor itch of your opinion,
Make yourselves scabs?
Ib. [170]
- 5 They threw their caps
As they would hang them on the horns o' the moon,
Shouting their emulation.
Ib. [218]
- 6 Oh! I warrant, how he mammocked it! *Ib.* III. [71]
- 7 My gracious silence, hail! *Ib.* II. 1. [194]
- 8 Such eyes the widows in Corioli wear,
And mothers that lack sons.
Ib. [197]
- 9 Custom calls me to 't:
What custom wills, in all things should we do't,
The dust on antique time would lie unswept,
And mountainous error be too highly heap'd
For truth to o'erpeer.
Ib. II. III. [124]
- 10 I thank you for your voices, thank you,
Your most sweet voices.
Ib. [179]
- 11 The mutable, rank-scented many. *Ib.* III. 1. 65
- 12 Hear you this Triton of the minnows? mark you
His absolute 'shall'? *Ib.* 88
- 13 His nature is too noble for the world
He would not flatter Neptune for his trident,
Or Jove for's power to thunder. His heart's his
mouth.
What his breast forges, that his tongue must vent.
Ib. 254
- 14 You common cry of curs! whose breath I hate
As reek o' the rotten fens, whose loves I prize
As the dead carcasses of unburied men
That do corrupt my air,—I banish you. *Ib.* III. 118
- 15 The beast
With many heads butts me away *Ib.* IV. 1. 1
- 16 Under the canopy. I' the city of kites and crows
Ib. v. [41]
- 17 I'll never
Be such a gosling to obey instinct, but stand
As if a man were author of himself
And knew no other kin *Ib.* v. III. 34
- 18 Like a dull actor now,
I have forgot my part, and I am out,
Even to a full disgrace *Ib.* 40
- 19 O! a kiss
Long as my exile, sweet as my revenge!
Now, by the jealous queen of heaven, that kiss
I carried from thee, dear, and my true lip
Hath virgin'd it e'er since *Ib.* 44
- 20 Chaste as the icicle
That's curdied by the frost from purest snow,
And hangs on Dian's temple. *Ib.* 65
- 21 Like a great sea-mark, standing every flaw.
Coriolanus, v. III. 74
- 22 Thou hast never in thy life
Show'd thy dear mother any courtesy,
When she—poor hen! fond of no second brood—
Has cluck'd thee to the wars, and safely home,
Loaden with honour. *Ib.* 160
- 23 If you have writ your annals true, 'tis there,
That, like an eagle in a dove-cote, I
Flutter'd your Volscians in Corioli:
Alone I did it. *Ib.* v. 114
- 24 On her left breast
A mole cinque-spotted, like the crimson drops
I' the bottom of a cowslip *Cymbeline*, II. II. 37
- 25 Hark! hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,
And Phœbus 'gins arise,
His steeds to water at those springs
On chaliced flowers that lies;
And winking Mary-buds begin
To ope their golden eyes
With everything that pretty is,
My lady sweet, arise! *Ib.* III. [22]
- 26 Is there no way for men to be, but women
Must be half-workers? *Ib.* v. 1
- 27 As chaste as unsunn'd snow. *Ib.* 13 ✓
- 28 There be many Cæsars
Ere such another Julius. Britain is
A world by itself, and we will nothing pay
For wearing our own noses *Ib.* III. 1. 11
- 29 The natural bravery of your isle, which stands
As Neptune's park, ribbed and paled in
With rocks unscalable, and roaring waters. *Ib.* 18
- 30 O, for a horse with wings! *Ib.* II. [49]
- 31 What should we speak of
When we are old as you? when we shall hear
The rain and wind beat dark December, how,
In this our pinching cave, shall we discourse
The freezing hours away? *Ib.* III. 35
- 32 Some jay of Italy,
Whose mother was her painting, hath betray'd him:
Poor! I am stale, a garment out of fashion *Ib.* IV [51]
- 33 I have not slept one wink. *Ib.* [103]
- 34 Hath Britain all the sun that shines? *Ib.* [139]
- 35 To lapse in fulness
Is sorer than to lie for need, and falsehood
Is worse in kings than beggars *Ib.* VI 12
- 36 Weariness
Can snore upon the flint when resty sloth
Finds the down pillow hard *Ib.* 33
- 37 Thou shalt not lack
The flower that's like thy face, pale primrose, nor
The azur'd harebell, like thy veins *Ib.* IV II. 220
- 38 Great griefs, I see, medicine the less. *Ib.* 243
- 39 Though mean and mighty rotting
Together, have one dust, yet reverence—
That angel of the world—doth make distinction
Of place 'twixt high and low *Ib.* 246
- 40 Thersites' body is as good as Ajax'
When neither are alive. *Ib.* 252

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Fear no more the heat o' the sun,
Nor the furious winter's rages;
Thou thy worldly task hast done,
Home art gone and ta'en thy wages:
Golden lads and girls all must,
As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.
Fear no more the frown o' the great,
Thou art past the tyrant's stroke:
Care no more to clothe and eat,
To thee the reed is as the oak
The sceptre, learning, physic, must
All follow this, and come to dust.
Fear no more the lightning flash,
Nor the all-dreaded thunder-stone;
Fear not slander, censure rash;
Thou hast finish'd joy and moan:
All lovers young, all lovers must
Consign to thee, and come to dust.
No exorciser harm thee!
Nor no witchcraft charm thee!
Ghost unlaid forbear thee!
Nothing ill come near thee!
Quiet consummation have
And renowned be thy grave! *Cymbeline*, iv. ii. 258
- 2 Every good servant does not all commands
Ib. v. i. 6
- 3 He that sleeps feels not the toothache. *Ib.* iv. [176]
- 4 He spake of her as Dian had hot dreams,
And she alone were cold. *Ib.* v. 181
- 5 IMOGEN:
Why did you throw your wedded lady from you?
Think that you are upon a rock; and now
Throw me again.
POSTHUMUS:
Hang there like fruit, my soul,
Till the tree die! *Ib.* 262
- 6 Pardon's the word to all. *Ib.* 423
- 7 You come most carefully upon your hour.
Hamlet, i. i. 6
- 8 For this relief much thanks; 'tis bitter cold,
And I am sick at heart. *Ib.* 8
- 9 BERNARDO:
What! is Horatio there?
HORATIO:
A piece of him. *Ib.* 19
- 10 What! has this thing appear'd again to-night? *Ib.* 21
- 11 Look, where it comes again! *Ib.* 40
- 12 But in the gross and scope of my opinion,
This bodes some strange eruption to our state. *Ib.* 68
- 13 This sweaty haste
Doth make the night joint-labourer with the day. *Ib.* 77
- 14 In the most high and palmy state of Rome,
A little ere the mightiest Julius fell,
The graves stood tenantless and the sheeted dead
Did squeak and gibber in the Roman streets. *Ib.* 113
- 15 The moist star
Upon whose influence Neptune's empire stands
Was sick almost to doomsday with eclipse. *Ib.* 118
- 16 I'll cross it, though it blast me. *Ib.* 127
- 17 We do it wrong, being so majestic,
To offer it the show of violence,
For it is, as the air, invulnerable,
And our vain blows malicious mockery. *Hamlet*, i. i. 143
- 18 And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons. *Ib.* 148
- 19 Whether in sea or fire, in earth or air,
The extravagant and erring spirit hies
To his confine. *Ib.* 153
- 20 It faded on the crowing of the cock.
Some say that ever 'gainst that season comes
Wherein our Saviour's birth is celebrated,
The bird of dawning singeth all night long;
And then, they say, no spirit can walk abroad;
The nights are wholesome; then no planets strike,
No fairy takes, nor witch hath power to charm,
So hallow'd and so gracious is the time. *Ib.* 157
- 21 But, look, the morn, in russet mantle clad,
Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastern hill. *Ib.* 166
- 22 The memory be green. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 23 Therefore our sometime sister, now our queen. *Ib.* 8
- 24 With one auspicious and one dropping eye,
With mirth in funeral and with dirge in marriage,
In equal scale weighing delight and dole. *Ib.* 11
- 25 The head is not more native to the heart. *Ib.* 47
- 26 A little more than kin, and less than kind. *Ib.* 65
- 27 Not so, my lord, I am too much i' the sun. *Ib.* 67
- 28 Good Hamlet, cast thy nighted colour off,
And let thine eye look like a friend on Denmark. *Ib.* 68
- 29 QUEEN:
Thou know'st 'tis common; all that live must die,
Passing through nature to eternity.
HAMLET:
Ay, madam, it is common. *Ib.* 72
- 30 Seems, madam! Nay, it is; I know not 'seems'.
'Tis not alone my unky cloak, good mother,
Nor customary suits of solemn black,
Nor windy suspiration of forc'd breath,
No, nor the fruitful river in the eye,
Nor the dejected 'haviour of the visage,
Together with all forms, modes, shows of grief,
That can denote me truly; these indeed seem,
For they are actions that a man might play;
But I have that within which passeth show;
These but the trappings and the suits of woe. *Ib.* 76
- 31 But to persever
In obstinate condolement is a course
Of impious stubbornness; 'tis unmanly grief;
It shows a will most incorrect to heaven,
A heart unfortified, a mind impatient. *Ib.* 92
- 32 HAMLET:
I shall in all my best obey you, madam.
KING:
Why, 'tis a loving and a fair reply. *Ib.* 120
- 33 O! that this too too solid flesh would melt,
Thaw, and resolve itself into a dew;
Or that the Everlasting had not fix'd
His canon 'gainst self-slaughter! O God! O God!
How weary, stale, flat, and unprofitable
Seem to me all the uses of this world.
Fie on't! O fie! 'tis an unweeded garden,

- That grows to seed; things rank and gross in nature
Possess it merely. That it should come to this!
But two months dead—nay, not so much, not two
So excellent a king, that was, to this,
Hyperion to a satyr—so loving to my mother,
That he might not between the winds of heaven
Visit her face too roughly. Heaven and earth!
Must I remember? Why, she would hang on him,
As if increase of appetite had grown
By what it fed on; and yet, within a month,
Let me not think on't—Frailty, thy name is woman!
A little month; or ere those shoes were old
With which she follow'd my poor father's body,
Like Niobe, all tears; why she, even she,—
O God! a beast, that wants discourse of reason,
Would have mourn'd longer,—married with mine
uncle,
My father's brother, but no more like my father
Than I to Hercules. *Hamlet, I. ii. 129*
- 1 It is not, nor it cannot come to good,
But break, my heart, for I must hold my tongue! *Ib. 158*
- 2 A truant disposition, good my lord *Ib. 169*
- 3 We'll teach you to drink deep ere you depart. *Ib. 175*
- 4 Thrift, thrift, Horatio! the funeral bak'd meats
Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.
Would I had met my dearest foe in heaven
Ere I had ever seen that day, Horatio! *Ib. 180*
- 5 In my mind's eye, Horatio. *Ib. 185*
- 6 He was a man, take him for all in all,
I shall not look upon his like again. *Ib. 187*
- 7 Season your admiration for a while. *Ib. 192*
- 8 In the dead vast and middle of the night. *Ib. 198*
- 9 Armed at points exactly, cap-a-pe. *Ib. 200*
- 10 Distill'd
Almost to jelly with the act of fear *Ib. 204*
- 11 These hands are not more like. *Ib. 212*
- 12 But answer made it none. *Ib. 215*
- 13 A countenance more in sorrow than in anger. *Ib. 231*
- 14 While one with moderate haste might tell a hundred *Ib. 237*
- 15 HAMLET.
His beard was grizzled, no?
HORATIO.
It was, as I have seen it in his life,
A sable silver'd. *Ib. 239*
- 16 Give it an understanding, but no tongue *Ib. 249*
- 17 Upon the platform, 'twixt eleven and twelve. *Ib. 251*
- 18 All is not well;
I doubt some foul play. *Ib. 254*
- 19 Foul deeds will rise,
Though all the earth o'erwhelm them, to men's eyes *Ib. 256*
- 20 A violet in the youth of primy nature,
Forward, not permanent, sweet, not lasting.
The perfume and suppliance of a minute. *Ib. iii. 7*
- 21 His greatness weigh'd, his will is not his own,
For he himself is subject to his birth;
He may not, as unvalu'd persons do,
Carve for himself, for on his choice depends
The safety and the health of the whole state. *Hamlet, I. iii. 17*
- 22 And keep you in the rear of your affection. *Ib. 34*
- 23 Do not, as some ungracious pastors do,
Show me the steep and thorny way to heaven,
Whiles, like a puff'd and reckless libertine,
Himself the primrose path of dalliance treads,
And recks not his own rede. *Ib. 47*
- 24 A double blessing is a double grace,
Occasion smiles upon a second leave. *Ib. 53*
- 25 And these few precepts in thy memory
Look thou character. Give thy thoughts no tongue,
Nor any unproportion'd thought his act.
Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar,
The friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,
Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel;
But do not dull thy palm with entertainment
Of each new-hatch'd, unsledg'd comrade. Beware
Of entrance to a quarrel, but, being in,
Bear't that th' opposed may beware of thee.
Give every man thine ear, but few thy voice;
Take each man's censure, but reserve thy judgment.
Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not express'd in fancy, rich, not gaudy,
For the apparel oft proclaims the man,
And they in France of the best rank and station
Are most select and generous, chief in that.
Neither a borrower, nor a lender be,
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry,
This above all—to thine own self be true,
And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any man
Farewell; my blessing season this in thee! *Ib. 58*
- 26 You speak like a green girl,
Unsifted in such perilous circumstance *Ib. 101*
- 27 Ay, springes to catch woodcocks. I do know,
When the blood burns, how prodigal the soul
Lends the tongue vows. *Ib. 115*
- 28 Be somewhat scantier of your maiden presence. *Ib. 121*
- 29 I would not, in plain terms, from this time forth,
Have you so slander any moment's leisure *Ib. 132*
- 30 HAMLET.
The air bites shrewdly; it is very cold.
HORATIO.
It is a nipping and an eager air. *Ib. iv. 1*
- 31 But to my mind,—though I am native here,
And to the manner born,—it is a custom
More honour'd in the breach than the observance *Ib. 14*
- 32 Angels and ministers of grace defend us!
Be thou a spirit of health or goblin damn'd,
Bring with thee airs from heaven or blasts from hell,
Be thy intents wicked or charitable,
Thou com'st in such a questionable shape
That I will speak to thee. I'll call thee Hamlet,
King, father; royal Dane, O! answer me:
Let me not burst in ignorance, but tell
Why thy canoniz'd bones, hearsed in death,
Have burst their cerements; why the sepulchre,

SHAKESPEARE

- Wherein we saw thee quietly inurn'd,
Hath op'd his ponderous and marble jaws,
To cast thee up again. What may this mean,
That thou, dead corse, again in complete steel
Revisit'st thus the glimpses of the moon,
Making night hideous, and we fools of nature
So horribly to shake our disposition
With thoughts beyond the reaches of our souls?
Hamlet 1. iv. 39
- 1 Look, with what courteous action
It waves you to a more removed ground. *Ib.* 60
- 2 I do not set my life at a pin's fee;
And for my soul, what can it do to that,
Being a thing immortal as itself? *Ib.* 65
- 3 My fate cries out,
And makes each petty artery in this body
As hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve. *Ib.* 81
- 4 Unhand me, gentlemen,
By heaven! I'll make a ghost of him that lets me. *Ib.* 84
- 5 Something is rotten in the state of Denmark *Ib.* 90
- 6 Whither wilt thou lead me? speak; I'll go no further. *Ib.* v. 1
- 7 Alas! poor ghost. *Ib.* 4
- 8 I am thy father's spirit;
Doom'd for a certain term to walk the night. *Ib.* 9
- 9 But that I am forbid
To tell the secrets of my prison-house,
I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy young blood,
Make thy two eyes, like stars, start from their spheres,
Thy knotted and combined locks to part,
And each particular hair to stand an end,
Like quills upon the fretful porpentine:
But this eternal blazon must not be
To ears of flesh and blood. List, list, O, list! *Ib.* 13
- 10 Revenge his foul and most unnatural murder. *Ib.* 25
- 11 Murder most foul, as in the best it is,
But this most foul, strange, and unnatural. *Ib.* 27
- 12 And duller shouldst thou be than the fat weed
That rots itself in ease on Lethe wharf. *Ib.* 32
- 13 O my prophetic soul!
My uncle! *Ib.* 40
- 14 That it went hand in hand even with the vow
I made to her in marriage. *Ib.* 49
- 15 But, soft! methinks I scent the morning air. *Ib.* 58
- 16 In the porches of mine ears. *Ib.* 63
- 17 Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
Unhousel'd, disappointed, unanel'd,
No reckoning made, but sent to my account
With all my imperfections on my head:
O, horrible! O, horrible! most horrible!
If thou hast nature in thee, bear it not. *Ib.* 76
- 18 Leave her to heaven,
And to those thorns that in her bosom lodge,
To prick and sting her. *Ib.* 86
- 19 The glow-worm shows the matin to be near,
And 'gins to pale his uneffectual fire. *Ib.* 89
- 20 While memory holds a seat
In this distracted globe. Remember thee!
Yea, from the table of my memory
- I'll wipe away all trivial fond records,
All saws of books, all forms, all pressures past,
That youth and observation copied there.
Hamlet, 1 v. 96
- 21 O most peevish woman!
O villain, villain, smiling, damned villain!
My tables,—meet it is I set it down,
That one may smile, and smile, and be a villain,
At least I'm sure it may be so in Denmark. *Ib.* 105
- 22 HAMLET.
There's ne'er a villain dwelling in all Denmark,
But he's an arrant knave.
- 23 HORATIO.
There needs no ghost, my lord, come from the grave,
To tell us this. *Ib.* 123
- 24 And, for mine own poor part,
Look you, I'll go pray. *Ib.* 131
- 25 It is an honest ghost, that let me tell you. *Ib.* 138
- 26 Art thou there, true-penny?
Come on,—you hear this fellow in the cellarage. *Ib.* 150
- 27 Hic et ubique? then we'll shift our ground. *Ib.* 156
- 28 Well said, old mole! canst work i' the earth so fast? *Ib.* 162
- 29 O day and night, but this is wondrous strange! *Ib.* 164
- 30 There are more things in heaven and earth, Horatio,
Than are dreamt of in your philosophy. *Ib.* 166
- 31 To put an antic disposition on. *Ib.* 172
- 32 Rest, rest, perturbed spirit! *Ib.* 182
- 33 The time is out of joint, O cursed spite,
That ever I was born to set it right! *Ib.* 188
- 34 Your bait of falsehood takes this carp of truth. *Ib.* 11 1. 63
- 35 By indirections find directions out. *Ib.* 66
- 36 Lord Hamlet, with his doublet all unbrac'd;
No hat upon his head; his stockings foul'd,
Ungarter'd, and down-gyved to his ankle. *Ib.* 78
- 37 Such thanks
As fits a king's remembrance. *Ib.* 11 25
- 38 Thou still hast been the father of good news. *Ib.* 42
- 39 Brevity is the soul of wit. *Ib.* 90
- 40 More matter with less art. *Ib.* 95
- 41 That he is mad, 'tis true; 'tis true 'tis pity;
And pity 'tis 'tis true: a foolish figure,
But farewell it, for I will use no art. *Ib.* 97
- 42 That's an ill phrase, a vile phrase; 'beautified' is a
vile phrase. *Ib.* [110]
- 43 Doubt thou the stars are fire;
Doubt that the sun doth move;
Doubt truth to be a liar;
But never doubt I love. *Ib.* [115]
- 44 Lord Hamlet is a prince, out of thy star. *Ib.* [141]
- 45 If circumstances lead me, I will find
Where truth is hid, though it were hid indeed
Within the centre. *Ib.* [157]
- 46 Let me be no assistant for a state,
But keep a farm, and carters. *Ib.* [166]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 POLONIUS
Do you know me, my lord?
HAMLET:
Excellent well; you are a fishmonger. *Hamlet*, II. ii. [173]
- 2 Ay, sir; to be honest, as this world goes, is to be one
man picked out of ten thousand. *Ib.* [179]
- 3 Still harping on my daughter. *Ib.* [190]
- 4 POLONIUS:
What do you read, my lord?
HAMLET
Words, words, words. *Ib.* [195]
- 5 All which, sir, though I most powerfully and potently
believe, yet I hold it not honesty to have it thus set
down. *Ib.* [206]
- 6 Though this be madness, yet there is method in it
Ib. [211]
- 7 Except my life, except my life, except my life.
Ib. [225]
- 8 These tedious old fools!
Ib. [227]
- 9 As the indifferent children of the earth. *Ib.* [235]
- 10 HAMLET:
Then you live about her waist, or in the middle of
her favours?
GUILDENSTERN.
Faith, her privates we.
HAMLET
In the secret parts of Fortune? O! most true, she is
a strumpet. What news?
ROSENCRANTZ:
None, my lord, but that the world's grown honest.
HAMLET.
Then is doomsday near. *Ib.* [240]
- 11 There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking
makes it so. *Ib.* [259]
- 12 O God! I could be bounded in a nut-shell, and
count myself a king of infinite space, were it not
that I have bad dreams *Ib.* [263]
- 13 GUILDENSTERN
'The very substance of the ambitious is merely the
shadow of a dream.
HAMLET
A dream itself is but a shadow.
ROSENCRANTZ
Truly, and I hold ambition of so airy and light a
quality that it is but a shadow's shadow *Ib.* [268]
- 14 Beggar that I am, I am poor even in thanks *Ib.* [286]
- 15 It goes so heavily with my disposition that this goodly
frame, the earth, seems to me a sterile promontory;
this most excellent canopy, the air, look you, this
brave overhanging firmament, this majestical roof
fretted with golden fire, why, it appears no other
thing to me but a foul and pestilent congregation
of vapours. What a piece of work is a man! How
noble in reason! how infinite in faculty! in form,
in moving, how express and admirable! in action
how like an angel! in apprehension how like a god!
the beauty of the world! the paragon of animals!
And yet, to me, what is this quintessence of dust?
man delights not me, no, nor woman neither,
though, by your smiling, you seem to say so
Ib. [316]
- 16 There was no such stuff in my thoughts. *Ib.* [332]
- 17 What lenten entertainment the players shall receive
from you *Hamlet*, II. ii. [337]
- 18 Make those laugh whose lungs are tickle o' the sere.
Ib. [346]
- 19 There is something in this more than natural, if
philosophy could find it out. *Ib.* [392]
- 20 I am but mad north-north-west; when the wind is
southerly, I know a hawk from a handsaw.¹
Ib. [405]
- ¹ = heron-shaw, or heron
- 21 That great baby you see there is not yet out of his
swaddling-clouts. *Ib.* [410]
- 22 Seneca cannot be too heavy, nor Plautus too light.
Ib. [428]
- 23 One fair daughter and no more,
The which he loved passing well. *Ib.* [435]
- 24 Come, give us a taste of your quality. *Ib.* [460]
- 25 The play, I remember, pleased not the million, 'twas
caviare to the general. *Ib.* [465]
- 26 The rugged Pyrrhus, like the Hyrcanian beast.
Ib. [481]
- 27 Head to foot
Now is he total gules. *Ib.* [487]
- 28 The mobled queen. *Ib.* [533]
- 29 Good my lord, will you see the players well be-
stowed? Do you hear, let them be well used;
for they are the abstracts and brief chronicles of
the time after your death you were better have a
bad epitaph than their ill report while you live.
Ib. [553]
- 30 Use every man after his desert, and who should
'scape whipping? *Ib.* [561]
- 31 O, what a rogue and peasant slave am I:
Is it not monstrous that this player here,
But in a fiction, in a dream of passion,
Could force his soul so to his own conceit
That from her working all his visage wann'd,
Tears in his eyes, distraction in 's aspect,
A broken voice, and his whole function suiting
With forms to his conceit² and all for nothing!
For Hecuba!
What's Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba
That he should weep for her? *Ib.* [584]
- ² He would drown the stage with tears,
And cleave the general ear with horrid speech,
Make mad the guilty, and appal the free,
Confound the ignorant, and amaze indeed,
The very faculties of eyes and ears. *Ib.* [596]
- 33 A dull and muddy-mettled rascal *Ib.* [602]
- 34 But I am pigeon-livered, and lack gall
To make oppression bitter *Ib.* [613]
- 35 I should have fatted all the region kites
With this slave's offal *Ib.* [615]
- 36 I have heard,
'That guilty creatures sitting at a play
Have by the very cunning of the scene
Been struck so to the soul that presently
They have proclaim'd their malefactions;
For murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ. *Ib.* [625]
- 37 Abuses me to damn me. *Ib.* [640]

- 1 The play's the thing
Wherein I'll catch the conscience of the king.
Hamlet, II. ii. [641]
- 2 Nor do we find him forward to be sounded,
But, with a crafty madness, keeps aloof,
When we would bring him on to some confession
Of his true state. *Ib.* III. i. 7
- 3 'Tis too much prov'd—that with devotion's visage
And pious action, we do sugar o'er
The devil himself *Ib.* 47
- 4 To be, or not to be: that is the question.
Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer
The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune,
Or to take arms against a sea of troubles,
And by opposing end them? To die: to sleep;
No more; and, by a sleep to say we end
The heart-ache and the thousand natural shocks
That flesh is heir to, 'tis a consummation
Devoutly to be wish'd. To die, to sleep,
To sleep: perchance to dream: ay, there's the rub;
For in that sleep of death what dreams may come
When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause. There's the respect
That makes calamity of so long life;
For who would bear the whips and scorns of time,
The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's contumely,
The pangs of dispriz'd love, the law's delay,
The insolence of office, and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy takes,
When he himself might his quietus make
With a bare bodkin? Who would fardels bear,
To grunt and sweat under a weary life,
But that the dread of something after death,
The undiscover'd country from whose bourn
No traveller returns, puzzles the will,
And makes us rather bear those ills we have,
Than fly to others that we know not of?
Thus conscience doth make cowards of us all;
And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought,
And enterprises of great pith and moment
With this regard their currents turn awry,
And lose the name of action. *Ib.* 56
- 5 Nymph, in thy orisons
Be all my sins remember'd *Ib.* 89
- 6 For, to the noble mind,
Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.
Ib. 100
- 7 Get thee to a nunnery. *Ib.* [124]
- 8 I am myself indifferent honest. *Ib.* [125]
- 9 I am very proud, revengeful, ambitious; with more
offences at my beck, than I have thoughts to put
them in, imagination to give them shape, or time
to act them in. What should such fellows as I do
crawling between heaven and earth? *Ib.* [128]
- 10 Let the doors be shut upon him, that he may play
the fool nowhere but in's own house. *Ib.* [137]
- 11 Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow, thou shalt
not escape calumny. *Ib.* [142]
- 12 I have heard of your paintings too, well enough. God
hath given you one face, and you make yourselves
another. *Ib.* [150]
- 13 I say, we will have no more marriages. *Ib.* [156]
- 14 O! what a noble mind is here o'erthrown:
The courtier's, soldier's, scholar's, eye, tongue, sword;
The expectancy and rose of the fair state,
The glass of fashion, and the mould of form,
That observed of all observers, quite, quite, down!
And I, of ladies most deject and wretched,
That suck'd the honey of his music vows,
Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,
Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh;
That unmatch'd form and figure of blown youth,
Blasted with ecstasy. O! woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I see!
Hamlet, III. i. [159]
- 15 Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to
you, trippingly on the tongue; but if you mouth
it, as many of your players do, I had as lief the
town-crier spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the
air too much with your hand, thus; but use all
gently: for in the very torrent, tempest, and—as
I may say—whirlwind of passion, you must
acquire and beget a temperance, that may give it
smoothness. O! it offends me to the soul to hear
a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear a passion to
tatters, to very rags, to split the ears of the ground-
lings, who for the most part are capable of nothing
but inexplicable dumb-shows and noise; I would
have such a fellow whipped for o'erdoing Terma-
gant; it out-herods Herod pray you, avoid it
Ib. II. i
- 16 Be not too tame neither, but let your own discretion
be your tutor: suit the action to the word, the word
to the action; with this special observance, that
you o'erstep not the modesty of nature. *Ib.* [19]
- 17 The purpose of playing, whose end, both at the first
and now, was and is, to hold, as 'twere, the mirror
up to nature. *Ib.* [24]
- 18 To show . . . the very age and body of the time his
form and pressure. *Ib.* [26]
- 19 Neither having the accent of Christians nor the gait
of Christian, pagan, nor man. *Ib.* [35]
- 20 I have thought some of nature's journeymen had
made men, and not made them well, they imitated
humanity so abominably. *Ib.* [38]
- 21 FIRST PLAYER:
I hope we have reformed that indifferently with us.
HAMLET:
O, reform it altogether. *Ib.* [41]
- 22 That's villainous, and shows a most pitiful ambition
in the fool that uses it. *Ib.* [49]
- 23 Horatio, thou art e'en as just a man
As e'er my conversation cop'd withal. *Ib.* [59]
- 24 Nay, do not think I flatter:
For what advancement may I hope from thee,
That no revenue hast, but thy good spirits? *Ib.* [61]
- 25 Since my dear soul was mistress of her choice
And could of men distinguish, her election
Hath seal'd thee for herself. *Ib.* [68]
- 26 A man that fortune's buffets and rewards
Hast ta'en with equal thanks; and bless'd are those
Whose blood and judgment are so well co-mingled
That they are not a pipe for Fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please. Give me that man
That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him
In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart,
As I do thee. Something too much of this. *Ib.* [72]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 And my imaginations are as foul
As Vulcan's stithy. *Hamlet, III. ii. [88]*
- 2 The chameleon's dish: I eat the air, promise-
crammed. *Ib. [98]*
- 3 Here's metal more attractive *Ib. [117]*
- 4 That's a fair thought to lie between maids' legs.
Ib. [126]
- 5 Die two months ago, and not forgotten yet? Then
there's hope a great man's memory may outlive
his life half a year; but, by'r lady, he must build
churches then. *Ib. [140]*
- 6 For, O! for, O! the hobby-horse is forgot. *Ib. [145]*
- 7 Marry, this is mitching mallecho. *Ib. [148]*
- 8 OPHELIA.
'Tis brief, my lord.
HAMLET.
As woman's love. *Ib. [165]*
- 9 Where love is great, the littlest doubts are fear;
When little fears grow great, great love grows there.
Ib. [183]
- 10 What to ourselves in passion we propose,
The passion ending, doth the purpose lose. *Ib. [206]*
- 11 This world is not for aye, nor 'tis not strange
That even our love should with our fortunes change.
Ib. [212]
- 12 The great man down, you mark his favourite flies;
The poor advanc'd makes friends of enemies
Ib. [216]
- 13 Our wills and fates do so contrary run
'That our devices still are overthrown. *Ib. [223]*
- 14 Sleep rock thy brain;
And never come mischance between us twain!
Ib. [239]
- 15 The lady doth protest too much, methinks. *Ib. [242]*
- 16 We that have free souls, it touches us not, let the
galled jade wince, our withers are unwrung.
Ib. [255]
- 17 The story is extant, and writ in very choice Italian.
Ib. [277]
- 18 What! frighted with false fire? *Ib. [282]*
- 19 So runs the world away. *Ib. [289]*
- 20 Put your discourse into some frame, and start not so
wildly from my affair. *Ib. [325]*
- 21 O wonderful son, that can so astonish a mother!
Ib. [347]
- 22 'The proverb is something musty. *Ib. [366]*
- 23 It will discourse most eloquent music. *Ib. [381]*
- 24 You would play upon me; you would seem to know
my stops; you would pluck out the heart of my
mystery; you would sound me from my lowest
note to the top of my compass. *Ib. [387]*
- 25 Do you think I am easier to be played on than a pipe?
Call me what instrument you will, though you can
fret me, you cannot play upon me. *Ib. [393]*
- 26 HAMLET
Do you see yonder cloud that's almost in shape of a
camel?
POLONIUS:
By the mass, and 'tis like a camel, indeed.
- HAMLET:
Methinks it is like a weasel.
POLONIUS.
It is backed like a weasel.
HAMLET:
Or like a whale?
POLONIUS.
Very like a whale. *Hamlet, III. ii. [400]*
- 27 They fool me to the top of my bent *Ib. [408]*
- 28 By and by is easily said. *Ib. [411]*
- 29 'Tis now the very witching time of night. *Ib. [413]*
- 30 Let me be cruel, not unnatural;
I will speak daggers to her, but use none. *Ib. [420]*
- 31 O! my offence is rank, it smells to heaven. *Ib. iii. 36*
- 32 My stronger guilt defeats my strong intent;
And, like a man to double business bound,
I stand in pause where I shall first begin,
And both neglect. *Ib. 40*
- 33 Where to serves mercy
But to confront the visage of offence? *Ib. 46*
- 34 May one be pardon'd and retain the offence? *Ib. 56*
- 35 'Tis not so above;
There is no shuffling, there the action lies
In his true nature, and we ourselves compell'd,
Even to the teeth and forehead of our faults
To give in evidence. *Ib. 60*
- 36 Now might I do it pat, now he is playing *Ib. 73*
- 37 He took my father grossly, full of bread,
With all his crimes broad blown, as flush as May;
And how his audit stands who knows save heaven?
Ib. 80
- 38 Tell him his pranks have been too broad to bear
with. *Ib. iv. 2*
- 39 You go not, till I set you up a glass
Where you may see the inmost part of you. *Ib. 19*
- 40 How now! a rat? Dead, for a ducat, dead! *Ib. 23*
- 41 A bloody deed! almost as bad, good mother,
As kill a king, and marry with his brother. *Ib. 28*
- 42 As false as dicers' oaths. *Ib. 45*
- 43 A rhapsody of words *Ib. 48*
- 44 Ay me! what act,
That roars so loud, and thunders in the index? *Ib. 51*
- 45 Look here, upon this picture, and on this. *Ib. 53*
- 46 Could you on this fair mountain leave to feed,
And batten on this moor? *Ib. 66*
- 47 You cannot call it love, for at your age
The hey-day in the blood is tame, it's humble,
And waits upon the judgment. *Ib. 68*
- 48 Speak no more;
Thou turn'st mine eyes into my very soul. *Ib. 88*
- 49 A cut-purse of the empire and the rule,
That from a shelf the precious diadem stole,
And put it in his pocket! *Ib. 99*
- 50 A king of shreds and patches. *Ib. 102*
- 51 Do you not come your tardy son to chide? *Ib. 106*
- 52 Conceit in weakest bodies strongest works. *Ib. 113*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Bring me to the test,
And I the matter will re-word, which madness
Would gambol from. Mother, for love of grace,
Lay not that flattering unction to your soul.
Hamlet, III. iv. 142
- 2 Confess yourself to heaven;
Repent what's past; avoid what is to come. *Ib. 149*
- 3 For in the fatness of these pursy times,
Virtue itself of vice must pardon beg. *Ib. 153*
- 4 QUEEN'
O Hamlet! thou hast cleft my heart in twain.
HAMLET.
O! throw away the worser part of it,
And live the purer with the other half. *Ib. 156*
- 5 Assume a virtue, if you have it not.
That monster, custom, who all sense doth eat,
Of habits devil, is angel yet in this. *Ib. 160*
- 6 And when you are desirous to be bless'd,
I'll blessing beg of you. *Ib. 171*
- 7 I must be cruel, only to be kind. *Ib. 178*
- 8 For 'tis the sport to have the enginer
Hoist with his own petar and it shall go hard
But I will delve one yard below their mines,
And blow them at the moon. *Ib. 206*
- 9 He keeps them, like an ape doth nuts, in the corner
of his jaw, first mouthed, to be last swallowed.
Ib. IV. ii. [19]
- 10 A knavish speech sleeps in a foolish ear. *Ib. [25]*
- 11 Diseases desperate grown,
By desperate appliances are reliev'd,
Or not at all. *Ib. iii. 9*
- 12 A certain convocation of politic worms are e'en at
him. Your worm is your only emperor for diet.
Ib. [21]
- 13 A man may fish with the worm that hath eat of a
king, and eat of the fish that hath fed of that worm
Ib. [29]
- 14 We go to gain a little patch of ground,
That hath in it no profit but the name. *Ib. iv. 18*
- 15 How all occasions do inform against me,
And spur my dull revenge! What is a man,
If his chief good and market of his time
Be but to sleep and feed? a beast, no more.
Sure he that made us with such large discourse,
Looking before and after, gave us not
That capability and god-like reason
To fust in us unus'd. *Ib. 32*
- 16 Some craven scruple
Of thinking too precisely on the event. *Ib. 40*
- 17 Rightly to be great
Is not to stir without great argument,
But greatly to find quarrel in a straw
When honour's at the stake. *Ib. 53*
- 18 So full of artless jealousy is guilt,
It spills itself in fearing to be spilt. *Ib. v. 19*
- 19 How should I your true love know
From another one?
By his cockle hat and staff,
And his sandal shoon. *Ib. [23]*
- 20 He is dead and gone, lady,
He is dead and gone,
At his head a grass-green turf;
At his heels a stone. *Hamlet, IV. v. [29]*
- 21 White his shroud as the mountain snow. *Ib. [36]*
- 22 Larded with sweet flowers;
Which bewept to the grave did go
With true-love showers *Ib. [38]*
- 23 Then up he rose, and donn'd his clothes. *Ib. [53]*
- 24 Come, my coach! Good-night, ladies; good-night,
sweet ladies, good night, good-night. *Ib. [72]*
- 25 When sorrows come, they come not single spies,
But in battalions. *Ib. [78]*
- 26 We have done but greenly
In hugger-mugger to inter him. *Ib. [83]*
- 27 There's such divinity doth hedge a king,
That treason can but peep to what it would. *Ib. [123]*
- 28 To hell, allegiance! vows, to the blackest devil!
Conscience and grace, to the profoundest pit!
I dare damnation. *Ib. [130]*
- 29 Nature is fine in love, and where 'tis fine
It sends some precious instance of itself
After the thing it loves *Ib. [160]*
- 30 They bore him barefac'd on the bier;
Hey non nonny, nonny, hey nonny,
And in his grave rain'd many a tear. *Ib. [163]*
- 31 There's rosemary, that's for remembrance; pray,
love, remember: and there is pansies, that's for
thoughts. *Ib. [174]*
- 32 You must wear your rue with a difference. There's
a daisy; I would give you some violets, but they
withered all when my father died. *Ib. [181]*
- 33 They say he made a good end. *Ib. [184]*
- 34 For bonny sweet Robin is all my joy. *Ib. [186]*
- 35 No, no, he is dead;
Go to thy death-bed,
He never will come again. *Ib. [191]*
- 36 He is gone, he is gone,
And we cast away moan;
God ha' mercy on his soul! *Ib. [196]*
- 37 His means of death, his obscure burial,
No trophy, sword, nor hatchment o'er his bones,
No noble rite nor formal ostentation. *Ib. [213]*
- 38 And where the offence is let the great axe fall.
Ib. [218]
- 39 You must not think
That we are made of stuff so fat and dull
That we can let our beard be shook with danger
And think it pastime. *Ib. vii. 30*
- 40 It warms the very sickness in my heart,
That I shall live and tell him to his teeth,
'Thus diddest thou.' *Ib. 55*
- 41 A very riband in the cap of youth. *Ib. 77*
- 42 He grew into his seat,
And to such wondrous doing brought his horse,
As he had been incorp'd and demi-natur'd
With the brave beast. *Ib. 85*
- 43 No place, indeed, should murder sanctuarize. *Ib. 127*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 There is a willow grows aslant a brook,
That shows his hoar leaves in the glassy stream;
There with fantastic garlands did she come,
Of crow-flowers, nettles, daisies, and long purples,
That liberal shepherds give a grosser name,
But our cold maids do dead men's fingers call them
There, on the pendent boughs her coronet weeds
Clambering to hang, an envious sliver broke,
When down her weedy trophies and herself
Fell in the weeping brook Her clothes spread wide,
And, mermaid-like, awhile they bore her up;
Which time she chanted snatches of old tunes,
As one incapable of her own distress.
Hamlet, iv. vii. 167
- 2 Too much of water hast thou, poor Ophelia,
And therefore I forbid my tears; but yet
It is our trick, nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will. *Ib. 186*
- 3 Is she to be buried in Christian burial that wilfully
seeks her own salvation? *Ib. v. 1 1*
- 4 Ay, marry, is't; crowner's quest law. *Ib. [23]*
- 5 There is no ancient gentlemen but gardeners, ditchers
and grave-makers, they hold up Adam's profession.
Ib. [32]
- 6 The gallows-maker, for that frame outlives a thousand
tenants. *Ib. [47]*
- 7 Cudgel thy brains no more about it, for your dull ass
will not mend his pace with beating. *Ib. [61]*
- 8 The houses that he makes last till doomsday.
Ib. [64]
- 9 Has this fellow no feeling of his business? *Ib. [71]*
- 10 The hand of little employment hath the daintier
sense *Ib. [75]*
- 11 The pate of a politician, . . . one that would circum-
vent God. *Ib. [84]*
- 12 How absolute the knave is! we must speak by the
card, or equivocation will undo us *Ib. [147]*
- 13 The age is grown so picked that the toe of the peasant
comes so near the heel of the courtier, he galls his
kibe. *Ib. [150]*
- 14 FIRST CLOWN.
He that is mad, and sent into England.
HAMLET
Ay, marry, why was he sent into England?
FIRST CLOWN
Why, because he was mad, he shall recover his wits
there, or, if he do not, 'tis no great matter there
HAMLET
Why?
FIRST CLOWN.
'Twill not be seen in him there, there the men are
as mad as he. *Ib. [160]*
- 15 Alas! poor Yorick I knew him, Horatio; a fellow of
infinite jest, of most excellent fancy, he hath
borne me on his back a thousand times, and now,
how abhorred in my imagination it is! my gorge
rises at it Here hung those lips that I have kissed
I know not how oft. Where be your gibes now?
your gambols? your songs? your flashes of merrim-
ent, that were wont to set the table on a roar?
Not one now, to mock your own grinning? quite
chap-fallen? Now get you to my lady's chamber,
and tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to this
favour she must come. *Ib. [201]*
- 16 To what base uses we may return, Horatio!
Hamlet, v. i. [222]
- 17 'Twere to consider too curiously to consider so
Ib. [226]
- 18 Imperious Caesar, dead, and turn'd to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away. *Ib. [235]*
- 19 We should profane the service of the dead,
To sing a requiem, and such rest to her
As to peace-parted souls. *Ib. [258]*
- 20 Lay her i' the earth;
And from her fair and unpolluted flesh
May violets spring! I tell thee, churlish priest,
A ministering angel shall my sister be,
When thou liest howling. *Ib. [260]*
- 21 Sweets to the sweet farewell! *Ib. [265]*
- 22 I thought thy bride-bed to have deck'd, sweet maid,
And not have strewed thy grave. *Ib. [267]*
- 23 For, though I am not splenetic and rash
Yet have I in me something dangerous. *Ib. [283]*
- 24 I lov'd Ophelia forty thousand brothers
Could not, with all their quantity of love,
Make up my sum. *Ib. [291]*
- 25 And thus a while the fit will work on him;
Anon, as patient as the female dove,
When that her golden couplets are disclos'd,
His silence will sit drooping. *Ib. [307]*
- 26 This grave shall have a living monument. *Ib. [319]*
- 27 There's a divinity that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will. *Ib. ii. 10*
- 28 It did me yeoman's service. *Ib. 36*
- 29 HAMLET.
Dost know this water-fly?
HORATIO
No, my good lord.
HAMLET
Thy state is the more gracious, for 'tis a vice to
know him. *Ib. [84]*
- 30 What imports the nomination of this gentleman?
Ib. [134]
- 31 The phrase would be more german to the matter, if
we could carry cannon by our sides *Ib. [165]*
- 32 'Tis the breathing time of day with me. *Ib. [181]*
- 33 But thou wouldst not think how ill all's here about
my heart. *Ib. [222]*
- 34 Not a whit, we defy augury, there's a special provi-
dence in the fall of a sparrow If it be now, 'tis
not to come, if it be not to come, it will be now;
if it be not now, yet it will come the readiness is
all. *Ib. [232]*
- 35 I have shot mine arrow o'er the house,
And hurt my brother *Ib. [257]*
- 36 Now the king drinks to Hamlet! *Ib. [292]*
- 37 A hit, a very palpable hit. *Ib. [295]*
- 38 Why, as a woodcock to mine own sponge, Oric,
I am justly kill'd with my own treachery. *Ib. [320]*
- 39 O villain! Ho! let the door be lock'd.
'Treachery! seek it out *Ib. [325]*
- 40 The point envenom'd too!—
Then, venom, to thy work. *Ib. [335]*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 This fell sergeant, death,
Is strict in his arrest. *Hamlet*, v. ii. [350]
- 2 Report me and my cause aright. *Ib.* [353]
- 3 I am more an antique Roman than a Dane. *Ib.* [355]
- 4 Horatio, what a wounded name,
Things standing thus unknown, shall live behind me.
If thou didst ever hold me in thy heart,
Absent thee from felicity awhile,
And in this harsh world draw thy breath in pain,
To tell my story. *Ib.* [358]
- 5 The potent poison quite o'ercrows my spirit. *Ib.* [367]
- 6 The rest is silence *Ib.* [372]
- 7 Now cracks a noble heart. Good-night, sweet prince,
And flights of angels sing thee to thy rest! *Ib.* [373]
- 8 O proud death!
What feast is toward in thine eternal cell? *Ib.* [378]
- 9 Purposes mistook
Fall'n on the inventors' heads. *Ib.* [398]
- 10 For he was likely, had he been put on,
To have prov'd most royally. *Ib.* [411]
- 11 So shaken as we are, so wan with care.
King Henry IV, Part I, i. i. i
- 12 In those holy fields
Over whose acres walk'd those blessed feet,
Which fourteen hundred years ago were nail'd
For our advantage, on the bitter cross. *Ib.* 24
- 13 The blessed sun himself a fair hot wench in flame-
colour'd taffeta. *Ib.* ii. [10]
- 14 I see no reason why thou shouldst be so superfluous
to demand the time of the day. *Ib.* [11]
- 15 Phœbus, he 'that wandering knight so fair'. *Ib.* [16]
- 16 Let us be Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the shade,
minions of the moon. *Ib.* [28]
- 17 FALSTAFF.
And is not my hostess of the tavern a most sweet
wench?
PRINCE:
As the honey of Hybla, my old lad of the castle. *Ib.* [44]
- 18 What, in thy quips and thy quiddities? *Ib.* [50]
- 19 Shall there be gallows standing in England when
thou art king, and resolution thus fobbed as it is
with the rusty curb of old father antick, the law? *Ib.* [66]
- 20 Thou hast the most unsavoury similes. *Ib.* [89]
- 21 I would to God thou and I knew where a commodity
of good names were to be bought. *Ib.* [92]
- 22 O! thou hast damnable iteration, and art, indeed,
able to corrupt a saint. *Ib.* [101]
- 23 Now am I, if a man should speak truly, little better
than one of the wicked. *Ib.* [105]
- 24 I'll be damned for never a king's son in Christendom. *Ib.* [108]
- 25 Why, Hal, 'tis my vocation, Hal; 'tis no sin for a
man to labour in his vocation. *Ib.* [116]
- 26 How agrees the devil and thee about thy soul, that
thou soldest him on Good Friday last for a cup
of Madeira and a cold capon's leg? *Ib.* [126]
- 27 There's neither honesty, manhood, nor good fellow-
ship in thee. *King Henry IV, Part I*, i. ii. [154]
- 28 Farewell, thou latter spring! Farewell, All-hallow'n
summer! *Ib.* [176]
- 29 If he fight longer than he sees reason, I'll forswear
arms. *Ib.* [206]
- 30 I know you all, and will awhile uphold
The unyok'd humour of your idleness. *Ib.* [217]
- 31 If all the year were playing holidays,
To sport would be as tedious as to work;
But when they seldom come, they wish'd for come. *Ib.* [226]
- 32 A certain lord, neat, and trimly dress'd,
Fresh as a bridegroom; and his chin, new-reap'd,
Show'd like a stubble-land at harvest home.
He was perfumed like a milliner,
And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he held
A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
He gave his nose and took't away again. *Ib.* iii. 33
- 33 And as the soldiers bore dead bodies by,
He call'd them untaught knaves, unmannerly,
To bring a slovenly, unhandsome corpse
Betwixt the wind and his nobility.
With many holiday and lady terms
He question'd me. *Ib.* 42
- 34 So pester'd with a popinjay. *Ib.* 50
- 35 He made me mad
To see him shine so brisk, and smell so sweet
And talk so like a waiting-gentlewoman
Of guns, and drums, and wounds,—God save the
mark!—
And telling me the sovereign'st thing on earth
Was parmaceti for an inward bruise;
And that it was great pity, so it was,
This villainous saltpetre should be digg'd
Out of the bowels of the harmless earth,
Which many a good tall fellow had destroy'd
So cowardly; and but for these vile guns,
He would himself have been a soldier. *Ib.* 53
- 36 To put down Richard, that sweet lovely rose,
And plant this thorn, this canker, Bolingbroke *Ib.* 175
- 37 WORCESTER:
As to o'er-walk a current roaring loud,
On the unsteadfast footing of a spear.
HOTSPUR:
If he fall in, good-night! or sink or swim:
Send danger from the east unto the west,
So honour cross it from the north to south,
And let them grapple. O! the blood more stirs
To rouse a lion than to start a hare. *Ib.* 192
- 38 By heaven methinks it were an easy leap
To pluck bright honour from the pale-fac'd moon,
Or dive into the bottom of the deep,
Where fathom-line could never touch the ground,
And pluck up drowned honour by the locks;
So he that doth redeem her thence might wear
Without corral all her dignities:
But out upon this half-fac'd fellowship! *Ib.* 201
- 39 Why, what a candy deal of courtesy
This fawning greyhound then did proffer me! *Ib.* 251
- 40 I know a trick worth two of that. *Ib.* ii. i. [40]
- 41 At hand, quoth pick-purse. *Ib.* [53]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 We have the receipt of fern-seed, we walk invisible.
King Henry IV, Part I, II. I. [95]
- 2 I am bewitched with the rogue's company. If the
rascal have not given me medicines to make me
love him, I'll be hanged. *Ib. II. [19]*
- 3 Go hang thyself in thine own heir-apparent garters!
Ib. [49]
- 4 Farewell, and stand fast. *Ib. [78]*
- 5 Happy man be his dole. *Ib. [84]*
- 6 On, bacons, on! *Ib. [99]*
- 7 It would be argument for a week, laughter for a
month, and a good jest for ever. *Ib. [104]*
- 8 Falstaff sweats to death
And lards the lean earth as he walks along *Ib. [119]*
- 9 Out of this nettle, danger, we pluck this flower,
safety. *Ib. III. [11]*
- 10 A good plot, good friends, and full of expectation;
an excellent plot, very good friends. *Ib. [21]*
- 11 Constant you are,
But yet a woman and for secrecy,
No lady closer; for I well believe
Thou wilt not utter what thou dost not know.
Ib. [113]
- 12 Show it a fair pair of heels *Ib. IV [52]*
- 13 I am not yet of Percy's mind, the Hotspur of the
North, he that kills me some six or seven dozen
of Scots at a breakfast, washes his hands, and says
to his wife, 'Fie upon this quiet life! I want work'
Ib. [116]
- 14 Didst thou never see Titan kiss a dish of butter—
pitiful-hearted Titan, that melted at the sweet tale
of the sun? *Ib. [135]*
- 15 There live not three good men unchanged in England,
and one of them is fat and grows old. *Ib. [146]*
- 16 Call you that backing of your friends? A plague upon
such backing! give me them that will face me.
Ib. [168]
- 17 A plague of all cowards, still say I. *Ib. [175]*
- 18 I am a Jew else, an Ebrew Jew. *Ib. [201]*
- 19 All! I know not what ye call all. *Ib. [208]*
- 20 Nay that's past playing for: I have peppered two
of them: two I am sure I have paid, two rogues in
buckram suits: I tell thee what, Hal, if I tell thee a
lie, spit in my face, call me horse: Thou knowest
my old ward; here I lay, and thus I bore my point.
Four rogues in buckram let drive at me—
Ib. [214]
- 21 O monstrous! eleven buckram men grown out of two
Ib. [247]
- 22 Three misbegotten knaves in Kendal-green.
Ib. [249]
- 23 These lies are like the father that begets them; gross
as a mountain, open, palpable. *Ib. [253]*
- 24 Give you a reason on compulsion! if reasons were as
plentiful as blackberries I would give no man a
reason upon compulsion, I *Ib. [267]*
- 25 Mark now, how a plain tale shall put you down.
Ib. [285]
- 26 What a slave art thou, to hack thy sword as thou hast
done, and then say it was in fight! *Ib. [292]*
- 27 Instinct is a great matter, I was a coward on instinct.
King Henry IV, Part I, II. IV. [304]
- 28 Ah! No more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me.
Ib. [316]
- 29 What doth gravity out of his bed at midnight?
Ib. [328]
- 30 A plague of sighing and grief! It blows a man up
like a bladder. *Ib. [370]*
- 31 I will do it in King Cambyzes' vein. *Ib. [430]*
- 32 QUICKLY.
O Jesu! he doth it as like one of these harlotry players
as ever I see!
FALSTAFF:
Peace, good pint-pot! *Ib. [441]*
- 33 Shall the blessed sun of heaven prove a micher and
eat blackberries? A question not to be asked.
Ib. [454]
- 34 There is a devil haunts thee in the likeness of a fat
old man; a tun of man is thy companion.
Ib. [498]
- 35 That roasted Manningtree ox with the pudding in
his belly, that reverend vice, that grey iniquity,
that father ruffian, that vanity in years. *Ib. [504]*
- 36 If sack and sugar be a fault, God help the wicked!
Ib. [524]
- 37 No, my good lord, banish Peto, banish Bardolph,
banish Poins; but for sweet Jack Falstaff, kind
Jack Falstaff, true Jack Falstaff, valiant Jack
Falstaff, and therefore more valiant, being, as he
is, old Jack Falstaff, banish not him thy Harry's
company: banish not him thy Harry's company:
banish plump Jack and banish all the world
Ib. [528]
- 38 Play out the play. *Ib. [539]*
- 39 O monstrous! but one half-pennyworth of bread to
this intolerable deal of sack! *Ib. [598]*
- 40 GLENDOVER: At my nativity
The front of heaven was full of fiery shapes,
Of burning cressets, and at my birth
The frame and huge foundation of the earth
Shak'd like a coward
HOTSPUR:
Why, so it would have done at the same season, if
your mother's cat had but kittened. *Ib. III. I. 13*
- 41 And all the courses of my life do show
I am not in the roll of common men. *Ib. [42]*
- 42 GLENDOVER
I can call spirits from the vasty deep.
HOTSPUR:
Why, so can I, or so can any man,
But will they come when you do call for them?
Ib. [53]
- 43 O! while you live, tell truth, and shame the devil!
Ib. [62]
- 44 See how this river comes me cranking in,
And cuts me from the best of all my land
A huge half-moon, a monstrous cantle out. *Ib. [99]*
- 45 I had rather be a kitten and cry mew
Than one of these same metre ballad-mongers
Ib. [128]
- 46 Mincing poetry. *Ib. [133]*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 And such a deal of skimble-skamble stuff
As puts me from my faith.
King Henry IV, Part I, III. i. [153]
- 2 O! he's as tedious
As a tired horse, a railing wife;
Worse than a smoky house. I had rather live
With cheese and garlic in a windmill, far,
Than feed on cates and have him talk to me
In any summer-house in Christendom. *Ib. [158]*
- 3 I understand thy kisses, and thou mine,
And that's a feeling disputation. *Ib. [204]*
- 4 Makes Welsh as sweet as ditties highly penn'd,
Sung by a fair queen in a summer's bower,
With ravishing division, to her lute. *Ib. [208]*
- 5 Now I perceive the devil understands Welsh.
Ib. [233]
- 6 You swear like a comfit-maker's wife. *Ib. [252]*
- 7 Swear me, Kate, like a lady as thou art,
A good mouth-filling oath. *Ib. [257]*
- 8 The skipping king, he ambled up and down
With shallow jesters and rash bavin wits. *Ib. II. 60*
- 9 Being daily swallow'd by men's eyes,
They surfeited with honey and began
To loathe the taste of sweetness, whereof a little
More than a little is by much too much
So, when he had occasion to be seen,
He was but as the cuckoo is in June,
Heard, not regarded. *Ib. 70*
- 10 My near'st and dearest enemy. *Ib. 123*
- 11 Well, I'll repent, and that suddenly, while I am in
some liking; I shall be out of heart shortly, and
then I shall have no strength to repent. *Ib. III. [5]*
- 12 Company, villanous company, hath been the spoil of
me. *Ib. [10]*
- 13 Come, sing me a bawdy song; make me merry.
Ib. [15]
- 14 Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn? *Ib. [91]*
- 15 I have more flesh than another man, and therefore
more frailty. *Ib. [187]*
- 16 That daff'd the world aside,
And bid it pass. *Ib. IV. 1. 96*
- 17 All plum'd like estridges that wing the wind,
Baited like eagles having lately bath'd. *Ib. 98*
- 18 I saw young Harry, with his beaver on,
His cushions on his thighs, gallantly arm'd,
Rise from the ground like feather'd Mercury,
And vaulted with such ease into his seat,
As if an angel dropp'd down from the clouds,
To turn and wind a fiery Pegasus,
And witch the world with noble horsemanship.
Ib. 104
- 19 Doomsday is near; die all, die merrily. *Ib. 134*
- 20 I have misus'd the king's press damnably. *Ib. II. [13]*
- 21 The cankers of a calm world and a long peace.
Ib. [32]
- 22 I am as vigilant as a cat to steal cream. *Ib. [64]*
- 23 Tut, tut; good enough to toss; food for powder, food
for powder; they'll fill a pit as well as better:
tush, man, mortal men, mortal men. *Ib. [72]*
- 24 To the latter end of a fray and the beginning of a
feast
Fits a dull fighter and a keen guest
King Henry IV, Part I, IV. II. [86]
- 25 Greatness knows itself. *Ib. III. 74*
- 26 For mine own part, I could be well content
To entertain the lag-end of my life
With quiet hours. *Ib. V. 1. 23*
- 27 Rebellion lay in his way, and he found it. *Ib. 28*
- 28 I do not think a braver gentleman,
More active-valiant or more valiant-young,
More daring or more bold, is now alive
To grace this latter age with noble deeds.
For my part, I may speak it to my shame,
I have a truant been to chivalry. *Ib. 89*
- 29 FALSTAFF
I would it were bed-time, Hal, and all well.
PRINCE
Why, thou owest God a death. *Ib. [125]*
- 30 Honour pricks me on Yea, but how if honour prick
me off when I come on? how then? Can honour
set-to a leg? No Or an arm? No Or take away
the grief of a wound? No Honour hath no skill
in surgery, then? No. What is honour? A word.
What is that word, honour? Air. A trum reckon-
ing! Who hath it? He that died o' Wednesday.
Doth he feel it? No. Doth he hear it? No. It is
insensible then? Yea, to the dead But will it not
live with the living? No. Why? Detraction will
not suffer it Therefore I'll none of it: honour is
a mere scutcheon: and so ends my catechism.
Ib. [131]
- 31 Suspicion all our lives shall be stuck full of eyes;
For treason is but trusted like the fox,
Who, ne'er so tame, so cherish'd, and lock'd up,
Will have a wild trick of his ancestors. *Ib. II. 8*
- 32 O gentlemen! the time of life is short;
To spend that shortness basely were too long,
If life did ride upon a dial's point,
Still ending at the arrival of an hour.
An if we live, we live to tread on kings;
If die, brave death, when princes die with us!
Now, for our consciences, the arms are fair,
When the intent of bearing them is just. *Ib. 81*
- 33 Now, *Esperance!* Percy! and set on. *Ib. 96*
- 34 I have led my ragamuffins where they are peppered
there's not three of my hundred and fifty left
alive, and they are for the town's end, to beg
during life. *Ib. III. [36]*
- 35 I like not such grinning honour as Sir Walter hath:
give me life; which if I can save, so; if not, honour
comes unlooked for, and there's an end. *Ib. [61]*
- 36 Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere.
Ib. IV. 65
- 37 But thought's the slave of life, and life time's fool;
And time, that takes survey of all the world,
Must have a stop. *Ib. [81]*
- 38 Fare thee well, great heart!
Ill-weav'd ambition, how much art thou shrunk!
When that this body did contain a spirit,
A kingdom for it was too small a bound;
But now two paces of the vilest earth
Is room enough: this earth, that bears thee dead,
Bears not alive so stout a gentleman. *Ib. [87]*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the grave,
But not remember'd in thy epitaph!
What! old acquaintance! could not all this flesh
Keep in a little life? Poor Jack, farewell!
I could have better spar'd a better man.
King Henry IV, Part I, v. iv. [100]
- 2 The better part of valour is discretion. *Ib. [120]*
- 3 Full bravely hast thou flesh'd
Thy maiden sword *Ib. [132]*
- 4 Lord, Lord, how this world is given to lying! I grant
you I was down and out of breath, and so was he,
but we rose both at an instant, and fought a long
hour by Shrewsbury clock *Ib. [148]*
- 5 For my part, if a lie may do thee grace,
I'll gild it with the happiest terms I have. *Ib. [161]*
- 6 I'll purge, and leave sack, and live cleanly, as a
nobleman should do. *Ib. [168]*
- 7 I speak of peace, while covert enmity
Under the smile of safety wounds the world
King Henry IV, Part II, Induction, 9
- 8 Rumour is a pipe
Blown by surmises, jealousies, conjectures,
And of so easy and so plain a stop
That the blunt monster with uncounted heads,
The still-discordant wavering multitude,
Can play upon it. *Ib. 15*
- 9 Even such a man, so faint, so spiritless,
So dull, so dead in look, so woe-begone,
Drew Priam's curtain in the dead of night,
And would have told him, half his Troy was burn'd
Ib. 11 70
- 10 Yet the first bringer of unwelcome news
I hath but a losing office, and his tongue
Sounds ever after as a sullen bell,
Remember'd knolling a departed friend. *Ib. 100*
- 11 The brain of this foolish-compounded clay, man, is
not able to invent anything that tends to laughter,
more than I invent or is invented on me. I am
not only witty in myself, but the cause that wit is
in other men. I do here walk before thee like a sow
that hath overwhelmed all her litter but one.
Ib. 11 [7]
- 12 A rascally yea-forsooth knave. *Ib. [40]*
- 13 Your lordship, though not clean past your youth,
hath yet some smack of age in you, some relish of
the saltness of time. *Ib. [111]*
- 14 'Tis apoplexy is, as I take it, a kind of lethargy, an't
please your lordship, a kind of sleeping in the
blood, a whoreson ungluing. *Ib. [127]*
- 15 It is the disease of not listening, the malady of not
marking, that I am troubled withal. *Ib. [139]*
- 16 I am as poor as Job, my lord, but not so patient
Ib. [145]
- 17 Well, I am loath to gall a new-healed wound
Ib. [169]
- 18 You that are old consider not the capacities of us
that are young, you measure the heat of our livers
with the bitterness of your galls; and we that are
in the vaward of our youth, I must confess, are
wags too *Ib. [198]*
- 19 Have you not a moist eye, a dry hand, a yellow cheek,
a white beard, a decreasing leg, an increasing
belly? *Ib. [206]*
- 20 Every part about you blasted with antiquity.
King Henry IV, Part II, 1. ii. [210]
- 21 My lord, I was born about three of the clock in the
afternoon, with a white head, and something of a
round belly. For my voice, I have lost it with
hollaing, and singing of anthems. *Ib. [213]*
- 22 CHIEF JUSTICE.
God send the prince a better companion!
FALSTAFF.
God send the companion a better prince! I cannot
rid my hands of him *Ib. [227]*
- 23 All you that kiss our lady Peace at home. *Ib. [236]*
- 24 It was always yet the trick of our English nation, if
they have a good thing, to make it too common.
Ib. [244]
- 25 I would to God my name were not so terrible to the
enemy as it is. I were better to be eaten to death
with rust than to be scoured to nothing with per-
petual motion. *Ib. [247]*
- 26 I can get no remedy against this consumption of the
purse: borrowing only lingers and lingers it out,
but the disease is incurable. *Ib. [268]*
- 27 O, thoughts of men accurst!
Past and to come seem best, things present, worst.
Ib. iii. 107
- 28 A poor lone woman. *Ib. ii. i. [37]*
- 29 Away, you scullion! you rampallion! you fustilarian!
I'll tickle your catastrophe *Ib. [67]*
- 30 He hath eaten me out of house and home *Ib. [82]*
- 31 Thou didst swear to me upon a parcel-gilt goblet,
sitting in my Dolphin-chamber, at the round
table, by a sea-coal fire, upon Wednesday in
Whitson week. *Ib. [97]*
- 32 Doth it not show vilely in me to desire small beer?
Ib. ii. [7]
- 33 I do now remember the poor creature, small beer.
Ib. [12]
- 34 Let the end try the man. *Ib. [52]*
- 35 Never a man's thought in the world keeps the road-
way better than thine. *Ib. [64]*
- 36 He was indeed the glass
Wherein the noble youth did dress themselves
Ib. iii. 21
- 37 Hollow pamper'd jades of Asia. *Ib. iv [177]*
- 38 By my troth, captain, these are very bitter words
Ib. [183]
- 39 Thou whoreson little tidy Bartholomew boar-pig.
Ib. [249]
- 40 Patch up thine old body for heaven. *Ib. [251]*
- 41 O sleep! O gentle sleep!
Nature's soft nurse, how have I frighted thee,
That thou no more wilt weigh mine eyelids down
And steep my senses in forgetfulness?
Why rather, sleep, liest thou in smoky cribs,
Upon uneasy pallets stretching thee,
And hush'd with buzzing night-flies to thy slumber,
Than in the perfum'd chambers of the great,
Under the canopies of costly state,
And lull'd with sound of sweetest melody?
Ib. iii. 1 5

- 1 Wilt thou upon the high and giddy mast
Seel up the ship-boy's eyes, and rock his brains
In cradle of the rude imperious surge,
And in the visitation of the winds,
Who take the ruffian billows by the top,
Curling their monstrous heads, and hanging them
With deaf'ning clamour in the slippery clouds,
That with the hurly death itself awakes?
King Henry IV, Part II, III. i. 18
- 2 With all appliances and means to boot. *Ib. 29*
- 3 Then, happy low, lie down!
Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown. *Ib. 30*
- 4 O God! that one might read the book of fate. *Ib. 45*
- 5 O! if this were seen,
The happiest youth, viewing his progress through,
What perils past, what crosses to ensue,
Would shut the book, and sit him down and die.
Ib. 54
- 6 There is a history in all men's lives,
Figuring the nature of the times deceas'd,
The which observ'd, a man may prophesy,
With a near aim, of the main chance of things
As yet not come to life, which in their seeds
And weak beginnings lie intreaured. *Ib. 80*
- 7 Death, as the Psalmist saith, is certain to all; all shall
die. How a good yoke of bullocks at Stamford
fair? *Ib. II. [41]*
- 8 And is old Double dead? *Ib. [58]*
- 9 A soldier is better accommodated than with a wife.
Ib. [73]
- 10 Most forcible Feeble. *Ib. [181]*
- 11 We have heard the chimes at midnight. *Ib. [231]*
- 12 I care not; a man can die but once; we owe God a
death. *Ib. [253]*
- 13 He that dies this year is quit for the next. *Ib. [257]*
- 14 Lord, Lord, how subject we old men are to this vice
of lying! *Ib. [329]*
- 15 Like a man made after supper of a cheese-paring—
when a' was naked, he was, for all the world, like
a forked radish, with a head fantastically carved
upon it with a knife. *Ib. [335]*
- 16 Talks as familiarly of John a Gaunt as if he had been
sworn brother to him. *Ib. [348]*
- 17 Against ill chances men are ever merry,
But heaviness foreruns the good event. *Ib. IV. II. 81*
- 18 A peace is of the nature of a conquest;
For then both parties nobly are subdu'd,
And neither party loser. *Ib. 89*
- 19 That I may justly say with the hook-nosed fellow of
Rome, 'I came, saw, and overcame.' *Ib. III. [44]*
- 20 A man cannot make him laugh; but that's no marvel;
he drinks no wine. *Ib. [95]*
- 21 A good sherris-sack hath a two-fold operation in it.
It ascends me into the brain; dries me there all the
foolish and dull and crudy vapours which environ
it; makes it apprehensive, quick, forgetive, full of
nimble fiery and delectable shapes; which, deliv-
er'd o'er to the voice, the tongue, which is the
birth, becomes excellent wit. The second property
of your excellent sherris is, the warming of the
blood; which, before cold and settled, left the liver
white and pale, which is the badge of pusillanimity
and cowardice. but the sherris warms it and makes
it course from the inwards to the parts extreme.
It illumeth the face, which, as a beacon, gives
warning to all the rest of this little kingdom, man,
to arm; and then the vital commoners and inland
petty spirits muster me all to their captain, the
heart, who, great and puffed up with this retinue,
doth any deed of courage; and this valour comes
of sherris. So that skill in the weapon is nothing
without sack, for that sets it a-work; and learning,
a mere hoard of gold kept by a devil till sack
commences it and sets it in act and use.
King Henry IV, Part II, IV. III. [103]
- 22 If I had a thousand sons, the first human principle
I would teach them should be, to forswear thin
potations. *Ib. [133]*
- 23 Most subject is the fattest soil to weeds. *Ib. IV. 54*
- 24 Thou art a summer bird,
Which ever in the haunch of winter sings
The lifting up of day. *Ib. [91]*
- 25 O polish'd perturbation! golden care!
That keep'st the ports of slumber open wide
To many a watchful night! Sleep with it now!
Yet not so sound, and half so deeply sweet
As he whose brow with homely biggin bound
Snores out the watch of night. *Ib. v. 22*
- 26 This sleep is sound indeed; this is a sleep
That from this golden rigol hath divorc'd
So many English kings. *Ib. 34*
- 27 Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought. *Ib. 91*
- 28 Commit
The oldest sins the newest kind of ways. *Ib. 124*
- 29 It hath been prophesied to me many years
I should not die but in Jerusalem,
Which vainly I suppos'd the Holy Land.
But bear me to that chamber; there I'll lie:
In that Jerusalem shall Harry die. *Ib. 235*
- 30 Any pretty little tiny kickshaws, tell William cook.
Ib. v. 1. [29]
- 31 Not Amurath an Amurath succeeds,
But Harry, Harry. *Ib. II. 48*
- 32 Sorrow so royally in you appears,
That I will deeply put the fashion on. *Ib. 51*
- 33 'Tis merry in hall when beards wag all. *Ib. III. [35]*
- 34 A foutra for the world, and worldlings base!
I speak of Africa and golden joys *Ib. [100]*
- 35 Under which kung, Bezonian? speak, or die!
Ib. [116]
- 36 Let us take any man's horses; the laws of England
are at my commandment. *Ib. [139]*
- 37 I know thee not, old man: fall to thy prayers;
How ill white hairs become a fool and jester!
I have long dream'd of such a kind of man,
So surfeit-swell'd, so old, and so profane. *Ib. v. [52]*
- 38 Make less thy body hence, and more thy grace;
Leave gormandising; know the grave doth gape
For thee thrice wider than for other men. *Ib. [57]*
- 39 Presume not that I am the thing I was. *Ib. [61]*
- 40 Master Shallow, I owe you a thousand pound.
Ib. [78]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Where, for anything I know, Falstaff shall die of a sweat, unless already a' be killed with your hard opinions, for Oldcastle died a martyr, and this is not the man
King Henry IV, Part II. Epilogue, [32]
- 2 O! for a Muse of fire, that would ascend
The brightest heaven of invention
King Henry V, Chorus, I
- 3 The flat unraised spirits. *Ib. 9*
- 4 Can this cockpit hold
The vasty fields of France? or may we cram
Within this wooden O the very casques
That did affright the air at Agincourt? *Ib. II*
- 5 Consideration like an angel came,
And whipp'd the offending Adam out of him.
Ib. I. 1. 28
- 6 Never came reformation in a flood,
With such a heady currance, scouring faults. *Ib. 33*
- 7 When he speaks,
The air, a charter'd libertine, is still. *Ib. 47*
- 8 O noble English! that could entertain
With half their forces the full pride of France,
And let another half stand laughing by,
All out of work, and cold for action. *Ib. II. III*
- 9 And make your chronicle as rich with praise
As is the owse and bottom of the sea
With sunken wrack and sumless treasures. *Ib. 163*
- 10 For so work the honey-bees,
Creatures that by a rule in nature teach
The act of order to a peopled kingdom.
They have a king and officers of sorts,
Where some, like magistrates, correct at home,
Others, like merchants, venture trade abroad,
Others, like soldiers, armed in their stings,
Make boot upon the summer's velvet buds
Which pillage they with merry march bring home
To the tent-royal of their emperor
Who, busied in his majesty, surveys
The singing masons building roofs of gold,
The civil citizens kneading up the honey,
The poor mechanic porters crowding in
Their heavy burdens at his narrow gate,
The sad-eyed justice, with his surly hum,
Delivering o'er to executors pale
The lazy yawning drone. *Ib. 187*
- 11 His present and your pains we thank you for
When we have match'd our rackets to these balls,
We will in France, by God's grace, play a set
Shall strike his father's crown into the hazard.
Ib. 260
- 12 Now all the youth of England are on fire,
And silken dalliance in the wardrobe lies,
Now thrive the armourers, and honour's thought
Reigns solely in the breast of every man
They sell the pasture now to buy the horse,
Following the mirror of all Christian kings,
With winged heels, as English Mercuries.
For now sits Expectation in the air
And hides a sword from hilts unto the point
With crowns imperial, crowns and coronets,
Promis'd to Harry and his followers.
Ib. II. Chorus, I
- 13 O England! model to thy inward greatness,
Like little body with a mighty heart,
What might'st thou do, that honour would thee do,
Were all thy children kind and natural!
But see thy fault! *King Henry V, II. Chorus, 16*
- 14 I dare not fight; but I will wink and hold out mine
iron. *Ib. I. [7]*
- 15 That's the humour of it. *Ib. [63]*
- 16 Base is the slave that pays. *Ib. [100]*
- 17 For, lambkins, we will live. *Ib. [134]*
- 18 Would I were with him, wheresome'er he is, either
in heaven or in hell. *Ib. III. [7]*
- 19 He's in Arthur's bosom, if ever man went to Arthur's
bosom. A' made a finer end, and went away an it
had been any christom child; a' parted even just
between twelve and one, even at the turning o' the
tide: for after I saw him fumble with the sheets
and play with flowers and smile upon his fingers'
ends, I knew there was but one way; for his nose
was as sharp as a pen, and a' babbled of green
fields. [Theobald's emendation of the Folio's
reading. 'A table of green fields'.] *Ib. [9]*
- 20 So a' cried out 'God, God, God!' three or four times:
now I, to comfort him, bid him a' should not think
of God, I hoped there was no need to trouble him-
self with any such thoughts yet. *Ib. [19]*
- 21 As cold as any stone. *Ib. [25]*
- 22 BOY
Yes, that a' did; and said they were devils incarnate.
HOSTESS
A' never could abide carnation; 'twas a colour he
never liked.
BOY
A' said once, the devil would have him about women.
Ib. [33]
- 23 Trust none;
For oaths are straws, men's faiths are wafer-cakes,
And hold-fast is the only dog, my duck. *Ib. [53]*
- 24 Once more unto the breach, dear friends, once more,
Or close the wall up with our English dead!
In peace there's nothing so becomes a man
As modest stillness and humility
But when the blast of war blows in our ears,
Then imitate the action of the tiger,
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the blood,
Disguise fair nature with hard-favour'd rage;
Then lend the eye a terrible aspect. *Ib. III. I. I*
- 25 On, on you noblest English!
Whose blood is fet from fathers of war-proof;
Fathers that, like so many Alexanders,
Have in these parts from morn till even fought,
And sheath'd their swords for lack of argument *Ib. 17*
- 26 And you, good yeomen,
Whose limbs were made in England, show us here
The mettle of your pasture. *Ib. 25*
- 27 I see you stand like greyhounds in the slips,
Straining upon the start. The game's afoot
Follow your spirit, and, upon this charge
Cry 'God for Harry! England and Saint George!'
Ib. 31
- 28 I would give all my fame for a pot of ale, and safety.
Ib. II. [14]
- 29 Men of few words are the best men. *Ib. [40]*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 A' never broke any man's head but his own, and that
was against a post when he was drunk.
King Henry V, III ii. [43]
- 2 He will maintain his argument as well as any military
man in the world, in the disciplines of the pristine
wars of the Romans. *Ib.* [89]
- 3 One Bardolph, if your majesty know the man: his
face is all bubukles, and whelks, and knobs, and
flames o' fire. *Ib.* vi. [110]
- 4 I thought upon one pair of English legs
Did march three Frenchmen. *Ib.* [161]
- 5 Give them great meals of beef and iron and steel,
they will eat like wolves and fight like devils.
Ib. vii [166]
- 6 Now entertain conjecture of a time
When creeping murmur and the poring dark
Fills the wide vessel of the universe.
From camp to camp, through the foul womb of night,
The hum of either army stilly sounds,
That the fix'd sentinels almost receive
The secret whispers of each other's watch
Fire answers fire, and through their paly flames
Each battle sees the other's umber'd face.
Steed threatens steed, in high and boastful neighs
Piercing the night's dull ear; and from the tents
The armourers, accomplishing the knights,
With busy hammers closing rivets up,
Give dreadful note of preparation. *Ib.* iv. Chorus, 1
- 7 The royal captain of this ruin'd band. *Ib.* 29
- 8 A largess universal, like the sun
His liberal eye doth give to every one,
Thawing cold fear. *Ib.* 43
- 9 A little touch of Harry in the night. *Ib.* 47
- 10 O for pity,—we shall much disgrace,
With four or five most vile and ragged foils,
Right ill dispos'd in brawl ridiculous,
The name of Agincourt. *Ib.* 49
- 11 Gloucester, 'tis true that we are in great danger;
The greater therefore should our courage be.
Ib. iv. 1 1
- 12 There is some soul of goodness in things evil,
Would men observingly distil it out. *Ib.* 4
- 13 Thus may we gather honey from the weed,
And make a moral of the devil himself. *Ib.* 11
- 14 Art thou base, common and popular? *Ib.* 37
- 15 Trail'st thou the puissant pike? *Ib.* 40
- 16 If you would take the pains but to examine the wars
of Pompey the Great, you shall find, I warrant
you, that there is no tiddle-taddle nor pibble-
pabble in Pompey's camp. *Ib.* [69]
- 17 There is much care and valour in this Welshman.
Ib. [85]
- 18 I think the king is but a man, as I am: the violet
smells to him as it doth to me. *Ib.* [106]
- 19 I am afeard there are few die well that die in a
battle; for how can they charitably dispose of any
thing when blood is their argument? *Ib.* [149]
- 20 Every subject's duty is the king's; but every subject's
soul is his own. *Ib.* [189]
- 21 Upon the king! let us our lives, our souls,
Our debts, our careful wives,
Our children, and our sins lay on the king!
We must bear all. O hard condition!
King Henry V, iv ii. [250]
- 22 What infinite heart's ease
Must kings neglect, that private men enjoy!
And what have kings that privates have not too,
Save ceremony, save general ceremony? *Ib.* [256]
- 23 'Tis not the balm, the sceptre and the ball,
The sword, the mace, the crown imperial,
The intertuss'd robe of gold and pearl,
The farced title running 'fore the king,
The throne he sits on, nor the tide of pomp
That beats upon the high shore of this world,
No, not all these, thrice-gorgeous ceremony,
Not all these, laid in bed majestical,
Can sleep so soundly as the wretched slave,
Who with a body fill'd and vacant mind
Gets him to rest, cramm'd with distressful bread;
Never sees horrid night, the child of hell,
But, like a lackey, from the rise to set
Sweats in the eye of Phœbus, and all night
Sleeps in Elysium, next day after dawn,
Doth rise and help Hyperion to his horse,
And follows so the ever-running year
With profitable labour to his grave.
And, but for ceremony, such a wretch,
Winding up days with toil and nights with sleep,
Hath the forehand and vantage of a king. *Ib.* [280]
- 24 O God of battles! steel my soldiers' hearts;
Possess them not with fear, take from them now
The sense of reckoning, if the opposed numbers
Pluck their hearts from them. *Ib.* [309]
- 25 O! that we now had here
But one ten thousand of those men in England
That do no work to-day. *Ib.* iii. 16
- 26 If we are mark'd to die, we are enow
To do our country loss; and if to live,
The fewer men, the greater share of honour. *Ib.* 20
- 27 I am not covetous for gold,
But if it be a sin to covet honour
I am the most offending soul alive. *Ib.* 24
- 28 He which hath no stomach to this fight,
Let him depart; his passport shall be made,
And crowns for convoy put into his purse:
We would not die in that man's company
That fears his fellowship to die with us.
This day is called the feast of Crispian:
He that outlives this day and comes safe home,
Will stand a tip-toe when this day is nam'd,
And rouse him at the name of Crispian.
He that shall live this day, and see old age,
Will yearly on the vigil feast his neighbours,
And say, 'To-morrow is Saint Crispian.'
Then will he strip his sleeve and show his scars,
And say, 'These wounds I had on Crispin's day.'
Old men forget: yet all shall be forgot,
But he'll remember with advantages
What feats he did that day. Then shall our names,
Familiar in his mouth as household words,
Harry the King, Bedford and Exeter,
Warwick and Talbot, Salisbury and Gloucester,
Be in their flowing cups freshly remember'd.
This story shall the good man teach his son;
And Crispin Crispian shall ne'er go by,

SHAKESPEARE

- From this day to the ending of the world,
But we in it shall be remembered;
We few, we happy few, we band of brothers;
For he to-day that sheds his blood with me
Shall be my brother, be he ne'er so vile
This day shall gentle his condition
And gentlemen in England, now a-bed
Shall think themselves accurs'd they were not here,
And hold their manhoods cheap whiles any speaks
That fought with us upon Saint Crispin's day.
King Henry V, iv. iii. 35
- 1 Thou damned and luxurious mountain goat.
Ib. iv. [20]
- 2 I'll fer him, and firk him, and ferret him. *Ib.* [29]
- 3 And all my mother came into mine eyes
And gave me up to tears. *Ib.* vi. 31
- 4 There is a river in Macedon, and there is also more-
over a river at Monmouth . . . and there is salmons
in both. *Ib.* vii. [28]
- 5 But now behold,
In the quick forge and working-house of thought,
How London doth pour out her citizens.
Ib. v. Chorus, 22
- 6 Were now the general of our gracious empress,—
As in good time he may,—from Ireland coming,
Bringing rebellion broached on his sword. *Ib.* 30
- 7 There is occasions and causes why and wherefore in
all things. *Ib.* v. i. [3]
- 8 Not for Cadwallader and all his goats. *Ib.* [29]
- 9 By this leek, I will most horribly revenge. *Ib.* [49]
- 10 Why that the naked, poor, and mangled Peace,
Dear nurse of arts, plenties, and joyful births.
Ib. ii. 34
- 11 The even mead, that erst brought sweetly forth
The freckled cowslip, burnet, and green clover,
Conceives by idleness, and nothing teems
But hateful docks, rough thistles, kecksies, burs.
Ib. 48
- 12 If not, to say to thee that I shall die, is true; but for
thy love, by the Lord, no; yet I love thee too.
Ib. [157]
- 13 For these fellows of infinite tongue, that can rhyme
themselves into ladies' favours, they do always
reason themselves out again. *Ib.* [162]
- 14 Shall not thou and I, between Saint Denis and Saint
George, compound a boy, half-French, half-
English, that shall go to Constantinople and take
the Turk by the beard? *Ib.* [218]
- 15 It is not a fashion for the maids in France to kiss
before they are married. *Ib.* [287]
- 16 God, the best maker of all marriages,
Combine your hearts in one. *Ib.* [387]
- 17 Hung be the heavens with black, yield day to night!
King Henry VI, Part I, i. i. 1
- 18 Expect Saint Martin's summer, halcyon days.
Ib. ii. 131
- 19 Unbidden guests
Are often welcomest when they are gone.
Ib. ii. ii. 55
- 20 But in these nice sharp quillets of the law,
Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw. *Ib.* iv. 17
- 21 From off this brier pluck a white rose with me.
King Henry VI, Part I, ii. iv. 30
- 22 Pluck a red rose from off this thorn with me. *Ib.* 33
- 23 PLANTAGENET:
Hath not thy rose a canker, Somerset?
SOMERSET.
Hath not thy rose a thorn, Plantagenet? *Ib.* 68
- 24 Delays have dangerous ends. *Ib.* iii. ii. 33
- 25 I owe him little duty and less love. *Ib.* iv. iv. 34
- 26 So doth the swan her downy cygnets save,
Keeping them prisoners underneath her wings.
Ib. v. iii. 56
- 27 She's beautiful and therefore to be woo'd;
She is a woman, therefore to be won. *Ib.* 78
- 28 She bears a duke's revenues on her back,
And in her heart she scorns our poverty.
King Henry VI, Part II, i. iii. [83]
- 29 Could I come near your beauty with my nails
I'd set my ten commandments in your face. *Ib.* [144]
- 30 What stronger breastplate than a heart untainted!
Thrice is he arm'd that hath his quarrel just,
And he but naked, though lock'd up in steel,
Whose conscience with injustice is corrupted.
Ib. iii. ii. 232
- 31 He dies, and makes no sign. *Ib.* iii. 29
- 32 Forbear to judge, for we are sinners all.
Close up his eyes, and draw the curtain close;
And let us all to meditation. *Ib.* 31
- 33 The gaudy, blabbing, and remorseful day
Is crept into the bosom of the sea. *Ib.* iv. i. 1
- 34 True nobility is exempt from fear. *Ib.* 129
- 35 I say it was never merry world in England since
gentlemen came up *Ib.* ii. [10]
- 36 There shall be in England seven halfpenny loaves
sold for a penny; the three-hooped pot shall have
ten hoops; and I will make it felony to drink small
beer. *Ib.* [73]
- 37 The first thing we do, let's kill all the lawyers.
Ib. [86]
- 38 Is not this a lamentable thing, that of the skin of an
innocent lamb should be made parchment? that
parchment, being scribbled o'er, should undo a
man? *Ib.* [88]
- 39 And Adam was a gardener. *Ib.* [146]
- 40 Thou hast most traitorously corrupted the youth of
the realm in erecting a grammar school: and
whereas, before, our forefathers had no other
books but the score and the tally, thou hast
caused printing to be used; and, contrary to the
king, his crown and dignity, thou hast built a
paper-mill. *Ib.* vii. [35]
- 41 Away with him! away with him! he speaks Latin.
Ib. [62]
- 42 Lord, who would live turmoiled in the court,
And may enjoy such quiet walks as these? *Ib.* x. [18]
- 43 O tiger's heart wrapp'd in a woman's hide!
King Henry VI, Part III, i. iv. 137
- 44 This battle fares like to the morning's war,
When dying clouds contend with growing light,
What time the shepherd, blowing of his nails,
Can neither call it perfect day nor night. *Ib.* ii. v. 1

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 O God! methinks it were a happy life,
To be no better than a homely swain,
To sit upon a hill, as I do now,
To carve out dials, quantly, point by point,
Thereby to see the minutes how they run,
How many make the hour full complete;
How many hours bring about the day;
How many days will finish up the year,
How many years a mortal man may live
King Henry VI, Part III, II. v. 21
- 2 Gives not the hawthorn bush a sweeter shade
To shepherds, looking on their silly sheep,
Than doth a rich embroider'd canopy
To kings that fear their subjects' treachery? *Ib. 42*
- 3 See, see! what showers arise,
Blown with the windy tempest of my heart *Ib. 85*
- 4 Warwick, peace;
Proud setter up and puller down of kings
Ib. III. iii. 156
- 5 A little fire is quickly trodden out,
Which, being suffer'd, rivers cannot quench.
Ib. IV. viii. 7
- 6 Live we how we can, yet die we must. *Ib. v. ii. 28*
- 7 Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind,
The thief doth fear each bush an officer. *Ib. vi. 11*
- 8 Down, down to hell; and say I sent thee thither.
Ib. 67
- 9 They
Made Britain India: every man that stood
Show'd like a mine. *King Henry VIII, I. i. 20*
- 10 Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
That it do singe yourself. *Ib. 140*
- 11 If I chance to talk a little wild, forgive me;
I had it from my father. *Ib. IV. 26*
- 12 The mirror of all courtesy. *Ib. II. i. 53*
- 13 Go with me, like good angels, to my end;
And, as the long divorce of steel falls on me,
Make of your prayers one sweet sacrifice,
And lift my soul to heaven. *Ib. 75*
- 14 CHAMBERLAIN:
It seems the marriage with his brother's wife
Has crept too near his conscience.
SUFFOLK:
No; his conscience
Has crept too near another lady. *Ib. II. [17]*
- 15 This bold bad man. *Ib. [44]*
- 16 Verily,
I swear, 'tis better to be lowly born,
And range with humble livers in content,
Than to be perk'd up, in a glist'ring grief,
And wear a golden sorrow. *Ib. III. 18*
- 17 I would not be a queen
For all the world. *Ib. 45*
- 18 Orpheus with his lute made trees,
And the mountain-tops that freeze,
Bow themselves when he did sing:
To his music plants and flowers
Ever sprung; as sun and showers
There had made a lasting spring.
Everything that heard him play,
Even the billows of the sea,
Hung their heads, and then lay by.
- In sweet music is such art,
Killing care and grief of heart
Falla sleep, or hearing die. *King Henry VIII, III. 1. 3*
- 19 Heaven is above all yet; there sits a judge,
That no king can corrupt. *Ib. 99*
- 20 A spleeny Lutheran. *Ib. II. 100*
- 21 'Tis well said again;
And 'tis a kind of good deed to say well.
And yet words are no deeds. *Ib. 153*
- 22 And then to breakfast, with
What appetite you have. *Ib. 203*
- 23 That in all you writ to Rome, or else
To foreign princes, 'Ego et Rex meus'
Was still inscrib'd. *Ib. 314*
- 24 Farewell! a long farewell, to all my greatness!
This is the state of man: to-day he puts forth
The tender leaves of hope, to-morrow blossoms,
And bears his blushing honours thick upon him;
The third day comes a frost, a killing frost;
And, when he thinks, good easy man, full surely
His greatness is a-ripening, nips his root,
And then he falls, as I do. I have ventur'd,
Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth. my high-blown pride
At length broke under me, and now has left me
Weary and old with service, to the mercy
Of a rude stream that must for ever hide me.
Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate ye!
I feel my heart new open'd. O how wretched
Is that poor man that hangs on princes' favours!
There is, betwixt that smile we would aspire to,
That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
More pangs and fears than wars or women have;
And when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,
Never to hope again. *Ib. 352*
- 25 A peace above all earthly dignities,
A still and quiet conscience. *Ib. 380*
- 26 A load would sink a navy. *Ib. 384*
- 27 There was the weight that pull'd me down. O
Cromwell!
The king has gone beyond me: all my glories
In that one woman I have lost for ever. *Ib. 408*
- 28 Cromwell, I did not think to shed a tear
In all my miseries; but thou hast forc'd me,
Out of thy honest truth, to play the woman. *Ib. 429*
- 29 Let's dry our eyes: and thus far hear me, Cromwell;
And, when I am forgotten, as I shall be,
And sleep in dull cold marble, where no mention
Of me more must be heard of, say, I taught thee,
Say, Wolsey, that once trod the ways of glory,
And sounded all the depths and shoals of honour,
Found thee a way, out of his wrack, to rise in;
A sure and safe one, though thy master miss'd it.
Ib. 432
- 30 Cromwell, I charge thee, fling away ambition:
By that sin fell the angels. *Ib. 441*
- 31 Love thyself last: cherish those hearts that hate thee;
Corruption wins not more than honesty.
Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,
To silence envious tongues: be just, and fear not.
Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,
Thy God's, and truth's. then if thou fall'st, O Crom-
well!
Thou fall'st a blessed martyr. *Ib. 444*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Had I but serv'd my God with half the zeal
I serv'd my king, he would not in mine age
Have left me naked to mine enemies.
King Henry VIII, III. ii. 456
- 2 She had all the royal makings of a queen *Ib. iv. i. 87*
- 3 An old man, broken with the storms of state
Is come to lay his weary bones among ye,
Give him a little earth for charity. *Ib. ii. 21*
- 4 He gave his honours to the world again,
His blessed part to Heaven, and slept in peace
Ib. 29
- 5 So may he rest, his faults lie gently on him! *Ib. 31*
- 6 He was a man
Of an unbounded stomach. *Ib. 33*
- 7 His promises were, as he then was, mighty;
But his performance, as he is now, nothing. *Ib. 41*
- 8 Men's evil manners live in brass, their virtues
We write in water *Ib. 45*
- 9 He was a scholar, and a ripe and good one,
Exceeding wise, fair-spoken, and persuading
Lofty and sour to them that lov'd him not,
But, to those men that sought him, sweet as summer
Ib. 51
- 10 'Those twins of learning that he rais'd in you,
Ipswich and Oxford! *Ib. 58*
- 11 After my death I wish no other herald,
No other speaker of my living actions,
To keep mine honour from corruption,
Than such an honest chronicler as Giffith *Ib. 69*
- 12 'To dance attendance on their lordships' pleasures.
Ib. v. ii. 30
- 13 'Tis a cruelty
To load a falling man *Ib. 76*
- 14 In her days every man shall eat in safety
Under his own vine what he plants; and sing
The merry songs of peace to all his neighbours.
Ib. v. 34
- 15 Those about her
From her shall read the perfect ways of honour.
Ib. 37
- 16 Nor shall this peace sleep with her, but as when
The bird of wonder dies, the maiden phoenix,
Her ashes new-create another hen
As great in admiration as herself. *Ib. 40*
- 17 Some come to take their ease
And sleep an act or two. *Ib. Epilogue, 2*
- 18 Lord of thy presence and no land beside
King John, I. i. 137
- 19 For new-made honour doth forget men's names.
Ib. 186
- 20 Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's tooth
Ib. 213
- 21 Bearing their birthrights proudly on their backs
Ib. ii. i. 70
- 22 For courage mounteth with occasion. *Ib. 82*
- 23 Saint George, that swinged the dragon, and e'er since
Sits on his horse back at mine hostess' door *Ib. 288*
- 24 Mad world! Mad kings! Mad composition! *Ib. 561*
- 25 That smooth-fac'd gentleman, tickling Commodity,
Commodity, the bias of the world. *Ib. 573*
- 26 Well, whiles I am a beggar, I will rail,
And say there is no sin, but to be rich,
And, being rich, my virtue then shall be,
To say there is no vice, but beggary.
King John, II. i. 593
- 27 Here I and sorrows sit,
Here is my throne, bid kings come bow to it
Ib. iii. i. 73
- 28 'Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for shame,
And hang a calf's-skin on those recreant limbs!
Ib. 128
- 29 No Italian priest
Shall tithe or toll in our dominions *Ib. 153*
- 30 Old Time the clock-setter, that bald sexton, Time
Ib. 324
- 31 Bell, book, and candle shall not drive me back,
When gold and silver beck me to come on.
Ib. iii. 12
- 32 KING JOHN
Death
HUBERT
My lord?
KING JOHN
A grave.
HUBERT
He shall not live.
KING JOHN
Enough
I could be merry now. *Ib. 66*
- 33 Look, who comes here! a grave unto a soul;
Holding the eternal spirit, against her will,
In the vile prison of afflicted breath *Ib. iv. 17*
- 34 Grief fills the room up of my absent child,
Lies in his bed, walks up and down with me,
Puts on his pretty looks, repeats his words,
Remembers me of all his gracious parts,
Stuffs out his vacant garments with his form. *Ib. 93*
- 35 Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,
Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man. *Ib. 108*
- 36 Heat me these irons hot. *Ib. iv. i. 1*
- 37 Methinks nobody should be sad but I
Yet I remember, when I was in France,
Young gentlemen would be as sad as night,
Only for wantonness. *Ib. 13*
- 38 I knit my handkercher about your brows,—
The best I had, a princess wrought it me. *Ib. 41*
- 39 To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
To throw a perfume on the violet,
To smooth the ice, or add another hue
Unto the rainbow, or with taper light
To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to garnish,
Is wasteful and ridiculous excess. *Ib. ii. 11*
- 40 The spirit of the time shall teach me speed. *Ib. 176*
- 41 Another lean unwash'd artificer. *Ib. 201*
- 42 It is the curse of kings to be attended
By slaves that take their humours for a warrant
To break within the bloody house of life. *Ib. 208*
- 43 How oft the sight of means to do ill deeds
Makes ill deeds done! *Ib. 219*
- 44 Whate'er you think, good words, I think, were best
Ib. iii. 28
- 45 Unthread the rude eye of rebellion,
And welcome home again discarded faith. *Ib. v. iv. 11*

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 I beg cold comfort. *King John*, v. vii. 42
- 2 This England never did, nor never shall,
Lie at the proud foot of a conqueror,
But when it first did help to wound itself.
Now these her princes are come home again,
Come the three corners of the world in arms,
And we shall shock them: nought shall make us rue,
If England to itself do rest but true *Ib.* 112
- 3 Hence! home, you idle creatures, get you home:
Is this a holiday? *Julius Cæsar*, I. i. 1
- 4 What trade, thou knave? thou naughty knave, what
trade? *Ib.* [15]
- 5 FLAVIUS:
Thou art a cobbler, art thou?
2ND COMMONER:
Truly, sir, all that I live by is with the awl. . . I am
indeed, sir, a surgeon to old shoes. *Ib.* [22]
- 6 As proper men as ever trod upon neat's-leather.
Ib. [27]
- 7 Wherefore rejoice? What conquest brings he home?
Ib. [36]
- 8 You blocks, you stones, you worse than senseless
things!
O you hard hearts, you cruel men of Rome,
Knew you not Pompey? *Ib.* [39]
- 9 Have you not made a universal shout,
That Tiber trembled underneath her banks,
To hear the replication of your sounds
Made in her concave shores? *Ib.* [48]
- 10 Speak, Cæsar is turn'd to hear. *Ib.* ii. 17
- 11 Beware the ides of March. *Ib.* 18
- 12 He is a dreamer; let us leave him: pass. *Ib.* 24
- 13 I am not gamesome: I do lack some part
Of that quick spirit that is in Antony. *Ib.* 28
- 14 Brutus, I do observe you now of late.
I have not from your eyes that gentleness
And show of love as I was wont to have:
You bear too stubborn and too strange a hand
Over your friend that loves you. *Ib.* 32
- 15 Poor Brutus, with himself at war,
Forgets the shows of love to other men. *Ib.* 46
- 16 Set honour in one eye and death i' the other,
And I will look on both indifferently. *Ib.* 86
- 17 Well, honour is the subject of my story.
I cannot tell what you and other men
Think of this life: but, for my single self,
I had as lief not be as live to be
In awe of such a thing as I myself. *Ib.* 92
- 18 'Dar'st thou, Cassius, now,
Leap in with me into this angry flood,
And swim to yonder point?' Upon the word,
Accoutred as I was, I plunged in,
And bade him follow. *Ib.* 102
- 19 Stemming it with hearts of controversy. *Ib.* 109
- 20 His coward lips did from their colour fly,
And that same eye whose bend doth awe the world
Did lose his lustre. *Ib.* 122
- 21 Ye gods, it doth amaze me,
A man of such a feeble temper should
So get the start of the majestic world,
And bear the palm alone. *Ib.* 128
- 22 Why, man, he doth bestride the narrow world
Like a Colossus; and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs, and peep about
To find ourselves dishonourable graves.
Men at some time are masters of their fates:
The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,
But in ourselves, that we are underlings. *Julius Cæsar*, I. ii. 134
- 23 'Brutus' will start a spirit as soon as 'Cæsar'.
Now in the names of all the gods at once,
Upon what meat doth this our Cæsar feed,
That he is grown so great? *Ib.* 146
- 24 Now is it Rome indeed and room enough. *Ib.* 155
- 25 But, look you, Cassius,
The angry spot doth glow on Cæsar's brow. *Ib.* 181
- 26 Let me have men about me that are fat;
Sleek-headed men and such as sleep o' nights;
Yond' Cassius has a lean and hungry look,
He thinks too much: such men are dangerous. *Ib.* 191
- 27 Would he were fatter! but I fear him not.
Yet if my name were liable to fear,
I do not know the man I should avoid
So soon as that spare Cassius. He reads much,
He is a great observer, and he looks
Quite through the deeds of men; he loves no plays,
As thou dost, Antony; he hears no music;
Seldom he smiles, and smiles in such a sort
As if he mock'd himself, and scorn'd his spirit,
That could be mov'd to smile at anything.
Such men as he be never at heart's ease,
Whiles they behold a greater than themselves,
And therefore are they very dangerous.
I rather tell thee what is to be fear'd
Than what I fear, for always I am Cæsar. *Ib.* 197
- 28 'Tis very like: he hath the falling sickness. *Ib.* [255]
- 29 If Cæsar had stabbed their mothers, they would have
done no less. *Ib.* [277]
- 30 For mine own part, it was Greek to me. *Ib.* [288]
- 31 Therefore 'tis meet
That noble minds keep ever with their likes;
For who so firm that cannot be seduc'd? *Ib.* [315]
- 32 Besides—I have not since put up my sword,—
Against the Capitol I met a lion,
Who glar'd upon me, and went surly by,
Without annoying me. *Ib.* iii. 19
- 33 Yesterday the bird of night did sit,
Even at noon-day, upon the market-place,
Hooting and shrieking. *Ib.* 26
- 34 But men may construe things after their own fashion,
Clean from the purpose of the things themselves. *Ib.* 34
- 35 Cassius from bondage will deliver Cassius. *Ib.* 90
- 36 Nor stony tower, nor walls of beaten brass,
Nor airless dungeon, nor strong links of iron,
Can be retentive to the strength of spirit;
But life, being weary of these worldly bars,
Never lacks power to dismiss itself. *Ib.* 93
- 37 So every bondman in his own hand bears
The power to cancel his captivity. *Ib.* 101
- 38 I will set this foot of mine as far
As who goes furthest. *Ib.* 118

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 O! he sits high in all the people's hearts.
And that which would appear offence in us,
His countenance, like richest alchemy,
Will change to virtue and to worthiness.
Julius Cæsar, I. iii. 157
- 2 It is the bright day that brings forth the adder;
And that craves wary walking. *Ib.* II. i. 14
- 3 'Tis a common proof,
That lowliness is young ambition's ladder,
Whereto the climber-upward turns his face;
But when he once attains the upmost round,
He then unto the ladder turns his back,
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base degrees
By which he did ascend. *Ib.* 21
- 4 Therefore think him as a serpent's egg
Which, hatch'd, would, as his kind, grow mischievous,
And kill him in the shell. *Ib.* 32
- 5 Between the acting of a dreadful thing
And the first motion, all the interim is
Like a phantasma, or a hideous dream:
The genius and the mortal instruments
Are then in council, and the state of man,
Like to a little kingdom, suffers then
The nature of an insurrection. *Ib.* 63
- 6 O conspiracy!
Sham'st thou to show thy dangerous brow by night,
When evils are most free? *Ib.* 77
- 7 For if thou path, thy native semblance on,
Not Erebus itself were dim enough
To hide thee from prevention. *Ib.* 83
- 8 For he will never follow anything
That other men begin. *Ib.* 151
- 9 Let us be sacrificers, but not butchers, Caius.
Ib. 166
- 10 Let's carve him as a dish fit for the gods,
Not hew him as a carcass fit for hounds. *Ib.* 173
- 11 For he is superstitious grown of late,
Quite from the main opinion he held once
Of fantasy, of dreams, and ceremonies. *Ib.* 195
- 12 But when I tell him he hates flatterers,
He says he does, being then most flattered. *Ib.* 207
- 13 Enjoy the honey-heavy dew of slumber.
Ib. 230
- 14 With an angry wature of your hand,
Gave sign for me to leave you. *Ib.* 246
- 15 What! is Brutus sick,
And will he steal out of his wholesome bed
To dare the vile contagion of the night? *Ib.* 263
- 16 That great vow
Which did incorporate and make us one. *Ib.* 272
- 17 PORTIA:
Dwell I but in the suburbs
Of your good pleasure? If it be no more,
Portia is Brutus' harlot, not his wife.
BRUTUS:
You are my true and honourable wife,
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops
That visit my sad heart. *Ib.* 285
- 18 I grant I am a woman, but, withal,
A woman that Lord Brutus took to wife;
I grant I am a woman, but, withal,
A woman well-reputed, Cato's daughter.
Think you I am no stronger than my sex,
Being so fathered and so husbanded? *Ib.* 292
- 19 Enter Cæsar, in his night-gown.
Julius Cæsar, II. ii. Stage Direction
- 20 Nor heaven nor earth have been at peace to-night
Ib. 1
- 21 CALPHURNIA:
These things are beyond all use,
And I do fear them.
CÆSAR:
What can be avoided
Whose end is purpos'd by the mighty gods? *Ib.* 25
- 22 CALPHURNIA:
When beggars die, there are no comets seen;
The heavens themselves blaze forth the death of
princes.
CÆSAR:
Cowards die many times before their deaths;
The valiant never taste of death but once.
Of all the wonders that I yet have heard,
It seems to me most strange that men should fear;
Seeing that death, a necessary end,
Will come when it will come. *Ib.* 30
- 23 Danger knows full well
That Cæsar is more dangerous than he:
We are two lions litter'd in one day,
And I the elder and more terrible.
And Cæsar shall go forth. *Ib.* 44
- 24 The cause is in my will I will not come. *Ib.* 71
- 25 See! Antony, that revels long o' nights,
Is notwithstanding up. *Ib.* 116
- 26 My heart laments that virtue cannot live
Out of the teeth of emulation. *Ib.* III. [13]
- 27 O constancy! be strong upon my side;
Set a huge mountain 'tween my heart and tongue;
I have a man's mind, but a woman's might.
How hard it is for women to keep counsel! *Ib.* IV. 6
- 28 CTSAR:
The ides of March are come.
Soothsayer
Ay, Cæsar, but not gone *Ib.* III. 1 1
- 29 Sweet words,
Low-crook'd curtsies, and base spaniel fawning.
Ib. 42
- 30 If I could play to move, prayers would move me,
But I am constant as the northern star,
Of whose true-fix'd and resting quality
There is no fellow in the firmament.
The skies are painted with unnumber'd sparks,
They are all fire and every one doth shine,
But there's but one in all doth hold his place.
So, in the world, 'tis furnish'd well with men,
And men are flesh and blood, and apprehensive;
Yet in the number I do know but one
That unassailable holds on his rank,
Unshak'd of motion: and that I am he,
Let me a little show it, even in this,
That I was constant Cimber should be banish'd,
And constant do remain to keep him so. *Ib.* 59
- 31 Et tu, Brutel! *Ib.* 77
- 32 Ambition's debt is paid. *Ib.* 83
- 33 'That we shall die, we know, 'tis but the time
And drawing days out, that men stand upon *Ib.* 99
- 34 He that cuts off twenty years of life
Cuts off so many years of fearing death. *Ib.* 101

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 CASSIUS*
How many ages hence
Shall this our lofty scene be acted o'er,
In states unborn, and accents yet unknown!
BRUTUS*
How many times shall Cæsar bleed in sport.
Julius Cæsar, III. i. 111
- 2 O mighty Cæsar! dost thou lie so low?
Are all thy conquests, glories, triumphs, spoils,
Shrunk to this little measure? *Ib.* 148
- 3 Your swords, made rich
With the most noble blood of all this world. *Ib.* 155
- 4 Live a thousand years,
I shall not find myself so apt to die *Ib.* 159
- 5 The choice and master spirits of this age. *Ib.* 163
- 6 Let each man render me his bloody hand
First, Marcus Brutus, will I shake with you. *Ib.* 184
- 7 Though last, not least in love. *Ib.* 189
- 8 My credit now stands on such slippery ground,
That one of two bad ways you must conceit me,
Either a coward or a flatterer. *Ib.* 191
- 9 Here wast thou bay'd, brave hart,
Here didst thou fall, and here thy hunters stand,
Sign'd in thy spoil, and crimson'd in thy leth.
O world! thou wast the forest to this hart;
And this, indeed, O world! the heart of thee. *Ib.* 204
- 10 The enemies of Cæsar shall say this;
Then, in a friend, it is bad modesty. *Ib.* 212
- 11 O! pardon me, thou bleeding piece of earth,
That I am meek and gentle with these butchers;
Thou art the ruins of the noblest man
That ever lived in the tide of times. *Ib.* 254
- 12 Cæsar's spirit, ranging for revenge,
With Ate by his side, come hot from hell,
Shall in these confines, with a monarch's voice
Cry, 'Havoc!' and let slip the dogs of war. *Ib.* 270
- 13 Passion, I see, is catching. *Ib.* 283
- 14 Not that I loved Cæsar less, but that I loved Rome
more. *Ib.* ii. [22]
- 15 As he was valiant, I honour him: but, as he was
ambitious, I slew him. *Ib.* [27]
- 16 Who is here so base that would be a bondman? If
any, speak; for him have I offended. Who is here
so rude that would not be a Roman? If any,
speak; for him have I offended. Who is here so
vile that will not love his country? If any, speak;
for him have I offended. I pause for a reply.
Ib. [31]
- 17 Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears;
I come to bury Cæsar, not to praise him.
The evil that men do lives after them,
The good is oft interred with their bones;
So let it be with Cæsar. The noble Brutus
Hath told you Cæsar was ambitious;
If it were so, it was a grievous fault;
And grievously hath Cæsar answer'd it. *Ib.* [79]
- 18 For Brutus is an honourable man;
So are they all, all honourable men. *Ib.* [88]
- 19 He was my friend, faithful and just to me:
But Brutus says he was ambitious;
And Brutus is an honourable man. *Ib.* [91]
- 20 When that the poor have cried, Cæsar hath wept;
Ambition should be made of sterner stuff.
Julius Cæsar, III. ii. [97]
- 21 You all did love him once, not without cause.
Ib. [108]
- 22 O judgment! thou art fled to brutish beasts,
And men have lost their reason. *Ib.* [110]
- 23 But yesterday the word of Cæsar might
Have stood against the world; now lies he there,
And none so poor to do him reverence. *Ib.* [124]
- 24 Let but the commons hear this testament—
Which, pardon me, I do not mean to read—
And they would go and kiss dead Cæsar's wounds
And dip their napkins in his sacred blood,
Yea, beg a hair of him for memory,
And, dying, mention it within their walls,
Bequeathing it as a rich legacy
Unto their issue. *Ib.* [136]
- 25 The will, the will! we will hear Cæsar's will.
Ib. [145]
- 26 You are not wood, you are not stones, but men.
Ib. [148]
- 27 If you have tears, prepare to shed them now.
You all do know this mantle: I remember
The first time ever Cæsar put it on;
'Twas on a summer's evening, in his tent,
That day he overcame the Nervii. *Ib.* [174]
- 28 See what a rent the envious Casca made. *Ib.* [180]
- 29 For Brutus, as you know, was Cæsar's angel.
Ib. [186]
- 30 This was the most unkindest cut of all. *Ib.* [188]
- 31 Ingratitude, more strong than traitors' arms,
Quite vanquish'd him: then burst his mighty heart;
And, in his mantle muffling up his face,
Even at the base of Pompey's statue,
Which all the while ran blood, great Cæsar fell.
O! what a fall was there, my countrymen;
Then I, and you, and all of us fell down,
Whilst bloody treason flourish'd over us.
O! now you weep, and I perceive you feel
The dint of pity, these are gracious drops. *Ib.* [190]
- 32 Good friends, sweet friends, let me not stir you up
To such a sudden flood of mutiny.
They that have done this deed are honourable:
What private griefs they have, alas! I know not,
That made them do it; they are wise and honourable,
And will no doubt with reasons answer you.
I come not, friends, to steal away your hearts:
I am no orator, as Brutus is;
But, as you know me all, a plain, blunt man,
That love my friend. *Ib.* [214]
- 33 For I have neither wit, nor words, nor worth,
Action, nor utterance, nor power of speech,
To stir men's blood; I only speak right on;
I tell you that which you yourselves do know.
Ib. [225]
- 34 But were I Brutus,
And Brutus Antony, there were an Antony
Would ruffle up your spirits, and put a tongue
In every wound of Cæsar, that should move
The stones of Rome to rise and mutiny. *Ib.* [230]
- 35 Here was a Cæsar! when comes such another?
Ib. [257]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Now let it work; mischief, thou art afoot,
Take thou what course thou wilt!
Julius Cæsar, III. II. [265]
- 2 Fortune is merry,
And in this mood will give us anything *Ib.* [271]
- 3 Tear him for his bad verses, tear him for his bad
verses. *Ib.* III. [34]
- 4 He shall not live; look, with a spot I damn him.
Ib. IV. 1. 6
- 5 This is a slight unmeritable man,
Meet to be sent on errands. *Ib.* 12
- 6 OCTAVIUS:
He's a tried and valiant soldier.
ANTONY:
So is my horse, Octavius, and for that
I do appoint him store of provender. *Ib.* 28
- 7 We are at the stake,
And bay'd about with many enemies,
And some that smile have in their hearts, I fear,
Millions of mischiefs. *Ib.* 48
- 8 Not with such familiar instances,
Nor with such free and friendly conference,
As he hath us'd of old *Ib.* II. 16
- 9 When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony.
There are no tricks in plain and simple faith. *Ib.* 20
- 10 CASSIUS:
In such a time as this it is not meet
That every nice offence should bear his comment.
BRUTUS:
Let me tell you, Cassius, you yourself
Are much condemn'd to have an itching palm.
Ib. III. 7
- 11 Remember March, the ides of March remember.
Ib. 18
- 12 Shall we now
Contaminate our fingers with base bribes? *Ib.* 23
- 13 I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
Than such a Roman. *Ib.* 27
- 14 Away, slight man! *Ib.* 37
- 15 I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my laughter,
When you are waspish *Ib.* 49
- 16 For mine own part,
I shall be glad to learn of noble men. *Ib.* 53
- 17 You wrong me every way, you wrong me, Brutus,
I said an elder soldier, not a better:
Did I say 'better'? *Ib.* 55
- 18 Do not presume too much upon my love;
I may do that I shall be sorry for *Ib.* 63
- 19 There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats;
For I am arm'd so strong in honesty
That they pass by me as the idle wind,
Whom I respect not. *Ib.* 66
- 20 By heaven, I had rather coin my heart,
And drop my blood for drachmas, than to wring
From the hard hands of peasants their vile trash
By any indirection. *Ib.* 72
- 21 Should I have answer'd Caius Cassius so?
When Marcus Brutus grows so covetous,
To lock such rascal counters from his friends,
Be ready, gods, with all your thunderbolts;
Dash him to pieces! *Ib.* 78
- 22 A friend should bear his friend's infirmities,
But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.
Julius Cæsar, IV. III. 85
- 23 A friendly eye could never see such faults. *Ib.* 89
- 24 All his faults observ'd,
Set in a note-book, learn'd, and conn'd by rote,
To cast into my teeth. *Ib.* 96
- 25 O Cassius! you are yoked with a lamb
That carries anger as the flint bears fire;
Who, much enforced, shows a hasty spark,
And straight is cold again. *Ib.* 109
- 26 O Cassius! I am sick of many griefs. *Ib.* 143
- 27 I have as much of this in art as you,
But yet my nature could not bear it so. *Ib.* 193
- 28 Good reasons must, of force, give place to better.
Ib. 202
- 29 There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune;
Omitted, all the voyage of their life
Is bound in shallows and in miseries.
On such a full sea are we now afloat,
And we must take the current when it serves,
Or lose our ventures. *Ib.* 217
- 30 The deep of night is crept upon our talk,
And nature must obey necessity. *Ib.* 225
- 31 This was an ill beginning of the night:
Never come such division 'tween our souls! *Ib.* 233
- 32 BRUTUS:
Then I shall see thee again?
GHOST:
Ay, at Philippi.
BRUTUS:
Why, I will see thee at Philippi, then. *Ib.* 283
- 33 But for your words, they rob the Hybla bees,
And leave them honeyless *Ib.* V. 1. 34
- 34 You know that I held Epicurus strong,
And his opinion, now I change my mind,
And partly credit things that do presage *Ib.* 77
- 35 The gods to-day stand friendly, that we may,
Lovers in peace, lead on our days to age! *Ib.* 94
- 36 I know not how,
But I do find it cowardly and vile,
For fear of what might fall, so to prevent
The time of life. *Ib.* 103
- 37 Think not, thou noble Roman,
That ever Brutus will go bound to Rome,
He bears too great a mind: but this same day
Must end that work the ides of March begun;
And whether we shall meet again, I know not.
Therefore our everlasting farewell take
For ever, and for ever, farewell, Cassius!
If we do meet again, why, we shall smile!
If not, why then, this parting was well made. *Ib.* 111
- 38 O! that a man might know
The end of this day's business, ere it come;
But it sufficeth that the day will end,
And then the end is known. *Ib.* 123
- 39 This day I breathed first: time is come round,
And where I did begin, there shall I end;
My life is run his compass *Ib.* III. 23
- 40 O hateful error, melancholy's child!
Why dost thou show, to the apt thoughts of men,
The things that are not? *Ib.* 67

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 O Julius Cæsar! thou art mighty yet!
Thy spirit walks abroad, and turns our swords
In our own proper entrails. *Julius Cæsar*, v. iii. 94
- 2 Are yet two Romans living such as these?
The last of all the Romans, fare thee well!
It is impossible that ever Rome
Should breed thy fellow. Friends, I owe more tears
To this dead man than you shall see me pay.—
I shall find time, Cassius, I shall find time. *Ib.* 98
- 3 When you do find him, or alive or dead,
He will be found like Brutus, like himself. *Ib.* iv. 24
- 4 I had rather have
Such men my friends than enemies. *Ib.* 28
- 5 Thou seest the world, Volumnius, how it goes,
Our enemies have beat us to the pit.
It is more worthy to leap in ourselves,
Than tarry till they push us. *Ib.* v. 22
- 6 Thou art a fellow of a good respect;
Thy life hath had some smatch of honour in it *Ib.* 45
- 7 Cæsar, now be still;
I kill'd not thee with half so good a will. *Ib.* 50
- 8 This was the noblest Roman of them all. *Ib.* 68
- 9 He, only, in a general honest thought
And common good to all, made one of them.
His life was gentle, and the elements
So mix'd in him that Nature might stand up
And say to all the world, 'This was a man!' *Ib.* 71
- 10 LEAR:
So young, and so untender?
CORDELIA.
So young, my lord, and true. *King Lear*, i. i. [108]
- 11 A still-soliciting eye. *Ib.* [234]
- 12 Love is not love
When it is mingled with regards that stand
Aloof from the entire point. *Ib.* [241]
- 13 Fairest Cordelia, that art most rich, being poor;
Most choice, forsaken; and most lov'd, despis'd!
Ib. [253]
- 14 Who in the lusty stealth of nature take
More composition and fierce quality
Than doth, within a dull, stale, tired bed,
Go to the creating a whole tribe of fops. *Ib.* ii. i. 11
- 15 These late eclipses in the sun and moon portend no
good to us. *Ib.* [115]
- 16 We have seen the best of our time: machinations,
hollowness, treachery, and all ruinous disorders,
follow us disquietly to our graves. *Ib.* [125]
- 17 This is the excellent foppery of the world. *Ib.* [132]
- 18 We make guilty of our disasters the sun, the moon,
and the stars; as if we were villains by necessity,
fools by heavenly compulsion. *Ib.* [134]
- 19 An admirable evasion of whoremaster man, to lay
his goatish disposition to the charge of a star!
Ib. [141]
- 20 My nativity was under Ursa Major; so that it follows
I am rough and lecherous. *Ib.* [145]
- 21 Pat he comes, like the catastrophe of the old comedy;
my cue is villanous melancholy, with a sigh like
Tom o' Bedlam. *Ib.* [150]
- 22 KENT:
You have that in your countenance which I would
fain call master.
LEAR.
What's that?
KENT:
Authority. *King Lear*, i. iv. [29]
- 23 Not so young, sir, to love a woman for singing, nor
so old to dote on her for any thing. *Ib.* [40]
- 24 Lady the brach may stand by the fire and stink *Ib.* [125]
- 25 Have more than thou showest,
Speak less than thou knowest,
Lend less than thou owest. *Ib.* [132]
- 26 LEAR.
Dost thou call me fool, boy?
FOOL:
All thy other titles thou hast given away; that thou
wast born with. *Ib.* [163]
- 27 The hedge-sparrow fed the cuckoo so long,
That it had it head bit off by it young. *Ib.* [238]
- 28 Ingratitude, thou marble-hearted fiend,
More hideous, when thou show'st thee in a child,
Than the sea-monster. *Ib.* [283]
- 29 Into her womb convey sterility!
Dry up in her the organs of increase. *Ib.* [302]
- 30 How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child! *Ib.* [312]
- 31 How far your eyes may pierce I cannot tell;
Striving to better, oft we mar what's well. *Ib.* [370]
- 32 A knave; a rascal; an eater of broken meats. *Ib.* ii. ii. [15]
- 33 Thou whoreson zed! thou unnecessary letter!
Ib. [68]
- 34 I'd drive ye cackling home to Camelot. *Ib.* [89]
- 35 I have seen better faces in my time
Than stands on any shoulder that I see
Before me at this instant. *Ib.* [99]
- 36 Winter's not gone yet, if the wild-geese fly that way. *Ib.* iv. [46]
- 37 Down, thou climbing sorrow!
Thy element's below. *Ib.* [57]
- 38 That sir which serves and seeks for gain,
And follows but for form,
Will pack when it begins to ram,
And leave thee in the storm. *Ib.* [79]
- 39 O, sir! you are old;
Nature in you stands on the very verge
Of her confine. *Ib.* [148]
- 40 But I'll not chide thee;
Let shame come when it will, I do not call it:
I do not bid the thunder-bearer shoot,
Nor tell tales of thee to high-judging Jove. *Ib.* [228]
- 41 Our basest beggars
Are in the poorest thing superfluous:
Allow not nature more than nature needs,
Man's life is cheap as beast's. *Ib.* [267]
- 42 You see me here, you gods, a poor old man,
As full of grief as age; wretched in both! *Ib.* [275]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 I will have such revenges on you both
That all the world shall—I will do such things,—
What they are yet I know not,—but they shall be
The terrors of the earth. *King Lear*, II. iv. [282]
- 2 To wilful men,
The injuries that they themselves procure
Must be their schoolmasters. *Ib.* [305]
- 3 Contending with the fretful elements;
Bids the wind blow the earth into the sea,
Or swell the curled waters 'bove the main. *Ib.* III. i. 4
- 4 Strives in his little world of man to out-scorn
The to-and-fro conflicting wind and rain.
This night, wherein the cub-drawn bear would couch,
The lion and the belly-pinched wolf
Keep their fur dry. *Ib.* 10
- 5 Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks! rage! blow!
You cataracts and hurricanoes, spout
Till you have drench'd our steeples, drown'd the
cocks!
You sulphurous and thought-executing fires,
Vaunt-couriers to oak-cleaving thunderbolts,
Singe my white head! And thou, all-shaking thunder,
Strike flat the thick rotundity o' the world!
Crack nature's moulds, all germens spill at once
That make ingrateful man! *Ib.* 11 1
- 6 I tax not you, you elements, with unkindness;
I never gave you kingdom, call'd you children,
You owe me no subscription: then, let fall
Your horrible pleasure; here I stand, your slave,
A poor, infirm, weak, and despis'd old man.
But yet I call you servile ministers,
That have with two pernicious daughters join'd
Your high-engender'd battles 'gainst a head
So old and white as this. *Ib.* [16]
- 7 There was never yet fair woman but she made mouths
in a glass. *Ib.* [35]
- 8 Things that love night
Love not such nights as these. *Ib.* [42]
- 9 Let the great gods,
That keep this dreadful pother o'er our heads,
Find out their enemies now. Tremble, thou wretch,
That hast within thee undivulged crimes,
Unwhipp'd of justice. *Ib.* [49]
- 10 Close pent-up guilts,
Rive your concealing continents, and cry
These dreadful summoners grace. I am a man
More sinned against than sinning. *Ib.* [57]
- 11 The art of our necessities is strange,
That can make vile things precious. *Ib.* [70]
- 12 When the mind's free,
The body's delicate *Ib.* iv 11
- 13 O! that way madness lies, let me shun that. *Ib.* 21
- 14 Poor naked wretches, wheresoe'er you are,
That bide the pelung of this pitiless storm,
How shall your houseless heads and unfed sides,
Your looped and window'd raggedness, defend you
From seasons such as these? *Ib.* 28
- 15 Take physic, pomp;
Expose thyself to feel what wretches feel. *Ib.* 33
- 16 Tom's a-cold *Ib.* [57]
- 17 Pillicock sat on Pillicock-hill.
Halloo, halloo, loo, loo! *Ib.* [75]
- 18 Take heed o' the foul fiend! *King Lear*, III. iv. [79]
- 19 A serving-man, proud in heart and mind: that curled
my hair, wore gloves in my cap, served the lust of
my mistress's heart, and did the act of darkness
with her; swore as many oaths as I spake words,
and broke them in the sweet face of heaven; one
that slept in the contriving of lust, and waked to
do it. *Ib.* [84]
- 20 Keep thy foot out of brothels, thy hand out of
plackets, thy pen from lenders' books, and defy
the foul fiend. *Ib.* [96]
- 21 Thou art the thing itself; unaccommodated man is
no more but such a poor, bare, forked animal as
thou art. *Ib.* [109]
- 22 'Tis a naughty night to swim in. *Ib.* [113]
- 23 Drinks the green mantle of the standing pool *Ib.* [136]
- 24 But mice and rats and such small deer
Have been Tom's food for seven long year. *Ib.* [142]
- 25 The prince of darkness is a gentleman. *Ib.* [148]
- 26 I'll talk a word with this same learned Theban. *Ib.* [161]
- 27 Child Roland to the dark tower came,
His word was still, Fie, foh, and fum,
I smell the blood of a British man. *Ib.* [185]
- 28 Nero is an angler in the lake of darkness. *Ib.* vi. [8]
- 29 The little dogs and all,
Tray, Blanch, and Sweet-heart, see, they bark at me. *Ib.* [65]
- 30 Mastiff, greyhound, mongrel grim,
Hound or spaniel, brach or lym,
Or bobtail tike, or trundle-tail. *Ib.* [71]
- 31 You, sir, I entertain for one of my hundred; only I
do not like the fashion of your garments. you will
say, they are Persian attire; but let them be
changed. *Ib.* [83]
- 32 'Tis most ignobly done
To pluck me by the beard. *Ib.* vii. [35]
- 33 I am tied to the stake, and I must stand the course. *Ib.* [54]
- 34 The sea, with such a storm as his bare head
In hell-black night endur'd, would have buoy'd up,
And quench'd the stelled fires. *Ib.* [59]
- 35 Out, vile jelly! *Ib.* [83]
- 36 The lowest and most dejected thing of fortune *Ib.* iv. i. 3
- 37 The lamentable change is from the best;
The worst returns to laughter. *Ib.* 5
- 38 I have no way, and therefore want no eyes,
I stumbled when I saw. *Ib.* 18
- 39 The worst is not,
So long as we can say, 'This is the worst.' *Ib.* 27
- 40 As flies to wanton boys, are we to the gods;
They kill us for their sport. *Ib.* 36
- 41 You are not worth the dust which the rude wind
Blows in your face *Ib.* 11 30
- 42 She that herself will sliver and disbranch
From her maternal sap, perforce must wither
And come to deadly use. *Ib.* 34

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Wisdom and goodness to the vile seem vile;
Filth's savour but themselves. *King Lear*, IV. ii. 38
- 2 Crown'd with rank fumiter and furrow weeds,
With burdocks, hemlock, nettles, cuckoo-flowers,
Darnel, and all the idle weeds that grow
In our sustaining corn. *Ib.* iv. 3
- 3 How fearful
And dizzy 'tis to cast one's eyes so low!
The crows and choughs that wing the midway air
Show scarce so gross as beetles, half-way down
Hangs one that gathers samphire, dreadful trade!
Methinks he seems no bigger than his head.
The fishermen that walk upon the beach
Appear like mice, and yond tall anchoring bark
Diminish'd to her cock, her cock a buoy
Almost too small for sight. The murmuring surge,
That on the unnumber'd idle pebbles chafes,
Cannot be heard so high. *Ib.* vi. 12
- 4 The shrill-gorg'd lark so far
Cannot be seen or heard. *Ib.* 59
- 5 Think that the clearest gods, who make them honours
Of men's impossibilities, have preserv'd thee. *Ib.* 74
- 6 They told me I was every thing; 'tis a lie, I am not
ague-proof. *Ib.* [107]
- 7 GLOUCESTER:
Is't not the king?
LEAR:
Ay, every inch a king. *Ib.* [110]
- 8 The wren goes to 't, and the small gilded fly
Does lecher in my sight. *Ib.* [115]
- 9 Give me an ounce of civet, good apothecary, to
sweeten my imagination. *Ib.* [133]
- 10 A man may see how this world goes with no eyes.
Look with thine ears. see how yond justice rails
upon yond simple thief. Hark, in thine ear. change
places; and, handy-dandy, which is the justice,
which is the thief? *Ib.* [154]
- 11 Get thee glass eyes;
And, like a scurvy politician, seem
To see the things thou dost not. *Ib.* [175]
- 12 When we are born we cry that we are come
To this great stage of fools. *Ib.* [187]
- 13 Mine enemy's dog,
Though he had bit me, should have stood that night
Against my fire. *Ib.* vii. 36
- 14 Thou art a soul in bliss; but I am bound
Upon a wheel of fire, that mine own tears
Do scald like molten lead. *Ib.* 46
- 15 I am a very foolish, fond old man,
Fourscore and upward, not an hour more or less;
And, to deal plainly,
I fear I am not in my perfect mind. *Ib.* 60
- 16 For, as I am a man, I think this lady
To be my child Cordelia. *Ib.* 69
- 17 Pray you now, forget and forgive. *Ib.* [85]
- 18 Men must endure
Their going hence, even as their coming hither:
Ripeness is all. *Ib.* v. ii. 9
- 19 Come, let's away to prison;
We two alone will sing like birds i' the cage:
When thou dost ask me blessing, I'll kneel down,
And ask of thee forgiveness: and we'll live,
And pray, and sing, and tell old tales, and laugh
At gilded butterflies, and hear poor rogues
Talk of court news, and we'll talk with them too,
Who loses, and who wins, who's in, who's out,
And take upon 's the mystery of things,
As if we were God's spies, and we'll wear out,
In a wall'd prison, packs and sets of great ones
That ebb and flow by the moon. *King Lear*, v. iii. 8
- 20 Upon such sacrifices, my Cordelia,
The gods themselves throw incense. *Ib.* 20
- 21 The gods are just, and of our pleasant vices
Make instruments to plague us. *Ib.* [172]
- 22 The wheel is come full circle. *Ib.* [176]
- 23 His flaw'd heart,—
Alack! too weak the conflict to support;
'Twixt two extremes of passion, joy and grief,
Burst smilingly. *Ib.* [198]
- 24 Her voice was ever soft,
Gentle and low, an excellent thing in woman. *Ib.* [274]
- 25 I have seen the day, with my good biting falchion
I would have made them skip. *Ib.* [278]
- 26 And my poor fool is hang'd! No, no, no life!
Why should a dog, a horse, a rat, have life,
And thou no breath at all? Thou'lt come no more,
Never, never, never, never, never!
Pray you, undo this button. *Ib.* [307]
- 27 Vex not his ghost: O! let him pass; he hates him
That would upon the rack of this tough world
Stretch him out longer. *Ib.* [314]
- 28 The weight of this sad time we must obey,
Speak what we feel; not what we ought to say.
The oldest hath borne most: we that are young,
Shall never see so much, nor live so long. *Ib.* [325]
- 29 Let fame, that all hunt after in their lives,
Live register'd upon our brazen tombs
Love's Labour's Lost, I. i. 1
- 30 Spite of cormorant devouring Time. *Ib.* 4
- 31 Why, all delights are vain; but that most vain,
Which, with pain purchas'd, doth inherit pain. *Ib.* 72
- 32 Study is like the heaven's glorious sun,
That will not be deep-search'd with saucy looks;
Small have continual plodders ever won,
Save base authority from others' books.
These earthly godfathers of Heaven's lights
That give a name to every fixed star,
Have no more profit of their shining nights
Than those that walk and wot not what they are *Ib.* 84
- 33 At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's new-fangled mirth;
But like of each thing that in season grows. *Ib.* 105
- 34 So study evermore is overshoot. *Ib.* [141]
- 35 If I break faith, this word shall speak for me,—
I am forsworn 'on mere necessity'. *Ib.* [152]
- 36 A child of our grandmother Eve, a female; or, for
thy more sweet understanding, a woman. *Ib.* [263]
- 37 The world was very guilty of such a ballad some three
ages since; but, I think, now 'tis not to be found. *Ib.* ii. [117]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Devise, wit! write, pen! for I am for whole volumes
in folio! *Love's Labour's Lost*, I. ii. [194]
- 2 Beauty is bought by judgment of the eye,
Not utter'd by base sale of chapmen's tongues.
Ib. II. i. 15
- 3 A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,
I never spent an hour's talk withal. *Ib.* 66
- 4 Your wit's too hot, it speeds too fast, 'twill tire.
Ib. [119]
- 5 Thy own wish wish I thee in every place! *Ib.* [178]
- 6 Warble, child; make passionate my sense of hearing.
Ib. III. i. 1
- 7 A very beadle to a humorous sigh. *Ib.* [185]
- 8 This wimpled, whining, purblind, wayward boy,
This senior-junior, giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid;
Regent of love rhymes, lord of folded arms,
The anointed sovereign of sighs and groans,
Liege of all loiterers and malcontents. *Ib.* [189]
- 9 With two pitch balls stuck in her face for eyes.
Ib. [207]
- 10 Some men must love my lady, and some Joan.
Ib. [215]
- 11 He hath not fed of the dainties that are bred in a
book; he hath not eat paper, as it were; he hath
not drunk ink. *Ib.* IV. ii. [25]
- 12 These are begot in the ventricle of memory, nourished
in the womb of pia mater, and delivered upon the
mellowing of occasion. *Ib.* [70]
- 13 Old Mantuan! old Mantuan! Who understandeth
thee not, loves thee not. *Ib.* [102]
- 14 The elegancy, facility, and golden cadence of poetry
Ib. [126]
- 15 By heaven, I do love, and it hath taught me to rhyme,
and to be melancholy *Ib.* III. [13]
- 16 The heavenly rhetoric of thine eye. *Ib.* [60]
- 17 Love, whose month is ever May,
Spied a blossom passing fair,
Playing in the wanton air;
Through the velvet leaves the wind,
All unseen, 'gan passage find;
That the lover, sick to death,
Wish'd himself the heaven's breath. *Ib.* [102]
- 18 Thou for whom e'en Jove would swear
Juno but an Ethiop were,
And deny himself for Jove,
Turning mortal for thy love. *Ib.* [117]
- 19 Now step I forth to whip hypocrisy. *Ib.* [151]
- 20 From women's eyes this doctrine I derive:
They are the ground, the books, the academes,
From whence doth spring the true Promethean fire.
Ib. [302]
- 21 For where is any author in the world
Teaches such beauty as a woman's eye?
Learning is but an adjunct to herself. *Ib.* [312]
- 22 But love, first learned in a lady's eyes,
Lives not alone immured in the brain,
But, with the motion of all elements,
Courses as swift as thought in every power,
And gives to every power a double power,
Above their functions and their offices.
It adds a precious seeing to the eye;
A lover's eyes will gaze an eagle blind;
A lover's ears will hear the lowest sound,
When the suspicious head of theft is stopp'd:
Love's feeling is more soft and sensible
Than are the tender horns of cockled snails.
Love's tongue proves dainty Bacchus gross in taste.
For valour, is not love a Hercules,
Still climbing trees in the Hesperides?
Subtle as Sphinx; as sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute, strung with his hair;
And when Love speaks, the voice of all the gods
Makes heaven drowsy with the harmony.
Never durst poet touch a pen to write
Until his ink were temper'd with Love's sighs.
Love's Labour's Lost, IV. III. [327]
- 23 From women's eyes this doctrine I derive:
They sparkle still the right Promethean fire;
They are the books, the arts, the academes,
That show, contain, and nourish all the world.
Ib. [350]
- 24 He draweth out the thread of his verbosity finer than
the staple of his argument. *Ib.* V. 1. [18]
- 25 Priscian a little scratched, 'twill serve. *Ib.* [31]
- 26 MOTH:
They have been at a great feast of languages, and
stolen the scraps.
COSTARD:
O! they have lived long on the alms-basket of words.
I marvel thy master hath not eaten thee for a
word, for thou art not so long by the head as
honorificabilitudinitatibus thou art easier swal-
lowed than a flap-dragon *Ib.* [39]
- 27 In the posteriors of this day, which the rude multi-
tude call the afternoon *Ib.* [96]
- 28 Had she been light, like you,
O! such a merry, nimble, stirring spirit,
She might ha' been a grandam ere she died,
And so may you; for a light heart lives long *Ib.* II 15
- 29 Taffeta phrases, silken terms precise,
Three-pil'd hyperboles, spruce affectation,
Figures pedantical *Ib.* 407
- 30 In russet yeas and honest kersey noes. *Ib.* 414
- 31 When in the world I liv'd, I was the world's com-
mander,
By east, west, north, and south, I spread my conquer-
ing might
My scutcheon plain declares that I am Alisander *Ib.* [563]
- 32 Let me take you a button-hole lower. *Ib.* [705]
- 33 A world-without-end bargain *Ib.* [797]
- 34 A jest's prosperity lies in the ear
Of him that hears it, never in the tongue
Of him that makes it. *Ib.* [869]
- 35 When daisies pied and violets blue
And lady-smocks all silver-white
And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue
Do paint the meadows with delight,
The cuckoo then, on every tree,
Mocks married men, for thus sings he,
Cuckoo;
Cuckoo, cuckoo; O, word of fear,
Unpleasing to a married ear! *Ib.* [902]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 When icicles hang by the wall,
And Dick, the shepherd, blows his nail,
And Tom bears logs into the hall,
And milk comes frozen home in pail,
When blood is nipp'd and ways be foul,
Then nightly sings the staring owl,
Tu-who;
Tu-whit, tu-who—a merry note,
While greasy Joan doth keel the pot.
When all aloud the wind doth blow,
And coughing drowns the parson's saw;
And birds sit brooding in the snow,
And Marion's nose looks red and raw,
When roasted crabs hiss in the bowl
Love's Labour's Lost, v. ii. [920]
- 2 The words of Mercury are harsh after the songs of
Apollo. *Ib.* [938]
- 3 FIRST WITCH:
When shall we three meet again
In thunder, lightning, or in rain?
SECOND WITCH:
When the hurly-burly's done,
When the battle's lost and won.
THIRD WITCH:
That will be ere the set of sun.
FIRST WITCH:
Where the place?
SECOND WITCH:
Upon the heath.
THIRD WITCH:
There to meet with Macbeth.
FIRST WITCH:
I come, Graymalkin!
SECOND WITCH:
Paddock calls.
THIRD WITCH:
Anon!
ALL:
Fair is foul, and foul is fair:
Hover through the fog and filthy air. *Macbeth*, i. i. 1
- 4 DUNCAN:
What bloody man is that? . . .
MALCOLM:
This is the sergeant. *Ib.* ii. 1
- 5 Disdaining fortune, with his brandish'd steel,
Which smok'd with bloody execution,
Like valour's minion carv'd out his passage. *Ib.* 17
- 6 Memorize another Golgotha. *Ib.* 41
- 7 So well thy words become thee as thy wounds;
They smack of honour both. *Ib.* 44
- 8 Banners flout the sky. *Ib.* 50
- 9 Till that Bellona's bridegroom, lapp'd in proof,
Confronted him with self-comparisons,
Point against point, rebellious arm 'gainst arm,
Curbing his lavish spirit. *Ib.* 55
- 10 A sailor's wife had chestnuts in her lap,
And munch'd, and munch'd, and munch'd: 'Give
me,' quoth I:
'Aroint thee, witch!' the rump-fed ronyon cries.
Her husband's to Aleppo gone, master o' the Tiger.
But in a sieve I'll thither sail,
And, like a rat without a tail,
I'll do, I'll do, and I'll do. *Ib.* iii. 4
- 11 Sleep shall neither night nor day
Hang upon his pent-house lid.
He shall live a man forbid.
Weary se'nights nine times nine
Shall he dwindle, peak, and pine:
Though his bark cannot be lost,
Yet it shall be tempest-tost. *Macbeth*, i. iii. 19
- 12 So foul and fair a day I have not seen. *Ib.* 38
- 13 What are these,
So withered, and so wild in their attire,
That look not like th' inhabitants o' the earth,
And yet are on 't? *Ib.* 39
- 14 You should be women,
And yet your beards forbid me to interpret
That you are so. *Ib.* 45
- 15 If you can look into the seeds of time,
And say which grain will grow and which will not. *Ib.* 58
- 16 Stay, you imperfect speakers, tell me more. *Ib.* 70
- 17 The Thane of Cawdor lives,
A prosperous gentleman; and to be king
Stands not within the prospect of belief;
No more than to be Cawdor. Say, from whence
You owe this strange intelligence? or why
Upon this blasted heath you stop our way
With such prophetic greeting? *Ib.* 72
- 18 The earth hath bubbles, as the water has,
And these are of them. *Ib.* 79
- 19 Were such things here as we do speak about?
Or have we eaten on the insane root
That takes the reason prisoner? *Ib.* 83
- 20 Strange images of death. *Ib.* 97
- 21 What! can the devil speak true? *Ib.* 107
- 22 And oftentimes, to win us to our harm,
The instruments of darkness tell us truths;
Win us with honest trifles, to betray 's
In deepest consequence. *Ib.* 123
- 23 Two truths are told,
As happy prologues to the swelling act
Of the imperial theme. *Ib.* 127
- 24 This supernatural soliciting
Cannot be ill, cannot be good; if ill,
Why hath it given me earnest of success,
Commencing in a truth? I am Thane of Cawdor:
If good, why do I yield to that suggestion
Whose horrid image doth unfix my hair
And make my seated heart knock at my ribs,
Against the use of nature? Present fears
Are less than horrible imaginings;
My thought, whose murder yet is but fantastical,
Shakes so my single state of man that function
Is smother'd in surmise, and nothing is
But what is not. *Ib.* 130
- 25 If chance will have me king, why, chance may crown
me. *Ib.* 143
- 26 Come what come may,
Time and the hour runs through the roughest day. *Ib.* 146
- 27 MALCOLM:
Nothing in his life
Became him like the leaving it; he died
As one that had been studied in his death
To throw away the dearest thing he owed
As 'twere a careless trifle.

SHAKESPEARE

DUNCAN:

There's no art
To find the mind's construction in the face;
He was a gentleman on whom I built
An absolute trust. *Macbeth*, I. iv 7

- 1 Glamis thou art, and Cawdor, and shalt be
What thou art promis'd. Yet do I fear thy nature;
It is too full o' the milk of human kindness
To catch the nearest way; thou wouldst be great,
Art not without ambition, but without
The illness should attend it; what thou wouldst
highly,
That thou wouldst holily; wouldst not play false,
And yet wouldst wrongly win; thou'dst have, great
Glamis,
That which cries, 'Thus thou must do, if thou have
it';
And that which rather thou dost fear to do
Than wishest should be undone. *Ib.* v. [16]

- 2 The golden round,
Which fate and metaphysical aid doth seem
To have thee crown'd withal. *Ib.* [29]

- 3 The raven himself is hoarse
That croaks the fatal entrance of Duncan
Under my battlements. Come, you spirits
That tend on mortal thoughts! unsex me here,
And fill me from the crown to the toe top full
Of direst cruelty; make thick my blood,
Stop up the access and passage to remorse,
That no compunctious visitings of nature
Shake my fell purpose, nor keep peace between
The effect and it! Come to my woman's breasts,
And take my milk for gall, you murdering ministers,
Wherever in your sightless substances
You wait on nature's mischief! Come, thick night,
And pall thee in the dunest smoke of hell,
That my keen knife see not the wound it makes,
Nor heaven peep through the blanket of the dark,
To cry 'Hold, hold!' *Ib.* [38]

- 4 Greater than both, by the all-hail hereafter! *Ib.* [56]
5 Your face, my thane, is as a book where men
May read strange matters. To beguile the time,
Look like the time; bear welcome in your eye,
Your hand, your tongue: look like the innocent
flower,
But be the serpent under't. *Ib.* [63]

- 6 DUNCAN:
This castle hath a pleasant seat; the air
Numbly and sweetly recommends itself
Unto our gentle senses.
BANQUO:

This guest of summer,
The temple-haunting martlet, does approve
By his lov'd mansionry that the heaven's breath
Smells wooingly here: no jutty, frieze,
Buttress, nor coign of vantage, but this bird
Hath made his pendent bed and procreant cradle:
Where they most breed and haunt, I have observ'd,
The air is delicate. *Ib.* vi. 1

- 7 If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well
It were done quickly: if the assassination
Could trammel up the consequence, and catch
With his surcease success; that but this blow
Might be the be-all and the end-all here,
But here, upon this bank and shoal of time,
We'd jump the life to come. *Ib.* vii. 1

- 8 This even-handed justice. *Macbeth*, I. vii. 10

9 Besides, this Duncan
Hath borne his faculties so meek, hath been
So clear in his great office, that his virtues
Will plead like angels trumpet-tongu'd, against
The deep damnation of his taking-off;
And pity, like a naked new-born babe,
Striding the blast, or heaven's cherubim, hors'd
Upon the sightless couriers of the air,
Shall blow the horrid deed in every eye,
That tears shall drown the wind. I have no spur
To prick the sides of my intent, but only
Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps itself,
And falls on the other. *Ib.* 16

- 10 We will proceed no further in this business:
He hath honour'd me of late, and I have bought
Golden opinions from all sorts of people. *Ib.* 31

11 Was the hope drunk,
Wherein you dress'd yourself? hath it slept since,
And wakes it now, to look so green and pale
At what it did so freely? From this time
Such I account thy love. Art thou afraid
To be the same in thine own act and valour
As thou art in desire? Wouldst thou have that
Which thou esteem'st the ornament of life,
And live a coward in thine own esteem,
Letting 'I dare not' wait upon 'I would,'
Like the poor cat i' the adage. *Ib.* 35

- 12 I dare do all that may become a man;
Who dares do more is none. *Ib.* 46

LADY MACBETH:

I have given suck, and know
How tender 'tis to love the babe that milks me:
I would, while it was smiling in my face,
Have pluck'd my nipple from his boneless gums,
And dash'd the brains out, had I so sworn as you
Have done to this.

MACBETH:

If we should fail,—

LADY MACBETH:

We fail!

But screw your courage to the sticking-place,
And we'll not fail. *Ib.* 54

- 14 That memory, the warder of the brain,
Shall be a fume. *Ib.* 65

- 15 Bring forth men-children only;
For thy undaunted mettle should compose
Nothing but males. *Ib.* 72

- 16 Away, and mock the time with fairest show:
False face must hide what the false heart doth know
Ib. 81

- 17 There's husbandry in heaven;
Their candles are all out. *Ib.* ii. 1 4

- 18 Merciful powers!
Restrain in me the cur'd thoughts that nature
Gives way to in repose. *Ib.* 7

- 19 Shu+ up
In measureless content *Ib.* 16

- 20 Is this a dagger which I see before me,
The handle toward my hand? Come, let me clutch
thee
I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.
Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible
To feeling as to sight? or art thou but
A dagger of the mind, a false creation,
Proceeding from the heat-oppressed brain? *Ib.* 31

SHAKESPEARE

- Now o'er the one half-world
Nature seems dead, and wicked dreams abuse
The curtain'd sleep, witchcraft celebrates
Pale Hecate's offerings; and wither'd murder,
Alarum'd by his sentinel, the wolf,
Whose howl's his watch, thus with his stealthy pace,
With Tarquin's ravishing strides, toward his design
Moves like a ghost. Thou sure and firm-set earth,
Hear not my steps, which way they walk, for fear
The very stones prate of my whereabouts,
And take the present horror from the time,
Which now suits with it. Whiles I threat he lives:
Words to the heat of deeds too cold breath gives.
I go, and it is done, the bell invites me.
Hear it not, Duncan; for it is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.
Macbeth, II. 1. 49
- 2 That which hath made them drunk hath made me
bold,
What hath quench'd them hath given me fire.
Ib. II. 1
- 3 It was the owl that shriek'd, the fatal bellman,
Which gives the stern'st good-night. *Ib.* 4
- 4 The attempt and not the deed,
Confounds us. *Ib.* 12
- 5 Had he not resembled
My father as he slept I had done 't. *Ib.* 14
- 6 I have done the deed. Didst thou not hear a noise?
Ib. 16
- 7 As they had seen me with these hangman's hands.
Ib. 29
- 8 Consider it not so deeply. *Ib.* 31
- 9 I had most need of blessing, and 'Amen'
Stuck in my throat. *Ib.* 33
- 10 These deeds must not be thought
After these ways, so, it will make us mad. *Ib.* 34
- 11 Methought I heard a voice cry, 'Sleep no more!
Macbeth does murder sleep,' the innocent sleep,
Sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleeve of care,
The death of each day's life, sore labour's bath,
Balm of hurt minds, great nature's second course,
Chief nourisher in life's feast. *Ib.* 36
- 12 Glamis hath murder'd sleep, and therefore Cawdor
Shall sleep no more, Macbeth shall sleep no more!
Ib. 43
- 13 You do unbend your noble strength to think
So brainsickly of things. *Ib.* 46
- 14 MACBETH:
I am afraid to think what I have done;
Look on't again I dare not.
LADY MACBETH:
Infirm of purpose!
Give me the daggers. The sleeping and the dead
Are but as pictures; 'tis the eye of childhood
That fears a painted devil. *Ib.* 52
- 15 Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood
Clean from my hand? No, this my hand will rather
The multitudinous seas incarnadine,
Making the green one red. *Ib.* 61
- 16 A little water clears us of this deed. *Ib.* 68
- 17 Here's a farmer that hanged himself on the expecta-
tion of plenty. *Ib.* III. [5]
- 18 Faith, here's an equivocator. *Ib.* [9]
- 19 The primrose way to the everlasting bonfire.
Macbeth, II. III. [22]
- 20 The labour we delight in physics pain. *Ib.* [56]
- 21 The night has been unruly: where we lay
Our chimneys were blown down; and, as they say,
Lamentings heard i' the air; strange screams of
death,
And prophesying with accents terrible
Of dire combustion and confus'd events
New-hatch'd to the woeful time. The obscure bird
Clamour'd the live-long night: some say the earth
Was feverous and did shake. *Ib.* [60]
- 22 Confusion now hath made his masterpiece!
Most sacrilegious murder hath broke ope
The Lord's anointed temple, and stole thence
The life o' the building! *Ib.* [72]
- 23 Shake off this downy sleep, death's counterfeit,
And look on death itself! up, up, and see
The great doom's image! *Ib.* [83]
- 24 Had I but died an hour before this chance,
I had liv'd a blessed time; for, from this instant,
There's nothing serious in mortality:
All is but toys; renown and grace is dead,
The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees
Is left this vault to brag of. *Ib.* [98]
- 25 Who can be wise, amazed, temperate, and furious,
Loyal and neutral, in a moment? No man. *Ib.* [115]
- 26 In the great hand of God I stand, and thence
Against the undivulg'd pretence I fight
Of treasonous malice. *Ib.* [137]
- 27 There's daggers in men's smiles. *Ib.* [147]
- 28 A falcon, towering in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawk'd at and kill'd.
Ib. IV. 12
- 29 Thriftless ambition, that wilt ravin up
Thine own life's means! *Ib.* 28
- 30 Thou hast it now: King, Cawdor, Glamis, all,
As the weird women promis'd; and, I fear,
Thou play'dst most foully for 't; yet it was said
It should not stand in thy posterity,
But that myself should be the root and father
Of many kings. *Ib.* III. I. 1
- 31 I must become a borrower of the night
For a dark hour or twain. *Ib.* 27
- 32 To be thus is nothing;
But to be safely thus. *Ib.* 48
- 33 There is none but he
Whose being I do fear; and, under him
My genius is rebuk'd: as, it is said,
Mark Antony's was by Cæsar. *Ib.* 54
- 34 Mine eternal jewel
Given to the common enemy of man. *Ib.* 68
- 35 FIRST MURDERER:
We are men, my liege.
MACBETH:
Ay, in the catalogue ye go for men. *Ib.* 91
- 36 SECOND MURDERER:
I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world
Have so incens'd, that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world.

SHAKESPEARE

- FIRST MURDERER:
I another,
So weary with disasters, tugg'd with fortune,
That I would set my life on any chance,
To mend it or be rid on 't. *Macbeth*, III. i. 108
- 1 Leave no rubs nor botches in the work. *Ib.* 134
- 2 Thy soul's flight,
If it find heaven, must find it out to-night. *Ib.* 141
- 3 Nought's had, all's spent,
Where our desire is got without content:
'Tis safer to be that which we destroy,
Than, by destruction, dwell in doubtful joy. *Ib.* ii. 4
- 4 LADY MACBETH:
Things without all remedy
Should be without regard: what's done is done.
MACBETH:
We have scotch'd the snake, not killed it:
She'll close and be herself, whilst our poor malice
Remains in danger of her former tooth
But let the frame of things disjoint, both the worlds
suffer,
Ere we will eat our meal in fear, and sleep
In the affliction of these terrible dreams
That shake us nightly. Better be with the dead,
Whom we, to gain our peace, have sent to peace,
Than on the torture of the mind to lie
In restless ecstasy. Duncan is in his grave;
After life's fitful fever he sleeps well;
Treason has done his worst: nor steel, nor poison,
Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing,
Can touch him further. *Ib.* 11
- 5 Make our faces vizards to our hearts,
Disguising what they are. *Ib.* 34
- 6 But in them nature's copy's not eterne. *Ib.* 38
- 7 A deed of dreadful note. *Ib.* 44
- 8 Be innocent of the knowledge, dearest chuck,
Till thou applaud the deed. Come, seeling night,
Scarf up the tender eye of pitiful day,
And with thy bloody and invisible hand,
Cancel and tear to pieces that great bond
Which keeps me pale! Light thickens, and the crow
Makes wing to the rooky wood;
Good things of day begin to droop and drowse,
Whiles night's black agents to their preys do rouse. *Ib.* 45
- 9 Things bad begun make strong themselves by ill. *Ib.* 55
- 10 Now spurs the lated traveller apace
To gain the timely inn. *Ib.* iii. 6
- 11 Ourselves will mingle with society
And play the humble host. *Ib.* iv. 3
- 12 But now I am cabin'd, cribb'd, confin'd, bound in
To saucy doubts and fears. *Ib.* 24
- 13 Now good digestion wait on appetite,
And health on both! *Ib.* 38
- 14 Which of you have done this? *Ib.* 49
- 15 Thou canst not say I did it: never shake
Thy gory locks at me. *Ib.* 50
- 16 The air-drawn dagger. *Ib.* 62
- 17 The times have been,
That, when the brains were out, the man would die,
And there an end; but now they rise again,
With twenty mortal murders on their crowns,
And push us from our stools: this is more strange
Than such a murder is. *Macbeth*, III. iv. 78
- 18 I drink to the general joy of the whole table. *Ib.* 89
- 19 Thy bones are marrowless, thy blood is cold;
Thou hast no speculation in those eyes
Which thou dost glare with. *Ib.* 94
- 20 What man dare, I dare;
Approach thou like the rugged Russian bear,
The arm'd rhinoceros or the Hyrcan tiger,
Take any shape but that, and my firm nerves
Shall never tremble. *Ib.* 99
- 21 Hence, horrible shadow!
Unreal mockery, hence! *Ib.* 106
- 22 LADY MACBETH:
You have displaced the mirth, broke the good
meeting,
With most admir'd disorder.
MACBETH:
Can such things be,
And overcome us like a summer's cloud,
Without our special wonder? *Ib.* 109
- 23 Stand not upon the order of your going,
But go at once. *Ib.* 119
- 24 MACBETH:
It will have blood, they say; blood will have blood:
Stones have been known to move and trees to speak;
Augurs and understood relations have
By maggot-pies and choughs and rooks brought forth
The secret'st man of blood. What is the night?
LADY MACBETH:
Almost at odds with morning, which is which. *Ib.* 122
- 25 I am in blood
Stepp'd in so far that, should I wade no more,
Returning were as tedious as go o'er. *Ib.* 136
- 26 You lack the season of all natures, sleep. *Ib.* 141
- 27 Upon the corner of the moon
There hangs a vaporous drop profound;
I'll catch it ere it come to ground. *Ib.* v. 23
- 28 And you all know, security
Is mortals' chiefest enemy. *Ib.* 32
- 29 Round about the cauldron go;
In the poison'd entrails throw. *Ib.* iv. i. 4
- 30 Double, double toil and trouble;
Fire burn, and cauldron bubble. *Ib.* 10
- 31 Eye of newt and toe of frog,
Wool of bat and tongue of dog. *Ib.* 14
- 32 Sliver'd in the moon's eclipse. *Ib.* 27
- 33 Finger of birth-strangled babe,
Ditch-deliver'd by a drab,
Make the gruel thick and slab. *Ib.* 30
- 34 *Black spirits and white,
Red spirits and grey,
Mingle, mingle, mingle,
You that mingle may.*
Ib. 44. *Stage direction.* Davenant's version of
Macbeth

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 By the pricking of my thumbs,
Something wicked this way comes.
Open, locks,
Whoever knocks. *Macbeth*, iv i. 44
- 2 How now, you secret, black, and midnight hags!
Ib. 48
- 3 A deed without a name. *Ib.* 49
- 4 Though you untie the winds and let them fight
Against the churches, though the yesty waves
Confound and swallow navigation up. *Ib.* 52
- 5 Be bloody, bold, and resolute; laugh to scorn
The power of man, for none of woman born
Shall harm Macbeth. *Ib.* 79
- 6 But yet I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate. *Ib.* 83
- 7 That I may tell pale-hearted fear it lies,
And sleep in spite of thunder. *Ib.* 85
- 8 Wears upon his baby brow the round
And top of sovereignty. *Ib.* 88
- 9 Take no care
Who chafes, who frets, or where conspirers are:
Macbeth shall never vanquish'd be until
Great Birnam wood to high Dunsinane hill
Shall come against him. *Ib.* 90
- 10 Show his eyes, and grieve his heart;
Come like shadows, so depart! *Ib.* 110
- 11 What! will the line stretch out to the crack of doom?
Ib. 117
- 12 For the blood-bolter'd Banquo smiles upon me. *Ib.* 123
- 13 The weird sisters. *Ib.* 136
- 14 The flighty purpose never is o'ertook,
Unless the deed go with it. *Ib.* 145
- 15 The very firstlings of my heart shall be
The firstlings of my hand. *Ib.* 147
- 16 His flight was madness: when our actions do not,
Our fears do make us traitors. *Ib.* ii. 3
- 17 He wants the natural touch; for the poor wren,
The most diminutive of birds, will fight—
Her young ones in her nest—against the owl. *Ib.* 9
- 18 Angels are bright still, though the brightest fell. *Ib.* iii. 22
- 19 MACDUFF:
Stands Scotland where it did?
ROSS:
Alas! poor country;
Almost afraid to know itself. It cannot
Be call'd our mother, but our grave. *Ib.* 164
- 20 What! man; ne'er pull your hat upon your brows;
Give sorrow words. the grief that does not speak
Whispers the o'er-fraught heart, and bids it break. *Ib.* 208
- 21 All my pretty ones?
Did you say all? O hell-kite! All?
What! all my pretty chickens and their dam,
At one fell swoop? *Ib.* 216
- 22 MALCOLM:
Dispute it like a man.
MACDUFF:
I shall do so;
But I must also feel it as a man;
- I cannot but remember such things were,
That were most precious to me. *Macbeth*, iv. iii. 219
- 23 DOCTOR.
You see her eyes are open.
GENTLEWOMAN:
Ay, but their sense is shut. *Ib.* v 1. [27]
- 24 Out, damned spot! out, I say! One; two. why then,
'tis time to do't. Hell is murky! Fie, my lord, fie!
a soldier, and afraid? What need we fear who
knows it, when none can call our power to account?
Yet who would have thought the old man to have
had so much blood in him? *Ib.* [38]
- 25 The Thane of Fife had a wife: where is she now?
What! will these hands ne'er be clean? *Ib.* [46]
- 26 She has spoke what she should not, I am sure of
that. Heaven knows what she has known. *Ib.* [52]
- 27 All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this
little hand. *Ib.* [56]
- 28 I would not have such a heart in my bosom for the
dignity of the whole body. *Ib.* [60]
- 29 Foul whisperings are abroad. *Ib.* [78]
- 30 More needs she the divine than the physician. *Ib.* [81]
- 31 Those he commands move only in command,
Nothing in love; now does he feel his title
Hang loose about him, like a giant's robe
Upon a dwarfish thief. *Ib.* ii. 19
- 32 All that is within him does condemn
Itself for being there. *Ib.* 24
- 33 Bring me no more reports; let them fly all:
Till Birnam wood remove to Dunsinane
I cannot taint with fear. *Ib.* iii. 1
- 34 The spirits that know
All mortal consequences have pronounc'd me thus. *Ib.* 4
- 35 The devil damn thee black, thou cream-faced loon!
Where gott'st thou that goose look? *Ib.* 11
- 36 This push
Will cheer me ever or disseat me now.
I have lived long enough: my way of life
Is fall'n into the sear, the yellow leaf;
And that which should accompany old age,
As honour, love, obedience, troops of friends,
I must not look to have; but, in their stead,
Curses, not loud but deep, mouth-honour, breath,
Which the poor heart would fain deny, and dare not. *Ib.* 20
- 37 DOCTOR:
Not so sick, my lord,
As she is troubled with thick-coming fancies,
That keep her from her rest.
MACBETH:
Cure her of that:
Canst thou not minister to a mind diseas'd,
Pluck from the memory a rooted sorrow,
Raze out the written troubles of the brain,
And with some sweet oblivious antidote
Cleanse the stuff'd bosom of that perilous stuff
Which weighs upon the heart?
DOCTOR.
Therein the patient
Must minister to himself.
MACBETH:
Throw physic to the dogs; I'll none of it. *Ib.* 37

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 If thou couldst, doctor, cast
The water of my land, find her disease,
And purge it to a sound and pristine health,
I would applaud thee to the very echo,
That should applaud again *Macbeth*, v. iii 50
- 2 Hang out our banners on the outward walls,
The cry is still, 'They come,' our castle's strength
Will laugh a siege to scorn. *Ib.* v. i
- 3 I have almost forgot the taste of fears.
The time has been my senses would have cool'd
To hear a night-shriek, and my fell of hair
Would at a dismal treatise rouse and stir
As life were in't. I have supp'd full with horrors;
Direness, familiar to my slaughterous thoughts,
Cannot once start me. *Ib.* 9
- 4 SEYTON:
The queen, my lord, is dead.
MACBETH:
She should have died hereafter;
There would have been a time for such a word.
To-morrow, and to-morrow, and to-morrow,
Creeps in this petty pace from day to day,
To the last syllable of recorded time,
And all our yesterdays have lighted fools
The way to dusty death. Out, out, brief candle!
Life's but a walking shadow, a poor player,
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage,
And then is heard no more; it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing. *Ib.* 16
- 5 I pull in resolution, and begin
To doubt the equivocation of the fiend
That lies like truth: 'Fear not, till Birnam wood
Do come to Dunsinane.' *Ib.* 42
- 6 I 'gin to be aweary of the sun,
And wish the estate o' the world were now undone. *Ib.* 49
- 7 Blow, wind! come, wrack!
At least we'll die with harness on our back. *Ib.* 51
- 8 They have tied me to a stake; I cannot fly.
But bear-like I must fight the course. *Ib.* vii. i
- 9 Why should I play the Roman fool, and die
On mine own sword? *Ib.* 30
- 10 I bear a charmed life. *Ib.* 41
- 11 And let the angel whom thou still hast served
Tell thee, Macduff was from his mother's womb
Unmely iapp'd. *Ib.* 43
- 12 And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
That palter with us in a double sense,
That keep the word of promise to our ear,
And break it to our hope. *Ib.* 48
- 13 Live to be the show and gaze o' the time. *Ib.* 53
- 14 Lay on, Macduff;
And damn'd be him that first cries, 'Hold, enough!' *Ib.* 62
- 15 SIWARD:
Had he his hurts before?
ROSS
Ay, on the front.
SIWARD:
Why, then, God's soldier be he!
Had I as many sons as I have hairs,
I would not wish them to a fairer death. *Ib.* 75
- 16 For if our virtues
Did not go forth of us, 'twere all alike
As if we had them not Spirits are not finely touch'd
But to fine issues. *Measure for Measure*, i. i. 33
- 17 The sanctimonious pirate, that went to sea with the
Ten Commandments, but scaped one out of the
table *Ib.* ii. [7]
- 18 And liberty plucks justice by the nose. *Ib.* iii 29
- 19 I hold you as a thing ensky'd and sainted *Ib.* iv. 34
- 20 A man whose blood
Is very snow-broth; one who never feels
The wanton stings and motions of the sense. *Ib.* 57
- 21 Our doubts are traitors,
And make us lose the good we oft might win,
By fearing to attempt. *Ib.* 77
- 22 We must not make a scarecrow of the law,
Setting it up to fear the birds of prey,
And let it keep one shape, till custom make it
Their perch and not their terror. *Ib.* ii. i. i
- 23 'Tis one thing to be tempted, Escalus,
Another thing to fall. I not deny,
The jury, passing on the prisoner's life,
May in the sworn twelve have a thief or two
Guiltier than him they try. *Ib.* 17
- 24 Some rise by sin, and some by virtue fall. *Ib.* 38
- 25 This will last out a night in Russia,
When nights are longest there. *Ib.* [144]
- 26 I am
At war 'twixt will and will not. *Ib.* ii. 32
- 27 Condemn the fault and not the actor of it? *Ib.* 37
- 28 No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed sword,
The marshal's truncheon, nor the judge's robe,
Become them with one half so good a grace
As mercy does. *Ib.* 59
- 29 Why, all the souls that were were forfeit once;
And He that might the vantage best have took,
Found out the remedy. How would you be,
If He, which is the top of judgment, should
But judge you as you are? *Ib.* 73
- 30 O! it is excellent
To have a giant's strength, but it is tyrannous
To use it like a giant. *Ib.* 107
- 31 Merciful Heaven!
Thou rather with thy sharp and sulphurous bolt
Split'st the unwedgeable and gnarled oak
Than the soft myrtle; but man, proud man,
Drest in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most assur'd,
His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks, before high heaven,
As make the angels weep. *Ib.* 114
- 32 Great men may jest with saints; 'tis wit in them,
But, in the less foul profanation. *Ib.* 127
- 33 That in the captain's but a choleric word,
Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy. *Ib.* 130
- 34 I am that way going to temptation,
Where prayers cross. *Ib.* 158
- 35 Having waste ground enough,
Shall we desire to raze the sanctuary
And pitch our evils there? *Ib.* 170

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 O cunning enemy, that, to catch a saint,
With saints dost bait thy hook! Most dangerous
Is that temptation that doth goad us on
To sin in loving virtue *Measure for Measure*, II. ii. 180
- 2 When I would pray and think, I think and pray
To several subjects. Heaven hath my empty words
Ib. iv. 1
- 3 CLAUDIO:
The miserable have no other medicine
But only hope:
I have hope to live, and am prepar'd to die.
DUKE:
Be absolute for death; either death or life
Shall thereby be the sweeter Reason thus with life:
If I do lose thee, I do lose a thing
That none but fools would keep, a breath thou art
Servile to all the skyey influences. *Ib.* iii. 1. 2
- 4 If thou art rich, thou'rt poor,
For, like an ass whose back with ingots bows,
Thou bear'st thy heavy riches but a journey,
And death unloads thee. *Ib.* 25
- 5 Thou hast nor youth nor age;
But, as it were, an after-dinner's sleep,
Dreaming on both. *Ib.* 32
- 6 Palsied eld. *Ib.* 35
- 7 Dar'st thou die?
The sense of death is most in apprehension,
And the poor beetle, that we tread upon,
In corporal sufferance finds a pang as great
As when a giant dies. *Ib.* 75
- 8 If I must die,
I will encounter darkness as a bride,
And hug it in mine arms. *Ib.* 81
- 9 CLAUDIO:
Death is a fearful thing.
ISABELLA:
And shamed life a hateful.
CLAUDIO:
Ay, but to die, and go we know not where;
To lie in cold obstruction and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become
A kneaded clod; and the delighted spirit
To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribb'd ice,
To be imprisoned in the viewless winds,
And blown with restless violence round about
The pendant world! *Ib.* 114
- 10 The weariest and most loathed worldly life
That age, ache, penury, and imprisonment
Can lay on nature, is a paradise
To what we fear of death. *Ib.* 127
- 11 O, fie, fie, fie!
Thy sin's not accidental, but a trade. *Ib.* 146
- 12 The hand that hath made you fair hath made you good. *Ib.* [182]
- 13 Virtue is bold, and goodness never fearful. *Ib.* [214]
- 14 There, at the moated grange, resides this dejected
Mariana. *Ib.* [279]
- 15 A very superficial, ignorant, unweighing fellow.
Ib. ii. [151]
- 16 Take, O take those lips away,
That so sweetly were forsworn;
And those eyes, the break of day,
Lights that do mislead the morn:
But my kisses bring again, bring again;
Seals of love, but seal'd in vain, seal'd in vain.
Measure for Measure, iv. i. 1
- 17 'Though music oft hath such a charm
To make bad good, and good provoke to harm. *Ib.* 16
- 18 He will discredit our mystery. *Ib.* ii. [29]
- 19 Every true man's apparel fits your thief. *Ib.* [46]
- 20 Look, here's the warrant, Claudio, for thy death:
'Tis now dead midnight, and by eight to-morrow
Thou must be made immortal. *Ib.* [66]
- 21 A man that apprehends death no more dreadfully
but as a drunken sleep *Ib.* [148]
- 22 Look, the unfolding star calls up the shepherd.
Ib. [219]
- 23 I am a kind of burr; I shall stick. *Ib.* iii. [193]
- 24 A fortified residence 'gainst the tooth of time,
And razure of oblivion. *Ib.* v. 1. 12
- 25 Let the devil
Be sometime honour'd for his burning throne
Ib. [289]
- 26 Haste still pays haste, and leisure answers leisure;
Like doth quit like, and Measure still for Measure.
Ib. [411]
- 27 They say best men are moulded out of faults,
And, for the most, become much more the better
For being a little bad. *Ib.* [440]
- 28 In sooth I know not why I am so sad:
It wearies me, you say it wearies you;
But how I caught it, found it, or came by it,
What stuff 'tis made of, whereof it is born,
I am to learn. *The Merchant of Venice*, i. i. 1
- 29 There, where your argosies with portly sail,—
Like signors and rich burghers on the flood,
Or, as it were, the pageants of the sea,—
Do overpeer the petty traffickers. *Ib.* 9
- 30 Nature hath fram'd strange fellows in her time
Some that will evermore peep through their eyes
And laugh like parrots at a bagpiper:
And other of such vinegar aspect
That they'll not show their teeth in way of smile,
Though Nestor swear the jest be laughable. *Ib.* 51
- 31 I hold the world but as the world, Gratiano;
A stage where every man must play a part,
And mine a sad one. *Ib.* 77
- 32 Why should a man, whose blood is warm within,
Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster? *Ib.* 83
- 33 There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing pond. *Ib.* 88
- 34 As who should say, 'I am Sir Oracle,
And when I ope my lips let no dog bark!'
O, my Antonio, I do know of these,
That therefore only are reputed wise,
For saying nothing. *Ib.* 93
- 35 Fish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool gudgeon, this opinion. *Ib.* 101
- 36 Silence is only commendable
In a neat's tongue dried and a maid not vendible
Ib. 111

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Gratiano speaks an infinite deal of nothing, more than any man in all Venice. His reasons are as two grains of wheat, hid in two bushels of chaff; you shall seek all day ere you find them; and, when you have them, they are not worth the search.
The Merchant of Venice, I. i. 114
- 2 My purse, my person, my extremest means
Lie all unlock'd to your occasions. *Ib.* [139]
- 3 Sometimes from her eyes
I did receive fair speechless messages *Ib.* [164]
- 4 By my troth, Nerissa, my little body is aware of this great world. *Ib.* II. i
- 5 They are as sick that surfeit with too much, as they that starve with nothing *Ib.* [5]
- 6 Superfluity comes sooner by white hairs, but competency lives longer. *Ib.* [9]
- 7 If to do were as easy as to know what were good to do, chapels had been churches, and poor men's cottages princes' palaces *Ib.* [13]
- 8 It is a good divine that follows his own instructions, I can easier teach twenty what were good to be done, than be one of the twenty to follow mine own teaching *Ib.* [15]
- 9 He doth nothing but talk of his horse *Ib.* [43]
- 10 God made him, and therefore let him pass for a man *Ib.* [59]
- 11 If I should marry him, I should marry twenty husbands *Ib.* [66]
- 12 I think he bought his doublet in Italy, his round hose in France, his bonnet in Germany, and his behaviour everywhere *Ib.* [78]
- 13 I will do anything, Nerissa, ere I will be married to a sponge. *Ib.* [105]
- 14 I dote on his very absence *Ib.* [118]
- 15 Ships are but boards, sailors but men, there be land-rats and water-rats, land-thieves and water-thieves *Ib.* III [22]
- 16 I will buy with you, sell with you, talk with you, walk with you, and so following, but I will not eat with you, drink with you, nor pray with you
What news on the Rialto? *Ib.* [36]
- 17 How like a fawning publican he looks!
I hate him for he is a Christian,
But more for that in low simplicity
He lends out money gratis, and brings down
The rate of usance here with us in Venice
If I can catch him once upon the hip,
I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear him.
He hates our sacred nation, and he rails,
Even there where merchants most do congregate,
On me, my bargains, and my well-won thrift.
Ib. [12]
- 18 The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose *Ib.* [99]
- 19 A goodly apple rotten at the heart.
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath! *Ib.* [102]
- 20 Signior Antonio, many a time and oft
In the Rialto you have rated me *Ib.* [107]
- 21 For sufferance is the badge of all our tribe. *Ib.* [111]
- 22 'Hath a dog money? Is it possible
A cur can lend three thousand ducats?' or
Shall I bend low, and in a bondman's key,
With bated breath, and whispering humbleness,
Say this.—
'Fair sir, you spit on me on Wednesday last;
You spurn'd me such a day; another time
You call'd me dog, and for these courtesies
I'll lend you thus much moneys?'
The Merchant of Venice, I. iii [122]
- 23 For when did friendship take
A breed for barren metal of his friend? *Ib.* [134]
- 24 O father Abram! what these Christians are,
Whose own hard dealing teaches them suspect
The thoughts of others! *Ib.* [161]
- 25 I like not fair terms and a villain's mind. *Ib.* [180]
- 26 Mislike me not for my complexion,
The shadow'd livery of the burnished sun *Ib.* II. i. 1
- 27 An honest man's son,—or rather an honest woman's son,—for, indeed, my father did something smack, something grow to, he had a kind of taste,—well, my conscience says, 'Launcelot, budge not.' 'Budge,' says the fiend, 'Budge not,' says my conscience. 'Conscience,' say I, 'you counsel well,' 'fiend,' say I, 'you counsel well.' *Ib.* II [16]
- 28 O heavens! this is my true-begotten father. *Ib.* [36]
- 29 An honest exceeding poor man. *Ib.* [54]
- 30 The very staff of my age, my very prop *Ib.* [71]
- 31 It is a wise father that knows his own child. *Ib.* [83]
- 32 Truth will come to light, murder cannot be hid long. *Ib.* [86]
- 33 Lord worshipp'd might he be! What a beard hast thou got! *Ib.* [101]
- 34 There is some ill a-brewing towards my rest,
For I did dream of money-bags to-night. *Ib.* V. 17
- 35 'Then it was not for nothing that my nose fell a-bleeding on Black Monday. *Ib.* [24]
- 36 And the vice squealing of the wry-neck'd fife. *Ib.* [30]
- 37 But love is blind, and lovers cannot see
The pretty follies that themselves commit. *Ib.* VI. 36
- 38 What! must I hold a candle to my shames? *Ib.* 41
- 39 Men that hazard all
Do it in hope of fair advantages.
A golden mind stoops not to shows of dross. *Ib.* VII. 18
- 40 Pause there, Morocco. *Ib.* 24
- 41 Young in limbs, in judgment old. *Ib.* 71
- 42 My daughter! O my ducats! O my daughter!
Fled with a Christian! O my Christian ducats! *Ib.* VIII 15
- 43 The fool multitude, that choose by show. *Ib.* IX 26
- 44 Like the martlet,
Builds in the weather on the outward wall,
Even in the force and road of casualty.
I will not choose what many men desire,
Because I will not jump with common spirits
And rank me with the barbarous multitude *Ib.* 28

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Let none presume
To wear an undeserved dignity.
O' that estates, degrees, and offices
Were not deriv'd corruptly, and that clear honour
Were purchased by the merit of the wearer!
The Merchant of Venice, II. ix. 39
- 2 The portrait of a blinking idiot. *Ib.* 54
- 3 The fire seven times tried this.
Seven times tried that judgment is
That did never choose amiss.
Some there be that shadows kiss;
Such have but a shadow's bliss. *Ib.* 63
- 4 Thus hath the candle sing'd the moth.
O, these deliberate fools! *Ib.* 79
- 5 The ancient saying is no heresy:
'Hanging and wiving goes by destiny.' *Ib.* 82
- 6 The Goodwins, I think they call the place; a very
dangerous flat, and fatal, where the carcasses of
many a tall ship lie buried, as they say, if my
gossip Report be an honest woman of her word.
Ib. III. I. [4]
- 7 Let him look to his bond. *Ib.* [51, 52, 54]
- 8 Hath not a Jew eyes? hath not a Jew hands, organs,
dimensions, senses, affections, passions? fed with
the same food, hurt with the same weapons, subject
to the same diseases, healed by the same means,
warmed and cooled by the same winter and
summer, as a Christian is? If you prick us, do
we not bleed? if you tickle us, do we not laugh?
if you poison us, do we not die? and if you wrong
us, shall we not revenge? *Ib.* [63]
- 9 The villany you teach me I will execute, and it
shall go hard but I will better the instruction.
Ib. [76]
- 10 Thou stick'st a dagger in me. *Ib.* [118]
- 11 TUBAL:
One of them showed me a ring that he had of your
daughter for a monkey.
SHYLOCK:
I would not have given it for a wilderness of monkeys.
Ib. [126]
- 12 He makes a swan-like end
Fading in music. *Ib.* II. 44
- 13 Tell me where is fancy bred,
Or in the heart or in the head?
How begot, how nourished?
Reply, reply.
It is engender'd in the eyes,
With gazing fed; and fancy dies
In the cradle where it lies.
Let us all ring fancy's knell:
I'll begin it,—Ding, dong, bell. *Ib.* 63
- 14 So may the outward shows be least themselves:
The world is still deceived with ornament.
In law, what plea so tainted and corrupt
But, being season'd with a gracious voice,
Obscures the show of evil? In religion,
What damned error, but some sober brow
Will bless it and approve it with a text,
Hiding the grossness with fair ornament? *Ib.* 73
- 15 Ornament is but the guiled shore
To a most dangerous sea; the beauteous scarf
Veiling an Indian beauty; in a word,
The seeming truth which cunning times put on
To entrap the wisest
The Merchant of Venice, III. II. 97
- 16 Thou pale and common drudge
'Tween man and man. *Ib.* 103
- 17 Rash-embrac'd despair,
And shuddering fear, and green-ey'd jealousy. *Ib.* 109
- 18 What demi-god
Hath come so near creation? *Ib.* 115
- 19 An unlesson'd girl, unschool'd, unpractis'd;
Happy in this, she is not yet so old
But she may learn, happier than this,
She is not bred so dull but she can learn. *Ib.* 160
- 20 I wish you all the joy that you can wish. *Ib.* 191
- 21 My eyes, my lord, can look as swift as yours.
You saw the mistress, I beheld the maid *Ib.* 198
- 22 Here are a few of the unpleasant'st words
That ever blotted paper! *Ib.* 252
- 23 I will have my bond. *Ib.* III. 17
- 24 This comes too near the praising of myself. *Ib.* IV. 22
- 25 How every fool can play upon the word! *Ib.* V. [48]
- 26 Wilt thou show the whole wealth of thy wit in an
instant? I pray thee, understand a plain man in
his plain meaning. *Ib.* [62]
- 27 I'll not answer that:
But say it is my humour. *Ib.* IV. I. 42
- 28 A harmless necessary cat. *Ib.* 55
- 29 I am not bound to please thee with my answer. *Ib.* 65
- 30 What judgment shall I dread, doing no wrong?
Ib. 89
- 31 I am a tainted wether of the flock,
Meetest for death: the weakest kind of fruit
Drops earliest to the ground. *Ib.* 114
- 32 I never knew so young a body with so old a head. *Ib.* [163]
- 33 PORTIA:
Then must the Jew be merciful.
SHYLOCK:
On what compulsion must I? tell me that.
PORTIA:
The quality of mercy is not strain'd,
It droppeth as the gentle rain from heaven
Upon the place beneath: it is twice bless'd;
It blesseth him that gives and him that takes:
'Tis mightiest in the mightiest: it becomes
The throned monarch better than his crown;
His sceptre shows the force of temporal power,
The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings;
But mercy is above this sceptred sway,
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself,
And earthly power doth then show likest God's
When mercy seasons justice. Therefore, Jew,
Though justice be thy plea, consider this,
That in the course of justice none of us
Should see salvation: we do pray for mercy,
And that same prayer doth teach us all to render
The deeds of mercy. *Ib.* [182]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 My deeds upon my head! I crave the law.
The Merchant of Venice, iv. i. [206]
- 2 Wrest once the law to your authority.
To do a great right, do a little wrong *Ib.* [215]
- 3 'Twill be recorded for a precedent,
And many an error by the same example
Will rush into the state. *Ib.* [220]
- 4 A Daniel come to judgment! yea, a Daniel!
O wise young judge, how I do honour thee! *Ib.* [223]
- 5 An oath, an oath, I have an oath in heaven.
Shall I lay perjury upon my soul?
No, not for Venice. *Ib.* [228]
- 6 I charge you by the law,
Whereof you are a well-deserving pillar,
Proceed to judgment. *Ib.* [238]
- 7 Is it so nominated in the bond? *Ib.* [260]
- 8 'Tis not in the bond. *Ib.* [263]
- 9 For herein Fortune shows herself more kind
Than is her custom it is still her use
To let the wretched man outlive his wealth,
To view with hollow eye and wrinkled brow
An age of poverty. *Ib.* [268]
- 10 The court awards it, and the law doth give it. *Ib.* [301]
- 11 Thyself shalt see the act;
For, as thou urgest justice, be assur'd
Thou shalt have justice, more than thou desir'st *Ib.* [315]
- 12 A second Daniel, a Daniel, Jew!
Now, infidel, I have thee on the hip. *Ib.* [334]
- 13 I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that word *Ib.* [342]
- 14 You take my house when you do take the prop
That doth sustain my house; you take my life
When you do take the means whereby I live *Ib.* [376]
- 15 He is well paid that is well satisfied. *Ib.* [416]
- 16 You taught me first to beg, and now methinks
You teach me how a beggar should be answer'd. *Ib.* [440]
- 17 LORENZO:
In such a night
Troilus methinks mounted the Trojan walls,
And sigh'd his soul toward the Grecian tents,
Where Cressid lay that night.
JESSICA:
In such a night
Did Thisbe fearfully o'ertrip the dew,
And saw the lion's shadow ere himself,
And ran dismay'd away.
LORENZO:
In such a night
Stood Dido with a willow in her hand
Upon the wild sea-banks, and waft her love
To come again to Carthage.
JESSICA:
In such a night
Medea gather'd the enchanted herbs
That did renew old Æson. *Ib.* v. i. 3
- 18 How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!
Here will we sit, and let the sounds of music
Creep in our ears: soft stillness and the night
Become the touches of sweet harmony.
Sit, Jessica: look, how the floor of heaven
Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold.
There's not the smallest orb which thou behold'st
But in his motion like an angel sings,
Still quiring to the young-eyed cherubins,
Such harmony is in immortal souls;
But whilst this muddy vesture of decay
Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear it.
The Merchant of Venice, v. i. 54
- 19 I am never merry when I hear sweet music. *Ib.* 69
- 20 Therefore the poet
Did feign that Orpheus drew trees, stones, and floods;
Since nought so stockish, hard, and full of rage,
But music for the time doth change his nature.
The man that hath no music in himself,
Nor is not mov'd with concord of sweet sounds,
Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils,
The motions of his spirit are dull as night,
And his affections dark as Erebus:
Let no such man be trusted. *Ib.* 79
- 21 PORTIA:
How far that little candle throws his beams!
So shines a good deed in a naughty world.
NERISSA:
When the moon shone, we did not see the candle.
PORTIA:
So doth the greater glory dim the less:
A substitute shines brightly as a king
Until a king be by, and then his state
Empties itself, as doth an inland brook
Into the main of waters. *Ib.* 90
- 22 The crow doth sing as sweetly as the lark
When neither is attended, and I think
The nightingale, if she should sing by day,
When every goose is cackling, would be thought
No better a musician than the wren.
How many things by season season'd are
To their right praise and true perfection!
Peace, ho! the moon sleeps with Endymion,
And would not be awak'd! *Ib.* 102
- 23 This night methinks is but the daylight sick. *Ib.* 124
- 24 For a light wife doth make a heavy husband. *Ib.* 130
- 25 These blessed candles of the night. *Ib.* 220
- 26 I will make a Star-Chamber matter of it.
The Merry Wives of Windsor, I. i. 1
- 27 She has brown hair, and speaks small like a woman. *Ib.* [48]
- 28 Pribbles and prabbles. *Ib.* [56]
- 29 Drink down all unkindness. *Ib.* [203]
- 30 I had rather than forty shillings I had my Book of
Songs and Sonnets here. *Ib.* [205]
- 31 I will make an end of my dinner; there's pippins and
seese to come. *Ib.* ii. [12]
- 32 'Convey,' the wise it call. 'Steal!' foh! a fico for the
phrase! *Ib.* iii. [30]
- 33 Here will be an old abusing of God's patience, and
the king's English. *Ib.* iv. [5]
- 34 We burn daylight. *Ib.* ii. i. [54]
- 35 There's the humour of it. *Ib.* [139]
- 36 Faith, thou hast some crotchets in thy head now. *Ib.* [158]
- 37 Why, then the world's mine oyster,
Which I with sword will open. *Ib.* ii. 2

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Marry, this is the short and the long of it.
The Merry Wives of Windsor, II. II. [62]
- 2 Like a fair house built upon another man's ground
Ib. [229]
- 3 Ah, sweet Anne Page!
Ib. III. I. [40]
- 4 I cannot tell what the dickens his name is.
Ib. II. [20]
- 5 He capers, he dances, he has eyes of youth, he writes
verses, he speaks holiday, he smells April and May.
Ib. [71]
- 6 O, what a world of vile ill-favour'd faults
Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a year!
Ib. IV. [32]
- 7 If it be my luck, so; if not, happy man be his dole!
Ib. [67]
- 8 If I be served such another trick, I'll have my brains
ta'en out, and buttered, and give them to a dog
for a new year's gift.
Ib. V. [7]
- 9 I have a kind of alacrity in sinking.
Ib. [13]
- 10 As good luck would have it.
Ib. [86]
- 11 A man of my kidney.
Ib. [119]
- 12 Vengeance of Jenny's case!
Ib. IV. I. [65]
- 13 So curses all Eve's daughters, of what complexion
soever.
Ib. II. [24]
- 14 This is the third time; I hope good luck lies in odd
numbers. . . . There is divinity in odd numbers,
either in nativity, chance or death.
Ib. V. I. 2
- 15 Fairies, black, grey, green, and white,
You moonshine revellers, and shades of night.
Ib. V. [43]
- 16 To live a barren sister all your life,
Chanting faint hymns to the cold fruitless moon.
A Midsummer Night's Dream, I. I. 72
- 17 But earthlier happy is the rose distill'd,
Than that which withering on the virgin thorn
Grows, lives, and dies, in single blessedness.
Ib. 76
- 18 Ay me! for aught that ever I could read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,
The course of true love never did run smooth.
Ib. 132
- 19 O hell! to choose love by another's eye.
Ib. 140
- 20 If there were a sympathy in choice,
War, death, or sickness did lay siege to it,
Making it momentary as a sound,
Swift as a shadow, short as any dream,
Brief as the lightning in the collied night,
That, in a spleen, unfolds both heaven and earth,
And ere a man hath power to say, 'Behold!'
The jaws of darkness do devour it up:
So quick bright things come to confusion.
Ib. 141
- 21 Your tongue's sweet air
More tuneable than lark to shepherd's ear,
When wheat is green, when hawthorn buds appear.
Ib. 183
- 22 Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind,
And therefore is wing'd Cupid painted blind.
Ib. 234
- 23 The most lamentable comedy, and most cruel death
of Pyramus and Thisby.
Ib. II. [11]
- 24 Masters, spread yourselves.
Ib. [16]
- 25 A part to tear a cat in, to make all split.
A Midsummer Night's Dream, I. II. [32]
- 26 This is Ercole's vein.
Ib. [43]
- 27 I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.
Ib. [55]
- 28 I am slow of study.
Ib. [70]
- 29 I will roar, that I will do any man's heart good to
hear me.
Ib. [73]
- 30 I will aggravate my voice so that I will roar you as
gently as any sucking dove, I will roar you as
'twere any nightingale.
Ib. [84]
- 31 A proper man, as one shall see in a summer's day.
Ib. [89]
- 32 Hold, or cut bow-strings.
Ib. [115]
- 33 Over hill, over dale,
Thorough bush, thorough brier,
Over park, over pale,
Thorough flood, thorough fire.
Ib. II. I. 2
- 34 The cowslips tall her pensioners be;
In their gold coats spots you see,
Those be rubies, fairy favours,
In those freckles live their savours.
Ib. 10
- 35 I must go seek some dew-drops here,
And hang a pearl in every cowslip's ear.
Ib. 14
- 36 The middle summer's spring.
Ib. 82
- 37 Therefore the moon, the governess of floods,
Pale in her anger, washes all the air,
That rheumatic diseases do abound.
And thorough this distemperature we see
The seasons alter: hoary-headed frosts
Fall in the fresh lap of the crimson rose.
Ib. 103
- 38 Since once I sat upon a promontory,
And heard a mermaid on a dolphin's back
Uttering such dulcet and harmonious breath,
That the rude sea grew civil at her song,
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres,
To hear the sea-maid's music.
Ib. 149
- 39 But I might see young Cupid's fiery shaft
Quench'd in the chaste beams of the wat'ry moon,
And the imperial votaress passed on,
In maiden meditation, fancy-free.
Yet mark'd I where the bolt of Cupid fell:
It fell upon a little western flower,
Before milk-white, now purple with love's wound,
And maidens call it, Love-in-idleness.
Ib. 161
- 40 I'll put a girdle round about the earth
In forty minutes.
Ib. 175
- 41 I know a bank whereon the wild thyme blows,
Where oxlips and the nodding violet grows
Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine,
With sweet musk-roses, and with eglantine:
There sleeps Titania some time of the night,
Lull'd in these flowers with dances and delight;
And there the snake throws her enamell'd skin,
Weed wide enough to wrap a fairy in.
Ib. 249
- 42 Some to kill cankers in the musk-rose buds,
Some war with rere-mice for their leathern wings,
To make my small elves coats.
Ib. II. 3
- 43 The clamorous owl, that nightly hoots, and wonders
At our quaint spirits.
Ib. 6
- 44 You spotted snakes with double tongue,
Thorny hedge-hogs, be not seen;
Newts, and blind-worms, do no wrong;
Come not near our fairy queen.
Ib. 9

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Weaving spiders come not here;
Hence, you long-legg'd spinners, hence!
Beetles black, approach not near,
Worm nor snail, do no offence
A Midsummer Night's Dream, II. II. 20
- 2 This green plot shall be our stage, this hawthorn-
brake our tiring-house. *Ib.* III. I. [3]
- 3 God shield us!—a lion among ladies, is a most
dreadful thing; for there is not a more fearful
wild-fowl than your lion living. *Ib.* [32]
- 4 What hempen home-spuns have we swaggering here,
So near the cradle of the fairy queen? *Ib.* [82]
- 5 Bless thee, Bottom! bless thee! thou art translated
Ib. [124]
- 6 The throstle with his note so true,
The wren with little quill. *Ib.* [133]
- 7 As wild geese that the creeping fowler eye,
Or russet-pated choughs, many in sort,
Rising and cawing at the gun's report,
Sever themselves, and madly sweep the sky.
Ib. II. 20
- 8 Lord, what fools these mortals be! *Ib.* 115
- 9 So we grew together,
Like to a double cherry, seeming parted,
But yet an union in partition,
Two lovely berries moulded on one stem. *Ib.* 208
- 10 For night's swift dragons cut the clouds full fast,
And yonder shines Aurora's harbinger;
At whose approach, ghosts, wandering here and there,
Troop home to churchyards. *Ib.* 379
- 11 Cupid is a knavish lad,
Thus to make poor females mad. *Ib.* 440
- 12 Jack shall have Jill;
Nought shall go ill;
The man shall have his mare again,
And all shall be well. *Ib.* 461
- 13 I must to the barber's, mounsieur, for methinks I
am marvellous hairy about the face. *Ib.* IV. I. [25]
- 14 I have a reasonable good ear in music: let us have
the tongs and the bones. *Ib.* [32]
- 15 Methinks I have a great desire to a bottle of hay
good hay, sweet hay, hath no fellow. *Ib.* [37]
- 16 But, I pray you, let none of your people stir me: I
have an exposition of sleep come upon me. *Ib.* [43]
- 17 But as the fierce vexation of a dream. *Ib.* [75]
- 18 My Oberon! what visions have I seen!
Methought I was enamour'd of an ass. *Ib.* [82]
- 19 Then, my queen, in silence sad,
Trip we after the night's shade;
We the globe can compass soon,
Swifter than the wandering moon. *Ib.* [101]
- 20 HIPPOLYTA:
I was with Hercules and Cadmus once,
When in a wood of Crete they bay'd the bear
With hounds of Sparta: never did I hear . . .
So musical a discord, such sweet thunder.
THESEUS:
My hounds are bred out of the Spartan kind,
So flew'd, so sanded; and their heads are hung
With ears that sweep away the morning dew;
Crook-knee'd, and dew-lapp'd like Thessalian bulls;
Slow in pursuit, but match'd in mouth like bells.
Ib. [118]
- 21 Saint Valentine is past:
Begin these wood-birds but to couple now?
A Midsummer Night's Dream, IV. I. [145]
- 22 I have had a dream, past the wit of man to say what
dream it was. *Ib.* [211]
- 23 The eye of man hath not heard, the ear of man hath
not seen, man's hand is not able to taste, his tongue
to conceive, nor his heart to report, what my
dream was *Ib.* [218]
- 24 The lunatic, the lover, and the poet,
Are of imagination all compact
One sees more devils than vast hell can hold,
That is, the madman; the lover, all as frantic,
Sees Helen's beauty in a brow of Egypt:
The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,
Doth glance from heaven to earth, from earth to
heaven;
And, as imagination bodies forth
The forms of things unknown, the poet's pen
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy nothing
A local habitation and a name.
Such tricks hath strong imagination,
That, if it would but apprehend some joy,
It comprehends some bringer of that joy;
Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush suppos'd a bear! *Ib.* v. I. 7
- 25 What revels are in hand? Is there no play,
To ease the anguish of a torturing hour? *Ib.* 36
- 26 Very tragical mirth. *Ib.* [57]
- 27 For never anything can be amiss,
When simpleness and duty tender it. *Ib.* [82]
- 28 That is the true beginning of our end.
Consider then we come but in despite.
We do not come as minding to content you,
Our true intent is. All for your delight,
We are not here. *Ib.* [111]
- 29 Whereat, with blade, with bloody blameful blade,
He bravely broach'd his boiling bloody breast
Ib. [148]
- 30 The best in this kind are but shadows, and the worst
are no worse, if imagination amend them. *Ib.* [215]
- 31 A very gentle beast, and of a good conscience.
Ib. [233]
- 32 Well roared, Lion. *Ib.* [272]
- 33 This passion, and the death of a dear friend, would
go near to make a man look sad. *Ib.* [295]
- 34 The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve;
Lovers, to bed; 'tis almost fairy time. *Ib.* [372]
- 35 Now the hungry lion roars,
And the wolf behowls the moon;
Whilst the heavy ploughman snores,
All with weary task fordone. *Ib.* II. I
- 36 Not a mouse
Shall disturb this hallow'd house:
I am sent with broom before,
To sweep the dust behind the door. *Ib.* 17
- 37 A victory is twice itself when the achiever brings
home full numbers.
Much Ado About Nothing, I. I. [8]
- 38 He hath indeed better bettered expectation than you
must expect of me to tell you how. *Ib.* [15]
- 39 He is a very valiant trencher-man. *Ib.* [52]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 I see, lady, the gentleman is not in your books.
Much Ado About Nothing, I. i. [79]
- 2 BEATRICE:
I wonder that you will still be talking, Signior
Benedick: nobody marks you.
BENEDICK:
What! my dear Lady Disdain, are you yet living?
Ib. [121]
- 3 Shall I never see a bachelor of three-score again?
Ib. [209]
- 4 BENEDICK:
I will live a bachelor.
DON PEDRO:
I shall see thee, ere I die, look pale with love.
BENEDICK:
With anger, with sickness, or with hunger, my lord;
not with love. *Ib.* [256]
- 5 In time the savage bull doth bear the yoke. *Ib.* [271]
- 6 Benedick the married man. *Ib.* [278]
- 7 What need the bridge much broader than the flood?
Ib. [326]
- 8 Would it not grieve a woman to be over-mastered
with a piece of valiant dust? to make an account
of her life to a clod of wayward marl? *Ib.* II. i [64]
- 9 Wooing, wedding, and repenting, is as a Scotch jig,
a measure, and a cinque-pace. *Ib.* [77]
- 10 I have a good eye, uncle: I can see a church by day-
light. *Ib.* [86]
- 11 Speak low, if you speak love *Ib.* [104]
- 12 Friendship is constant in all other things
Save in the office and affairs of love. *Ib.* [184]
- 13 She speaks poniards, and every word stabs: if her
breath were as terrible as her terminations, there
were no living near her; she would infect to the
north star. *Ib.* [257]
- 14 Silencè is the perfectest herald of joy. I were but little
happy, if I could say how much. *Ib.* [319]
- 15 Speak, cousin, or, if you cannot, stop his mouth with
a kiss. *Ib.* [322]
- 16 There was a star danced, and under that was I born.
Ib. [351]
- 17 Lie ten nights awake, carving the fashion of a new
doublet. *Ib.* III. [18]
- 18 Note this before my notes;
There's not a note of mine that's worth the noting.
Ib. [57]
- 19 Is it not strange that sheep's guts should hale souls
out of men's bodies? *Ib.* [62]
- 20 Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,
Men were deceivers ever;
One foot in sea, and one on shore,
To one thing constant never.
Then sigh not so,
But let them go,
And be you blithe and bonny,
Converting all your sounds of woe
Into Hey nonny, nonny.
Sing no more ditties, sing no mo
Of dumps so dull and heavy;
The fraud of men was ever so,
Since summer first was leavy.
Ib. [65]
- 21 Sits the wind in that corner? *Much Ado*, II. III. [108]
- 22 Doth not the appetite alter? A man loves the meat
in his youth that he cannot endure in his age.
Ib. [258]
- 23 Paper bullets of the brain *Ib.* [261]
- 24 The world must be peopled. When I said I would
die a bachelor, I did not think I should live till I
were married. *Ib.* [262]
- 25 Disdain and scorn ride sparkling in her eyes
Ib. III. i. 51
- 26 One doth not know
How much an ill word may empoison liking. *Ib.* 85
- 27 Contempt, farewell! and maiden pride, adieu!
No glory lives behind the back of such.
And, Benedick, love on; I will requite thee,
Taming my wild heart to thy loving hand. *Ib.* 109
- 28 He hath a heart as sound as a bell, and his tongue is
the clapper; for what his heart thinks his tongue
speaks. *Ib.* II. [12]
- 29 BENEDICK:
I have the toothache.
DON PEDRO:
What! sigh for the toothache? *Ib.* [21]
- 30 Well, every one can master a grief but he that has it.
Ib. [28]
- 31 A' brushes his hat a mornings; what should that
bode? *Ib.* [41]
- 32 The barber's man hath been seen with him; and
the old ornament of his cheek hath already stuffed
tennis-balls. *Ib.* [45]
- 33 Are you good men and true? *Ib.* III. 1
- 34 To be a well-favoured man is the gift of fortune; but
to write and read comes by nature. *Ib.* [14]
- 35 Well, for your favour, sir, why, give God thanks,
and make no boast of it; and for your writing and
reading, let that appear when there is no need of
such vanity. You are thought here to be the most
senseless and fit man for the constable of the watch.
Ib. [19]
- 36 You shall comprehend all vagrom men. *Ib.* [25]
- 37 SECOND WATCH:
How, if a' will not stand?
DOGBERRY:
Why, then, take no note of him, but let him go; and
presently call the rest of the watch together, and
thank God you are rid of a knave. *Ib.* [28]
- 38 For the watch to babble and to talk is most tolerable
and not to be endured. *Ib.* [36]
- 39 If they make you not then the better answer, you
may say they are not the men you took them for.
Ib. [49]
- 40 The most peaceable way for you, if you do take a
thief, is, to let him show himself what he is and
steal out of your company. *Ib.* [61]
- 41 I know that Deformed. *Ib.* [132]
- 42 I thank God, I am as honest as any man living, that
is an old man and no honestier than I. *Ib.* v. [15]
- 43 Comparisons are odorous. *Ib.* [18]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 If I were as tedious as a king, I could find in my heart to bestow it all of your worship
Much Ado About Nothing, III. v. [23]
- 2 A good old man, sir; he will be talking. as they say, 'when the age is in, the wit is out.'
Ib. [36]
- 3 Well, God's a good man.
Ib. [39]
- 4 O! what men dare do! what men may do! what men daily do, not knowing what they do! *Ib.* IV. i. [19]
For it so falls out
That what we have we prize not to the worth
Whiles we enjoy it, but being lack'd and lost,
Why, then we rack the value, then we find
The virtue that possession would not show us
Whiles it was ours.
Ib. [219]
- 6 The idea of her life shall sweetly creep
Into his study of imagination,
And every lovely organ of her life
Shall come apparell'd in more precious habit,
More moving-delicate, and full of life
Into the eye and prospect of his soul.
Ib. [226]
- 7 Write down that they hope they serve God: and write
God first; for God defend but God should go before
such villains! Masters, it is proved already that you
are little better than false knaves, and it will go near
to be thought so shortly.
Ib. II. [21]
- 8 Yea, marry, that's the effest way.
Ib. [39]
- 9 Flat burglary as ever was committed.
Ib. [54]
- 10 O that he were here to write me down an ass! but,
masters, remember that I am an ass; though it be
not written down, yet forget not that I am an ass.
Ib. [80]
- 11 A fellow that hath had losses; and one that hath two
gowns, and everything handsome about him
Ib. [90]
- 12 Patch grief with proverbs.
Ib. v. i. 17
- 13 For there was never yet philosopher
That could endure the toothache patiently.
Ib. 35
- 14 In a false quarrel there is no true valour.
Ib. [121]
- 15 What though care killed a cat, thou hast mettle
enough in thee to kill care.
Ib. [135]
- 16 No, I was not born under a riming planet.
Ib. II. [40]
- 17 The trumpet of his own virtues.
Ib. [91]
- 18 Done to death by slanderous tongues.
Ib. III. 3
- 19 The wolves have prey'd; and look, the gentle day,
Before the wheels of Phœbus, round about
Dapples the drowsy east with spots of grey.
Ib. 25
- 20 Horribly stuff'd with epithets of war.
Othello, I. i. 14
- 21 A fellow almost damn'd in a fair wife.
Ib. 21
- 22 The bookish theoric.
Ib. 24
- 23 This counter-caster.
Ib. 31
- 24 'Tis the curse of the service,
Preferment goes by letter and affection,
Not by the old gradation, where each second
Stood heir to the first.
Ib. 35
- 25 I follow him to serve my turn upon him;
We cannot all be masters, nor all masters
Cannot be truly follow'd.
Ib. 42
- 26 Wears out his time, much like his master's ass,
For nought but provender, and when he's old,
cashier'd;
Whip me such honest knaves.
Othello, I. i. 47
- 27 In following him, I follow but myself
Ib. 58
- 28 But I will wear my heart upon my sleeve
For daws to peck at: I am not what I am.
Ib. 64
- 29 An old black ram
Is tupping your white ewe.
Ib. 88
- 30 'Zounds! sir, you are one of those that will not serve
God if the devil bid you.
Ib. 108
- 31 Your daughter and the Moor are now making the
beast with two backs.
Ib. [117]
- 32 The gross clasps of a lascivious Moor.
Ib. [127]
- 33 An extravagant and wheeling stranger
Of here and every where.
Ib. [137]
- 34 I do hate him as I do hell-pains.
Ib. [155]
- 35 I must show out a flag and sign of love,
Which is indeed but sign.
Ib. [157]
- 36 Though in the trade of war I have slain men,
Yet do I hold it very stuff o' the conscience
To do no contriv'd murder. I lack iniquity
Sometimes to do me service.
Ib. II. 1
- 37 I fetch my life and being
From men of royal siege.
Ib. 21
- 38 I would not my unhoused free condition
Put into circumscription and confine
For the sea's worth.
Ib. 26
- 39 My parts, my title, and my perfect soul
Shall manifest me rightly.
Ib. 31
- 40 Keep up your bright swords, for the dew will rust
them.
Ib. 59
- 41 The wealthy curled darlings of our nation.
Ib. 68
- 42 The sooty bosom
Of such a thing as thou.
Ib. 70
- 43 My particular grief
Is of so flood-gate and o'erbearing nature
That it engulfs and swallows other sorrows
And it is still itself.
Ib. III. 55
- 44 The bloody book of law
You shall yourself read in the bitter letter
After your own sense.
Ib. 67
- 45 Most potent, grave, and reverend signiors,
My very noble and approv'd good masters,
That I have ta'en away this old man's daughter,
It is most true; true, I have married her:
The very head and front of my offending
Hath this extent, no more. Rude am I in my speech,
And little bless'd with the soft phrase of peace;
For since these arms of mine had seven years' pith,
Till now some nine moons wasted, they have us'd
Their dearest action in the tented field;
And little of this great world can I speak,
More than pertains to feats of broil and battle;
And therefore little shall I grace my cause
In speaking for myself. Yet, by your gracious
patience,
I will a round unvarnish'd tale deliver
Of my whole course of love; what drugs, what charms,
What conjuration, and what mighty magic,
For such proceeding I am charg'd withal,
I won his daughter.
Ib. 76

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 A maiden never bold;
Of spirit so still and quiet, that her motion
Blush'd at herself. *Othello*, 1. iii. 94
- 2 Her father lov'd me; oft invited me;
Still question'd me the story of my life
From year to year, the battles, sieges, fortunes
That I have pass'd.
I ran it through, even from my boyish days
To the very moment that he bade me tell it,
Wherein I spake of most disastrous chances,
Of moving accidents by flood and field,
Of hair-breadth 'scape i' the imminent deadly breach,
Of being taken by the insolent foe
And sold to slavery, of my redemption thence
And portance in my travels' history,
Wherein of antres vast and deserts idle,
Rough quarries, rocks and hills whose heads touch
heaven,
It was my hint to speak, such was the process;
And of the Cannibals that each other eat,
'The Anthropophagi, and men whose heads
Do grow beneath their shoulders 'This to hear
Would Desdemona seriously incline *Ib* 125
- 3 And often did beguile her of her tears,
When I did speak of some distressful stroke
'That my youth suffer'd. My story being done,
She gave me for my pains a world of sighs
She swore, in faith, 'twas strange, 'twas passing
strange,
'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful
She wish'd she had not heard it, yet she wish'd
That heaven had made her such a man; she thank'd
me,
And bade me, if I had a friend that lov'd her,
I should but tell him how to tell my story,
And that it would woo her. Upon this hint I spake.
She lov'd me for the dangers I had pass'd,
And I lov'd her that she did pity them
'This only is the witchcraft I have us'd. *Ib* 156
- 4 I do perceive here a divided duty. *Ib* 181
- 5 To mourn a mischief that is past and gone
Is the next way to draw new mischief on *Ib* 204
- 6 The robb'd that smiles steals something from the
thief *Ib* 208
- 7 But words are words, I never yet did hear
'That the bruised heart was pierced through the ear *Ib* 218
- 8 The tyrant custom, most grave senators,
Hath made the flinty and steel couch of war
My thrice-driven bed of down. *Ib* [230]
- 9 My heart's subdu'd
Even to the very quality of my lord. *Ib* [252]
- 10 I saw Othello's visage in his mind. *Ib* [254]
- 11 A moth of peace. *Ib* [258]
- 12 BRABANTIO
She has deceiv'd her father, and may thee.
OTHELLO
My life upon her faith! *Ib* [295]
- 13 I will incontinently drown myself. *Ib* [307]
- 14 It is silliness to live when to live is torment, and then
have we a prescription to die when death is our
physician. *Ib* [310]
- 15 Virtue! a fig! 'tis in ourselves that we are thus, or thus.
Our bodies are our gardens, to the which our wills
are gardeners *Othello*, 1. iii. [323]
- 16 Put money in thy purse. *Ib* [345]
- 17 The food that to him now is as luscious as locusts,
shall be to him shortly as bitter as coloquintida. *Ib* [354]
- 18 There are many events in the womb of time which
will be delivered. *Ib* [377]
- 19 Thus do I ever make my fool my purse. *Ib* [389]
- 20 He holds me well,
'The better shall my purpose work on him *Ib* [396]
- 21 Iamed to make women false *Ib* [404]
- 22 The Moor is of a free and open nature,
That thinks men honest that but seem to be so *Ib* [405]
- 23 I have 't, it is engender'd, hell and night
Must bring this monstrous birth to the world's light *Ib* [409]
- 24 Our great captain's captain. *Ib* 11. 1 74
- 25 You are pictures out of doors,
Bells in your parlours, wild cats in your kitchens,
Saints in your injuries, devils being offended,
Players in your housewifery, and housewives in your
beds *Ib* 109
- 26 Do not put me to 't,
For I am nothing if not critical *Ib* 118
- 27 I am not merry, but I do beguile
The thing I am by seeming otherwise. *Ib* 122
- 28 IAGO
She never yet was foolish that was fair,
For even her folly help'd her to an heir
DESDEMONA
These are old fond paradoxes to make fools laugh i'
the alehouse. *Ib* 136
- 29 IAGO
She that was ever fair and never proud,
Had tongue at will and yet was never loud,
Never lack'd gold and yet went never gay,
Fled from her wish and yet said 'Now I may,'
She that being anger'd, her revenge being nigh,
Bade her wrong stay and her displeasure fly,
She that in wisdom never was so frail
To change the cod's head for the salmon's tail,
She that could think and ne'er disclose her mind,
See suits following and not look behind,
She was a wight, if ever such wight were,—
DESDEMONA
'To do what?
IAGO
To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.
DESDEMONA
O most lame and impotent conclusion! *Ib* 148
- 30 With as little a web as this will I ensnare as great a fly
as Cassio. *Ib* [160]
- 31 OTHELLO
If it were now to die,
'Twere now to be most happy, for I fear
My soul hath her content so absolute
That not another comfort like to this
Succeeds in unknown fate.

SHAKESPEARE

- DESEMONA:
 The heavens forbid
 But that our loves and comforts should increase
 Even as our days do grow! *Othello*, II. 1 [192]
- 1 A slipper and subtle knave, a finder-out of occasions
Ib. [247]
- 2 A pestilent complete knave! and the woman hath
 found him already. *Ib.* [253]
- 3 This poor trash of Venice. *Ib.* [315]
- 4 Make the Moor thank me, love me, and reward me
 For making him egregiously an ass. *Ib.* [320]
- 5 Let's teach ourselves that honourable stop,
 Not to outsport discretion. *Ib.* iii. 2
- 6 She is sport for Jove. *Ib.* [17]
- 7 I have very poor and unhappy brains for drinking
 I could well wish courtesy would invent some other
 custom of entertainment. *Ib.* [34]
- 8 My boat sails freely, both with wind and stream.
Ib. [66]
- 9 And let me the canakin clink:
 A soldier's a man;
 A life's but a span;
 Why then let a soldier drink. *Ib.* [73]
- 10 England, where indeed they are most potent in pot-
 ting. *Ib.* [79]
- 11 King Stephen was a worthy peer,
 His breeches cost him but a crown;
 He held them sixpence all too dear,
 With that he call'd the tailor lown. *Ib.* [93]
- 12 'Tis pride that pulls the country down. *Ib.* [99]
- 13 Well, God's above all; and there be souls must be
 saved, and there be souls must not be saved.
Ib. [106]
- 14 The lieutenant is to be saved before the ancient.
Ib. [115]
- 15 He is a soldier fit to stand by Cæsar
 And give direction. *Ib.* [128]
- 16 Silence that dreadful bell! it frights the isle
 From her propriety. *Ib.* [177]
- 17 But men are men, the best sometimes forget. *Ib.* [243]
- 18 Thy honesty and love doth mince this matter.
Ib. [249]
- 19 Cassio, I love thee;
 But never more be officer of mine. *Ib.* [250]
- 20 Reputation, reputation, reputation! O! I have lost
 my reputation. I have lost the immortal part of
 myself, and what remains is bestial. My reputation,
 Iago, my reputation! *Ib.* [264]
- 21 O thou invisible spirit of wine! if thou hast no name
 to be known by, let us call thee devil! *Ib.* [285]
- 22 O God! that men should put an enemy in their
 mouths to steal away their brains; that we should,
 with joy, pleasance, revel, and applause, transform
 ourselves into beasts. *Ib.* [293]
- 23 CASSIO:
 Every inordinate cup is unblessed, and the ingredient
 is a devil.
- IAGO:
 Come, come; good wine is a good familiar creature if
 it be well used; exclaim no more against it.
Ib. [312]
- 24 How poor are they that have not patience!
 What wound did ever heal but by degrees?
Othello, II. III [379]
- 25 O! thereby hangs a tail. *Ib.* III. 1. [8]
- 26 Talk him out of patience. *Ib.* III. 23
- 27 Excellent wretch! Perdition catch my soul
 But I do love thee! and when I love thee not,
 Chaos is come again. *Ib.* 90
- 28 By heaven, he echoes me,
 As if there were some monster in his thought
 Too hideous to be shown. *Ib.* 106
- 29 Men should be what they seem;
 Or those that be not, would they might seem none!
Ib. 126
- 30 Good name in man and woman, dear my lord,
 Is the immediate jewel of their souls,
 Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something,
 nothing;
 'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands;
 But he that filches from me my good name
 Robs me of that which not enriches him,
 And makes me poor indeed. *Ib.* 155
- 31 O! beware, my lord, of jealousy;
 It is the green-ey'd monster which doth mock
 The meat it feeds on. *Ib.* 165
- 32 But, O! what damned minutes tells he o'er
 Who dotes, yet doubts, suspects, yet soundly loves!
Ib. 169
- 33 Poor and content is rich, and rich enough. *Ib.* 172
- 34 Think'st thou I'd make a life of jealousy,
 To follow still the changes of the moon
 With fresh suspicions? No; to be once in doubt
 Is once to be resolved. *Ib.* 177
- 35 In Venice they do let heaven see the pranks
 They dare not show their husbands; their best
 conscience
 Is not to leave 't undone, but keep 't unknown.
Ib. 202
- 36 I humbly do beseech you of your pardon
 For too much loving you. *Ib.* 212
- 37 This fellow's of exceeding honesty.
 If I do prove her haggard,
 Though that her jesses were my dear heart-strings,
 I'd whistle her off and let her down the wind,
 To prey at fortune. *Ib.* 260
- 38 For I am declin'd
 Into the vale of years. *Ib.* 265
- 39 O curse of marriage!
 That we can call these delicate creatures ours,
 And not their appetites. I had rather be a toad,
 And live upon the vapour of a dungeon,
 Than keep a corner in the thing I love
 For others' uses. *Ib.* 268
- 40 If she be false, O! then heaven mocks itself.
 I'll not believe it. *Ib.* 278
- 41 Trifles light as air
 Are to the jealous confirmations strong
 As proofs of holy writ. *Ib.* 323
- 42 Not poppy, nor mandragora,
 Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world,
 Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep
 Which thou ow'dst yesterday. *Ib.* 331

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Avaunt! be gone! thou hast set me on the rack,
I swear 'tis better to be much abus'd
Than but to know 't a little. *Othello*, III. iii. 336
- 2 He that is robb'd, not wanting what is stol'n,
Let him not know 't and he's not robb'd at all. *Ib.* 343
- 3 I had been happy, if the general camp,
Pioners and all, had tasted her sweet body,
So I had nothing known O! now, for ever
Farewell the tranquil mind, farewell content!
Farewell the plumed troop and the big wars
That make ambition virtue! O, farewell!
Farewell the neighing steed and the shrill trump,
The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,
The royal banner, and all quality,
Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!
And, O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
The immortal Jove's dread clamours counterfeit,
Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone! *Ib.* 346
- 4 Be sure of it; give me the ocular proof. *Ib.* 361
- 5 Never pray more; abandon all remorse;
On horror's head horrors accumulate. *Ib.* 370
- 6 O wretched fool!
That liv'st to make thine honesty a vice.
O monstrous world! Take note, take note, O world!
To be direct and honest is not safe. *Ib.* 376
- 7 By the world,
I think my wife be honest and think she is not,
I think that thou art just and think thou art not. *Ib.* 384
- 8 There are a kind of men so loose of soul
That in their sleeps will mutter their affairs. *Ib.* 417
- 9 But this denoted a foregone conclusion. *Ib.* 429
- 10 Swell, bosom, with thy fraught,
For 'tis of aspics' tongues! *Ib.* 450
- 11 O! blood, blood, blood! *Ib.* 452
- 12 Like to the Pontick sea,
Whose icy current and compulsive course
Ne'er feels retiring ebb, but keeps due on
To the Propontic and the Hellespont,
Even so my bloody thoughts, with violent pace,
Shall ne'er look back, ne'er ebb to humble love,
Till that a capable and wide revenge
Swallow them up. *Ib.* 454
- 13 For here's a young and sweating devil here,
That commonly rebels. *Ib.* iv. 43
- 14 The hearts of old gave hands,
But our new heraldry is hands not hearts. *Ib.* 47
- 15 That handkerchief
Did an Egyptian to my mother give. *Ib.* 56
- 16 'Tis true; there's magic in the web of it;
A sibyl, that had number'd in the world
The sun to course two hundred compasses,
In her prophetic fury sew'd the work;
The worms were hallow'd that did breed the silk,
And it was dy'd in mummy which the skilful
Conserv'd of maidens' hearts. *Ib.* 70
- 17 But jealous souls will not be answer'd so;
They are not ever jealous for the cause,
But jealous for they are jealous. *Ib.* 158
- 18 What! keep a week away? seven days and nights?
Eight score eight hours? and lovers' absent hours,
More tedious than the dial eight score times?
O, weary reckoning! *Othello*, III. iv. 172
- 19 I do attend here on the general,
And think it no addition nor my wish
To have him see me woman'd. *Ib.* 192
- 20 O! it comes o'er my memory,
As doth the raven o'er the infected house,
Boding to all *Ib.* iv. i. 20
- 21 Many worthy and chaste dames even thus,
All guiltless, meet reproach. *Ib.* 47
- 22 To beguile many and be beguil'd by one. *Ib.* 98
- 23 They laugh that win. *Ib.* [123]
- 24 I would have him nine years a-killing. *Ib.* [186]
- 25 My heart is turned to stone; I strike it, and it hurts
my hand. *Ib.* [190]
- 26 O! the world hath not a sweeter creature; she might
lie by an emperor's side and command him tasks. *Ib.* [192]
- 27 O, she will sing the savageness out of a bear *Ib.* [198]
- 28 But yet the pity of it, Iago! O! Iago, the pity of it,
Iago! *Ib.* [205]
- 29 The justice of it pleases. *Ib.* [221]
- 30 O well-painted passion! *Ib.* [268]
- 31 Goats and monkeys! *Ib.* [274]
- 32 Whose solid virtue
The shot of accident nor dart of chance
Could neither graze nor pierce? *Ib.* [277]
- 33 Your mystery, your mystery; nay, dispatch. *Ib.* ii. 29
- 34 Had it pleas'd heaven
To try me with affliction, had he rain'd
All kinds of sores, and shames, on my bare head,
Steep'd me in poverty to the very lips,
Given to captivity me and my utmost hopes,
I should have found in some part of my soul
A drop of patience; but, alas! to make me
The fixed figure for the time of scorn
To point his slow and moving finger at;
Yet could I bear that too, well, very well.
But there, where I have garner'd up my heart,
Where either I must live or bear no life,
The fountain from the which my current runs
Or else dries up; to be discarded thence!
Or keep it as a cistern for foul toads
To knot and gender in! Turn thy complexion there,
Patience, thou young and rose-lipp'd cherubin;
Ay, there, look grim as hell! *Ib.* 46
- 35 O thou weed!
Who art so lovely fair and smell'st so sweet
That the sense aches at thee, would thou hadst ne'er
been born! *Ib.* 66
- 36 Heaven stops the nose at it and the moon winks. *Ib.* 76
- 37 I took you for that cunning whore of Venice
That married with Othello. You, mistress,
That have the office opposite to Saint Peter,
And keep the gate of hell! *Ib.* 88

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 I will be hang'd, if some eternal villain,
Some busy and insinuating rogue,
Some cogging cozening slave, to get some office,
Have not devis'd this slander. *Othello*, iv. ii. 130
- 2 O heaven! that such companions thou'dst unfold,
And put in every honest hand a whip
To lash the rascals naked through the world,
Even from the east to the west! *Ib.* 141
- 3 Unkindness may do much;
And his unkindness may defeat my life,
But never taint my love. *Ib.* 159
- 4 Why, now I see there's mettle in thee, and even from
this instant do build on thee a better opinion than
ever before. *Ib.* [207]
- 5 EMILIA:
I would you had never seen him.
DESDEMONA.
So would not I, my love doth so approve him. *Ib.* iii. 18
- 6 The poor soul sat sighing by a sycamore tree,
Sing all a green willow,
Her hand on her bosom, her head on her knee,
Sing willow, willow, willow.
The fresh streams ran by her, and murmur'd her
moans;
Sing willow, willow, willow.
Her salt tears fell from her, and soften'd the stones;—
Sing willow, willow, willow.
Sing all a green willow must be my garland. *Ib.* [41]
- 7 DESDEMONA: Mine eyes do itch;
Doth that bode weeping?
EMILIA:
'Tis neither here nor there. *Ib.* [59]
- 8 Who would not make her husband a cuckold to make
him a monarch? *Ib.* [76]
- 9 He hath a daily beauty in his life
That makes me ugly *Ib.* v. i. 19
- 10 This is the night
That either makes me or fordoes me quite. *Ib.* 128
- 11 It is the cause, it is the cause, my soul;
Let me not name it to you, you chaste stars!
It is the cause. Yet I'll not shed her blood,
Nor scar that whiter skin of hers than snow,
And smooth as monumental alabaster.
Yet she must die, else she'll betray more men.
Put out the light, and then put out the light:
If I quench thee, thou flaming minister,
I can again thy former light restore,
Should I repent me; but once put out thy light,
Thou cunning'st pattern of excelling nature,
I know not where is that Promethean heat
That can thy light relume. When I have pluck'd the
rose,
I cannot give it vital growth again,
It needs must wither: I'll smell it on the tree.
O balmy breath, that dost almost persuade
Justice to break her sword! One more, one more.
Be thus when thou art dead, and I will kill thee,
And love thee after. One more, and this the last:
So sweet was ne'er so fatal. I must weep,
But they are cruel tears; this sorrow's heavenly,
It strikes where it doth love. *Ib.* ii. i
- 12 If you bethink yourself of any crime
Unreconcil'd as yet to heaven and grace,
Solicit for it straight. *Othello*, v. ii. 26
- 13 Alas! why gnaw you so your nether lip?
Some bloody passion shakes your very frame;
These are portents, but yet, I hope, I hope
They do not point on me. *Ib.* 43
- 14 For to deny each article with oath
Cannot remove nor choke the strong conception
That I do groan withal. *Ib.* 54
- 15 Had all his hairs been lives, my great revenge
Had stomach for them all. *Ib.* 74
- 16 It is the very error of the moon;
She comes more near the earth than she was wont,
And makes men mad. *Ib.* 107
- 17 Not Cassio kill'd! then murder's out of tune,
And sweet revenge grows harsh. *Ib.* 113
- 18 A guiltless death I die. *Ib.* 120
- 19 Nobody; I myself; farewell. *Ib.* 122
- 20 OTHELLO:
She's like a liar gone to burning hell;
'Twas I that kill'd her.
EMILIA:
O! the more angel she,
And you the blacker devil. *Ib.* 127
- 21 Nay, had she been true,
If heaven would make me such another world
Of one entire and perfect chrysolite,
I'd not have sold her for it. *Ib.* 141
- 22 She was too fond of her most filthy bargain. *Ib.* 155
- 23 Thou hast not half the power to do me harm
As I have to be hurt. *Ib.* 160
- 24 You told a lie, an odious damned lie;
Upon my soul, a lie, a wicked lie. *Ib.* 178
- 25 Curse his better angel from his side,
And fall to reprobation. *Ib.* 206
- 26 With that recognizance and pledge of love. *Ib.* 212
- 27 Are there no stones in heaven
But what serve for the thunder? *Ib.* 232
- 28 Every puny whipster gets my sword. *Ib.* 242
- 29 I will play the swan,
And die in music. *Ib.* 245
- 30 Who can control his fate? *Ib.* 264
- 31 Here is my journey's end, here is my butt,
And very sea-mark of my utmost sail. *Ib.* 266
- 32 O ill-starr'd wench!
Pale as thy smock! when we shall meet at compt,
This look of thine will hurl my soul from heaven,
And fiends will snatch at it. Cold, cold, my girl!
Even like thy chastity.
O! cursed, cursed slave. Whip me, ye devils,
From the possession of this heavenly sight!
Blow me about in winds! roast me in sulphur!
Wash me in steep-down gulfs of liquid fire!
O Desdemona! Desdemona! dead! *Ib.* 271
- 33 I look down towards his feet; but that's a fable.
If that thou be'st a devil, I cannot kill thee. *Ib.* 285
- 34 An honourable murderer, if you will;
For nought did I in hate, but all in honour. *Ib.* 293

- 2 OMMILO.
Will you, I pray, demand that demi-devil
Why he hath thus ensnair'd my soul and body?
160.
Demand me nothing: what you know, you know
From this time forth I never will speak a word
Othello, v. ii. 300
- 2 I have done the state some service, and they know 't,
No more of that. I pray you, in your letters,
When you shall these unlucky deeds relate,
Speak of me as I am, nothing extenuate,
Not set down aught in malice: then, must you speak
Of one that lov'd not wisely but too well,
Of one not easily jealous, but, being wrought,
Perplex'd in the extreme, or one whose hand,
Like the base Indian, threw a pearl away
Richer than all his tribe, of one whose subdued eyes,
Albeit unused to the melting mood,
Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees
Their medicinal gum. Set you down this,
And say besides, that in Aleppo once,
Where a malignant and a turban'd Turk
Beat a Venetian and traduc'd the state,
I took by the throat the circumcised dog,
And smote him thus. *Ib* 338
- 3 All that's spoke is marred. *Ib* 356
- 4 I kiss'd thee ere I kill'd thee. *Ib* 357
- 5 See, where she comes apparell'd like the spring
Pericles, i. i. 12
- 6 Few love to hear the sins they love to act *Ib* 92
- 7 O you gods!
Why do you make us love your goodly gifts,
And snatch them straight away? *Ib* iii. 1. 22
- 8 Old John of Gaunt, time-honour'd Lancaster
King Richard II, i. i. 1
- 9 Let's purge this choler without letting blood *Ib* 153
- 10 The purest treasure mortal times afford
Is spotless reputation, that away,
Men are but gilded loam or painted clay.
A jewel in a ten-times-runn'd-up chest
Is a bold spirit in a lover's breast.
Much honour is my life, both grow in one;
Take honour from me, and my life is done. *Ib* 177
- 11 We were not born to sue, but to command *Ib* 196
- 12 Stay, stay, the king hath thrown his warder down
Ib iii. 118
- 13 This must my comfort be,
That sun that warms you here shall shine on me
Ib 144
- 14 The language I have learn'd these forty years,
My native English, now I must forego,
And now my tongue's use is to me no more
Than an unstunged viol or a harp *Ib* 159
- 15 I am too old to fawn upon a nurse,
Too far in years to be a pupil now. *Ib* 170
- 16 How long a time lies in one little word!
Four lagging winters and four wanton springs
End in a word, such is the breath of kings. *Ib* 213
- 17 'Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour. *Ib* 236
- 18 Boast of nothing else
But that I was a journeyman to grief? *Ib* 273
- 19 All places that the eye of heaven visits
Are to a wise man ports and happy havens.
Teach thy necessity to reason thus,
There is no virtue like necessity
King Richard II, i. iii. 275
- 20 O! who can hold a fire in his hand
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?
Or clove the hungry edge of appetite,
By bare imagination or a feast?
Or wallow naked in December snow
By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?
O, no! the apprehension of the good
Gives but the greater feeling to the worse. *Ib* 294
- 21 Methinks I am a prophet new inspir'd,
And thus expiring do foretell of him
His rash fierce blaze of riot cannot last,
For violent fires soon burn out themselves,
Small showers last long, but sudden storms are short;
He tires betimes that spurs too fast betimes
Ib ii. 1. 31
- 22 This royal throne of kings, this scepter'd isle,
This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself
Against infection and the hand of war,
This happy breed of men, this little world,
This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall,
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happier lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this England,
This nurse, this teeming womb of royal kings,
Fear'd by their breed and famous by their birth,
Renowned for their deeds as far from home,
For Christian service and true chivalry,—
As is the sepulchre in stubborn Jewry
Of the world's ransom, blessed Mary's Son
This land of such dear souls, this dear, dear land.
Ib 40
- 23 England, bound in with the triumphant sea *Ib* 61
- 24 That England, that was wont to conquer others,
Hath made a shameful conquest of itself. *Ib* 65
- 25 Can sick men play so nicely with their names? *Ib* 84
- 26 Lay aside life-harming heaviness,
And entertain a cheerful disposition. *Ib* ii. 3
- 27 Believe me, noble lord,
I am a stranger here in Gloucestershire
These high wild hills and rough uneven ways
Draw out our miles and make them wearisome
Ib iii. 2
- 28 I count myself in nothing else so happy
As in a soul remembering my good friends. *Ib* 46
- 29 Bloody with spurring, fiercely-red with haste *Ib* 58
- 30 Grace me no grace, nor uncle me no uncle. *Ib* 87
- 31 The caterpillars of the commonwealth *Ib* 166
- 32 Things past redress are now with me past care. *Ib* 171
- 33 Eating the bitter bread of banishment. *Ib* iii. 1. 21
- 34 I weep for joy
To stand upon my kingdom once again.
Dear earth, I do salute thee with my hand,
Though rebels wound thee with their horses' hoofs.
Ib ii. 4

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Not all the water in the rough rude sea
Can wash the balm from an anointed king;
The breath of worldly men cannot depose
The deputy elected by the Lord.
For every man that Bolingbroke hath press'd
To lift shrewd steel against our golden crown,
God for his Richard hath in heavenly pay
A glorious angel, then, if angels fight,
Weak men must fall, for heaven still guards the
right. *King Richard II*, III. ii. 54
- 2 O! call back yesterday, bid time return. *Ib.* 69
- 3 Is not the king's name twenty thousand names?
Arm, arm, my name! A puny subject strikes
At thy great glory. *Ib.* 85
- 4 The worst is death, and death will have his day. *Ib.* 103
- 5 Sweet love, I see, changing his property,
Turns to the sourest and most deadly hate *Ib.* 135
- 6 Of comfort no man speak
Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs;
Make dust our paper, and with rainy eyes
Write sorrow on the bosom of the earth
Let's choose executors, and talk of wills. *Ib.* 144
- 7 For God's sake, let us sit upon the ground
And tell sad stories of the death of kings.
How some have been depos'd, some slain in war,
Some haunted by the ghosts they have depos'd,
Some poison'd by their wives, some sleeping kill'd;
All murder'd for within the hollow crown
That rounds the mortal temples of a king
Keeps Death his court, and there the antick sits,
Scoffing his state and grinning at his pomp;
Allowing him a breath, a little scene,
To monarchize, be fear'd, and kill with looks,
Infusing him with self and vain conceit
As if this flesh which walls about our life
Were brass impregnable; and humour'd thus
Comes at the last, and with a little pin
Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!
Ib. 155
- 8 See, see, King Richard doth himself appear,
As doth the blushing discontented sun
From out the fiery portal of the east. *Ib.* iii. 62
- 9 O! that I were as great
As is my grief, or lesser than my name,
Or that I could forget what I have been,
Or not remember what I must be now. *Ib.* 136
- 10 What must the king do now? Must he submit?
The king shall do it. must he be depos'd?
The king shall be contented: must he lose
The name of king? o' God's name, let it go.
I'll give my jewels for a set of beads,
My gorgeous palace for a hermitage,
My gay apparel for an almsman's gown,
My figur'd goblets for a dish of wood,
My sceptre for a palmer's walking staff,
My subjects for a pair of carved saints,
And my large kingdom for a little grave,
A little little grave, an obscure grave;
Or I'll be buried in the king's highway,
Some way of common trade, where subjects' feet
May hourly trample on their sovereign's head;
For on my heart they tread now whilst I live;
And buried once, why not upon my head? *Ib.* 143
- 11 You make a leg. *Ib.* 175
- 12 Go, bind thou up yon dangling apricocks,
Which, like unruly children, make their sire
Stoop with oppression of their prodigal weight.
King Richard II, III. iv. 29
- 13 Old Adam's likeness, set to dress this garden. *Ib.* 73
- 14 Here did she fall a tear, here, in this place,
I'll set a bank of rue, sour herb of grace;
Rue, even for ruth, here shortly shall be seen,
In the remembrance of a weeping queen. *Ib.* 104
- 15 If I dare eat, or drink, or breathe, or live,
I dare meet Surrey in a wilderness,
And spit upon him, whilst I say he lies,
And lies, and lies. *Ib.* iv. 1. 73
- 16 And there at Venice gave
His body to that pleasant country's earth,
And his pure soul unto his captain Christ,
Under whose colours he had fought so long. *Ib.* 97
- 17 Peace shall go sleep with Turks and infidels. *Ib.* 139
- 18 God save the king! Will no man say, amen?
Am I both priest and clerk? Well then, amen. *Ib.* 172
- 19 Give me the crown. Here, cousin, seize the crown,
Here cousin,
On this side my hand and on that side thine.
Now is this golden crown like a deep well
That owes two buckets filling one another;
The emptier ever dancing in the air,
The other down, unseen, and full of water:
That bucket down and full of tears am I,
Drinking my griefs, whilst you mount up on high. *Ib.* 181
- 20 You may my glories and my state depose,
But not my griefs, still am I king of those. *Ib.* 192
- 21 Now mark me how I will undo myself. *Ib.* 203
- 22 With mine own tears I wash away my balm,
With mine own hands I give away my crown. *Ib.* 207
- 23 God pardon all oaths that are broke to me!
God keep all vows unbroke are made to thee! *Ib.* 214
- 24 A mockery king of snow. *Ib.* 260
- 25 An if my word be sterling yet in England. *Ib.* 264
- 26 Julius Cæsar's ill-erected tower. *Ib.* v. i. 2
- 27 I am sworn brother, sweet,
To grim Necessity, and he and I
Will keep a league till death. *Ib.* 20
- 28 That were some love but little policy. *Ib.* 84
- 29 As in a theatre, the eyes of men,
After a well-grac'd actor leaves the stage,
Are idly bent on him that enters next,
Thinking his prattle to be tedious. *Ib.* ii. 23
- 30 Who are the violets now
That strew the green lap of the new come spring?
Ib. 46
- 31 Give me my boots I say. *Ib.* 77 and 87
- 32 He prays but faintly and would be denied. *Ib.* iii. 103
- 33 I have been studying how I may compare
This prison where I live unto the world. *Ib.* v. 1
- 34 How sour sweet music is,
When time is broke, and no proportion kept!
So is it in the music of men's lives. *Ib.* 42

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Mount, mount, my soul! thy seat is up on high,
Whilst my gross flesh sinks downwards, here to die.
King Richard II, v. v. 112
- 2 Now is the winter of our discontent
Made glorious summer by this sun of York.
King Richard III, i. 1. 1
- 3 Our stern alarums changed to merry meetings;
Our dreadful marches to delightful measures. *Ib.* 7
- 4 He capers nimbly in a lady's chamber
To the lascivious pleasing of a lute. *Ib.* 12
- 5 This weak piping time of peace. *Ib.* 24
- 6 And therefore, since I cannot prove a lover, . . .
I am determined to prove a villain. *Ib.* 28
- 7 No beast so fierce but knows some touch of pity.
Ib. ii. 71
- 8 Was ever woman in this humour woo'd?
Was ever woman in this humour won? *Ib.* 229
- 9 Fram'd in the prodigality of Nature. *Ib.* 245
- 10 By silken, sly, insinuating Jacks. *Ib.* iii. 53
- 11 Since every Jack became a gentleman
There's many a gentle person made a Jack. *Ib.* 72
- 12 And thus I clothe my naked villany
With odd old ends stol'n forth of holy writ,
And seem a saint when most I play the devil. *Ib.* 336
- 13 O, I have pass'd a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 'twere to buy a world of happy days,
So full of dismal terror was the time! *Ib.* iv. 2
- 14 Lord, Lord! methought what pain it was to drown:
What dreadful noise of water in mine ears!
What sights of ugly death within mine eyes!
Methought I saw a thousand fearful wracks;
A thousand men that fishes gnaw'd upon;
Wedges of gold, great anchors, heaps of pearl,
Inestimable stones, unvalu'd jewels,
All scatter'd in the bottom of the sea.
Some lay in dead men's skulls; and in those holes
Where eyes did once inhabit, there were crept
As 'twere in scorn of eyes, reflecting gems,
That woo'd the slimy bottom of the deep,
And mock'd the dead bones that lay scatter'd by. *Ib.* 21
- 15 The empty, vast, and wandering air. *Ib.* 39
- 16 Clarence is come,—false, fleeting, perjur'd Clarence. *Ib.* 55
- 17 As snow in harvest. *Ib.* [252]
- 18 Woe to the land that's govern'd by a child!
Ib. ii. iii. 11
- 19 So wise so young, they say, do never live long.
Ib. iii. i. 79
- 20 I moralize two meanings in one word. *Ib.* 83
- 21 My Lord of Ely, when I was last in Holborn,
I saw good strawberries in your garden there.
Ib. iv. 31
- 22 Talk'st thou to me of 'ifs'? Thou art a traitor:
Off with his head! *Ib.* 74
- 23 High-reaching Buckingham grows circumspect.
Ib. iv. ii. 31
- 24 I am not in the giving vein to-day.
King Richard III, iv. ii. 115
- 25 The sons of Edward sleep in Abraham's bosom.
Ib. iii. 38
- 26 Let not the heavens hear these tell-tale women
Rail on the Lord's anointed. *Ib.* iv. 150
- 27 A grievous burthen was thy birth to me;
Tetchy and wayward was thy infancy. *Ib.* 168
- 28 An honest tale speeds best being plainly told. *Ib.* 359
- 29 Harp not on that string. *Ib.* 365
- 30 Relenting fool, and shallow, changing woman!
Ib. 432
- 31 Is the chair empty? is the sword unsway'd?
Is the king dead? the empire unpossess'd? *Ib.* 470
- 32 Thus far into the bowels of the land
Have we march'd on without impediment.
Ib. v. ii. 3
- 33 True hope is swift, and flies with swallow's wings;
Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures kings.
Ib. 23
- 34 The king's name is a tower of strength. *Ib.* iii. 12
- 35 Give me another horse! bind up my wounds!
Have mercy, Jesu! Soft! I did but dream.
O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict me!
Ib. 178
- 36 My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,
And every tongue brings in a several tale,
And every tale condemns me for a villain. *Ib.* 194
- 37 I shall despair. There is no creature loves me;
And if I die, no soul will pity me:
Nay, wherefore should they, since that I myself
Find in myself no pity to myself? *Ib.* 201
- 38 By the apostle Paul, shadows to-night
Have struck more terror to the soul of Richard
Than can the substance of ten thousand soldiers.
Ib. 217
- 39 Jockey of Norfolk, be not too bold,
For Dickon thy master is bought and sold. *Ib.* 305
- 40 A thing devised by the enemy. *Ib.* 307
- 41 Conscience is but a word that cowards use,
Devis'd at first to keep the strong in awe. *Ib.* 310
- 42 A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse! *Ib.* iv. 7
- 43 Slave! I have set my life upon a cast,
And I will stand the hazard of the die.
I think there be six Richmonds in the field. *Ib.* 9
- 44 A pair of star-cross'd lovers.
Romeo and Juliet, Prologue, 6
- 45 The two hours' traffic of our stage. *Ib.* 12
- 46 ABRAHAM:
Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?
SAMPSON:
Is the law of our side if I say ay?
GREGORY:
No.
SAMPSON:
No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir; but I bite
my thumb, sir. *Ib.* i. i. [52]
- 47 Gregory, remember thy swashing blow. *Ib.* [68]
- 48 Saint-seducing gold, *Ib.* [220]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 And 'tis not hard, I think,
For men so old as we to keep the peace.
Romeo and Juliet, 1. ii. 2
- 2 PARIS.
Younger than she are happy mothers made.
CAPULET
And too soon marr'd are those so early made *Ib.* 12
- 3 And then my husband—God be with his soul!
A' was a merry man—took up the child:
'Yea,' quoth he, 'dost thou fall upon thy face?
Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit;
Wilt thou not, Jule?' and, by my halidom,
The pretty wretch left crying, and said 'Ay.'
Ib. 111. 39
- 4 Pretty fool, it stunted and said 'Ay'. *Ib.* 48
- 5 I am proverb'd with a grandsire phrase,
I'll be a candle-holder, and look on. *Ib.* 1v. 37
- 6 Come, we burn daylight, ho! *Ib.* 43
- 7 O! then, I see, Queen Mab hath been with you . . .
She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes
In shape no bigger than an agate-stone
On the forefinger of an alderman,
Drawn with a team of little atomies
Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep.
Her waggon-spokes made of long spinners' legs;
The cover, of the wings of grasshoppers;
The traces, of the smallest spider's web,
The collars, of the moonshine's watery beams;
Her whip, of cricket's bone; the lash, of film;
Her waggoner, a small grey-coated gnat,
Not half so big as a round little worm
Prick'd from the lazy finger of a maid,
Her chariot is an empty hazel-nut,
Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub,
Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers.
And in this state she gallops night by night
Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love;
O'er courtiers' knees, that dream on curtsies straight;
O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees,
O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream;
Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues,
Because their breaths with sweetmeats tainted are.
Sometimes she gallops o'er a courtier's nose,
And then dreams he of smelling out a suit;
And sometimes comes she with a tithe-pig's tail,
Tickling a parson's nose as a' lies asleep,
Then dreams he of another benefice;
Sometimes she driveth o'er a soldier's neck,
And then dreams he of cutting foreign throats,
Of breaches, ambuscadoes, Spanish blades,
Of healths five fathom deep; and then anon
Drums in his ear, at which he starts and wakes;
And, being thus frightened, swears a prayer or two,
And sleeps again. This is that very Mab
That plats the manes of horses in the night;
And bakes the elf-locks in foul sluttish hairs,
Which once untangled much misfortune bodes;
This is the hag, when maids lie on their backs,
That presses them and learns them first to bear,
Making them women of good carriage. *Ib.* 53
- 8 For you and I are past our dancing days. *Ib.* v. [35]
- 9 O! she doth teach the torches to burn bright.
It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night
Like a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear;
Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear. *Ib.* [48]
- 10 We have a trifling foolish banquet towards. *Ib.* [126]
- 11 My only love sprung from my only hate!
Romeo and Juliet, 1. v. [142]
- 12 Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim
When King Cophetua lov'd the beggar-maid.
Ib. 11. 13
- 13 He jests at scars, that never felt a wound.
But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?
It is the east, and Juliet is the sun. *Ib.* 11. 1
- 14 See! how she leans her cheek upon her hand:
O! that I were a glove upon that hand,
That I might touch that cheek. *Ib.* 23
- 15 O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Romeo?
Ib. 33
- 16 What's in a name? that which we call a rose
By any other name would smell as sweet. *Ib.* 43
- 17 For stony limits cannot hold love out. *Ib.* 67
- 18 Thou know'st the mask of night is on my face,
Else would a maiden blush bepaint my cheek. *Ib.* 85
- 19 Fain would I dwell on form, fain, fain deny
What I have spoke: but farewell compliment!
Ib. 88
- 20 At lovers' perjuries,
They say, Jove laughs O gentle Romeo!
If thou dost love, pronounce it faithfully:
Or if thou think'st I am too quickly won,
I'll frown and be perverse and say thee nay,
So thou wilt woo; but else, not for the world
In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond. *Ib.* 92
- 21 I'll prove more true
Than those that have more cunning to be strange.
Ib. 100
- 22 ROMEO:
Lady, by yonder blessed moon I swear
That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops,—
JULIET.
O! swear not by the moon, the inconstant moon,
That monthly changes in her circled orb,
Lest that thy love prove likewise variable. *Ib.* 107
- 23 Do not swear at all;
Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,
Which is the god of my idolatry. *Ib.* 112
- 24 It is too rash, too unadvis'd, too sudden;
Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be
Ere one can say it lightens. Sweet, good-night!
This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,
May prove a beauteous flower when next we meet.
Ib. 118
- 25 Love goes toward love, as schoolboys from their
books;
But love from love, toward school with heavy looks.
Ib. 156
- 26 O! for a falconer's voice,
To lure this tassel-gentle back again.
Bondage is hoarse, and may not speak aloud,
Else would I tear the cave where Echo lies. *Ib.* 158
- 27 It is my soul that calls upon my name:
How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,
Like softest music to attending ears! *Ib.* 164
- 28 'Tis almost morning; I would have thee gone;
And yet no further than a wanton's bird,
Who lets it hop a little from her hand,
Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves,
And with a silk thread plucks it back again,
So loving-jealous of his liberty. *Ib.* 176

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 JULIET.
Yet I should kill thee with much cherishing
Good-night, good-night! parting is such sweet sorrow
That I shall say good-night till it be morrow.
ROMEO
Sleep dwell upon thine eyes, peace in thy breast!
Would I were sleep and peace, so sweet to rest!
Romeo and Juliet, II. II. 183
- 2 Wisely and slow, they stumble that run fast.
Ib. III. 94
- 3 One, two, and the third in your bosom. *Ib.* IV. [24]
- 4 O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified! *Ib.* [41]
- 5 I am the very pink of courtesy. *Ib.* [63]
- 6 A gentleman, nurse, that loves to hear himself talk,
and will speak more in a minute than he will stand
to in a month. *Ib.* [156]
- 7 Two may keep counsel, putting one away. *Ib.* [211]
- 8 These violent delights have violent ends,
And in their triumph die. *Ib.* VI. 9
- 9 Therefore love moderately, long love doth so;
Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow *Ib.* 14
- 10 O! so light a foot
Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint. *Ib.* 16
- 11 Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of
meat. *Ib.* III. I. [23]
- 12 A word and a blow. *Ib.* [43]
- 13 Men's eyes were made to look, and let them gaze;
I will not budge for no man's pleasure, I. *Ib.* [59]
- 14 No, 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a church
door; but 'tis enough, 'twill serve ask for me to-
morrow, and you shall find me a grave man. I am
peppered, I warrant, for this world. *Ib.* [100]
- 15 A plague o' both your houses!
They have made worms' meat of me. *Ib.* [112]
- 16 O! I am Fortune's fool. *Ib.* [142]
- 17 Gallop apace, you fiery-footed steeds,
Towards Phœbus' lodging. *Ib.* II. I
- 18 Come, civil night,
Thou sober-suited matron, all in black. *Ib.* 10
- 19 For thou wilt lie upon the wings of night,
Whiter than new snow on a raven's back. *Ib.* 18
- 20 Give me my Romeo: and, when he shall die,
Take him and cut him out in little stars,
And he will make the face of heaven so fine
That all the world will be in love with night,
And pay no worship to the garish sun. *Ib.* 21
- 21 He was not born to shame:
Upon his brow shame is ashamed to sit. *Ib.* 91
- 22 Romeo, come forth; come forth, thou fearful man:
Affliction is enamour'd of thy parts,
And thou art wedded to calamity. *Ib.* III. I
- 23 Thou cutt'st my head off with a golden axe. *Ib.* 22
- 24 Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy. *Ib.* 54
- 25 Hang up philosophy!
Unless philosophy can make a Juliet. *Ib.* 56
- 26 Wilt thou be gone? it is not yet near day:
It was the nightingale, and not the lark,
That pierc'd the fearful hollow of thine ear;
Nightly she sings on yon pomegranate tree:
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. *Ib.* V. I
- 27 Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day
Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain tops.
Romeo and Juliet, III. V. 9
- 28 Villain and he be many miles asunder. *Ib.* 82
- 29 Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no pouds.
Ib. 153
- 30 Is there no pity sitting in the clouds,
That sees into the bottom of my grief? *Ib.* 198
- 31 Romeo's a dishclout to him. *Ib.* 221
- 32 'Tis an ill cook that cannot lick his own fingers.
Ib. IV. II. [6]
- 33 All things that we ordained festival,
Turn from their office to black funeral;
Our instruments to melancholy bells,
Our wedding cheer to a sad burial feast,
Our solemn hymns to sullen dirges change,
Our bridal flowers serve for a buried corse,
And all things change them to the contrary. *Ib.* V. 84
- 34 My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne. *Ib.* V. I. 3
- 35 I do remember an apothecary,
And hereabouts he dwells. *Ib.* 37
- 36 Being holiday, the beggar's shop is shut. *Ib.* 56
- 37 The world is not thy friend, nor the world's law.
Ib. 72
- 38 APOTHECARY:
My poverty, but not my will, consents.
ROMEO:
I pay thy poverty, and not thy will. *Ib.* 75
- 39 The time and my intents are savage-wild,
More fierce and more inexorable far
Than empty tigers or the roaring sea. *Ib.* III. 37
- 40 Tempt not a desperate man. *Ib.* 59
- 41 One writ with me in sour misfortune's book. *Ib.* 82
- 42 How oft when men are at the point of death
Have they been merry! which their keepers call
A lightning before death. *Ib.* 88
- 43 Beauty's ensign yet
Is crimson in thy lips and in thy cheeks,
And death's pale flag is not advanced there. *Ib.* 94
- 44 Shall I believe
That unsubstantial Death is amorous,
And that the lean abhorred monster keeps
Thee here in dark to be his paramour?
For fear of that I still will stay with thee,
And never from this palace of dim night
Depart again: here, here will I remain
With worms that are thy chambermaids; O! here
Will I set up my everlasting rest,
And shake the yoke of inauspicious stars
From this world-wearied flesh. Eyes, look your last!
Arms, take your last embracement, lips, O you
The doors of breath, seal with a righteous kiss
A dateless bargain to engrossing death! *Ib.* 102
- 45 Look in the chronicles; we came in with Richard
Conqueror. *The Taming of the Shrew*, Induction I. [4]
- 46 As Stephen Sly, and old John Naps of Greece,
And Peter Turf, and Henry Pimpernell,
And twenty more such names and men as these,
Which never were nor no man ever saw. *Ib.* II. [95]
- 47 No profit grows where is no pleasure ta'en;
In brief, sir, study what you most affect. *Ib.* I. I. 39
- 48 There's small choice in rotten apples. *Ib.* [137]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Nothing comes amiss, so money comes withal.
The Taming of the Shrew, I. ii. [82]
- 2 O! this learning, what a thing it is. *Ib.* [163]
- 3 She is your treasure, she must have a husband;
I must dance bare-foot on her wedding day,
And, for your love to her, lead apes in hell.
Ib. II. i. 32
- 4 Say that she rail; why then I'll tell her plain
She sings as sweetly as a nightingale.
Say that she frown, I'll say she looks as clear
As morning roses newly wash'd with dew.
Say she be mute and will not speak a word;
Then I'll commend her volubility,
And say she uttereth piercing eloquence. *Ib.* 171
- 5 And thereby hangs a tale. *Ib.* IV. i. [59]
- 6 He kills her in her own humour. *Ib.* [183]
- 7 She shall watch all night.
And if she chance to nod I'll rail and brawl,
And with the clamour keep her still awake.
This is the way to kill a wife with kindness. *Ib.* [208]
- 8 What say you to a piece of beef and mustard?
Ib. III [23]
- 9 And as the sun breaks through the darkest clouds,
So honour peereth in the meanest habit. *Ib.* [175]
- 10 PETRUCHIO.
It shall be what o'clock I say it is.
HORTENSIO:
Why, so this gallant will command the sun. *Ib.* [197]
- 11 O vile,
Intolerable, not to be endur'd! *Ib.* V. II. 93
- 12 A woman mov'd is like a fountain troubled,
Muddy, ill-seeming, thick, bereft of beauty. *Ib.* 143
- 13 Such duty as the subject owes the prince,
Even such a woman oweth to her husband. *Ib.* 156
- 14 I am asham'd that women are so simple
To offer war where they should kneel for peace.
Ib. 162
- 15 What cares these roarers for the name of king?
The Tempest, I. i. [18]
- 16 He hath no drowning mark upon him; his complexion is perfect gallows. *Ib.* [33]
- 17 Now would I give a thousand furlongs of sea for an acre of barren ground. *Ib.* [70]
- 18 The wills above be done! but I would fain die a dry death. *Ib.* [72]
- 19 O! I have suffer'd
With those that I saw suffer: a brave vessel,
Who had, no doubt, some noble creatures in her,
Dash'd all to pieces. O! the cry did knock
Against my very heart. Poor souls, they perish'd.
Ib. II. 5
- 20 What seest thou else
In the dark backward and abysm of time? *Ib.* 49
- 21 Your tale, sir, would cure deafness. *Ib.* 106
- 22 My library
Was dukedom large enough. *Ib.* 109
- 23 Knowing I lov'd my books, he furnish'd me,
From mine own library with volumes that
I prize above my dukedom. *Ib.* 166
- 24 From the still-vexed Bermoothes. *Ib.* 229
- 25 I will be correspondent to command
And do my spiriting gently. *The Tempest*, I. II. 297
- 26 You taught me language, and my profit on't
Is, I know how to curse: the red plague rid you,
For learning me your language! *Ib.* 363
- 27 Fill all thy bones with aches. *Ib.* 370
- 28 Come unto these yellow sands,
And then take hands.
Curtisied when you have, and kiss'd,—
The wild waves whist,—
Foot it featly here and there;
And, sweet sprites, the burden bear.
Hark, hark!
Bow, wow,
The watch-dogs bark.
Bow, wow,
Hark, hark! I hear
The strain of strutting Chanticleer
Cock-a-diddle-dow. *Ib.* 375
- 29 This music crept by me upon the waters,
Allaying both their fury, and my passion,
With its sweet air. *Ib.* 389
- 30 Full fathom five thy father lies;
Of his bones are coral made:
Those are pearls that were his eyes:
Nothing of him that doth fade,
But doth suffer a sea-change
Into something rich and strange.
Sea-nymphs hourly ring his knell:
Ding-dong.
Hark! now I hear them,—ding-dong, bell. *Ib.* 394
- 31 The fringed curtains of thine eye advance,
And say what thou seest yond. *Ib.* 405
- 32 At the first sight
They have changed eyes. *Ib.* 437
- 33 There's nothing ill can dwell in such a temple:
If the ill spirit have so fair a house,
Good things will strive to dwell with 't. *Ib.* 454
- 34 Look, he's winding up the watch of his wit, by and by
it will strike. *Ib.* II. I. [12]
- 35 What's past is prologue. *Ib.* [261]
- 36 They'll take suggestion as a cat laps milk. *Ib.* [296]
- 37 Open-ey'd conspiracy
His time doth take. *Ib.* [309]
- 38 A very ancient and fish-like smell. *Ib.* II. [27]
- 39 When they will not give a doit to relieve a lame
beggar, they will lay out ten to see a dead Indian. *Ib.* [33]
- 40 Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows. *Ib.* [42]
- 41 Well, here's my comfort. [*Drinks.*] *Ib.* [48]
- 42 For she had a tongue with a tang. *Ib.* [53]
- 43 'Ban, 'Ban, Ca-Caliban,
Has a new master—Get a new man. *Ib.* [197]
- 44 For several virtues
Have I lik'd several women; never any
With so full soul but some defect in her
Did quarrel with the noblest grace she ow'd,
And put it to the foil. *Ib.* III. I. 42

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 FERDINAND:
Here's my hand.
MIRANDA:
And mine, with my heart in 't. *The Tempest*, III. i. 89
- 2 Thou deboshed fish thou. *Ib.* ii. [30]
- 3 Flout 'em, and scout 'em; and scout 'em, and flout
'em;
Thought is free. *Ib.* [133]
- 4 He that dies pays all debts. *Ib.* [143]
- 5 The isle is full of noises,
Sounds and sweet airs, that give delight, and hurt
not. *Ib.* [147]
- 6 Spongy April. *Ib.* iv. 1. 65
- 7 You sun-burn'd sicklemen, of August weary. *Ib.* 134
- 8 Our revels now are ended. These our actors,
As I foretold you, were all spirits and
Are melted into air, into thin air:
And, like the baseless fabric of this vision,
The cloud-capp'd towers, the gorgeous palaces,
The solemn temples, the great globe itself,
Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve
And, like this insubstantial pageant faded,
Leave not a rack behind. We are such stuff
As dreams are made on, and our little life
Is rounded with a sleep. *Ib.* 148
- 9 I do begin to have bloody thoughts. *Ib.* [221]
- 10 With foreheads villanous low. *Ib.* [252]
- 11 Now does my project gather to a head. *Ib.* v. i. 1
- 12 Demi-puppets, that
By moonshine do the green sour ringlets make
Whereof the ewe not bites. *Ib.* 36
- 13 Deeper than did ever plummet sound,
I'll drown my book. *Ib.* 56
- 14 Where the bee sucks, there suck I
In a cowslip's bell I lie;
There I couch when owls do cry.
On the bat's back I do fly
After summer merrily:
Merrily, merrily shall I live now
Under the blossom that hangs on the bough. *Ib.* 88
- 15 O brave new world,
That has such people in 't. *Ib.* 183
- 16 Retire me to my Milan, where
Every third thought shall be my grave. *Ib.* [310]
- 17 'Tis not enough to help the feeble up,
But to support him after. *Timon of Athens*, I. i. 108
- 18 He that loves to be flattered is worthy o' the flatterer. *Ib.* [233]
- 19 The strain of man's bred out
Into baboon and monkey. *Ib.* [260]
- 20 I wonder men dare trust themselves with men. *Ib.* ii. [45]
- 21 Immortal gods, I crave no pelf;
I pray for no man but myself. *Ib.* [64]
- 22 Like madness is the glory of this life. *Ib.* [141]
- 23 Men shut their doors against a setting sun *Ib.* [152]
- 24 Nothing emboldens sin so much as mercy. *Ib.* III. v. 3
- 25 Uncover, dogs, and lap. *Ib.* vi. [96]
- 26 You fools of fortune, trencher-friends time's flies.
Timon of Athens, III. vi. [107]
- 27 We have seen better days. *Ib.* iv. ii. 27
- 28 O! the fierce wretchedness that glory brings us. *Ib.* 30
- 29 He has almost charmed me from my profession, by
persuading me to it. *Ib.* iii. [457]
- 30 My long sickness
Of health and living now begins to mend,
And nothing brings me all things. *Ib.* v. i. [191]
- 31 Life's uncertain voyage. *Ib.* [207]
- 32 Timon hath made his everlasting mansion
Upon the beached verge of the salt flood;
Who once a day with his embossed froth
The turbulent surge shall cover. *Ib.* [220]
- 33 She is a woman, therefore may be woo'd;
She is a woman, therefore may be won;
She is Lavinia, therefore must be lov'd.
What, man! more water glideth by the mill
Than wots the miller of; and easy it is
Of a cut loaf to steal a shive, we know.
Titus Andronicus, II. i. 82
- 34 Come, and take choice of all my library,
And so beguile thy sorrow. *Ib.* iv. i. 34
- 35 The eagle suffers little birds to sing,
And is not careful what they mean thereby. *Ib.* iv. [82]
- 36 If one good deed in all my life I did,
I do repent it from my very soul. *Ib.* v. iii. [189]
- 37 The ravish'd Helen, Menelaus' queen,
With wanton Paris sleeps.
Troilus and Cressida, Prologue, 9
- 38 PANDARUS:
He that will have a cake out of the wheat must tarry
the grinding.
TROILUS:
Have I not tarried?
PANDARUS:
Ay, the grinding; but you must tarry the bolting.
TROILUS:
Have I not tarried?
PANDARUS:
Ay, the bolting; but you must tarry the leavening.
TROILUS:
Still have I tarried.
PANDARUS:
Ay, to the leavening; but here's yet in the word
'hereafter' the kneading, the making of the cake,
the heating of the oven, and the baking; nay, you
must stay the cooling too, or you may chance to
burn your lips. *Ib.* I. i. [15]
- 39 O! that her hand,
In whose comparison all whites are ink,
Writing their own reproach; to whose soft seizure
The cygnet's down is harsh, and spirit of sense
Hard as the palm of ploughman. *Ib.* [57]
- 40 I have had my labour for my travail. *Ib.* [73]
- 41 Women are angels, wooing:
Things won are done; joy's soul lies in the doing;
That she belov'd knows nought that knows not this:
Men prize the thing ungain'd more than it is. *Ib.* ii. [310]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 The sea being smooth
How many shallow bauble boats dare sail
Upon her patient breast.
Troilus and Cressida, I. iii. 34
- 2 The heavens themselves, the planets, and this centre
Observe degree, priority, and place,
Insisture, course, proportion, season, form,
Office, and custom, in all line of order. *Ib.* 85
- 3 O! when degree is shak'd,
Which is the ladder to all high designs,
The enterprise is sick. *Ib.* 101
- 4 Take but degree away, untune that string,
And, hark! what discord follows; each thing meets
In mere oppugnancy. *Ib.* 109
- 5 The general's disdain'd
By him one step below, he by the next,
That next by him beneath; so every step,
Exemplary by the first pace that is sick
Of his superior, grows to an envious fever
Of pale and bloodless emulation. *Ib.* 129
- 6 Like a strutting player, whose conceit
Lies in his hamstring, and doth think it rich
To hear the wooden dialogue and sound
'Twixt his stretch'd footing and the scaffoldage. *Ib.* 153
- 7 But we are soldiers;
And may that soldier a mere recreant prove,
That means not, hath not, or is not in love! *Ib.* 286
- 8 And in such indexes, although small pricks
To their subsequent volumes, there is seen
The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come at large. *Ib.* 343
- 9 Mongrel beef-witted lord. *Ib.* II. i. [14]
- 10 Who wears his wit in his belly, and his guts in his
head. *Ib.* [78]
- 11 The wound of peace is surety,
Surety secure. *Ib.* II. i. 14
- 12 TROILUS:
What is aught, but as 'tis valued?
HECTOR:
But value dwells not in particular will;
It holds his estimate and dignity
As well wherein 'tis precious of itself
As in the prize. 'Tis mad idolatry
To make the service greater than the god. *Ib.* 52
- 13 Young men, whom Aristotle thought
Unfit to hear moral philosophy. *Ib.* 166
- 14 Thus to persist
In doing wrong extenuates not wrong,
But makes it much more heavy. *Ib.* 186
- 15 I am giddy, expectation whirls me round.
The imaginary relish is so sweet
That it enchants my sense. *Ib.* III. ii. [17]
- 16 To be wise, and love,
Exceeds man's might. *Ib.* [163]
- 17 Time hath, my lord, a wallet at his back,
Wherein he puts alms for oblivion,
A great-siz'd monster of ingratitudes:
Those scraps are good deeds past; which are devour'd
As fast as they are made, forgot as soon
As done. *Ib.* III. i. 145
- 18 Perseverance, dear my lord,
Keeps honour bright to have done, is to hang
Quite out of fashion, like a rusty mail
In monumental mockery.
Troilus and Cressida, III. iii. 150
- 19 For honour travels in a strait so narrow
Where one but goes abreast. *Ib.* 154
- 20 Time is like a fashionable host
That slightly shakes his parting guest by the hand,
And with his arms outstretch'd, as he would fly,
Grasps in the comer. welcome ever smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing. *Ib.* 165
- 21 Beauty, wit,
High birth, vigour of bone, desert in service,
Love, friendship, charity, are subjects all
To envious and calumniating time.
One touch of nature makes the whole world kin,
That all with one consent praise new-born gawds. *Ib.* 171
- 22 And give to dust that is a little guilt
More laud than guilt o'er-dusted. *Ib.* 178
- 23 A plague of opinion! a man may wear it on both
sides, like a leather jerkin. *Ib.* [267]
- 24 How my achievements mock me! *Ib.* IV. ii. [72]
- 25 Sometimes we are devils to ourselves
When we will tempt the frailty of our powers,
Presuming on their changeful potency. *Ib.* IV. [95]
- 26 Fie, fie upon her!
There's language in her eye, her cheek, her lip,
Nay, her foot speaks; her wanton spirits look out
At every joint and motive of her body. *Ib.* V. 54
- 27 What's past, and what's to come, is strew'd with
husks
And formless ruin of oblivion. *Ib.* 165
- 28 The end crowns all,
And that old common arbitrator, Time,
Will one day end it. *Ib.* 223
- 29 Words, words, mere words, no matter from the heart.
Ib. V. iii. [109]
- 30 If music be the food of love, play on;
Give me excess of it, that, surfeiting,
The appetite may sicken, and so die.
That strain again! it had a dying fall.
O! it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound
That breathes upon a bank of violets,
Stealing and giving odour! Enough! no more:
'Tis not so sweet now as it was before.
O spirit of love! how quick and fresh art thou,
That notwithstanding thy capacity
Receiveth as the sea, nought enters there,
Of what validity and pitch soe'er,
But falls into abatement and low price,
Even in a minute so full of shapes is fancy,
That it alone is high fantastical. *Twelfth Night*, I. i. 1
- 31 O! when mine eyes did see Olivia first,
Methought she purg'd the air of pestilence.
That instant was I turn'd into a hart,
And my desires, like fell and cruel hounds,
E'er since pursue me. *Ib.* 19
- 32 The element itself, till seven years' heat,
Shall not behold her face at ample view;
But, like a cloistress, she will veiled walk,
And water once a day her chamber round
With eye-offending brine. *Ib.* 26

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Away before me to sweet beds of flowers;
Love-thoughts lie rich when canopied with bowers.
Twelfth Night, 1. 1. 40
- 2 And what should I do in Illyria?
My brother he is in Elysium. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 3 O my poor brother! *Ib.* 6
- 4 He's as tall a man as any's in Illyria. *Ib.* iii. [21]
- 5 Speaks three or four languages word for word without book. *Ib.* [28]
- 6 Methinks sometimes I have no more wit than a Christian or an ordinary man has, but I am a great eater of beef, and I believe that does harm to my wit *Ib.* [90]
- 7 SIR ANDREW:
I would I had bestowed that time in the tongues that I have in fencing, dancing, and bear-baiting. O! had I but followed the arts!
SIR TOBY:
Then hadst thou had an excellent head of hair. *Ib.* [99]
- 8 Wherefore are these things hid? wherefore have these gifts a curtain before 'em? are they like to take dust, like Mistress Mall's picture? why dost thou not go to church in a galliard, and come home in a coranto? My very walk should be a jig. *Ib.* [135]
- 9 Is it a world to hide virtues in? *Ib.* [142]
- 10 Diana's lip
Is not more smooth and rubious; thy small pipe
Is as the maiden's organ, shrill and sound;
And all is semblative a woman's part. *Ib.* iv. 31
- 11 Many a good hanging prevents a bad marriage. *Ib.* v. [20]
- 12 What says Quinapalus? 'Better a witty fool than a foolish wit.' *Ib.* [37]
- 13 Virtue that transgresses is but patched with sin; and sin that amends is but patched with virtue. *Ib.* [52]
- 14 Good my mouse of virtue, answer me. *Ib.* [68]
- 15 O! you are sick of self-love, Malvolio. *Ib.* [96]
- 16 A plague o' these pickle herring! *Ib.* [127]
- 17 Not yet old enough for a man, nor young enough for a boy; as a squash is before 'tis a peascod, or a codling when 'tis almost an apple: 'tis with him in standing water, between boy and man. He is very well-favoured, and he speaks very shrewishly: one would think his mother's milk were scarce out of him. *Ib.* [166]
- 18 I would be loath to cast away my speech, for besides that it is excellently well penned, I have taken great pains to con it. *Ib.* [184]
- 19 I can say little more than I have studied, and that question's out of my part. *Ib.* [191]
- 20 OLIVIA:
'Tis in grain, sir; 'twill endure wind and weather.
VIOLA:
'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and white
Nature's own sweet and cunning hand laid on:
Lady, you are the cruell'st she alive
If you will lead these graces to the grave
And leave the world no copy. *Ib.* [257]
- 21 Item, Two lips, indifferent red; Item, Two grey eyes with lids to them, Item, One neck, one chin, and so forth *Twelfth Night*, 1. v. [268]
- 22 Make me a willow cabin at your gate,
And call upon my soul within the house;
Write loyal cantons of contemned love,
And sing them loud even in the dead of night;
Halloo your name to the reverberate hills,
And make the babbling gossip of the air
Cry out, 'Olivia'. *Ib.* [289]
- 23 Farewell, fair cruelty. *Ib.* [309]
- 24 'What is your parentage?'
'Above my fortune, yet my state is well:
I am a gentleman.' *Ib.* [310]
- 25 She is drowned already, sir, with salt water, though I seem to drown her remembrance again with more. *Ib.* ii. 1 [31]
- 26 I am yet so near the manners of my mother, that upon the least occasion more mine eyes will tell tales of me. *Ib.* [42]
- 27 Not to be a-bed after midnight is to be up betimes. . . . To be up after midnight and to go to bed then, is early, so that to go to bed after midnight is to go to bed betimes. *Ib.* iii [1 and 7]
- 28 O mistress mine! where are you roaming?
O! stay and hear, your true love's coming,
That can sing both high and low.
Trip no further, pretty sweeting;
Journeys end in lovers meeting,
Every wise man's son doth know.
What is love? 'tis not hereafter;
Present mirth hath present laughter;
What's to come is still unsure:
In delay there lies no plenty;
Then come kiss me, sweet and twenty,
Youth's a stuff will not endure. *Ib.* [42]
- 29 Am not I consanguineous? am I not of her blood? Tillyvally, lady! *Ib.* [85]
- 30 He does it with a better grace, but I do it more natural. *Ib.* [91]
- 31 Is there no respect of place, persons, nor time, in you? *Ib.* [100]
- 32 SIR TOBY:
Dost thou think, because thou art virtuous, there shall be no more cakes and ale?
CLOWN:
Yes, by Saint Anne, and ginger shall be hot i' the mouth too. *Ib.* [124]
- 33 MARIA:
Marry, sir, sometimes he is a kind of puritan.
SIR ANDREW:
O, if I thought that, I'd beat him like a dog! *Ib.* [153]
- 34 I will drop in his way some obscure epistles of love; wherein by the colour of his beard, the shape of his leg, the manner of his gait, the expressure of his eye, forehead, and complexion, he shall find himself most feelingly personated. *Ib.* [171]
- 35 My purpose is, indeed, a horse of that colour. *Ib.* [184]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Now, good Cesario, but that piece of song,
That old and antique song we heard last night;
Methought it did relieve my passion much,
More than light airs and recollected terms
Of these most brisk and giddy-paced times.
Come, but one verse. *Twelfth Night*, II. iv. 2
- 2 DUKE.
If ever thou shalt love,
In the sweet pangs of it remember me;
For such as I am all true lovers are:
Unstaid and skittish in all motions else,
Save in the constant image of the creature
That is belov'd How dost thou like this tune?
VIOLA:
It gives a very echo to the seat
Where love is enthron'd. *Ib.* 15
- 3 Let still the woman take
An elder than herself, so wears she to him,
So sways she level in her husband's heart:
For, boy, however we do praise ourselves,
Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and worn,
Than women's are. *Ib.* 29
- 4 Then let thy love be younger than thyself,
Or thy affection cannot hold the bent. *Ib.* 36
- 5 Mark it, Cesario; it is old and plain.
The spinsters and the knitters in the sun
And the free maids that weave their thread with bones
Do use to chant it: it is silly sooth,
And dallies with the innocence of love,
Like the old age. *Ib.* 43
- 6 Come away, come away, death,
And in sad cypress let me be laid;
Fly away, fly away, breath:
I am slain by a fair cruel maid.
My shroud of white, stuck all with yew,
O! prepare it.
My part of death no one so true
Did share it.
Not a flower, not a flower sweet,
On my black coffin let there be strown;
Not a friend, not a friend greet
My poor corse, where my bones shall be thrown.
A thousand thousand sighs to save,
Lay me, O! where
Sad true lover never find my grave,
To weep there. *Ib.* 51
- 7 Now, the melancholy god protect thee, and the tailor
make thy doublet of changeable taffeta, for thy
mind is a very opal. *Ib.* [74]
- 8 Get thee to yond same sovereign cruelty:
Tell her, my love, more noble than the world,
Prizes not quantity of dirty lands. *Ib.* [82]
- 9 There is no woman's sides
Can bide the beating of so strong a passion
As love doth give my heart; no woman's heart
So big, to hold so much; they lack retention.
Alas! their love may be call'd appetite,
No motion of the liver, but the palate,
That suffer surfeit, cloyment, and revolt;
But mine is all as hungry as the sea,
And can digest so much. *Ib.* [95]
- 10 DUKE:
And what's her history?
- VIOLA:
A blank, my lord. She never told her love,
But let concealment, like a worm i' the bud,
Feed on her damask cheek: she pin'd in thought;
And with a green and yellow melancholy,
She sat like patience on a monument,
Smiling at grief. Was not this love indeed?
We men may say more, swear more, but, indeed,
Our shows are more than will, for still we prove
Much in our vows, but little in our love.
Twelfth Night, II. iv. [111]
- 11 I am all the daughters of my father's house,
And all the brothers too. *Ib.* [122]
- 12 How now, my metal of India! *Ib.* v. [17]
- 13 Here comes the trout that must be caught with
tickling *Ib.* [25]
- 14 Contemplation makes a rare turkey-cock of him.
how he jets under his advanced plumes! *Ib.* [35]
- 15 In my branched velvet gown. *Ib.* [54]
- 16 Now is the woodcock near the gin. *Ib.* [93]
- 17 I may command where I adore. *Ib.* [116]
- 18 But be not afraid of greatness: some men are born
great, some achieve greatness, and some have great-
ness thrust upon them. *Ib.* [158]
- 19 Let thy tongue tang arguments of state; put thyself
into the trick of singularity. She thus advises thee
that sighs for thee. Remember who commended
thy yellow stockings, and wished to see thee ever
cross-gartered. *Ib.* [165]
- 20 Jove and my stars be praised! Here is yet a postscript.
Ib. [189]
- 21 He will come to her in yellow stockings, and 'tis a
colour she abhors, and cross-gartered, a fashion
she detests. *Ib.* [220]
- 22 Now Jove, in his next commodity of hair, send thee
a beard. *Ib.* III. i. [51]
- 23 This fellow's wise enough to play the fool,
And to do that well craves a kind of wit. *Ib.* [68]
- 24 Taste your legs, sir, put them to motion. *Ib.* [88]
- 25 Most excellent accomplished lady, the heavens rain
odours on you! *Ib.* [96]
- 26 'Twas never merry world
Since lowly feigning was called compliment. *Ib.* [110]
- 27 O world! how apt the poor are to be proud. *Ib.* [141]
- 28 O! what a deal of scorn looks beautiful
In the contempt and anger of his lip. *Ib.* [159]
- 29 Love sought is good, but giv'n unsought is better. *Ib.* [170]
- 30 They have been grand-jurymen since before Noah
was a sailor. *Ib.* ii. [18]
- 31 You should then have accosted her, and with some
excellent jests, fire-new from the mint, you should
have banged the youth into dumbness. *Ib.* [23]
- 32 Where you will hang like an icicle on a Dutchman's
beard. *Ib.* [30]
- 33 I had as lief be a Brownist as a politician. *Ib.* [35]
- 34 Although the sheet were big enough for the bed of
Ware in England. *Ib.* [52]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Let there be gall enough in thy ink, though thou write with a goose-pen, no matter
Twelfth Night, III. ii. [54]
- 2 If he were opened, and you find so much blood in his liver as will clog the foot of a flea, I'll eat the rest of the anatomy
Ib. [68]
- 3 Look, where the youngest wien of nine comes
Ib. [73]
- 4 More lines than are in the new map with the augmentation of the Indies
Ib. [87]
- 5 In the south suburbs, at the Elephant.
Ib. III. 39
- 6 I think we do know the sweet Roman hand
Ib. IV. [31]
- 7 Why, this is very midsummer madness
Ib. [62]
- 8 What, man! defy the devil: consider, he's an enemy to mankind
Ib. [109]
- 9 Go, hang yourselves all! you are idle shallow things. I am not of your element
Ib. [138]
- 10 If this were played upon a stage now, I could condemn it as an improbable fiction
Ib. [142]
- 11 More matter for a May morning
Ib. [158]
- 12 Still you keep o' the windy side of the law
Ib. [183]
- 13 Fare thee well, and God have mercy upon one of our souls! He may have mercy upon mine, but my hope is better, and so look to thyself
Ib. [185]
- 14 Nay, let me alone for swearing.
Ib. [204]
- 15 He is knight dubbed with unhatched rapier, and on carpet consideration.
Ib. [260]
- 16 I am one that had rather go with sir priest than sir knight, I care not who knows so much of my mettle.
Ib. [300]
- 17 Out of my lean and low ability I'll lend you something.
Ib. [380]
- 18 I hate ingratitude more in a man Than lying, vainness, babbling drunkenness, Or any taint of vice whose strong corruption Inhabits our frail blood.
Ib. [390]
- 19 In nature there's no blemish but the mind; None can be call'd deform'd but the unkind.
Ib. [403]
- 20 Out, hyperbolical fiend!
Ib. IV. II. [29]
- 21 For I am one of those gentle ones that will use the devil himself with courtesy.
Ib. [37]
- 22 CLOWN:
What is the opinion of Pythagoras concerning wild fowl?
MALVOLIO.
That the soul of our grandam might haply inhabit a bird.
CLOWN:
What thinkest thou of his opinion?
MALVOLIO.
I think nobly of the soul, and no way approve his opinion.
Ib. [55]
- 23 Leave thy vain bibble-babble.
Ib. [106]
- 24 We took him for a coward, but he's the very devil incarnate.
Ib. V. I. [185]
- 25 And made the most notorious geck and gull That e'er invention play'd.
Ib. [355]
- 26 And thus the whillogig of time brings in his revenges
Twelfth Night, V. I. [388]
- 27 When that I was and a little tiny boy,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
A foolish thing was but a toy,
For the rain it raineth every day.
But when I came to man's estate,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
'Gainst knaves and thieves men shut their gates,
For the rain it raineth every day
But when I came, alas! to wive,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
By swaggering could I never thrive,
For the rain it raineth every day.
But when I came unto my beds,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
With toss-pots still had drunken heads,
For the rain it raineth every day
A great while ago the world begun,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
But that's all one, our play is done,
And we'll strive to please you every day.
Ib. [401]
- 28 Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.
The Two Gentlemen of Verona, I. I. 2
- 29 For he was more than over shoes in love
Ib. 24
- 30 I have no other but a woman's reason
I think him so, because I think him so.
Ib. II. 23
- 31 Fie, fie! how wayward is this foolish love
That, like a testy babe, will scratch the nurse
And presently all humbled kiss the nod!
Ib. 55
- 32 Poor wounded name! my bosom, as a bed
Shall lodge thee till thy wound be thoroughly heal'd
Ib. III. 111
- 33 O! how this spring of love resembleth
The uncertain glory of an April day
Ib. III. 84
- 34 Or as one nail by strength drives out another,
So the remembrance of my former love
Is by a newer object quite forgotten
Ib. II. IV. 194
- 35 He makes sweet music with th' enamell'd stones,
Giving a gentle kiss to every sedge
He overtaketh in his pilgrimage,
And so by many winding nooks he stays
With willing sport, to the wild ocean.
Ib. VII. 28
- 36 Except I be by Silvia in the night,
There is no music in the nightingale;
Unless I look on Silvia in the day,
There is no day for me to look upon
Ib. III. I. 178
- 37 Ay,
Much is the force of heaven-bred poesy.
Ib. II. 71
- 38 A man I am cross'd with adversity.
Ib. IV. I. 12
- 39 You know that love
Will creep in service where it cannot go.
Ib. II. 19
- 40 Who is Sylvia? what is she,
That all our swains commend her?
Holy, fair, and wise is she,
The heaven such grace did lend her,
That she might admired be.
Is she kind as she is fair?
For beauty lives with kindness:
Love doth to her eyes repair,
To help him of his blindness;
And, being help'd, inhabits there.

SHAKESPEARE

- Then to Silvia let us sing,
That Silvia is excelling;
She excels each mortal thing
Upon the dull earth dwelling;
To her let us garlands bring.
Two Gentlemen of Verona, IV. II. 40
- 1 How use doth breed a habit in a man! *Ib.* V. IV. 1
- 2 O heaven! were man
But constant, he were perfect. *Ib.* 110
- 3 Two lads that thought there was no more behind
But such a day to-morrow as to-day,
And to be boy eternal. *The Winter's Tale*, I. II. 63
- 4 We were as twinn'd lambs that did frisk i' the sun,
And bleat the one at the other. what we chang'd
Was innocence for innocence, we knew not
The doctrine of ill-doing, no, nor dream'd
That any did. *Ib.* 67
- 5 Three crabbed months had sour'd themselves to
death,
Ere I could make thee open thy white hand
And clap thyself my love. *Ib.* 102
- 6 Paddling palms and pinching fingers. *Ib.* 116
- 7 Still virginalling
Upon his palm. *Ib.* 126
- 8 Affection! thy intention stabs the centre.
Thou dost make possible things not so held,
Communicat'st with dreams. *Ib.* 139
- 9 How like, methought, I then was to this kernel,
This squash, this gentleman. *Ib.* 160
- 10 A sad tale's best for winter.
I have one of sprites and goblins *Ib.* II. I. 24
- 11 It is a heretic that makes the fire,
Not she which burns in 't. *Ib.* III. I. 14
- 12 What's gone, and what's past help
Should be past grief. *Ib.* III. II. [223]
- 13 *Bohemia. A desert Country near the Sea.*
Ib. III. Stage Direction
- 14 Our ship hath touch'd upon
The desarts of Bohemia. *Ib.* I
- 15 *Exit, pursued by a bear.* *Ib.* Stage Direction
- 16 When daffodils begin to peer,
With heigh! the doxy, over the dale,
Why, then comes in the sweet o' the year;
For the red blood reigns in the winter's pale.
The white sheet bleaching on the hedge,
With heigh! the sweet birds, O, how they sing!
Doth set my pugging tooth on edge;
For a quart of ale is a dish for a king.
The lark, that tirra-lirra chants,
With, heigh! with, heigh! the thrush and the jay,
Are summer songs for me and my aunts,
While we lie tumbling in the hay. *Ib.* IV. II. 1
- 17 But shall I go mourn for that, my dear? *Ib.* [15]
- 18 A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles. *Ib.* [26]
- 19 For the life to come, I sleep out the thought of it.
Ib. [30]
- 20 Prig, for my life, prig; he haunts wakes, fairs, and
bear-batings. *Ib.* [109]
- 21 Jog on, jog on the foot-path way,
And merrily hent the stile-a:
A merry heart goes all the day,
Your sad tires in a mile-a. *Ib.* [133]
- 22 For you there's rosemary and rue; these keep
Seeming and savour all the winter long.
The Winter's Tale, IV. III. 74
- 23 The fairest flowers o' the season
Are our carnations and streak'd gillyvors,
Which some call nature's bastards. *Ib.* 81
- 24 Yet nature is made better by no mean
But nature makes that mean. *Ib.* 89
- 25 Here's flowers for you;
Hot lavender, mints, savory, marjoram;
The marigold, that goes to bed wi' the sun,
And with him rises weeping. *Ib.* 103
- 26 O Proserpina!
For the flowers now that foughtest thou let'st fall
From Dis's waggon! daffodils,
That come before the swallow dares, and take
The winds of March with beauty, violets dim,
But sweeter than the lids of Juno's eyes
Or Cytherea's breath, pale prime-roses,
That die unmarried, ere they can behold
Bright Phoebus in his strength,—a malady
Most incident to maids, bold oxlips and
The crown imperial, lilies of all kinds,
The flower-de-luce being one. *Ib.* 116
- 27 PERDITA: Sure this robe of mine
Doth change my disposition.
FLORIZEL: What you do
Still betters what is done. When you speak, sweet,
I'd have you do it ever. when you sing,
I'd have you buy and sell so, so give alms;
Pray so, and, for the ordering your affairs,
To sing them too: when you do dance, I wish you
A wave o' the sea, that you might ever do
Nothing but that; move still, still so,
And own no other function each your doing,
So singular in each particular,
Crowns what you are doing in the present deed,
That all your acts are queens. *Ib.* 134
- 28 Good sooth, she is
The queen of curds and cream. *Ib.* 160
- 29 Lawn as white as driven snow. *Ib.* [220]
- 30 I love a ballad in print, a-life, for then we are sure
they are true. *Ib.* [262]
- 31 The self-same sun that shines upon his court
Hides not his visage from our cottage, but
Looks on alike. *Ib.* [457]
- 32 Being now awake, I'll queen it no inch further,
But milk my ewes and weep. *Ib.* [462]
- 33 Prosperity's the very bond of love,
Whose fresh complexion and whose heart together
Affliction alters. *Ib.* [586]
- 34 Ha, ha! what a fool Honesty is! and Trust his sworn
brother, a very simple gentleman! *Ib.* [608]
- 35 Though I am not naturally honest, I am so some-
times by chance. *Ib.* [734]
- 36 That rare Italian master, Julio Romano.
Ib. V. II. [108]
- 37 Thou art a tall fellow of thy hands. *Ib.* [185]
- 38 'Tis time; descend; be stone no more; approach.
Ib. III. 99

- 1 O! she's warm.
If this be magic, let it be an art
Lawful as eating. *The Winter's Tale*, v. iii. 109
- 2 Crabbed age and youth cannot live together:
Youth is full of pleasance, age is full of care.
The Passionate Pilgrim, xii
- 3 Age, I do abhor thee, youth, I do adore thee. *Ib*
- 4 What I have done is yours: what I have to do is
yours, being part in all I have, devoted yours
The Rape of Lucrece, Preface
- 5 Beauty itself doth of itself persuade
The eyes of men without an orator *Ib* 1. 29
- 6 Or sells eternity to get a toy *Ib* 1. 214
- 7 Time's glory is to calm contending kings,
To unmask falsehood, and bring truth to light
Ib 1. 930
- 8 Cloud-kissing Ilion *Ib* 1. 1370
- 9 From false creatures we desire increase,
That thereby beauty's rose might never die
Sonnets, 1
- 10 When forty winters shall besiege thy brow,
And dig deep trenches in thy beauty's field *Ib* 2
- 11 Thou art thy mother's glory, and she in thee
Calls back the lovely April of her prime *Ib* 3
- 12 Lo! in the orient when the gracious light
Lifts up his burning head, each under eye
Doth homage to his new-appearing sight *Ib* 7
- 13 Music to hear, why hear'st thou music sadly?
Sweets with sweets war not, joy delights in joy
Why lov'st thou that which thou receiv'st not gladly
Or else receiv'st with pleasure thine annoy? *Ib* 8
- 14 True concord of well-tuned sounds *Ib*
- 15 When lofty trees I see barren of leaves,
Which erst from heat did canopy the herd,
And summer's green all girded up in sheaves,
Borne on the bier with white and bristly beard *Ib* 12
- 16 If I could write the beauty of your eyes
And in fresh numbers number all your graces,
The age to come would say, 'This poet lies;
Such heavenly touches ne'er touch'd earthly faces'
Ib 17
- 17 And stretched metre of an antique song. *Ib*
- 18 Shall I compare thee to a summer's day?
Thou art more lovely and more temperate:
Rough winds do shake the darling buds of May,
And summer's lease hath all too short a date
Sometimes too hot the eye of heaven shines,
And often is his gold complexion dimm'd;
And every fair from fair sometime declines,
By chance, or nature's changing course untrimm'd,
But thy eternal summer shall not fade,
Nor lose possession of that fair thou ow'st,
Nor shall death brag thou wander'st in his shade,
When in eternal lines to time thou grow'st,
So long as men can breathe or eyes can see,
So long lives this, and this gives life to thee. *Ib* 18
- 19 My glass shall not persuade me I am old,
So long as youth and thou are of one date,
But when in thee time's furrows I behold,
Then look I death my days should expiate. *Ib* 22
- 20 As an unperfect actor on the stage,
Who with his fear is put besides his part. *Sonnets*, 23
- 21 O! let my books be then the eloquence
And dumb presagers of my speaking breast. *Ib*
- 22 The painful warrior famoused for fight,
After a thousand victories once foil'd,
Is from the book of honour razed quite,
And all the rest forgot for which he toil'd *Ib* 25
- 23 Weary with toil, I haste me to my bed *Ib* 27
- 24 When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes
I all alone beweep my outcast state,
And trouble deaf heaven with my bootless cries,
And look upon myself and curse my fate,
Wishing me like to one more rich in hope,
Featur'd like him, like him with friends possess'd,
Desiring this man's art, and that man's scope,
With what I most enjoy contented least;
Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising,
Happy I think on thee,—and then my state,
Like to the lark at break of day arising
From sullen earth, sings hymns at heaven's gate,
For thy sweet love remember'd such wealth brings
That then I scorn to change my state with kings *Ib* 29
- 25 When to the sessions of sweet silent thought
I summon up remembrance of things past,
I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
And with old woes new wail my dear times' waste
Then can I drown an eye, unus'd to flow,
For precious friends hid in death's dateless night,
And weep afresh love's long since cancell'd woe,
And moan the expense of many a vanish'd sight
Then can I grieve at grievances foregone,
And heavily from woe to woe tell o'er
The sad account of fore-bemoaned moan,
Which I new pay as if not paid before
But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,
All losses are restor'd and sorrows end. *Ib* 30
- 26 But since he died, and poets better prove,
Theirs for their style I'll read, his for his love. *Ib* 32
- 27 Full many a glorious morning have I seen
Flatter the mountain-tops with sovereign eye,
Kissing with golden face the meadows green,
Gilding pale streams with heavenly alchemy *Ib* 33
- 28 But, out! alack! he was but one hour mine,
The region cloud hath mask'd him from me now *Ib*
- 29 Suns of the world may stain when heaven's sun
staineth. *Ib*
- 30 Why didst thou promise such a beauteous day,
And make me travel forth without my cloak? *Ib* 34
- 31 Roses have thorns, and silver fountains mud,
Clouds and eclipses stain both moon and sun,
And loathsome canker lives in sweetest bud.
All men make faults. *Ib* 35
- 32 As a decrepit father takes delight
To see his active child do deeds of youth,
So I, made lame by fortune's dearest spite,
Take all my comfort of thy worth and truth *Ib* 37
- 33 Against that time when thou shalt strangely pass,
And scarcely greet me with that sun, thine eye,
When love, converted from the thing it was,
Shall reasons find of settled gravity. *Ib* 49

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Like stones of worth they thinly placed are,
Or captain jewels in the carconet. *Sonnets, 52*
- 2 What is your substance, whereof are you made,
That millions of strange shadows on you tend? *Ib. 53*
- 3 You in Grecian tires are painted new. *Ib.*
- 4 The spring and foison of the year. *Ib.*
- 5 O! how much more doth beauty beauteous seem
By that sweet ornament which truth doth give! *Ib. 54*
- 6 Not marble, nor the gilded monuments
Of princes, shall outlive this powerful rhyme *Ib. 55*
- 7 Being your slave, what should I do but tend
Upon the hours and times of your desire?
I have no precious time at all to spend,
Nor services to do, till you require.
Nor dare I chide the world-without-end hour
Whilst I, my sovereign, watch the clock for you,
Nor think the bitterness of absence sour
When you have bid your servant once adieu;
Nor dare I question with my jealous thought
Where you may be, or your affairs suppose,
But like a sad slave, stay and think of nought
Save, where you are, how happy you make those.
So true a fool is love that in your will,
Though you do anything, he thinks no ill. *Ib. 57*
- 8 Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore,
So do our minutes hasten to their end. *Ib. 60*
- 9 Time doth transfix the flourish set on youth
And delves the parallels in beauty's brow. *Ib.*
- 10 Sin of self-love possesseth all mine eye *Ib. 62*
- 11 When I have seen by Time's fell hand defac'd
The rich-proud cost of outworn buried age. *Ib. 64*
- 12 When I have seen the hungry ocean gain
Advantage on the kingdom of the shore. *Ib.*
- 13 Since brass, nor stone, nor earth, nor boundless sea,
But sad mortality o'ersways their power,
How with this rage shall beauty hold a plea,
Whose action is no stronger than a flower? *Ib. 65*
- 14 Tir'd with all these, for restful death I cry,
As to behold desert a beggar born,
And needy nothing trimm'd in jollity,
And purest faith unhappily forsworn,
And gilded honour shamefully misplac'd,
And maiden virtue rudely strumpeted,
And right perfection wrongfully disgrac'd,
And strength by lumping sway disabled,
And art made tongue-tied by authority,
And folly—doctor-like—controlling skill,
And simple truth miscall'd simplicity,
And captive good attending captain ill:
Tir'd with all these, from these I would be gone,
Save that, to die, I leave my love alone. *Ib. 66*
- 15 No longer mourn for me when I am dead
Than you shall hear the surly sullen bell
Give warning to the world that I am fled
From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell. *Ib. 71*
- 16 That time of year thou mayst in me behold
When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold,
Bare ruin'd choirs, where late the sweet birds sang.
- In me thou see'st the twilight of such day
As after sunset fadeth in the west;
Which by and by black night doth take away,
Death's second self, that seals up all in rest. *Sonnets, 73*
- 17 This thou perceiv'st, which makes thy love more
strong,
To love that well which thou must leave ere long. *Ib.*
- 18 So all my best is dressing old words new. *Ib. 76*
- 19 Like unletter'd clerk, still cry 'Amen'. *Ib. 85*
- 20 Was it the proud full sail of his great verse,
Bound for the prize of all too precious you,
That did my ripe thoughts in my brain inhearse,
Making their tomb the womb wherein they grew? *Ib. 86*
- 21 That affable familiar ghost
Which nightly gulls him with intelligence. *Ib.*
- 22 Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing,
And like enough thou know'st thy estimate
The charter of thy worth gives thee releasing;
My bonds in thee are all determinate.
For how do I hold thee but by thy granting?
And for that riches where is my deserving?
The cause of this fair gift in me is wanting,
And so my patent back again is swerving.
Thyself thou gav'st, thy own worth then not
knowing,
Or me, to whom thou gav'st it, else mistaking;
So thy great gift, upon misprision growing,
Comes home again, on better judgment making.
Thus have I had thee, as a dream doth flatter,
In sleep a king, but, waking, no such matter. *Ib. 87*
- 23 Ah, do not, when my heart hath 'scap'd this sorrow,
Come in the rearward of a conquer'd woe;
Give not a windy night a rainy morrow,
To linger out a purpos'd overthrow. *Ib. 90*
- 24 They that have power to hurt and will do none,
That do not do the thing they most do show,
Who, moving others, are themselves as stone,
Unmoved, cold, and to temptation slow. *Ib. 94*
- 25 They are the lords and owners of their faces,
Others but stewards of their excellence.
The summer's flower is to the summer sweet,
Though to itself it only live and die. *Ib.*
- 26 Lilies that fester smell far worse than weeds. *Ib.*
- 27 How like a winter hath my absence been
From thee, the pleasure of the fleeting year!
What freezings have I felt, what dark days seen!
What old December's bareness every where! *Ib. 97*
- 28 From you have I been absent in the spring,
When proud-pied April, dress'd in all his trim,
Hath put a spirit of youth in every thing. *Ib. 98*
- 29 To me, fair friend, you never can be old,
For as you were when first your eye I ey'd,
Such seems your beauty still. Three winters cold
Have from the forests shook three summers' pride,
Three beauteous springs to yellow autumn turn'd
In process of the seasons have I seen,
Three April perfumes in three hot Junes burn'd,
Since first I saw you fresh, which yet are green.
Ah! yet doth beauty, like a dial-hand,
Steal from his figure, and no pace perceiv'd;
So your sweet hue, which methinks still doth stand,

SHAKESPEARE

- Hath motion, and mine eye may be deceiv'd:
For fear of which, hear this, thou age unbred:
Ere you were born was beauty's summer dead
Sonnets, 101
- 1 And beauty, making beautiful old rhyme. *Ib* 106
- 2 Not mine own fears, nor the prophetic soul
Of the wide world dreaming on things to come,
Can yet the lease of my true love control,
Suppos'd as forfeit to a confin'd doom
The mortal moon hath her eclipse endur'd,
And the sad augurs mock their own presage. *Ib* 107
- 3 And thou in this shalt find thy monument,
When tyrants' crests and tombs of brass are spent. *Ib*
- 4 O! never say that I was false of heart,
'Though absence seem'd my flame to qualify. *Ib* 109
- 5 'Alas! 'tis true I have gone here and there,
And made myself a motley to the view,
God's mine own thoughts, sold cheap what is most
dear
Made old offences of affections new;
Most true it is that I have look'd on truth
Askance and strangely, but, by all above,
'These blenches gave my heart another youth,
And worse essays prov'd thee my best of love
Ib 110
- 6 My nature is subdu'd
To what it works in, like the dyer's hand,
Pity me, then, and wish I were renew'd. *Ib* 111
- 7 Let me not to the marriage of true minds
Admit impediments Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds,
Or bends with the remover to remove:
O, no! it is an ever-fixed mark,
'That looks on tempests and is never shaken,
It is the star to every wandering bark,
Whose worth's unknown, although his height be
taken
Love's not Time's fool, though rosy lips and cheeks
Within his bending sickle's compass come,
Love alters not with his brief hours and weeks,
But bears it out even to the edge of doom.
If this be error, and upon me prov'd,
I never writ, nor no man ever lov'd *Ib* 116
- 8 What potions have I drunk of Siren tears,
Distill'd from lunbecks foul as hell within. *Ib* 119
- 9 O benefit of ill! now I find true
'That better is by evil still made better. *Ib*
- 10 'Tis better to be vile than vile esteem'd,
When not to be receives reproach of being. *Ib* 121
- 11 'The expense of spirit in a waste of shame
Is lust in action; and till action, lust
Is perjur'd, murderous, bloody, full of blame,
Savage, extreme, rude, cruel, not to trust. *Ib* 129
- 12 Mad in pursuit, and in possession so;
Had, having, and in quest to have, extreme,
A bliss in proof,—and prov'd, a very woe;
Before, a joy propos'd; behind, a dream.
All this the world well knows, yet none knows well
To shun the heaven that leads men to this hell. *Ib*
- 13 My mistress' eyes are nothing like the sun;
Coral is far more red than her lips' red:
If snow be white, why then her breasts are dun;
If hairs be wires, black wires grow on her head
Ib 130
- 14 And yet, by heaven, I think my love as rare
As any she belied with false compare. *Sonnets*, 130
- 15 Whoever hath her wish, thou hast thy *Will*,
And *Will* to boot, and *Will* in over-plus *Ib* 135
- 16 When my love swears that she is made of truth,
I do believe her, though I know she lies *Ib* 138
- 17 Lo, as a careful housewife runs to catch
One of her feather'd creatures broke away. *Ib* 143
- 18 Two loves I have of comfort and despair,
Which like two spirits do suggest me still.
The better angel is a man right fair,
'The worse spirit a woman colour'd ill. *Ib* 141
- 19 Yet this shall I ne'er know, but live in doubt,
Till my bad angel fire my good one out *Ib*
- 20 Poor soul, the centre of my sinful earth,
[Fool'd by] these rebel powers that thee array,
Why dost thou pine within and suffer dearth,
Painting thy outward walls so costly gay?
Why so large cost, having so short a lease,
Dost thou upon thy fading mansion spend? *Ib* 146
- 21 So shalt thou feed on Death, that feeds on men,
And Death once dead, there's no more dying then *Ib*
- 22 For I have sworn thee fair, and thought thee bright,
Who art as black as hell, as dark as night *Ib* 147
- 23 Love is too young to know what conscience is,
Yet who knows not conscience is born of love? *Ib* 151
- 24 The first heir of my invention.
Venus and Adonis, Preface.
- 25 Hunting he lov'd, but love he laugh'd to scorn.
Ib l. 4
- 26 Bid me discourse, I will enchant thine ear,
Or like a fairy trip upon the green,
Or, like a nymph, with long dishevell'd hair,
Dance on the sands, and yet no footing seen:
Love is a spirit all compact of fire,
Not gross to sink, but light, and will aspire. *Ib* l. 145
- 27 Round-hoof'd, short-jointed, fetlocks shag and long,
Broad breast, full eye, small head and nostril wide,
High crest, short ears, straight legs and passing
strong,
Thin mane, thick tail, broad buttock, tender hide:
Look, what a horse should have he did not lack,
Save a proud rider on so proud a back *Ib* l. 295
- 28 By this, poor Wat, far off upon a hill,
Stands on his hinder legs with listening ear,
'To hearken if his foes pursue him still. *Ib* l. 697
- 29 Good friend, for Jesu's sake forbear
To dig the dust enclosed here
Blest be the man that spares these stones,
And curst be he that moves my bones.
*Shakespeare's Epitaph (chosen by himself for his
tomb at Stratford-on-Avon)*
- 30 Item, I give unto my wife my second best bed, with
the furniture. *Will*, 1616

DAVID TAYLOR SHAW

1813-1890

- 1 O Britannia, the pride of the ocean,
The home of the brave and the free,
The shrine of the sailor's devotion,
No land can compare unto thee!
*The Red, White, and Blue. First line changed to
'Columbia, the gem of the ocean', when sung by
Shaw in America. Attrib. also to Thomas à Becket,
1850*

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW

1856-1950

- 2 All great truths begin as blasphemies.
Annajanska (1919), p. 262
- 3 One man that has a mind and knows it, can always
beat ten men who havnt and dont.
The Apple Cart (1930), Act I
- 4 What Englishman will give his mind to politics as
long as he can afford to keep a motor car? *Ib.*
- 5 I never resist temptation, because I have found that
things that are bad for me do not tempt me.
Ib. Act II
- 6 You can always tell an old soldier by the inside of his
holsters and cartridge boxes. The young ones carry
pistols and cartridges the old ones, grub.
Arms and the Man, Act I
- 7 I never apologize. *Ib. Act III*
- 8 You're not a man, you're a machine. *Ib.*
- 9 When a stupid man is doing something he is ashamed
of, he always declares that it is his duty.
Cæsar and Cleopatra, Act III
- 10 He who has never hoped can never despair.
Ib. Act IV
- 11 A man of great common sense and good taste,—mean-
ing thereby a man without originality or moral
courage. *Ib. Notes. Julius Cæsar*
- 12 We have no more right to consume happiness without
producing it than to consume wealth without pro-
ducing it. *Candida, Act I*
- 13 Do you think that the things people make fools of
themselves about are any less real and true than
the things they behave sensibly about? *Ib.*
- 14 It is easy—terribly easy—to shake a man's faith in
himself. To take advantage of that to break a
man's spirit is devil's work. *Ib.*
- 15 I'm only a beer teetotaller, not a champagne tee-
totaller. *Ib. Act III*
- 16 The worst sin towards our fellow creatures is not to
hate them, but to be indifferent to them: that's the
essence of inhumanity. *The Devil's Disciple, Act II*
- 17 I never expect a soldier to think. *Ib. Act III*
- 18 The British soldier can stand up to anything except
the British War Office. *Ib.*
- 19 Stimulate the phagocytes.
The Doctor's Dilemma (1906), Act I
- 20 All professions are conspiracies against the laity. *Ib.*

- 21 I believe in Michael Angelo, Velasquez, and Rem-
brandt, in the might of design, the mystery of color,
the redemption of all things by Beauty everlasting,
and the message of Art that has made these hands
blessed. *The Doctor's Dilemma (1906), Act IV*
- 22 With the single exception of Homer, there is no
eminent writer, not even Sir Walter Scott, whom
I can despise so entirely as I despise Shakespeare
when I measure my mind against his . . . It would
positively be a relief to me to dig him up and
throw stones at him.
*Dramatic Opinions and Essays (1907), vol. II,
p. 52*
- 23 Parentage is a very important profession; but no test
of fitness for it is ever imposed in the interest of the
children.
Everybody's Political What's What, ch. ix, p. 74
- 24 It's all that the young can do for the old, to shock
them and keep them up to date.
Fanny's First Play (1911), Induction
- 25 You don't expect me to know what to say about a
play when I don't know who the author is, do you?
. . . If it's by a good author, it's a good play, naturally.
That stands to reason. *Ib. Epilogue*
- 26 What God hath joined together no man shall ever
put asunder God will take care of that.
Getting Married (1911), p. 216
- 27 When you loved me I gave you the whole sun and
stars to play with. I gave you eternity in a single
moment, strength of the mountains in one clasp
of your arms, and the volume of all the seas in one
impulse of your soul. *Ib. p. 278*
- 28 We possessed all the universe together; and you ask
me to give you my scanty wages as well. I have
given you the greatest of all things; and you ask
me to give you little things. I gave you your own
soul: you ask me for my body as a plaything. Was
it not enough? Was it not enough? *Ib.*
- 29 I cannot bear men and women.
Heartbreak House (1919), Act II
- 30 Go anywhere in England, where there are natural,
wholesome, contented, and really nice English
people, and what do you always find? That the
stables are the real centre of the household.
Ib. Act III
- 31 The captain is in his bunk, drinking bottled ditch-
water; and the crew is gambling in the fore-castle.
She will strike and sink and split. Do you think
the laws of God will be suspended in favour of
England because you were born in it? *Ib.*
- 32 Money is indeed the most important thing in the
world; and all sound and successful personal and
national morality should have this fact for its basis.
The Irrational Knot (1905), Preface, p. xiv
- 33 Though the Life Force supplies us with its own
purpose, it has no other brains to work with than
those it has painfully and imperfectly evolved in
our heads. *Ib. p. xxv*
- 34 Reminiscences make one feel so deliciously aged and
sad. *Ib. ch. 14*
- 35 A man who has no office to go to—I don't care who
he is—is a trial of which you can have no con-
ception. *Ib. ch. 18*

- 1 What really flatters a man is that you think him worth flattering *John Bull's Other Island* (1907), Act IV.
- 2 There are only two qualities in the world efficiency and inefficiency; and only two sorts of people the efficient and the inefficient. *Ib.*
- 3 The greatest of evils and the worst of crimes is poverty. *Maqui Barbara* (1907), Preface
- 4 Nobody can say a word against Greek it stamps a man at once as an educated gentleman *Ib* Act I
- 5 Wot prawce Selvytion nah? *Ib*, Act II
- 6 I am a Millionaire That is my religion. *Ib*
- 7 I am a sort of collector of religions and the curious thing is that I find I can believe in them all *Ib*
- 8 I can't talk religion to a man with bodily hunger in his eyes. *Ib*
- 9 Nothing is ever done in this world until men are prepared to kill one another if it is not done *Ib* Act III
- 10 Out political experiment of democracy, the last refuge of cheap misgovernment. *Man and Superman* (1903), Epistle Dedicatory, p. xvi
- 11 He who has nothing to assert has no style and can have none he who has something to assert will go as far in power of style as its momentousness and his conviction will carry him. *Ib* p. xxv
- 12 A lifetime of happiness no man alive could bear it it would be hell on earth. *Ib* Act I
- 13 The more things a man is ashamed of, the more respectable he is *Ib*
- 14 Vitality in a woman is a blind fury of creation *Ib*
- 15 The true artist will let his wife starve, his children go barefoot, his mother chudge for his living at seventy, sooner than work at anything but his art *Ib*
- 16 Is the devil to have all the passions as well as all the good runes? *Ib*,
- 17 Never mind her; go on talking. *Ib*
- 18 You think that you are Ann's suitor, that you are the pursuer and she the pursued, that it is your part to woo, to persuade, to prevail, to overcome Fool. it is you who are the pursued, the marked-down quarry, the destined prey. *Ib*, Act II
- 19 Mariv Ann, and at the end of a week you'll find no more inspiration in her than in a plate of muffins *Ib*.
- 20 Hell is full of musical amateurs music is the brandy of the damned. *Ib*, Act III
- 21 An Englishman thinks he is moral when he is only uncomfortable *Ib*.
- 22 As an old soldier I admit the cowardice it's as universal as seasickness, and matters just as little. *Ib*.
- 23 When the military man approaches, the world locks up its spoons and packs off its womankind. *Ib*.
- 24 What is virtue but the Trade Unionism of the married? *Ib*.
- 25 Those who talk most about the blessings of marriage and the constancy of its vows are the very people who declare that if the chain were broken and the prisoners left free to choose, the whole social fabric would fly asunder. You cannot have the argument both ways. If the prisoner is happy, why lock him in? If he is not, why pretend that he is? *Man and Superman* (1903), Act III
- 26 There are two tragedies in life. One is not to get your heart's desire The other is to get it *Ib* Act IV
- 27 Do not do unto others as you would they should do unto you Their tastes may not be the same *Ib* *Maxims for Revolutionists*, p. 227
- 28 The golden rule is that there are no golden rules *Ib*
- 29 Democracy substitutes election by the incompetent many for appointment by the corrupt few *Ib* p. 228
- 30 Liberty means responsibility That is why most men dread it *Ib* p. 229
- 31 He who can, does He who cannot, teaches *Ib* p. 230
- 32 Marriage is popular because it combines the maximum of temptation with the maximum of opportunity *Ib* p. 231
- 33 If you strike a child, take care that you strike it in anger, even at the risk of maiming it for life. A blow in cold blood neither can nor should be forgiven *Ib* p. 234
- 34 The reasonable man adapts himself to the world the unreasonable one persists in trying to adapt the world to himself Therefore all progress depends on the unreasonable man. *Ib*, p. 238
- 35 The man who listens to Reason is lost Reason enslaves all whose minds are not strong enough to master her *Ib*
- 36 Home is the gul's prison and the woman's workhouse *Ib* p. 240
- 37 Every man over forty is a scoundrel. *Ib* p. 242
- 38 There is nothing so bad or so good that you will not find Englishmen doing it, but you will never find an Englishman in the wrong He does everything on principle. He fights you on patriotic principles, he robs you on business principles, he enslaves you on imperial principles. *The Man of Destiny*
- 39 An English army led by an Irish general that might be a match for a French army led by an Italian general. *Ib*.
- 40 A great devotee of the Gospel of Getting On. *Mrs Warren's Profession* (1893), Act IV
- 41 The fickleness of the women I love is only equalled by the infernal constancy of the women who love me *The Philanderer* (1893), Act II
- 42 It is clear that a novel cannot be too bad to be worth publishing. . . It certainly is possible for a novel to be too good to be worth publishing. *Plays Pleasant and Unpleasant* (1898), vol. 1, Preface, p. vi
- 43 There is only one religion, though there are a hundred versions of it. *Ib*, vol. 2, Preface, p. vii
- 44 The English have no respect for their language, and will not teach their children to speak it. . . It is impossible for an Englishman to open his mouth, without making some other Englishman despise him. *Pymalion* (1912), Preface

SHAW—SHELLEY

1 Not bloody likely. *Pygmalion* (1912), Act II

2 Assassination is the extreme form of censorship
The Rejected Statement, Pt. I

3 If ever I utter an oath again may my soul be blasted
to eternal damnation! *St. Joan* (1924), Sc. II

4 How can what an Englishman believes be heresy?
It is a contradiction in terms. *Ib.* Sc. IV

5 Must then a Christ perish in torment in every age to
save those that have no imagination? *Ib.* Epilogue

6 They tell me that So-and-So, who does not write
prefaces, is no charlatan. Well, I am. I first caught
the ear of the British public on a cart in Hyde Park,
to the blaring of brass bands, and this . . . because
. . . I am a natural-born mountebank.

Three Plays for Puritans (1901), Preface

7 Well, sir, you never can tell. That's a principle in
life with me, sir, if you'll excuse my having such
a thing. *You Never Can Tell* (1898), Act II

8 People must not be forced to adopt me as their
favourite author, even for their own good.
Letter to Alma Murray, 20 Oct. 1886

HENRY WHEELER SHAW

['JOSH BILLINGS']

1818-1885

9 Thrice is he armed that hath his quarrel just,
But four times he who gets his blow in fust
Josh Billings, his Sayings (1865)

10 The trouble with people is not that they don't know
but that they know so much that an't so.
Josh Billings' Encyclopedia of Wit and Wisdom
(1874)

RICHARD SHEALE

sixteenth century

11 For Witherington needs must I wail,
As one in doleful dumps;
For when his legs were smitten off,
He fought upon his stumps.
Ballad of Chevy Chase, Pt. II, x

JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM

see

BUCKINGHAM

MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT SHELLEY

1797-1851

12 Mrs. Shelley was choosing a school for her son, and
asked the advice of this lady, who gave for advice—
to use her own words to me—"Just the sort of
banality, you know, one does come out with: "Oh,
send him somewhere where they will teach him
to think for himself!" . . . Mrs. Shelley answered:
"Teach him to think for himself? Oh, my God,
teach him rather to think like other people!"
Matthew Arnold, *Essays in Criticism*, Second
Series; *Shelley*

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

1792-1822

13 It might make one in love with death, to think that
one should be buried in so sweet a place.

Adonais. Preface

14 I weep for Adonais—he is dead!
O, weep for Adonais! though our tears
Thaw not the frost which binds so dear a head!
Ib. I

15 Most musical of mourners, weep again!
Lament anew, Urania!—He died,
Who was the Sire of an immortal strain,
Blind, old, and lonely, when his country's pride,
The priest, the slave, and the liberticide,
Trampled and mocked with many a loathed rite
Of lust and blood; he went, unterrified,
Into the gulf of death, but his clear Sprite
Yet reigns o'er earth, the third among the sons of
light. *Ib.* IV

16 But now, thy youngest, dearest one, has perished—
The nursling of thy widowhood. *Ib.* VI

17 To that high Capital, where kingly Death
Keeps his pale court in beauty and decay,
He came. *Ib.* VII

18 He will awake no more, oh, never more! *Ib.* VIII

19 The quick Dreams,
The passion-winged Ministers of thought. *Ib.* IX

20 Lost Angel of a ruin'd Paradise!
She knew not 'twas her own; as with no stain
She faded, like a cloud which had outwept its rain.
Ib. X

21 Desires and Adorations,
Wingèd Persuasions and veiled Destinies,
Splendours, and Glooms, and glimmering Incarna-
tions
Of hopes and fears, and twilight Phantasies;
And Sorrow, with her family of Sighs,
And Pleasure, blind with tears, led by the gleam
Of her own dying smile instead of eyes,
Came in slow pomp. *Ib.* XIII

22 Ah, woe is me! Winter is come and gone,
But grief returns with the revolving year. *Ib.* XVIII

23 The great morning of the world when first
God dawned on Chaos. *Ib.* XIX

24 Alas! that all we loved of him should be,
But for our grief, as if it had not been,
And grief itself be mortal! *Ib.* XXI

25 Whence are we, and why are we? Of what scene
The actors or spectators? *Ib.*

26 As long as skies are blue, and fields are green,
Evening must usher night, night urge the morrow,
Month follow month with woe, and year wake year
to sorrow. *Ib.*

27 Why didst thou leave the trodden paths of men
Too soon, and with weak hands though mighty heart
Dare the unpastured dragon in his den?
Defenceless as thou wert, oh, where was then
Wisdom the mirrored shield, or scorn the spear?
Ib. XXVII

28 The herded wolves, bold only to pursue;
The obscene ravens, clamorous o'er the dead.
Ib. XXVIII

SHELLEY

- 1 The Pilgrim of Eternity, whose fame
Over his living head like Heaven is bent,
An early but enduring monument,
Came, veiling all the lightnings of his song
In sorrow. *Adonais*, xxx
- 2 A pard-like Spirit, beautiful and swift—
A Love in desolation masked,—a Power
Girt round with weakness;—it can scarce uplift
The weight of the superincumbent hour,
It is a dying lamp, a falling shower,
A breaking billow,—even whilst we speak
Is it not broken? *Ib.* xxxiii
- 3 A herd-abandoned deer struck by the hunter's dart
Ib. xxxiii
- 4 Our Adonais has drunk poison—oh!
What deaf and viperous murderer could crown
Life's early cup with such a draught of woe?
Ib. xxxvi
- 5 He wakes or sleeps with the enduring dead;
Thou canst not soar where he is sitting now—
Dust to the dust! but the pure spirit shall flow
Back to the burning fountain whence it came,
A portion of the Eternal. *Ib.* xxxviii
- 6 He hath awakened from the dream of life—
'Tis we, who lost in stormy visions, keep
With phantoms an unprofitable strife,
And in mad trance, strike with our spirit's knife
Invulnerable nothings *Ib.* xxxix
- 7 He has out-soared the shadow of our night;
Envy and calumny and hate and pain,
And that unrest which men miscall delight,
Can touch him not and torture not again;
From the contagion of the world's slow stain
He is secure, and now can never mourn
A heart grown cold, a head grown grey in vain
Ib. xl
- 8 He lives, he wakes,—'tis Death is dead, not he.
Ib. xli
- 9 He is made one with Nature: there is heard
His voice in all her music, from the moan
Of thunder, to the song of night's sweet bird. *Ib.* xlii
- 10 He is a portion of the loveliness
Which once he made more lovely. *Ib.* xliii
- 11 The inheritors of unfulfilled renown
Rose from their thrones, built beyond mortal thought,
Far in the Unapparent. *Ib.* xlv
- 12 Sublimely mild, a Spirit without spot. [Sidney.] *Ib.*
- 13 Oblivion as they rose shrank like a thing reprov'd.
Ib.
- 14 What Adonais is, why fear we to become? *Ib.* li
- 15 The One remains, the many change and pass;
Heaven's light forever shines, Earth's shadows fly;
Life, like a dome of many-coloured glass,
Stains the white radiance of Eternity. *Ib.* lii
- 16 The soul of Adonais, like a star,
Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.
Ib. lv
- 17 The lone Chorasman shore. *Alastor*, l. 272
- 18 But thou art fled
Like some frail exhalation. *Ib.* l. 686
- 19 Pale despair and cold tranquillity,
Nature's vast frame, the web of human things,
Birth and the grave, that are not as they were. *Alastor*, l. 718
- 20 Arethusa arose
From her couch of snows
In the Acroceranian mountains,—
From cloud and from crag,
With many a jag,
Shepherding her bright fountains. *Arethusa*
- 21 Like friends once parted
Grown single-hearted. *Ib.*
- 22 'Do you not hear the Aziola cry?
Methinks she must be nigh,'
Said Mary as we sate
In dusk, ere stars were lit, or candles brought;
And I, who thought
This Aziola was some tedious woman,
Asked, 'Who is Aziola?' *The Aziola*
- 23 Give yourself no unnecessary pain,
My dear Lord Cardinal. Here, Mother, tie
My girdle for me, and bind up this hair
In any simple knot; ay, that does well.
And yours I see is coming down. How often
Have we done this for one another; now
We shall not do it any more. My Lord,
We are quite ready. Well, 'tis very well
The Cenci, v. iv. 158
- 24 A widow bird sate mourning for her love
Upon a wintry bough;
The frozen wind crept on above,
The freezing stream below.
There was no leaf upon the forest bare,
No flower upon the ground,
And little motion in the air
Except the mill-wheel's sound.
Charles the First, sc. v. l. 10
- 25 I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,
From the seas and the streams;
I bear light shade for the leaves when laid
In their noonday dreams. *The Cloud*
- 26 I wield the flail of the lashing hail,
And whiten the green plains under,
And then again I dissolve it in rain,
And laugh as I pass in thunder. *Ib.*
- 27 I sift the snow on the mountains below,
And their great pines groan aghast,
And all the night 'tis my pillow white,
While I sleep in the arms of the blast.
Sublime on the towers of my skiey bowers,
Lightning my pilot sits;
In a cavern under is fettered the thunder,
It struggles and howls at fits. *Ib.*
- 28 And I all the while bask in Heaven's blue smile,
Whilst he is dissolving in rains. *Ib.*
- 29 That orb'd marden, with white fire laden,
Whom mortals call the Moon,
Glides glimmering o'er my fleece-like floor,
By the midnight breezes strewn;
And wherever the beat of her unseen feet,
Which only the angels hear,
May have broken the woof of my tent's thin roof,
The stars peep behind her and peer;
And I laugh to see them whirl and flee
Like a swarm of golden bees,

SHELLEY

- When I widen the rent in my wind-built tent,
Till the calm rivers, lakes, and seas,
Like strips of the sky fallen through me on high,
Are each paved with the moon and these.
The Cloud
- 1 I am the daughter of Earth and Water,
And the nursling of the Sky,
I pass through the pores of the ocean and shores;
I change, but I cannot die.
For after the rain when with never a stain
The pavilion of Heaven is bare,
And the winds and sunbeams with their convex
gleams
Build up the blue dome of air,
I silently laugh at my own cenotaph,
And out of the caverns of rain,
Like a child from the womb, like a ghost from the
tomb,
I arise and unbuild it again. *Ib.*
How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep!
One pale as yonder wan and horned moon,
With lips of lurid blue,
The other glowing like the vital morn,
When throned on ocean's wave
It breathes over the world.
Yet both so passing strange and wonderful!
The Daemon of the World, Part 1, l. 1
- 3 My Song, I fear that thou wilt find but few
Who fitly shall conceive thy reasoning,
Of such hard matter dost thou entertain.
Epipsychidion Advertisement
- 4 My last delight! tell them that they are dull,
And bid them own that thou art beautiful. *Ib.*
- 5 Sweet as stops
Of planetary music heard in trance. *Ib. l. 85*
- 6 The spirit of the worm beneath the sod
In love and worship, blends itself with God. *Ib. l. 128*
- 7 The fields of Immortality. *Ib. l. 133*
- 8 Are we not formed, as notes of music are,
For one another, though dissimilar. *Ib. l. 142*
- 9 I never was attached to that great sect,
Whose doctrine is, that each one should select
Out of the crowd a mistress or a friend,
And all the rest, though fair and wise, commend
To cold oblivion. *Ib. l. 149*
- 10 Who travel to their home among the dead
By the broad highway of the world, and so
With one chained friend, perhaps a jealous foe,
The dreariest and the longest journey go. *Ib. l. 156*
- 11 True Love in this differs from gold and clay,
That to divide is not to take away. *Ib. l. 160*
- 12 A ship is floating in the harbour now,
A wind is hovering o'er the mountain's brow;
There is a path on the sea's azure floor,
No keel has ever ploughed that path before. *Ib. l. 408*
- 13 An isle under Ionian skies,
Beautiful as a wreck of Paradise. *Ib. l. 422*
- 14 Day and night, aloof, from the high towers
And terraces, the Earth and Ocean seem
To sleep in one another's arms, and dream
Of waves, flowers, clouds, woods, rocks, and all that we
Read in their smiles, and call reality. *Ib. l. 508*
- 15 I pant, I sink, I tremble, I expire!
Epipsychidion, l. 591
- 16 Chameleons feed on light and air.
Poets' food is love and fame. *An Exhortation*
- 17 And bloody Faith the foulest birth of time.
Feelings of a Republican
- 18 Time's printless torrent grew
A scroll of crystal, blazoning the name
Of Adonais! *Fragment on Keats*
- 19 My head is wild with weeping.
Fragment: My head is wild
- 20 My spirit like a charmed bark doth swim
Upon the liquid waves of thy sweet singing.
Fragment: To One Singing
- 21 Good-night? ah! no; the hour is ill
Which severs those it should unite;
Let us remain together still,
Then it will be good night. *Good Night*
- 22 To hearts which near each other move
From evening close to morning light,
The night is good, because, my love,
They never say good-night. *Ib.*
- 23 Life may change, but it may fly not;
Hope may vanish, but can die not;
Truth be veiled, but still it burneth,
Love repulsed,—but it returneth! *Hellas, l. 34*
- 24 Let there be light! said Liberty,
And like sunrise from the sea,
Athens arose! *Ib. l. 682*
- 25 The world's great age begins anew,
The golden years return,
The earth doth like a snake renew
Her winter weeds outworn;
Heaven smiles, and faiths and empires gleam,
Like wrecks of a dissolving dream.
A brighter Hellas rears its mountains
From waves serener far;
A new Peneus rolls his fountains
Against the morning star.
Where fairer Tempes bloom, there sleep
Young Cyclads on a sunnier deep.
A loftier Argo cleaves the main,
Fraught with a later prize;
Another Orpheus sings again,
And loves, and weeps, and dies.
A new Ulysses leaves once more
Calypso for his native shore. *Ib. l. 1060*
- 26 Riddles of death Thebes never knew. *Ib. l. 1083*
- 27 Another Athens shall arise,
And to remoter time
Bequeath, like sunset to the skies,
The splendour of its prime;
And leave, if nought so bright may live,
All earth can take or Heaven can give.
Saturn and Love their long repose
Shall burst, more bright and good
Than all who fell, than One who rose,
Than many unsubdued:
Not gold, not blood, their altar dowers,
But votive tears and symbol flowers.

SHELLEY

- Oh cease! must hate and death return?
Cease! must men kill and die?
Cease! drain not to its dregs the urn
Of bitter prophecy
The world is weary of the past,
Oh, might it die or rest at last! *Hellas, l. 1090*
- 1 I am the eye with which the Universe
Beholds itself and knows itself divine;
All harmony of instrument or verse,
All prophecy, all medicine is mine,
All light of art or nature,—to my song
Victory and praise in its own right belong. *Hymn of Apollo*
- 2 I pursued a maiden and clasped a reed
Gods and men, we are all deluded thus!
It breaks in our bosom and then we bleed. *Hymn of Pan*
- 3 The awful shadow of some unseen Power
Floats though unseen among us,—visiting
This various world with its inconstant wing
As summer winds that creep from flower to flower. *Hymn to Intellectual Beauty*
- 4 Spirit of Beauty, that dost consecrate
With thine own hues all thou dost shine upon
Of human thought or form. *Ib*
- 5 While yet a boy I sought for ghosts, and sped
Through many a listening chamber, cave and ruin,
And starlight wood, with fearful steps pursuing
Hopes of high talk with the departed dead.
I called on poisonous names with which our youth
is fed *Ib*
- 6 The day becomes more solemn and serene
When noon is past—there is a harmony
In autumn, and a lustre in its sky,
Which through the summer is not heard or seen,
As if it could not be, as if it had not been! *Ib*
- 7 I arise from dreams of thee
In the first sweet sleep of night.
When the winds are breathing low,
And the stars are shining bright
I arise from dreams of thee,
And a spirit in my feet
Hath led me—who knows how?
To thy chamber window, Sweet!

The wandering airs they faint
On the dark, the silent stream—
The Champak odours fail
Like sweet thoughts in a dream;
The nightingale's complaint,
It dies upon her heart,—
As I must on thine,
Oh, beloved as thou art!

Oh lift me from the grass!
I die! I faint! I fail!
Let thy love in kisses rain
On my lips and eyelids pale.
My cheek is cold and white, alas!
My heart beats loud and fast,—
Oh! press it to thine own again,
Where it will break at last. *The Indian Serenade*
- 8 Best and brightest, come away!
Fairer far than this fair day. *To Jane. The Invitation*
- 9 I am gone into the fields
To take what this sweet hour yields;—
Reflection, you may come to-morrow,
Sit by the fireside with Sorrow —
You with the unpaid bill, Despair,—
You, tiresome verse-reciter, Care,—
I will pay you in the grave,—
Death will listen to your stave. *To Jane. The Invitation*
- 10 The daisy-star that never sets,
And wind-flowers, and violets,
Which yet join not scent to hue. *Ib.*
- 11 Soothed by every azure breath
That under Heaven is blown. *To Jane. The Recollection*
- 12 Less oft is peace in Shelley's mind,
Than calm in waters, seen *Ib*
- 13 I love all waste
And solitary places, where we taste
The pleasure of believing what we see
Is boundless, as we wish our souls to be *Julian and Maddalo, l. 14*
- 14 Thou Paradise of exiles, Italy! *Ib l. 57*
- 15 It is our will
That thus enchains us to permitted ill—
We might be otherwise—we might be all
We dream of happy, high, majestic! *Ib. l. 170*
- 16 Me—who am as a nerve o'er which do creep
The else unfelt oppressions of this earth *Ib. l. 449*
- 17 Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong
They learn in suffering what they teach in song *Ib l. 543*
- 18 O world! O life! O time!
On whose last steps I climb,
Trembling at that where I had stood before,
When will return the glory of your prime?
No more—Oh, never more! *A Lament*
- 19 Fresh spring, and summer, and winter hoar,
Move my faint heart with grief, but with delight
No more—Oh never more! *Ib.*
- 20 When the lamp is shattered
The light in the dust lies dead—
When the cloud is scattered
The rainbow's glory is shed.
When the lute is broken,
Sweet tones are remembered not,
When the lips have spoken,
Loved accents are soon forgot. *Lines. When the Lamp*
- 21 When hearts have once mingled
Love first leaves the well-built nest,
The weak one is singled
To endure what it once possessed.
O Love! who bewailest
The frailty of all things here,
Why choose you the frailest
For your cradle, your home, and your bier? *Ib.*
- 22 Many a green isle needs must be
In the deep wide sea of misery,
Or the inanner, worn and wan,
Never thus could voyage on *Lines written amongst the Euganean Hills, l. 1*
- 23 Ay, many flowering islands lie
In the waters of wide Agony. *Ib. l. 66*

SHELLEY

- 1 Beneath is spread like a green sea
The waveless plain of Lombardy,
Bounded by the vaporous air,
Islanded by cities fair;
Underneath Day's azure eyes
Ocean's nursling, Venice lies,
A peopled labyrinth of walls,
Amphitrite's destined halls.
Lines written amongst the Euganean Hills, l. 90
- 2 Sun-girt city, thou hast been
Ocean's child, and then his queen;
Now is come a darker day,
And thou soon must be his prey. *Ib. l. 115*
- 3 My spirit which so long
Darkened this swift stream of song. *Ib. l. 311*
- 4 Peopling the lone universe. *Ib. l. 319*
- 5 Other flowering isles must be
In the sea of Life and Agony. *Ib. l. 335*
- 6 What! alive, and so bold, O earth?
Lines written on hearing the News of the Death of Napoleon
- 7 The fountains mingle with the river,
And the rivers with the ocean,
The winds of heaven mix for ever
With a sweet emotion,
Nothing in the world is single;
All things, by a law divine,
In one another's being mingle.
Why not I with thine?—
See the mountains kiss high Heaven
And the waves clasp one another;
No sister-flower would be forgiven
If it disdained its brother,
And the sunlight clasps the earth
And the moonbeams kiss the sea:
What are all these kissings worth
If thou kiss not me? *Love's Philosophy*
- 8 Under the roof of blue Italian weather.
Letter to Maria Gisborne, l. 147
- 9 London, that great sea, whose ebb and flow
At once is deaf and loud, and on the shore
Vomits its wrecks, and still howls on for more.
Ib. l. 193
- 10 You will see Coleridge—he who sits obscure
In the exceeding lustre and the pure
Intense irradiation of a mind,
Which, through its own internal lightning blind,
Flags wearily through darkness and despair—
A cloud-encircled meteor of the air,
A hooded eagle among blinking owls.
You will see Hunt—one of those happy souls
Which are the salt of the earth, and without whom
This world would smell like what it is—a tomb.
Ib. l. 202
- 11 Have you not heard
When a man marries, dies, or turns Hindoo,
His best friends hear no more of him? *Ib. l. 235*
- 12 The milk-white Snowdonian antelope
Matched with this cameleopard. *Ib. l. 239*
- 13 His fine wit
Makes such a wound, the knife is lost in it.
[T. L. Peacock.] *Ib. l. 240*
- 14 Wit and sense,
Virtue and human knowledge, all that might
Make this dull world a business of delight,
Are all combined in Horace Smith.
Letter to Maria Gisborne, l. 247
- 15 I met Murder in the way—
He had a mask like Castlereagh.
The Mask of Anarchy, 11
- 16 Ye are many—they are few. *Ib. xxxviii*
- 17 Its horror and its beauty are divine.
The 'Medusa' of Leonardo da Vinci
- 18 Some say that gleams of a remoter world
Visit the soul in sleep,—that death is slumber,
And that its shapes the busy thoughts outnumber
Of those who wake and live *Mont Blanc, l. 49*
- 19 Art thou pale for weariness
Of climbing heaven, and gazing on the earth,
Wandering companionless
Among the stars that have a different birth,—
And ever changing, like a joyless eye
That finds no object worth its constancy? *To the Moon*
- 20 Nought may endure but Mutability. *Mutability*
- 21 Swiftly walk over the western wave,
Spirit of Night!
Out of the misty eastern cave,
Where, all the long and lone daylight,
Thou wovest dreams of joy and fear,
Which make thee terrible and dear,—
Swift be thy flight! *To Night*
- 22 Wrap thy form in a mantle gray,
Star-inwrought!
Blind with thine hair the eyes of Day;
Kiss her until she be wearied out,
Then wander o'er city, and sea, and land,
Touching all with thine opiate wand—
Come, long-sought! *Ib.*
- 23 Thy brother Death came, and cried,
Wouldst thou me?
Thy sweet child Sleep, the filmy-eyed,
Murmured like a noontide bee,
Shall I nestle near thy side?
Wouldst thou me? *Ib.*
- 24 Death will come when thou art dead,
Soon, too soon—
Sleep will come when thou art fled,
Of neither would I ask the boon
I ask of thee, beloved Night—
Swift be thine approaching flight,
Come soon, soon! *Ib.*
- 25 A glorious people vibrated again
The lightning of the nations. *Ode to Liberty, l. 1*
- 26 My soul spurned the chains of its dismay,
And in the rapid plumes of song
Clothed itself, sublime and strong,
(As a young eagle soars the morning clouds among.)
Ib. l. 5
- 27 When o'er the Aegean main
Athens arose: a city such as vision
Builds from the purple crags and silver towers
Of battlemented cloud, as in derision
Of kingliest masonry: the ocean-floors
Pave it; the evening sky pavilions it;
Its portals are inhabited
By thunder-zoned winds. *Ib. l. 60*

SHELLEY

- 1 Within the surface of Time's fleeting river
Its wrinkled image lies, as then it lay
Immovably unquiet, and for ever
It trembles, but it cannot pass away!
Ode to Liberty, l. 76
- 2 I stood within the City disinterred;
And heard the autumnal leaves like light footfalls
Of spirits passing through the streets; and heard
The Mountain's slumbrous voice at intervals
Thrill through those roofless halls.
Ode to Naples, l. 1
- 3 Long lost, late won, and yet but half-regained.
Ib. l. 58
- 4 O wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn's being,
Thou, from whose unseen presence the leaves dead
Are driven, like ghosts from an enchanter fleeing,
Yellow, and black, and pale, and hectic red,
Pestilence-stricken multitudes. O thou,
Who chariotest to their dark wintry bed
The winged seeds, where they lie cold and low,
Each like a corpse within its grave, until
Thine azure sister of the spring shall blow
Her clarion o'er the dreaming earth, and fill
(Driving sweet buds like flocks to feed in air)
With living hues and odours plain and hill.
Wild Spirit, which art moving everywhere;
Destroyer and preserver; hear, oh, hear!
Ode to the West Wind, l. 1
- 5 Shook from the tangled boughs of Heaven and Ocean,
Angels of rain and lightning. *Ib.* l. 17
- 6 Like the bright hair uplifted from the head
Of some fierce Maenad. *Ib.* l. 20
- 7 Thou dirge
Of the dying year, to which this closing night
Will be the dome of a vast sepulchre. *Ib.* l. 23
- 8 Thou who didst waken from his summer dreams
The blue Mediterranean, where he lay,
Lulled by the coil of his crystalline streams
Beside a pumice isle in Baiae's bay,
And saw in sleep old palaces and towers
Quivering within the wave's intenser day,
All overgrown with azure moss and flowers
So sweet, the sense faints picturing them. *Ib.* l. 29
- 9 Far below
The sea-blooms and the oozy woods which wear
The sapless foliage of the ocean, know
Thy voice, and suddenly grow gray with fear,
And tremble and despoil themselves. *Ib.* l. 38
- 10 If I were a dead leaf thou mightest bear;
If I were a swift cloud to fly with thee;
A wave to pant beneath thy power, and share
The impulse of thy strength, only less free
Than thou, O uncontrollable! If even
I were as in my boyhood, and could be
The comrade of thy wanderings over Heaven,
As then, when to outstrip thy skiey speed
Scarce seemed a vision; I would ne'er have striven
As thus with thee in prayer in my sore need,
Oh, lift me as a wave, a leaf, a cloud!
I fall upon the thorns of life! I bleed! *Ib.* l. 43
- 11 Make me thy lyre, even as the forest is:
What if my leaves are falling like its own?
The tumult of thy mighty harmonies
Will take from both a deep, autumnal tone,
Sweet though in sadness. Be thou, Spirit fierce,
My spirit! Be thou me, impetuous one!
Drive my dead thoughts over the universe
Like withered leaves to quicken a new birth!
And, by the incantation of this verse,
Scatter, as from an unextinguished hearth
Ashes and sparks, my words among mankind!
Be through my lips to unawakened earth
The trumpet of a prophecy! O, Wind,
If Winter comes, can Spring be far behind?
Ode to the West Wind, 57
- 12 Or anything, as the learned Boar observed.
Oedipus Tyrannus, II. i. 105
- 13 I met a traveller from an antique land
Who said Two vast and trunkless legs of stone
Stand in the desert. *Ozymandias*
- 14 My name is Ozymandias, king of kings
Look on my works, ye Mighty, and despair! *Ib.*
- 15 Nothing beside remains. Round the decay
Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare
The lone and level sands stretch far away *Ib.*
- 16 Hell is a city much like London—
A populous and smoky city.
Peter Bell the Third, pt. 3. *Hell*, i
- 17 But from the first 'twas Peter's drift
To be a kind of moral eunuch,
He touched the hem of Nature's shift,
Felt faint—and never dared uplift
The closest, all-concealing tunic. *Ib.* pt. 4. *Sin*, xi
- 18 Ere Babylon was dust,
The Magus Zoroaster, my dead child,
Met his own image walking in the garden,
That apparition, sole of men, he saw.
Prometheus Unbound, I, l. 191
- 19 Dreams and the light imaginings of men,
And all that faith creates or love desires,
Terrible, strange, sublime and beauteous shapes. *Ib.* 200
- 20 Cruel he looks, but calm and strong,
Like one who does, not suffers wrong. *Ib.* 238
- 21 It doth repent me: words are quick and vain;
Grief for awhile is blind, and so was mine.
I wish no living thing to suffer pain. *Ib.* 303
- 22 Kingly conclaves stern and cold
Where blood with guilt is bought and sold. *Ib.* 530
- 23 See a disenchanted nation
Springs like day from desolation;
To Truth its state is dedicate,
And Freedom leads it forth, her mate. *Ib.* 567
- 24 The good want power, but to weep barren tears.
The powerful goodness want; worse need for them.
The wise want love; and those who love want wisdom. *Ib.* 625
- 25 Thy words are like a cloud of winged snakes;
And yet I pity those they torture not. *Ib.* 632
- 26 Peace is in the grave.
The grave hides all things beautiful and good:
I am a God and cannot find it there. *Ib.* 638

SHELLEY

- 1 The dust of creeds outworn.
Prometheus Unbound, I. 697
- 2 On a poet's lips I slept
Dreaming like a love-adept
In the sound his breathing kept;
Nor seeks nor finds he mortal blisses,
But feeds on the aerial kisses
Of shapes that haunt thought's wildernesses.
He will watch from dawn to gloom
The lake-reflected sun illumine
The yellow bees in the ivy-bloom,
Nor heed, nor see, what things they be;
But from these create he can
Forms more real than living man,
Nurslings of immortality! *Ib.* 737
- 3 That sense, which when the winds of Spring
In rarest visitation, or the voice
Of one beloved heard in youth alone,
Fills the faint eyes with falling tears which dim
The radiant looks of unbewailing flowers,
And leaves this peopled earth a solitude
When it returns no more. *Ib.* II iv. 12
- 4 To be
Omnipotent but friendless is to reign. *Ib.* 47
- 5 He gave man speech, and speech created thought,
Which is the measure of the universe. *Ib.* 73
- 6 All spirits are enslaved which serve things evil. *Ib.* 110
- 7 Fate, Time, Occasion, Chance, and Change? To
these
All things are subject but eternal Love. *Ib.* 119
- 8 My coursers are fed with the lightning,
They drunk of the whirlwind's stream,
And when the red morning is bright'ning
They bathe in the fresh sunbeam. *Ib.* 163
- 9 Life of Life! thy lips enkindle
With their love the breath between them;
And thy smiles before they dwindle
Make the cold air fire; then screen them
In those looks, where whoso gazes
Faints, entangled in their mazes.
Child of Light! thy limbs are burning
Through the vest which seems to hide them;
As the radiant lines of morning
Through the clouds ere they divide them;
And this atmosphere divinest
Shrouds thee wheresoe'er thou shinest. *Ib.* v. 48
- 10 My soul is an enchanted boat,
Which, like a sleeping swan, doth float
Upon the silver waves of thy sweet singing. *Ib.* 72
- 11 Death is the veil which those who live call life:
They sleep, and it is lifted. *Ib.* III. III. 113
- 12 The loathsome mask has fallen, the man remains
Sceptreless, free, uncircumscribed, but man
Equal, unclassed, tribeless, and nationless,
Exempt from awe, worship, degree, the king
Over himself; just, gentle, wise: but man
Passionless?—no, yet free from guilt or pain,
Which were, for his will made or suffered them,
Nor yet exempt, though ruling them like slaves,
From chance, and death, and mutability,
The clogs of that which else might oversoar
The loftiest star of unascended heaven,
Pinnacled dim in the intense inane. *Ib.* 193
- 13 Familiar acts are beautiful through love. *Ib.* IV. 403
- 14 Language is a perpetual Orphic song,
Which rules with Daedal harmony a throng
Of thoughts and forms, which else senseless and
shapeless were. *Prometheus Unbound*, IV. 415
- 15 Elysian, windless, fortunate abodes
Beyond Heaven's constellated wilderness. *Ib.* 531
- 16 A traveller from the cradle to the grave
Through the dim night of this immortal day. *Ib.* 551
- 17 To suffer woes which Hope thinks infinite;
To forgive wrongs darker than death or night;
To defy Power, which seems omnipotent,
To love, and bear; to hope till Hope creates
From its own wreck the thing it contemplates,
Neither to change, nor falter, nor repent,
This, like thy glory, Titan, is to be
Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire and Victory. *Ib.* 570
- 18 How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep! *Queen Mab*, c. I, l. 1
- 19 That sweet bondage which is freedom's self. *Ib.* c. 9, l. 76
- 20 I dreamed that, as I wandered by the way,
Bare Winter suddenly was changed to Spring,
And gentle odours led my steps astray,
Mixed with a sound of water's murmuring
Along a shelving bank of turf, which lay
Under a copse, and hardly dared to fling
Its green arms round the bosom of the stream,
But kissed it and then fled, as thou mightst in
dream. *The Question*
- 21 There grew pied wind-flowers and violets,
Daisies, those pearly Arcturi of the earth,
The constellated flower that never sets. *Ib.*
- 22 And in the warm hedge grew lush eglantine,
Green cowbind and the moonlight-coloured may,
And cherry-blossoms, and white cups, whose wine
Was the bright dew, yet drained not by the day;
And wild roses, and ivy serpentine,
With its dark buds and leaves, wandering astray;
And flowers azure, black, and streaked with gold,
Fairer than any wakened eyes behold. *Ib.*
- 23 And nearer to the river's trembling edge
There grew broad flag-flowers, purple, pranked
with white,
And starry river buds among the sedge,
And floating water-lilies, broad and bright. *Ib.*
- 24 With hue like that when some great painter dips
His pencil in the gloom of earthquake and eclipse.
The Revolt of Islam, c. 5. xxiii
- 25 A Sensitive Plant in a garden grew.
The Sensitive Plant, pt. I, l. 1
- 26 And the rose like a nymph to the bath addressed,
Which unveiled the depth of her glowing breast,
Till, fold after fold, to the fainting air
The soul of her beauty and love lay bare. *Ib.* l. 29
- 27 And the jessamine faint, and the sweet tuberose,
The sweetest flower for scent that blows. *Ib.* l. 37
- 28 It is a modest creed, and yet
Pleasant if one considers it,
To own that death itself must be
Like all the rest, a mockery. *Ib. Conclusion*

SHELLEY

- 1 Hail to thee, blithe Spirit!
Bird thou never wert,
That from Heaven, or near it,
Pourest thy full heart
In profuse strains of unpremeditated art.
To a Skylark
- 2 And singing still dost soar, and soaring ever singest
Ib.
- 3 Like an unbodied joy whose race is just begun. *Ib.*
- 4 Thou art unseen, but yet I hear thy shrill delight.
Ib.
- 5 Keen as are the arrows
Of that silver sphere,
Whose intense lamp narrows
In the white dawn clear
Until we hardly see,—we feel that it is there. *Ib.*
- 6 Like a Poet hidden
In the light of thought,
Singing hymns unbidden,
Till the world is wrought
To sympathy with hopes and fears it heeded not:
Like a high-born maiden
In a palace-tower,
Soothing her love-laden
Soul in secret hour
With music sweet as love, which overflows her bower.
Ib.
- 7 Chorus Hymeneal,
Or triumphal chant,
Matched with thine would be all
But an empty vaunt,
A thing wherein we feel there is some hidden want.
Ib.
- 8 What objects are the fountains
Of thy happy strain?
What fields, or waves, or mountains?
What shapes of sky or plain?
What love of thine own kind? what ignorance of
pain?
Ib.
- 9 With thy clear keen joyance
Languor cannot be:
Shadow of annoyance
Never came near thee:
Thou lovest—but ne'er knew love's sad satiety.
Waking or asleep,
Thou of death must deem
Things more true and deep
Than we mortals dream,
Or how could thy notes flow in such a crystal stream?
We look before and after;
We pine for what is not;
Our sincerest laughter
With some pain is fraught;
Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest
thought.
Ib.
- 10 Better than all measures
Of delightful sound,
Better than all treasures
That in books are found,
Thy skill to poet were, thou scorner of the ground!
Teach me half the gladness
That thy brain must know,
Such harmonious madness
From my lips would flow
The world should listen then—as I am listening now.
Ib.
- 11 Rarely, rarely, comest thou,
Spirit of Delight! *Song · Rarely, Rarely, Comest Thou*
- 12 I love all that thou lovest,
Spirit of Delight
The fresh Earth in new leaves dressed,
And the starry night;
Autumn evening, and the morn
When the golden mists are born. *Ib.*
- 13 I love snow, and all the forms
Of the radiant frost. *Ib.*
- 14 Everything almost
Which is Nature's, and may be
Untainted by man's misery. *Ib.*
- 15 I love tranquil solitude,
And such society
As is quiet, wise, and good;
Between thee and me
What difference? but thou dost possess
The things I seek, not love them less. *Ib.*
- 16 I love Love—though he has wings,
And like light can flee,
But above all other things,
Spirit, I love thee—
Thou art love and life! Oh, come,
Make once more my heart thy home. *Ib.*
- 17 Men of England, wherefore plough
For the lords who lay you low?
Song to the Men of England
- 18 An old, mad, blind, despised, and dying king.
Sonnet · England in 1819
- 19 Lift not the painted veil which those who live
Call Life. *Sonnet. Lift not the Painted Veil*
- 20 He sought,
For his lost heart was tender, things to love,
But found them not, alas! nor was there aught
The world contains, the which he could approve.
Through the unheeding many he did move,
A splendour among shadows, a bright blot
Upon this gloomy scene, a Spirit that strove
For truth, and like the Preacher found it not. *Ib.*
- 21 The City's voice itself is soft like Solitude's.
Stanzas Written in Dejection, near Naples
- 22 I see the waves upon the shore,
Like light dissolved in star-showers, thrown. *Ib.*
- 23 How sweet! did any heart now share in my emotion.
Ib.
- 24 Alas! I have nor hope nor health,
Nor peace within nor calm around,
Nor that content surpassing wealth
The sage in meditation found,
And walked with inward glory crowned. *Ib.*
- 25 I could lie down like a tired child,
And weep away the life of care
Which I have borne and yet must bear,
Till death like sleep might steal on me. *Ib.*
- 26 Away! the moor is dark beneath the moon,
Rapid clouds have drank the last pale beam of even.
Away! the gathering winds will call the darkness soon,
And profoundest midnight shroud the serene lights of
heaven.
Stanzas.—April 1814: Away! the Moor is Dark

SHELLEY—SHERIDAN

1 Music, when soft voices die,
Vibrates in the memory—
Odours, when sweet violets sicken,
Live within the sense they quicken.
Rose leaves, when the rose is dead,
Are heaped for the beloved's bed;
And so thy thoughts, when thou art gone,
Love itself shall slumber on.

To——. *Music, When Soft Voices*

2 I fear thy kisses, gentle maiden,
Thou needest not fear mine;
My spirit is too deeply laden
Ever to burthen thine.
I fear thy mien, thy tones, thy motion,
Thou needest not fear mine;
Innocent is the heart's devotion
With which I worship thine.

To——. *I Fear thy Kisses*

3 One word is too often profaned
For me to profane it,
One feeling too falsely disdained
For thee to disdain it.

To——. *One Word is too often Profaned*

4 The desire of the moth for the star,
Of the night for the morrow,
The devotion to something afar
From the sphere of our sorrow. *Ib.*

5 And like a dying lady, lean and pale,
Who totters forth, wrapped in a gauzy veil.
The Waning Moon

6 A lovely lady, garmented in light
From her own beauty. *The Witch of Atlas, v*

7 For she was beautiful—her beauty made
The bright world dim, and everything beside
Seemed like the fleeting image of a shade. *Ib. xii*

8 The rapid, blind
And fleeting generations of mankind. *Ib. lxxi*

9 In honoured poverty thy voice did weave
Songs consecrate to truth and liberty,—
Deserting these, thou leavest me to grieve,
Thus having been, that thou shouldst cease to be.

To Wordsworth

10 Poets are the unacknowledged legislators of the world.
A Defence of Poetry

11 The rich have become richer, and the poor have
become poorer; and the vessel of the state is driven
between the Scylla and Charybdis of anarchy and
despotism. *Ib.*

12 Poetry is the record of the best and happiest moments
of the happiest and best minds. *Ib.*

WILLIAM SHENSTONE

1714-1763

13 Whoe'er has travell'd life's dull round,
Where'er his stages may have been,
May sigh to think he still has found
The warmest welcome, at an inn.

At an Inn at Henley

14 My banks they are furnish'd with bees,
Whose murmur invites one to sleep;
My grottoes are shaded with trees,
And my hills are white over with sheep.

A Pastoral Ballad. Pt. II, Hope, i

15 I have found out a gift for my fair;
I have found where the wood-pigeons breed;
But let me that plunder forbear,
She will say 'twas a barbarous deed.

A Pastoral Ballad. Pt. II, Hope, v

16 A little bench of heedless bishops here,
And there a chancellor in embryo,
O! bard sublime, if bard may e'er be so.

The Schoolmistress, xxviii

17 I loved him for nothing so much as his f-p-n-p-fica-
tion of money. *Letters. xxii. 1777*

18 Laws are generally found to be nets of such a texture,
as the little creep through, the great break through,
and the middle-sized are alone entangled in.

Essays on Men and Manners. On Politics

19 A fool and his words are soon parted; a man of genius
and his money. *Ib. On Reserve*

ROBERT LOWE, VISCOUNT SHERBROOKE

1811-1892

20 I believe it will be absolutely necessary that you
should prevail on our future masters to learn their
letters.

*Speech in House of Commons (on the passing of
the Reform Bill), 15 July 1867. Popularized as
'We must educate our masters'*

PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN

1831-1888

21 The only good Indian is a dead Indian.
Attr., at Fort Cobb, Jan. 1869

RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN

1751-1816

22 Not a translation—only taken from the French.
The Critic, 1.

23 Steal! to be sure they may; and egad, serve your best
thoughts as gypsies do stolen children,—disfigure
them to make them pass for their own. *Ib.*

24 The newspapers! Sir, they are the most villainous—
licentious—abominable—infernal—Not that I ever
read them—no—I make it a rule never to look
into a newspaper. *Ib.*

25 If it is abuse—why one is always sure to hear of it
from one damned good-natured friend or other! *Ib.*

26 Egad, I think the interpreter is the hardest to be
understood of the two! *Ib. ii*

27 Yes, sir, puffing is of various sorts; the principal are,
the puff direct, the puff preliminary, the puff col-
lateral, the puff collusive, and the puff oblique, or
puff by implication. *Ib.*

28 No scandal about Queen Elizabeth, I hope? *Ib. II. i*

29 I open with a clock striking, to beget an awful
attention in the audience: it also marks the time,
which is four o'clock in the morning, and saves a
description of the rising sun, and a great deal
about gilding the eastern hemisphere. *Ib. II*

30 Where they do agree on the stage, their unanimity is
wonderful! *Ib.*

31 Inconsolable to the minuet in Ariadne! *Ib.*

SHERIDAN

- 1 The Spanish fleet thou canst not see because—
It is not yet in sight! *The Critic*, II. 11
- 2 All that can be said is, that two people happened to
hit on the same thought—and Shakespeare made
use of it first, that's all. *Ib.* III. 1
- 3 *Burleigh comes forward, shakes his head, and exits.*
SNEER: He is very perfect indeed. Now pray, what
did he mean by that?

PUFF: Why, by that shake of the head, he gave you to
understand that even though they had more justice
in their cause and wisdom in their measures, yet,
if there was not a greater spirit shown on the part
of the people, the country would at last fall a sacri-
fice to the hostile ambition of the Spanish
monarchy.
SNEER: The devil!—did he mean all that by shaking
his head?
PUFF: Every word of it. If he shook his head as I
taught him. *Ib.*
- 4 WHISKERANDOS: And Whiskerandos quits this bust-
ling scene
For all eter—
BEEFLATER. —nity—he would have added, but stern
death
Cut short his being, and the noun at once! *Ib.*
- 5 I wish sir, you would practise this without me.
I can't stay dying here all night *Ib.*
- 6 O Lord, sir, when a heroine goes mad she always goes
into white satin. *Ib.*
- 7 An oyster may be crossed in love. *Ib.*
- 8 I ne'er could any lustre see
In eyes that would not look on me.
The Duenna, I. ii. Air
- 9 I loved him for himself alone. *Ib.* iii
- 10 Had I a heart for falsehood framed,
I ne'er could injure you. *Ib.* v
- 11 I was struck all of a heap. *Ib.* II. 11
- 12 Conscience has no more to do with gallantry than it
has with politics. *Ib.* iv
- 13 The throne *we* honour is the *people's* choice.
Pizarro, II. 1
- 14 Illiterate him, I say, quite from your memory.
The Rivals, I. 11
- 15 'Tis safest in matrimony to begin with a little aversion.
Ib.
- 16 Madam, a circulating library in a town is as an ever-
green tree of diabolical knowledge! It blossoms
through the year! And depend on it, Mrs. Mala-
prop, that they who are so fond of handling the
leaves, will long for the fruit at last. *Ib.*
- 17 You gentlemen's gentlemen are so hasty. *Ib.* II. ii
- 18 He is the very pine-apple of politeness! *Ib.* III. iii
- 19 An aspersion upon my parts of speech! *Ib.*
- 20 If I reprehend any thing in this world, it is the use
of my oracular tongue, and a nice derangement of
epitaphs! *Ib.*
- 21 She's as headstrong as an allegory on the banks of the
Nile. *Ib.*
- 22 Too civil by half. *Ib.* iv
- 23 Our ancestors are very good kind of folks; but they
are the last people I should choose to have a
visiting acquaintance with. *The Rivals*, IV. 1
- 24 No caparisons, miss, if you please Caparisons don't
become a young woman. *Ib.* 11
- 25 You are not like Cerberus, three gentlemen at once,
are you? *Ib.*
- 26 The quarrel is a very pretty quai-rel as it stands, we
should only spoil it by trying to explain it. *Ib.* 111
- 27 Very pretty small-sword light. *Ib.*
- 28 There's nothing like being used to a thing. *Ib.* v. 111
- 29 My valour is certainly going!—it is sneaking off! I
feel it oozing out as it were at the palms of my
hands! *Ib.*
- 30 I own the soft impeachment. *Ib.*
- 31 Thro' all the drama—whether damned or not—
Love gilds the scene, and women guide the plot.
Ib. Epilogue
- 32 Tale-bearers are as bad as the tale-makers.
The School for Scandal, I. 1
- 33 You shall see them on a beautiful quarto page, where
a neat rivulet of text shall meander through a
meadow of margin. *Ib.*
- 34 You had no taste when you married me. *Ib.* 11
- 35 MRS CANDOUR:
I'll swear her colour is natural: I have seen it come
and go.
LADY TEAZLE:
I dare swear you have ma'am: it goes off at night,
and comes again in the morning. *Ib.* II. 11
- 36 Here is the whole set! a character dead at every word.
Ib.
- 37 I'm called away by particular business. But I leave
my character behind me. *Ib.*
- 38 Oh! plague of his sentiments! *Ib.* 111
- 39 Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen;
Here's to the widow of fifty,
Here's to the flaunting, extravagant quean;
And here's to the housewife that's thrifty.
Let the toast pass,—
Drink to the lass,
I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass.
Ib. III. 111 Song
- 40 Here's to the charmer whose dimples we prize,
Now to the maid who has none, sir;
Here's to the girl with a pair of blue eyes,
And here's to the nymph with but one, sir. *Ib.*
- 41 Damned disinheriting countenance. *Ib.* IV. i
- 42 CHARLES SURFACE:
Lady Teazle, by all that's wonderful!
SIR PETER TEAZLE:
Lady Teazle, by all that's damnable! *Ib.* iii
- 43 It was an amiable weakness. *Ib.* v. i
- 44 ROWLEY:
I believe there is no sentiment he has such faith in
as that 'charity begins at home'.
SIR OLIVER SURFACE:
And his, I presume, is of that domestic sort which
never stirs abroad at all. *Ib.*
- 45 There is no trusting appearances. *Ib.* ii

SHERIDAN—SIDNEY

- 1 The Right Honourable gentleman is indebted to his memory for his jests, and to his imagination for his facts
Speech in Reply to Mr. Dundas, T. Moore, Life of Sheridan (1825), II 471

- 2 You write with ease, to show your breeding,
But easy writing's vile hard reading
Cho's Protest. See Moore's Life of Sheridan, I. 55

- 3 Won't you come into the garden? I would like my roses to see you.
To a young lady. Attrib. in The Perfect Hostess

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN

1820-1891

- 4 There is many a boy here to-day who looks on war as all glory, but, boys, it is all hell.
Speech, Columbus, Ohio, 11 Aug. 1880 Lewis's Sherman, Fighting Prophet

JAMES SHIRLEY

1596-1666

- 5 The glories of our blood and state
Are shadows, not substantial things;
There is no armour against fate;
Death lays his icy hand on kings:
Sceptre and crown
Must tumble down,
And in the dust be equal made
With the poor crooked scythe and spade.
The Contention of Ajax and Ulysses, I. 111

- 6 Only the actions of the just
Smell sweet, and blossom in their dust. *Ib.*

- 7 I presume you're mortal, and may err.
The Lady of Pleasure, II. 11

- 8 How little room
Do we take up in death, that, living know
No bounds? *The Wedding, iv. iv*

THE SHORTER CATECHISM

- 9 'What is the chief end of man?'
'To glorify God and to enjoy him for ever.'

JOSEPH HENRY SHORTHOUSE

1834-1903

- 10 'The Church of England,' I said, seeing that Mr. Inglesant paused, 'is no doubt a compromise.'
John Inglesant (1880), ch. 40

- 11 In all probability 'Wordsworth's standard of intoxication was miserably low'.
Remark to some Wordsworthians who were deploring W.'s confession that he got drunk at Cambridge. G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 8

HENRY SIDGWICK

1838-1900

- 12 We think so because other people all think so,
Or because—or because—after all we do think so,
Or because we were told so, and think we must think so,

Or because we once thought so, and think we still think so,
Or because having thought so, we think we *will* think so. *Memoir* (1906), end of ch. II

ALGERNON SIDNEY

1622-1683

- 13 Liars ought to have good memories
Discourses on Government, ch. 2, § xv
14 Men lived like fishes, the great ones devour'd the small. *Ib. § xviii*
15 'Tis not necessary to light a candle to the sun *Ib. § xxiii*

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY

1554-1586

- 16 High erected thoughts seated in the heart of courtesy.
The Arcadia, bk. 1, ch. 2
17 Shallow brooks murmur most, deep silent slide away.
Ib. First Eclogues, Latius and Dorus, st. ii
18 Who shoots at the mid-day sun, though he be sure he shall never hit the mark, yet as sure he is he shall shoot higher than who aims but at a bush. *Ib. bk. ii, ch. 6*
19 My true love hath my heart and I have his,
By just exchange one for the other giv'n;
I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss,
There never was a better bargain driv'n. *Ib. bk. iii, ad fin.*
20 Doubt you to whom my Muse these notes intendeth,
Which now my breast o'ercharged to music lendeth?
To you, to you, all song of praise is due;
Only in you my song begins and endeth.
Astrophel and Stella, Song I: Doubt You to Whom
21 Have I caught my heav'nly jewel.
Ib. Song II: Have I Caught
22 Thy fair hair my heart enchained.
Ib. Certain Sonnets, To the tune of a Neapolitan Villanelle
23 'Fool!' said my Muse, to me, 'look in thy heart, and write' *Ib. Sonnet I*
24 With how sad steps, O Moon, thou climb'st the skies!
How silently, and with how wan a face!
What! may it be that even in heavenly place
That busy archer his sharp arrows tries?
Ib. Sonnet XXXI
25 Do they call virtue there ungratefulness? *Ib.*
26 Come, Sleep! O Sleep, the certain knot of peace,
The baiting-place of wit, the balm of woe,
The poor man's wealth, the prisoner's release,
Th' indifferent judge between the high and low. *Ib. Sonnet XXXIX*
27 Take thou of me smooth pillows, sweetest bed,
A chamber deaf to noise and blind to light,
A rosy garland and a weary head. *Ib.*
28 That sweet enemy, France. *Ib. Sonnet XLI*
29 They love indeed who quake to say they love. *Ib. Sonnet LIV*

- 1 Oh heav'nly fool, thy most kiss-worthy face
Anger invests with such a lovely grace,
That Anger's self I needs must kiss again.
Astrophel and Stella, Sonnet LXXIII

- 2 I never drank of Aganippe well,
Nor ever did in shade of Tempe sit,
And Muses scorn with vulgar brains to dwell,
Poor layman I, for sacred rites unfit.
Ib. Sonnet LXXIV

- 3 Highway, since you my chief Parnassus be,
And that my Muse, to some ears not unsweet,
Tempers her words to trampling horses' feet
More oft than to a chamber melody,
Now blessed you, bear onward blessed me
To her, where I my heart, safe-left, shall meet.
Ib. Sonnet LXXXIV

- 4 Hundreds of years you Stella's feet may kiss. *Ib*
5 Leave me, O Love, which reacheth but to dust,
And thou, my mind, aspire to higher things,
Grow rich in that which never taketh rust,
Whatever fades, but fading pleasure brings.
*Ib. Sonnet CX. Splendidis Longum Valedico
Nugis*

- 6 Never love was so abused.
Pansies from Penshurst and Wilton. V. Love

- 7 O fair! O sweet! When I do look on thee,
In whom all joys so well agree,
Heart and soul do sing in me,
Just accord all music makes.
Ib. VIII. Verses, To the Tune of a Spanish Song

- 8 With a tale forsooth he cometh unto you, with a tale
which holdeth children from play, and old men
from the chimney corner.
The Defence of Poesy (1595)

- 9 Certainly I must confess mine own barbarousness, I
never heard the old song of Percy and Douglas,
that I found not my heart moved more than with
a trumpet. *Ib. p. 24*

- 10 Philip of Macedon reckoned a horse-race won at
Olympus among his three fearful felicities. *Ib.*

- 11 To be rhymed to death as is said to be done in Ireland.
Ib.

- 12 Thy necessity is yet greater than mine.
*On giving his water-bottle to a dying soldier on
the battle-field of Zutphen, 1586. Sir Fulke
Greville's Life (1907), ch. 12. The word 'necessity'
is more often quoted as 'need'*

EMMANUEL JOSEPH SIEYÈS

1748-1836

- 13 La mort, sans phrases.
Death, without phrases.
*Attributed to Sieyès on voting in the French Con-
vention for the death of Louis XVI, 19 Jan. 1793.
Afterwards repudiated by him*

SIMONIDES

556-468 B.C.

- 14 ὦ ξείν', ἄγγελλον Λακεδαιμονίους ὅτι τῇδε
κείμεθα, τοῖς κείνων ῥήμασι πειθόμενοι.
Go, tell the Spartans, thou who passest by,
That here obedient to their laws we lie.
Select Epigrams (ed. Mackail), iii. 4

GEORGE R. SIMS

- 15 It was Christmas Day in the workhouse. *Song*

SIR OSBERT SITWELL

1892-

- 16 The British Bourgeoisie
Is not born,
And does not die,
But, if it is ill,
It has a frightened look in its eyes.
At the House of Mrs. Kinfoot

JOHN SKELTON

1460?-1529

- 17 As patient and as still
And as full of goodwill,
As the fair Isyphill,
Coliander,
Sweet pomander,
Good Cassander,
Steadfast of thought,
Well made, well wrought.
Far may be sought
Erst ye can find
So courteous, so kind,
As Merry Margaret, the midsummer flower,
Gentle as falcon or hawk of the tower
To Mistress Margaret Hussey

- 18 With solace and gladness,
Much mirth and no madness,
All good and no badness;
So joyously,
So maidenly,
So womanly,
Her demeaning. *Ib.*

- 19 She is the violet,
The daisy delectable,
The columbine commendable,
The jelofer amiable;
For this most goodly flower,
This blossom of fresh colour,
So Jupiter me succour,
She flourisheth new and new
In beauty and virtue.
The Commendations of Mistress Jane Scrope

- 20 For the soul of Philip Sparrow,
That was late slain at Carrow
Among the Nunnes Black,
For that sweet soul's sake
And for all sparrows' souls
Set in our bead-rolls,
Pater noster qui
With an *Ave Mari.* *The Sparrow's Dirge*

- 21 The Tunning of Elynour Rummung. *Title of poem*

JOHN SKINNER

1721-1807

- 22 Let Whig and Tory a' agree,
Whig and Tory, Whig and Tory,
Whig and Tory a' agree,
To drop their Whigmigmorum;

SKINNER—SMITH

Let Whig and Tory a' agree
To spend the night in mirth and glee,
And cheerfu' sing along wi' me
The reel o' Tullochgorum.
Tullochgorum, st. 1. *The Songs of Scotland*, ed
G. F. Graham. *A version of 1776 gives line 4 as*
'To drop their whippemegorum'

ADAM SKIRVING

1719-1803

- 1 Hey, Johnnie Cope, are ye wauking yet?
Or are your drums a-beating yet?

CHRISTOPHER SMART

1722-1771

- 2 He sung of God—the mighty source
Of all things—the stupendous force
On which all strength depends;
From whose right arm, beneath whose eyes,
All period, pow'r, and enterprize
Commences, reigns, and ends.
Song to David, st. 18
- 3 Tell them I am, Jehova said
To Moses, while earth heard in dread,
And smitten to the heart,
At once above, beneath, around,
All nature, without voice or sound,
Replied, O Lord, Thou art. *Ib.* st. 40
- 4 For Adoration all the ranks
Of angels yield eternal thanks,
And David in the midst. *Ib.* st. 51
- 5 Strong is the horse upon his speed;
Strong in pursuit the rapid glede,
Which makes at once his game:
Strong the tall ostrich on the ground;
Strong thro' the turbulent profound
Shoots xiphias to his aim.
Strong is the lion—like a coal
His eye-ball—like a bastion's mole
His chest against his foes:
Strong, the gier-eagle on his sail,
Strong against tide, th' enormous whale
Emerges as he goes.
Where ask is have, where seek is find,
Where knock is open wide. *Ib.* st. 75-77
- 6 Glorious the sun in mid-career;
Glorious th' assembled fires appear;
Glorious the comet's train:
Glorious the trumpet and alarm;
Glorious th' almighty stretch'd-out arm;
Glorious th' enraptur'd main.
Glorious the northern lights astream;
Glorious the song, when God's the theme;
Glorious the thunder's roar:
Glorious hosanna from the den;
Glorious the catholic amen;
Glorious the martyr's gore.
Glorious—more glorious is the crown
Of Him that brought salvation down
By meekness, call'd thy Son;
Thou that stupendous truth believ'd,
And now the matchless deed's achiev'd,
Determined, dared, and done. *Ib.* st. 84-86

FRANCIS EDWARD SMEDLEY

1818-1864

- 7 You are looking as fresh as paint.
Frank Fairleigh, ch. 41

SAMUEL SMILES

1812-1904

- 8 A place for everything, and everything in its place.
Thrift, ch. 5
- 9 Cecil's despatch of business was extraordinary, his
maxim being, 'The shortest way to do many things
is to do only one thing at once.' *Self-Help*, ch. 9
- 10 His [Dr. Priestley's] appointment [to act as astron-
omer to Captain Cook's expedition to the southern
seas] had been cancelled, as the Board of Longi-
tude objected to his theology.
Men of Invention and Industry, ch. 3

ADAM SMITH

1723-1790

- 11 To found a great empire for the sole purpose of
raising up a people of customers, may at first
sight appear a project fit only for a nation of shop-
keepers. It is, however, a project altogether unfit
for a nation of shopkeepers; but extremely fit for
a nation that is governed by shopkeepers.
Wealth of Nations, vol. II, bk. IV, ch. 7, pt. III.
(See I. 6, 360 22)

ALEXANDER SMITH

1830-1867

- 12 Like a pale martyr in his shirt of fire.
A Life of Drama, II
- 13 In winter, when the dismal rain
Came down in slanting lines,
And Wind, that grand old harper, smote
His thunder-harp of pines. *Ib.*

ALFRED EMANUEL SMITH

1873-1944

- 14 Nothing doing. That's just boloney. Everybody
knows I can't lay bricks.
Remark at the laying of the corner-stone of the
New York State Office Building

ERNEST BRAMAH SMITH

1868-1942

- 15 It is a mark of insincerity of purpose to spend one's
time in looking for the sacred Emperor in the low-
class tea-shops.
The Wallet of Kai Lung. Transmutation of Ling
- 16 An expression of no-encouragement.
Ib. Confession of Kai Lung
- 17 The whole narrative is permeated with the odour of
joss-sticks and honourable high-mindedness.
Ib. Kin Yen
- 18 However entrancing it is to wander unchecked
through a garden of bright images, are we not en-
ticing your mind from another subject of almost
equal importance?
Kai Lung's Golden Hours. Story of Hien

FREDERICK EDWIN SMITH, EARL OF BIRKENHEAD

see

BIRKENHEAD

JAMES SMITH

1775-1839

and

'HORACE' [HORATIO] SMITH

1779-1849

1 And hast thou walk'd about (how strange a story!)
In Thebes's streets three thousand years ago,
When the Memnonium was in all its glory.

Address to a Mummy

2 In Craven-street, Strand, ten attorneys find place,
And ten dark coal-barges are moor'd at its base.
Fly, Honesty, fly! seek some safer retreat,
For there's craft in the river, and craft in the street

Craven Street, Strand

3 And when that donkey look'd me in the face,
His face was sad! and you are sad, my Public!

Playhouse Musings, l. 4

4 Hail, glorious edifice, stupendous work!
God bless the Regent and the Duke of York!

Rejected Addresses No. 1. Loyal Effusion, l. 1

5 Who makes the quatern loaf and Luddites live?
Who fills the butchers' shops with large blue flies?

Ib. l. 48

6 I saw them go: one horse was blind,
'The tails of both hung down behind,
'Their shoes were on their feet

Ib. No. 2. The Baby's Debut, vi (Parody of Wordsworth)

7 What stately vision mocks my waking sense?
Hence, dear delusion, sweet enchantment, hence!

Ib. No. 3. An Address Without a Phoenix

8 I am a blessed Glendoveer:

*'Tis mine to speak, and yours to hear**Ib. No. 7. The Rebuilding*

9 Thinking is but an idle waste of thought,

*And nought is every thing, and every thing is nought**Ib. No. 8. Cui bono?*

10 'Why are you in such doleful dumps?

*A fireman, and afraid of bumps!—**What are they fear'd on? fools! 'od rot 'em!**Were the last words of Higginbottom.**Ib. No. 9. Drury Lane. (Parody of Scott)*

11 In the name of the Prophet—figs!

Ib. No. 10. Johnson's Ghost

12 John Richard William Alexander Dwyer

*Was footman to Justinian Stubbs, Esquire**The Theatre. (Parody of Crabbe)*

LANGDON SMITH

1858-1918

13 When you were a tadpole, and I was a fish,
In the Palaeozoic time,

*And side by side in the ebbing tide**We sprawled through the ooze and slime**A Toast to a Lady. (The Scrap-Book, April 1906)*

LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH

1865-1916

14 'There are two things to aim at in life first, to get
what you want, and, after that, to enjoy it. Only
the wisest of mankind achieve the second

After thoughts (1931), p. 4

15 There are few sorrows, however poignant, in which
a good income is of no avail.

Ib. p. 12

16 People say that life is the thing, but I prefer reading

Ib. p. 71

17 The old know what they want, the young are sad and
bewildered.

All Things, Last Words

18 Thank heavens, the sun has gone in, and I don't have
to go out and enjoy it

Ib.

SAMUEL FRANCIS SMITH

1808-1895

19 My country, 'tis of thee,

*Sweet land of liberty,**Of thee I sing.**Land where my fathers died,**Land of the pilgrims' pride,**From every mountain-side**Let freedom ring**America*

REV. SYDNEY SMITH

1771-1845

20 It requires a surgical operation to get a joke well into
a Scotch understanding. Their only idea of wit
... is laughing immoderately at stated intervals.

Lady Holland, Memoir (1st ed. 1855), vol. 1, ch. 2, p. 15.

21 I heard him [Jeffrey] speak disrespectfully of the
Equator!

Ib. p. 17

22 That knuckle-end of England—that land of Calvin,
oat-cakes, and sulphur.

Ib.

23 Take short views, hope for the best, and trust in God.

Ib. ch. 6, p. 48

24 Looked as if she had walked straight out of the Ark

Ib. ch. 7, p. 157

25 No furniture so charming as books.

Ib. ch. 9, p. 240

26 Madam, I have been looking for a person who dis-
liked gravy all my life; let us swear eternal friend-
ship.

Ib. p. 257

27 How can a bishop marry? How can he flit? The
most he can say is, 'I will see you in the vestry
after service.'

Ib. p. 258

28 Not body enough to cover his mind decently with,
his intellect is improperly exposed.

Ib.

29 I have, alas, only one illusion left, and that is the
Archbishop of Canterbury.

Ib. p. 259

30 You find people ready enough to do the Samaritan,
without the oil and twopence.

Ib. p. 261

31 As the French say, there are three sexes—men,
women, and clergymen

Ib. p. 262

32 Praise is the best diet for us, after all.

Ib. p. 265

33 Daniel Webster struck me much like a steam-engine
in trousers.

Ib. p. 267

- 1 He [Macaulay] is like a book in breeches.
Lady Holland, *Memoir*, vol. 1, ch. 11, p. 363
- 2 He [Macaulay] has occasional flashes of silence, that
make his conversation perfectly delightful. *Ib.*
- 3 Let onion atoms lurk within the bowl,
And, scarce-suspected, animate the whole.
Recipe for Salad, Ib. p. 373
- 4 Serenely full, the epicure would say,
Fate cannot harm me, I have dined to-day. *Ib.*
- 5 You remember Thurlow's answer . . . you never
expected justice from a company, did you? They
have neither a soul to lose, nor a body to kick.
Ib. p. 376
- 6 Deserves to be preached to death by wild curates.
Ib. p. 384
- 7 I never read a book before reviewing it; it prejudices
a man so.
H. Pearson, *The Smith of Smiths* (1934), ch. iii,
p. 54
- 8 It is a place with only one post a day. . . . In the
country I always fear that creation will expire
before tea-time. *Ib. ch. 5, p. 92*
- 9 Minorities . . . are almost always in the right.
Ib. ch. 9, p. 220
- 10 —'s idea of heaven is, eating *pâtés de foie gras* to the
sound of trumpets. *Ib. ch. 10, p. 236*
- 11 What a pity it is that we have no amusements in
England but vice and religion! *Ib.*
- 12 Let the Dean and Canons lay their heads together and
the thing will be done. *It being proposed to surround
St. Paul's with a wooden pavement Ib. p. 237*
- 13 Death must be distinguished from dying, with which
it is often confused. *Ib. ch. 11, p. 271*
- 14 The only way to deal with such a man as O'Connell
is to hang him up and erect a statue to him under
the gallows. *Ib. p. 272*
- 15 What two ideas are more inseparable than Beer and
Britannia? *Ib.*
- 16 I am just going to pray for you at St. Paul's, but
with no very lively hope of success.
Ib. ch. 13, p. 308
- 17 Poverty is no disgrace to a man, but it is confoundedly
inconvenient. *His Wit and Wisdom* (1900), p. 89
- 18 One of the greatest pleasures of life is conversation.
Essays (1877). *Female Education*, p. 103
- 19 This great spectacle of human happiness.
Ib. Waterton's Wanderings, p. 465
- 20 The moment the very name of Ireland is mentioned,
the English seem to bid adieu to common feeling,
common prudence, and common sense, and to act
with the barbarity of tyrants, and the fatuity of
idiots. *Peter Plymley's Letters* (1929), p. 9
- 21 A Curate—there is something which excites com-
passion in the very name of a Curate!!!
Ib. p. 127. Persecuting Bishops
- 22 Dame Partington . . . was seen . . . with mop and
pattens . . . vigorously pushing away the Atlantic
Ocean. The Atlantic Ocean beat Mrs. Partington.
Ib. p. 228
- 23 Bishop Berkeley destroyed this world in one volume
octavo; and nothing remained, after his time, but
mind, which experienced a similar fate from the
hand of Mr. Hume in 1739.
Sketches of Moral Philosophy. Introd.
- 24 We shall generally find that the triangular person
has got into the square hole, the oblong into the
triangular, and a square person has squeezed him-
self into the round hole. The officer and the office,
the doer and the thing done, seldom fit so exactly
that we can say they were almost made for each
other. *Ib. Lect. ix*
- 25 I never could find any man who could think for two
minutes together. *Ib. Lect. xix*
- 26 The motto I proposed for the [Edinburgh] *Review*
was *Tenui musam meditamus avena*—'We cultivate
literature upon a little oatmeal.'
Works (1859), vol. i, Preface, p. v
- 27 We can inform Jonathan what are the inevitable con-
sequences of being too fond of glory.—Taxes upon
every article which enters into the mouth, or
covers the back, or is placed under the foot . . .
taxes on everything on earth, and the waters under
the earth.
*Ib. vol. 1. Review of Seybert's Statistical Annals
of the United States, p. 291*
- 28 The schoolboy whips his taxed top—the beardless
youth manages his taxed horse, with a taxed
bridle, on a taxed road,—and the dying English-
man, pouring his medicine, which has paid seven
per cent., into a spoon that has paid fifteen per
cent.—flings himself back upon his chintz bed,
which has paid twenty-two per cent.—and expires
in the arms of an apothecary who has paid a licence
of a hundred pounds for the privilege of putting
him to death. *Ib.*
- 29 What bishops like best in their clergy is a dropping-
down-deadness of manner.
*Ib. vol. 11, First Letter to Archdeacon Singleton,
p. 271. Note*
- 30 I like, my dear Lord, the road you are travelling, but
I don't like the pace you are driving; too similar to
that of the son of Nimshi. I always feel myself
inclined to cry out, Gently, John, gently down hill.
Put on the drag.
Ib. vol. 11, Letter to Lord John Russell, p. 300
- 31 I look upon Switzerland as an inferior sort of Scot-
land.
*Letters. Lady Holland, Memoir, vol. 11. To Lord
Holland, 1815*
- 32 Tory and Whig in turns shall be my host,
I taste no politics in boil'd and roast.
Ib. To John Murray. Nov. 1834
- 33 What would life be without arithmetic, but a scene
of horrors? *Ib. To Miss —, 22 July 1835*
- 34 I am convinced digestion is the great secret of life.
Ib. To Arthur Kinglake, 30 Sept. 1837
- 35 I have no relish for the country; it is a kind of healthy
grave. *Ib. To Miss G. Harcourt, 1838*
- 36 I have seen nobody since I saw you, but persons in
orders. My only varieties are vicars, rectors,
curates, and every now and then (by way of turbot)
an archdeacon. *Ib. To Miss Berry, 28 Jan. 1843*

- 1 One very hot evening in summer, Lady Holland and a large party of friends were suffering from the stifling atmosphere, and a general dulness had crept over the company. Then Milnes was seen to enter. 'Ah! here comes the cool of the evening,' cried Sydney Smith, and immediately everybody grew brighter. [Milnes resented this and other nicknames, and Sydney Smith wrote to him. 'The names of "Cool of the evening", "London Assurance", and "In-I-go Jones", are, I give you my word, not mine']
T. Wemyss Reid, *Life of Lord Houghton* (1890), vol. 1, p. 213

- 2 [William Whewell.] Science is his forte, and omniscience his foible.
In Isaac Todhunter, *William Whewell* (1876), i. 410

TOBIAS GEORGE SMOLLETT

1721-1771

- 3 Mourn, hapless Caledonia, mourn
Thy banish'd peace, thy laurels torn!
The Tears of Scotland
- 4 I think for my part one half of the nation is mad—
and the other not very sound.
The Adventures of Sir Launcelot Greaves, ch. 6
- 5 He was formed for the ruin of our sex.
Roderick Random, ch. 22
- 6 That great Cham of literature, Samuel Johnson.
Letter to John Wilkes, 16 Mar. 1759. Boswell's *Johnson* (1934), vol. 1, p. 348

GEORGE HUNT SMYTTAN

1822-1870

and

FRANCIS POTT

1832-1909

- 7 Forty days and forty nights
Thou wast fasting in the wild,
Forty days and forty nights
Tempted, and yet undefiled.
Hymn: Forty Days and Forty Nights. The Penny Post, 1856
- 8 Prowling beasts about Thy way;
Stones Thy pillow, earth Thy bed. *Ib.*

SOCRATES

469-399 B.C.

- 9 ἀλλὰ γὰρ ἤδη ὥρα ἀπέναι, ἐμοὶ μὲν ἀποθανομένῳ, ὑμῖν δὲ βιωσομένοις. ὁπότεροι δὲ ἡμῶν ἔρχονται ἐπὶ ἄμεινον πρᾶγμα ἄδηλον παντὶ πλὴν ἢ τῷ θεῷ.
The hour of departure has arrived, and we go our ways—I to die, and you to live. Which is the better, God only knows.
Plato, *Apologia*, Last words
- 10 ὦ Κρίτων, τῷ Ἀσκληπιῷ ὀφείλομεν ἀλεκτρυόνα, ἀλλὰ ἀπόδοτε καὶ μὴ ἀμελήσητε.
Crito, we owe a cock to Aesculapius; pay it, therefore, and do not neglect it.
Last words, 399 B.C. Plato, *Phaedo*, 118a

SOLON

c. 640-c. 558 B.C.

- 11 γηράσκω δ' αἰεὶ πολλὰ διδασκόμενος.
I grow old ever learning many things.
Poetae Lyrici Graeci (ed. Bergk), *Solon*, 18
- 12 πρὶν δ' ἂν τελευτήσῃ, ἐπισχεῖν μηδὲ καλέειν κω ὄλβιον, ἀλλ' εὐτυχέα.
Call no man happy till he dies, he is at best but fortunate.
Herodotus, *Histories*, 1. 32

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE

1675-1742

- 13 My hoarse-sounding horn
Invites thee to the chase, the sport of kings;
Image of war, without its guilt
The Chase, bk. i, l. 13
- 14 Hail, happy Britain! highly favoured isle,
And Heaven's peculiar care! *Ib* 1 84
- 15 If this pale rose offend your sight,
It in your bosom wear;
'Twill blush to find itself less white,
And turn Lancastrian there.
Presentation to a Lady a White Rose and a Red on the Tenth of June

SOPHOCLES

495-406 B.C.

- 16 πολλὰ τὰ δεινὰ κοῦδὲν ἀνθρώπου δεινότερον πέλει.
Wonders are many, and none is more wonderful than man.
Antigone, 332. Trans. by Jebb
- 17 ὦ παῖ, γένοιτο πατρός εὐτυχέστερος.
Ah, boy, may'st thou prove happier than thy sire.
Ajax, 550. Trans. by Jebb
- 18 μὴ φῦναι τὸν ἅπαντα νικᾷ λόγον.
Not to be born is best. *Oedipus Coloneus*, 1225

CHARLES HAMILTON SORLEY

1895-1915

- 19 We have the evil spirits too
That shake our soul with battle-din.
But we have an eviller spirit than you,
We have a dumb spirit within:
The exceeding bitter agony
But not the exceeding bitter cry. *To Poets*
- 20 We swing ungirded hips,
And lightened are our eyes,
The rain is on our lips,
We do not run for prize. *Song of the Ungirt Runners*
- 21 We run because we like it
Through the broad bright land. *Ib.*

JOHN BABSONE LANE SOULE

1815-1891

- 22 Go west, young man.
Article in the Terre Haute, Indiana, Express (1851)

SOUTH—SOUTHEY

REV. ROBERT SOUTH

1634-1716

- 1 An Aristotle was but the rubbish of an Adam, and Athens but the rudiments of Paradise.
Sermons, vol. 1. 11

THOMAS SOUTHERNE

1660-1746

- 2 And when we're worn,
Hack'd, hewn with constant service, thrown aside
To rust in peace, or rot in hospitals.
Loyal Brother, Act 1

ROBERT SOUTHEY

1774-1843

- 3 It was a summer evening,
Old Kaspar's work was done,
And he before his cottage door
Was sitting in the sun,
And by him sported on the green
His little grandchild Wilhelmine.
The Battle of Blenheim
- 4 He came to ask what he had found,
That was so large, and smooth, and round *Ib.*
- 5 Now tell us all about the war,
And what they fought each other for. *Ib.*
- 6 But what they fought each other for,
I could not well make out. *Ib.*
- 7 But things like that, you know, must be
At every famous victory. *Ib.*
- 8 Great praise the Duke of Marlbro' won,
And our good Prince Eugene. *Ib.*
- 9 'And everybody praised the Duke,
Who this great fight did win.'
'But what good came of it at last?'
Quoth little Peterkin.
'Why that I cannot tell,' said he,
'But 'twas a famous victory.' *Ib.*
- 10 My name is Death: the last best friend am I.
Carmen Nuptiale. The Lay of the Laureate. The Dream, lxxxvii
- 11 How does the water
Come down at Lodore? *The Cataract of Lodore*
- 12 And thus way the water comes down at Lodore. *Ib.*
- 13 Curses are like young chickens, they always come
home to roost. *The Curse of Kehama. Motto*
- 14 Water shall hear me,
And know thee and fly thee. *Ib.* 11. 14
- 15 And Sleep shall obey me,
And visit thee never,
And the Curse shall be on thee
For ever and ever. *Ib.*
- 16 Hark! at the Golden Palaces
The Brahmin strikes the hour. *Ib.* v. 1
- 17 They sin who tell us love can die.
With life all other passions fly,
All others are but vanity. *Ib.* x. 10
- 18 Thou hast been call'd, O Sleep! the friend of Woe,
But 'tis the happy who have called thee so. *Ib.* xv. 12

- 19 From his brimstone bed, at break of day
A walking the Devil is gone,
To look at his little snug farm of the World,
And see how his stock went on.
The Devil's Walk, 1. (See 151-7-12)
- 20 His coat was red and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where his tail came through. *Ib.* 111
- 21 He passed a cottage with a double coach-house,
A cottage of gentility!
And he owned with a grin
That his favourite sin
Is pride that apes humility. *Ib.* viii
- 22 As he passed through Cold Bath fields, he looked
At a solitary cell;
And he was well-pleased, for it gave him a hint
For improving the prisons of Hell. *Ib.* xv
- 23 And all at once to the Bishop they go.
God's Judgment on a Wicked Bishop
- 24 No stir in the air, no stir in the sea,
The ship was still as she could be. *The Inchcape Rock*
- 25 And then they knew the perilous rock,
And blest the Abbot of Aberbrothok. *Ib.*
- 26 O Christ! It is the Inchcape Rock! *Ib.*
- 27 Sir Ralph the Rover tore his hair,
He curst himself in his despair. *Ib.*
- 28 Day after day, day after day the same—
A weary waste of waters!
Madoc· Pt. I, *Madoc in Wales*. IV, *The Voyage*,
l. 32
- 29 Blue, darkly, deeply, beautifully blue.
Ib. V, *Lincaya*, l. 102
- 30 We wage no war with women nor with priests.
Ib. XV, *The Excommunication*, l. 65
- 31 What will not woman, gentle woman dare,
When strong affection stirs her spirit up?
Ib. Pt. II, *Madoc in Aztlan*. II, *The Tidings*,
l. 125
- 32 Yet leaving here a name, I trust,
That will not perish in the dust.
My Days Among the Dead
- 33 You are old, Father William, the young man cried,
The few locks which are left you are grey;
You are hale, Father William, a hearty old man,
Now tell me the reason, I pray.
The Old Man's Comforts, and how he Gained them
- 34 You are old, Father William, the young man cried
And pleasures with youth pass away,
And yet you lament not the days that are gone,
Now tell me the reason, I pray. *Ib.*
- 35 In the days of my youth I remembered my God!
And He hath not forgotten my age. *Ib.*
- 36 The Monk my son, and my daughter the Nun.
The Old Woman of Berkeley
- 37 Their wintry garment of unsullied snow
The mountains have put on.
The Poet's Pilgrimage. Pt. I, *The Journey*. II,
Flanders, 23

SOUTHEY—SPENCER

- 1 He ran against a shooting star,
So fast for fear did he sail,
And he singed the beard of the Bishop
Against a comet's tail;
And he passed between the horns of the moon,
With Antidius on his back,
And there was an eclipse that night,
Which was not in the Almanac
St. Antidius, the Pope and the Devil
 - 2 How beautiful is night!
A dewy freshness fills the silent air;
No mist obscures, nor cloud, nor speck, nor stain,
Breaks the serene of heaven.
Thalaba the Destroyer, bk 1, 1
 - 3 A vague, a dizzy, a tumultuous joy. *Ib.* bk. III. XIX
 - 4 'I had a home once—I had once a husband—
I am a widow, poor and broken-hearted!
Loud blew the wind, unheard was her complaining,
On drove the chariot. *The Widow*, v
 - 5 Stern to inflict and stubborn to endure,
That laughed in death
Poetical address to the author. In Amos Cottle, Icelandic Poetry (1797)
 - 6 The arts babblative and scribblative.
Colloques on the Progress and Prospects of Society Coll x. Pt 11
 - 7 The march of intellect *Ib.* Coll. xiv
 - 8 Your true lover of literature is never fastidious.
The Doctor, ch. 17
 - 9 Show me a man who cares no more for one place
than another, and I will show you in that same
person one who loves nothing but himself Beware
of those who are homeless by choice. *Ib.* ch. 34
 - 10 Live as long as you may, the first twenty years are
the longest half of your life. *Ib.* ch. 130
 - 11 The death of Nelson was felt in England as something
more than a public calamity; men started at the
intelligence, and turned pale, as if they had heard
of the loss of a dear friend.
The Life of Nelson, ch. 9
 - 12 The Satanic School. *The Vision of Judgment*. Preface
 - 13 The pander of posterity. *Ib.*
- ROBERT SOUTHWELL**
1561?–1595
- 14 As I in hoary winter's night stood shivering in the
snow,
Surprised I was with sudden heat which made my
heart to glow;
And lifting up a fearful eye to view what fire was near,
A pretty Babe all burning bright did in the air appear.
The Burning Babe
 - 15 'The fuel justice layeth on, and mercy blows the
coals;
The metal in this furnace wrought are men's defiled
souls:
For which, as now on fire I am to work them to their
good,
So will I melt into a bath to wash them in my blood.'
With this he vanished out of sight and swiftly shrunk
away,
And straight I called unto mind that it was Christmas
Day. *Ib.*
- 16 Come, Raphael, this Babe must eat,
Provide our little Toby meat
New Heaven, New War
 - 17 Behold, a silly tender Babe
In freezing winter night
In homely manger trembling lies,
Alas, a piteous sight! *New Prince, New Pomp*
 - 18 With joy approach, O Christian wight,
Do homage to thy King;
And highly praise his humble pomp,
Which he from heaven doth bring. *Ib.*
 - 19 Times go by turns, and chances change by course,
From foul to fair, from better hap to worse.
Times go by Turns
- HERBERT SPENCER**
1820–1903
- 20 Time That which man is always trying to kill, but
which ends in killing him. *Definitions*
 - 21 Science is organized knowledge. *Education*, ch. 2
 - 22 Absolute morality is the regulation of conduct in such
a way that pain shall not be inflicted.
Essays (1891), vol. III, p. 152 *Prison Ethics*
 - 23 The ultimate result of shielding men from the effects
of folly, is to fill the world with fools.
Ib. p. 354. *State Tamperings with Money and Banks*
 - 24 The Republican form of Government is the highest
form of government; but because of this it requires
the highest type of human nature—a type nowhere
at present existing *Ib.* p. 478. *The Americans*
 - 25 Evolution . . . is—a change from an indefinite, inco-
herent homogeneity, to a definite coherent hetero-
geneity. *First Principles*, ch. 16, § 138
 - 26 This survival of the fittest.
Principles of Biology, pt. III, ch. 12, *Indirect Equilibration*, § 165
 - 27 Progress, therefore, is not an accident, but a necessity.
. . . It is a part of nature.
Social Statics, pt. I, ch. 2, § 4
 - 28 Education has for its object the formation of charac-
ter. *Ib.* pt. II, ch. 17, § 4
 - 29 Opinion is ultimately determined by the feelings, and
not by the intellect. *Ib.* pt. IV, ch. 30, § 8
 - 30 No one can be perfectly free till all are free; no one
can be perfectly moral till all are moral; no one
can be perfectly happy till all are happy. *Ib.* 16
 - 31 It was remarked to me by the late Mr. Charles
Roupell . . . that to play billiards well was a sign of
an ill-spent youth.
Remark. Duncan, Life and Letters of Spencer
(1908), ch. 20, p. 298

WILLIAM ROBERT SPENCER

1769–1834

- 32 In fancy's ear he oft would hear
Poor Gélert's dying yell. *Beth-Gélert*, xxiii

SPENDER—SPENSER

STEPHEN SPENDER

1909—

- 1 I think continually of those who were truly great—
The names of those who in their lives fought for life,
Who wore at their hearts the fire's centre.
I Think Continually of Those
- 2 Born of the sun they travelled a short while towards
the sun,
And left the vivid air signed with their honour. *Ib.*

EDMUND SPENSER

1552?–1599

- 3 The merry cuckoo, messenger of Spring,
His trumpet shrill hath thrice already sounded.
Amoretti. Sonnet xix
- 4 Most glorious Lord of life, that on this day
Didst make thy triumph over death and sin:
And, having harrow'd hell, didst bring away
Captivity thence captive, us to win. *Ib. lxviii*
- 5 So let us love, dear Love, like as we ought,
—Love is the lesson which the Lord us taught. *Ib.*
- 6 Fresh spring the herald of love's mighty king,
In whose coat armour richly are display'd
All sorts of flowers the which on earth do spring
In goodly colours gloriously array'd. *Ib. lxx*
- 7 One day I wrote her name upon the strand,
But came the waves and washed it away.
Again I wrote it with a second hand,
But came the tide, and made my pains his prey.
Vain man, said she, that dost in vain assay,
A mortal thing so to immortalize,
For I myself shall like to this decay,
And eke my name be wiped out likewise.
Not so, quoth I, let baser things devise
To die in dust, but you shall live by fame:
My verse your virtues rare shall eternize,
And in the heavens write your glorious name,
Where when as death shall all the world subdue,
Our love shall live, and later life renew *Ib. lxxv*
- 8 Triton blowing loud his wreathed horn.
Colin Clout's Come Home Again, l. 245
- 9 The Shepherd of the Ocean (quoth he)
Unto that Goddess' grace me first enhanc'd,
And to mine oaten pipe inclin'd her ear. *Ib. l. 358*
- 10 So love is Lord of all the world by right. *Ib. l. 883*
- 11 The woods shall to me answer and my echo ring.
Epithalamion, l. 18
- 12 Open the temple gates unto my love,
Open them wide that she may enter in. *Ib. l. 204*
- 13 Behold whiles she before the altar stands
Hearing the holy priest that to her speaks
And blesseth her with his two happy hands.
Ib. l. 223
- 14 Ah! when will this long weary day have end,
And lend me leave to come unto my love? *Ib. l. 278*
- 15 Song made in lieu of many ornaments,
With which my love should duly have been deck'd.
Ib. l. 427
- 16 Fierce wars and faithful loves shall moralize my song.
The Faerie Queene, bk. I, introd. l. 1
- 17 A gentle knight was pricking on the plain. *Ib. c. i. i*

18 But on his breast a bloody cross he bore,
The dear remembrance of his dying Lord.
The Faerie Queene, bk. I, c. i. ii

19 But of his cheer did seem too solemn sad;
Yet nothing did he dread, but ever was ydrad. *Ib.*

20 A bold bad man. *Ib. xxxvii*

21 Her angel's face
As the great eye of heaven shined bright,
And made a sunshine in the shady place;
Did never mortal eye behold such heavenly grace.
Ib. c. iii. vi

22 And all the hinder parts, that few could spy,
Were ruinous and old, but painted cunningly.
Ib. c. iv. v

23 The Noble heart, that harbours virtuous thought,
And is with child of glorious great intent,
Can never rest, until it forth have brought
Th' eternal brood of glory excellent. *Ib. c. v. i*

24 A cruel crafty Crocodile,
Which in false grief hiding his harmful guile,
Doth weep full sore, and sheddeth tender tears.
Ib. xviii

25 As when that devilish iron engine, wrought
In deepest hell, and fram'd by furies' skill,
With windy nitre and quick sulphur fraught,
And ramm'd with bullet round, ordain'd to kill,
Conceiveth fire. *Ib. c. vii. xii*

26 Still as he fled, his eye was backward cast,
As if his fear still followed him behind. *Ib. c. ix. xxi*

27 That darksome cave they enter, where they find
That cursed man, low sitting on the ground,
Musing full sadly in his sullen mind. *Ib. xxxv*

28 Sleep after toil, port after stormy seas,
Ease after war, death after life does greatly please.
Ib. xl

29 Death is the end of woes: die soon, O fairy's son.
Ib. xlvii

30 So double was his pains, so double be his praise.
Ib. bk. II, c. ii. xxv

31 Upon her eyelids many Graces sate,
Under the shadow of her even brows. *Ib. c. iii. xxv*

32 And all for love, and nothing for reward.
Ib. c. viii. ii

33 So passeth, in the passing of a day,
Of mortal life the leaf, the bud, the flower,
No more doth flourish after first decay,
That erst was sought to deck both bed and bower,
Of many a Lady, and many a Paramour:
Gather therefore the Rose, whilst yet is prime,
For soon comes age, that will her pride deflower:
Gather the Rose of love, whilst yet is time,
Whilst loving thou mayst loved be with equal crime.
Ib. c. xii. lxxv

34 Let Grill be Grill, and have his hoggish mind.
Ib. lxxxvii

35 O goodly usage of those antique times,
In which the sword was servant unto right;
When not for malice and contentious crimes,
But all for praise, and proof of manly might,
The martial brood accustomed to fight:
Then honour was the meed of victory,
And yet the vanquished had no despite.
Ib. bk. III, c. i. xiii

SPENSER

- 1 Divine tobacco. *The Faerie Queene*, bk. III, c. v. xxxii
- 2 Hard is to teach an old horse amble true.
Ib. c. VIII. xxvi
- 3 And painful pleasure turns to pleasing pain
Ib. c. x. lx
- 4 And as she look'd about, she did behold,
How over that same door was likewise writ,
Be bold, be bold, and everywhere Be bold.

At last she spied at that room's upper end
Another iron door, on which was writ
Be not too bold. *Ib.* c. xi. liv
- 5 Dan Chaucer, well of English undefiled,
On Fame's eternal beadroll worthy to be filed.
Ib. bk. IV, c. ii. xxxii
- 6 For all that nature by her mother wit
Could frame in earth. *Ib.* c. x. xxi
- 7 O sacred hunger of ambitious minds.
Ib. bk. V, c. xii. i
- 8 A monster, which the Blatant beast men call,
A dreadful fiend of gods and men ydrad. *Ib.* xxxvii
- 9 The gentle mind by gentle deeds is known.
For a man by nothing is so well bewray'd,
As by his manners. *Ib.* bk. VI, c. iii. i
- 10 What man that sees the ever-whirling wheel
Of Change, the which all mortal things doth sway,
But that thereby doth find, and plainly feel,
How Mutability in them doth play
Her cruel sports, to many men's decay?
Ib. bk. VII, c. vi. 1
- 11 For all that moveth doth in Change delight:
But thenceforth all shall rest eternally
With Him that is the God of Sabbath hight.
O that great Sabbath God, grant me that Sabbath's
sight. *Ib.* c. viii. 11
- 12 That beauty is not, as fond men misdeem,
An outward show of things, that only seem.
An Hymn in Honour of Beauty, l. 90
- 13 For of the soul the body form doth take;
For soul is form, and doth the body make. *Ib.* l. 132
- 14 The hearts of men, which fondly here admire
Fair seeming shows, and feed on vain delight,
Transported with celestial desire
Of those fair forms, may lift themselves up higher,
And learn to love with zealous humble duty
Th' eternal fountain of that heavenly beauty.
Hymn of Heavenly Beauty, l. 16
- 15 Of such deep learning little had he need,
Ne yet of Latin, ne of Greek, that breed
Doubts 'mongst Divines, and difference of texts,
From whence arise diversity of sects,
And hateful heresies.
Complaints. Mother Hubbard's Tale, l. 385
- 16 Full little knowest thou that hast not tried,
What hell it is, in suing long to bide:
To lose good days, that might be better spent;
To waste long nights in pensive discontent;
To speed to-day, to be put back to-morrow;
To feed on hope, to pine with fear and sorrow;
To have thy Prince's grace, yet want her Peers';
To have thy asking, yet wait many years;
To fret thy soul with crosses and with cares;
To eat thy heart through comfortless despairs;
- To fawn, to crouch, to wait, to ride, to run,
To spend, to give, to want, to be undone,
Unhappy wight, born to disastrous end,
That doth his life in so long tendance spend.
Complaints. Mother Hubbard's Tale, l. 895
- 17 What more felicity can fall to creature,
Than to enjoy delight with liberty.
Munopotmos, l. 209
- 18 I was promis'd on a time,
To have reason for my rhyme;
From that time unto this season,
I received nor rhyme nor reason.
Lines on his Pension. (Traditional)
- 19 Calm was the day, and through the trembling air,
Sweet breathing Zephyrus did softly play.
Prothalamion, l. 1
- 20 With that, I saw two Swans of goodly hue,
Come softly swimming down along the Lee;
Two fairer Birds I yet did never see.
The Snow which doth the top of Pindus strew,
Did never whiter show,
Nor Jove himself when he a Swan would be
For love of Leda, whiter did appear.
Yet Leda was they say as white as he,
Yet not so white as these, nor nothing near;
So purely white they were,
That even the gentle stream, the which them bare,
Seem'd foul to them, and bade his billows spare
To wet their silken feathers, lest they might
Soil their fair plumes with water not so fair
And mar their beauties bright,
That shone as Heaven's light,
Against their Bridal day, which was not long:
Sweet Thames, run softly, till I end my Song.
Ib. l. 37
- 21 At length they all to merry London came,
To merry London, my most kindly nurse,
That to me gave this life's first native source:
Though from another place I take my name,
An house of ancient fame.
There when they came, whereas those bricky towers,
The which on Thames' broad aged back do ride,
Where now the studious Lawyers have their bowers
There whilom wont the Templar Knights to bide,
Till they decay'd through pride. *Ib.* l. 127
- 22 To be wise and eke to love,
Is granted scarce to God above.
The Shepherd's Calendar. March. Willy's Emblem
- 23 Bring hither the Pink and purple Columbine,
With Gillyflowers:
Bring Coronation, and Sops in wine,
Worn of paramours.
Strew me the ground with Daffadowndillies,
And Cowslips, and Kingcups, and loved Lilies:
The pretty Pawnee,
And the Chevisaunce,
Shall match with the fair flower Delice.
Ib. April, l. 136
- 24 And he that strives to touch the stars,
Oft stumbles at a straw. *Ib.* July, l. 99
- 25 The rugged brow of careful Policy.
Dedicatory Sonnets. To Sir Christopher Hatton
- 26 Uncouth unkist, said the old famous Poet Chaucer.
The Shepherd's Calendar. Letter to Gabriel Harvey

SPENSER—STEELE

- 1 So now they have made our English tongue a gallimaufry or hodgepodge of all other speeches.
The Shepherd's Calendar. Letter to Gabriel Harvey

REV. WILLIAM ARCHIBALD SPOONER

1844-1930

- 2 Kinquering Congs their titles take.
Announcing the hymn in New College Chapel, 1879. (See 135 12)

- 3 You have deliberately tasted two worms and you can leave Oxford by the town drain.
Dismissing a student. Attributed

SIR CECIL ARTHUR SPRING-RICE

1858-1918

- 4 I vow to thee, my country—all earthly things above—
Entire and whole and perfect, the service of my love.
Last Poem

- 5 I am the Dean of Christ Church, Sir:
There's my wife; look well at her.
She's the Broad and I'm the High;
We are the University.
The Masque of Balliol, composed by and current among members of Balliol College, Oxford, in the late 1870s. This first couplet (identified as by C. A. Spring-Rice) was unofficially altered to:

- 6 I am the Dean, and this is Mrs. Liddell;
She is the first and I the second fiddle.
(See also 8:15, 39. 5.)

CHARLES HADDON SPURGEON

1834-1892

- 7 The Lord gets his best soldiers out of the highlands of affliction.
Gleanings among the Sheaves (1864), p. 132, Sorrow's Discipline

SIR JOHN COLLINGS SQUIRE

1884-

- 8 It did not last. the Devil howling 'Ho!
Let Einstein be!' restored the status quo.
Answer to Pope's eptaph for Sir Isaac Newton

MME DE STAËL

1766-1817

- 9 Tout comprendre rend très indulgent.
To know all makes one tolerant.
Corinne (1807), lib. iv, ch. 3

REV. ARTHUR PENRHYN STANLEY

1815-1881

- 10 They claim no thrones, they only ask to share
The common liberty of earth and air. *The Gipsies*

EDWARD STANLEY, EARL OF DERBY

1799-1869

- 11 When I first came into Parliament, Mr. Tierney, a great Whig authority, used always to say that the duty of an Opposition was very simple—it was, to oppose everything, and propose nothing.
House of Commons, 4 June 1847. Hansard, 3rd Ser. lviii. 1188

- 12 Don't you see that we have dished the Whigs?
With reference to the Reform Bill of 1867. Monypenny and Buckle, Life of Disraeli, II. 285

SIR HENRY MORTON STANLEY

1841-1904

- 13 Dr. Livingstone, I presume?
How I found Livingstone, ch. 11

FRANK LEBBY STANTON

1857-1927

- 14 Sweetest h'l feller, everybody knows;
Dunno what to call him, but he's mighty lak' a rose;
Lookin' at his mammy wid eyes so shiny blue
Mek' you think that Heav'n is comin' clost ter you.
Mighty Lak' a Rose

JOHN STARK

1728-1822

- 15 We beat them to-day or Molly Stark's a widow.
Before Battle of Bennington, 16 Aug 1777. Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography, vol. v

SIR RICHARD STEELE

1672-1729

- 16 I have often thought that a story-teller is born, as well as a poet. *The Guardian, No. 24*
- 17 Gained universal applause by explaining a passage in the game-act. *The Spectator, No. 2*
- 18 I have heard Will Honeycomb say, A Woman seldom Writes her Mind but in her Postscript. *Ib. No. 79*
- 19 We were in some little time fixed in our seats, and sat with that dislike which people not too good-natured usually conceive of each other at first sight. *Ib. No. 132*
- 20 The noblest motive is the public good. *Ib. No. 200. Motto in Ed. 1744*
- 21 There are so few who can grow old with a good grace. *Ib. No. 263*
- 22 Will Honeycomb calls these over-offended ladies the outrageously virtuous. *Ib. No. 266*
- 23 Fashion, the arbiter, and rule of right. *Ib. No. 478. Motto in Ed. 1744*
- 24 It is to be noted that when any part of this paper appears dull, there is a design in it *The Tatler, No. 38*
- 25 Though her mien carries much more invitation than command, to behold her is an immediate check to loose behaviour; to love her is a liberal education. *Ib. No. 49*
- 26 Every man is the maker of his own fortune. *Ib. No. 52*
- 27 The insupportable labour of doing nothing. *Ib. No. 54*
- 28 Reading is to the mind what exercise is to the body. *Ib. No. 147*
- 29 The truth of it is, the first rudiments of education are given very indiscreetly by most parents. *Ib. No. 173*

STEELE—STERNE

- 1 Let your precept be, Be easy. *The Tatler*, No. 196
- 2 The pink of courtesy. *Ib.* No. 204
- 3 These ladies of irresistible modesty are those who make virtue unamiable. *Ib.* No. 217
- 4 I fared like a distressed Prince who calls in a powerful Neighbour to his Aid; I was undone by my Auxiliary; when I had once called him in, I could not subsist without Dependence on him.
Ib. Preface to vol. iv (1711) On his co-editorship, with Addison, of *The Spectator*

GEORGE STEEVENS

1736-1800

- 5 And when the Pye was open'd
The birds began to sing,
And was not this a dainty dish
To set before the King!
Recorded in Lamb's Letter to Miss Sarah James,
? April, 1829. A parody on 368 20

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN

1859-1892

- 6 Two voices are there: one is of the deep,
And one is of an old half-witted sheep
Which bleats articulate monotony,
And Wordsworth, both are thine.
Lapsus Calami. Sonnet
- 7 Good Lord! I'd rather be
Quite unacquainted with the A B.C.
Than write such hopeless rubbish as thy worst. *Ib.*
- 8 When the Rudyards cease from kipling
And the Haggards ride no more. *Ib. To R. K.*
- 9 Ah! Matt.: old age has brought to me
Thy wisdom, less thy certainty:
The world's a jest, and joy's a trinket:
I knew that once: but now—I think it.
Ib. Senex to Matt. Prior

JAMES STEPHENS

1882-1950

- 10 I heard a bird at dawn
Singing sweetly on a tree,
That the dew was on the lawn,
And the wind was on the lea;
But I didn't listen to him,
For he didn't sing to me. *The Rivals*, st. 1
- 11 I was singing all the time,
Just as prettily as he. *Ib.* 3
- 12 I heard a sudden cry of pain!
There is a rabbit in a snare. *The Snare*
- 13 Little One! Oh, Little One!
I am searching everywhere! *Ib.*

ISABELLA S. STEPHENSON

1843-1890

- 14 Holy Father, in Thy mercy,
Hear our anxious prayer,
Keep our loved ones, now far absent,
'Neath Thy care.
Holy Father, in Thy Mercy. Hymns A. and M.,
Supplement to Revised Edition, 1889

- 15 When in sorrow, when in danger,
When in loneliness,
In Thy love look down and comfort
Their distress. *Holy Father, in Thy Mercy*

LAURENCE STERNE

1713-1768

- 16 They order, said I, this matter better in France.
A Sentimental Journey, l. 1
- 17 I had had an affair with the moon, in which there was neither sin nor shame. *Ib. The Monk. Calais*
- 18 The Sentimental Traveller (meaning thereby myself) who have travell'd, and of which I am now sitting down to give an account—as much out of necessity, and the *besoin de voyager*, as any one in the class.
Ib. Preface. In the Desobligeant
- 19 As an English man does not travel to see English men, I retired to my room. *Ib.*
- 20 I pity the man who can travel from Dan to Beersheba, and cry, 'tis all barren. *Ib. In the Street. Calais*
- 21 Having been in love with one princess or another, almost all my life, and I hope I shall go on so, till I die, being firmly persuaded, that if I ever do a mean action, it must be in some interval betwixt one passion and another. *Ib. Montriul*
- 22 Vive l'amour! et vive la bagatelle! *Ib. The letter*
- 23 Hail ye small sweet courtesies of life.
Ib. The Pulse. Paris
- 24 There are worse occupations in this world than feeling a woman's pulse. *Ib.*
- 25 'I can't get out,—I can't get out,' said the starling.
Ib. The Passport. The Hotel at Paris
- 26 He gave a deep sigh—I saw the iron enter into his soul! *Ib. The Captive. Paris*
- 27 I think there is a fatality in it—I seldom go to the place I set out for. *Ib. The Address. Versailles*
- 28 God tempers the wind, said Maria, to the shorn lamb.
Ib. Maria. From a French proverb, but familiar in Sterne's form of words
- 29 Dear sensibility! source inexhausted of all that's precious in our joys, or costly in our sorrows!
Ib. The Bourbonnois
- 30 If the supper was to my taste—the grace which followed it was much more so. *Ib. The Supper*
- 31 But the fille de chambre hearing there were words between us, and fearing that hostilities would ensue in due course, had crept silently out of her closet, and it being totally dark, had stolen so close to our beds, that she had got herself into the narrow passage which separated them, and had advanced so far up as to be in a line betwixt her mistress and me—
So that when I stretched out my hand, I caught hold of the fille de chambre's.
Ib. The Case of Delicacy
- 32 I live in a constant endeavour to fence against the infirmities of ill health, and other evils of life, by mirth; being firmly persuaded that every time a man smiles,—but much more so, when he laughs, that it adds something to this Fragment of Life.
Tristram Shandy. Dedication

- 1 'Pray, my dear,' quoth my mother, 'have you not forgot to wind up the clock?'—'Good G——' cried my father, making an exclamation, but taking care to moderate his voice at the same time,—'Did ever woman, since the creation of the world, interrupt a man with such a silly question?'
Tristram Shandy, bk. 1, ch. 1
- 2 As we jog on, either laugh with me, or at me, or in short do anything,—only keep your temper.
Ib. ch. 6
- 3 He was within a few hours of giving his enemies the slip for ever
Ib. ch. 12
- 4 'Tis known by the name of perseverance in a good cause,—and of obstinacy in a bad one.
Ib. ch. 17
- 5 Persuasion hung upon his lips.
Ib. ch. 19
- 6 What is the character of a family to an hypothesis? my father would reply.
Ib. ch. 21
- 7 My uncle Toby would never offer to answer this by any other kind of argument, than that of whistling half a dozen bars of Lillabullero.
Ib.
- 8 Digressions, incontestably, are the sunshine,—they are the life, the soul of reading,—take them out of this book for instance,—you might as well take the book along with them.
Ib. ch. 22
- 9 I should have no objection to this method, but that I think it must smell too strong of the lamp.
Ib. ch. 23
- 10 'I'll not hurt thee,' says my uncle Toby, rising from his chair, and going across the room, with the fly in his hand,—'I'll not hurt a hair of thy head—Go,' says he, lifting up the sash, and opening his hand as he spoke, to let it escape;—'go, poor devil, get thee gone, why should I hurt thee?'—'This world surely is wide enough to hold both thee and me.'
Ib. bk. 11, ch. 12
- 11 Whenever a man talks loudly against religion,—always suspect that it is not his reason, but his passions which have got the better of his creed.
Ib. ch. 17
- 12 'Sir,' replied Dr. Slop, 'it would astonish you to know what improvements we have made of late years in all branches of obstetrical knowledge, but particularly in that one single point of the safe and expeditious extraction of the foetus,—which has received such lights, that, for my part (holding up his hands) I declare I wonder how the world has——.'
'I wish,' quoth my uncle Toby, 'you had seen what prodigious armies we had in Flanders.'
Ib. ch. 18
- 13 That's another story.
Ib.
- 14 'Our armies swore terribly in Flanders,' cried my uncle Toby,—'but nothing to this.'
Ib. bk. 11, ch. 11
- 15 The corregiescity of Corregio.
Ib. ch. 12. (*See* 126:10)
- 16 Of all the cants which are canted in this canting world,—though the cant of hypocrites may be the worst,—the cant of criticism is the most tormenting!
Ib.
- 17 Is this a fit time, said my father to himself, to talk of Pensions and Grenadiers?
Ib. bk. iv, ch. 5
- 18 The nonsense of the old women (of both sexes).
Ib. ch. 16
- 19 There is a North-west passage to the intellectual World.
Ib. ch. 42.
- 20 'The poor soul will die —'
'He shall not die, by G——', cried my uncle Toby — The Accusing Spirit, which flew up to heaven's chancery with the oath, blush'd as he gave it in,—and the Recording Angel, as he wrote it down, dropp'd a tear upon the word, and blotted it out for ever.
Tristram Shandy, bk. vi, ch. 8
- 21 An eye full of gentle salutations—and soft responses — . . . whispering soft—like the last low accents of an expiring saint. . . . It did my uncle Toby's business.
Ib. bk. viii, ch. 25
- 22 'I am half distracted, Captain Shandy,' said Mrs. Wadman, . . . 'a mote—or sand—or something—I know not what, has got into this eye of mine—do look into it.' . . . In saying which, Mrs. Wadman edged herself close in beside my uncle Toby, . . . 'Do look into it'—said she. . . .
If thou lookest, uncle Toby, . . . thou art undone
Ib.
- 23 That eternal separation which we are shortly to make.
Ib. bk. ix, ch. 8
- 24 Said my mother, 'what is all this story about?'—
'A Cock and a Bull,' said Yorick.
Ib. ch. 33
- 25 This sad vicissitude of things.
Sermon xv

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON

1850-1894

- 26 The harmless art of knucklebones has seen the fall of the Roman empire and the rise of the United States.
Across the Plains. VII. *The Lantern-Bearers*,
- 27 All the while, deep down in the privacy of your fool's heart, to know you had a bull's-eye at your belt, and to exult and sing over the knowledge.
Ib.
- 28 The bright face of danger.
Ib. 1v
- 29 Every one lives by selling something.
Ib. ix. *Beggars*, 111
- 30 Our frailties are invincible, our virtues barren; the battle goes sore against us to the going down of the sun.
Ib. xi. *Pulvis et Umbra*
- 31 Surely we should find it both touching and inspiring, that in a field from which success is banished, our race should not cease to labour.
Ib. 11
- 32 Still obscurely fighting the lost fight of virtue, still clinging, in the brothel or on the scaffold, to some rag of honour, the poor jewel of their souls!
Ib.
- 33 To make our idea of morality centre on forbidden acts is to defile the imagination and to introduce into our judgments of our fellow-men a secret element of gusto.
Ib. xii. *A Christmas Sermon*, i
- 34 A mortified appetite is never a wise companion.
Ib.
- 35 To be honest, to be kind—to earn a little and to spend a little less, to make upon the whole a family happier for his presence, to renounce when that shall be necessary and not be embittered, to keep a few friends, but these without capitulation—above all, on the same grim condition, to keep friends with himself—here is a task for all that a man has of fortitude and delicacy.
Ib.
- 36 Here lies one who meant well, tried a little, failed much:—surely that may be his epitaph, of which he need not be ashamed.
Ib. iv

- 1 There goes another Faithful Failure!
Across the Plains. XII. A Christmas Sermon, 1v
- 2 Lamplough was genteel, Eno was omnipresent,
Lamplough was trite, Eno original and abominably
vulgar. . . . Am I, then, to sink with Lamplough,
or to soar with Eno?
The Dynamiter. The Superfluous Mansion
- 3 He who was prepared to help the escaping murderer
or to embrace the impenitent thief, found, to the
overthrow of all his logic, that he objected to the
use of dynamite. *Ib.*
- 4 'Or Opulent Rotunda Strike the Sky,' said the shop-
man to himself, in the tone of one considering a
verse. 'I suppose it would be too much to say
'orotunda', and yet how noble it were! "Or Opu-
lent Orotunda Strike the Sky." But that is the
bitterness of arts, you see a good effect, and some
nonsense about sense continually intervenes.'
Ib. Epilogue of the Cigar Divan
- 5 These are my politics: to change what we can; to
better what we can, but still to bear in mind that
man is but a devil weakly fettered by some gener-
ous beliefs and impositions; and for no word
however sounding, and no cause however just and
pious, to relax the stricture of these bonds. *Ib.*
- 6 Politics is perhaps the only profession for which no
preparation is thought necessary.
*Familiar Studies of Men and Books. 'Yoshida-
Toragiro'*
- 7 Am I no a bonny fighter? [Alan Breck.]
Kidnapped, ch. 10
- 8 I've a grand memory for forgetting, David. [Alan
Breck.] *Ib. ch. 18*
- 9 I have thus played the sedulous ape to Hazlitt, to
Lamb, to Wordsworth, to Sir Thomas Browne,
to Defoe, to Hawthorne, to Montaigne, to Baudelaire
and to Obermann.
Memories and Portraits, ch. 4
- 10 Each has his own tree of ancestors, but at the top of
all sits Probably Arboreal. *Ib. ch. 6, Pastoral*
- 11 The devil, depend upon it, can sometimes do a very
gentlemanly thing.
*New Arabian Nights. The Suicide Club. Story
of the Young Man with the Cream Tarts*
- 12 Is there anything in life so disenchanting as attain-
ment? *Ib. The Adventure of the Hansom Cab*
- 13 I regard you with an indifference closely bordering
on aversion.
Ib. The Rajah's Diamond. Story of the Bandbox
- 14 For my part, I travel not to go anywhere, but to go.
I travel for travel's sake. The great affair is to move.
Travels with a Donkey. Cheylard and Luc
- 15 I own I like definite form in what my eyes are to rest
upon; and if landscapes were sold, like the sheets
of characters of my boyhood, one penny plain and
twopence coloured, I should go the length of two-
pence every day of my life. *Ib. Father Apollinaris*
- 16 A faddling hedonist. *Ib. The Boarders*
- 17 The true Babel is a divergence upon morals.
Ib. Florac
- 18 Fifteen men on the dead man's chest
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!
Drink and the devil had done for the rest—
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!
Treasure Island, ch. 1
- 19 Tip me the black spot. *Ib. ch. 3*
- 20 Pieces of eight! *Ib. ch. 10*
- 21 Many's the long night I've dreamed of cheese—
toasted, mostly. [Ben Gunn] *Ib. ch. 15*
- 22 In marriage, a man becomes slack and selfish, and
undergoes a fatty degeneration of his moral being.
Virgibus Puerisque, 1 1
- 23 Acidulous vestals. *Ib.*
- 24 They have never been in love, or in hate. *Ib.*
- 25 Even if we take matrimony at its lowest, even if we
regard it as no more than a sort of friendship recog-
nised by the police. *Ib.*
- 26 A little amateur painting in water-colour shows the
innocent and quiet mind. *Ib.*
- 27 Lastly (and this is, perhaps, the golden rule), no
woman should marry a teetotaller, or a man who
does not smoke. *Ib.*
- 28 Marriage is a step so grave and decisive that it
attracts light-headed, variable men by its very
awfulness. *Ib.*
- 29 Marriage is like life in this—that it is a field of
battle, and not a bed of roses. *Ib.*
- 30 Times are changed with him who marries; there are
no more by-path meadows, where you may
innocently linger, but the road lies long and
straight and dusty to the grave. *Ib. 11*
- 31 To marry is to domesticate the Recording Angel.
Once you are married, there is nothing left for
you, not even suicide, but to be good. *Ib.*
- 32 Man is a creature who lives not upon bread alone,
but principally by catchwords. *Ib.*
- 33 The cruellest lies are often told in silence.
Ib. 1v. Truth of Intercourse
- 34 Old and young, we are all on our last cruise.
Ib. Crabbed Age and Youth
- 35 Youth is the time to go flashing from one end of the
world to the other both in mind and body; to try
the manners of different nations; to hear the
chimes at midnight; to see sunrise in town and
country; to be converted at a revival; to circum-
navigate the metaphysics, write halting verses, run
a mile to see a fire, and wait all day long in the
theatre to applaud 'Hernani'. *Ib.*
- 36 The weak brother is the worst of mankind. *Ib.*
- 37 It is better to be a fool than to be dead. *Ib.*
- 38 To love playthings well as a child, to lead an adven-
turous and honourable youth, and to settle when the
time arrives, into a green and smiling age, is to be
a good artist in life and deserve well of yourself
and your neighbour. *Ib.*
- 39 I still remember that Emphyteusis is not a disease,
nor Stillicide a crime.
Ib. 111. An Apology for Idlers
- 40 There is no duty we so much underrate as the duty
of being happy. *Ib.*

STEVENSON

- 1 He sows hurry and reaps indigestion.
Vergibus Puerisque, III. *An Apology for Idlers*
- 2 By the time a man gets well into the seventies his
continued existence is a mere miracle.
Ib. v. *Æs Triplex*
- 3 Into what great waters, not to be crossed by any
swimmer, God's pale Prætorian throws us over in
the end! *Ib.*
- 4 Philosophy, in its more rigid sense, has been at the
same work for ages; and . . . has the honour of
laying before us . . . her contribution towards the
subject that life is a Permanent Possibility of
Sensation. *Ib.*
- 5 Even if the doctor does not give you a year, even if
he hesitates about a month, make one brave push
and see what can be accomplished in a week. *Ib.*
- 6 To travel hopefully is a better thing than to arrive,
and the true success is to labour.
Ib. vi. *El Dorado*
- 7 The great barons of the mind. *Ib.* x. *Walking Tours*
- 8 Though we are mighty fine fellows nowadays, we
cannot write like Hazlitt. *Ib.*
- 9 You must not fancy I am sick, only over-driven and
under the weather. *The Wrecker*, ch. 4
- 10 'HEBDOMADARY . . . well, you're a boss word', I said.
'Before you're very much older, I'll have you in
type as long as yourself.' *Ib.* ch. 7
- 11 Nothing like a little judicious levity.
[*Michael Finsbury*.] *The Wrong Box*, ch. 7
- 12 'The "Athæneum", that was the name! Golly, what
a paper!' ' "Athenæum", you mean,' said Morris.
Ib. ch. 15
- 13 I believe in an ultimate decency of things.
Letter, 23 August 1893
- 14 In winter I get up at night
And dress by yellow candle-light.
In summer, quite the other way,—
I have to go to bed by day.
I have to go to bed and see
The birds still hopping on the tree,
Or hear the grown-up people's feet
Still going past me in the street.
And does it not seem hard to you,
When all the sky is clear and blue,
And I should like so much to play,
To have to go to bed by day?
A Child's Garden of Verses. 1. *Bed in Summer*
- 15 It is very nice to think
The world is full of meat and drink,
With little children saying grace
In every Christian kind of place. *Ib.* II. *A Thought*
- 16 A child should always say what's true,
And speak when he is spoken to,
And behave mannerly at table:
At least as far as he is able.
Ib. v. *Whole Duty of Children*
- 17 Fairy land,
Where all the children dine at five,
And all the playthings come alive.
Ib. VIII. *Foreign Lands*
- 18 When I am grown to man's estate
I shall be very proud and great,
And tell the other girls and boys
Not to meddle with my toys.
A Child's Garden of Verses, XII. *Looking Forward*
- 19 The pleasant land of counterpane.
Ib. XVI. *The Land of Counterpane*
- 20 The child that is not clean and neat,
With lots of toys and things to eat,
He is a naughty child, I'm sure—
Or else his dear papa is poor. *Ib.* XIX. *System*
- 21 The friendly cow, all red and white,
I love with all my heart—
She gives me cream with all her might,
To eat with apple-tart. *Ib.* XXIII. *The Cow*
- 22 The world is so full of a number of things,
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.
Ib. XXIV. *Happy Thought*
- 23 Children, you are very little,
And your bones are very brittle,
If you would grow great and stately,
You must try to walk sedately.
Ib. XXVII. *Good and Bad Children*
- 24 But the unkind and the unruly,
And the sort who eat unduly,
They must never hope for glory—
Theirs is quite a different story!
Cruel children, crying babies,
All grow up as geese and gabies,
Hated, as their age increases,
By their nephews and their nieces. *Ib.*
- 25 A birdie with a yellow bill
Hopped upon the window-sill,
Cocked his shining eye and said:
'Ain't you 'shamed, you sleepy-head?'
Ib. XXXIV. *Time to Rise*
- 26 Must we to bed indeed? Well then,
Let us arise and go like men,
And face with an undaunted tread
The long black passage up to bed.
Ib. XLI. *North-West Passage*. 1. *Good-Night*
- 27 Give to me the life I love,
Let the lave go by me,
Give the jolly heaven above
And the byway nigh me.
Bed in the bush with stars to see,
Bread I dip in the river—
There's the life for a man like me.
There's the life for ever.
Songs of Travel. 1. *The Vagabond*
- 28 Let the blow fall soon or late,
Let what will be o'er me;
Give the face of earth around
And the road before me.
Wealth I seek not, hope nor love,
Nor a friend to know me;
All I seek, the heaven above
And the road below me. *Ib.*
- 29 The untented Kosmos my abode,
I pass, a wilful stranger;
My mistress still the open road
And the bright eyes of danger.
Ib. II. *Youth and Love*

STEVENSON

- 1 Here, lady, lo! that servant stands
You picked from passing men,
And should you need nor heart nor hands
He bows and goes again
Songs of Travel. vii
- 2 I will make you brooches and toys for your delight
Of bird-song at morning and star-shine at night.
I will make a palace fit for you and me
Of green days in forests and blue days at sea.
I will make my kitchen, and you shall keep your
room,
Where white flows the river and bright blows the
broom,
And you shall wash your linen and keep your body
white
In rainfall at morning and dewfall at night. *Ib. xi*
- 3 Bright is the ring of words
When the right man rings them,
Fair the fall of songs
When the singer sings them.
Still they are carolled and said—
On wings they are carried—
After the singer is dead
And the maker buried. *Ib. xiv*
- 4 Low as the singer lies
In the field of heather,
Songs of his fashion bring
The swans together.
And when the west is red
With the sunset embers,
The lover lingers and sings
And the maid remembers. *Ib.*
- 5 In the highlands, in the country places,
Where the old plain men have rosy faces,
And the young fair maidens
Quiet eyes. *Ib. xv*
- 6 Trusty, dusky, vivid, true,
With eyes of gold and bramble-dew,
Steel-true and blade-straight,
The great artificer
Made my mate. *Ib. xxv. My Wife*
- 7 Sing me a song of a lad that is gone,
Say, could that lad be I?
Merry of soul he sailed on a day
Over the sea to Skye. *Ib. XLII*
- 8 Mull was a-stern, Rum on the port,
Eigg on the starboard bow;
Glory of youth glowed in his soul,
Where is that glory now? *Ib.*
- 9 Blows the wind to-day, and the sun and the rain are
flying,
Blows the wind on the moors to-day and now,
Where about the graves of the martyrs the whaups
are crying,
My heart remembers how!
Ib. XLV. To S. R. Crockett
- 10 Be it granted to me to behold you again in dying,
Hills of home! and to hear again the call;
Hear about the graves of the martyrs the peewees
crying,
And hear no more at all.
- 11 Of all my verse, like not a single line;
But like my title, for it is not mine.
That title from a better man I stole;
Ah, how much better, had I stol'n the whole!
Underwoods. Foreword
- 12 Go, little book, and wish to all
Flowers in the garden, meat in the hall,
A bin of wine, a spice of wit,
A house with lawns enclosing it,
A living river by the door,
A nightingale in the sycamore!
Underwoods, bk. i. i. Envoy
- 13 The gauger walked with willing foot,
And aye the gauger played the flute,
And what should Master Gauger play
But 'Over the hills and far away'?
Ib. ii. A Song of the Road
- 14 There's nothing under Heav'n so blue
That's fairly worth the travelling to. *Ib. iv*
- 15 Under the wide and starry sky
Dig the grave and let me lie.
Glad did I live and gladly die,
And I laid me down with a will
This be the verse you grave for me:
'Here he lies where he longed to be,
Home is the sailor, home from sea,
And the hunter home from the hill'
Ib. xxi. Requiem
- 16 If I have faltered more or less
In my great task of happiness;
If I have moved among my race
And shown no glorious morning face;
If beams from happy human eyes
Have moved me not, if morning skies,
Books, and my food, and summer rain
Knocked on my sullen heart in vain.—
Lord, thy most pointed pleasure take
And stab my spirit broad awake;
Or, Lord, if too obdurate I,
Choose thou, before that spirit die,
A piercing pain, a killing sin,
And to my dead heart run them in!
Ib. xxii. The Celestial Surgeon
- 17 Unfrowning caryatides.
Ib. xxiii. Our Lady of the Snows
- 18 I am a kind of farthing dip,
Unfriendly to the nose and eyes,
A blue-behind'd ape, I skip
Upon the trees of Paradise. *Ib. xxx. A Portrait*
- 19 In the afternoon of time
A strenuous family dusted from its hands
The sand of granite, and beholding far
Along the sounding coast its pyramids
And tall memorials catch the dying sun,
Smiled well content, and to this childish task
Around the fire addressed its evening hours.
Ib. xxxviii. Say not of me that weakly I declined
- 20 A mile an' a bittock, a mile or twa,
Abune the burn, ayont the law,
Davie an' Donal' an' Cherie an' a',
An' the mune was shinin' clearly!
Ib. bk. ii. iv. A mile an' a bittock, i

WILLIAM STEVENSON

1830?–1875

- Ib.* 21 I can not eat but little meat,
My stomach is not good:
But sure I think, that I can drink
With him that wears a hood.
Though I go bare, take ye no care,
I am nothing acold:

STEVENSON—SULLY

I stuff my skin, so full within,
Of jolly good ale and old,
Back and side go bare, go bare,
Both foot and hand go cold
But belly God send thee good ale enough,
Whether it be new or old
Gammer Gurton's Needle, Act II, *Song*

SAMUEL JOHN STONE

1839-1901

- 1 The Church's one foundation
Is Jesus Christ her Lord,
She is His new creation
By water and the Word.
Lyra Fidelium (1866). *The Church's One Foundation*
- 2 Yet Saints their watch are keeping,
Their cry goes up, 'How long?'
And soon the night of weeping
Shall be the morn of song. *Ib.*
- 3 'Mid toil and tribulation,
And tumult of her war,
She waits the consummation
Of peace for evermore;
Till with the vision glorious
Her longing eyes are blest,
And the great Church victorious
Shall be the Church at rest *Ib.*
- 4 Weary of earth and laden with my sin
Ib. Weary of Earth and Laden

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE

1811-1896

- 5 'Who was your mother?' 'Never had none!' said the
child, with another grin. 'Never had any mother?'
What do you mean? Where were you born?'
'Never was born!' persisted Topsy.
Uncle Tom's Cabin, ch. 20
- 6 'Do you know who made you?' 'Nobody, as I knows
on,' said the child, with a short laugh. . . . 'I 'spect
I grow'd.' *Ib.*
- 7 'Cause I's wicked—I is. I's mighty wicked, any
how. I can't help it. *Ib.*

BISHOP WILLIAM STUBBS

1825-1901

- 8 Froude informs the Scottish youth
That parsons do not care for truth.
The Reverend Canon Kingsley cries
History is a pack of lies.
What cause for judgments so malign?
A brief reflection solves the mystery—
Froude believes Kingsley a divine,
And Kingsley goes to Froude for history.
In Stubbs's Letter to J. R. Green, 17 Dec. 1871.
Letters of Stubbs (1904), p. 162

GEOFFREY ANKETELL STUDDERT-KENNEDY

1883-1929

- 9 When in the darkest depths the miner striving,
Feels in his arms the vigour of the Lord,
Strikes for a Kingdom and his King's arriving,
Holding his pick more splendid than the sword.
Songs of Faith and Doubt (1922), p. 7. *Then Will He Come: 'When Through the Whirl'*

SIR JOHN SUCKLING

1609-1642

- 10 Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
Prithee, why so pale?
Will, when looking well can't move her,
Looking ill prevail?
Prithee, why so pale? *Aglaure*, IV. 1. *Song*
- 11 Quit, quit, for shame, this will not move:
This cannot take her.
If of herself she will not love,
Nothing can make her:
The devil take her! *Ib.*
- 12 Her feet beneath her petticoat,
Like little mice, stole in and out,
As if they fear'd the light.
Ballad. Upon a Wedding, viii
- 13 For streaks of red were mingled there,
Such as are on a Catherine pear
(The side that's next the sun) *Ib.*
- 14 Her lips were red, and one was thin,
Compar'd to that was next her chin
(Some bee had stung it newly). *Ib. xi*
- 15 The Prince of Darkness is a gentleman.
The Goblins. Act III, *A Catch* (See 453·25)
- 16 I prithee send me back my heart,
Since I cannot have thine:
For if from yours you will not part,
Why then shouldst thou have mine?
Song. I Prithee Send me Back
- 17 But love is such a mystery,
I cannot find it out.
For when I think I'm best resolv'd,
I then am in most doubt. *Ib.*
- 18 Out upon it, I have loved
Three whole days together;
And am like to love three more,
If it prove fair weather.
Time shall moult away his wings,
Ere he shall discover
In the whole wide world again
Such a constant lover. *A Poem with the Answer*
- 19 Had it any been but she,
And that very face,
There had been at least ere this
A dozen dozen in her place. *Ib.*

SUETONIUS

fl. c. A.D. 120

- 20 Ita feri ut se mori sentiat.
Strike him so that he can feel that he is dying.
Caligula, xxx
- 21 Festina lente. [*Σπεῦδε βραδέως*.]
Hasten slowly. *Divus Augustus*, 25
- 22 Ave, Imperator, morituri te salutant.
Hail, Emperor, those about to die salute thee.
Life of Claudius, 21

MAXIMILIAN DE BETHUNE, DUC DE SULLY

1559-1641

- 23 Les anglais s'amusest tristement selon l'usage de leur
pays.
The English take their pleasures sadly after the
fashion of their country. *Memoirs*, c. 1630

SURREY—SURTEES

HENRY HOWARD, EARL OF SURREY

1517²–1547

- 1 My friend, the things that do attain
The happy life be these, I find
The riches left, not got with pain,
The fruitful ground, the quiet mind,
The equal friend, no grudge, no strife,
No charge of rule, nor governance,
Without disease the healthy life,
The household of continuance
Martial's Quiet Life, st 1, 11
- 2 The faithful wife, without debate,
Such sleeps as may beguile the night
Content thyself with thine estate,
Neither wish death nor fear his might *Ib* st 1v
- 3 The soote season, that bud and bloom forth brings
Spring

ROBERT SMITH SURTEES

1803–1861

- 4 More people are flattered into virtue than bullied out of vice
The Analysis of the Hunting Field (1846), ch 1
- 5 The only intallible rule we know is, that the man who is always talking about being a gentleman never is one.
Ask Mamma (1858), ch 1
- 6 Major Yammerton was rather a peculiar man, inasmuch as he was an ass, without being a fool.
Ib ch 25
- 7 'Unting is all that's worth living for—all time is lost wot is not spent in 'unting—it is like the hair we breathe—if we have it not we die—it's the spoit of kings, the image of war without its guilt, and only five-and-twenty per cent of its danger
Handley Cross (1843), ch 7
- 8 'Unting fills my thoughts by day, and many a good run I have in my sleep. Many a dig in the ribs I gives Mrs J. when I think they're running into the wairmint (renewed cheers) No man is fit to be called a sportsman wot doesn't kick his wife out of bed on a haverage once in three weeks! *Ib* ch 11
- 9 'Tell me a man's a fox-hunter, and I loves him at once *Ib*
- 10 Come Hup! I say, you hugly beast! *Ib* ch. 13
- 11 He will bring his nightcap with him, for where the M.F.H. dines he sleeps, and where the M.F.H. sleeps he breakfasts. *Ib* ch. 15
- 12 I'll fill hup the chinks w' cheese. *Ib*
- 13 Well did that great man, I think it was Sir Walter Scott, but if it warn't, 'twas little Bartley, the boot-maker, say, that there was no young man wot would not rather have a humpation on his morality than on his 'ossmanship. *Ib* ch. 16
- 14 It ar'n't that I loves the fox less, but that I loves the 'ound more. *Ib*
- 15 The 'oss loves the 'ound, and I loves both. *Ib*
- 16 Dinner lost! 'ounds lost, self lost—all lost together! *Ib* ch. 21
- 17 I can stand a wast of praise. *Ib* ch. 24
- 18 From the bonded warehouse of my knowledge. *Ib* ch. 27

- 19 Bishops' boots Mr Radcliffe also condemned, and spoke highly in favour of tops cleaned with champagne and abricot jam *Handley Cross*, ch 27
- 20 Unless a man has a good many servants, he had better have them cleanin' his 'oss than cleanin' his breeches *Ib*
- 21 Full o' beans and benevolence! *Ib*
- 22 Paid for catching my 'oss, 6d. *Ib* ch 29
- 23 Letting in the Latchfords. *Ib* ch 31
- 24 Con-found all presents wot eat! *Ib* ch. 37
- 25 Hellish dark, and smells of cheese! *Ib* ch 50
- 26 I feels all over trembulation and fear, like a maid that thinks she's not a-goin' to be married. *Ib* ch 52
- 27 'Huzzah! blister my kidneys!' exclaimed he in delight, 'it is a frost!—the dahlias are dead' *Ib* ch 59
- 28 Howsomever, never mind—the country has its charms—cheapness for one
Hillingdon Hall (1845), ch 5
- 29 Three things I never lends—my 'oss, my wife, and my name *Ib* ch. 33
- 30 Every man shouting in proportion to the amount of his subscription
Jorlocks's Jaunts and Jollities (1838). No 1 *Swell and the Surrey*
- 31 Jorlocks, who is not afraid of 'the pace' so long as there is no leaping *Ib*
- 32 And a nod or a wink for every pretty maid that showed at the windows; for . . . , as he says, 'there is no harm in looking'
Ib No. 4 *Surrey Stag-Hounds*
- 33 Champagne certainly gives one werry gentlemanly ideas, but for a continuance, I don't know but I should prefer mild hale
Ib No 9. *Mr Jorlocks in Paris*
- 34 No one knows how ungentelemanly he can look, until he has seen himself in a shocking bad hat.
Mr Facey Romford's Hounds (1865), ch. 9
- 35 Bob Short, who had replied to Facey's advertisement for a 'strong persevering man, to clean horses' *Ib* ch 19
- 36 Better be killed than frightened to death. *Ib* ch. 32
- 37 Thinking that life would be very pleasant if it were not for its enjoyments. *Ib*
- 38 These sort of boobies think that people come to balls to do nothing but dance, whereas everyone knows that the real business of a ball is either to look out for a wife, to look after a wife, or to look after somebody else's wife. *Ib* ch 56
- 39 The young ladies entered the drawing-room in the full fervour of sisterly animosity.
Mr. Sponge's Sporting Tour (1853), ch 17
- 40 Women never look so well as when one comes in wet and dirty from hunting *Ib* ch. 21
- 41 He was a gentleman who was generally spoken of as having nothing a-year, paid quarterly. *Ib* ch 24
- 42 There is no secret so close as that between a rider and his horse. *Ib* ch 31
- 43 He had a tremendous determination of words to the mouth. *Ib* ch. 34

SURTEES—SWIFT

- 1 When at length they rose to go to bed, it struck each man as he followed his neighbour upstairs that the one before him walked very crookedly
Mr. Sponge's Sporting Tour (1853), ch. 35

CHARLES SWAIN

1801-1874

- 2 Time to me this truth has taught
('Tis a treasure worth revealing),
More offend from want of thought,
Than from any want of feeling. *Want of Thought*

JONATHAN SWIFT

1667-1745

- 3 I conceive some scattered notions about a superior power to be of singular use for the common people, as furnishing excellent materials to keep children quiet when they grow peevish, and providing topics of amusement in a tedious winter-night.
An Argument Against Abolishing Christianity
- 4 Satire is a sort of glass, wherein beholders do generally discover everybody's face but their own.
The Battle of the Books, preface
- 5 Instead of dirt and poison we have rather chosen to fill our hives with honey and wax; thus furnishing mankind with the two noblest of things, which are sweetness and light. *Ib.*
- 6 I have heard of a man who had a mind to sell his house, and therefore carried a piece of brick in his pocket, which he shewed as a pattern to encourage purchasers.
The Drapier's Letters, No. 2 (4 Aug. 1724)
- 7 Laws are like cobwebs, which may catch small flies, but let wasps and hornets break through.
A Trritical Essay upon the Faculties of the Mind
- 8 There is nothing in this world constant, but inconsistency. *Ib.*
- 9 He [the emperor] is taller by almost the breadth of my nail than any of his court, which alone is enough to strike an awe into the beholders.
Gulliver's Travels. Voyage to Lilliput, ch. 2
- 10 The colonel and his officers were in much pain, especially when they saw me take out my penknife. *Ib.*
- 11 He put this engine [a watch] to our ears, which made an incessant noise like that of a water-mill; and we conjecture it is either some unknown animal, or the god that he worships; but we are more inclined to the latter opinion. *Ib.*
- 12 Flimnap, the Treasurer, is allowed to cut a caper on the straight rope, at least an inch higher than any other lord in the whole empire. I have seen him do the summerset several times together. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 13 It is alleged indeed, that the high heels are most agreeable to our ancient constitution: but however this be, his Majesty hath determined to make use of only low heels in the administration of the government. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 14 He could not forbear taking me up in his right hand, and stroking me gently with the other, after an hearty fit of laughing, asked me whether I were a Whig or a Tory. *Ib. Voyage to Brobdingnag*, ch. 3
- 15 I cannot but conclude the bulk of your natives to be the most pernicious race of little odious vermin that nature ever suffered to crawl upon the surface of the earth.
Gulliver's Travels. Voyage to Brobdingnag, ch. 6
- 16 He was amazed how so impotent and grovelling an insect as I (these were his expressions) could entertain such inhuman ideas *Ib.* ch. 7
- 17 And he gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make two ears of corn or two blades of grass to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country than the whole race of politicians put together *Ib.*
- 18 He had been eight years upon a project for extracting sun-beams out of cucumbers, which were to be put into vials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm the air in raw inclement summers
Ib. Voyage to Laputa, etc., ch. 5
- 19 I said the thing which was not.
Ib. A Voyage to the Houyhnhnms, ch. 3
- 20 I told him . . . that we ate when we were not hungry, and drank without the provocation of thirst *Ib.* ch. 6
- 21 Plaguy twelvepenny weather.
Journal to Stella, 26 Oct. 1710
- 22 'Tis very warm weather when one's in bed.
Ib. 8 Nov. 1710
- 23 With my own fair hands. *Ib.* 4 Jan. 1711
- 24 We are so fond of one another, because our ailments are the same. *Ib.* 1 Feb. 1711
- 25 Will she pass in a crowd? Will she make a figure in a country church? *Ib.* 9 Feb. 1711
- 26 I love good creditable acquaintance; I love to be the worst of the company. *Ib.* 17 May 1711
- 27 He was a fiddler, and consequently a rogue *Ib.* 25 July 1711
- 28 He showed me his bill of fare to tempt me to dine with him; poh, said I, I value not your bill of fare, give me your bill of company. *Ib.* 2 Sept. 1711
- 29 We were to do more business after dinner, but after dinner is after dinner—an old saying and a true, 'much drinking, little thinking'. *Ib.* 26 Feb. 1712
- 30 Monday is parson's holiday. *Ib.* 3 Mar. 1712
- 31 Not die here in a rage, like a poisoned rat in a hole.
Letter to Bolingbroke, 21 Mar. 1729
- 32 I have ever hated all nations, professions and communities, and all my love is towards individuals. . . . But principally I hate and detest that animal called man; although I heartily love John, Peter, Thomas, and so forth. *Letter to Pope*, 29 Sept. 1725
- 33 If Heaven had looked upon riches to be a valuable thing, it would not have given them to such a scoundrel.
Letter to Miss Vanhomrigh, 12-13 Aug. 1720
- 34 You have but a very few years to be young and handsome in the eyes of the world; and as few months to be so in the eyes of a husband, who is not a fool.
Letter to a Young Lady on her Marriage (1723)
- 35 What they call 'running a man down'. *Ib.*

SWIFT

- 1 Proper words in proper places, make the true definition of a style.
Letter to a Young Clergyman, 9 Jan 1720
- 2 Surely man is a broomstick!
A Meditation upon a Broomstick
- 3 I have been assured by a very knowing American of my acquaintance in London, that a young healthy child well nursed is at a year old a most delicious, nourishing, and wholesome food, whether stewed, roasted, baked, or boiled, and I make no doubt that it will equally serve in a fricassee, or a ragout.
A Modest Proposal for Preventing the Children of Ireland from being a Burden to their Parents or Country
- 4 Promises and pie-crust are made to be broken.
Polite Conversation, Dialogue 1
- 5 Bachelor's fare; bread and cheese, and kisses. *Ib.*
- 6 Like an owl in an ivy-bush. *Ib.*
- 7 I mean, you lie—under a mistake. *Ib.*
- 8 Why every one as they like; as the good woman said when she kissed her cow. *Ib.*
- 9 Why, madam, Queen Elizabeth's dead. *Ib.*
- 10 The sight of you is good for sore eyes. *Ib.*
- 11 'Tis as cheap sitting as standing. *Ib.*
- 12 Prythee, Tom, sit a little farther: I believe your father was no glazier. *Ib.*
- 13 You were half seas over. *Ib.*
- 14 I won't quarrel with my bread and butter. *Ib.*
- 15 I swear, she's no chicken; she's on the wrong side of thirty, if she be a day. *Ib.*
- 16 If it had been a bear, it would have bit you *Ib.*
- 17 She wears her clothes, as if they were thrown on her with a pitchfork. *Ib.*
- 18 Faith, that's as well said, as if I had said it myself.
Ib. Dialogue 2
- 19 You must take the will for the deed. *Ib.*
- 20 She has more goodness in her little finger, than he has in his whole body. *Ib.*
- 21 Lord, I wonder what fool it was that first invented kissing! *Ib.*
- 22 I'll give you leave to call me anything, if you don't call me spade. *Ib.*
- 23 The best doctors in the world are Doctor Diet, Doctor Quiet, and Doctor Merryman. *Ib.*
- 24 I always love to begin a journey on Sundays, because I shall have the prayers of the church, to preserve all that travel by land, or by water. *Ib.*
- 25 I know Sir John will go, though he was sure it would rain cats and dogs. *Ib.*
- 26 'Tis happy for him, that his father was before him.
Ib. Dialogue 3
- 27 There's none so blind as they that won't see. *Ib.*
- 28 She watches him, as a cat would watch a mouse. *Ib.*
- 29 She pays him in his own coin. *Ib.*
- 30 All the world and his wife. *Ib.*
- 31 Damn your cards, said he, they are the devil's books. *Ib.*
- 32 There's two words to that bargain.
Polite Conversation Dialogue 3
- 33 It is a maxim, that those to whom everybody allows the second place, have an undoubted title to the first. *A Tale of a Tub Dedication*
- 34 Books, like men their authors, have no more than one way of coming into the world, but there are ten thousand to go out of it, and return no more. *Ib.*
- 35 Satire, being levelled at all, is never resented for an offence by any. *Ib. Preface*
- 36 What though his head be empty, provided his commonplace book be full.
Ib. Digression in Praise of Digression
- 37 I never saw, heard, nor read, that the clergy were beloved in any nation where Christianity was the religion of the country Nothing can render them popular but some degree of persecution.
Thoughts on Religion
- 38 We have just enough religion to make us hate, but not enough to make us love one another
Thoughts on Various Subjects
- 39 What they do in heaven we are ignorant of, what they do *not* we are told expressly, that they neither marry, nor are given in marriage. *Ib.*
- 40 The reasons why so few marriages are happy, is, because young ladies spend their time in making nets, not in making cages. *Ib.*
- 41 Few are qualified to shine in company; but it is in most men's power to be agreeable. *Ib.*
- 42 Every man desires to live long; but no man would be old. *Ib.*
- 43 A nice man is a man of nasty ideas. *Ib.*
- 44 Old men and comets have been revered for the same reason; their long beards, and pretences to foretell events. *Ib.*
- 45 I never wonder to see men wicked, but I often wonder to see them not ashamed. *Ib.*
- 46 A man should never be ashamed to own he has been in the wrong, which is but saying, in other words, that he is wiser to-day than he was yesterday. *Ib.*
- 47 Party is the madness of many, for the gain of a few. *Ib.*
- 48 When men grow virtuous in their old age, they only make a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings.
Ib. (See 387:1)
- 49 The most positive men are the most credulous. *Ib.*
- 50 [Of *The Tale of a Tub*.]
Good God! what a genius I had when I wrote that book.
Sir Walter Scott's *Life of Swift. Works of Swift* (1824), vol. i, p. 89
- 51 I shall be like that tree, I shall die at the top.
Sir Walter Scott, *Memoirs of Swift*
- 52 Only a woman's hair. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 53 How haughtily he cocks his nose,
To tell what every schoolboy knows.
The Country Life, l. 81
- 54 Lose no time to contradict her,
Nor endeavour to convict her. *Daphne, l. 29*
- 55 Only take this rule along,
Always to advise her wrong;
And reprove her when she's right;
She may then grow wise for spite. *Ib. l. 35*

- 1 In all distresses of our friends,
We first consult our private ends;
While nature, kindly bent to ease us,
Points out some circumstance to please us.
On the Death of Dr Swift, l. 7
- 2 Poor Pope will grieve a month, and Gay
A week, and Arbuthnot a day
St. John himself will scarce forbear
To bite his pen, and drop a tear.
The rest will give a shrug, and cry,
'I'm sorry—but we all must die!' *Ib.* l. 207
- 3 Yet malice never was his aim,
He lash'd the vice, but spared the name;
No individual could resent,
Where thousands equally were meant. *Ib.* l. 512
- 4 He gave the little wealth he had
To build a house for fools and mad;
And show'd, by one satiric touch,
No nation wanted it so much. *Ib.* l. 538
- 5 A coming shower your shooting corns presage.
Description of a City Shower, l. 9
- 6 They never would hear,
But turn the deaf ear,
As a matter they had no concern in.
Dingley and Brent, 11
- 7 I often wish'd that I had clear,
For life, six hundred pounds a-year,
A handsome house to lodge a friend,
A river at my garden's end,
A terrace walk, and half a rood
Of land, set out to plant a wood.
Imitation of Horace, bk. 11, sat. vi, l. 1
- 8 Removed from kind Arbuthnot's aid,
Who knows his art, but not the trade.
Preferring his regard for me
Before his credit, or his fee. *In Sickness*, l. 9
- 9 Convey a libel in a frown,
And wink a reputation down.
Journal of a Modern Lady, l. 192
- 10 'Libertas et natale solum':
Fine words! I wonder where you stole 'em.
Lines written in 1724 on Chief Justice Whithed's motto on his coach, after the trial of Drapier
- 11 Hail, fellow, well met,
All dirty and wet:
Find out, if you can,
Who's master, who's man.
My Lady's Lamentation, l. 171
- 12 Th' artillery of words *Ode to Sanctoft*, i
- 13 Philosophy, the lumber of the schools.
Ode to Sn W. Temple, ii
- 14 Walls have tongues, and hedges ears.
Pastoral Dialogue, l. 8
- 15 Say, Britain, could you ever boast,—
Three poets in an age at most?
Our chilling climate hardly bears
A sprig of bays in fifty years. *On Poetry*, l. 5
- 16 Then, rising with Aurora's light,
The Muse invoked, sit down to write;
Blot out, correct, insert, refine,
Enlarge, diminish, interline. *Ib.* l. 85
- 17 As learned commentators view
In Homer more than Homer knew. *Ib.* l. 103
- 18 So geographers, in Afric-maps,
With savage-pictures fill their gaps;
And o'er unhabitable downs
Place elephants for want of towns. *O Poetry*, l. 177
- 19 Read all the prefaces of Dryden,
For these our critics much confide in,
(Tho' merely writ at first for filling
To raise the volume's price, a shilling) *Ib.* l. 251
- 20 He gives directions to the town,
To cry it up, or run it down. *Ib.* l. 269
- 21 Hobbes clearly proves, that every creature
Lives in a state of war by nature. *Ib.* l. 319
- 22 So, naturalists observe, a flea
Hath smaller fleas that on him prey;
And these have smaller fleas to bite 'em,
And so proceed *ad infinitum*.
Thus every poet, in his kind,
Is bit by him that comes behind. *Ib.* l. 337
- 23 To guide his steps afford your kindest aid,
And gently pity whom ye can't persuade;
Leave to avenging Heaven his stubborn will,
For, O, remember, he's your brother still.
Swan Tripe Club in Dublin, l. 489
- 24 Humour is odd, grotesque, and wild,
Only by affectation spoil'd,
'Tis never by invention got,
Men have it when they know it not
To Mr. Delany, 10 Oct. 1718, l. 25
- 25 Hated by fools, and fools to hate,
Be that my motto and my fate. *Ib.* l. 171
- 26 A beggarly people!
A church and no steeple! [Of St. Ann's Church,
Dublin]
Attrib. to Swift by Malone. See *Prior's Life of Malone* (1860), p. 381
- 27 Ubi saeva indignatio ulterius cor lacerare nequit.
Where fierce indignation can no longer tear his heart.
Swift's Epitaph

ALGERNON CHARLES SWINBURNE

1837-1909

- 28 Superflux of pain. *Anactoria*, l. 27
- 29 Maiden, and mistress of the months and stars
Now folded in the flowerless fields of heaven.
Atalanta in Calydon. *Collected Poetical Works*
(1924), vol. 11, p. 247, l. 1
- 30 When the hounds of spring are on winter's traces,
The mother of months in meadow or plain
Fills the shadows and windy places
With hush of leaves and ripple of rain;
And the brown bright nightingale amorous
Is half assuaged for Itylus,
For the Thracian ships and the foreign faces,
The tongueless vigil and all the pain.
Come with bows bent and with emptying of quivers,
Maiden most perfect, lady of light,
With a noise of winds and many rivers,
With a clamour of waters, and with might;
Bind on thy sandals, O thou most fleet,
Over the splendour and speed of thy feet;
For the faint east quickens, the wan west shivers,
Round the feet of the day and the feet of the night.

- Where shall we find her, how shall we sing to her,
Fold our hands round her knees, and cling?
O that man's heart were as fire and could spring to
her,
Fire, or the strength of the streams that spring!
For the stars and the winds are unto her
As raiment, as songs of the harp-player;
For the risen stars and the fallen cling to her,
And the southwest-wind and west-wind sing.
- For winter's rains and ruins are over,
And all the season of snows and sins;
The days dividing lover and lover,
The light that loses, the night that wins;
And time remembered is grief forgotten,
And frosts are slain and flowers begotten,
And in green underwood and cover
Blossom by blossom the spring begins.
Atalanta in Calydon, Chorus, p. 249
- 1 And the hoofed heel of a satyr crushes
The chestnut-husk at the chestnut-root. *Ib. p. 250*
 - 2 And Pan by noon and Bacchus by night,
Fleeter of foot than the fleet-foot kid,
Follows with dancing and fills with delight
The Maenad and the Bassarid;
And soft as lips that laugh and hide
The laughing leaves of the tree divide,
And screen from seeing and leave in sight
The god pursuing, the maiden hid. *Ib.*
 - 3 The ivy falls with the Bacchanal's hair
Over her eyebrows hiding her eyes;
The wild vine slipping down leaves bare
Her bright breast shortening into sighs. *Ib.*
 - 4 The wolf that follows, the fawn that flies. *Ib.*
 - 5 Before the beginning of years
There came to the making of man
Time with a gift of tears,
Grief with a glass that ran.
Pleasure with pain for leaven,
Summer with flowers that fell,
Remembrance fallen from heaven,
And Madness risen from hell,
Strength without hands to smute,
Love that endures for a breath;
Night, the shadow of light,
And Life, the shadow of death. *Ib. p. 258*
 - 6 For a day and a night and a morrow,
That his strength might endure for a span
With travail and heavy sorrow,
The holy spirit of man. *Ib. p. 259*
 - 7 Eyesight and speech they wrought
For the veil of the soul therein,
A time for labour and thought,
A time to serve and to sin;
They gave him light in his ways,
And love, and a space for delight,
And beauty and length of days,
And night, and sleep in the night.
His speech is a burning fire;
With his lips he travaileth;
In his heart is a blind desire,
In his eyes foreknowledge of death;
He weaves, and is clothed with derision;
Sows, and he shall not reap;
His life is a watch or a vision
Between a sleep and a sleep.
 - 8 We have seen thee, O love, thou art fair; thou art
goodly, O Love
Atalanta in Calydon, Chorus, p. 273
 - 9 For words divide and rend;
But silence is most noble till the end. *Ib. p. 299*
 - 10 Where the narrowing Symplegades whitened the
straits of Propontis with spray. *Ib. p. 327*
 - 11 Shall I strew on thee rose or rue or laurel,
Brother, on this that was the veil of thee?
Or quiet sea-flower moulded by the sea,
Or simplest growth of meadow-sweet or sorrel?
Ave atque Vale, 1
 - 12 Now all strange hours and all strange loves are over,
Dreams and desires and sombre songs and sweet,
Hast thou found place at the great knees and feet
Of some pale Titan-woman like a lover,
Such as thy vision here solicited,
Under the shadow of her fair vast head,
The deep division of prodigious breasts,
The solemn slope of mighty limbs asleep? *Ib. vi*
 - 13 Sleep; and if life was bitter to thee, pardon,
If sweet, give thanks, thou hast no more to live;
And to give thanks is good, and to forgive. *Ib. xvii*
 - 14 For thee, O now a silent soul, my brother,
Take at my hands this garland and farewell.
Thou is the leaf, and chill the wintry smell,
And chill the solemn earth, a fatal mother,
With sadder than the Niobeian womb
And in the hollow of her breasts a tomb. *Ib. xviii*
 - 15 There lies not any troublous thing before,
Nor sight nor sound to war against thee more,
For whom all winds are quiet as the sun,
All waters as the shore. *Ib.*
 - 16 This is the end of every man's desire.
A Ballad of Burdens
 - 17 Poor splendid wings so frayed and soiled and torn!
Poor kind wild eyes so dashed with light quick tears!
Ballad of François Villon
 - 18 Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name. *Ib.*
 - 19 Strung with subtle-coloured hair
Of some dead lute-player. *A Ballad of Life*
 - 20 O slain and spent and sacrificed
People, the grey-grown speechless Christ.
*Before a Crucifix. Poetical Works (1924), vol. i,
p. 744*
 - 21 No soul that lived, loved, wrought and died,
Is this their carrion crucified. *Ib. p. 747*
 - 22 We shift and bedeck and bedrape us,
Thou art noble and nude and antique. *Dolores, vii*
 - 23 Change in a trice
The lilies and languors of virtue
For the raptures and roses of vice. *Ib. ix*
 - 24 O splendid and sterile Dolores,
Our Lady of Pain. *Ib.*
 - 25 Ah beautiful passionate body
That never has ached with a heart! *Ib. xi*
 - 26 But sweet as the rind was the core is;
We are fain of thee still, we are fain,
O sanguine and subtle Dolores,
Our Lady of Pain. *Ib. xiii*
 - 27 The delight that consumes the desire,
Ib. The desire that outruns the delight. *Ib. xiv*

SWINBURNE

- 1 For the crown of our life as it closes
Is darkness, the fruit thereof dust;
No thorns go as deep as a rose's,
And love is more cruel than lust.
Time turns the old days to derision,
Our loves into corpses or wives,
And marriage and death and division
Make barren our lives. *Dolores, xx*
- 2 Ringed round with a flame of fair faces,
And splendid with swords. *Ib. xxx*
- 3 What ailed us, O gods, to desert you
For creeds that refuse and restrain?
Come down and redeem us from virtue,
Our Lady of Pain. *Ib. xxxv*
- 4 On thy bosom though many a kiss be,
There are none such as knew it of old.
Was it Alciphron once or Arisbe,
Male ringlets or feminine gold,
That thy lips met with under the statue,
Whence a look shot out sharp after thieves
From the eyes of the garden-god at you
Across the fig-leaves? *Ib. xxxviii*
- 5 Old poets outsing and outlove us,
And Catullus makes mouths at our speech. *Ib. xlii*
- 6 Where are they, Cotytto or Venus,
Astarte or Ashtaroth, where?
Do their hands as we touch come between us?
Is the breath of them hot in thy hair?
From their lips have thy lips taken fever,
With the blood of their bodies grown red?
Hast thou left upon earth a believer
If these men are dead? *Ib. lii*
- 7 O daughter of Death and Priapus,
Our Lady of Pain. *Ib. liii*
- 8 I shall remember while the light lives yet
And in the night time I shall not forget. *Erotion*
- 9 There was a poor poet named Clough,
Whom his friends all united to puff,
But the public, though dull,
Had not such a skull
As belonged to believers in Clough.
Essays and Studies (1875), Matthew Arnold
(printed as prose)
- 10 Bright with names that men remember, loud with
names that men forget. *Eton: An Ode*
- 11 What adders came to shed their coats?
What coiled obscene
Small serpents with soft stretching throats
Caressed Faustine? *Faustine*
- 12 Those eyes the greenest of things blue,
The bluest of things grey. *Félice*
- 13 In a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland,
At the sea-down's edge between windward and lee,
Walled round with rocks as an inland island,
The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.
A Forsaken Garden
- 14 The fields fall southward, abrupt and broken,
To the low last edge of the long lone land.
If a step should sound or a word be spoken,
Would a ghost not rise at the strange guest's hand?
So long have the grey bare walls lain guestless,
Through branches and briars if a man make way,
He shall find no life but the sea-wind's, restless
Night and day. *Ib.*
- 15 Heart handfast in heart as they stood, 'Look thither,'
Did he whisper? 'look forth from the flowers to the
sea;
For the foam-flowers endure when the rose-blossoms
wither
And men that love lightly may die—but we?'
And the same wind sang and the same waves
whitened,
And or ever the garden's last petals were shed,
In the lips that had whispered, the eyes that had
lightened,
Love was dead. *A Forsaken Garden*
- 16 Stretched out on the spoils that his own hand spread.
As a god self-slain on his own strange altar,
Death lies dead *Ib.*
- 17 Here, where the world is quiet,
Here, where all trouble seems
Dead winds' and spent waves' riot
In doubtful dreams of dreams.
The Garden of Proserpine
- 18 I am tired of tears and laughter,
And men that laugh and weep;
Of what may come hereafter
For men that sow and reap.
I am weary of days and hours,
Blown buds of barren flowers,
Desires and dreams and powers
And everything but sleep. *Ib.*
- 19 Here life has death for neighbour,
And far from eye or ear
Wan waves and wet winds labour,
Weak ships and spirits steer. *Ib.*
- 20 Pale, beyond porch and portal,
Crowned with calm leaves, she stands
Who gathers all things mortal
With cold immortal hands. *Ib.*
- 21 Dead dreams of days forsaken,
Blind buds that snows have shaken,
Wild leaves that winds have taken,
Red strays of ruined springs. *Ib.*
- 22 We are not sure of sorrow,
And joy was never sure. *Ib.*
- 23 From too much love of living,
From hope and fear set free,
We thank with brief thanksgiving
Whatever gods may be
That no man lives forever,
That dead men rise up never;
That even the weariest river
Winds somewhere safe to sea. *Ib.*
- 24 Then star nor sun shall waken,
Nor any change of light.
Nor sound of waters shaken,
Nor any sound or sight:
Nor wintry leaves nor vernal,
Nor days nor things diurnal;
Only the sleep eternal
In an eternal night. *Ib.*
- 25 Calling a crowned man royal
That was no more than a king. *The Halt before Rome*
- 26 Fiddle, we know, is diddle: and diddle, we take it,
is dee.
*The Heptalogia. The Higher Pantheism in a Nut-
shell*

SWINBURNE

- 1 I am that which began;
Out of me the years roll;
Out of me God and man;
I am equal and whole;
God changes, and man, and the form of them bodily;
I am the soul. *Hertha*
- 2 But what thing dost thou now,
Looking Godward, to cry
'I am I, thou art thou,
I am low, thou art high'?
- I am thou, whom thou seekest to find him; find thou
but thyself, thou art I. *Ib.*
- 3 A creed is a rod,
And a crown is of night;
But this thing is God.
To be man with thy might,
To grow straight in the strength of thy spirit, and live
out thy life as the light. *Ib.*
- 4 Green leaves of thy labour, white flowers of thy
thought, and red fruit of thy death. *Ib.*
- 5 Man, equal and one with me, man that is made of me,
man that is I. *Ib.*
- 6 Hope thou not much, and fear thou not at all.
Hope and Fear
- 7 In the fair days when God
By man as godlike trod,
And each alike was Greek, alike was free.
To Victor Hugo
- 8 And a bird overhead sang *Follow*,
And a bird to the right sang *Here*;
And the arch of the leaves was hollow,
And the meaning of May was clear. *An Interlude*
- 9 I remember the way we parted,
The day and the way we met,
You hoped we were both broken-hearted,
And knew we should both forget. *Ib.*
- 10 And the best and the worst of this is
That neither is most to blame,
If you have forgotten my kisses
And I have forgotten your name. *Ib.*
- 11 Swallow, my sister, O sister swallow,
How can thine heart be full of the spring?
A thousand summers are over and dead.
What hast thou found in the spring to follow?
What hast thou found in thine heart to sing?
What wilt thou do when the summer is shed?
Itylus
- 12 Hast thou forgotten ere I forget? *Ib.*
- 13 Sister, my sister, O fleet sweet swallow,
Thy way is long to the sun and the south;
But I, fulfilled of my heart's desire,
Shedding my song upon height, upon hollow,
From tawny body and sweet small mouth
Feed the heart of the night with fire.
I the nightingale all spring through,
O swallow, sister, O changing swallow,
All spring through till the spring be done,
Clothed with the light of the night on the dew,
Sing, while the hours and the wild birds follow,
Take flight and follow and find the sun. *Ib.*
- 14 Till life forget and death remember,
Till thou remember and I forget. *Ib.*
- 15 Thy lord the summer is good to follow,
And fair the feet of thy lover the spring:
But what wilt thou say to the spring thy lover?
Itylus
- 16 But mine goes forth among sea-gulfs hollow
To the place of the slaying of Itylus,
The feast of Daulis, the Thracian sea. *Ib.*
- 17 The small slain body, the flower-like face,
Can I remember if thou forget? *Ib.*
- 18 Thou hast forgotten, O summer swallow,
But the world shall end when I forget. *Ib.*
- 19 Apples of gold for the king's daughter.
The King's Daughter
- 20 I came as one whose thoughts half linger,
Half run before;
The youngest to the oldest singer
That England bore.
In Memory of Walter Savage Landon
- 21 O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,
Destroyer and healer, hear! *The Last Oracle*
- 22 God by God goes out, discrowned and disanointed,
But the soul stands fast that gave them shape and
speech. *Ib.*
- 23 Ah, yet would God this flesh of mine might be
Where air might wash and long leaves cover me;
Where tides of grass break into foam of flowers,
Or where the wind's feet shine along the sea.
Laus Veneris
- 24 Until God loosen over sea and land
The thunder of the trumpets of the night. *Ib.*
- 25 Let us go hence, my songs; she will not hear.
Let us go hence together without fear.
A Leave-taking
- 26 But God, if a God there be, is the substance of men
which is man. *Hymn of Man*
- 27 Glory to Man in the highest! for Man is the master
of things. *Ib.*
- 28 If love were what the rose is,
And I were like the leaf,
Our lives would grow together
In sad or singing weather,
Blown fields or flowerful closes,
Green pleasure or grey grief. *A Match*
- 29 If you were thrall to sorrow,
And I were page to joy. *Ib.*
- 30 If you were April's lady,
And I were lord in May. *Ib.*
- 31 If you were queen of pleasure,
And I were king of pain. *Ib.*
- 32 But you would have felt my soul in a kiss,
And known that once if I loved you well;
And I would have given my soul for this
To burn for ever in burning hell. *Les Noyades*
- 33 Ask nothing more of me, sweet;
All I can give you I give.
Heart of my heart, were it more,
More would be laid at your feet:
Love that should help you to live,
Song that should spur you to soar. *The Oblation*

SWINBURNE—SYLVESTER

- 1 I turn to thee as some green afternoon
Turns toward sunset, and is loth to die;
Ah God, ah God, that day should be so soon!
In the Orchard
- 2 For a day and a night Love sang to us, played with us,
Folded us round from the dark and the light;
And our hearts were fulfilled with the music he made
with us,
Made with our hands and our lips while he stayed
with us,
Stayed in mid passage his pinions from flight
For a day and a night. *At Parting*
- 3 The world has no such flowers in any land,
And no such pearl in any gulf the sea,
As any babe on any mother's knee. *Pelagius*
- 4 I have lived long enough, having seen one thing, that
love hath an end;
Goddess and maiden and queen, be near me now and
befriend. *Hymn to Proserpine*
- 5 Yea, is not even Apollo, with hair and harpstring of
gold,
A bitter God to follow, a beautiful God to behold?
I am sick of singing. the bays burn deep and chafe.
I am fain
To rest a little from praise and grievous pleasure and
pain. *Ib.*
- 6 Wilt thou yet take all, Galilean? but these thou shalt
not take,
The laurel, the palms and the paeon, the breasts of
the nymphs in the brake,
Breasts more soft than a dove's, that tremble with
tenderer breath;
And all the wings of the Loves, and all the joy before
death. *Ib.*
- 7 For no man under the sky lives twice, outliving his
day. *Ib.*
- 8 Thou hast conquered, O pale Galilean; the world has
grown grey from Thy breath;
We have drunken of things Lethean, and fed on the
fullness of death.
Laurel is green for a season, and love is sweet for a
day;
But love grows bitter with treason, and laurel outlives
not May. *Ib.*
- 9 For the old faiths loosen and fall, the new years ruin
and rend. *Ib.*
- 10 O ghastly glories of saints, dead limbs of gibbeted
Gods! *Ib.*
- 11 Impelled of invisible tides, and fulfilled of unspeak-
able things. *Ib.*
- 12 All ye as a wind shall go by, as a fire shall ye pass and
be past;
Ye are Gods, and behold, ye shall die, and the waves
be upon you at last. *Ib.*
- 13 Though the feet of thine high priests tread where thy
lords and our forefathers trod,
Though these that were Gods are dead, and thou
being dead art a God,
Though before thee the throned Cytherean be fallen,
and hidden her head,
Yet thy kingdom shall pass, Galilean, thy dead shall
go down to thee dead. *Ib.*
- 14 As the deep dim soul of a star. *Ib.*
- 15 A little soul for a little bears up this corpse which is
man. *Hymn to Proserpine*
- 16 Love alone, with yearning
Heart for astrolabe,
Takes the star's height, burning
O'er the babe. *A Rhyme*
- 17 Say, was not this thy Passion, to foreknow
In death's worst hour the works of Christian men?
On the Russian Persecution of the Jews
- 18 In the heart is the prey for gods,
Who crucify hearts, not hands. *Satia te Sanguine*
- 19 Good hap to the fresh fierce weather,
The quiver and beat of the sea!
While three men hold together,
The kingdoms are less by three.
A Song in Time of Order 1852
- 20 They have tied the world in a tether,
They have bought over God with a fee. *Ib.*
- 21 When the devil's riddle is mastered
And the galley-bench creaks with a Pope,
We shall see Buonaparte the bastard
Kick heels with his throat in a rope *Ib.*
- 22 Had you loved me once, as you have not loved;
Had the chance been with us that has not been.
The Triumph of Time
- 23 I have put my days and dreams out of mind,
Days that are over, dreams that are done. *Ib.*
- 24 The strong sea-daisies feast on the sun. *Ib.*
- 25 Who swims in sight of the great third wave
That never a swimmer shall cross or climb. *Ib.*
- 26 A broken blossom, a ruined rhyme. *Ib.*
- 27 I had wrung life dry for your lips to drink,
Broken it up for your daily bread. *Ib.*
- 28 Content you;
The gate is strait; I shall not be there. *Ib.*
- 29 I will go back to the great sweet mother,
Mother and lover of men, the sea.
I will go down to her, I and no other,
Close with her, kiss her and mix her with me. *Ib.*
- 30 I shall sleep, and move with the moving ships,
Change as the winds change, veer in the tide. *Ib.*
- 31 There lived a singer in France of old
By the tideless dolorous midland sea.
In a land of sand and ruin and gold
There shone one woman, and none but she. *Ib.*
- 32 In heaven,
If I cry to you then, will you hear or know? *Ib.*
- 33 One the last flower of Catholic love, that grows
Amid bare thorns their only thornless rose.
Two Leaders
- 34 Sweet red splendid kissing mouth.
Translations from Villon. Complaint of the fair Amouress
- 35 There's no good girl's lip out of Paris.
Ib. Ballad of the Women of Paris

JOSHUA SYLVESTER

1563-1618

- 36 Were I as base as is the lowly plain,
And you (my Love) as high as Heaven above.
Sonnet. (Attrib.) Oxford Book of 16th Cent. Verse

SYMONDS—TATE

JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS

1840-1893

- 1 These things shall be! A loftier race
Than e'er the world hath known shall rise,
With flame of freedom in their souls,
And light of knowledge in their eyes.

Hymn

PUBLILIUS SYRUS

fl. 1st cent. B.C.

- 2 Bis dat qui cito dat.
He gives twice who gives soon.
Proverbial, attrib. to Syrus
- 3 Beneficium inopi bis dat, qui dat celeriter.
He doubly benefits the needy who gives quickly.
Sententiae, 6
- 4 Iudex damnatur ubi nocens absolvitur.
The judge is condemned when the criminal is
acquitted. *Ib.* 247
- 5 Necessitas dat legem non ipsa accipit.
Necessity gives the law and does not itself receive
it. *Ib.* 399
- 6 Necessitas non habet legem.
Necessity has no law. *Proverbial, attrib. to Syrus*

JOSEPH TABBAR

nineteenth century

- 7 In over a year and a half,
I've only sung it once,
And I don't suppose I shall sing it again
For months and months and months.
For Months and Months and Months

TACITUS

c. A.D. 55-c. 117

- 8 Atque omne ignotum pro magnifico est; sed nunc
terminus Britanniae patet.
For wonder grows where knowledge fails. But now
the very bounds of Britain are laid bare.
Agricola, 30. Trans. by Fyfe
- 9 Ubi solitudinem faciunt, pacem appellant.
When they make a wilderness they call it peace.
Ib.
- 10 Proprium humani ingenii est odisse quem laeseris.
It is human nature to hate the man whom you
have hurt. *Ib.* 42
- 11 Felix . . . opportunitate mortis.
Fortune favoured him . . . in the opportune moment
of his death. *Ib.* 45
- 12 Editis annalibus laudatoque M. Bruto C. Cassum
Romanorum ultimum dixisset.
In his history he had praised Brutus and had called
Cassius the last of the Romans. *Annals, iv. 34*
- 13 Elegantiae arbiter. [Petronius.]
Judge of taste. *Ib. xvi. 18*
- 14 Rara temporum felicitate ubi sentire quae velis et
quae sentias dicere licet.
It is the rare fortune of these days that a man may
think what he likes and say what he thinks.
Histories, i. i. Trans. by Fyfe

- 15 Maior privato visus dum privatus fuit, et omnium
consensu capax imperii nisi imperasset

When he was a commoner he seemed too big for
his station, and had he never been emperor, no
one would have doubted his ability to reign.
[Servius Galba] *Histories, i. xlix*

- 16 Etiam sapientibus cupido gloriae novissima exiit.
For even with philosophers the passion for fame
is often their last rag of infirmity. *Ib. iv. vi*

CHARLES MAURICE DE TALLEYRAND

1754-1838

- 17 Ils n'ont rien appris, ni rien oublié
They have learnt nothing, and forgotten nothing.
*Attributed to Talleyrand by the Chevalier de Panat
in a letter to Mallet du Pan, Jan. 1796, 'Personne
n'est corrigé, personne n'a su ni rien oublier ni rien
apprendre.' (Mémoires et correspondance de Mallet
du Pan (1851), II. 196.) See also 195.1*
- 18 N'ayez pas de zèle.
Not too much zeal.
*Sainte-Beuve, Portraits de femmes, Madame de
Staël, p. 131*
- 19 Voilà le commencement de la fin.
This is the beginning of the end.
*On the announcement of Napoleon's defeat at
Borodino, 1812*
- 20 War is much too serious a thing to be left to military
men.
*Quoted by Brand to Lloyd George during the First
World War*

ROBERT TANNAHILL

1774-1810

- 21 When gloamin' treads the heels o' day,
And birds sit courin' on the spray,
Along the flow'ry hedge I stray,
To meet mine an dear somebody.
Songs and Poems (1911), Mine an dear Somebody

NAHUM TATE

1652-1715

and

NICHOLAS BRADY

1659-1726

- 22 To the hills and the vales,
To the rocks and the mountains,
To the musical groves
And the cool shady fountains,
Let the triumphs of Love,
And of Beauty be shown!
Go revel, ye Cupids,
The day is your own.
Dido and Aeneas, Act I (By Nahum Tate)
- 23 Take a bowsey short leave of your nymphs on the
shore,
And silence their mourning
With vows of returning,
Though never intending to visit them more.
Ib. Act III

TATE—TENNYSON

1 As pants the hart for cooling streams
When heated in the chase.
New Version of the Psalms (1696). *As Pants the Hart*

2 Through all the changing scenes of life
Ib. Through all the Changing

3 Fear Him, ye saints, and you will then
Have nothing else to fear *Ib.*

4 While shepherds watch'd their flocks by night,
All seated on the ground,
The Angel of the Lord came down,
And glory shone around.

'Fear not,' said he, for mighty dread
Had seized their troubled mind;
'Glad tidings of great joy I bring
To you and all mankind.'

Supplement to the New Version of the Psalms
(1700). *While Shepherds Watched*

ANN TAYLOR

1782-1866

and

JANE TAYLOR

1783-1827

5 I thank the goodness and the grace
Which on my birth have smiled,
And made me, in these Christian days,
A happy English child.
Hymns for Infant Minds, 1. *A Child's Hymn of Praise*

6 O that it were my chief delight
To do the things I ought!
Then let me try with all my might
To mind what I am taught.
Ib. 18. *For a Very Little Child*

7 'Tis a *credit* to any good girl to be neat,
But quite a *disgrace* to be fine.
Hymns for Sunday Schools. The Folly of Finery

8 Who ran to help me when I fell,
And would some pretty story tell,
Or kiss the place to make it well?
My Mother.
Original Poems. My Mother. (By Ann Taylor)

9 How pleasant it is, at the end of the day,
No follies to have to repent;
But reflect on the past, and be able to say,
That my time has been properly spent.
Rhymes for the Nursery. The Way to be Happy.
(*By Jane Taylor*)

10 Twinkle, twinkle, little star,
How I wonder what you are!
Up above the world so high,
Like a diamond in the sky!
Ib. The Star. (By Jane Taylor)

BAYARD TAYLOR

1825-1878

11 Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book unfold.
Bedouin Song. Refrain

SIR HENRY TAYLOR

1800-1886

12 Quoth tongue of neither maid nor wife
To heart of neither wife nor maid—
Lead we not here a jolly life
Betwixt the shine and shade?
Quoth heart of neither maid nor wife
To tongue of neither wife nor maid—
Thou wagg'st, but I am worn with strife,
And feel like flowers that fade.
Philip Van Artevelde, Pt. II. v. i. 1

BISHOP JEREMY TAYLOR

1613-1667

13 Too quick a sense of a constant infelicity.
Holy Dying, ch. I, § v
14 Every school-boy knows it.
On the Real Presence, § v, par. 1
15 The union of hands and hearts.
Sermons. The Marriage Ring, pt. 1

JOHN TAYLOR

1580-1653

16 'Tis a mad world, my masters. *Western Voyage*, l. 1

ARCHBISHOP FREDERICK TEMPLE

1821-1902

17 There is a certain class of clergyman whose mendicity
is only equalled by their mendacity.
Remark at a meeting of the Ecclesiastical Commissioners quoted by Sir George Leveson Gower
Years of Endeavour, 1942

SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE

1628-1699

18 When all is done, human life is, at the greatest and
the best, but like a froward child, that must be
play'd with and humoured a little to keep it quiet
till it falls asleep, and then the care is over.
Essay on Poetry, ad fin.

ARCHBISHOP WILLIAM TEMPLE

1881-1944

19 'Are you not,' a Rugby master had asked him in dis-
cussing one of his [schoolboy] essays, 'a little out of
your depth here?' 'Perhaps, Sir,' was the confident
reply, 'but I can swim.'
F. A. Iremonger, *William Temple*

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

1809-1892

20 The noblest answer unto such,
Is kindly silence when they brawl.
After-Thought, v

21 For nothing worthy proving can be proven,
Nor yet disproven. *The Ancient Sage*, l. 66

22 Cleave ever to the sunnier side of doubt. *Ib.* l. 68

23 The rabbit fondles his own harmless face.
Aylmer's Field, l. 851

TENNYSON

- 1 Her arms across her breast she laid;
She was more fair than words can say.
Bare-footed came the beggar maid
Before the king Cophetua,
In robe and crown the king stepped down,
To meet and greet her on her way;
'It is no wonder,' said the lords,
'She is more beautiful than day.'
The Beggar Maid
- 2 As shines the moon in clouded skies,
She in her poor attire was seen.
One praised her ankles, one her eyes,
One her dark hair and lovesome mien.
So sweet a face, such angel grace,
In all that land had never been:
Cophetua swore a royal oath:
'This beggar maid shall be my queen!'
- 3 Break, break, break,
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!
And I would that my tongue could utter
The thoughts that arise in me.
O well for the fisherman's boy,
That he shouts with his sister at play!
O well for the sailor lad,
That he sings in his boat on the bay!
And the stately ships go on
To their haven under the hill;
But O for the touch of a vanish'd hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!
Break, break, break,
At the foot of thy crags, O Sea!
But the tender grace of a day that is dead
Will never come back to me. *Break, Break, Break*
- 4 A happy bridesmaid makes a happy bride.
The Bridesmaid, l. 4
- 5 I come from haunts of coot and hern,
I make a sudden sally
And sparkle out among the fern,
To bicker down a valley. *The Brook, l. 23*
- 6 For men may come and men may go,
But I go on for ever. *Ib. l. 33*
- 7 Here and there a lusty trout,
And here and there a grayling. *Ib. l. 57*
- 8 That petitionary grace
Of Sweet Seventeen. *Ib. l. 112*
- 9 The Lord let the house of a brute to the soul of a man,
And the man said, 'Am I your debtor?'
And the Lord—'Not yet: but make it as clean as you
can,
And then I will let you a better.' *By an Evolutionist*
- 10 He that only rules by terror
Doeth grievous wrong. *The Captain, l. 1*
- 11 Slav, Teuton, Kelt, I count them all
My friends and brother souls,
With all the peoples, great and small,
That wheel between the poles.
Epilogue to The Charge of the Heavy Brigade, l. 18
- 12 The song that nerves a nation's heart,
Is in itself a deed. *Ib. l. 81*
- 13 Half a league, half a league,
Half a league onward.
The Charge of the Light Brigade
- 14 'Forward, the Light Brigade!'
Was there a man dismay'd?
The Charge of the Light Brigade
15 Some one had blunder'd. *Ib.*
- 16 Their's not to make reply,
Their's not to reason why,
Their's but to do and die:
Into the valley of Death
Rode the six hundred *Ib.*
- 17 Cannon to right of them
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them
Volley'd and thunder'd. *Ib.*
- 18 Into the jaws of Death,
Into the mouth of Hell. *Ib.*
- Ib.* 19 When can their glory fade?
O the wild charge they made!
All the world wonder'd. *Ib.*
- 20 The golden guess
Is morning-star to the full round of truth.
Columbus, l. 42
- 21 Come not, when I am dead,
To drop thy foolish tears upon my grave,
To trample round my fallen head,
And vex the unhappy dust thou wouldst not save.
Come Not, When I Am Dead, 1
- 22 Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be no moaning of the bar,
When I put out to sea,
But such a tide as moving seems asleep,
Too full for sound and foam,
When that which drew from out the boundless deep
Turns again home.
Twilight and evening bell,
And after that the dark!
And may there be no sadness of farewell,
When I embark;
For tho' from out our bourne of Time and Place
The flood may bear me far,
I hope to see my Pilot face to face
When I have cross'd the bar. *Crossing the Bar*
- 23 O Love what hours were thine and mine,
In lands of palm and southern pine,
In lands of palm, of orange-blossom,
Of olive, aloe, and maize and vine. *The Daisy, 1*
- 24 A mount of marble, a hundred spires! *Ib. xv*
- 25 Gray metropolis of the North. [Edinburgh.] *Ib. xxvi*
- 26 This proverb flashes thro' his head,
'The many fail: the one succeeds.'
The Day-dream. The Arrival, 11
- 27 But dallied with his golden chain,
And, smiling, put the question by. *Ib. The Revival*
- 28 And on her lover's arm she leant,
And round her waist she felt it fold,
And far across the hills they went
In that new world which is the old. *Ib. The Departure, 1*
- 29 And o'er the hills, and far away,
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
'Thro' all the world she follow'd him. *Ib. iv*

TENNYSON

- 1 And is there any moral shut
Within the bosom of the rose?
The Day-dream. Moral, i
- 2 But any man that walks the mead,
In bud or blade, or bloom, may find,
According as his humours lead,
A meaning suited to his mind. *Ib. 11*
- 3 Wearing his wisdom lightly, like the fruit
Which in our winter woodland looks a flower
A Dedication
- 4 And ever upon the topmost roof our banner of Eng-
land blew. *The Defence of Lucknow*
- 5 Out of the deep, my child, out of the deep.
De Profundis, 1, 1 1
- 6 I read, before my eyelids dropt their shade,
'The Legend of Good Women', long ago
Sung by the morning star of song, who made
His music heard below
A Dream of Fair Women, 1, 1
- 7 The spacious times of great Elizabeth *Ib. 1 7*
- 8 A daughter of the gods, divinely tall
And most divinely fair. *Ib. 1. 87*
- 9 A queen, with swarthy cheeks and bold black eyes,
Brow-bound with burning gold. *Ib. 1. 127*
- 10 He clasps the crag with crooked hands,
Close to the sun in lonely lands,
Ring'd with the azure world, he stands.
The wrinkled sea beneath him crawls,
He watches from his mountain walls,
And like a thunderbolt he falls. *The Eagle*
- 11 Once more the Heavenly Power
Makes all things new,
And domes the red-plow'd hills
With loving blue;
The blackbirds have their wills,
The throstles too. *Early Spring, 1*
- 12 The curate; he was fatter than his cure.
Edwin Morris, 1. 15
- 13 God made the woman for the man,
And for the good and increase of the world. *Ib. 1. 50*
- 14 Slight Sir Robert with his watery smile
And educated whisker. *Ib. 1. 128*
- 15 And when they buried him the little port
Had seldom seen a costlier funeral. *Enoch Arden*
- 16 Barbarous experiment, barbarous hexameters
Experiments. In quantity. On Translation of Homer
- 17 O mighty-mouth'd inventor of harmonies,
O skul'd to sing of Time or Eternity,
God-gifted organ-voice of England,
Milton, a name to resound for ages
Ib. Milton. Alcaics
- 18 All that bowery loneliness,
The brooks of Eden mazily murmuring. *Ib.*
- 19 O you chorus of indolent reviewers.
Ib. Milton. Hendecasyllabics
- 20 A tiny poem
All composed in a metre of Catullus,
All in quantity, careful of my motion,
Like the skater on ice that hardly bears him. *Ib.*
- 21 The mellow lin-lan-lone of evening bells
Far-Far-Away
- 22 O Love, O fire! once he drew
With one long kiss my whole soul thro'
My lips, as sunlight drinketh dew. *Fatima, iii*
- 23 Read my little fable—
He that runs may read.
Most can raise the flowers now,
For all have got the seed. *The Flower, v*
- 24 Flower in the crannied wall,
I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,
Little flower—but if I could understand
What you are, root and all, and all in all,
I should know what God and man is.
Flower in the Crannied Wall
- 25 More black than ashbuds in the front of March.
The Gardener's Daughter, 1. 28
- 26 A sight to make an old man young. *Ib. 1. 140*
- 27 Then she rode forth, clothed on with chastity.
Godiva, 1. 53
- 28 With twelve great shocks of sound, the shameless
noon
Was clash'd and hammer'd from a hundred towers.
Ib. 1. 74
- 29 Move onward, leading up the golden year.
The Golden Year, 1. 26
- 30 Ah! when shall all men's good
Be each man's rule, and universal Peace
Lie like a shaft of light across the land? *Ib. 1. 47*
- 31 Thro' all the circle of the golden year. *Ib. 1. 51*
- 32 That a lie which is all a lie may be met and fought
with outright,
But a lie which is part a truth is a harder matter to
fight. *The Grandmother, viii*
- 33 That man's the true Conservative
Who lops the moulder'd branch away.
Hands All Round, 1
- 34 Pray God our greatness may not fail
Thro' craven fears of being great. *Ib. iii*
- 35 Gigantic daughter of the West,
We drink to thee across the flood . . .
For art thou not of British blood?
Ib. iv. In original version, published in The Examiner, 7 Feb. 1852
- 36 Senlac! Sanguelac,
The lake of Blood! *Harold, iii. i*
- 37 Sanguelac! Sanguelac! the arrow! the arrow! *Ib.*
- 38 Speak to Him thou for He hears, and Spirit with
Spirit can meet—
Closer is He than breathing, and nearer than hands
and feet. *The Higher Pantheism, vi*
- 39 Wearing the white flower of a blameless life,
Before a thousand peering littlenesses,
In that fierce light which beats upon a throne,
And blackens every blot.
The Idylls of the King, Dedication, 1. 24
- 40 Man's word is God in man.
Ib. The Coming of Arthur, 1. 132
- 41 A doubtful throne is ice on summer seas. *Ib. 1. 247*
- 42 Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful.
Ib. 1. 284, and The Passing of Arthur, 1. 199

TENNYSON

- 1 Rain, rain, and sun! a rainbow in the sky!
A young man will be wiser by and by;
An old man's wit may wander ere he die.
The Idylls of the King, The Coming of Arthur, l. 402
- 2 From the great deep to the great deep he goes.
Ib. l. 410
- 3 Blow trumpet, for the world is white with May.
Ib. l. 481
- 4 Live pure, speak true, right wrong, follow the King—
Else, wherefore born? *Ib. Gareth and Lynette*, l. 117
- 5 The city is built
To music, therefore never built at all,
And therefore built for ever. *Ib.* l. 272
- 6 Lightly was her slender nose
Tip-tilted like the petal of a flower. *Ib.* l. 576
- 7 Lead, and I follow. *Ib.* l. 726
- 8 O purblind race of miserable men,
How many among us at this very hour
Do forge a lifelong trouble for ourselves,
By taking true for false, or false for true!
Ib. Geraint and Emd, l. 1
- 9 But o'er her meek eyes came a happy mist
Like that which kept the heart of Eden green
Before the useful trouble of the rain. *Ib.* l. 769
- 10 Too late, too late! ye cannot enter now.
Ib. Guinevere, l. 168
- 11 For manners are not idle, but the fruit
Of loyal nature, and of noble mind. *Ib.* l. 333
- 12 The children born of thee are sword and fire,
Red ruin, and the breaking up of laws. *Ib.* l. 422
- 13 To reverence the King, as if he were
Their conscience, and their conscience as their King,
To break the heathen and uphold the Christ,
To ride abroad redressing human wrongs,
To speak no slander, no, nor listen to it,
To honour his own word as if his God's. *Ib.* l. 465
- 14 To love one maiden only, cleave to her,
And worship her by years of noble deeds,
Until they won her, for indeed I knew
Of no more subtle master under heaven
Than is the maiden passion for a maid,
Not only to keep down the base in man,
But teach high thought, and amiable words
And courtliness, and the desire of fame,
And love of truth, and all that makes a man.
Ib. l. 472
- 15 Our fair father Christ. *Ib.* l. 559
- 16 Hereafter in that world where all are pure
We two may meet before high God, and thou
Wilt spring to me, and claim me thine, and know
I am thine husband—not a smaller soul,
Nor Lancelot, nor another. *Ib.* l. 560
- 17 He never mocks,
For mockery is the fume of little hearts. *Ib.* l. 627
- 18 I thought I could not breathe in that fine air
That pure severity of perfect light—
I yearn'd for warmth and colour which I found
In Lancelot. *Ib.* l. 640
- 19 It was my duty to have loved the highest:
It surely was my profit had I known:
It would have been my pleasure had I seen.
We needs must love the highest when we see it,
Not Lancelot, nor another. *Ib.* l. 652
- 20 To where beyond these voices there is peace.
The Idylls of the King. Guinevere, l. 692
- 21 For good ye are and bad, and like to coins,
Some true, some light, but every one of you
Stamp'd with the image of the King.
Ib. The Holy Grail, l. 25
- 22 The cup, the cup itself, from which our Lord
Drank at the last sad supper with his own. *Ib.* l. 46
- 23 God make thee good as thou art beautiful. *Ib.* l. 136
- 24 For when was Lancelot wanderingly lewd? *Ib.* l. 148
- 25 I, maiden, round thee, maiden, bind my belt.
Ib. l. 159
- 26 Ye follow wandering fires
Lost in the quagmire! *Ib.* l. 319
- 27 This madness has come on us for our sins. *Ib.* l. 356
- 28 And lifting up mine eyes, I found myself
Alone, and in a land of sand and thorns. *Ib.* l. 374
- 29 I saw the fiery face as of a child
That smote itself into the bread, and went. *Ib.* l. 473
- 30 And in the strength of this I rode,
Shattering all evil customs everywhere. *Ib.* l. 483
- 31 I will be deafar than the blue-eyed cat,
And thrice as blind as any noon-tide owl,
To holy virgins in their ecstasies,
Henceforward. *Ib.* l. 865
- 32 So spake the King. I knew not all he meant.
Ib. l. 919
- 33 Elaine the fair, Elaine the loveable,
Elaine, the lily maid of Astolat
Ib. Lancelot and Elaine, l. 1
- 34 To me
He is all fault who hath no fault at all:
For who loves me must have a touch of earth.
Ib. l. 131
- 35 In me there dwells
No greatness, save it be some far-off touch
Of greatness to know well I am not great. *Ib.* l. 447
- 36 I know not if I know what true love is,
But if I know, then, if I love not him,
I know there is none other I can love. *Ib.* l. 672
- 37 The shackles of an old love straiten'd him,
His honour rooted in dishonour stood,
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely true. *Ib.* l. 870
- 38 Sweet is true love tho' given in vain, in vain;
And sweet is death who puts an end to pain.
Ib. l. 1000
- 39 Never yet
Was noble man but made ignoble talk.
He makes no friend who never made a foe. *Ib.* l. 1080
- 40 Our bond is not the bond of man and wife.
Ib. l. 1199
- 41 'Forgive me; mine was jealousy in love.'
He answer'd with his eyes upon the ground,
'That is love's curse; pass on, my Queen, forgiven.'
Ib. l. 1340
- 42 Free love—free field—we love but while we may.
Ib. The Last Tournament, l. 281
- 43 The dirty nurse, Experience, in her kind
Hath foul'd me. *Ib.* l. 317

TENNYSON

- 1 The greater man, the greater courtesy.
The Idylls of the King. The Last Tournament, l. 628
- 2 The ptarmigan that whitens ere his hour
Woos his own end. *Ib.* l. 692
- 3 Our hoard is little, but our hearts are great
Ib. The Marriage of Geraint, l. 352
- 4 For man is man and master of his fate. *Ib.* l. 355
- 5 Hark, by the bird's song ye may learn the nest.
Ib. l. 359
- 6 They take the rustic murmur of their bourg
For the great wave that echoes round the world.
Ib. l. 419
- 7 Mother, a maiden is a tender thing,
And best by her that bore her understood. *Ib.* l. 510
- 8 Brave hearts and clean! and yet—God guide them—
young. *Ib. Merlin and Vivien*, l. 29
- 9 As, on a dull day in an ocean-cave,
The blind wave, feeling round his long sea-hall
In silence. *Ib.* l. 229
- 10 Unfaith in aught is want of faith in all. *Ib.* l. 387
- 11 It is the little rift within the lute,
That by and by will make the music mute,
And ever widening slowly silence all. *Ib.* l. 388
- 12 And trust me not at all or all in all. *Ib.* l. 396
- 13 Lo now, what hearts have men! they never mount
As high as woman in her selfless mood. *Ib.* l. 440
- 14 Man dreams of fame while woman wakes to love.
Ib. l. 458
- 15 With this for motto, 'Rather use than fame'.
Ib. l. 478
- 16 Where blind and naked Ignorance
Delivers brawling judgments, unashamed,
On all things all day long. *Ib.* l. 662
- 17 But every page having an ample marge,
And every marge enclosing in the midst
A square of text that looks a little blot. *Ib.* l. 667
- 18 And none can read the text, not even I;
And none can read the comment but myself.
Ib. l. 679
- 19 Or some black wether of St. Satan's fold. *Ib.* l. 748
- 20 O selfless man and stainless gentleman! *Ib.* l. 790
- 21 Defaming and defacing, till she left
Not even Lancelot brave, nor Galahad clean.
Ib. l. 802
- 22 For men at most differ as Heaven and Earth,
But women, worst and best, as Heaven and Hell.
Ib. l. 812
- 23 Face-flatterer and backbiter are the same. *Ib.* l. 822
- 24 And the thicket closed
Behind her, and the forest echo'd 'fool'. *Ib.* l. 971
- 25 O great and sane and simple race of brutes
That own no lust because they have no law!
Ib. Pelleas and Ettarre, l. 471
- 26 I found Him in the shining of the stars,
I mark'd Him in the flowering of His fields,
But in His ways with men I find Him not.
Ib. The Passing of Arthur, l. 9
- 27 Why is all around us here
As if some lesser god had made the world,
But had not force to shape it as he would? *Ib.* l.
- 28 This way and that dividing the swift mind.
The Idylls of the King. The Passing of Arthur, l. 60
- 29 So all day long the noise of battle roll'd
Among the mountains by the winter sea. *Ib.* l. 170
- 30 On one side lay the Ocean, and on one
Lay a great water, and the moon was full. *Ib.* l. 179
- 31 Authority forgets a dying king. *Ib.* l. 289
- 32 Clothed with his breath, and looking, as he walk'd,
Larger than human on the frozen hills.
He heard the deep behind him, and a cry
Before. *Ib.* l. 350
- 33 When every morning brought a noble chance,
And every chance brought out a noble knight.
Ib. l. 398
- 34 Among new men, strange faces, other minds.
Ib. l. 406
- 35 And slowly answer'd Arthur from the barge:
'The old order changeth, yielding place to new,
And God fulfils himself in many ways,
Lest one good custom should corrupt the world.'
Ib. l. 407
- 36 If thou shouldst never see my face again,
Pray for my soul More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of. Wherefore, let thy voice
Rise like a fountain for me night and day.
For what are men better than sheep or goats
That nourish a blind life within the brain,
If, knowing God, they lift not hands of prayer
Both for themselves and those who call them friend?
For so the whole round earth is every way
Bound by gold chains about the feet of God.
Ib. l. 414
- 37 I am going a long way
With these thou seest—if indeed I go
(For all my mind is clouded with a doubt)—
To the island-valley of Avilion;
Where falls not hail, or rain, or any snow,
Nor ever wind blows loudly; but it lies
Deep-meadow'd, happy, fair with orchard lawns
And bowery hollows crown'd with summer sea,
Where I will heal me of my grievous wound.
Ib. l. 424
- 38 Like some full-breasted swan
That, fluting a wild carol ere her death,
Ruffles her pure cold plume, and takes the flood
With swarthy webs. *Ib.* l. 434
- 39 Believing where we cannot prove.
In Memoriam, prologue. (*The numbering of the
Cantos follows that of the latest edition, and in-
cludes the additional Canto No. xxxix, first
published in 1869*)
- 40 Thou madest man, he knows not why,
He thinks he was not made to die;
And thou hast made him: thou art just. *Ib.*
- 41 Our little systems have their day;
They have their day and cease to be:
They are but broken lights of thee,
And thou, O Lord, art more than they. *Ib.*
- 42 Let knowledge grow from more to more,
But more of reverence in us dwell;
That mind and soul, according well,
May make one music as before. *Ib.*

TENNYSON

- 1 I held it truth, with him who sings
To one clear harp in divers tones,
That men may rise on stepping-stones
Of their dead selves to higher things
In Memoriam, 1
- 2 Who changest not in any gale,
Nor branding summer suns avail
To touch thy thousand years of gloom.
Ib. 11
- 3 For words, like Nature, half reveal
And half conceal the Soul within.
Ib. v
- 4 But, for the unquiet heart and brain,
A use in measured language lies;
The sad mechanic exercise,
Like dull narcotics, numbing pain.
Ib.
- 5 And common is the commonplace,
And vacant chaff well meant for grain.
Ib. vi
- 6 Never morning wore
To evening, but some heart did break.
Ib.
- 7 His heavy-shotted hammock-shroud
Drops in his vast and wandering grave.
Ib.
- 8 Dark house, by which once more I stand
Here in the long unlovely street,
Doors, where my heart was used to beat
So quickly, waiting for a hand.
Ib. vii
- 9 And ghastly thro' the drizzling rain
On the bald streets breaks the blank day.
Ib.
- 10 More than my brothers are to me.
Ib. ix
- 11 Or where the kneeling hamlet dains
The chalice of the grapes of God.
Ib. x
- 12 The last red leaf is whirl'd away,
The rooks are blown about the skies.
Ib. xv
- 13 Thou comest, much wept for such a breeze
Compell'd thy canvas.
Ib. xvii
- 14 And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.
Ib. xviii
- 15 There twice a day the Severn fills;
The salt sea-water passes by,
And hushes half the babbling Wye,
And makes a silence in the hills.
Ib. xix
- 16 I do but sing because I must,
And pipe but as the linnets sing.
Ib. xxi
- 17 The Shadow cloak'd from head to foot,
Who keeps the keys of all the creeds.
Ib. xxiii
- 18 And Thought leapt out to wed with Thought
Ere Thought could wed itself with Speech.
Ib.
- 19 I envy not in any moods
The captive void of noble rage,
The linnet born within the cage,
That never knew the summer woods.
Ib. xxvii
- 20 'Tis better to have loved and lost
Than never to have loved at all.
Ib.
- 21 The time draws near the birth of Christ.
Ib. xxviii
- 22 'Where wert thou, brother, those four days?'
There lives no record of reply,
Which telling what it is to die
Had surely added praise to praise.
From every house the neighbours met,
The streets were fill'd with joyful sound,
A solemn gladness even crown'd
The purple brows of Olivet.
- Behold a man raised up by Christ!
The rest remaineth unreveal'd;
He told it not; or something seal'd
The lips of that Evangelist.
In Memoriam, xxxi
- 23 Her eyes are homes of silent prayer.
Ib. xxxii
- 24 Leave thou thy sister when she prays,
Her early Heaven, her happy views,
Nor thou with shadow'd hint confuse
A life that leads melodious days.
Her faith thro' form is pure as thine,
Her hands are quicker unto good:
Oh, sacred be the flesh and blood
To which she links a truth divine!
Ib. xxxiii
- 25 And so the Word had breath, and wrought
With human hands the creed of creeds
In loveliness of perfect deeds,
More strong than all poetic thought
Ib. xxxvi
- 26 Short swallow-flights of song, that dip
Their wings in tears, and skim away
Ib. xlvi
- 27 And Time, a maniac scattering dust,
And Life, a Fury slinging flame.
Ib. l
- 28 Do we indeed desire the dead
Should still be near us at our side?
Is there no baseness we would hide?
No inner vileness that we dread?
Ib. li
- 29 How many a father have I seen,
A sober man, among his boys,
Whose youth was full of foolish noise.
Ib. liii
- 30 Hold thou the good: define it well
For fear divine Philosophy
Should push beyond her mark, and be
Procureess to the Lords of Hell.
Ib.
- 31 Oh yet we trust that somehow good
Will be the final goal of ill.
Ib. lix
- 32 That nothing walks with aimless feet;
That not one life shall be destroy'd,
Or cast as rubbish to the void,
When God hath made the pile complete;
Ib.
- 33 That not a worm is cloven in vain;
That not a moth with vain desire
Is shrivell'd in a fruitless fire,
Or but subserves another's gain.
Ib.
- 34 But what am I?
An infant crying in the night:
An infant crying for the light:
And with no language but a cry.
Ib.
- 35 So careful of the type she seems,
So careless of the single life.
Ib. lvi
- 36 The great world's altar-stairs
That slope thro' darkness up to God.
Ib.
- 37 Nature, red in tooth and claw.
Ib. lvi
- 38 Dragons of the prime,
That tare each other in their slime,
Were mellow music match'd with him
Ib.
- 39 Peace; come away: the song of woe
Is after all an earthly song:
Peace; come away: we do him wrong
To sing so wildly: let us go.
Ib. lvii
- 40 The passing of the sweetest soul
That ever look'd with human eyes.
Ib.
- 41 O Sorrow, wilt thou live with me
No casual mistress, but a wife.
Ib. lix

TENNYSON

- 1 As some divinely gifted man,
Whose life in low estate began
And on a simple village green;
Who breaks his birth's invidious bar,
And grasps the skirts of happy chance,
And breasts the blows of circumstance,
And grapples with his evil star. *In Memoriam*, lxiiv
- 2 Yet feels, as in a pensive dream,
When all his active powers are still,
A distant dearness in the hill,
A secret sweetness in the stream. *Ib.*
- 3 So many worlds, so much to do,
So little done, such things to be. *Ib.* lxxiii
- 4 Death has made
His darkness beautiful with thee. *Ib.* lxxiv
- 5 And round thee with the breeze of song
To stir a little dust of praise. *Ib.* lxxv
- 6 O last regret, regret can die! *Ib.* lxxviii
- 7 Laburnums, dropping-wells of fire. *Ib.* lxxxiii
- 8 God's finger touch'd him, and he slept. *Ib.* lxxxv
- 9 I, the divided half of such
A friendship as had master'd Time. *Ib.*
- 10 Dusty purlieus of the law. *Ib.* lxxxix
- 11 The hard heir strides about their lands,
And will not yield them for a day. *Ib.* xc
- 12 When rosy plumelets tuft the larch,
And rarely pipes the mounted thrush;
Or underneath the barren bush
Flits by the sea-blue bird of March. *Ib.* xci
- 13 You tell me, doubt is Devil-born. *Ib.* xcvi
- 14 There lives more faith in honest doubt,
Believe me, than in half the creeds. *Ib.*
- 15 Their meetings made December June,
Their every parting was to die. *Ib.* xcvi
- 16 He seems so near and yet so far. *Ib.*
- 17 Ring out, wild bells, to the wild sky. *Ib.* cvi
- 18 Ring out the old, ring in the new,
Ring, happy bells, across the snow:
The year is going, let him go,
Ring out the false, ring in the true. *Ib.*
- 19 Ring out the feud of rich and poor. *Ib.*
- 20 Ring out a slowly dying cause,
And ancient forms of party strife;
Ring in the nobler modes of life,
With sweeter manners, purer laws.
Ring out the want, the care, the sin,
The faithless coldness of the times;
Ring out, ring out my mournful rhymes,
But ring the fuller minstrel in.
Ring out false pride in place and blood,
The civic slander and the spite,
Ring in the love of truth and right,
Ring in the common love of good.
Ring out old shapes of foul disease;
Ring out the narrowing lust of gold;
Ring out the thousand wars of old,
Ring in the thousand years of peace.
Ring in the valiant man and free,
The larger heart, the kindlier hand;
Ring out the darkness of the land;
Ring in the Christ that is to be. *Ib.*
- 21 'Tis held that sorrow makes us wise,
Whatever wisdom sleep with thee. *In Memoriam*, cviii
- 22 Not the schoolboy hear,
The blind hysterics of the Celt. *Ib.* cix
- 23 And thus he bore without abuse
The grand old name of gentleman,
Defamed by every charlatan,
And soil'd with all ignoble use. *Ib.* cx
- 24 Now fades the last long streak of snow
Now burgeons every maze of quick
About the flowering squares and thick
By ashen roots the violets blow. *Ib.* cxv
- 25 And drown'd in yonder living blue
The lark becomes a sightless song. *Ib.*
- 26 But trust that those we call the dead
Are breathers of an ampler day
For ever nobler ends. *Ib.* cxviii
- 27 There, where the long street roars, hath been
The stillness of the central sea. *Ib.* cxxiii
- 28 And all is well, tho' faith and form
Be sunder'd in the night of fear. *Ib.* cxxvii
- 29 The red fool-fury of the Seine *Ib.*
- 30 Wearing all that weight
Of learning lightly like a flower. *Ib.* *Conclusion*, st. x
- 31 One God, one law, one element,
And one far-off divine event,
To which the whole creation moves. *Ib.* st. xxxvi
- 32 All along the valley, stream that flashest white.
In the Valley of Caunteretz
- 33 The voice of the dead was a living voice to me. *Ib.*
- 34 God gives us love. Something to love
He lends us; but, when love is grown
To ripeness, that on which it throve
Falls off, and love is left alone. *To J. S.*, iv
- 35 At me you smiled, but unbeguled
I saw the snare, and I retired:
The daughter of a hundred Earls,
You are not one to be desired.
Lady Clara Vere de Vere, i
- 36 A simple maiden in her flower
Is worth a hundred coats-of-arms. *Ib.* ii
- 37 Her manners had not that repose
Which stamps the caste of Vere de Vere. *Ib.* v
- 38 From yon blue heavens above us bent
The gardener Adam and his wife
Smile at the claims of long descent.
Howe'er it be, it seems to me,
'Tis only noble to be good.
Kind hearts are more than coronets,
And simple faith than Norman blood. *Ib.* vi
- 39 Oh! teach the orphan-boy to read,
Or teach the orphan-girl to sew. *Ib.*
- 40 On either side the river lie
Long fields of barley and of rye.
The Lady of Shalott, pt. i
- 41 Willows whiten, aspens quiver,
Little breezes dusk and shiver. *Ib.*
- 42 But who hath seen her wave her hand?
Or at the casement seen her stand?
Or is she known in all the land,
The Lady of Shalott? *Ib.*

TENNYSON

- 1 Only reapers, reaping early
In among the bearded barley,
Hear a song that echoes cheerly
From the river winding clearly
Down to tower'd Camelot.
The Lady of Shalott, pt. 1
- 2 She hath no loyal knight and true,
The Lady of Shalott. *Ib.* pt. ii
- 3 Or when the moon was overhead,
Came two young lovers lately wed,
'I am half sick of shadows,' said
The Lady of Shalott. *Ib.*
- 4 A bow-shot from her bower-eaves,
He rode between the barley-sheaves,
The sun came dazzling thro' the leaves
And flamed upon the brazen greaves
Of bold Sir Lancelot.
A red-cross knight for ever kneel'd
To a lady in his shield,
That sparkled on the yellow field,
Beside remote Shalott. *Ib.* pt. iii
- 5 All in the blue unclouded weather. *Ib.*
- 6 'Tirra lirra,' by the river
Sang Sir Lancelot. *Ib.*
- 7 She left the web, she left the loom,
She made three paces thro' the room;
She saw the water-lily bloom,
She saw the helmet and the plume,
She look'd down to Camelot.
Out flew the web and floated wide;
The mirror crack'd from side to side,
'The curse is come upon me,' cried
The Lady of Shalott. *Ib.*
- 8 Like some bold seer in a trance,
Seeing all his own mischance—
With a glassy countenance
Did she look to Camelot. *Ib.* pt. iv
- 9 Heard a carol, mournful, holy,
Chanted loudly, chanted lowly,
Till her blood was frozen slowly,
And her eyes were darken'd wholly,
Turn'd to tower'd Camelot. *Ib.*
- 10 Who is this? and what is here?
And in the lighted palace near
Died the sound of royal cheer;
And they cross'd themselves for fear,
All the knights at Camelot:
But Lancelot mused a little space;
He said, 'She has a lovely face;
God in his mercy lend her grace,
The Lady of Shalott.' *Ib.*
- 11 Slander, meanest spawn of Hell. *The Letters*
- 12 Airy, fairy Lilian. *Lilian*
- 13 Comrades, leave me here a little, while as yet 'tis
early morn:
Leave me here, and when you want me, sound upon
the bugle-horn. *Locksley Hall*, l. 1
- 14 The fairy tales of science, and the long result of 'Time.
Ib. l. 12
- 15 In the Spring a livelier iris changes on the burnish'd
dove;
In the Spring a young man's fancy lightly turns to
thoughts of love. *Ib.* l. 19
- 16 Love took up the glass of Time, and turn'd it in his
glowing hands,
Every moment, lightly shaken, ran itself in golden
sands.
Love took up the harp of Life, and smote on all the
chords with might;
Smote the chord of Self, that, trembling, pass'd in
music out of sight. *Locksley Hall*, l. 31
- 17 And our spirits rush'd together at the touching of the
lips. *Ib.* l. 38
- 18 As the husband is, the wife is. *Ib.* l. 47
- 19 He will hold thee, when his passion shall have spent
its novel force
Something better than his dog, a little dearer than his
horse *Ib.* l. 49
- 20 The many-winter'd crow that leads the clanging
rookery home *Ib.* l. 68
- 21 This is truth the poet sings,
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering
happier things. *Ib.* l. 75
- 22 Like a dog, he hunts in dreams. *Ib.* l. 79
- 23 With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a
daughter's heart. *Ib.* l. 94
- 24 But the jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that
Honour feels. *Ib.* l. 105
- 25 Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever reaping
something new
That which they have done but earnest of the things
that they shall do:
For I dipt into the future, far as human eye could see,
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonder that
would be. *Ib.* l. 117
- 26 Heard the heavens fill with shouting, and there rain'd
a ghastly dew
From the nations' aury navies grappling in the central
blue. *Ib.* l. 123
- 27 In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the
world. *Ib.* l. 128
- 28 Science moves, but slowly slowly, creeping on from
point to point. *Ib.* l. 134
- 29 Yet I doubt not thro' the ages one increasing purpose
runs,
And the thoughts of men are widen'd with the process
of the suns. *Ib.* l. 137
- 30 Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers. *Ib.* l. 143
- 31 I am shamed thro' all my nature to have loved so
slight a thing. *Ib.* l. 148
- 32 Woman is the lesser man, and all thy passions,
match'd with mine,
Are as moonlight unto sunlight, and as water unto
wine. *Ib.* l. 151
- 33 I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my
dusky race. *Ib.* l. 168
- 34 Not with blinded eyesight poring over miserable
books. *Ib.* l. 172
- 35 I the heir of all the ages, in the foremost files of time.
Ib. l. 178
- 36 Forward, forward let us range,
Let the great world spin for ever down the ringing
grooves of change. *Ib.* l. 181

TENNYSON

- 1 Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay
Locksley Hall, l. 184
- 2 He is but a landscape-painter,
And a village maiden she.
The Lord of Burleigh, l. 7
- 3 Let us see these handsome houses
Where the wealthy nobles dwell. *Ib* l. 23
- 4 Many a gallant gay domestic
Bows before him at the door. *Ib* l. 47
- 5 But he clasp'd her like a lover,
And he cheer'd her soul with love.
So she strove against her weakness,
'Tho' at times her spirit sank. *Ib* l. 67
- 6 And the people loved her much. *Ib* l. 76
- 7 But a trouble weigh'd upon her,
And perplex'd her, night and morn,
With the burthen of an honour
Unto which she was not born. *Ib* l. 77
- 8 'Oh, that he
Were once more that landscape-painter,
Which did win my heart from me!' *Ib* l. 82
- 9 Three fair children first she bore him,
Then before her time she died. *Ib* l. 87
- 10 Weeping, weeping late and early,
Walking up and pacing down,
Deeply mourn'd the Lord of Burleigh,
Burleigh-house by Stamford-town *Ib* l. 89
- 11 'Bring the dress and put it on her,
That she wore when she was wed.' *Ib* l. 95
- 12 'Courage!' he said, and pointed toward the land.
The Lotos-Eaters
- 13 A land
In which it seemed always afternoon. *Ib*
- 14 Music that gentlier on the spirit lies,
Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes. *Ib. Choric Song*, i
- 15 There is no joy but calm! *Ib* l. 11
- 16 Ah, why
Should life all labour be? *Ib* l. iv
- 17 Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,
And in a little while our lips are dumb.
Let us alone. What is it that will last?
All things are taken from us, and become
Portions and parcels of the dreadful Past. *Ib*
- 18 The Lotos blooms below the barren peak:
The Lotos blows by every winding creek:
All day the wind breathes low with mellow tone:
'Thro' every hollow cave and alley lone,
Round and round the spicy downs the yellow Lotos-
dust is blown. *Ib* l. viii
- 19 Live and lie reclined
On the hills like Gods together, careless of mankind.
For they lie beside their nectar, and the bolts are
hurl'd
Far below them in the valleys, and the clouds are
lightly curl'd
Round their golden houses, girdled with the gleaming
world. *Ib*
- 20 Surely, surely, slumber is more sweet than toil, the
shore
Than labour in the deep mid-ocean, wind and wave
and oar;
Oh rest ye, brother mariners, we will not wander
more. *Ib*
- 21 Of love that never found his earthly close,
What sequel? Streaming eyes and breaking hearts?
Or all the same as if he had not been?
Love and Duty, l. 1
- 22 The long mechanic pacings to and fro,
The set gray life, and apathetic end. *Ib* l. 17
- 23 Raw Haste, half-sister to Delay.
Love thou thy Land, xxiv
- 24 Ruining along the illimitable mane. *Lucretius*, l. 40
- 25 Nor at all can tell
Whether I mean this day to end myself,
Or lend an ear to Plato where he says,
That men like soldiers may not quit the post
Allotted by the Gods. *Ib* l. 145
- 26 That stays the rolling Ixionian wheel,
And numbs the Fury's ringlet-snake, and plucks
The mortal soul from out immortal hell. *Ib* l. 260
- 27 Passionless bride, divine Tranquillity. *Ib* l. 265
- 28 Without one pleasure and without one pain. *Ib* l. 268
- 29 The lonely moated grange. *Mariana*
- 30 She only said, 'My life is dreary,
He cometh not,' she said;
She said, 'I am aweary, aweary.
I would that I were dead!' *Ib*
- 31 Her tears fell with the dews at even;
Her tears fell ere the dews were dried. *Ib*
- 32 She wept, 'I am aweary, aweary,
O God, that I were dead!' *Ib*
- 33 I hate the dreadful hollow behind the little wood.
Maud, Pt. I. i. 1
- 34 The smooth-faced snubnosed rogue. *Ib* l. xiii
- 35 Faultily faultless, icily regular, splendidly null. *Ib* l. ii
- 36 A monstrous eft was of old the Lord and Master of
Earth. *Ib* l. iv. vi
- 37 The passionate heart of the poet is whirl'd into folly
and vice. *Ib* l. vii
- 38 And most of all would I flee from the cruel madness
of love—
The honey of poison-flowers and all the measureless
ill. *Ib* l. x
- 39 Maud with her exquisite face,
And wild voice pealing up to the sunny sky,
And feet like sunny gems on an English green. *Ib* l. v. ii
- 40 That jewell'd mass of millinery,
That oil'd and curl'd Assyrian Bull. *Ib* l. vi. vi
- 41 She came to the village church,
And sat by a pillar alone;
An angel watching an urn
Wept over her, carved in stone. *Ib* l. viii
- 42 The snowy-banded, dilettante,
Delicate-handed priest intone. *Ib*
- 43 Ah God, for a man with heart, head, hand,
Like some of the simple great ones gone
For ever and ever by,
One still strong man in a blatant land,
Whatever they call him, what care I,
Aristocrat, democrat, autocrat—one
Who can rule and dare not lie.

TENNYSON

- And ah for a man to arise in me,
That the man I am may cease to be!
Maud, Pt. I. x. v-vi
- 1 O let the solid ground
Not fail beneath my feet
Before my life has found
What some have found so sweet. *Ib.* xi. 1
- 2 Birds in the high Hall-garden
When twilight was falling,
Maud, Maud, Maud, Maud,
They were crying and calling. *Ib.* xii. 1
- 3 I kiss'd her slender hand,
She took the kiss sedately;
Maud is not seventeen,
But she is tall and stately *Ib.* iv
- 4 I know the way she went
Home with her maiden posy,
For her feet have touch'd the meadows
And left the daisies rosy. *Ib.* vi
- 5 Gorgonised me from head to foot
With a stony British stare. *Ib.* xiii. 11
- 6 Go not, happy day,
From the shining fields,
Go not, happy day,
Till the maiden yields.
Rosy is the West,
Rosy is the South,
Roses are her cheeks,
And a rose her mouth. *Ib.* xvii
- 7 Blush from West to East,
Blush from East to West,
Till the West is East,
Blush it thro' the West. *Ib.*
- 8 A livelier emerald twinkles in the grass.
A purer sapphire melts into the sea. *Ib.* xviii. vi
- 9 Come into the garden, Maud,
For the black bat, night, has flown;
Come into the garden, Maud,
I am here at the gate alone;
And the woodbine spices are wafted abroad,
And the musk of the rose is blown.
- 10 For a breeze of morning moves,
And the planet of Love is on high,
Beginning to faint in the light that she loves
On a bed of daffodil sky. *Ib.* xxii. 1-ii
- 11 All night have the roses heard
The flute, violin, bassoon:
All night has the casement jessamine stirr'd
To the dancers dancing in tune;
Till a silence fell with the waking bird,
And a hush with the setting moon. *Ib.* iii
- 12 Whenever a March-wind sighs
He sets the jewel-print of your feet
In violets blue as your eyes. *Ib.* vii
- 13 The slender acacia would not shake
One long milk-bloom on the tree;
The white lake-blossom fell into the lake
As the pimpernel dozed on the lea;
But the rose was awake all night for your sake,
Knowing your promise to me;
The lilies and roses were all awake,
They sigh'd for the dawn and thee. *Ib.* viii
- 14 Queen rose of the rosebud garden of girls. *Ib.* ix
- 15 There has fallen a splendid tear
From the passion-flower at the gate.
She is coming, my dove, my dear,
She is coming, my life, my fate,
The red rose cries, 'She is near, she is near;'
And the white rose weeps, 'She is late;'
The larkspur listens, 'I hear, I hear;
And the lily whispers, 'I wait'
She is coming, my own, my sweet;
Were it ever so airy a tread,
My heart would hear her and beat,
Were it earth in an earthy bed;
My dust would hear her and beat,
Had I lain for a century dead,
Would start and tremble under her feet,
And blossom in purple and red. *Maud*, Pt. I. xxii. x-xi
- 16 The Christless code,
That must have life for a blow. *Ib.* Pt. II. i. i
- 17 O that 'twere possible
After long grief and pain
To find the arms of my true love
Round me once again! *Ib.* iv. 1
- 18 Ah Christ, that it were possible
For one short hour to see
The souls we loved, that they might tell us
What and where they be. *Ib.* iii
- 19 But the churchmen fain would kill their church,
As the churches have kill'd their Christ. *Ib.* v. ii
- 20 O me, why have they not buried me deep enough?
Is it kind to have made me a grave so rough,
Me, that was never a quiet sleeper? *Ib.* xi
- 21 Bury me, bury me
Deeper, ever so little deeper. *Ib.*
- 22 My life has crept so long on a broken wing
Thro' cells of madness, haunts of horror and fear,
That I come to be grateful at last for a little thing. *Ib.* Pt. III. vi. 1
- 23 When the face of night is fair on the dewy downs,
And the shining daffodil dies. *Ib.*
- 24 The blood-red blossom of war with a heart of fire. *Ib.* iv
- 25 It is better to fight for the good, than to rail at the ill,
I have felt with my native land, I am one with my
kind,
I embrace the purpose of God, and the doom assign'd. *Ib.* v
- 26 You must wake and call me early, call me early,
mother dear;
To-morrow 'ill be the happiest time of all the glad
New-year;
Of all the glad New-year, mother, the maddest
merriest day,
For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother, I'm to be
Queen o' the May. *The May Queen*
- 27 It seem'd so hard at first, mother, to leave the blessed
sun,
And now it seems as hard to stay, and yet His will be
done!
But still I think it can't be long before I find release;
And that good man, the clergyman, has told me
words of peace. *Ib.* Conclusion

TENNYSON

- 1 All in the wild March-morning I heard the angels
call;
It was when the moon was setting, and the dark was
over all,
The trees began to whisper, and the wind began to
roll,
And in the wild March-morning I heard them call
my soul. *The May Queen. Conclusion*
- 2 Follow the Gleam. *Merlin and the Gleam*
- 3 In after-dinner talk,
Across the walnuts and the wine.
The Miller's Daughter
- 4 What, it's you,
The padded man—that wears the stays.
The New Timon and the Poets
- 5 What profits now to understand
The merits of a spotless shirt—
A dapper boot—a little hand—
If half the little soul is dirt? *Ib.*
- 6 Doesn't thou 'ear my 'erse's legs, as they canters
awaay?
Proputty, proputty, proputty—that's what I 'ears 'em
saay *Northern Farmer. New Style*
- 7 But I knaw'd a Quaker feller as often 'as tow'd me
this
'Doant thou marry for munny, but goa wheer munny
is!' *Ib.*
- 8 Taake my word for it, Sammy, the poor in a loomp
is bad. *Ib.*
- 9 An' I thowt a said whot a owt to 'a said an' I coom'd
awaay. *Northern Farmer. Old Style*
- 10 Do godamoughty knaw what a's doing a-taakin' o'
mea? *Ib.*
- 11 Bury the Great Duke
With an empire's lamentation,
Let us bury the Great Duke
To the noise of the mourning of a mighty nation.
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington, 1
- 12 Let the sound of those he wrought for,
And the feet of those he fought for,
Echo round his bones for evermore. *Ib. 11*
- 13 The last great Englishman is low. *Ib. 111*
- 14 Foremost captain of his time,
Rich in saving common-sense,
And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.
O good grey head which all men knew! *Ib. 1v*
- 15 O fall'n at length that tower of strength
Which stood four-square to all the winds that blew!
Ib.
- 16 Under the cross of gold
That shines over city and river. *Ib. v*
- 17 Mighty Seaman, this is he
Was great by land as thou by sea. *Ib. vi*
- 18 For this is England's greatest son,
He that gain'd a hundred fights,
Nor ever lost an English gun. *Ib.*
- 19 Clash'd with his fiery few and won. *Ib.*
- 20 In that world-earthquake, Waterloo! *Ib.*
- 21 Thank Him who isled us here, and roughly set
His Briton in blown seas and storming showers.
Ib. vii
- 22 That sober freedom out of which there springs
Our loyal passion for our temperate kings
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington, vii
- 23 Who never sold the truth to serve the hour,
Nor palter'd with Eternal God for power. *Ib.*
- 24 Truth-teller was our England's Alfred named. *Ib.*
- 25 Not once or twice in our rough island-story,
The path of duty was the way to glory. *Ib. viii*
- 26 He shall find the stubborn thistle bursting
Into glossy purples, which outredden
All voluptuous garden-roses. *Ib.*
- 27 The shining table-lands
To which our God Himself is moon and sun. *Ib.*
- 28 Speak no more of his renown,
Lay your earthly fancies down,
And in the vast cathedral leave him,
God accept him, Christ receive him. *Ib. ix*
- 29 There lies a vale in Ida, lovelier
Than all the valleys of Ionian hills. *Ænone, l. 1*
- 30 O mother Ida, many-fountain'd Ida. *Ib. l. 22*
- 31 Dear mother Ida, harken ere I die.
It was the deep midnight one silvery cloud
Had lost his way between the piney sides
Of this long glen. Then to the bower they came,
Naked they came to that smooth-swarded bower,
And at their feet the crocus brake like fire,
Violet, amaracus, and asphodel,
Lotos and lilies. *Ib. l. 89*
- 32 Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-control,
These three alone lead life to sovereign power.
Ib. l. 142
- 33 Because right is right, to follow right
Were wisdom in the scorn of consequence. *Ib. l. 147*
- 34 I built my soul a lordly pleasure-house,
Wherein at ease for aye to dwell.
The Palace of Art, i
- 35 Still as, while Saturn whirls, his stedfast shade
Sleeps on his luminous ring. *Ib. iv*
- 36 A haunt of ancient Peace. *Ib. xxii*
- 37 Plato the wise, and large-brow'd Verulam,
The first of those who know. *Ib. xli*
- 38 On corpses three-months-old at noon she came,
That stood against the wall. *Ib. lxi*
- 39 Act first, this Earth, a stage so gloom'd with woe
You all but sicken at the shifting scenes.
And yet be patient. Our Playwright may show
In some fifth Act what this wild Drama means.
The Play
- 40 Dower'd with the hate of hate, the scorn of scorn,
The love of love. *The Poet*
- 41 And Freedom rear'd in that august sunrise
Her beautiful bold brow. *Ib.*
- 42 Vex not thou the poet's mind
With thy shallow wit;
Vex not thou the poet's mind;
For thou canst not fathom it.
Clear and bright it should be ever,
Flowing like a crystal river;
Bright as light, and clear as wind. *The Poet's Mind*
- 43 Dark-brow'd sophist, come not anear:
All the place is holy ground. *Ib.*

TENNYSON

- 1 And he sat him down in a lonely place,
And chanted a melody loud and sweet,
That made the wild-swan pause in her cloud,
And the lark drop down at his feet. *The Poet's Song*
- 2 The swallow stopt as he hunted the fly,
The snake slipt under a spray,
The wild hawk stood with the down on his beak,
And stared, with his foot on the prey. *Ib*
- 3 For some cry 'Quick' and some cry 'Slow',
But, while the hills remain,
Up hill 'Too-slow' will need the whip,
Down hill 'Too-quick', the chain. *Politics*
- 4 The cuckoo of a joyless June
Is calling out of doors.
Prefatory Poem to my Brother's Sonnets
- 5 The cuckoo of a worse July
Is calling thro' the dark. *Ib.*
- 6 Here, in this roaring moon of daffodil
And crocus.
Prefatory Sonnet to the 'Nineteenth Century'
- 7 With prudes for proctors, dowagers for deans,
And sweet girl-graduates in their golden hair.
The Princess, prologue, l. 141
- 8 A rosebud set with little wilful thorns,
And sweet as English air could make her, she.
Ib. l. 153
- 9 As thro' the land at eve we went,
And pluck'd the ripen'd ears,
We fell out, my wife and I,
O we fell out I know not why,
And kiss'd again with tears.
And blessings on the falling out
That all the more endears,
When we fall out with those we love
And kiss again with tears! *Ib. ii. Introd. Song*
- 10 O hard, when love and duty clash! *Ib. ii. l. 273*
- 11 And quoted odes, and jewels five-words long,
That on the stretch'd forefinger of all Time
Sparkle for ever. *Ib. l. 355*
- 12 Sweet and low, sweet and low,
Wind of the western sea,
Low, low, breathe and blow,
Wind of the western sea!
Over the rolling waters go,
Come from the dying moon, and blow,
Blow him again to me;
While my little one, while my pretty one, sleeps.
Ib. iii. Introd. Song
- 13 A Memnon smitten with the morning Sun. *Ib. l. 100*
- 14 The splendour falls on castle walls
And snowy summits old in story:
The long light shakes across the lakes,
And the wild cataract leaps in glory.
Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,
Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying.
Ib. iv. Introd. Song
- 15 O hark, O hear! how thin and clear,
And thinner, clearer, farther going!
O sweet and far from cliff and scar
The horns of Elfland faintly blowing!
- 16 O love, they die in yon rich sky,
They faint on hill or field or river:
Our echoes roll from soul to soul,
And grow for ever and for ever.
The Princess, iv. Introd. Song
- 17 Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean,
Tears from the depth of some divine despair
Rise in the heart, and gather to the eyes,
In looking on the happy Autumn-fields,
And thinking of the days that are no more *Ib. l. 21*
- 18 So sad, so fresh, the days that are no more. *Ib. l. 30*
- 19 Ah, sad and strange as in dark summer dawns
The earliest pipe of half-awaken'd birds
To dying ears, when unto dying eyes
The casement slowly grows a glimmering square;
So sad, so strange, the days that are no more.
Dear as remembered kisses after death,
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feign'd
On lips that are for others deep as love,
Deep as first love, and wild with all regret,
O Death in Life, the days that are no more. *Ib. l. 31*
- 20 O Swallow, Swallow, flying, flying South,
Fly to her, and fall upon her gilded eaves,
And tell her, tell her, what I tell to thee.
O tell her, Swallow, thou that knowest each,
That bright and fierce and fickle is the South,
And dark and true and tender is the North *Ib. l. 75*
- 21 O tell her, Swallow, that thy brood is flown:
Say to her, I do but wanton in the South,
But in the North long since my nest is made.
O tell her, brief is life but love is long,
And brief the sun of summer in the North,
And brief the moon of beauty in the South.
O Swallow, flying from the golden woods,
Fly to her, and pipe and woo her, and make her mine,
And tell her, tell her, that I follow thee *Ib. l. 90*
- 22 Thy voice is heard thro' rolling drums,
That beat to battle where he stands;
Thy face across his fancy comes,
And gives the battle to his hands:
A moment, while the trumpets blow,
He sees his brood about thy knee;
The next, like fire he meets the foe,
And strikes him dead for thine and thee. *Ib. l. 552*
- 23 Man is the hunter; woman is his game. *Ib. v. l. 147*
- 24 Man for the field and woman for the hearth:
Man for the sword and for the needle she:
Man with the head and woman with the heart:
Man to command and woman to obey;
All else confusion. *Ib. l. 427*
- 25 Home they brought her warrior dead.
She nor swoon'd, nor utter'd cry:
All her maidens, watching, said,
'She must weep or she will die.' *Ib. vi. Introd. Song*
- 26 Home they brought him slain with spears,
They brought him home at even-fall.
Ib. Version reprinted in Poems (1912), p. 870
- 27 Rose a nurse of ninety years,
Set his child upon her knee—
Like summer tempest came her tears—
'Sweet my child, I live for thee.' *Ib.*
- 28 The woman is so hard
Upon the woman. *Ib. l. 205*

TENNYSON

- 1 Ask me no more the moon may draw the sea,
The cloud may stoop from heaven and take the shape
With fold to fold, of mountain or of cape,
But O too fond, when have I answer'd thee?
Ask me no more.
Ask me no more what answer should I give?
I love not hollow cheek or faded eye.
Yet, O my friend, I will not have thee die!
Ask me no more, lest I should bid thee live;
Ask me no more.
Ask me no more thy fate and mine are seal'd.
I strove against the stream and all in vain.
Let the great river take me to the main.
No more, dear love, for at a touch I yield,
Ask me no more
The Princess, vii. *Introd Song*
- 2 Now sleeps the crimson petal, now the white;
Nor waves the cypress in the palace walk,
Nor winks the gold fin in the porphyry font
The fire-fly wakens waken thou with me.
Now droops the milk-white peacock like a ghost,
And like a ghost she glimmers on to me
Now lies the Earth all Danae to the stars,
And all thy heart lies open unto me.
Now slides the silent meteor on, and leaves
A shining furrow, as thy thoughts in me.
Now folds the lily all her sweetness up,
And slips into the bosom of the lake.
So fold thyself, my dearest, thou, and slip
Into my bosom and be lost in me. *Ib.* l. 161
- 3 Come down, O maid, from yonder mountain height
What pleasure lives in height? *Ib.* l. 177
- 4 For Love is of the valley, come thou down
And find him, by the happy threshold, he,
Or hand in hand with Plenty in the maize,
Or red with spiced purple of the vats,
Or foxlike in the vine, nor cares to walk
With Death and Morning on the silver horns.
Ib. l. 184
- 5 Sweet is every sound,
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is sweet;
Myriads of rivulets hurrying thro' the lawn,
The moan of doves in immemorial elms,
And murmuring of innumerable bees. *Ib.* l. 203
- 6 The woman's cause is man's: they rise or sink
Together. *Ib.* l. 243
- 7 Like perfect music unto noble words. *Ib.* l. 270
- 8 Happy he
With such a mother! faith in womankind
Beats with his blood, and trust in all things high
Comes easy to him, and tho' he trip and fall
He shall not blind his soul with clay. *Ib.* l. 308
- 9 No little lily-handed Baronet he,
A great broad-shoulder'd genial Englishman.
Ib. Conclusion, l. 84
- 10 A pamphleteer on guano and on grain. *Ib.* l. 89
- 11 This laurel greener from the brows
Of him that utter'd nothing base.
To the Queen (1851), '*Revered, beloved*'
- 12 Her court was pure; her life serene;
God gave her peace; her land reposed;
A thousand claims to reverence closed
In her as Mother, Wife, and Queen;
And statesmen at her council met
Who knew the seasons when to take
Occasion by the hand, and make
The bounds of freedom wider yet. *To the Queen.*
- 13 Broad-based upon her people's will,
And compass'd by the inviolate sea. *Ib.*
- 14 Our slowly-grown
And crown'd Republic's crowning common-sense.
Ib. 'O loyal to the royal in thyself', l. 59
- 15 For it was in the golden prime
Of good Haroun Alraschid.
Recollections of the Arabian Nights, 1
- 16 At Flores in the Azores Sir Richard Grenville lay,
And a pinnacle, like a fluttered bird, came flying from
far away:
'Spanish ships of war at sea! we have sighted fifty-
three!' *The Revenge*, i
- 17 Then swore Lord Thomas Howard. 'Fore God I am
no coward;
But I cannot meet them here, for my ships are out of
gear,
And the half my men are sick. I must fly, but follow
quick
We are six ships of the line; can we fight with fifty-
three?' *Ib.*
- 18 Then spake Sir Richard Grenville: 'I know you are
no coward,
You fly them for a moment to fight with them again.
But I've ninety men and more that are lying sick
ashore.
I should count myself the coward if I left them, my
Lord Howard,
To these Inquisition dogs and the devildoms of
Spain.' *Ib.* ii
- 19 So Lord Howard past away with five ships of war
that day,
Till he melted like a cloud in the silent summer
heaven;
But Sir Richard bore in hand all his sick men from
the land
Very carefully and slow,
Men of Bideford in Devon,
And we laid them on the ballast down below;
For we brought them all aboard,
And they blest him in their pain, that they were not
left to Spain,
To the thumbscrew and the stake, for the glory of
the Lord. *Ib.* iii
- 20 'Shall we fight or shall we fly?
Good Sir Richard, tell us now,
For to fight is but to die!
There'll be little of us left by the time this sun be set.'
And Sir Richard said again. 'We be all good English
men.
Let us bang these dogs of Seville, the children of the
devil,
For I never turn'd my back upon Don or devil yet.'
Ib. iv
- 21 And the sun went down, and the stars came out far
over the summer sea,
But never a moment ceased the fight of the one and
the fifty-three.
Ship after ship, the whole night long, their high-built
galleons came,
Ship after ship, the whole night long, with her battle-
thunder and flame;

TENNYSON

- Ship after ship, the whole night long, drew back with
her dead and her shame
For some were sunk and many were shatter'd, and so
could fight us no more—
God of battles, was ever a battle like this in the world
before? *The Revenge*, ix
- 1 'Sink me the ship, Master Gunner—sink her, split her
in twain!
Fall into the hands of God, not into the hands of
Spain' *Ib.* xi
- 2 And the gunner said 'Ay, ay', but the seamen made
reply.
'We have children, we have wives,
And the Lord hath spared our lives.' *Ib.* xi
- 3 And they praised him to his face with their courtly
foreign grace;
But he rose upon their decks, and he cried
'I have fought for Queen and Faith like a valiant man
and true;
I have only done my duty as a man is bound to do:
With a joyful spirit I Sir Richard Grenville die!
And he fell upon their decks, and he died.' *Ib.* xiii
- 4 And the little *Revenge* herself went down by the
island crags
To be lost evermore in the main. *Ib.* xiv
- 5 Form, Form, Riflemen Form! *Riflemen Form!*
- 6 Make thou my spirit pure and clear
As are the frosty skies,
Or the first snowdrop of the year
That in my bosom lies. *St. Agnes' Eve*
- 7 The sabbaths of Eternity,
One sabbath deep and wide—
A light upon the shining sea—
The Bridegroom with his bride! *Ib.*
- 8 Battering the gates of heaven with storms of prayer
St. Simeon Stylites, l. 7
- 9 What does little birdie say
In her nest at peep of day? *Sea Dreams*, l. 281
- 10 Birdie, rest a little longer,
Till the little wings are stronger.
So she rests a little longer,
Then she flies away. *Ib.* l. 285
- 11 My strength is as the strength of ten,
Because my heart is pure. *Sir Galahad*
- 12 So pass I hostel, hall, and grange;
By bridge and ford, by park and pale,
All-arm'd I ride, whate'er betide,
Until I find the holy Grail. *Ib.*
- 13 A man had given all other bliss,
And all his worldly worth for this,
To waste his whole heart in one kiss
Upon her perfect lips.
Sir Launcelot and Queen Guinevere
- 14 Alone and warming his five wits,
The white owl in the belfry sits. *Song. The Owl*
- 15 Thou art no sabbath-drawler of old saws,
Distill'd from some worm-canker'd homily.
Sonnet. To J. M. K.
- 16 Thou from a throne
Mounted in heaven wilt shoot into the dark
Arrows of lightnings. I will stand and mark. *Ib.*
- 17 Oh teach me yet
Somewhat before the heavy clod
Weighs on me, and the busy fret
Of that sharp-headed worm begins
In the gross blackness underneath
*Supposed Confessions of a Second-Rate Sensitive
Mind*
- 18 In tea-cup times of hood and hoop,
Or while the patch was worn *The Talking Oak*, xvi
- 19 And far below the Roundhead rode,
And humm'd a surly hymn. *Ib.* lxxv
- 20 The woods decay, the woods decay and fall,
The vapours weep their burthen to the ground,
Man comes and tills the field and lies beneath,
And after many a summer dies the swan
Tithonus, l. 1
- 21 Here at the quiet limit of the world. *Ib.* l. 7
- 22 Why wilt thou ever scare me with thy tears,
And make me tremble lest a saying learnt,
In days far-off, on that dark earth, be true?
'The gods themselves cannot recall their gifts.'
Ib. l. 46
- 23 Of happy men that have the power to die,
And grassy barrows of the happier dead. *Ib.* l. 70
- 24 A still small voice spake unto me,
'Thou art so full of misery,
Were it not better not to be?' *The Two Voices*, 1
- 25 This truth within thy mind rehearse,
That in a boundless universe
Is boundless better, boundless worse. *Ib.* ix
- 26 'Consider well,' the voice replied,
'His face, that two hours since hath died;
Wilt thou find passion, pain, or pride?' *Ib.* lxxxix
- 27 No life that breathes with human breath
Has ever truly long'd for death. *Ib.* cxxxii
- 28 For, being of that honest few,
Who give the Fiend himself his due,
Should eighty-thousand college-councils
Thunder 'Anathema', friend, at you
To the Rev. F. D. Maurice, 11
- 29 A careless-order'd garden
Close to the ridge of a noble down. *Ib.* iv
- 30 You'll have no scandal while you dine,
But honest talk and wholesome wine. *Ib.* v
- 31 It little profits that an idle king,
By this still hearth, among these barren crags,
Match'd with an aged wife, I mete and dole
Unequal laws unto a savage race. *Ulysses*, l. 1
- 32 I will drink
Life to the lees: all times I have enjoy'd
Greatly, have suffer'd greatly, both with those
That loved me, and alone; on shore, and when
Thro' scudding drifts the rainy Hyades
Vext the dim sea: I am become a name;
For always roaming with a hungry heart
Much have I seen and known; cities of men
And manners, climates, councils, governments,
Myself not least, but honour'd of them all;
And drunk delight of battle with my peers,
Far on the ringing plains of windy Troy.
I am a part of all that I have met,
Yet all experience is an arch wherethro'

TENNYSON—TERENCE

- Gleams that untravell'd world, whose margin fades
For ever and for ever when I move.
How dull it is to pause, to make an end,
To rust unburnish'd, not to shine in use!
As tho' to breathe were life Life piled on life
Were all too little, and of one to me
Little remains but every hour is saved
From that eternal silence, something more,
A bringer of new things. *Ulysses*, l. 6
- 1 This gray spirit yearning in desire
To follow knowledge like a sinking star,
Beyond the utmost bound of human thought. *Ib.* l. 30
- 2 This is my son, mine own Telemachus. *Ib.* l. 33
- 3 There lies the port; the vessel puffs her sail
There gloom the dark broad seas. My mariners,
Souls that have toil'd, and wrought, and thought
with me—
That ever with a frolic welcome took
The thunder and the sunshine, and opposed
Free hearts, free foreheads—you and I are old;
Old age hath yet his honour and his toil,
Death closes all but something ere the end,
Some work of noble note, may yet be done,
Not unbecoming men that strove with gods.
The lights begin to twinkle from the rocks.
The long day wanes. the slow moon climbs the deep
Moans round with many voices. Come, my friends,
'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.
Push off, and sitting well in order smite
The sounding furrows; for my purpose holds
To sail beyond the sunset, and the baths
Of all the western stars, until I die
It may be that the gulfs will wash us down.
It may be we shall touch the Happy Isles,
And see the great Achilles, whom we knew.
Tho' much is taken, much abides; and tho'
We are not now that strength which in old days
Moved earth and heaven; that which we are, we are,
One equal temper of heroic hearts,
Made weak by time and fate, but strong in will
To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield. *Ib.* l. 44
- 4 What is it all but a trouble of ants in the gleam of a
million million of suns? *Vastness*
- 5 Household happiness, gracious children, debtless
competence, golden mean. *Ib.*
- 6 An' I thowt 'twur the will o' the Lord, but Miss Annie
she said it wur draains. *The Village Wife*, 11
- 7 All the charm of all the Muses often flowering in a
lonely word. *To Virgil*, iii
- 8 I salute thee, Mantovano,
I that loved thee since my day began,
Wielder of the stateliest measure ever moulded by
the lips of man. *Ib.* x
- 9 As 'twere a hundred-throated nightingale.
The Vision of Sin, 11
- 10 God made Himself an awful rose of dawn. *Ib.* 111
- 11 Bitter barmaid, waning fast! *Ib.* 11. ii
- 12 Let us have a quiet hour,
Let us hob-and-nob with Death. *Ib.* 111
- 13 Every moment dies a man,
Every moment one is born. *Ib.* 11. ix
- 14 Fill the can, and fill the cup:
All the windy ways of men
Are but dust that rises up,
And is lightly laid again. *The Vision of Sin*, 11. xviii
- 15 Drink to heavy Ignorance!
Hob-and-nob with brother Death! *Ib.* xxxiii
- 16 We knew the merry world was round,
And we might sail for evermore. *The Voyage*, 1
- 17 Give her the wages of going on, and not to die.
Wages, 11
- 18 Sea-King's daughter from over the sea, Alexandra!
Saxon and Norman and Dane are we,
But all of us Danes in our welcome of thee, Alexandra!
A Welcome to Alexandra
- 19 Oh well for him whose will is strong!
He suffers, but he will not suffer long,
He suffers, but he cannot suffer wrong. *Will*
- 20 O plump head-waiter at the Cock
To which I most resort.
Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue, i
- 21 Or that eternal want of pence,
Which vexes public men. *Ib.* vi
- 22 High over roaring Temple-bar,
And set in Heaven's third story,
I look at all things as they are,
But thro' a kind of glory *Ib.* ix
- 23 Right down by smoky Paul's they bore,
Till, where the street grows straiter,
One fix'd for ever at the door,
And one became head-waiter. *Ib.* xviii
- 24 A land of settled government,
A land of just and old renown,
Where Freedom slowly broadens down
From precedent to precedent. 'You ask me, why,' 111
- 25 While I live, the Owls!
When I die, the GHOULS!!
*Written by the side of an epigram on a poet's fate
by Thomas Hood H. Tennyson's Alfred, Lord
Tennyson (1898), 11. 96*
- 26 A louse in the locks of literature.
*Said of Churton Collins to Edmund Gosse. Evan
Charteris's Life and Letters of Sir Edmund Gosse,
ch. xiv*

TERENCE

c. 190-159 B.C.

- Id arbitror
Adprime in vita esse utile, ut nequid nimis.
My view is that the most important thing in life
is never to have too much of anything. *Andria*, 61
- 28 Davos sum, non Oedipus.
I am Davos, not Oedipus. *Ib.* 194
- 29 Amantium irae amoris integratio est.
The quarrels of lovers are the renewal of love. *Ib.* 555
- 30 Homo sum; humani nil a me alienum puto
I am a man, I count nothing human indifferent to
me. *Heauton Timorumenos*, 1. 1. 25
- 31 Fortis fortuna adiuvat.
Fortune aids the brave. *Phormio*, 203

TERENCE—THACKERAY

- 1 Quot homines tot sententiae. suo quoque mos.
So many men, so many opinions, his own a law to each.
Phormo, 454

TERTULLIAN

A.D. c. 160—c. 225

- 2 O testimonium animae naturaliter Christianae.
O witness of the soul naturally Christian.
Apol. xvii
- 3 Plures efficimus quoties metimur a vobis, semen est sanguis Christianorum.
The more ye mow us down, the more we grow, the seed is the blood of Christians. (*Traditionally rendered as 'The blood of the martyrs is the seed of the Church.'*)
Ib. 1. *ad fin.*
- 4 Certum est quia impossibile est.
It is certain because it is impossible.
De Carne Christi, 5

EDWARD TESCHEMACHER

nineteenth century

- 5 There is a garden that I dream of.
The Garden of Your Heart
- 6 Where my caravan has rested,
Flowers I leave you on the grass.
Where My Caravan Has Rested

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THACKERAY

1811—1863

- 7 He who meanly admires mean things is a Snob.
The Book of Snobs, ch. 2
- 8 It is impossible, in our condition of Society, not to be sometimes a Snob.
Ib. ch. 3
- 9 'Tis not the dying for a faith that's so hard, Master Harry—every man of every nation has done that—'tis the living up to it that is difficult.
Esmond, bk. 1, ch. 6
- 10 'Tis strange what a man may do, and a woman yet think him an angel.
Ib. ch. 7
- 11 We love being in love, that's the truth on't.
Ib. bk. ii, ch. 15
- 12 Why do they always put mud into coffee on board steamers? Why does the tea generally taste of boiled boots?
The Kickleburys on the Rhine
- 13 What woman, however old, has not the bridal-favours and raiment stowed away, and packed in lavender, in the inmost cupboards of her heart?
Lovel the Widower, ch. 28
- 14 When I say that I know women, I mean I know that I don't know them. Every single woman I ever knew is a puzzle to me, as, I have no doubt, she is to herself.
Mr. Brown's Letters
- 15 A military gent I see—and while his face I scan,
I think you'll all agree with me—He came from Hindostan.
The Newcomes, bk. i, ch. 1
- 16 Kind, cheerful, merry Dr. Brighton.
Ib. ch. 9
- 17 What money is better bestowed than that of a school-boy's tip?
Ib. ch. 16

- 18 As the last bell struck, a peculiar sweet smile shone over his face, and he lifted up his head a little, and quickly said, 'Adsum!' and fell back. It was the word we used at school, when names were called, and lo, he, whose heart was as that of a little child, had answered to his name, and stood in the presence of The Master.
The Newcomes, bk. 1. ch. 80

- 19 Rake's progress.
Pendennis, title of ch. 19. *Used earlier by Hogarth*
- 20 Yes, I am a fatal man, Madame Fribsby. To inspire hopeless passion is my destiny. [*Mirobolant*]
Ib. ch. 23
- 21 Remember, it is as easy to marry a rich woman as a poor woman.
Ib. ch. 28
- 22 For a slashing article, sir, there's nobody like the Captng.
Ib. ch. 32
- 23 The *Pall Mall Gazette* is written by gentlemen for gentlemen.
Ib.
- 24 Now Valoroso is a man again! [*Valoroso*.]
The Rose and the Ring, ch. 1
- 25 Business first; pleasure afterwards. [*Queen of Paflagoma*.]
Ib.
- 26 Runs not a river by my palace wall? Have I not sacks to sew up wives withal? [*Valoroso*.]
Ib. ch. 9
- 27 'No business before breakfast, Glum!' says the King. 'Breakfast first, business next.' [*Valoroso*.]
Ib. ch. 11
- 28 My bold, my beautiful, my Bulbo! [*Angelica*]
Ib.
- 29 Thorns in the Cushion.
Roundabout Papers
- 30 [Quoting a newspaper:] 'Written, strange to say, on club note-paper.'
Ib.
- 31 Illuminated with the Author's own candles.
Vanity Fair. Before the Curtain
- 32 This I set down as a positive truth. A woman with fair opportunities and without a positive hump, may marry whom she likes.
Ib. ch. 4
- 33 [Miss Crawley] had been in France—and loved, ever after, French novels, French cookery, and French wines.
Ib. ch. 10
- 34 Whenever he met a great man he grovelled before him, and my-lorded him as only a free-born Briton can do.
Ib. ch. 13
- 35 Arms and Hatchments, Resurgam.—Here is an opportunity for moralizing!
Ib. ch. 14
- 36 Them's my sentiments! [*Fred Bullock*.]
Ib. ch. 21
- 37 Darkness came down on the field and city: and Amelia was praying for George, who was lying on his face, dead, with a bullet through his heart.
Ib. ch. 32
- 38 Nothing like blood, sir, in hosses, dawgs, and men. [*James Crawley*.]
Ib. ch. 35
- 39 How to live well on nothing a year.
Ib. Title of ch. 36
- 40 Ah! *Vanitas Vanitatum!* Which of us is happy in this world? Which of us has his desire? or, having it, is satisfied?—Come, children, let us shut up the box and the puppets, for our play is played out.
Ib. ch. 67
- 41 There's no sweeter tobacco comes from Virginia, and no better brand than the Three Castles.
The Virginians, ch. 1

THACKERAY—THOMPSON

- 1 Fashionable fax and polite annygoats.
The Yellowplush Papers, pt. 1, title
- 2 My ma wrapped up my buth in a mistry
Ib. pt. 11, *Miss Shum's Husband*, ch. 1
- 3 Ho, pretty page, with the dimpled chin
That never has known the barber's shear,
All your wish is woman to win,
This is the way that boys begin.
Wait till you come to Forty Year
The Age of Wisdom
- 4 Although I enter not,
Yet round about the spot
Ofttimes I hover,
And near the sacred gate,
With longing eyes I wait,
Expectant of her
At the Church Gate
- 5 Then sing as Martin Luther sang,
As Doctor Martin Luther sang,
'Who loves not wine, woman and song,
He is a fool his whole life long'
A Credo
- 6 The play is done, the curtain drops,
Slow falling to the prompter's bell:
A moment yet the actor stops,
And looks around, to say farewell.
It is an irksome word and task:
And, when he's laughed and said his say,
He shows, as he removes the mask,
A face that's anything but gay.
The End of the Play
- 7 There were three sailors of Bristol City
Who took a boat and went to sea.
But first with beef and captain's biscuits
And pickled pork they loaded she.
There was gorging Jack and guzzling Jimmy,
And the youngest he was little Billee.
Now when they got as far as the Equator
They'd nothing left but one split pea.
Little Billee
- 8 Says gorging Jim to guzzling Jacky,
We have no wittles, so we must eat we
Ib.
- 9 There's little Bill as is young and tender,
We're old and tough—so let's eat he.
Ib.
- 10 He scarce had said his Catechism,
When up he jumps: 'There's land I see!
There's Jerusalem and Madagascar,
And North and South Amerikey.
There's the British Fleet a-riding at anchor,
With Admiral Napier, K.C.B.'
Ib.
- 11 Christmas is here:
Winds whistle shrill,
Icy and chill.
Little care we;
Little we fear
Weather without,
Sheltered about
The Mahogany Tree.
The Mahogany Tree
- 12 Werther had a love for Charlotte
Such as words could never utter;
Would you know how first he met her?
She was cutting bread and butter.
Charlotte was a married lady,
And a moral man was Werther,
And for all the wealth of Indies,
Would do nothing for to hurt her.
- So he sighed and pined and ogled,
And his passion boiled and bubbled,
Till he blew his silly brains out
And no more was by it troubled.
Charlotte, having seen his body
Borne before her on a shutter,
Like a well-conducted person,
Went on cutting bread and butter.
Sorrows of Werther
- 13 Oh, Vanity of vanities!
How wayward the decrees of Fate are;
How very weak the very wise,
How very small the very great are!
Vanitas Vanitatum
- WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THAYER
- 14 Log-cabin to White House
Title of a biography (1910) of James Garfield (1831-1881)
- FRANCIS THOMPSON
- 1859-1907
- 15 Pontifical Death, that doth the crevasse bridge
To the steep and trifold God.
Anthem of Earth
- 16 Here I shake off
The bur o' the world, man's congregation shun,
And to the antique order of the dead
I take the tongueless vows. my cell is set
Here in thy bosom, my little trouble is ended
In a little peace.
Ib.
- 17 And thou—what needest with thy tribe's black tents
Who hast the red pavilion of my heart?
Arab Love Song
- 18 He the Anteros and Eros,
I the body, He the Cross;
He upbearth me, *Ischyros*,
Agiros Athanatos!
Assumpta Maria
- 19 Lo! He standeth, Spouse and Brother,
I to Him, and He to me,
Who upraised me where my mother
Fell beneath the apple-tree.
Ib.
- 20 Life is a coquetry
Of Death, which wearies me,
Too sure
Of the amour.
To the Dead Cardinal of Westminster
- 21 I have no angels left
Now, Sweet, to pray to.
A Carrier Song
- 22 The hills look over on the South,
And Southward dreams the sea;
And with the sea-breeze hand in hand,
Came innocence and she.
Daisy
- 23 Where 'mid the gorse the raspberry
Red for the gatherer springs,
Two children did we stray and talk
Wise, idle, childish things.
Ib.
- 24 The fairest things have fleetest end,
Their scent survives their close:
But the rose's scent is bitterness
To him that loved the rose.
Ib.

THOMPSON

- 1 She went her unremembering way,
She went and left in me
The pang of all the partings gone,
And partings yet to be.
She left me marvelling why my soul
Was sad that she was glad,
At all the sadness in the sweet,
The sweetness in the sad.
- 2 Nothing begins and nothing ends
That is not paid with moan,
For we are born in other's pain,
And perish in our own.
- 3 Ah, for a heart less native to high Heaven,
A hooded eye, for jesses and restraint,
Or for a will accipitrine to pursue!
The Dread of Height
- 4 Go, songs, for ended is our brief sweet play;
Go, children of swift joy and tardy sorrow:
And some are sung, and that was yesterday,
And some unsung, and that may be to-morrow
Envoy
- 5 Little Jesus, wast Thou shy
Once, and just so small as I?
And what did it feel to be
Out of Heaven and just like me? *Ex Ore Infantum*
- 6 Did the things
Play 'Can you see me?' through their wings? *Ib.*
- 7 Cast wide the folding doorways of the East,
For now is light increased!
And the wind-besomed chambers of the air,
See they be garnished fair.
From the Night of Forebeing. Ode to Easter
- 8 Spring is come home with her world-wandering feet.
And all things are made young with young desires. *Ib.*
- 9 Let even the slug-abed snail upon the thorn
Put forth a conscious horn! *Ib.*
- 10 Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven.
To My Godchild
- 11 O nothing, in this corporal earth of man,
That to the imminent heaven of his high soul
Responds with colour and with shadow, can
Lack correlated greatness. *The Heart, 11*
- 12 And all man's Babylons strive but to impart
The grandeurs of his Babylonian heart. *Ib.*
- 13 I fled Him, down the nights and down the days,
I fled Him, down the arches of the years,
I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways
Of my own mind; and in the mist of tears
I hid from Him, and under running laughter.
The Hound of Heaven
- 14 But with unhurrying chase,
And unperturbed pace,
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,
They beat—and a Voice beat
More instant than the Feet—
'All things betray thee, who betrayest Me.'
- 15 (For, though I knew His love Who followed,
Yet was I sore adread
Lest, having Him, I must have naught beside.) *Ib.*
- 16 Fear wist not to evade, as Love wist to pursue. *Ib.*
- 17 I said to Dawn: Be sudden—to Eve: Be soon. *Ib.*
- 18 To all swift things for swiftness did I sue,
Clung to the whistling mane of every wind.
The Hound of Heaven
- 19 Came on the following Feet,
And a Voice above their beat—
'Naught shelters thee, who wilt not shelter Me.' *Ib.*
- Daisy* 20 I sought no more that after which I strayed
In face of man or maid,
But still within the little children's eyes
Seems something, something that replies,
Ib. They at least are for me, surely for me!
I turned me to them very wistfully,
But just as their young eyes grew sudden fair
With dawning answers there,
Their angel plucked them from me by the hair. *Ib.*
- 21 I was heavy with the even
When she lit her glimmering tapers
Round the day's dead sanctities. *Ib.*
- 22 My harness piece by piece Thou hast hewn from me
And smitten me to my knee. *Ib.*
- 23 Yea, faileth now even dream
The dreamer, and the lute the lutanist;
Even the linked fantasies, in whose blossomy twist
I swung the earth a trinket at my wrist. *Ib.*
- 24 Ah! must—
Designer infinite!—
Ah! must Thou char the wood ere Thou canst limn
with it? *Ib.*
- 25 Such is; what is to be?
The pulp so bitter, how shall taste the rind? *Ib.*
- 26 Yet ever and anon a trumpet sounds
From the hid battlements of Eternity;
Those shaken mists a space unsettle, then
Round the half-glimpstèd turrets slowly wash again. *Ib.*
- 27 Whether man's heart or life it be which yields
Thee harvest, must Thy harvest-fields
Be dunged with rotten death? *Ib.*
- 28 Now of that long pursuit
Comes on at hand the brut;
That Voice is round me like a bursting sea:
'And is thy earth so marred,
Shattered in shard on shard?
Lo, all things fly thee, for thou fleest Me!' *Ib.*
- 29 And human love needs human meriting:
How hast thou merited—
Of all man's clotted clay the dingiest clot?
Alack, thou knowest not
How little worthy of any love thou art. *Ib.*
- 30 All which I took from thee I did but take,
Not for thy harms,
But just that thou might'st seek it in My arms. *Ib.*
- 31 Halts by me that footfall:
Is my gloom, after all,
Shade of His hand, outstretched caressingly?
'Ah, fondest, blindest, weakest,
I am He whom thou seekest!
Thou dravest love from thee, who dravest Me.' *Ib.*
- 32 There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel-load.
Epilogue to 'A Judgment in Heaven'

1 O world invisible, we view thee,
O world intangible, we touch thee,
O world unknowable, we know thee,
Inapprehensible, we clutch thee!

Does the fish soar to find the ocean,
The eagle plunge to find the air—
That we ask of the stars in motion
If they have rumour of thee there?

Not where the wheeling systems darken,
And our benumbed conceiving soars!—
The drift of pinions, would we hearken,
Beats at our own clay-shuttered doors.

The angels keep their ancient places;—
Turn but a stone, and start a wing!
'Tis ye, 'tis your estranged faces,
That miss the many-splendoured thing.

But (when so sad thou canst not sadder)
Cry;—and upon thy so sore loss
Shall shine the traffic of Jacob's ladder
Pitched betwixt Heaven and Charing Cross.

Yea, in the night, my Soul, my daughter,
Cry,—clinging Heaven by the hems,
And lo, Christ walking on the water
Not of Gennesareth, but Thames!

The Kingdom of God

2 It is little I repair to the matches of the Southron
folk,
Though my own red roses there may blow;
It is little I repair to the matches of the Southron
folk,
Though the red roses crest the caps I know.

For the field is full of shades as I near the shadowy
coast,
And a ghostly batsman plays to the bowling of a
ghost,
And I look through my tears on a soundless-clapping
host

As the run-stealers flicker to and fro,
To and fro.—

O my Hornby and my Barlow long ago! *At Lord's*

3 Secret was the garden,
Set i' the pathless awe.

The Mistress of Vision

4 East, ah, east of Himalay,
Dwell the nations underground.

Ib.

5 Where is the land of Luthany,
And where the region Elenore?
I do faint therefor.

When to the new eyes of thee
All things by immortal power,
Near or far,
Hiddenly
To each other linked are,
That thou canst not stir a flower
Without troubling of a star.

Ib.

6 Lo, in the sanctuaried East,
Day, a dedicated priest
In all his robes pontifical exprest,
Lifteth slowly, lifteth sweetly,
From out its Orient tabernacle drawn,
Yon orb'd sacrament confest
Which sprinkles benediction through the dawn.

Orient Ode

7 Ah! let the sweet birds of the Lord
With earth's waters make accord;

Teach how the crucifix may be
Carven from the laurel-tree,
Fruit of the Hesperides
Burnish take on Eden-trees,
The Muses' sacred grove be wet
With the red dew of Olivet,
And Sappho lay her burning brows
In white Cecilia's lap of snows!

To a Poet Breaking Silence

8 Summer set lip to earth's bosom bare,
And left the flushed print in a poppy there.

The Poppy

9 The sleep-flower sways in the wheat its head,
Heavy with dreams, as that with bread:
The goodly grain and the sun-flushed sleeper
The reaper reaps, and Time the reaper.

I hang 'mid men my needless head,
And my fruit is dreams, as theirs is bread:
The goodly men and the sun-hazed sleeper
Time shall reap, but after the reaper
The world shall glean of me, me the sleeper.

Ib.

10 I had endured through watches of the dark
The abashless inquisition of each star.

Sister Songs, i

11 The innocent moon, which nothing does but shine,
Moves all the labouring surges of the world.

Ib.

12 What heart could have thought you?—
Past our devisal
(O filigree petal!)
Fashioned so purely,
Fragilely, surely,
From what Paradisal
Imagineless metal,
Too costly for cost?

To a Snowflake

13 His hammer of wind,
And His graver of frost.

Ib

14 And, while she feels the heavens lie bare,
She only talks about her hair.

The Way of a Maid

HAROLD WILLIAM THOMPSON

1891—

15 What shall we do—or go fishing?

Body, Boots and Britches (1940), p. 504

WILLIAM HEPWORTH THOMPSON

1810–1886

16 I did not think we should miss poor Kingsley so soon.
*On Seeley's inaugural lecture as Professor of His-
tory, following Charles Kingsley*

17 We are none of us infallible—not even the youngest
of us.

*Remark referring to G. W. Balfour, then Junior
Fellow of Trinity. G. W. E. Russell's Collections
and Recollections, ch. 18*

JAMES THOMSON

1700–1748

18 When Britain first, at heaven's command,
Arose from out the azure main,
This was the charter of the land,
And guardian angels sung this strain:
'Rule, Britannia, rule the waves;
Britons never will be slaves.'

Alfred: a Masque (1740), Act II, Scene the last

THOMSON—THOREAU

- 1 The world of waters wild. *Britannia*, l. 27
 2 A pleasing land of drowsyhead it was.
 The Castle of Indolence, c. 1. vi
 3 As when a shepherd of the Hebrid Isles,
 Placed far amid the melancholy main *Ib.* xxx
 4 A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard beseems. *Ib.* lxxviii
 5 Poured forth his unpremeditated strain. *Ib.*
 6 A little, round, fat, oily man of God. *Ib.* lxxix
 7 For ever, Fortune, wilt thou prove
 An unrelenting foe to love,
 And, when we meet a mutual heart,
 Come in between and bid us part? *To Fortune*
 8 Come then, expressive Silence, muse His praise.
 A Hymn on the Seasons, l. 118
 9 How the heart listened while he pleading spoke!
 While on the enlightened mind, with winning art,
 His gentle reason so persuasive stole
 That the charmed hearer thought it was his own.
 To the Memory of the Lord Talbot, l. 103
 10 Come, gentle Spring! ethereal mildness, come.
 The Seasons, Spring, l. 1
 11 The stately-sailing swan
 Gives out his snowy plumage to the gale,
 And, arching proud his neck, with oary feet
 Bears forward fierce, and guards his osier-isle,
 Protective of his young *Ib.* l. 778
 12 Delightful task! to rear the tender thought,
 To teach the young idea how to shoot. *Ib.* l. 1152
 13 An elegant sufficiency, content,
 Retirement, rural quiet, friendship, books. *Ib.* l. 1161
 14 The sober-suited songstress. [The nightingale.]
 Ib. Summer, l. 746
 15 Ships, dim-discovered, dropping from the clouds.
 Ib. l. 946
 16 Or sighed and looked unutterable things. *Ib.* l. 1188
 17 While Autumn nodding o'er the yellow plain
 Comes jovial on. *Ib. Autumn*, l. 2
 18 While listening senates hang upon thy tongue.
 Ib. l. 15
 19 For loveliness
 Needs not the foreign aid of ornament,
 But is when unadorned adorned the most. *Ib.* l. 204
 20 Poor is the triumph o'er the timid hare! *Ib.* l. 401
 21 The big round tears run down his dappled face.
 Ib. l. 454
 22 The Atlantic surge
 Pours in among the stormy Hebrides. *Ib.* l. 864
 23 Find other lands beneath another sun. *Ib.* l. 1286
 24 See, Winter comes to rule the varied year,
 Sullen and sad. *Ib. Winter*, l. 1
 25 Welcome, kindred glooms!
 Congenial horrors, hail! *Ib.* l. 5
 26 The redbreast, sacred to the household gods,
 Wisely regardful of the embroiling sky,
 In joyless fields and thorny thickets leaves
 His shivering mates, and pays to trusted man
 His annual visit. Half afraid, he first
 Against the window beats, then brisk alights
 On the warm hearth, then hopping o'er the floor,
 Eyes all the smiling family askance,
 And pecks, and starts, and wonders where he is—
 Till, more familiar grown, the table-crums
 Attract his slender feet. *The Seasons, Winter*, l. 246
 Studious let me sit,
 And hold high converse with the mighty dead. *Ib.* l. 431
 28 Oh! Sophonisba! Sophonisba! oh! *Sophonisba*, lll. 11

JAMES THOMSON
1834-1882

 29 The City is of Night; perchance of Death,
 But certainly of Night. *The City of Dreadful Night*
 30 As we rush, as we rush in the train,
 The trees and the houses go wheeling back,
 But the starry heavens above that plain
 Come flying on our track. *Sunday at Hampstead*, x
 31 Give a man a horse he can ride,
 Give a man a boat he can sail. *Sunday up the River*, xv

HENRY DAVID THOREAU
1817-1862

 32 The mass of men lead lives of quiet desperation.
 Walden. Economy
 33 It is a characteristic of wisdom not to do desperate things. *Ib.*
 34 I have lived some thirty years on this planet, and I have yet to hear the first syllable of valuable or even earnest advice from my seniors. *Ib.*
 35 I long ago lost a hound, a bay horse, and a turtle-dove, and am still on their trail. *Ib.*
 36 It is true, I never assisted the sun materially in his rising, but, doubt not, it was of the last importance only to be present at it. *Ib.*
 37 Tall arrowy white pines. *Ib.*
 38 The owner of the axe, as he released his hold on it, said that it was the apple of his eye; but I returned it sharper than I received it. *Ib.*
 39 For more than five years I maintained myself thus solely by the labor of my hands, and I found, that by working about six weeks in a year, I could meet all the expenses of living. *Ib.*
 40 As for Doing-good, that is one of the professions which are full. Moreover, I have tried it fairly, and, strange as it may seem, am satisfied that it does not agree with my constitution. *Ib.*
 41 The government of the world I live in was not framed, like that of Britain, in after-dinner conversations over the wine. *Ib.* conclusion
 42 Simplify, simplify.
 Ib. Where I Lived, and What I Lived For
 43 The three-o'clock in the morning courage, which Bonaparte thought was the rarest. *Ib. Sounds*
 44 Wherever a man goes, men will pursue him and paw him with their dirty institutions, and, if they can, constrain him to belong to their desperate odd-fellow society. *Ib. The Village*

THOREAU—TICKELL

- 1 I frequently tramped eight or ten miles through the deepest snow to keep an appointment with a beech-tree, or a yellow birch, or an old acquaintance among the pines. *Walden. Winter Visitors*

- 2 I once had a sparrow alight upon my shoulder for a moment while I was hoeing in a village garden, and I felt that I was more distinguished by that circumstance than I should have been by any epaulet I could have worn. *Ib.*

- 3 It takes two to speak the truth,—one to speak, and another to hear.
A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers, Wednesday

- 4 Some circumstantial evidence is very strong, as when you find a trout in the milk.
Unpublished MSS. in Miscellanea, Biographical Sketch (1918), vol. x, p. 30

- 5 Not that the story need be long, but it will take a long while to make it short.
Letter to Mr. B., 16 Nov. 1857. (See 374.8)

ROSE HARTWICK THORPE

1850-1939

- 6 Curfew must not ring to-night. *Title of poem*

REV. GODFREY THRING

1823-1903

- 7 Fierce raged the tempest o'er the deep,
Watch did thine anxious servants keep,
But thou wast wrapp'd in guileless sleep,
Calm and still.
Chope's Hymnal (1862). Fierce Raged The Tempest

THUCYDIDES

b. c. 471 B.C.

- 8 κτήμα ἐς αἰῶ.
A possession for ever. *Thucydides, 1. 22*

- 9 φιλοκαλούμεν τε γὰρ μετ' εὐτελείας καὶ φιλοσοφοῦμεν ἄνευ μαλακίας.

For we are lovers of the beautiful, yet simple in our tastes, and we cultivate the mind without loss of manliness. *Ib. 11. 40, § 1. Trans. by Jowett*

- 10 ἀνδρῶν γὰρ ἐπιφανῶν πᾶσα γῆ τάφος.
The whole earth is the sepulchre of famous men.
Ib. 43, § 3

- 11 τῆς τε γὰρ ὑπαρχούσης φύσεως μὴ χεῖροσι γενέσθαι ὑμῖν μεγάλη ἡ δόξα, καὶ ἣς ἂν ἐπ' ἐλάχιστον ἀρετῆς πέρι ἡ ψόγου ἐν τοῖς ἄρσεσι κλέος ᾖ.

To a woman not to show more weakness than is natural to her sex is great glory, and not to be talked of for good or evil among men.
Ib. 45, § 2

JAMES THURBER

1894-

- 12 The War Between Men and Women.
Title of series of cartoons

EDWARD, FIRST BARON THURLOW

1731-1806

- 13 As guardian of his Majesty's conscience.
Speech in the House of Lords, 1779. C. Butler, Reminiscences, vol. 1, p. 200

- 14 His debt of gratitude also to his Majesty was ample . . . ; and which, when he forgot, might God forget him!

Speech in the House of Lords, 15 Dec. 1778. Parl. Hist (1814), vol. xxvii, col. 680

- 15 Did you ever expect a corporation to have a conscience, when it has no soul to be damned, and no body to be kicked?

Attrib. Wilberforce, Life of Thurlow, vol. iii, Appendix

EDWARD, SECOND BARON THURLOW

1781-1829

- 16 Nature is always wise in every part.
Select Poems. Sonnet. To a Bird, that haunted the Waters of Lacken, in the Winter

PAUL W. TIBBET

contemporary

- 17 A mushroom of boiling dust up to 20,000 feet.
Description of atomic bomb explosion

TIBULLUS

54?-18? B.C.

- 18 Te spectem, suprema mihi cum venerit hora,
Te teneam moriens deficiente manu.
Let me behold thee when my last hour is come,
thee let me hold with my dying hand. *l. 1. 59*

- 19 Iuppiter pluvius.
Jupiter the rain-bringer. *Ib. vii. 26*

CHIDIOCK TICHBORNE

1558?-1586

- 20 My prime of youth is but a frost of cares;
My feast of joy is but a dish of pain;
My crop of corn is but a field of tares;
And all my good is but vain hope of gain.
The day is past, and yet I saw no sun;
And now I live, and now my life is done.
Verses of Praise and Joy. Elegy. (Written in the Tower before his execution)

THOMAS TICKELL

1686-1740

- 21 I hear a voice you cannot hear,
Which says I must not stay;
I see a hand you cannot see,
Which beckons me away. *Colin and Lucy, v. 4*

- 22 There taught us how to live; and (oh! too high
The price for knowledge) taught us how to die.
Epitaph. On the Death of Mr. Addison, l. 81. Addison's Works (1721), preface, p. xx

TILZER—TRAPP

HARRY TILZER

- 1 Come, Come, Come and have a drink with me
Down at the old 'Bull and Bush'.
Song sung by Florrie Ford
- 2 Come, Come, Come and make eyes at me. *Ib*

MATTHEW TINDAL

1657-1733

- 3 Matters of fact, which as Mr. Budgell somewhere
observes, are very stubborn things.
Will of Matthew Tindal (1733), p. 23

TITUS VESPASIANUS

A.D. 40 or 41-81

- 4 Amici, diem perdidit.
Friends, I have lost a day.
Suetonius, Titus, ch. 8, 1

JOHN TOBIN

1770-1804

- 5 The man that lays his hand upon a woman,
Save in the way of kindness, is a wretch
Whom 't were gross flattery to name a coward.
The Honeymoon, II. 1

JACOPONE DA TODI

d. 1306

- 6 Stabat mater dolorosa
Iuxta crucem lacrimosa.
At the cross her station keeping
Stood the mournful mother weeping.
*Pachen, Jacopone da Todi. Trans. in English
Hymnal. Also ascribed to Innocent III*

LEO TOLSTOY

1828-1910

- 7 All happy families resemble each other, each unhappy
family is unhappy in its own way.
Anna Karenina, pt. 1, ch. 1. Trans. by Maude
- 8 Pure and complete sorrow is as impossible as pure
and complete joy.
War and Peace, bk. xv, ch. 1. Trans. by Maude
- 9 Art is not a handicraft, it is the transmission of feeling
the artist has experienced.
What is Art? ch. 19. Trans. by Maude
- 10 I sit on a man's back, choking him and making him
carry me, and yet assure myself and others that
I am very sorry for him and wish to ease his lot
by all possible means—except by getting off his
back.
*What Then Must We Do? ch. 16. Trans. by
Maude*

AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE TOPLADY

1740-1778

- 11 Rock of ages, cleft for me,
Let me hide myself in thee.
The Gospel Magazine, Oct. 1775. Rock of Ages

- 12 Nothing in my hand I bring,
Simply to thy Cross I cling,
Naked, come to thee for dress;
Helpless, look to thee for grace;
Foul, I to the Fountain fly;
Wash me, Saviour, or I die.

Rock of Ages

THOMAS TRAHERNE

1637?-1674

- 13 You never enjoy the world aright, till the sea itself
floweth in your veins, till you are clothed with the
heavens, and crowned with the stars. and perceive
yourself to be the sole heir of the whole world, and
more than so, because men are in it who are every
one sole heirs as well as you. Till you can sing and
rejoice and delight in God, as misers do in gold,
and kings in sceptres, you never enjoy the world
Centuries of Meditations. Cent. 1, § 29
- 14 The corn was orient and immortal wheat, which never
should be reaped, nor was ever sown. I thought it
had stood from everlasting to everlasting.
Ib. Cent. III, § 3
- 15 The Men! O what venerable and reverend creatures
did the aged seem! Immortal Cherubims! And
young men glittering and sparkling Angels, and
maids strange seraphic pieces of life and beauty!
Boys and girls tumbling in the street, and playing,
were moving jewels. I knew not that they were
born or should die; but all things abided eternally
as they were in their proper places. *Ib.*
- 16 Contentment is a sleepy thing
If it in death alone must die,
A quiet mind is worse than poverty,
Unless it from enjoyment spring!
That's blessedness alone that makes a King!
Of Contentment
- 17 O yonder is the moon
Newly come after me to town,
That shin'd at Lugwardin but yesternight,
Where I enjoy'd the self-same light.
On Leaping over the Moon, viii
- 18 I within did flow
With seas of life, like wine. *Wonder, iii*

HENRY DUFF TRAILL

1842-1900

- 19 Look in my face. My name is Used-to-was;
I am also called Played-out and Done-to-death,
And It-will-wash-no-more.
*After Diletante Concetti [i.e. Dante Gabriel
Rossetti, see 411 17], viii*

JOSEPH TRAPP

1679-1747

- 20 The King, observing with judicious eyes
The state of both his universities,
To Oxford sent a troop of horse, and why?
That learned body wanted loyalty;
To Cambridge books, as very well discerning
How much that loyal body wanted learning.
*On George I's Donation of the Bishop of Ely's
Library to Cambridge University. Nichols's
Literary Anecdotes, vol. iii, p. 330. For the reply
see 87:26*

TRAPP—TUSSEER

- 1 Our royal master saw, with heedful eyes,
The wants of his two universities:
Troops he to Oxford sent, as knowing why
That learned body wanted loyalty.
But books to Cambridge gave, as well discerning
That that right loyal body wanted learning.
Alternative version recited by Dr. Johnson
Johnsonian Miscellanies (1897), vol. 1, p. 171

HERBERT TRENCH

1865-1923

- 2 But when Night is on the hills, and the great Voices
Roll in from Sea,
By starlight and by candlelight and dreamlight
She comes to me
She Comes Not When Noon is on the Roses
3 Come, let us make love deathless, thou and I.
To Arohila, No. 2 'Come, let us make love death-
less'
4 O dreamy, gloomy, friendly Trees. *Title of poem*

RICHARD TRENCH, ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN

1807-1886

- 5 England, we love thee better than we know.
Gibraltar
6 I say to thee, do thou repeat
To the first man thou mayest meet
In lane, highway, or open street—
That he and we and all men move
Under a canopy of love,
As broad as the blue sky above. *The Kingdom of God*
7 This is blessing, this is life. *Ib*

GEORGE MACAULAY TREVELYAN

1876-

- 8 Disinterested intellectual curiosity is the life blood of
real civilisation.
English Social History (1942), preface, viii
9 Education . . . has produced a vast population able to
read but unable to distinguish what is worth
reading. *Ib. ch. 18*

ANTHONY TROLLOPE

1815-1882

- 10 He must have known me had he seen me as he was
wont to see me, for he was in the habit of flogging
me constantly. Perhaps he did not recognize me
by my face. *Autobiography, ch. 1*
11 Take away from English authors their copyrights, and
you would very soon take away from England her
authors. *Ib. ch. 6*
12 Three hours a day will produce as much as a man
ought to write. *Ib. ch. 15*
13 I think that Plantagenet Palliser, Duke of Omnium, is
a perfect gentleman. If he be not, then am I unable
to describe a gentleman. *Ib. ch. 20*
14 She [Mrs. Stanhope] was rich in apparel, but not
bedizened with finery . . . she well knew the great
architectural secret of decorating her constructions,
and never descended to construct a decoration.
Barchester Towers, ch. 9

- 15 'Unhand it, sir!' said Mrs. Proudie. From what scrap
of dramatic poetry she had extracted the word
cannot be said, but it must have rested on her
memory, and now seemed opportunely dignified
for the occasion. *Barchester Towers, ch. 11*

- 16 It's dogged as does it. It ain't thinking about it.
Last Chronicle of Barset, ch. 61

- 17 We know that power does corrupt [Duke of Omnium.]
The Prime Minister, ch. 68

- 18 The tenth Muse, who now governs the periodical
press. *The Warden, ch. 14*

ST. VINCENT TROUBRIDGE

1895-

- 19 There is an iron curtain across Europe.
Sunday Empire News, 21 Oct. 1945

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER

1810-1889

- 20 A good book is the best of friends, the same to-day
and for ever.
Proverbial Philosophy, Series 1. Of Reading

WALTER JAMES REDFERN TURNER

1889-1946

- 21 Chimborazo, Cotopaxi,
They had stolen my soul away! *Romance, vii*

THOMAS TUSSEER

1524?-1580

- 22 Make hunger thy sauce, as a medicine for health.
Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, ch. 10
Good Husbandry Lessons
23 At Christmas play and make good cheer,
For Christmas comes but once a year.
Ib. ch. 12. The Farmer's daily Diet
24 Yet true it is, as cow chaws cud,
And trees at spring do yield forth bud,
Except wind stands as never it stood,
It is an ill wind turns none to good.
Ib. ch. 13. Description of the Properties of Winds
25 Who goeth a borrowing
Goeth a sorrowing.
Few lend (but fools)
Their working tools. *Ib. ch. 15. September's Abstract*
26 In doing of either, let wit bear a stroke,
For buying or selling of pig in a poke.
Ib. September's Husbandry
27 Naught venture, naught have.
Ib. ch. 16. October's Abstract
28 To dog in the manger some liken I could.
Ib. ch. 28. Against Fantastical Scrupleness
29 Feb, fill the dyke
With what thou dost like.
Ib. ch. 34. February's Husbandry
30 March dust to be sold
Worth ransom of gold.
Ib. ch. 36. March's Husbandry
31 Sweet April showers
Do spring May flowers.
Ib. ch. 38. April's Husbandry

TUSSE—UFFORD

- 1 Cold May and windy,
Barn filleth up finely.
Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, ch. 40.
May's Husbandry
- 2 Dry August and warm
Doth harvest no harm.
Ib. ch. 46. *August's Husbandry*
- 3 Look ere thou leap, see ere thou go.
Ib. ch. 56 *Dialogue of Wiving and Thriving*
- 4 Some respite to husbands the weather may send,
But housewives' affairs have never an end.
Ib. *Preface to the Book of Housewifery*
- 5 The stone that is rolling can gather no moss,
For master and servant, oft changing is loss.
Ib. *Housewifely Admonitions*
- 6 Dry sun, dry wind;
Safe bind, safe find.
Ib. *Washing*
- 21 At bottom he was probably fond of them, but he was
always able to conceal it. [On Thomas Carlyle and
Americans.] *My First Lie*
- 22 An experienced, industrious, ambitious, and often
quite picturesque liar.
Private History of a Campaign that Failed
- 23 Adam was but human—this explains it all. He did
not want the apple for the apple's sake, he wanted
it only because it was forbidden.
Pudd'nhead Wilson, heading of ch. 2
- 24 Whoever has lived long enough to find out what life
is, knows how deep a debt of gratitude we owe to
Adam, the first great benefactor of our race. He
brought death into the world. *Ib.* heading of ch. 3
- 25 There's plenty of boys that will come hankering and
gruvelling around when you've got an apple, and
beg the core off you; but when *they've* got one, and
you beg for the core and remind them how you
give them a core one time, they make a mouth at
you and say thank you 'most to death, but there
ain't-a-going to be no core.
Tom Sawyer Abroad, ch. 1

LAWRENCE TUTTIETT

1825-1897

- 7 Father, let me dedicate
All this year to thee.
Gems of Thought (1864), *Father, Let Me Dedicate*

MARK TWAIN [SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS]

1835-1910

- 8 There was things which he stretched, but mainly he
told the truth.
The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn, ch. 1
- 9 The statements was interesting, but tough.
Ib. ch. 17
- 10 All kings is mostly rapsallions.
Ib. ch. 23
- 11 If there was two birds sitting on a fence, he would bet
you which one would fly first.
The Celebrated Jumping Frog, p. 17
- 12 I don't see no p'int about that frog that's any
better'n any other frog.
Ib. p. 20
- 13 Soap and education are not as sudden as a massacre,
but they are more deadly in the long run.
The Facts concerning the Recent Resignation
Sketches New & Old (1900), p. 350
- 14 They spell it Vinci and pronounce it Vinchy;
foreigners always spell better than they pronounce.
Innocents Abroad, ch. 19
- 15 I do not want Michael Angelo for breakfast—for
luncheon—for dinner—for tea—for supper—for
between meals.
Ib. ch. 27
- 16 Lump the whole thing! say that the Creator made
Italy from designs by Michael Angelo! *Ib.*
- 17 Guides cannot master the subtleties of the American
joke. *Ib.*
- 18 If you've got a nice *fresh* corpse, fetch him out! *Ib.*
- 19 Are you going to hang him *anyhow*—and try him
afterward? *Innocents at Home*, ch. 5
- 20 When I'm playful I use the meridians of longitude
and parallels of latitude for a seine, and drag the
Atlantic Ocean for whales! I scratch my head with
the lightning and purr myself to sleep with the
thunder! *Life on the Mississippi*, ch. 3
- 26 There ain't no way to find out why a snorer can't hear
himself snore. *Ib.* ch. 10
- 27 They inwardly resolved that so long as they remained
in the business, their pracies should not again be
sullied with the crime of stealing. *Ib.* ch. 13
- 28 The cross of the Legion of Honour has been conferred
upon me. However, few escape that distinction.
A Tramp Abroad, ch. 8
- 29 This poor little one-horse town.
The Undertaker's Chat
- 30 The report of my death was an exaggeration.
Cable from Europe to the Associated Press
- 31 There is a sumptuous variety about the New England
weather that compels the stranger's admiration—
and regret The weather is always doing some-
thing there; always attending strictly to business;
always getting up new designs and trying them on
the people to see how they will go. But it gets
through more business in spring than in any other
season. In the spring I have counted one hundred
and thirty-six different kinds of weather inside of
four-and-twenty hours.
The Weather. Speech at dinner of New England
Society, New York, 22 Dec. 1876. Speeches
(1910), p. 59

HENRY TWELLS

1823-1900

- 32 At even ere the sun was set,
The sick, O Lord, around thee lay.
Hymns Ancient and Modern (1868), Appendix.
At Even Ere the Sun Was Set

EDWARD SMITH UFFORD

1851-1929

- 33 Throw out the life-line across the dark wave,
There is a brother whom someone should save,
Throw out the life-line, throw out the life-line,
Someone is sinking to-day. *Revivalist Hymn* (1884)

UNAMUNO—VAUGHAN

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO

1864-1937

- 1 Fe que no duda es fe muerta.
Faith which does not doubt is dead faith.
La Agonia del Cristianismo, p. 34
- 2 Cúrate de la afección de preocuparte cómo aparezcas a los demás. Cuidate sólo . . . de la idea que de ti Dios tenga.
Cure yourself of the inclination to bother about how you look to other people. Be concerned only . . . with the idea God has of you.
Vida de D. Quixote y Sancho, p. 27

MRS. C. UNWIN

- 3 The Hungry Forties. *Title of book* (1905)

RALPH R. UPTON

- 4 Stop; look; listen.
Slogan devised in 1912 to replace the old U.S. railway-crossing signs of 'Look out for the locomotive'

W. UPTON

- 5 This lass so neat, with smile so sweet,
Has won my right good will,
I'd crowns resign to call thee mine,
Sweet lass of Richmond Hill.
The Lass of Richmond Hill. Oxford Song Book.
(See 327.5)

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH

1664-1726

- 6 The want of a thing is perplexing enough, but the possession of it is intolerable.
The Confederacy, I. ii
- 7 Much of a muchness. *The Provok'd Husband*, I. i
- 8 BELINDA:
Ay, but you know we must return good for evil.
LADY BRUTE:
That may be a mistake in the translation.
The Provok'd Wife, I. i
- 9 Britons, strike home. *Ib.* IV. i
- 10 Thinking is to me the greatest fatigue in the world.
The Relapse, II. 1
- 11 No man worth having is true to his wife, or can be true to his wife, or ever was, or ever will be so.
Ib. III. ii

WILLIAM HENRY VANDERBILT

1821-1885

- 12 The public be damned!
Reply to a question whether the public should be consulted about luxury trains. A. W. Cole's Letter, New York Times, 25 August 1918.

BARTOLOMEO VANZETTI

1888-1927

- 13 I found myself compelled to fight back from my eyes the tears, and quench my heart trobling to my throat to not weep before him. But Sacco's name

will live in the hearts of the people, when your name, your laws, institutions, and your false god are but a dim remembrance of a cursed past in which man was wolf to the man.

Last speech to the Massachusetts court, which was trying him and Nicolo Sacco on charges of murder and robbery. Both were self-confessed anarchists and labour agitators. Both were convicted, and were executed 23 Aug. 1927

CHARLES JOHN VAUGHAN

1816-1897

- 14 Must you go? Can't you stay?
Remark with which he broke up awkward breakfast parties of schoolboys who were too shy to go. Story retold with the words transposed, 'Can't you go? Must you stay?' G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 24

HENRY VAUGHAN

1622-1695

- 15 Man is the shuttle, to whose winding quest
And passage through these looms
God order'd motion, but ordain'd no rest.
Silex Scintillans. Man.
- 16 Father of lights! what sunny seed,
What glance of day hast Thou confin'd
Into this bird? To all the breed
Thy busy ray Thou hast assign'd;
Their magnetism works all night,
And dreams of Paradise and light.
Ib. Cock-Crowing
- 17 I cannot reach it; and my striving eye
Dazzles at it, as at eternity. *Ib. Childhood*
- 18 Through that pure virgin shrine,
That sacred veil drawn o'er Thy glorious noon,
That men might look and live, as glow-worms shine,
And face the moon;
Wise Nicodemus saw such light
As made him know his God by night.
Ib. The Night, I. 1
- 19 Most blest believer he!
Who in that land of darkness and blind eyes
Thy long expected healing wings could see
When Thou didst rise!
And, what can never more be done,
Did at midnight speak with the Sun! *Ib. I. 7*
- 20 Dear Night! this world's defeat;
The stop to busy fools; care's check and curb;
The day of spirits; my soul's calm retreat
Which none disturb!
Christ's progress, and His prayer-time;
The hours to which high Heaven doth chime.
Ib. I. 25
- 21 There is in God—some say—
A deep, but dazzling darkness; as men here
Say it is late and dusky, because they
See not all clear.
O for that Night! where I in Him
Might live invisible and dim! *Ib. I. 49*

VAUGHAN—VICTORIA

- 1 My soul, there is a country
Far beyond the stars,
Where stands a wingèd sentry
All skilful in the wars
There, above noise and danger,
Sweet Peace is crown'd with smiles,
And One born in a manger
Commands the beauteous files.
Silex Scintillans. Peace
- 2 If thou canst get but thither,
There grows the flower of Peace,
The Rose that cannot wither,
Thy fortress, and thy ease.
Leave then thy foolish ranges,
For none can thee secure,
But One, who never changes,
Thy God, thy life, thy cure.
Ib.
- 3 Happy those early days, when I
Shin'd in my angel-infancy.
Before I understood this place
Appointed for my second race,
Or taught my soul to fancy aught
But a white, celestial thought;
When yet I had not walked above
A mile or two from my first love,
And looking back—at that short space—
Could see a glumpse of His bright face.
Ib. The Retreat, l. 1
- 4 And in those weaker glories spy
Some shadows of eternity.
Ib. l. 13
- 5 But felt through all this fleshly dress
Bright shoots of everlastingness.
Ib. l. 19
- 6 O how I long to travel back,
And tread again that ancient track!
That I might once more reach that plain,
Where first I left my glorious train;
From whence th' enlighten'd spirit sees
The shady City of palm-trees.
Ib. l. 21
- 7 Some men a forward motion love,
But I by backward steps would move,
And when this dust falls to the urn,
In that state I came, return.
Ib. l. 29
- 8 They are all gone into the world of light,
And I alone sit lingering here;
Their very memory is fair and bright,
And my sad thoughts doth clear.
Ib. They Are All Gone
- 9 I see them walking in an air of glory,
Whose light doth trample on my days:
My days, which are at best but dull and hoary,
Mere glimmering and decays.
Ib.
- 10 Dear, beauteous death! the jewel of the just,
Shining nowhere but in the dark;
What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust,
Could man outlook that mark!
Ib.
- 11 He that hath found some fledg'd bird's nest, may
know
At first sight, if the bird be flown;
But what fair well or grove he sings in now,
That is to him unknown.
Ib.
- 12 And yet, as angels in some brighter dreams
Call to the soul when man doth sleep,
So some strange thoughts transcend our wonted
themes,
And into glory peep.
Ib.
- 13 I saw Eternity the other night,
Like a great ring of pure and endless light,
All calm, as it was bright;
And round beneath it, Time in hours, days, years,
Driv'n by the spheres
Like a vast shadow mov'd; in which the world
And all her train were hurl'd.
Silex Scintillans. The World
- LUC DE CLAPIER, MARQUIS DE VAUVENARGUES
1715-1747
- 14 Les grandes pensées viennent du cœur.
Great thoughts come from the heart.
Réflexions et Maximes
- THOMAS, LORD VAUX
1510-1556
- 15 For Age, with stealing steps,
Hath clawed me with his clutch
Poems (1872), p. 42. The Aged Lover Renounceth Love A Ditty . . . Representing the Image of Death
- VEGETIUS
4th cent. A D.
- 16 Qui desiderat pacem, praeparet bellum.
Let him who desires peace, prepare for war.
De Re Mil. 3, prol.
- PIERRE VERGNAUD
1753-1793
- 17 Il a été permis de craindre que la Révolution, comme
Saturne, dévorât successivement tous ses enfants.
There was reason to fear that the Revolution, like
Saturn, might devour in turn each one of her
children.
*Lamartine, Histoire des Girondins, bk. xxxviii,
ch. 20*
- PAUL VERLAINE
1844-1896
- 18 Et tout le reste est littérature.
All the rest is mere fine writing. *Jadis et Naguère*
- QUEEN VICTORIA
1819-1901
- 19 I will be good.
*Letter from the Baroness Lehzen to Her Majesty,
2 Dec. 1867. Martin's The Prince Consort (1875),
vol. i, p. 13*
- 20 We are not amused.
Notebooks of a Spinster Lady, 2 Jan. 1900
- 21 We are not interested in the possibilities of defeat.
To A. J. Balfour, in 'Black Week', Dec. 1899
- 22 He [Mr. Gladstone] speaks to Me as if I was a public
meeting.
*G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections,
ch. 14*

VIGNY—VIRGIL

ALFRED DE VIGNY

1797-1863

- 1 J'aime la majesté des souffrances humaines.
I love the majesty of human suffering.
La Maison du Berger
- 2 Seul le silence est grand, tout le reste est faiblesse . . .
Fais énergiquement ta longue et lourde tâche . . .
Puis, après, comme moi, souffre et meurs sans parler
Silence alone is great, all else is feebleness . . .
Perform with all your heart your long and heavy task . . .
Then as do I, say naught, but suffer and die.
La Mort du Loup

FRANÇOIS VILLON

b. 1431

- 3 Mais où sont les neiges d'antan?
But where are the snows of yesteryear?
Le Grand Testament, Ballade des Dames du Temps Jadis. Trans. by D. G. Rossetti

ST. VINCENT OF LERINS

d. c. A.D. 450

- 4 Quod semper, quod ubique, quod ab omnibus creditum est.
What is always, what is everywhere, what is by all people believed
Commonitorium, 11

VIRGIL

70-19 B.C.

- 5 Arma virumque cano, Troiae qui primus ab oris
Italiam fato profugus Laviniae venit
Litora—multum ille et terris iactatus et alto
Vi superum, saevae memorem Iunonis ob iram.
Arms I sing, and the man, who first from the shores of Troy came, Fate-exiled, to Italy and her Lavinian strand—much buffeted he on flood and field by constraint of Heaven and fell Juno's unslumbering ire. *Aeneid*, 1. 1. Trans. by Jackson
- 6 Quo numine laeso.
Wherein was her godhead affronted. *Ib.* 8
- 7 Tantaene animis caelestibus irae?
Can heavenly spirits cherish resentment so dire?
Ib. 11
- 8 Necdum etiam causae irarum saevique dolores
Exciderant animo; manet alta mente repostum
Iudicium Paridis spreataeque iniuria formae.
Nor yet had the causes of her wrath, nor her hot resentment, faded from her soul. Deep-written in her heart the judgement of Paris remained, and the outrage to her slighted beauty. *Ib.* 25
- 9 Tanta molis erat Romanam condere gentem.
So vast was the struggle to found the Roman state.
Ib. 33
- 10 Apparent rari nantes in gurgite vasto.
Here and there in the wastes of ocean a swimmer was seen. *Ib.* 118
- 11 Furor arma ministrat.
Fury ministers arms. *Ib.* 150

- 12 Fides quae tela gerebat Achates.
Loyal Achates bore the weapons. *Aeneid*, 1. 188
- 13 O passi graviores, dabit deus his quoque finem.
Friends, that have endured yet heavier blows, God will grant an ending even to this. *Ib.* 199
- 14 Forsan et haec olim meminisse iuvabit.
The day may dawn when this plight shall be sweet to remember. *Ib.* 203
- 15 Durate, et vosmet rebus servate secundis.
Then endure for a while, and live for a happier day! *Ib.* 207
- 16 Dux femina facti.
A woman the head of their emprise. *Ib.* 364
- 17 Vera incessu patuit dea
The goddess indubitable was revealed in her step. *Ib.* 405
- 18 'En Priamus Sunt hic etiam sua praemia laudi;
Sunt lacrimae rerum et mentem mortalia tangunt.
Solve metus; feret haec aliquam tibi fama salutem.'
Sic ait atque animum pictura pascit inani
'Lo, here is Priam! Even here, virtue hath her rewards, and mortality her tears. even here, the woes of man touch the heart of man! Dispel thy fears; this fame of ours is herald to some salvation.' He said, and sated his soul with the barren portraiture. *Ib.* 461
- 19 Impar congressus Achilli.
Fronted Achilles with unequal arm. *Ib.* 475
- 20 Mens sibi conscia recti
A mind conscious of the right. *Ib.* 604
- 21 In freta dum fluvii current, dum montibus umbrae
Lustrabunt convexa, polus dum sidera pascet,
Semper honos nomenque tuum laudesque manebunt.
While the rivers shall run to ocean, while the shadows shall move in the mountain valleys, while the sky shall feed the stars, always shall thy honour, and thy name, and thy glory abide. *Ib.* 607
- 22 Non ignara mali miseris succurrere disco.
Not unschooled in woe do I learn to succour unhappiness! *Ib.* 630
- 23 Conticuere omnes intentique ora tenebant.
Every tongue was still, every face turned rapt upon him. *Ib.* 11. 1
- 24 Infandum, regina, iubes renovare dolorem.
Too deep for words, O queen, lies the sorrow thou bidst me renew. *Ib.* 3
- 25 Quaeque ipse miserrima vidi
Et quorum pars magna fui.
All the deeds of woe mine eyes have beheld, and those whereof I was no small part. *Ib.* 5
- 26 Et iam nox umida caelo
Praecipitat suadentque cadentia sidera somnos.
And now dewy Night falls precipitate from heaven, and the setting stars counsel sleep! *Ib.* 8
- 27 Equo ne credite, Teucri.
Quidquid id est, timeo Danaos et dona ferentis.
Men of Troy, trust not the horse! Be it what it may, I fear the Danaans, though their hands proffer gifts. *Ib.* 48

VIRGIL

- [554]

VIRGIL

- 1 Tu regere imperio populos, Romane, memento
(Hae tibi erunt artes), pacisque imponere morem,
Parcere subiectis et debellare superbos.
Roman, be this thy care—these thine arts—to bear
dominion over the nations and to impose the law
of peace, to spare the humbled and to war down
the proud! *Aeneid*, vi. 851
- 2 Sunt geminae Somni portae, quarum altera fertur
Cornea, qua veris facilis datur exitus umbris,
Altera candenti perfecta nitens elephanto,
Sed falsa ad caelum mittunt insomnia manes.
There are two gates of Sleep.—of horn, fame tells,
the one, through which the spirits of truth find
an easy passage; the other, wrought smooth-
gleaming with sheen of ivory. but false the
visions that the nether powers speed therefrom
to the heaven above. *Ib.* 893
- 3 Geniumque loci . . .
precatur.
Implored the Genius of the place. *Ib.* vii. 136
- 4 Flectere si nequeo superos, Acheronta movebo.
And if Heaven be inflexible, Hell shall be un-
leashed! *Ib.* 312
- 5 O mihi praeteritos referat si Iuppiter annos.
O, would Jupiter restore me the years that are fled!
Ib. viii. 560
- 6 Quadripedante putrem sonitu quatit ungula campum.
The sound of galloping hooves shook the crumb-
ling plain. *Ib.* 596
- 7 Me, me, adsum qui feci, in me convertite ferrum.
On me,—here I stand who did the deed,—on me
turn your steel. *Ib.* ix. 427
- 8 Dum domus Aeneae Capitoli immobile saxum
Accolet imperiumque pater Romanus habebit.
So long as the house of Aeneas shall dwell by the
Capitol's unmoved rock and the Father of Rome
bear sceptre! *Ib.* 448
- 9 Macte nova virtute, puer, sic itur ad astra.
Good speed to thy youthful valour, child! So
shalt thou scale the stars! *Ib.* 641
- 10 Audentis Fortuna iuvat.
Fortune is ally to the brave. *Ib.* x. 284
- 11 Experto credite.
Credit one who has proved. *Ib.* xi. 283
- 12 Audiit et voti Phoebus succedere partem
Mente dedit, partem volucris dispersit in auras.
Phoebus heard, and in thought vouchsafed that
half his vow should prosper: half he scattered to
the fleet winds. *Ib.* 794
- 13 Di me terrent et Iuppiter hostis.
The gods dismay me, and Jove my foe! *Ib.* xii. 895
- 14 Tityre, tu patulae recubans sub tegmine fagi
Silvestrem tenui musam meditaris avena.
Tityrus, thou liest canopied beneath thy spreading
beech and wooing the silvan Muse on thy slender
oat. *Eclogue*, i. i. *Trans. by Jackson*
- 15 Formosam resonare doces Amaryllida silvas.
Thou teachest the responsive woods to call
Amaryllis fair! *Ib.* 5
- 16 O Meliboe, deus nobis haec otia fecit.
O Meliboeus, it was a god gave us this peace.
Eclogue, i. 6
- 17 Non equidem invideo, miror magis.
As for me I grudge thee not—rather I marvel!
Ib. 11
- 18 Sic parvis componere magna solebam
Verum haec tantum alias inter caput extulit urbes
Quantum lenta solent inter viburna cupressi.
I only measured great by small but, above all other
cities, this so far exalts her head as the cypress
above the lissom osiers! *Ib.* 23
- 19 Et penitus toto divisos orbe Britannos.
Or where the Briton dwells utterly estranged from
all the world! *Ib.* 66
- 20 Formosum pastor Corydon ardebat Alexim.
Shepherd Corydon was all aflame for fair Alexis.
Ib. ii. 1
- 21 O formose puer, nimium ne crede colori!
Sweet boy, trust not over much to thy hue!
Ib. 17
- 22 Quem fugis, a, demens? Habitarunt di quoque silvas.
Ah, madman, whom dost thou flee? Even gods
have dwelt in woods. *Ib.* 60
- 23 Trahit sua quemque voluptas.
Each draws to his best-loved. *Ib.* 65
- 24 Nunc frondent silvae, nunc formosissimus annus.
Now the woods are green, and the year is love-
liest. *Ib.* iii. 57
- 25 Ab Iove principium musae: Iovis omnia plena.
From Jove my lay begins Jove filleth all. *Ib.* 60
- 26 Malo me Galatea petit, lasciva puella,
Et fugit ad salices et se cupit ante videri.
Galatea, wayward girl, pelts me with apples, then
runs behind the willows—and hopes I saw her
first! *Ib.* 64
- 27 Latet anguis in herba.
A snake lurks in the grass! *Ib.* 93
- 28 Non nostrum inter vos tantas componere lites.
Not ours to decide such high dispute! *Ib.* 108
- 29 Claudite iam rivos, pueri; sat prata biberunt.
Swains, close now the springs. The meadows have
drunk enough! *Ib.* 111
- 30 Sicelides Musae, paulo maiora canamus!
Non omnis arbusta iuvant humilisque myrica.
Si canimus silvas, silvae sint consule dignae.
Ultima Cumaei venit iam carminis aetas;
Magnus ab integro saeculorum nascitur ordo.
Iam redit et virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna
Iam nova progenies caelo demittitur alto.
Sicilian Muses, let us raise a somewhat loftier
strain. Not all do orchards and the lowly tamarisk
delight. If the woodland be our theme, let our
woods be worthy of a consul's ear! The last age,
heralded in Cumean song, is come, and the great
march of the centuries, begins anew. Now the
Virgin returns: now Saturn is king again, and a
new and better race descends from on high.
Ib. iv. 1

VIRGIL

- 1 Incipe, parve puer, risu cognoscere matrem.
Begin, baby boy, to know thy mother with a smile.
Eclogue, iv 60
- 2 Incipe, parve puer qui non risere parenti,
Nec deus hunc mensa, dea nec dignata cubili est.
Begin, baby boy! Him who had never a smile for
a parent, no god honourous with his board, no god-
dess with her bed! *Ib 62*
- 3 Arcades ambo,
Et cantare pares et respondere parati.
Both Arcadians, both ready to sing in even con-
test, both ready to make reply! *Ib. vii. 4*
- 4 Saepibus in nostris parvam te roscida mala
(Dux ego vester eram) vidi cum matre legentem
Alter ab undecimo tum me iam acceperat annus,
Iam fragilis poteram a terra contingere ramos.
Ut vidi, ut perii, ut me malus abstulit error!
Within our orchard's walls I saw thee—for I was
there to point the way—a little maid gathering
dewy apples with my mother! Eleven years I
had numbered, and the twelfth already claimed
me, from the ground already I could reach the
frail boughs. Ah, how I saw! How I fell! How
that fatal blindness swept me away! *Ib. viii 37*
- 5 Nunc scio quid sit Amor.
Now do I know what Love is! *Ib. 43*
- 6 Non omnia possumus omnes.
All power is not to all. *Ib. 63*
- 7 Et me fecere poetam
Pierides, sunt et mihi carmina, me quoque dicunt
Vatem pastores; sed non ego credulus illis.
Nam neque adhuc Vario videor nec dicere Cinna
Digna, sed argutos inter strepere anser olores.
Me, too, the Pierian sisters have made a singer, I,
too, have songs ay, and the shepherds dub me
poet, but I trust them not! For as yet, methinks,
my strains befit not a Varius, nor a Cinna, but,
gooselike, I cackle amid quiring swans! *Ib. ix. 32*
- 8 Omnia vincit Amor: et nos cedamus Amori.
Love is lord of all: yield we, too, to Love!
Ib. x. 69
- 9 Ite domum saturae, venit Hesperus, ite capellae.
Get ye home, my full-fed goats, get ye home—the
Evening-star draws on! *Ib. 77*
- 10 Ultima Thule.
Farthest Thule. *Georgics, i. 30. Trans. by Jackson*
- 11 Labor omnia vicit
Improbis et duris urgens in rebus egestas.
Never-flinching labour proved lord of all, and the
stress of need in a life of struggles! *Ib. 145*
- 12 Imponere Pelio Ossam
Scilicet, atque Ossae frondosum involvere Olympum.
In sooth . . . to pile Ossa on Pelion and roll leaf-
crowned Olympus on Ossa. *Ib. 281*
- 13 Miscueruntque herbas et non innoxia verba.
Mingled herbs and charms of bale. *Ib. ii. 129*
- 14 Salve, magna parens frugum, Saturnia tellus,
Magna virum.
Hail, Saturn's land, great mother of the harvest,
great mother of men! *Ib. 173*
- 15 O fortunatos nimium, sua si bona norint,
Agricolae! Quibus ipsa procul discordibus armis
Fundit humo facilem victum iustissima tellus
Ah, blest beyond all bliss the husbandmen, did
they but know their happiness! On whom, far
from the clash of arms, the most just Earth
showers from her bosom a toilless sustenance.
Georgics, ii. 458
- 16 Felix qui potuit rerum cognoscere causas
Happy he, who has availed to read the causes of
things. *Ib. 490*
- 17 Strepitumque Acherontis avari.
The roaring of the hungry stream of Death. *Ib. 492*
- 18 Fortunatus et ille deos qui novit agrestis.
And happy he, who has knowledge of the wood-
land gods. *Ib. 493*
- 19 Temptanda via est, qua me quoque possim
Tollere humo victorque virum voltare per ora
I must assay a path, whereby I may raise me from
earth and flit conqueror through the mouths of
men! *Ib. iii. 8*
- 20 Optima quaeque dies miseris mortalibus aevi
Prima fugit, subeunt morbi tristisque senectus
Et labor, et durae rapit inclementia mortis.
It is ever the brightest day of life that is first to
bid adieu to our hapless mortality, disease and
gloomy old steal upon us, and anon suffering,
and the ruthless tyranny of Death, sweep us
away. *Ib. 66*
- 21 Sed fugit interea, fugit irreparabile tempus.
Meanwhile, Time is flying—flying, never to return.
Ib. 284
- 22 Hi motus animorum atque haec certamina tanta
Pulveris exigui iactu compressa quiescent.
Yet all this tumult of soul and all this savagery
of conflict may be quelled and laid to rest by
the scattering of a little dust. *Ib. iv. 86*
- 23 Agmine facto
Ignavum fucos pecus a praeseptibus arcent.
They form in array and cast out the drones and
their idle bands from the homestead. *Ib. 167*
- 24 Si parva licet componere magnis.
If it be meet to measure small by great. *Ib. 176*
- 25 At genus immortale manet, multosque per annos
Stat fortuna domus, et avi numerantur avorum.
Yet the race abides immortal, the star of their
house sets not through many years, and grand-
sire's grandsire is numbered in the roll. *Ib. 208*
- 26 Victorque volentis
Per populos dat iura viamque adfectat Olympo.
Assigning in victorious march, laws to the will-
ing nations, and assaying on earth the path to
Heaven! *Ib. 561*
- 27 Sic vos non vobis mellificatis apes.
Sic vos non vobis nidificatis aves.
Sic vos non vobis vellera fertis oves.
So you bees make your honey, not for yourselves.
So you birds make nests, not for yourselves.
So you sheep bear fleeces, not for yourselves.
*Attrib. On Bathyllus' claiming the authorship
of certain lines by Virgil*

VOLTAIRE—WALLER

VOLTAIRE

1694-1778

- 1 Dans ce pays-ci il est bon de tuer de temps en temps un amiral pour encourager les autres.
In this country [England] it is thought well to kill an admiral from time to time to encourage the others.
Candide, ch. 23
- 2 Tout est pour le mieux dans le meilleur des mondes possibles.
All is for the best in the best of possible worlds.
Ib. 30
- 3 Cela est bien dit, répondit Candide, mais il faut cultiver notre jardin.
'That is well said,' replied Candide, 'but we must cultivate our garden' (We must attend to our own affairs.)
Ib.
- 4 Ils ne se servent de la pensée que pour autoriser leurs injustices, et n'emploient les paroles que pour déguiser leurs pensées.
[Men] use thought only to justify their wrongdoings, and speech only to conceal their thoughts.
Dialogue xiv. Le Chapon et la Poularde
- 5 Le mieux est l'ennemi du bien.
The best is the enemy of the good.
Dict. Philosophique, art. *Art Dramatique*
- 6 Tous les genres sont bons hors le genre ennuyeux.
All styles are good save the tiresome kind.
L'Enfant Prodigue, preface
- 7 Si Dieu n'existait pas, il faudrait l'inventer.
If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him.
Épîtres, xcvi. A l'Auteur du Livre des Trois Imposteurs
- 8 Ce corps qui s'appelait et qui s'appelle encore le saint empire romain n'était en aucune manière ni saint, ni romain, ni empire.
This agglomeration which was called and which still calls itself the Holy Roman Empire was neither holy, nor Roman, nor an empire.
Essai sur les Mœurs et l'Esprit des Nations, lxx
- 9 Quoi que vous fassiez, écrasez l'infâme, et aimez qui vous aime.
Whatever you do, trample down abuses, and love those who love you.
Lettres. A. M. d'Alembert, 28 Nov. 1762
- 10 On dit que Dieu est toujours pour les gros bataillons.
It is said that God is always for the big battalions.
Ib. A. M. Le Riche, 6 Feb. 1770
- 11 Le superflu, chose très nécessaire.
The superfluous is very necessary.
Le Mondain, v. 22
- 12 La foi consiste à croire ce que la raison ne croit pas. . . . Il ne suffit pas qu'une chose soit possible pour la croire.
Faith consists in believing when it is beyond the power of reason to believe. It is not enough that a thing be possible for it to be believed.
Questions sur l'Encyclopédie

- 13 Le secret d'ennuyer est . . . de tout dire.
The way to be a bore [for an author] is to say everything.
Sept Discours en vers sur l'Homme, vi. *Sur la Nature de l'Homme* v. 174-5
- 14 Habacuc était capable de tout.
Habakkuk was capable of anything.
Attrib. see Notes and Queries, clxxxi. 46
- 15 I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it.
Attrib. in S. G. Tallentyre, The Friends of Voltaire (1907), p. 199

JOSEPH AUGUSTINE WADE

1796?-1845

- 16 Meet me by moonlight alone. *Meet Me by Moonlight*

HENRY WALLACE

1888-

- 17 The century on which we are entering can be and must be the century of the common man.
Address The Price of Free World Victory, 8 May 1942

LEW WALLACE

1827-1905

- 18 Beauty is altogether in the eye of the beholder.
The Prince of India, III. vi. 78. (See 265:14)

WILLIAM ROSS WALLACE

d. 1881

- 19 The hand that rocks the cradle
Is the hand that rules the world.
John o' London's Treasure Trove

GRAHAM WALLAS

1858-1932

- 20 The little girl had the making of a poet in her who, being told to be sure of her meaning before she spoke, said 'How can I know what I think till I see what I say?'
The Art of Thought

EDMUND WALLER

1606-1687

- 21 So was the huntsman by the bear oppress'd,
Whose hide he sold—before he caught the beast!
Battle of the Summer Islands, II, l. 111
- 22 Poets that lasting marble seek
Must carve in Latin or in Greek. *Of English Verse*
- 23 Others may use the ocean as their road,
Only the English make it their abode
Of a War with Spain, l. 25
- 24 The seas are quiet when the winds give o'er;
So, calm are we when passions are no more!
On the Foregoing Divine Poems, l. 7
- 25 The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd
Lets in new light through chinks that time has made;
Stronger by weakness, wiser men become,
As they draw near to their eternal home.

Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view,
That stand upon the threshold of the new.

On the Foregoing Divine Poems, l. 18

- 1 That which her slender waist confin'd
Shall now my joyful temples bind,
No monarch but would give his crown
His arms might do what this has done.

It was my heaven's extremest sphere,
The pale which held that lovely deer:
My joy, my grief, my hope, my love,
Did all within this circle move.

A narrow compass! and yet there
Dwelt all that's good, and all that's fair.
Give me but what this riband bound,
Take all the rest the sun goes round.

On a Girdle

- 2 Rome, though her eagle through the world had flown,
Could never make this island all her own.

Panegyric to My Lord Protector, xvii

- 3 Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse,
And every conqueror creates a Muse.

Ib. xlvi

- 4 Go, lovely Rose!
Tell her, that wastes her time and me,
That now she knows,
When I resemble her to thee,
How sweet and fair she seems to be.

Song: 'Go Lovely Rose!'

- 5 Small is the worth
Of beauty from the light retir'd;
Bid her come forth,
Suffer'd herself to be desir'd,
And not blush so to be admir'd.

- 6 Why came I so untimely forth
Into a world which, wanting thee,
Could entertain us with no worth,
Or shadow of felicity?

To My Young Lady Lucy Sidney

- 7 So all we know
Of what they do above,
Is that they happy are, and that they love.

Upon the Death of My Lady Rich, l. 75

- 8 Under the tropic is our language spoke,
And part of Flanders hath receiv'd our yoke.

Upon the Death of the Lord Protector, l. 21

HORACE WALPOLE, FOURTH EARL OF ORFORD

1717-1797

- 9 Alexander at the head of the world never tasted the
true pleasure that boys of his own age have en-
joyed at the head of a school.

Letters, To Montagu, 6 May 1736

- 10 Our supreme governors, the mob.

Ib. To Horace Mann, 7 Sept. 1743

- 11 [Strawberry Hill] is a little plaything-house that I got
out of Mrs. Chenevix's shop, and is the prettiest
bauble you ever saw. It is set in enamelled
meadows, with filigree hedges.

To Conway, 8 June 1747

- 12 But, thank God! the Thames is between me and the
Duchess of Queensberry.

Ib.

- 13 Every drop of ink in my pen ran cold.

Ib. To Montagu, 3 July 1752

- 14 It has the true rust of the Barons' Wars.

Ib. To Bentley, Sept. 1753

- 15 At present, nothing is talked of, nothing admired, but
what I cannot help calling a very insipid and
tedious performance. It is a kind of novel, called
The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy; the
great humour of which consists in the whole narra-
tion always going backwards.

To Dalrymple, 4 Apr. 1760

- 16 One of the greatest geniuses that ever existed,
Shakespeare, undoubtedly wanted taste.

Ib. To Wren, 9 Aug. 1764

- 17 The works of Richardson . . . which are pictures of
high life as conceived by a bookseller, and romances
as they would be spiritualized by a Methodist
preacher.

Ib. To Mann, 20 Dec. 1764

- 18 At Madame du Deffand's, an old blind *débauchée* of
wit.

Ib. To Conway, 6 Oct. 1765

- 19 It is charming to totter into vogue.

Ib. To Selwyn, 2 Dec. 1765

- 20 Yes, like Queen Eleanor in the ballad, I sunk at
Charing Cross, and have risen in the Faubourg St.
Germain.

Ib. To Gray, 25 Jan. 1766

- 21 The best sun we have is made of Newcastle coal.

Ib. To Montagu, 15 June 1768

- 22 Everybody talks of the constitution, but all sides
forget that the constitution is extremely well, and
would do very well, if they would but let it alone.

Ib. To Sir Horace Mann, 18-19 Jan. 1770

- 23 It was easier to conquer it [the East] than to know
what to do with it.

Ib. To Mann, 27 Mar. 1772

- Ib.* 24 The way to ensure summer in England is to have it
framed and glazed in a comfortable room.

Ib. To Cole, 28 May 1774

- 25 The next Augustan age will dawn on the other side
of the Atlantic. There will, perhaps, be a Thucy-
dides at Boston, a Xenophon at New York, and,
in time, a Virgil at Mexico, and a Newton at
Peru. At last, some curious traveller from Lima
will visit England and give a description of the
ruins of St. Paul's, like the editions of Balbec and
Palmyra.

Ib. To Mann, 24 Nov. 1774

- 26 By the waters of Babylon we sit down and weep, when
we think of thee, O America!

Ib. To Mason, 12 June 1775

- 27 This world is a comedy to those that think, a tragedy
to those that feel.

Ib. To the Countess of Upper Ossory, 16 Aug. 1776

- 28 Prognostics do not always prove prophecies,—at least
the wisest prophets make sure of the event first.

Ib. To Thos. Walpole, 19 Feb. 1785

- 29 All his [Sir Joshua Reynolds's] own geese are swans,
as the swans of others are geese.

Ib. To the Countess of Upper Ossory, 1 Dec. 1786

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE, FIRST EARL OF ORFORD

1676-1745

- 30 They now ring the bells, but they will soon wring
their hands.

Remark on the declaration of war with Spain,
1739. *W. Coxe, Memoirs of Sir Robert Walpole*
(1798), vol. 1, p. 618

- 31 All those men have their price.

Ib. p. 757

- 1 Madam, there are fifty thousand men slain this year in Europe, and not one Englishman.
Remark to Queen Caroline, 1734. Hervey, Memoirs (1848), vol. 1, p. 398
- 2 My Lord Bath, you and I are now two as insignificant men as any in England.
To Pulteney, Earl of Bath, on their promotion to the House of Lords. W. King, Political & Literary Anecdotes (1819), p. 43
- 3 The balance of power.
Speech in the House of Commons, 13 Feb. 1741
- 4 Sir Robert Walpole's definition of the gratitude of place-expectants, 'That it is a lively sense of future favours'.
W. Hazlitt, Lectures on the English Comic Writers, Wit and Humour, p. 27. (See 407.13)
- 16 I remember that a wise friend of mine did usually say 'that which is everybody's business is nobody's business' *Compleat Angler, pt. 1, ch. 2*
- 17 Good company and good discourse are the very sinews of virtue. *Ib.*
- 18 An excellent angler, and now with God. *Ib. ch. 4*
- 19 When I was last this way a-fishing. *Ib.*
- 20 I love such mirth as does not make friends ashamed to look upon one another next morning. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 21 A good, honest, wholesome, hungry breakfast. *Ib.*
- 22 No man can lose what he never had. *Ib.*
- 23 Thus use your frog. . . Put your hook, I mean the arming-wire, through his mouth, and out at his gills; and then with a fine needle and silk sew the upper part of his leg, with only one stitch, to the arming-wire of your hook; or tie the frog's leg, above the upper joint, to the armed-wire; and, in so doing, use him as though you loved him. *Ib. ch. 8*

WILLIAM WALSH

1663-1708

- 5 And sadly reflecting,
That a lover forsaken
A new love may get,
But a neck when once broken
Can never be set *The Despairing Lover, l. 17*
- 6 Of all the torments, all the cares,
With which our lives are curst;
Of all the plagues a lover bears,
Sure rivals are the worst!
By partners, in each other kind,
Afflictions easier grow,
In love alone we hate to find
Companions of our woe. *Song, Of All the Torments*
- 7 I can endure my own despair,
But not another's hope. *Ib.*

IZAACK WALTON

1593-1683

- 8 Angling may be said to be so like the mathematics, that it can never be fully learnt.
Compleat Angler. Epistle to the Reader
- 9 And for winter fly-fishing it is as useful as an almanac out of date. *Ib.*
- 10 As no man is born an artist, so no man is born an angler. *Ib.*
- 11 I shall stay him no longer than to wish him a rainy evening to read this following discourse; and that if he be an honest angler, the east wind may never blow when he goes a-fishing. *Ib.*
- 12 I am, Sir, a Brother of the Angle. *Ib. pt. i, ch. 1*
- 13 It [angling] deserves commendations; . . . it is an art, and an art worthy the knowledge and practice of a wise man. *Ib.*
- 14 Angling is somewhat like poetry, men are to be born so. *Ib.*
- 15 Sir Henry Wotton . . . was also a most dear lover, and a frequent practiser of the art of angling; of which he would say, 'it was an employment for his idle time, which was then not idly spent . . . a rest to his mind, a cheerer of his spirits, a diverter of sadness, a calmer of unquiet thoughts, a moderator of passions, a procurer of contentedness; and that it begat habits of peace and patience in those that professed and practised it.' *Ib.*
- 24 This dish of meat is too good for any but anglers, or very honest men. *Ib.*
- 25 I love any discourse of rivers, and fish and fishing. *Ib. ch. 18*
- 26 Look to your health; and if you have it, praise God, and value it next to a good conscience, for health is the second blessing that we mortals are capable of, a blessing that money cannot buy. *Ib. ch. 21*
- 27 Let the blessing of St Peter's Master be . . . upon all that are lovers of virtue, and dare trust in His providence, and be quiet; and go a-Angling. *Ib.*
- 28 But God, who is able to prevail, wrestled with him, as the Angel did with Jacob, and marked him; marked him for his own. *Life of Donne*
- 29 The great Secretary of Nature and all learning, Sir Francis Bacon. *Life of Herbert*
- 30 Of this blest man, let his just praise be given, Heaven was in him, before he was in heaven.
Written in Dr. Richard Sibbes's Returning Backslider, now preserved in Salisbury Cathedral Library

BISHOP WILLIAM WARBURTON

1698-1779

- 31 Orthodoxy is my doxy; heterodoxy is another man's doxy.
Remark to Lord Sandwich. Priestley, Memoirs (1807), vol. 1, p. 372

ARTEMUS WARD [CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE]

1834-1867

- 32 I now bid you a welcome adoo.
Artemus Ward His Book. The Shakers
- 33 'Mister Ward, don't yur blud bile at the thawt that three million and a half of your culled brethren air a clanking their chains in the South?' Sez I, 'not a bile! Let 'em clank!' *Ib. Oberlin*
- 34 The College has konfired upon me the honery title of T.K., of which I'm suffishuntly proud. *Ib.*
- 35 'I wish thar was winders to my Sole,' sed I, 'so that you could see some of my feelins.'
Ib. The Showman's Courtship

WARD—WATKYNs

- 1 If you mean gettin hitched, I'M IN!
Artemus Ward His Book. The Showman's Courtship
- 2 My pollertics, like my religion, bein of a exceedin
accommodatin character *Ib. The Crisis*
- 3 Shall we sell our birthrite for a mess of potash? *Ib.*
- 4 N.B. This is rote Sarcasticul.
Ib. A Visit to Brigham Young
- 5 I girdid up my Lions & fled the Seen. *Ib.*
- 6 Did you ever hav the measels, and 'if so how many'
Ib. The Census
- 7 'Fair youth, do you know what I'd do with you if you
was my sun?' 'No,' sez he. 'Wall,' sez I, 'I'd
appint your funeral to-morrow arternoon & the
korps should be ready! You're too smart to live on
this yearth' *Ib. Edwin Forrest as Othello*
- 8 Before he retired to his virtuous couch. *Ib.*
- 9 The female woman is one of the greatest institooshuns
of which this land can boste. *Ib. Woman's Rights*
- 10 Do me eyes deceive me earsight? Is it some dreams?
Ib. Moses, the Sassy
- 11 By a sudden and adroit movement I placed my left
eye agin the Secesher's fist.
Ib. Thrilling Scenes in Dixie
- 12 The ground flew up and hit me in the hed. *Ib.*
- 13 I presunted myself at Betty's bedside late at nite, with
considerbul licker koncealed about my persun.
Ib. Betsy-Jarn Re-orgumised
- 14 The happy marrid man dies in good stile at home,
surrounded by his weeping wife and children. The
old batchelor don't die at all—he sort of rots away,
like a polly-wog's tail. *Ib. Draft in Baldnsville*
- 15 It is a pity that Chawcer, who had geneyus, was so
uneducated. He's the wuss speller I know of.
*Artemus Ward in London, ch. 4. At the Tomb of
Shakespeare*
- 16 Why these weeps? *Artemus Ward's Lecture*
- 17 One of the principal features of my Entertainment is
that it contains so many things that don't have
anything to do with it. *Ib.*
- 18 I can't sing. As a singist I am not a success. I am
saddest when I sing. So are those who hear me.
They are sadder even than I am. *Ib.*
- 19 He [Brigham Young] is dreadfully married. He's the
most married man I ever saw in my life. *Ib.*
- 20 Why is this thus? What is the reason of this thus-
ness? *Ib.*
- 21 I am happiest when I am idle. I could live for
months without performing any kind of labour,
and at the expiration of that time I should feel
fresh and vigorous enough to go right on in the
same way for numerous more months.
Pyrotechny. III. Pettingull
- 22 Why care for grammar as long as we are good?
Ib. v
- 23 Let us all be happy, and live within our means, even
if we have to borrar the money to do it with.
Science and Natural History

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD

1851-1920

- 24 'Plopinquity does it'—as Mrs. Thornburgh is always
reminding us. *Robert Elsmere, bk. 1, ch. 2*

REV. NATHANIEL WARD

1578-1652

- 25 The world is full of care, much like unto a bubble;
Women and care, and care and women, and women
and care and trouble
*Epigram. Attributed by Ward to a lady at the Court
of the Queen of Bohemia. Simple Cobler's Boy
(1648), p. 25*

SUSAN WARNER

1819-1885

- 26 Jesus loves me—this I know,
For the Bible tells me so. *The Love of Jesus*

HENRY STEVENSON WASHBURN

1813-1903

- 27 We shall meet, but we shall miss him,
There will be one vacant chair
We shall linger to caress him,
When we breathe our evening prayer.
The Vacant Chair, chorus

GEORGE WASHINGTON

1732-1799

- 28 Father, I cannot tell a lie, I did it with my little
hatchet.
*Attrib. remark. Mark Twain's Mark Twain as
George Washington. Another version is: I can't
tell a lie, Pa, you know I can't tell a lie. I did cut
it with my hatchet.
Weems, Washington, 1800 (Fifth edition, 1806)*
- 29 It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alli-
ance with any portion of the foreign world.
*His Farewell Address to the People of the United
States, 17 Sept. 1796*
- 30 Labour to keep alive in your breast that little spark of
celestial fire, called conscience.
*Rules of Civility and Decent Behaviour. Sparks's
Life of Washington (1839), vol. 11, p. 109*
- 31 We must consult Brother Jonathan.
*Said to have been a frequent remark of his during
the American Revolution, referring to Jonathan
Trumbull, 1710-85, Governor of Connecticut.
Norwich Evening Courier, 12 Nov 1846, No. 797,
p. 2. (Publications of the Colonial Society of
Massachusetts (1905), vol. vii, p. 94)*
- 32 Put none but Americans on guard to-night.
*Attrib. remark, based on his circular letter to regi-
mental commanders, 30 April 1777*

ROWLAND WATKYNs

fl. 1662

- 33 I love him not, but shew no reason can
Wherefore, but this, I do not love the man.
Flamma sine fumo. Antipathy

- 1 For every marriage then is best in tune,
When that the wife is May, the husband June.
*Flamma sine fumo To the most Courteous and Fair
Gentlewoman, Mrs. Elnor Williams*

WILLIAM WATSON

1559²–1603

- 2 Fiat justitia et ruant coeli.
Let justice be done though the heavens fall.
Quodlibets of Religion and State (1602). (See 203. 38)

SIR WILLIAM WATSON

1858–1936

- 3 April, April,
Laugh thy girlish laughter;
Then, the moment after,
Weep thy girlish tears! *April*
- 4 O be less beautiful, or be less brief. *Autumn*
- 5 Slight not the songsmith. *England my Mother*
- 6 Plucked by his hand, the basest weed that grows
Towers to a lily, reddens to a rose. *Epigram*
- 7 How all her care was but to be fair,
And all her task to be sweet. *The Heart of the Rose*
- 8 When, upon orchard and lane, breaks the white foam
of the Spring. *Hymn to the Sea, Pt. III, 12*
- 9 Who never negligently yet
Fashioned an April violet,
Nor would forgive, did June disclose
Unceremoniously the rose. *Nature's Way*
- 10 Time and the ocean, and some fostering star,
In high cabal have made us what we are
Ode on the Coronation of Edward VII, l. 8
- 11 Forget not, brother singer, that though Prose
Can never be too truthful or too wise,
Song is not Truth, not Wisdom, but the rose
Upon Truth's lips, the light in Wisdom's eyes.
Ode to J. C. Collins
- 12 We are children of splendour and flame,
Of shuddering, also, and tears;
Magnificent out of the dust we came,
And abject from the spheres. *Ode in May*
- 13 The staid, conservative, Came-over-with-the-Con-
queror type of mind. *A Study in Contrasts, 1, 1. 42*
- 14 The thirst to know and understand,
A large and liberal discontent;
These are the goods in life's rich hand,
The things that are more excellent.
Things That Are More Excellent, viii
- 15 And not uncrowned with honours ran
My days, and not without a boast shall end!
For I was Shakespeare's countryman;
And wert not thou my friend? *To R. H. Hutton*
- 16 Another bruising of the hapless head
Of a wronged people yearning to be free.
Ver Tenebrosum. 2. Hasheen
- 17 In this house with starry dome,
Floored with gemlike plains and seas,
Shall I never feel at home,
Never wholly be at ease? *World-Strangeness*

- 18 On from room to room I stray,
Yet mine Host can ne'er espy,
And I know not to this day
Whether guest or captive I. *World-Strangeness*

ISAAC WATTS

1674–1748

- 19 Whene'er I take my walks abroad,
How many poor I see!
What shall I render to my God
For all his gifts to me?
Divine Songs for Children, iv. Praise for Mercies
- 20 Lord, I ascribe it to Thy grace,
And not to chance, as others do,
That I was born of Christian race,
And not a Heathen, or a Jew
Ib. vi. Praise for the Gospel
- 21 There's no repentance in the grave.
Ib. x. Solemn Thoughts of God and Death
- 22 There is a dreadful Hell,
And everlasting pains;
There sinners must with devils dwell
In darkness, fire, and chains
Ib. xi. Heaven and Hell
- 23 But liars we can never trust,
Though they should speak the thing that's true;
And he that does one fault at first,
And lies to hide it, makes it two.
Ib. xv. Against Lying
- 24 Let dogs delight to bark and bite,
For God hath made them so,
Let bears and lions growl and fight,
For 'tis their nature too.
Ib. xvi. Against Quarrelling
- 25 But, children, you should never let
Such angry passions rise;
Your little hands were never made
To tear each other's eyes *Ib.*
- 26 Whatever brawls disturb the street,
There should be peace at home.
Ib. xvii. Love between Brothers and Sisters
- 27 Birds in their little nests agree
And 'tis a shameful sight,
When children of one family
Fall out, and chide, and fight. *Ib.*
- 28 How doth the little busy bee
Improve each shining hour,
And gather honey all the day
From every opening flower!
Ib. xx. Against Idleness and Mischief
- 29 In works of labour, or of skill,
I would be busy too;
For Satan finds some mischief still
For idle hands to do. *Ib.*
- 30 One sickly sheep infects the flock,
And poisons all the rest.
Ib. xxi. Against Evil Company
- 31 Let me be dress'd fine as I will,
Flies, worms, and flowers, exceed me still.
Ib. xxii. Against Pride in Clothes
- 32 I have been there, and still would go;
'Tis like a little Heaven below.
Ib. xxviii. Lord's Day. Evening

WATTS—WEBB

- 1 Hush! my dear, lie still and slumber,
Holy angels guard thy bed!
Heavenly blessings without number
Gently falling on thy head.
Divine Songs for Children, xxxv. Cradle Hymn
 - 2 Were I so tall to reach the Pole,
Or grasp the ocean in my span,
I must be measured by my soul,
The mind 's the standard of the man.
Ib. False Greatness
 - 3 'Tis the voice of the sluggard; I heard him complain,
'You have wak'd me too soon, I must slumber again'.
As the door on its hinges, so he on his bed,
Turns his sides and his shoulders and his heavy head.
Moral Songs, i. The Sluggard
 - 4 Abroad in the meadows to see the young lambs
Run sporting about by the side of their dams,
With fleeces so clean and so white.
Ib. ii. Innocent Play
 - 5 How rude are the boys that throw pebbles and mire!
Ib.
 - 6 I'll not willingly offend,
Nor be easily offended;
What's amiss I'll strive to mend,
And endure what can't be mended.
Ib. vi. Good Resolution
 - 7 Lord, in the morning thou shalt hear
My voice ascending high. *Psalms, v*
 - 8 Jesus shall reign where e'er the sun
Does his successive journeys run;
His kingdom stretch from shore to shore
Till moons shall wax and wane no more. *Ib. lxxii*
 - 9 Our God, our help in ages past
Our hope for years to come,
Our shelter from the stormy blast,
And our eternal home.
Beneath the shadow of Thy Throne
Thy saints have dwelt secure;
Sufficient is Thine Arm alone,
And our defence is sure.
Before the hills in order stood,
Or earth received her frame,
From everlasting Thou art God,
To endless years the same.
A thousand ages in Thy sight
Are like an evening gone;
Short as the watch that ends the night
Before the rising sun.
Time, like an ever-rolling stream,
Bears all its sons away;
They fly forgotten, as a dream
Dies at the opening day.
Ib. xc. First line altered by John Wesley to 'O God...'
 - 10 How bright these glorious spirits shine!
Whence all their white array?
How came they to the blissful seats
Of everlasting day?
Hymns and Spiritual Songs, bk. i, No. 41, How Bright These Glorious Spirits. First line altered from Watts's original: 'These glorious minds how bright they shine'
 - 11 Hark! from the tombs a doleful sound.
Ib. bk. ii, No. 63. Hark! from the Tombs
 - 12 When I can read my title clear
To mansions in the skies,
I bid farewell to every fear,
And wipe my weeping eyes.
Hymns and Spiritual Songs, bk. ii, No. 65
 - 13 There is a land of pure delight,
Where saints immortal reign,
Infinite day excludes the night,
And pleasures banish pain.
Ib. No. 66. There is a Land of Pure Delight
 - 14 Death, like a narrow sea, divides
That heavenly land from ours. *Ib.*
 - 15 So to the Jews old Canaan stood,
While Jordan rolled between. *Ib.*
 - 16 But timorous mortals start and shrink
To cross the narrow sea,
And linger shivering on the brink,
And fear to launch away. *Ib.*
 - 17 Could we but climb where Moses stood,
And view the landscape o'er;
Not Jordan's stream, nor death's cold flood,
Should fright us from the shore. *Ib.*
 - 18 When I survey the wondrous Cross,
On which the Prince of glory died,
My richest gain I count but loss
And pour contempt on all my pride
Ib. bk. iii, No. 7. When I Survey the Wondrous Cross
 - 19 Were the whole realm of nature mine,
That were a present far too small,
Love so amazing, so Divine,
Demands my soul, my life, my all. *Ib.*
- FREDERIC EDWARD WEATHERLY
1848-1929
- 20 Where are the boys of the Old Brigade?
The Old Brigade
 - 21 Not in the Abbey proudly laid
Find they a place or part;
The gallant boys of the old brigade,
They sleep in old England's heart. *Ib.*
 - 22 Why, Jack's the king of all,
For they all love Jack! *They All Love Jack*
- SIDNEY WEBB, LORD PASSFIELD
1859-1947
- 23 The inevitability of gradualness.
Presidential address to the annual conference of the Labour Party, 1920
- WILLIAM WEBB
fl. 1839
- 24 His throat they cut from ear to ear,
His brains they punched in,
His name was Mr. William Weare,
Wot lived in Lyon's Inn.
Ballad. See Lord William Lennox in The Sporting Review, July 1839, vol. ii, p. 42. Also attrib. to Theodore Hook (1788-1841). See C. Hindley's Life and Times of James Catnach (1878), p. 145

WEBSTER—WELBY

DANIEL WEBSTER

1782-1852

- 1 There is always room at the top.
When advised not to become a lawyer as the profession was overcrowded
- 2 The gentleman has not seen how to reply to this, otherwise than by supposing me to have advanced the doctrine that a national debt is a national blessing.
Second Speech in the Senate on Foot's Resolution, 26 Jan. 1830
- 3 The people's government, made for the people, made by the people, and answerable to the people *Ib.*
- 4 He [Alexander Hamilton] smote the rock of the national resources, and abundant streams of revenue gushed forth. He touched the dead corpse of the Public Credit, and it sprang upon its feet.
Speech at a Public Dinner at New York, 10 March 1831
- 5 On this question of principle, while actual suffering was yet afar off, they [the Colonies] raised their flag against a power, to which, for purposes of foreign conquest and subjugation, Rome, in the height of her glory, is not to be compared; a power which has dotted over the surface of the whole globe with her possessions and military posts, whose morning drum-beat, following the sun, and keeping company with the hours, circles the earth with one continuous and unbroken strain of the martial airs of England.
Speech in the Senate on the President's Protest, 7 May 1834
- 6 Thank God, I—I also—am an American!
Speech on the Completion of Bunker Hill Monument, 17 June 1843
- 7 The Law: It has honoured us, may we honour it. *Ib.*
- 8 I was born an American; I will live an American; I shall die an American.
Speech in the Senate on 'The Compromise Bill', 17 July 1850
- 9 Fearful concatenation of circumstances.
Argument on the Murder of Captain Joseph White

JOHN WEBSTER

1580?-1625?

- 10 She's loose i' th' hilts. *The Duchess of Malfi, II. v*
- 11 Rais'd by that curious engine, your white hand. *Ib. III. ii. 297*
- 12 I am acquainted with sad misery
As the tann'd galley-slave is with his oar. *Ib. IV. ii. 25*
- 13 I have made a soap-boiler costive. *Ib. I. 117*
- 14 I am Duchess of Malfi still. *Ib. I. 146*
- 15 Glories, like glow-worms, afar off shine bright.
But looked to near, have neither heat nor light. *Ib. I. 148*
- 16 I know death hath ten thousand several doors
For men to take their exits. *Ib. I. 222*
- 17 So I were out of your whispering. *Ib. I. 226*

18 FERDINAND

Cover her face, mine eyes dazzle: she died young.
BOSOLA.
I think not so; her infelicity
Seem'd to have years too many.
The Duchess of Malfi, IV. ii. l. 267

- 19 Physicians are like kings,—
They brook no contradiction. *Ib. v. 11. 72*
- 20 We are merely the stars' tennis-balls, struck and bandied
Which way please them. *Ib. IV. 52*
- 21 When I look into the fish-ponds in my garden,
Methinks I see a thing arm'd with a rake,
That seems to strike at me. *Ib. v. 5*
- 22 Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins toothsomest,
old wood burn brightest, old linen wash whitest?
Old soldiers, sweethearts, are surest, and old lovers
are soundest. *Westward Hoe, II. 11*
- 23 I saw him even now going the way of all flesh. *Ib.*
- 24 Fortune's a right whore.
If she give ought, she deals it in small parcels,
That she may take away all at one swoop.
The White Devil, I. i. 4
- 25 'Tis just like a summer bird-cage in a garden: the
birds that are without despair to get in, and the
birds that are within despair and are in a con-
sumption for fear they shall never get out. *Ib. II. 47*
- 26 A mere tale of a tub, my words are idle. *Ib. II. 1. 92*
- 27 Cowardly dogs bark loudest. *Ib. III. 1. 163*
- 28 A rape! a rape! . . . Yes, you have ravish'd justice;
Forced her to do your pleasure. *Ib. I. 271*
- 29 There's nothing sooner dry than women's tears. *Ib. v. III. 192*
- 30 Call for the robin redbreast and the wren,
Since o'er shady groves they hover,
And with leaves and flowers do cover
The friendless bodies of unburied men. *Ib. IV. 100*
- 31 And of all axioms this shall win the prize,—
'Tis better to be fortunate than wise. *Ib. VI. 183*
- 32 I am i' th' way to study a long silence. *Ib. I. 204*
- 33 There's nothing of so infinite vexation
As man's own thoughts. *Ib. I. 206*
- 34 My soul, like to a ship in a black storm,
Is driven, I know not whither. *Ib. I. 248*
- 35 Prosperity doth bewitch men, seeming clear;
But seas do laugh, show white, when rocks are near. *Ib. I. 250*
- 36 I have caught
An everlasting cold; I have lost my voice
Most irrecoverably. *Ib. I. 270*

THOMAS EARLE WELBY

1881-1933

- 37 'Turbot, Sir,' said the waiter, placing before me two
fishbones, two eyeballs, and a bit of black mackin-
tosh. *The Dinner Knell*

WELLINGTON—WELLS

ARTHUR WELLESLEY, DUKE OF WELLINGTON

1769–1852

- 1 Not upon a man from the colonel to the private in a regiment—both inclusive. We may pick up a marshal or two perhaps, but not worth a damn.
On being asked whether he calculated upon any desertion in Buonaparte's army Creevey Papers, ch. x, p. 228
- 2 It has been a damned serious business—Blucher and I have lost 30,000 men It has been a damned nice thing—the nearest run thing you ever saw in your life. . . . By God! I don't think it would have done if I had not been there. *Ib.* p. 236
- 3 All the business of war, and indeed all the business of life, is to endeavour to find out what you don't know by what you do; that's what I called 'guessing what was at the other side of the hill'.
Croker Papers (1885), vol. iii, p. 276
- 4 Nothing except a battle lost can be half so melancholy as a battle won.
Dispatch from the field of Waterloo, June 1815
- 5 I never saw so many shocking bad hats in my life
On seeing the first Reformed Parliament Sir William Fraser, *Words on Wellington* (1889), p. 12
- 6 The battle of Waterloo was won in the playing fields of Eton.
Montalembert, *De l'Avenir Politique de l'Angleterre* (1855). *The attribution has been refuted by the present Duke.*
- 7 By God, I never saw so many whores
In all my life before.
Hardy, *The Dynasts*, Pt. III. II. iii
- 8 UXBRIDGE:
I have lost my leg, by God!
WELLINGTON:
By God, and have you! *Ib.* vii. viii
- 9 The next greatest misfortune to losing a battle is to gain such a victory as this.
S Rogers, *Recollections* (1859), p. 215
- 10 'What a glorious thing must be a victory, Sir.' 'The greatest tragedy in the world, Madam, except a defeat.' *Ib.* footnote
- 11 The Government was contemplating the dispatch of an expedition to Burma, with a view to taking Rangoon, and a question arose as to who would be the fittest general to be sent in command of the expedition. The Cabinet sent for the Duke of Wellington, and asked his advice. He instantly replied, 'Send Lord Combermere.'
'But we have always understood that your Grace thought Lord Combermere a fool.'
'So he is a fool, and a d—d fool; but he can take Rangoon.'
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 2
- 12 In refusing the dedication of a song (the Duke of Wellington) informed Mrs. Norton that he had been obliged to make a rule of refusing dedications, 'because, in his situation as Chancellor of the University of Oxford, he had been much exposed to authors.' *Ib.*
- 13 [To Mrs. Arbuthnot, who asked: 'Is it true you were surprised at Waterloo, Duke?']
Not half so surprised as I am now, Mum! *Ib.*

- 14 I have no small talk and Peel has no manners.
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 14
- 15 F.M. the Duke of Wellington presents his compliments to Mr. — and declines to interfere in circumstances over which he has no control.
G. A. Sala, *Echoes of the Week in London Illustrated News*, 23 Aug. 1884. Vol. lxxxv, p. 171, col. 1
- 16 Hard pounding this, gentlemen; let's see who will pound longest.
At Waterloo. Sir W. Scott, *Paul's Letters* (1815)
- 17 I used to say of him [Napoleon] that his presence on the field made the difference of forty thousand men Stanhope, *Notes of Conversations with the Duke of Wellington*, 2 Nov. 1831
- 18 Ours [our army] is composed of the scum of the earth—the mere scum of the earth. *Ib.* 4 Nov. 1831
- 19 My rule always was to do the business of the day in the day. *Ib.* 2 Nov 1835
- 20 What is the best to be done for the country? How can the Government be carried on?
Ib. 18 May 1839
(‘The Queen's Government must be carried on’—and variants—was used by him on several occasions.)
- 21 I don't know what effect these men will have upon the enemy, but, by God, they terrify me.
On a draft of troops sent to him in Spain, 1809. (Also attributed to George III)
- 22 [To a gentleman who accosted him in the street saying, ‘Mr. Jones, I believe?’]
If you believe that you will believe anything. *Attrib.*
- 23 There is no mistake; there has been no mistake; and there shall be no mistake.
Wellingtoniana (1852), p. 78
- 24 Up Guards and at them again!
Attrib. to Wellington during the Battle of Waterloo. Capt. Batty's letter, 22 June 1815, in Booth's *Battle of Waterloo*. J. W. Croker, in a letter to A. Greville, 14 Mar. 1852, wrote ‘Perhaps I might also venture to ask his Grace whether he did say, “Up Guards and at them!”’ Wellington replied in an undated letter to Croker which is in Croker Correspondence and Diaries (1884), vol. in, p. 280. ‘What I must have said and possibly did say was, Stand up, Guards! and then gave the commanding officers the order to attack’
- 25 I don't care a twopenny damn what becomes of the ashes of Napoleon Buonaparte.
Attrib. Farmer and Henley, *Slang and its Analogues*
- 26 Publish and be damned. *Attrib.*

HERBERT GEORGE WELLS

1866–1946

- 27 ‘I'm a Norfan, both sides,’ he would explain, with the air of one who had seen trouble.
Kipps, bk. 1, ch. 6, § 1
- 28 ‘I expect,’ he said, ‘I was thinking jest what a Rum Go everything is. I expect it was something like that.’ *Ib.* bk. iii, ch. 3, § 8
- 29 Human history becomes more and more a race between education and catastrophe.
The Outline of History, ch. 15

WELLS—WHATELY

- 1 The Shape of Things to Come. *Title of book* (1933)
- 2 The Time-Machine. *Title of novel* (1895)
- 3 The War that will end War *Title of book* (1914)

CHARLES WESLEY

1707-1788

- 4 'Christ, the Lord, is risen to-day,'
Sons of men and angels say,
Raise your joys and triumphs high,
Sing, ye heavens, and earth reply.
Hymns and Sacred Poems (1739). *Christ, the Lord, is Risen To-day*
- 5 Jesu, Lover of my soul,
Let me to Thy Bosom fly,
While the nearer waters roll,
While the tempest still is high;
Hide me, O my Saviour, hide,
Till the storm of life is past;
Safe into the haven guide,
O receive my soul at last.
Ib. (1740), *Jesu, Lover of My Soul*
- 6 Other refuge have I none;
Hangs my helpless soul on Thee.
- 7 Cover my defenceless head
With the shadow of Thy wing.
- 8 Thou of Life the Fountain art;
Freely let me take of Thee;
Spring Thou up within my heart,
Rise to all eternity.
- 9 Gentle Jesus, meek and mild,
Look upon a little child;
Pity my simplicity,
Suffer me to come to thee.
Ib. (1742), *Gentle Jesus, Meek and Mild*
- 10 Soldiers of Christ, arise,
And put your armour on.
Ib. (1749), *Soldiers of Christ, Arise*
- 11 Lift up your heart, lift up your voice;
Rejoice, again I say, rejoice.
Hymns for Our Lord's Resurrection (1746).
Rejoice, the Lord is King
- 12 Hark! the herald-angels sing
Glory to the new-born King
Peace on earth, and mercy mild,
God and sinners reconciled.
Ib. *Christmas Hymn: Hark! the Herald Angels Sing.* *First two lines altered by George Whitefield in 1753 from Wesley's original*
Hark, how all the welkin rings,
'Glory to the King of kings'.
- 13 Lo! He comes with clouds descending.
Hymns of Intercession for all Mankind (1758).
Lo! He Comes with Clouds. *New Version of John Cennick's 'Lo! He cometh, countless trumpets', in Collection of Sacred Hymns, 1752*
- 14 Those who set at naught and sold Him,
Pierced and nail'd Him to the Tree,
Deeply wailing,
Shall the true Messiah see.

- 15 Let saints on earth in concert sing.
Funeral Hymns (1759) *Let saints on earth.*
Altered by F. H. Murray in his *Hymnal for Use in the English Church* (1852), from 'Let all the saints terrestrial sing'

JOHN WESLEY

1703-1791

- 16 I look upon all the world as my parish.
Journal, 11 June 1739
- 17 Once in seven years I burn all my sermons; for it is a shame if I cannot write better sermons now than I did seven years ago. *Ib.* 1 Sept. 1778
- 18 Though I am always in haste, I am never in a hurry.
Select Letters (1837). *Letter to a member of the Society. 10 Dec. 1777*
- 19 Do all the good you can,
By all the means you can,
In all the ways you can,
In all the places you can,
At all the times you can,
To all the people you can,
As long as ever you can.
Letters (1915). *Rule of Conduct*
- 20 Let it be observed, that slovenliness is no part of religion; that neither this, nor any text of Scripture, condemns neatness of apparel. Certainly this is a duty, not a sin. 'Cleanliness is, indeed, next to godliness.'
Sermons, No. xciii. On Dress

REV. SAMUEL WESLEY

1662-1735

- 21 Style is the dress of thought; a modest dress, Neat, but not gaudy, will true critics please.
An Epistle to a Friend concerning Poetry (1700)

MAE WEST

1893-

- 22 Come up and see me sometime. *Diamond Lil* (1932)

EDWARD NOYES WESTCOTT

1846-1898

- 23 They say a reasonable amount o' fleas is good fer a dog—keeps him from broodin' over bein' a dog, mebbe.
David Harum, ch. 32

EDITH WHARTON

1862-1937

- 24 Mrs. Ballinger is one of the ladies who pursue Culture in bands, as though it were dangerous to meet it alone.
Xingu, ch. 1

RICHARD WHATELY, ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN

1787-1863

- 25 Preach not because you have to say something, but because you have something to say. *Apophthegms*
- 26 Happiness is no laughing matter. *Ib.* p. 218
- 27 It is a folly to expect men to do all that they may reasonably be expected to do. *Ib.* p. 219
- 28 Honesty is the best policy; but he who is governed by that maxim is not an honest man. *Ib.*

WHEWELL—WHITMAN

WILLIAM WHEWELL

1794-1866

- 1 And so no force, however great,
Can stretch a cord, however fine,
Into a horizontal line
That shall be absolutely straight.
*Quoted as an example of accidental metre and
rhyme. Printed in prose in Whewell's Elementary
Treatise on Mechanics, 1819*

JAMES ABBOTT McNEILL WHISTLER

1834-1903

- 2 I am not arguing with you—I am telling you.
Gentle Art of Making Enemies
3 Art is upon the Town! 'Ten O'Clock'
4 Listen! There never was an artistic period. There
never was an Art-loving nation. *Ib.*
5 Nature is usually wrong. *Ib.*
6 'I only know of two painters in the world,' said a
newly introduced feminine enthusiast to Whistler,
'yourself and Velasquez.' 'Why,' answered Whistler
in dulcet tones, 'why drag in Velasquez?'
D. C. Seitz, *Whistler Stories* (1913), p. 27
7 [*In answer to a lady who said that a landscape reminded
her of his work*]
Yes madam, Nature is creeping up. *Ib.*, p. 9
8 [*In answer to the question 'For two days' labour, you ask
two hundred guineas?'*]
No, I ask it for the knowledge of a lifetime. *Ib.*, p. 40
9 You shouldn't say it is not good. You should say you
do not like it, and then, you know, you're perfectly
safe. *Ib.*, p. 35
10 [*Answering Oscar Wilde's 'I wish I had said that'*]
You will, Oscar, you will.
L. C. Ingleby, *Oscar Wilde*, p. 67

HENRY KIRKE WHITE

1785-1806

- 11 Oft in danger, oft in woe,
Onward, Christians, onward go.
W. J. Hall's *Mutue Hymn Book*, 1836. *Adapted
by Dr. W. B. Collyer from White's original*
'Much in sorrow, oft in woe'

JOSEPH BLANCO WHITE

1775-1841

- 12 Mysterious Night! when our first parent knew
Thee from report divine, and heard thy name,
Did he not tremble for this lovely frame,
This glorious canopy of light and blue?
To Night, l. 1
13 Hesperus with the host of heaven came,
And lol! Creation widened in man's view. *Ib.* l. 8
14 If Light can thus deceive, wherefore not Life?
Ib. l. 14

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE

1868-1944

- 15 All dressed up, with nowhere to go.
*On the Progressive Party in the U.S.A. in 1916,
after Theodore Roosevelt had retired from the
Presidential campaign*

WILLIAM LINDSAY WHITE

1900-

- 16 They Were Expendable. *Title of book* (1942)

GEORGE WHITEFIELD

1714-1770

- 17 I had rather wear out than rust out.
Attrib. by Robert Southey

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD

1715-1785

- 18 Yes, I'm in love, I feel it now,
And Caelia has undone me;
And yet I'll swear I can't tell how
The pleasing plague stole on me
The Je ne sçay quoi, st. 1. Song
19 Her voice, her touch, might give th' alarm—
'Twas both perhaps, or neither;
In short, 'twas that provoking charm
Of Caelia altogether. *Ib.*

WILLIAM WHITING

1825-1878

- 20 O hear us when we cry to Thee
For those in peril on the sea.
Hymn: Eternal Father Strong to Save

WALT WHITMAN

?1819-1892

- 21 Silent and amazed even when a little boy,
I remember I heard the preacher every Sunday put
God in his statements,
As contending against some being or influence.
A Child's Amaze
22 Give me the splendid silent sun with all his beams
full-dazzling! *Give Me the Splendid Silent Sun*
23 I dream'd in a dream I saw a city invincible to the
attacks of the whole of the rest of the earth,
I dream'd that was the new city of Friends
I Dream'd in a Dream
24 The institution of the dear love of comrades.
I Hear it was Charged against Me
25 Joy, shipmate, joy!
(Pleas'd to my soul at death I cry,)
Our life is closed, our life begins,
The long, long anchorage we leave,
The ship is clear at last, she leaps!
She swiftly courses from the shore,
Joy, shipmate, joy. *Joy, Shipmate, Joy*
26 Me imperturbe, standing at ease in Nature.
Me Imperturbe
27 O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done,
The ship has weather'd every rack, the prize we
sought is won,
The port is near, the bells I hear, the people all
exulting. *O Captain! My Captain!* i
28 The ship is anchor'd safe and sound, its voyage closed
and done.
From fearful trip the victor ship comes in with object
won;

WHITMAN

- Exult O shores, and ring O bells! But I with mourn-
ful tread
Walk the deck my Captain lies, Fallen cold and dead
O Captain! My Captain! 111
- 1 Out of the cradle endlessly rocking,
Out of the mocking-bird's throat, the musical shuttle,
A reminiscence sing.
Out of the Cradle endlessly Rocking
- 2 O we can wait no longer,
We too take ship O soul,
Joyous we too launch out on trackless seas,
Fearless for unknown shores on waves of ecstasy to
sail,
Amid the wafting winds (thou pressing me to thee,
I thee to me, O soul,) *Ib.*
Caroling free, singing our song of God,
Chanting our chant of pleasant exploration.
Passage to India, 8
- 3 O my brave soul!
O farther, farther, sail!
O daring joy, but safe; are they not all the seas of
God? *Ib.*
O farther, farther, farther sail! *Ib. 9*
- 4 Come my tan-faced children,
Follow well in order, get your weapons ready,
Have you your pistols? have you your sharp-edged
axes?
Pioneers! O pioneers! *Pioneers! O Pioneers!*
- 5 Beautiful that war and all its deeds of carnage must in
time be utterly lost,
That the hands of the sisters Death and Night
incessantly softly wash again, and ever again, this
soil'd world;
For my enemy is dead, a man as divine as myself is
dead,
I look where he lies white-faced and still in the coffin
—I draw near,
Bend down and touch lightly with my lips the white
face in the coffin. *Reconciliation*
- 6 Camerado, this is no book,
Who touches this touches a man. *So Long!*
- 7 Where the populace rise at once against the never-
ending audacity of elected persons
Song of the Broad Axe, 5, l. 12
- 8 Where women walk in public processions in the
streets the same as the men,
Where they enter the public assembly and take places
the same as the men;
Where the city of the faithfulest friends stands,
Where the city of the cleanliness of the sexes stands,
Where the city of the healthiest fathers stands,
Where the city of the best-bodied mothers stands,
There the great city stands. *Ib. l. 20*
- 9 I celebrate myself, and sing myself.
Song of Myself, 1
- 10 I loafe and invite my soul. *Ib.*
- 11 Urge and urge and urge,
Always the procreant urge of the world. *Ib. 3*
- 12 A child said *What is the grass?* fetching it to one with
full hands;
Or I guess it is the handkerchief of the Lord,
A scented gift and remembrancer designedly dropt,
- Bearing the owner's name someway in the corners,
that we may see and remark, and say *Whose?*
- And now it seems to me the beautiful uncut hair of
graves. *Song of Myself, 6*
- 13 Has any one supposed it lucky to be born?
I hasten to inform him or her, it is just as lucky to
die, and I know it *Ib. 7*
- 14 The look of the bay mare shames silliness out of me. *Ib. 13*
- 15 I also say it is good to fall, battles are lost in the same
spirit in which they are won. *Ib. 18*
- 16 I am he that walks with the tender and growing night,
I call to the earth and sea half-held by the night
Press close bare-bosom'd night—press close mag-
netic nourishing night!
Night of south winds—night of the large few stars!
Still nodding night—mad naked summer night. *Ib. 21*
- 17 Earth of the vitreous pour of the full moon just
tinged with blue! *Ib.*
- 18 Far-swooping elbow'd earth—rich apple-blossom'd
earth!
Smile, for your lover comes. *Ib.*
- 19 I believe a leaf of grass is no less than the journey-
work of the stars,
And the pismire is equally perfect, and a gram of
sand, and the egg of the wren,
And the tree toad is a chef-d'oeuvre for the highest,
And the running blackberry would adorn the parlors
of heaven. *Ib. 31*
- 20 I think I could turn and live with animals, they are so
placid and self-contain'd,
I stand and look at them long and long.
They do not sweat and whine about their condition,
They do not lie awake in the dark and weep for their
sins,
They do not make me sick discussing their duty to
God,
Not one is dissatisfied, not one is demented with the
mania of owning things,
Not one kneels to another, nor to his kind that lived
thousands of years ago,
Not one is respectable or unhappy over the whole
earth. *Ib. 32*
- 21 Behold, I do not give lectures or a little charity,
When I give I give myself. *Ib. 39*
- 22 My rendezvous is appointed, it is certain,
The Lord will be there and wait till I come on perfect
terms,
The great Camerado, the lover true for whom I pine
will be there. *Ib. 44*
- 23 I have said that the soul is not more than the body,
And I have said that the body is not more than the
soul,
And nothing, not God, is greater to one than one's
self is. *Ib. 47*
- 24 In the faces of men and women I see God, and in my
own face in the glass,
I find letters from God dropt in the street, and every
one is sign'd by God's name,
And I leave them where they are, for I know that
wheresoe'er I go,
Others will punctually come for ever and ever. *Ib.*

WHITMAN—WILCOX

- 1 Do I contradict myself?
Very well then I contradict myself,
(I am large, I contain multitudes)
Song of Myself, 50
- 2 I sound my barbaric yawp over the roofs of the world.
Ib. 51
- 3 Afoot and light-hearted I take to the open road,
Healthy, free, the world before me,
The long brown path before me leading wherever I
choose.
Song of the Open Road, 1, 1. 1
- 4 The earth, that is sufficient,
I do not want the constellations any nearer,
I know they are very well where they are,
I know they suffice for those who belong to them.
Ib. 1. 8
- 5 I am larger, better than I thought,
I did not know I held so much goodness. *Ib.* 5, 1. 1
- 6 I will put in my poems that with you is heroism upon
land and sea,
And I will report all heroism from an American point
of view.
Starting from Paumanok, 6
- 7 This dust was once the man,
Gentle, plain, just and resolute, under whose cautious
hand,
Against the foulest crime in history known in any
land or age,
Was saved the Union of these States.
This Dust was Once the Man
- 8 When lilacs last in the dooryard bloom'd,
And the great star early droop'd in the western sky in
the night,
I mourn'd, and yet shall mourn with ever-returning
spring.
When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom'd, 1
- 9 Come lovely and soothing death,
Undulate round the world, serenely arriving, arriving,
In the day, in the night, to all, to each,
Sooner or later, delicate death.
Prais'd be the fathomless universe,
For life and joy, and for objects and knowledge
curious,
And for love, sweet love—but praise! praise! praise!
For the sure-enwinding arms of cool-enfolding death.
Ib. 14
- 10 These United States.
A Backward Glance O'er Travell'd Roads. 'These
States' is passim throughout Whitman's verse

JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER

1807-1892

- 11 Up from the meadows rich with corn,
Clear in the cool September morn,
The clustered spires of Frederick stand
Green-walled by the hulls of Maryland.
Barbara Frietchie, 1. 1
- 12 Bravest of all in Frederick town,
She took up the flag the men hauled down. *Ib.* 1. 17
- 13 Up the street came the rebel tread,
Stonewall Jackson riding ahead. *Ib.* 1. 23
- 14 'Shoot, if you must, this old gray head,
But spare your country's flag,' she said. *Ib.* 1. 35

- 15 'Who touches a hair of yon gray head
Dies like a dog! March on!' he said.
Barbara Frietchie, 1. 41
- 16 I know not where His islands lift
'Their fronded palms in air;
I only know I cannot drift
Beyond His love and care.
The Eternal Goodness, xx
- 17 For all sad words of tongue or pen,
The saddest are these 'It might have been!'
Maud Muller, 1. 105
- 18 The Indian Summer of the heart! *Memories*, 1x
- 19 Dinna ye hear it?—Dinna ye hear it?
The pipes o' Havelock sound! *Pipes at Lucknow*, 1v
- 20 O brother man! fold to thy heart thy brother.
Worship, 1. 49

CORNELIUS WHURR

c. 1845

- 21 What lasting joys the man attend
Who has a polished female friend.
The Accomplished Female Friend

GEORGE JOHN WHYTE-MELVILLE

1821-1878

- 22 Then drink, puppy, drink, and let ev'ry puppy drink,
That is old enough to lap and to swallow;
For he'll grow into a hound, so we'll pass the bottle
round,
And merrily we'll whoop and we'll holloa.
Drink, Puppy, Drink, chorus
- 23 The swallows are making them ready to fly,
Wheeling out on a windy sky
Goodbye, Summer, goodbye, goodbye.
Goodbye, Summer
- 24 Wrap me up in my tarpaulin jacket,
And say a poor buffer lies low,
And six stalwart lancers shall carry me,
With steps solemn, mournful, and slow.
The Tarpaulin Jacket

BISHOP SAMUEL WILBERFORCE

1805-1873

- 25 If I were a cassowary
On the plains of Timbuctoo,
I would eat a missionary,
Cassock, band, and hymn-book too.
Impromptu verse, Ascribed

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX

1855-1919

- 26 Laugh and the world laughs with you;
Weep, and you weep alone;
For the sad old earth must borrow its mirth,
But has trouble enough of its own. *Solitude*
- 27 So many gods, so many creeds,
So many paths that wind and wind,
While just the art of being kind
Is all the sad world needs. *The World's Need*

WILDE

OSCAR WILDE

1856-1900

- 1 He did not wear his scarlet coat,
For blood and wine are red,
And blood and wine were on his hands
When they found him with the dead.
The Ballad of Reading Gaol (1898), pt. 1. 1
- 2 I never saw a man who looked
With such a wistful eye
Upon that little tent of blue
Which prisoners call the sky.
- 3 When a voice behind me whispered low,
'That fellow's got to swing.'
- 4 Yet each man kills the thing he loves,
By each let this be heard,
Some do it with a bitter look,
Some with a flattering word,
The coward does it with a kiss,
The brave man with a sword!
- 5 It is sweet to dance to violins
When Love and Life are fair.
To dance to flutes, to dance to lutes
Is delicate and rare.
But it is not sweet with nimble feet
To dance upon the air!
- 6 Like two doomed ships that pass in storm
We had crossed each other's way.
But we made no sign, we said no word,
We had no word to say.
- 7 The Governor was strong upon
The Regulations Act.
The Doctor said that Death was but
A scientific fact:
And twice a day the Chaplain called,
And left a little tract.
- 8 And once, or twice, to throw the dice
Is a gentlemanly game,
But he does not win who plays with Sin
In the secret House of Shame.
- 9 Something was dead in each of us,
And what was dead was Hope.
- 10 And the wild regrets, and the bloody sweats,
None knew so well as I:
For he who lives more lives than one
More deaths than one must die.
- 11 I know not whether Laws be right,
Or whether Laws be wrong;
All that we know who lie in gaol
Is that the wall is strong;
And that each day is like a year,
A year whose days are long.
- 12 How else but through a broken heart
May Lord Christ enter in?
- 13 Surely there was a time I might have trod
The sunlit heights, and from life's dissonance
Struck one clear chord to reach the ears of God.
Hélas! (*Lines prefixed to his Poems, Paris edition, 1903*)
- 14 And yet, and yet,
These Christs that die upon the barricades,
God knows it I am with them, in some ways.
Sonnet to Liberty: Not that I Love Thy Children
- 15 All her bright golden hair
Tarnished with rust,
She that was young and fair
Fallen to dust. *Requiescat*
- 16 O Singer of Persephone!
In the dim meadows desolate
Dost thou remember Sicily? *Theocritus*
- 17 Art never expresses anything but itself.
The Decay of Lying (1891), p. 43
- 18 Really, if the lower orders don't set us a good example,
what on earth is the use of them?
The Importance of Being Earnest (1895), Act 1
- 19 It is very vulgar to talk like a dentist when one isn't
a dentist. It produces a false impression. *Ib.*
- 20 Truth is never pure, and rarely simple. *Ib.*
- 21 In married life three is company and two none. *Ib.*
- 22 I have invented an invaluable permanent invalid
called Bunbury, in order that I may be able to go
down into the country whenever I choose. *Ib.*
- 23 To lose one parent, Mr. Worthing, may be regarded
as a misfortune; to lose both looks like carelessness. *Ib.*
- 24 All women become like their mothers. That is their
tragedy. No man does. That's his. *Ib.*
- 25 The good ended happily, and the bad unhappily.
That is what Fiction means. [*Miss Prism on her novel.*]
Ib. Act II
- 26 The chapter on the Fall of the Rupee you may omit.
It is somewhat too sensational. *Ib.*
- 27 Charity, dear Miss Prism, charity! None of us are
perfect. I myself am peculiarly susceptible to
draughts. *Ib.*
- 28 On an occasion of this kind it becomes more than a
moral duty to speak one's mind. It becomes a
pleasure. *Ib.*
- 29 Please do not shoot the pianist. He is doing his best.
Impressions of America. Leadville
- 30 Meredith is a prose Browning, and so is Browning.
He used poetry as a medium for writing in prose.
The Critic as Artist. Part 1. Intentions
- 31 A little sincerity is a dangerous thing, and a great deal
of it is absolutely fatal. *Ib. 2*
- 32 Ah! don't say that you agree with me. When people
agree with me I always feel that I must be wrong. *Ib.*
- 33 As long as war is regarded as wicked, it will always
have its fascination. When it is looked upon as
vulgar, it will cease to be popular. *Ib.*
- 34 There is no sin except stupidity. *Ib.*
- 35 I couldn't help it. I can resist everything except
temptation. *Lady Windermere's Fan* (1891), Act 1
- 36 Many a woman has a past, but I am told that she has
at least a dozen, and that they all fit. *Ib.*
- 37 We are all in the gutter, but some of us are looking
at the stars. *Ib.* Act III
- 38 There is nothing in the whole world so unbecoming
to a woman as a Nonconformist conscience. *Ib.*

WILDE—WILLIAMS

- 1 CECIL GRAHAM:
What is a cynic?
LORD DARLINGTON
A man who knows the price of everything and the
value of nothing. *Lady Windermere's Fan*, Act III
- 2 DUMBY:
Experience is the name every one gives to their
mistakes.
CECIL GRAHAM:
One shouldn't commit any.
DUMBY.
Life would be very dull without them. *Ib.*
- 3 There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book.
Books are well written, or badly written.
Picture of Dorian Gray (1891), preface
- 4 The moral life of man forms part of the subject-
matter of the artist, but the morality of art consists
in the perfect use of an imperfect medium. *Ib.*
- 5 There is only one thing in the world worse than being
talked about, and that is not being talked about.
Ib. ch. 1
- 6 A man cannot be too careful in the choice of his
enemies. *Ib.*
- 7 The only way to get rid of a temptation is to yield
to it. *Ib.* ch. 2
- 8 A cigarette is the perfect type of a perfect pleasure.
It is exquisite, and it leaves one unsatisfied. What
more can one want? *Ib.* ch. 6
- 9 It is better to be beautiful than to be good. But . . .
it is better to be good than to be ugly. *Ib.* ch. 17
- 10 Anybody can be good in the country. *Ib.* ch. 19
- 11 As for the virtuous poor, one can pity them, of course,
but one cannot possibly admire them.
Soul of Man under Socialism
- 12 Democracy means simply the bludgeoning of the
people by the people for the people. *Ib.*
- 13 MRS. ALLONBY:
They say, Lady Hunstanton, that when good Ameri-
cans die they go to Paris.
LADY HUNSTANTON:
Indeed? And when bad Americans die, where do
they go to?
LORD ILLINGWORTH:
Oh, they go to America.
A Woman of No Importance (1893), Act I. (See
14.1)
- 14 The youth of America is their oldest tradition. It has
been going on now for three hundred years. *Ib.*
- 15 The English country gentleman galloping after a fox
—the unspeakable in full pursuit of the uneatable
Ib.
- 16 One should never trust a woman who tells one her
real age. A woman who would tell one that, would
tell one anything. *Ib.*
- 17 LORD ILLINGWORTH:
The Book of Life begins with a man and a woman in
a garden.
MRS. ALLONBY:
It ends with Revelations. *Ib.*
- 18 Children begin by loving their parents; after a time
they judge them; rarely, if ever, do they forgive
them. *Ib.*
- 19 GERALD:
I suppose society is wonderfully delightful!
LORD ILLINGWORTH:
To be in it is merely a bore. But to be out of it simply
a tragedy. *A Woman of No Importance*, Act III
- 20 You should study the Peerage, Gerald. . . . It is the
best thing in fiction the English have ever done. *Ib.*
- 21 A thing is not necessarily true because a man dies
for it.
Sebastian Melmoth (1904), p. 12. *Oscariana* (1910),
p. 8
- 22 [*At the New York Custom House*]
I have nothing to declare except my genius.
F. Harris, *Oscar Wilde* (1918), p. 75
- 23 He [Bernard Shaw] hasn't an enemy in the world,
and none of his friends like him.
Quoted in Shaw. Sixteen Self Sketches, ch. 17
- 24 [*A huge fee for an operation was mentioned*]
'Ah, well, then,' said Oscar, 'I suppose that I shall
have to die beyond my means'.
R. H. Sherard, *Life of Oscar Wilde* (1906),
p. 421

JOHN WILKES

1727-1797

- 25 The chapter of accidents is the longest chapter in the
book.
*Attributed to John Wilkes by Southey in The
Doctor* (1837), vol. iv, p. 166

WILLIAM WILKIE

1721-1772

- 26 [His] labour for his pains.
Fables. The Boy and the Rainbow, ad fin.

EMMA HART WILLARD

1787-1876

- 27 Rocked in the cradle of the deep. *Song*

WILLIAM III OF GREAT BRITAIN

1650-1702

- 28 I will die in the last ditch.
Hume, *History of Great Britain*, vol. II (1757),
p. 226. *Charles II*, ch. 3
- 29 Every bullet has its billet.
John Wesley, Journal, 6 June 1765

SIR CHARLES HANBURY WILLIAMS

1708-1759

- 30 Dear Betty, come, give me sweet kisses,
For sweeter no girl ever gave:
But why in the midst of our blisses,
Do you ask me how many I'd have?
I'm not to be stinted in pleasure,
Then prithee, dear Betty, be kind;
For as I love thee beyond measure,
To numbers I'll not be confin'd.
A Ballad in Imitation of Martial, Lib. 6, Ep. 34.
Works (1822), vol. i, p. 111

WILLIAMS—WINKWORTH

HARRY WILLIAMS

and

JACK JUDGE

- 1 It's a long way to Tipperary, it's a long way to go,
It's a long way to Tipperary, to the sweetest girl I
know!

Good-bye Piccadilly, Farewell Leicester Square;
It's a long, long way to Tipperary, but my heart's
right there!

*It's a Long Way to Tipperary. Chorus claimed by
Alice Smythe B. Jay. Written in 1908. See New
York Times, 20 Sept. 1907*

- 2 In the shade of the old apple tree. *Title of song*
3 I'm afraid to come home in the dark. *Title of song*

ISAAC WILLIAMS

1802-1865

- 4 Disposer Supreme,
And Judge of the earth.
*Hymns translated from the Parisian Breviary
(1839), p. 271*

NATHANIEL PARKER WILLIS

1806-1867

- 5 At present there is no distinction among the upper
ten thousand of the city.
Necessity for a Promenade Drive

W. G. WILLS

nineteenth century

- 6 I'll sing thee songs of Araby,
And tales of wild Cashmere,
Wild tales to cheat thee of a sigh,
Or charm thee to a tear. *Lalla Rookh*

D. EARDLEY WILMOT

contemporary

- 7 It's a corner of heaven itself,
Though it's only a tumble-down nest,
But with love brooding there, why, no place can
compare,
With my little grey home in the west.
My Little Grey Home

HARRIETTE WILSON

1789-1846

- 8 I shall not say why and how I became, at the age of
fifteen, the mistress of the Earl of Craven.
Memoirs, First sentence

JOHN WILSON

1785-1854

see

CHRISTOPHER NORTH

JOHN WILSON

d. 1889

- 9 Oh for a book and a shady nook,
Either in door or out;
With the green leaves whispering overhead,
Or the street cries all about.

Where I may read all at my ease,
Both of the new and old;
For a jolly good book whereon to look,
Is better to me than gold.

*Lines written as a motto to a second-hand books
catalogue. Lubbock, Pleasures of Life (ed. 1887),
p. 48*

THOMAS WOODROW WILSON

1856-1924

- 10 There is such a thing as a man being too proud to
fight. *Address at Philadelphia, 10 May 1915*

- 11 We have stood apart, studiously neutral.
Message to Congress, 7 Dec. 1915

- 12 Armed neutrality. *Ib. 26 Feb. 1917*

- 13 A little group of wilful men reflecting no opinion but
their own have rendered the great Government of
the United States helpless and contemptible.
*Statement made on 4 March 1917 after a successful
filibuster against his bill to arm American merchant
ships against German submarine attacks*

- 14 The world must be made safe for democracy.
Address to Congress, 2 Apr. 1917

- 15 It is indispensable that the governments associated
against Germany should know beyond a peradventure
with whom they are dealing.

Note to Germany, 14 Oct. 1918

- 16 Sometimes people call me an idealist. Well, that is the
way I know I am an American. America is the only
idealistic nation in the world.
Address at Sioux Falls, 8 Sept. 1919

ARTHUR WIMPERIS

1874-

- 17 Gilbert, the Filbert,
The Colonel of the Knuts. *Gilbert the Fulbert*

ANNE FINCH, LADY WINCHILSEA

d. 1720

- 18 Nor will in fading silks compose
Faintly the inimitable rose. *The Spleen*

- 19 Now the Jonquille o'ercomes the feeble brain;
We faint beneath the aromatic pain. *Ib.*

WILLIAM WINDHAM

1750-1810

- 20 Those entrusted with arms . . . should be persons of
some substance and stake in the country.
Speech in the House of Commons, 22 July 1807

CATHERINE WINKWORTH

1829-1878

- 21 Now thank we all our God,
With heart and hands and voices
Who wondrous things hath done
In whom His world rejoices.
Trans. of Martin Rinkart: Nun danket alle Gott

WINTHROP—WORDSWORTH

ROBERT CHARLES WINTHROP

1809-1894

- 1 A Star for every State, and a State for every Star.
Speech on Boston Common, 27 Aug. 1862

GEORGE WITHER

1588-1667

- 2 Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die because a woman's fair?
Or make pale my cheeks with care,
'Cause another's rosy are?
Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flow'ry meads in May;
If she think not well of me,
What care I how fair she be? *Sonnet*
- 3 I loved a lass, a fair one,
As fair as e'er was seen;
She was indeed a rare one,
Another Sheba queen. *I Loved a Lass, a Fair One*
- 4 But, fool as then I was,
I thought she loved me too.
But now, alas! she's left me,
Falero, lero, lool! *Ib.*

PELHAM GRENVILLE WODEHOUSE

1881-

- 5 He spoke with a certain what-is-it in his voice, and
I could see that, if not actually disgruntled, he was
far from being grunted. *The Code of the Woosters*
- 6 Slice him where you like, a hellhound is always a
hellhound. *Ib.*
- 7 Donning the soup-and-fish in preparation for the
evening meal. *Jeeves and the Impending Doom*
- 8 Excellent browsing and sluicing.
Jeeves and the Unbidden Guest
- 9 There was another ring at the front door. Jeeves
shimmered out and came back with a telegram.
Jeeves Takes Charge

CHARLES WOLFE

1791-1823

- 10 Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note,
As his corse to the rampart we hurried.
The Burial of Sir John Moore at Corunna, 1
- 11 We buried him darkly at dead of night,
The sods with our bayonets turning. *Ib. 11*
- 12 But he lay like a warrior taking his rest,
With his martial cloak around him. *Ib. 111*
- 13 Few and short were the prayers we said,
And we spoke not a word of sorrow;
But we steadfastly gazed on the face that was dead,
And we bitterly thought of the morrow. *Ib. 1v*
- 14 We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone—
But we left him alone with his glory. *Ib. viii*

JAMES WOLFE

1727-1759

- 15 The General . . . repeated nearly the whole of Gray's
Elegy . . . adding, as he concluded, that he would
prefer being the author of that poem to the glory
of beating the French to-morrow.
J. Playfair, *Biogr. Acc. of J. Robinson in Trans-*
actions R. Soc. Edinb. 1814, vii. 499

- 16 Now God be praised, I will die in peace.
Dying words. J. Knox, Historical Journal of
Campaigns, 1757-60. Published 1769. Ed. 1914,
vol 11, p. 114

THOMAS, CARDINAL WOLSEY

1475?-1530

- 17 Father Abbot, I am come to lay my bones amongst
you
Cavendish, *Negotiations of Thomas Woolsey*
(1641), p. 108
- 18 Had I but served God as diligently as I have served
the King, he would not have given me over in my
gray hairs. *Ib. p. 113*

MRS. HENRY WOOD

1814-1887

- 19 Dead! and . . . never called me mother.
East Lynne (dramatized version by T. A. Palmer,
1874). These words do not occur in the novel

J. T. WOOD

- 20 Wait till the clouds roll by, Jenny,
Wait till the clouds roll by;
Jenny, my own true loved one,
Wait till the clouds roll by.
Wait Till the Clouds Roll By

REV. SAMUEL WOODFORD

1636-1700

- 21 To his very Worthy Friend Mr. Izaak Walton, upon
his Writing and Publishing the Life of the Vener-
able and Judicious Mr. Richard Hooker.
Title of verses prefixed to the Life, 1670

VIRGINIA WOOLF

1882-1941

- 22 A Room of One's Own. *Title of book*

ELIZABETH WORDSWORTH

1840-1932

- 23 If all the good people were clever,
And all clever people were good,
The world would be nicer than ever
We thought that it possibly could.
But somehow, 'tis seldom or never
The two hit it off as they should,
The good are so harsh to the clever,
The clever so rude to the good!
St. Christopher and Other Poems: Good and
Clever

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

1770-1850

- 24 Where art thou, my beloved Son,
Where art thou, worse to me than dead?
The Affliction of Margaret
- 25 To keep
An incommunicable sleep. *Ib.*

WORDSWORTH

- 1 My apprehensions come in crowds;
I dread the rustling of the grass,
The very shadows of the clouds
Have power to shake me as they pass.
The Affliction of Margaret
- 2 Lady of the Mere,
Sole-sitting by the shores of old romance.
A Narrow Girdle of Rough Stones and Crags
- 3 And three times to the child I said,
'Why, Edward, tell me why?' *Anecdote for Fathers*
- 4 At Kilve there was no weather-cock;
And that's the reason why. *Ib.*
- 5 A Poet!—He hath put his heart to school.
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. III, xxvii. A Poet!—He
Hath Put
- 6 A slumber did my spirit seal;
I had no human fears.
She seemed a thing that could not feel
The touch of earthly years.
No motion has she now, no force;
She nether hears nor sees;
Rolled round in earth's diurnal course,
With rocks, and stones, and trees.
A Slumber did My Spirit Seal
- 7 Action is transitory,—a step, a blow,
The motion of a muscle, this way or that—
'Tis done, and in the after-vacancy
We wonder at ourselves like men betrayed.
Suffering is permanent, obscure and dark,
And shares the nature of infinity.
The Borderers, III. 1539
- 8 Love had he found in huts where poor men lie;
His daily teachers had been woods and rills,
The silence that is in the starry sky,
The sleep that is among the lonely hills.
Song at the Feast of Brougham Castle
- 9 But ne'er to a seductive lay
Let faith be given;
Nor deem that 'light which leads astray
Is light from Heaven.' *To the Sons of Burns*
- 10 The best of what we do and are
Just God, forgive!
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803. III.
Thoughts near Burns's Residence
- 11 Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now.
To a Butterfly: I've Watched You Now
- 12 I, with many a fear
For my dear country, many heartfelt sighs,
'Mongst men who do not love her, linger here.
Poems Dedicated to National Independence, pt. I,
1. *Near Calais, Aug. 1802: Fair Star of Evening*
- 13 Jones! as from Calais southward you and I
Went pacing side by side.
Ib. III. *Composed near Calais, on the Road to*
Ardes.
- 14 Isis and Cam, to patient science dear!
Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt. III, xlii. *Cathedrals, &c.*
Open your Gates, ye Everlasting Piles!
- 15 To be a Prodigal's favourite,—then, worse truth,
A Miser's Pensioner,—behold our lot!
O Man, that from thy fair and shining youth
Age might but take the things Youth needed not!
The Small Celandine: There is a Flower
- 16 There's a flower that shall be mine,
'Tis the little celandine.
To the Small Celandine. Pansies, Lilies
- 17 Pleasures newly found are sweet
When they lie about our feet:
February last, my heart
First at sight of thee was glad;
All unheard of as thou art,
Thou must needs, I think have had,
Celandine! and long ago,
Praise of which I nothing know.
To the Same Flower • Pleasures Newly Found
- 18 Small service is true service while it lasts
Of humblest friends, bright creature! scorn not one.
The daisy, by the shadow that it casts,
Protects the lingering dewdrop from the sun.
To a Child. Written in her Album
- 19 O blithe new-comer! I have heard,
I hear thee and rejoice.
O Cuckoo! Shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering voice?
To the Cuckoo: O Blithe New-comer!
- 20 'Thrice welcome, darling of the Spring' *Ib.*
- 21 'Tis the still hour of thinking, feeling, loving.
On a High Part of the Coast of Cumberland
- 22 Thou unassuming common-place
Of Nature, with that homely face,
And yet with something of a grace
Which love makes for thee.
To the Same Flower [Daisy]. With Little Here
To Do
- 23 Oft on the dappled turf at ease
I sit, and play with similes,
Loose types of things through all degrees. *Ib.*
- 24 Degenerate Douglas! Oh, the unworthy lord!
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803. xiii.
Sonnet: Degenerate Douglas!
- 25 A brotherhood of venerable trees *Ib.*
- 26 I thought of Thee, my partner and my guide,
As being past away—Vain sympathies!
For, backward, Duddon! as I cast my eyes,
I see what was, and is, and will abide;
Still glides the Stream, and shall for ever glide;
The Form remains, the Function never dies.
The River Duddon, xxxiv. *After-Thought*
- 27 Enough, if something from our hands have power
To live, and act, and serve the future hour;
And if, as toward the silent tomb we go,
Through love, through hope, and faith's transcen-
dent dower,
We feel that we are greater than we know. *Ib.*
- 28 Stern daughter of the voice of God!
O Duty! if that name thou love
Who art a light to guide, a rod
To check the erring and reprove. *Ode to Duty*
- 29 But thee I now will serve more strictly, if I may. *Ib.*
- 30 Me this unchartered freedom tires;
I feel the weight of chance-desires
My hopes no more must change their name,
I long for a repose that ever is the same. *Ib.*
- 31 Thou dost preserve the stars from wrong;
And the most ancient heavens, through Thee, are
fresh and strong. *Ib.*

WORDSWORTH

- 1 Give unto me, made lowly wise,
The spirit of self-sacrifice;
The confidence of reason give;
And in the light of truth thy Bondman let me live!
Ode to Duty
- 2 Thine is the tranquil hour, purpureal Eve!
But long as god-like wish, or hope divine,
Informs my spirit, ne'er can I believe
That this magnificence is wholly thine!
—From worlds not quickened by the sun
A portion of the gift is won,
An intermingling of Heaven's pomp is spread
On ground which British shepherds tread.
Composed upon an Evening of Extraordinary Splendour
- 3 Not in the lucid intervals of life
That come but as a curse to party strife.
Evening Voluntaries, iv. Not in the Lucid Intervals
- 4 By grace divine,
Not otherwise, O Nature, we are thine. *Ib*
- 5 On Man, on Nature, and on Human Life,
Musing in solitude. *The Excursion, preface, i. i*
- 6 Joy in widest commonalty spread. *Ib. l. 18*
- 7 The Mind of Man—
My haunt, and the main region of my song. *Ib. l. 40*
- 8 The discerning intellect of Man,
When wedded to this goodly universe
In love and holy passion, shall find these
A simple produce of the common day. *Ib. l. 52*
- 9 A metropolitan temple in the hearts
Of mighty Poets. *Ib. l. 86*
- 10 Oh! many are the Poets that are sown
By Nature; men endowed with highest gifts,
The vision and the faculty divine;
Yet wanting the accomplishment of verse.
Ib. bk. i, l. 77
- 11 What soul was his, when, from the naked top
Of some bold headland, he beheld the sun
Rise up, and bathe the world in light! *Ib. l. 198*
- 12 The imperfect offices of prayer and praise. *Ib. l. 216*
- 13 That mighty orb of song,
The divine Milton. *Ib. l. 249*
- 14 The good die first,
And they whose hearts are dry as summer dust
Burn to the socket. *Ib. l. 500*
- 15 The intellectual power, through words and things,
Went sounding on, a dim and perilous way!
Ib. bk. iii, l. 700
- 16 Society became my glittering bride,
And airy hopes my children. *Ib. l. 735*
- 17 'Tis a thing impossible, to frame
Conceptions equal to the soul's desires;
And the most difficult of tasks to keep
Heights which the soul is competent to gain.
Ib. bk. iv, l. 136
- 18 As fast as a musician scatters sounds
Out of an instrument. *Ib. l. 524*
- 19 We live by admiration, hope, and love;
And even as these are well and wisely fixed,
In dignity of being we ascend. *Ib. l. 763*
- 20 I have seen
A curious child, who dwelt upon a tract
Of inland ground, applying to his ear
The convolutions of a smooth-lipped shell;
To which, in silence hushed, his very soul
Listened intensely; and his countenance soon
Brightened with joy, for from within were heard
Murmurings, whereby the monitor expressed
Mysterious union with its native sea.
The Excursion, bk. iv, l. 1132
- 21 Spires whose 'silent fingers point to heaven,'
Ib. bk. vi, l. 19. Quoting Coleridge, The Friend, sec. 1, No. 14
- 22 The head and mighty paramount of truths,—
Immortal life, in never-fading worlds,
For mortal creatures, conquered and secured
Ib. l. 85
- 23 Amid the groves, under the shadowy hills,
The generations are prepared; the pangs,
The internal pangs, are ready; the dread strife
Of poor humanity's afflicted will
Struggling in vain with ruthless destiny. *Ib. l. 553*
- 24 A man of hope and forward-looking mind
Even to the last! *Ib. bk. vii, l. 276*
- 25 'To every Form of being is assigned',
Thus calmly spoke the venerable Sage,
'An active Principle.' *Ib. bk. ix, l. 1*
- 26 Spirit that knows no insulated spot,
No chasm, no solitude; from link to link
It circulates, the Soul of all the worlds. *Ib. l. 13*
- 27 And hear the mighty stream of tendency
Uttering, for elevation of our thought,
A clear sonorous voice, inaudible
To the vast multitude. *Ib. l. 87. (See 20:13)*
- 28 The primal duties shine aloft like stars;
The charities that soothe, and heal, and bless,
Are scattered at the feet of man, like flowers.
Ib. l. 238
- 29 Nor less I deem that there are Powers
Which of themselves our minds impress;
That we can feed this mind of ours
In a wise passiveness. *Expostulation and Reply*
- 30 Think you mid all this mighty sum
Of things for ever speaking,
That nothing of itself will come,
But we must still be seeking? *Ib.*
- 31 How nourished there through that long time
He knows who gave that love sublime. *Fidelity*
- 32 'What is good for a bootless bene?'
With these dark words begins my tale;
And their meaning is, whence can comfort spring
When prayer is of no avail? *The Force of Prayer*
- 33 My eyes are dim with childish tears,
My heart is idly stirred,
For the same sound is in my ears
Which in those days I heard. *The Fountain*
- 34 The wiser mind
Mourns less for what age takes away
Than what it leaves behind *Ib.*
- 35 And often, glad no more,
We wear a face of joy because
We have been glad of yore. *Ib.*

WORDSWORTH

- 1 A power is passing from the earth
To breathless Nature's dark abyss;
But when the great and good depart,
What is it more than this—
That Man who is from God sent forth,
Doth yet again to God return?—
Such ebb and flow must ever be,
Then wherefore should we mourn?
Lines on the Expected Dissolution of Mr Fox
 - 2 Bliss was it in that dawn to be alive,
But to be young was very heaven!
French Revolution, as it Appeared to Enthusiasts,
and The Prelude, bk. xi, l. 108
 - 3 Sets . . .
The budding rose above the rose full blown
Ib and The Prelude, bk. xi, l. 121
 - 4 And homeless near a thousand homes I stood,
And near a thousand tables pined and wanted food
Guilt and Sorrow, xli
 - 5 Who is the happy Warrior? Who is he
That every man in arms should wish to be?
It is the generous spirit, who, when brought
Among the tasks of real life, hath wrought
Upon the plan that pleased his childish thought
Whose high endeavours are an inward light
That makes the path before him always bright.
Who, with a natural instinct to discern
What knowledge can perform, is diligent to learn.
Character of the Happy Warrior
 - 6 Who, doomed to go in company with Pain,
And Fear, and Bloodshed, miserable man!
Turns his necessity to glorious gain,
In face of these doth exercise a power
Which is our human nature's highest dower,
Controls them, and subdues, transmutes, bereaves
Of their bad influence, and their good receives. *Ib*
 - 7 More skilful in self-knowledge, even more pure,
As tempted more, more able to endure,
As more exposed to suffering and distress;
Thence also, more alive to tenderness. *Ib*
 - 8 And in himself possess his own desire. *Ib.*
 - 9 And therefore does not stoop, nor lie in wait
For wealth, or honours, or for worldly state *Ib.*
 - 10 Whose powers shed round him in the common strife
Or mild concerns of ordinary life,
A constant influence, a peculiar grace;
But who if he be called upon to face
Some awful moment to which Heaven has joined
Great issues, good or bad for human kind,
Is happy as a lover, and attuned
With sudden brightness, like a man inspired,
And, through the heat of conflict, keeps the law
In calmness made, and sees what he foresaw. *Ib*
 - 11 'Tis, finally, the Man, who, lifted high,
Conspicuous object in a Nation's eye,
Or left unthought of in obscurity,—
Who, with a toward or untoward lot,
Prosperous or adverse, to his wish or not—
Plays, in the many games of life, that one
Where what he most doth value must be won:
Whom neither shape of danger can dismay,
Nor thought of tender happiness betray. *Ib.*
 - 12 The moving accident is not my trade;
To freeze the blood I have no ready arts
'Tis my delight, alone in summer shade,
To pipe a simple song for thinking hearts.
Hart-leap Well, p. 2, l. 1
 - 13 The Being that is in the clouds and air,
That is in the green leaves among the groves,
Maintains a deep and reverential care
For the unoffending creatures whom he loves. *Ib l. 165*
 - 14 Never to blend our pleasure or our pride
With sorrow of the meanest thing that feels
Ib. l. 179
 - 15 High is our calling, friend! Creative Art
(Whether the instrument of words she use,
Or pencil pregnant with ethereal hues,
Demands the service of a mind and heart,
'Though sensitive, yet, in their weakest part,
Heroically fashioned.
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. II, iii. To B. R. Haydon High 1, our Calling Friend!
 - 16 Sweet Highland Girl, a very shower
Of beauty is thy earthly dower
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803. vi. To a Highland Girl
 - 17 The rapt one, of the godlike forehead,
The heaven-eyed creature sleeps in earth
And Lamb, the frolic and the gentle,
Has vanished from his lonely hearth
Extempore Effusion upon the Death of James Hogg
 - 18 How fast has brother followed brother,
From sunshine to the sunless land! *Ib*
 - 19 Him whom you love, your Idiot Boy *The Idiot Boy*
 - 20 And as her mind grew wiser and wiser,
Her body—it grew better. *Ib.*
 - 21 Wisdom and Spirit of the Universe!
Thou Soul that art the Eternity of thought!
And giv'st to forms and images a breath
And everlasting motion!
Influence of Natural Objects, and The Prelude, bk. 1, l. 401
 - 22 A grandeur in the beatings of the heart. *Ib.*
 - 23 All shod with steel
We hissed along the polished ice, in games
Confederate.
Ib. and The Prelude, bk. 1, l. 414
 - 24 With the din
Smitten, the precipices rang aloud,
The leafless trees and every icy crag
Tinkled like iron, while far-distant hills
Into the tumult sent an alien sound
Of melancholy. *Ib.*
 - 25 Leaving the tumultuous throng
To cut across the reflex of a star,
Image, that flying still before me, gleamed
Upon the glassy plain. *Ib.*
 - 26 Yet still the solitary cliffs
Wheeled by me—even as if the earth had rolled
With visible motion her diurnal round!
Ib. and The Prelude, bk. 1, l. 458

WORDSWORTH

- 1 There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream, 13
The earth, and every common sight,
To me did seem
Apparelled in celestial light,
The glory and the freshness of a dream.
It is not now as it hath been of yore;—
Turn wheresoe'er I may,
By night or day,
The things which I have seen I now can see no more.
Ode. Intimations of Immortality, i
- 2 The rainbow comes and goes,
And lovely is the rose,
The moon doth with delight
Look round her when the heavens are bare,
Waters on a starry night
Are beautiful and fair;
The sunshine is a glorious birth:
But yet I know, where'er I go,
That there hath passed away a glory from the earth. *Ib. ii*
- 3 And while the young lambs bound
As to the tabor's sound. *Ib. iii*
- 4 A timely utterance gave that thought relief,
And I again am strong. *Ib.*
- 5 The winds come to me from the fields of sleep. *Ib.*
- 6 Shout round me, let me hear thy shouts, thou happy
Shepherd-boy. *Ib.*
- 7 And the babe leaps up on his mother's arm. *Ib. iv*
- 8 —But there's a tree, of many, one
A single field which I have looked upon,
Both of them speak of something that is gone
The pansy at my feet
Doth the same tale repeat.
Whither is fled the visionary gleam?
Where is it now, the glory and the dream? *Ib.*
- 9 Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting:
The Soul that rises with us, our life's Star,
Hath had elsewhere its setting,
And cometh from afar:
Not in entire forgetfulness,
And not in utter nakedness,
But trailing clouds of glory do we come
From God, who is our home:
Heaven lies about us in our infancy!
Shades of the prison-house begin to close
Upon the growing boy,
But he beholds the light, and whence it flows,
He sees it in his joy;
The youth, who daily farther from the east
Must travel, still is Nature's priest,
And by the vision splendid
Is on his way attended;
At length the man perceives it die away,
And fade into the light of common day. *Ib. v*
- 10 Behold the child among his new-born blisses,
A six years' darling of a pigmy size!
See, where 'mid work of his own hand he lies,
Fretted by salves of his mother's kisses,
With light upon him from his father's eyes! *Ib. vii*
- 11 As if his whole vocation
Were endless imitation. *Ib.*
- 12 Thou, whose exterior semblance doth belie
Thy soul's immensity. *Ib. viii*
- Thou Eye among the blind,
That, deaf and silent, read'st the eternal deep
Haunted for ever by the eternal mind.
Ode. Intimations of Immortality, viii
- 14 Thou, over whom thy immortality
Broods like the day, a master o'er a slave. *Ib.*
- 15 Provoke
The years to bring the inevitable yoke. *Ib.*
- 16 And custom lie upon thee with a weight,
Heavy as frost, and deep almost as life! *Ib.*
- 17 O joy! that in our embers
Is something that doth live,
That nature yet remembers
What was so fugitive!
The thought of our past years in me doth breed
Perpetual benediction. *Ib. ix*
- 18 Not for these I raise
The song of thanks and praise;
But for those obstinate questionings
Of sense and outward things,
Fallings from us, vanishings;
Blank misgivings of a creature
Moving about in worlds not realised,
High instincts before which our mortal nature
Did tremble like a guilty thing surprised:
But for those first affections,
Those shadowy recollections,
Which, be they what they may,
Are yet the fountain-light of all our day,
Are yet a master-light of all our seeing. *Ib.*
- 19 Our noisy years seem moments in the being
Of the eternal Silence: truths that wake,
To perish never
Which neither listlessness, nor mad endeavour,
Nor Man nor Boy,
Nor all that is at enmity with joy,
Can utterly abolish or destroy!
Hence in a season of calm weather
Though inland far we be,
Our souls have sight of that immortal sea
Which brought us hither,
Can in a moment travel thither,
And see the children sport upon the shore,
And hear the mighty waters rolling evermore. *Ib.*
- 20 Though nothing can bring back the hour
Of splendour in the grass, of glory in the flower;
We will grieve not, rather find
Strength in what remains behind;
In the primal sympathy
Which having been must ever be;
In the soothing thoughts that spring
Out of human suffering;
In the faith that looks through death,
In years that bring the philosophic mind. *Ib.*
- 21 And O, ye fountains, meadows, hills and groves,
Forbode not any severing of our loves!
Yet in my heart of hearts I feel your might;
I only have relinquished one delight
To live beneath your more habitual sway. *Ib. xi*
- 22 The innocent brightness of a new-born day
Is lovely yet;
The clouds that gather round the setting sun
Do take a sober colouring from an eye
That hath kept watch o'er man's mortality;

WORDSWORTH

- Another race hath been, and other palms are won.
Thanks to the human heart by which we live,
Thanks to its tenderness, its joys, and fears,
To me the meanest flower that blows can give
Thoughts that do often lie too deep for tears.
Ode. Intimations of Immortality, xi
- 1 It is a beauteous evening, calm and free,
The holy time is quiet as a nun,
Breathless with adoration; the broad sun
Is sinking down in its tranquillity;
The gentleness of heaven broods o'er the Sea;
Listen! the mighty Being is awake,
And doth with his eternal motion make
A sound like thunder—everlastingly.
Dear Child! dear Girl! that walkest with me here
If thou appear untouched by solemn thought,
Thy nature is not therefore less divine,
Thou liest in Abraham's bosom all the year,
And worshipp'st at the temple's inner shrine,
God being with thee when we know it not.
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. I, xxx. It is a Beauteous Evening
- 2 It is not to be thought of that the Flood
Of British freedom, which, to the open sea
Of the world's praise, from dark antiquity
Hath flowed, 'with pomp of waters, unwithstood' . .
Should perish.
National Independence and Liberty, xvi. It is not to be thought of
- 3 In our halls is hung
Armoury of the invincible Knights of old:
We must be free or die, who speak the tongue
That Shakespeare spake; the faith and morals hold
Which Milton held.—In everything we are sprung
Of Earth's first blood, have titles manifold. *Ib.*
- 4 I travelled among unknown men
In lands beyond the sea,
Nor, England! did I know till then
What love I bore to thee.
I Travelled among Unknown Men
- 5 I wandered lonely as a cloud
That floats on high o'er vales and hills,
When all at once I saw a crowd,
A host, of golden daffodils;
Beside the lake, beneath the trees,
Fluttering and dancing in the breeze.
I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud
- 6 Continuous as the stars that shine
And twinkle on the milky way. *Ib.*
- 7 A poet could not but be gay,
In such a jocund company.
I gazed—and gazed—but little thought
What wealth to me the show had brought:
For oft, when on my couch I lie
In vacant or in pensive mood,
They flash upon that inward eye
Which is the bliss of solitude;
And then my heart with pleasure fills,
And dances with the daffodils. *Ib.*
- 8 Vanguard of Liberty, ye men of Kent.
*National Independence and Liberty, pt. I, xxiii.
To the Men of Kent: Vanguard of Liberty*
- 9 Give all thou canst; high Heaven rejects the lore
Of nicely-calculated less or more.
*Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt. III, xliii. King's College
Chapel, Tax not the Royal Saint*
- 10 Where light and shade repose, where music dwells
Lingering—and wandering on as loth to die,
Like thoughts whose very sweetness yieldeth proof
That they were born for immortality. *Ib.*
- 11 They dreamt not of a perishable home
Who thus could build.
Ib. xlv. Continued. They Dreamt not of a Perishable Home
- 12 The gods approve
The depth, and not the tumult, of the soul.
Laodamia, l. 74
- 13 Of all that is most beauteous—imaged there
In happier beauty, more pellucid streams,
An ampler ether, a diviner air,
And fields invested with purpureal gleams. *Ib. l. 103*
- 14 Milton! thou shouldst be living at this hour
England hath need of thee, she is a fen
Of stagnant waters.
*National Independence and Liberty, pt. I, xiv.
London. Milton! thou shouldst*
- 15 Thy soul was like a star, and dwelt apart;
Thou hadst a voice whose sound was like the sea.
Pure as the naked heavens, majestic, free,
So didst thou travel on life's common way
In cheerful godliness, and yet thy heart
The lowliest duties on herself did lay. *Ib.*
- 16 Plain living and high thinking are no more;
The homely beauty of the good old cause
Is gone, our peace, our fearful innocence,
And pure religion breathing household laws
Ib. xiii. Written in London. O Friend! I Know Not
- 17 I chanced to see at break of day
The solitary child. *Lucy Gray*
- 18 No mate, no comrade Lucy knew;
She dwelt on a wild moor,
The sweetest thing that ever grew
Beside a human door! *Ib.*
- 19 And sings a solitary song
That whistles in the wind. *Ib.*
- 20 The cattle are grazing,
Their heads never raising,
There are forty feeding like one! *Written in March*
- 21 Like an army defeated
The snow hath retreated. *Ib.*
- 22 Meantime Luke began
To slacken in his duty; and at length,
He in the dissolute city gave himself
To evil courses *Michael, l. 442*
- 23 Many and many a day he thither went,
And never lifted up a single stone. *Ib. l. 465*
- 24 Most sweet it is with unuplifted eyes
To pace the ground, if path there be or none,
While a fair region round the traveller lies,
Which he forbears again to look upon
Most Sweet It Is
- 25 My heart leaps up when I behold
A rainbow in the sky:
So was it when my life began;
So is it now I am a man;
So be it when I shall grow old,
Or let me die!
The Child is father of the Man;
And I could wish my days to be
Bound each to each by natural piety.
My Heart Leaps Up

WORDSWORTH

- 1 From low to high doth dissolution clumb.
Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt. III, xxxiv. *Mutability*
From Low to High
- 2 The unimaginable touch of time. *Ib*
- 3 Soft is the music that would charm for ever;
The flower of sweetest smell is shy and lowly.
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. II, ix. *Not Love, not War*
- 4 Another year!—another deadly blow!
Another mighty Empire overthrown!
And we are left, or shall be left, alone
National Independence and Liberty, pt. I, xxvii
November. Another Year!
- 5 We shall exult, if they who rule the land
Be men who hold its many blessings dear,
Wise, upright, valiant, not a servile band,
Who are to judge of danger which they fear,
And honour which they do not understand. *Ib*
- 6 Nuns fiet not at their convent's narrow room,
And hermits are contented with their cells.
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. I, i. *Nuns Fret Not*
- 7 The weight of too much liberty. *Ib*
- 8 There is a spirit in the woods. *Nutting*
- 9 But Thy most dreaded instrument
In working out a pure intent,
Is man,—arrayed for mutual slaughter,
Yea, Carnage is Thy daughter
National Independence and Liberty, pt. II, xlv
Ode (1815), l. 106. Imagination Ne'er Before Content
- 10 O dearer far than light and life are dear.
To ——. O Dearer Far than Light
- 11 I heard a Stock-dove sing or say
His homely tale, this very day;
His voice was buried among trees,
Yet to be come-at by the breeze:
He did not cease; but cooed—and cooed;
And somewhat pensively he wooed,
He sang of love, with quiet blending,
Slow to begin, and never ending;
Of serious faith, and inward glee;
That was the song,—the song for me!
O Nightingale! Thou Surely Art
- 12 Ye sacred Nurseries of blooming Youth!
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. III, II. *Oxford: Ye Sacred Nurseries*
- 13 A genial hearth, a hospitable board,
And a refined rusticity.
Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt. III, xviii. *Pastoral Character. A Genial Hearth*
- 14 The light that never was, on sea or land,
The consecration, and the poet's dream.
Elegiac Stanzas Suggested by a Picture of Peele Castle in a Storm
- 15 A deep distress hath humanized my soul. *Ib*
- 16 Farewell, farewell the heart that lives alone,
Housed in a dream, at distance from the Kind! *Ib*
- 17 But welcome fortitude, and patient cheer,
And frequent sights of what is to be borne!
Such sights, or worse, as are before me here.—
Not without hope we suffer and we mourn. *Ib*
- 18 I am not one who much or oft delight
To season my fireside with personal talk. *Personal Talk, i*
- 19 Sweetest melodies
Are those that are by distance made more sweet *Ib* II
- 20 Dreams, books, are each a world, and books, we know,
Are a substantial world, both pure and good.
Round these, with tendrils strong as flesh and blood,
Our pastime and our happiness will grow. *Ib* III
- 21 The gentle lady married to the Moor;
And heavenly Una with her milk-white lamb. *Ib*
- 22 Oh! might my name be numbered among theirs *Ib* IV
- 23 There's something in a flying horse,
There's something in a huge balloon
Peter Bell, prologue, l. I
- 24 Full twenty times was Peter feared
For once that Peter was respected. *Ib* pt. I, l. 204
- 25 A primrose by a river's brim
A yellow primrose was to him,
And it was nothing more. *Ib* l. 249
- 26 He gave a groan, and then another,
Of that which went before the brother,
And then he gave a third. *Ib* l. 443
- 27 Is it a party in a parlour?
Cramm'd just as they on earth were cramm'd—
Some sipping punch, some sipping tea,
But, as you by their faces see,
All silent and all damned! *Ib* pt. II, l. 516
- 28 The dew was falling fast, the stars began to blink,
I heard a voice; it said, 'Drink, pretty creature,
drink!' *The Pet Lamb*
- 29 Art thou a Man of purple cheer?
A rosy Man, right plump to see? *A Poet's Epitaph*
- 30 A fingering slave,
One that would peep and botanize
Upon his mother's grave?
A reasoning, self-sufficing thing,
An intellectual All-in-all! *Ib*
- 31 But who is He, with modest looks,
And clad in homely russet brown?
He murmurs near the running brooks
A music sweeter than their own. *Ib*
- 32 He is retired as noontide dew,
Or fountain in a noon-day grove;
And you must love him, ere to you
He will seem worthy of your love. *Ib*
- 33 Impulses of deeper birth
Have come to him in solitude. *Ib*
- 34 In common things that round us lie
Some random truths he can impart,—
The harvest of a quiet eye,
That broods and sleeps on his own heart.
But he is weak; both Man and Boy,
Hath been an idler in the land;
Contented if he might enjoy
The things which others understand. *Ib*
- 35 Weak as is a breaking wave. *Ib*

WORDSWORTH

- 1 My soul
Once more made trial of her strength, nor lacked
Aeolian visitations. *The Prelude*, bk. i, l. 94
- 2 Feels immediately some hollow thought
Hang like an interdict upon her hopes. *Ib.* l. 259
- 3 Unprofitably travelling towards the grave. *Ib.* l. 267
- 4 Made one long bathing of a summer's day. *Ib.* l. 290
- 5 Fair seed-time had my soul, and I grew up
Fostered alike by beauty and by fear. *Ib.* l. 301
- 6 When the deed was done
I heard among the solitary hills
Low breathings coming after me, and sounds
Of undistinguishable motion, steps
Almost as silent as the turf they trod. *Ib.* l. 321
- 7 Though mean
Our object and inglorious, yet the end
Was not ignoble. *Ib.* l. 328
- 8 With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind
Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky
Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds!
Ib. l. 337
- 9 Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows
Like harmony in music, there is a dark
Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles
Discordant elements, makes them cling together
In one society. *Ib.* l. 340
- 10 The grim shape
Towered up between me and the stars, and still,
For so it seemed, with purpose of its own
And measured motion like a living thing,
Strode after me. *Ib.* l. 382
- 11 Unknown modes of being. *Ib.* l. 393
- 12 Huge and mighty forms that do not live
Like living men, moved slowly through the mind
By day, and were a trouble to my dreams. *Ib.* l. 398
- 13 Not with the mean and vulgar works of man,
But with high objects, with enduring things.
Ib. l. 408
- 14 Strife too humble to be named in verse. *Ib.* l. 513
- 15 The self-sufficing power of Solitude. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 77
- 16 A prop
To our infirmity. *Ib.* l. 214
- 17 Thence did I drink the visionary power;
And deem not profitless those fleeting moods
Of shadowy exultation. *Ib.* l. 311
- 18 The soul,
Remembering how she felt, but what she felt
Remembering not, retains an obscure sense
Of possible sublimity. *Ib.* l. 315
- 19 Where the statue stood
Of Newton, with his prism and silent face,
The marble index of a mind for ever
✓ Voyaging through strange seas of thought alone.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 61
- 20 Sweet Spenser, moving through his clouded heaven
With the moon's beauty and the moon's soft pace,
I called him Brother, Englishman, and Friend!
Ib. l. 280
- 21 Here and there
Slight shocks of young love-liking interspersed.
Ib. bk. iv, l. 316
- 22 Bond unknown to me
Was given, that I should be, else sinning greatly,
A dedicated spirit. *The Prelude*, bk. iv, l. 335
- 23 A day
Spent in a round of strenuous idleness. *Ib.* l. 377
- 24 That uncertain heaven, received
Into the bosom of the steady lake. *Ib.* bk. v, l. 387
- 25 Visionary power
Attends the motions of the viewless winds,
Embodied in the mystery of words. *Ib.* l. 595
- 26 Present themselves as objects recognized,
In flashes, and with glory not their own. *Ib.* l. 604
- 27 Whether we be young or old,
Our destiny, our being's heart and home,
Is with infinitude, and only there;
With hope it is, hope that can never die,
Effort, and expectation, and desire,
And something evermore about to be.
Ib. bk. vi, l. 603
- 28 We were brothers all
In honour, as in one community,
Scholars and gentlemen. *Ib.* bk. ix, l. 227
- 29 In the People was my trust,
And in the virtues which mine eyes had seen.
Ib. bk. x, l. 11
- 30 Not in Utopia—subterranean fields,—
Or some secreted island, Heaven knows where!
But in the very world, which is the world
Of all of us,—the place where, in the end
We find our happiness, or not at all! *Ib.* l. 140
- 31 The dupe of folly, or the slave of crime. *Ib.* l. 320
- 32 There is
One great society alone on earth:
The noble living and the noble dead. *Ib.* l. 393
- 33 A sensitive being, a *creative* soul *Ib.* bk. xii, l. 207
- 34 Oh! mystery of man, from what a depth
Proceed thy honours. I am lost, but see
In simple childhood something of the base
On which thy greatness stands. *Ib.* l. 272
- 35 Animate an hour of vacant ease. *Ib.* l. 335
- 36 Sorrow, that is not sorrow, but delight;
And miserable love, that is not pain
To hear of, for the glory that redounds
Therefrom to human kind, and what we are.
Ib. bk. xiii, l. 246
- 37 Imagination, which, in truth,
Is but another name for absolute power
And clearest insight, amplitude of mind,
And Reason in her most exalted mood.
Ib. bk. xiv, l. 190
- 38 Prophets of Nature, we to them will speak
A lasting inspiration, sanctified
By reason, blest by faith: what we have loved,
Others will love, and we will teach them how;
Instruct them how the mind of man becomes
A thousand times more beautiful than the earth
On which he dwells, above this frame of things
(Which, 'mid all revolution in the hopes
And fears of men, doth still remain unchanged)
In beauty exalted, as it is itself
Of quality and fabric more divine. *Ib.* l. 444

WORDSWORTH

- 1 Art thou the bird whom man loves best,
The pious bird with the scarlet breast,
Our little English robin?
The Redbreast Chasing the Butterfly
- 2 Love him, or leave him alone! *Ib.*
- 3 Habit rules the unreflecting herd.
Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt. II, xxviii. *Reflections.*
Grant that by this Unsparing Hurricane
- 4 There was a roaring in the wind all night.
Resolution and Independence, 1
- 5 As high as we have mounted in delight
In our dejection do we sink as low. *Ib.* iv
- 6 But how can he expect that others should
Build for him, sow for him, and at his call
Love him, who for himself will take no heed at all?
Ib. vi
- 7 I thought of Chatterton, the marvellous boy,
The sleepless soul, that perished in his pride;
Of him who walked in glory and in joy,
Following his plough, along the mountain side:
By our own spirits are we deified.
We poets in our youth begin in gladness;
But thereof comes in the end despondency and mad-
ness. *Ib.* vii
- 8 The oldest man he seemed that ever wore grey hairs. *Ib.* viii
- 9 As a huge stone is sometimes seen to lie
Couched on the bald top of an eminence. *Ib.* ix
- 10 Like a sea-beast crawled forth, that on a shelf
Of rock or sand reposes, there to sun itself. *Ib.*
- 11 That heareth not the loud winds when they call,
And moveth all together, if it moves at all. *Ib.* xi
- 12 Choice words, and measured phrase, above the reach
Of ordinary men; a stately speech;
Such as grave livers do in Scotland use. *Ib.* xiv
- 13 And mighty poets in their misery dead. *Ib.* xvii
- 14 'How is it that you live, and what is it you do?' *Ib.*
- 15 The good old rule
Sufficeth them, the simple plan,
That they should take, who have the power,
And they should keep who can.
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803. xi. *Rob Roy's Grave*
- 16 Scorn not the Sonnet; Critic, you have frowned,
Mindless of its just honours; with this key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart.
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. II, i. *Scorn Not the Sonnet*
- 17 And when a damp
Fell round the path of Milton, in his hand
The Thing became a trumpet; whence he blew
Soul-animating strains,—alas! too few. *Ib.*
- 18 She dwelt among the untrodden ways
Beside the springs of Dove,
A maid whom there were none to praise
And very few to love:
A violet by a mossy stone
Half hidden from the eye!
Fair as a star, when only one
Is shining in the sky.
- She lived unknown, and few could know
When Lucy ceased to be;
But she is in her grave, and, oh,
The difference to me!
She Dwelt Among the Untrodden Ways
- 19 She was a phantom of delight
When first she gleamed upon my sight;
A lovely apparition, sent
To be a moment's ornament;
Her eyes as stars of twilight fair,
Like twilight's, too, her dusky hair;
But all things else about her drawn
From May-time and the cheerful dawn;
A dancing shape, an image gay,
To haunt, to startle, and waylay.
She was a Phantom of Delight
- 20 I saw her upon nearer view,
A spirit, yet a woman too!
Her household motions light and free,
And steps of virgin liberty;
A countenance in which did meet
Sweet records, promises as sweet;
A creature not too bright or good
For human nature's daily food,
For transient sorrows, simple wiles,
Praise, blame, love, kisses, tears, and smiles. *Ib.*
- 21 And now I see with eye serene,
The very pulse of the machine;
A being breathing thoughtful breath,
A traveller betwixt life and death;
The reason firm, the temperate will,
Endurance, foresight, strength, and skill;
A perfect woman, nobly planned,
To warn, to comfort, and command;
And yet a spirit still, and bright
With something of angelic light. *Ib.*
- 22 For still, the more he works, the more
Do his weak ankles swell. *Simon Lee*
- 23 O reader! had you in your mind
Such stores as silent thought can bring,
O gentle reader! you would find
A tale in every thing. *Ib.*
- 24 I've heard of hearts unkind, kind deeds
With coldness still returning;
Alas! the gratitude of men
Hath oftener left me mourning. *Ib.*
- 25 Characters of the great Apocalypse,
The types and symbols of Eternity,
Of first, and last, and midst, and without end.
The Simpton Pass: Brook and Road, and The Prelude, bk. vi, l. 636
- 26 Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!
Dost thou despise the earth where cares abound?
Or, while the wings aspire, are heart and eye
Both with thy nest upon the dewy ground?
Thy nest which thou canst drop into at will,
Those quivering wings composed, that music still!
To a Skylark
- 27 Type of the wise who soar, but never roam;
True to the kindred points of heaven and home! *Ib.*
- 28 Behold her, single in the field,
Yon solitary Highland lass!
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803, ix. *The Solitary Reaper*

WORDSWORTH

- 1 A voice so thrilling ne'er was heard
In spring-time from the Cuckoo-bird,
Breaking the silence of the seas
Among the farthest Hebrides. *The Solitary Reaper*
- 2 Will no one tell me what she sings?—
Perhaps the plaintive numbers flow
For old, unhappy, far-off things,
And battles long ago. *Ib*
- 3 Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain
That has been, and may be again. *Ib*
- 4 The music in my heart I bore,
Long after it was heard no more. *Ib.*
- 5 Spade! with which Wilkinson hath tilled his lands
To the Spade of a Friend
- 6 She gave me eyes, she gave me ears;
And humble cares, and delicate fears;
A heart, the fountain of sweet tears;
And love, and thought, and joy. *The Sparrow's Nest*
- 7 In that sweet mood when pleasant thoughts
Bring sad thoughts to the mind.
Lines Written in Early Spring
- 8 And much it grieved my heart to think
What man has made of man. *Ib.*
- 9 And 'tis my faith that every flower
Enjoys the air it breathes. *Ib.*
- 10 Have I not reason to lament
What man has made of man? *Ib.*
- 11 Strange fits of passion I have known.
Strange Fits of Passion
- 12 What fond and wayward thoughts will slide
Into a Lover's head!
'O mercy!' to myself I cried,
'If Lucy should be dead!' *Ib.*
- 13 Two Voices are there; one is of the sea,
One of the mountains; each a mighty Voice,
In both from age to age thou didst rejoice,
They were thy chosen music, Liberty!
*National Independence and Liberty, xii Thought
of a Briton on the Subjugation of Switzerland Two
Voices are There*
- 14 Up! up! my friend, and quit your books;
Or surely you'll grow double:
Up! up! my friend, and clear your looks;
Why all this toil and trouble? *The Tables Turned*
- 15 Books! 'tis a dull and endless strife:
Come, hear the woodland linnet,
How sweet his music! on my life,
There's more of wisdom in it.
And hark! how blithe the throistle sings!
He, too, is no mean preacher:
Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher. *Ib*
- 16 Spontaneous wisdom breathed by health,
Truth breathed by cheerfulness.
One impulse from a vernal wood
May teach you more of man,
Of moral evil and of good,
Than all the sages can.
Sweet is the lore which Nature brings;
Our meddling intellect
Misshapes the beauteous forms of things:—
We murder to dissect.
- Enough of science and of art;
Close up these barren leaves;
Come forth, and bring with you a heart
That watches and receives. *The Tables Turned*
- 17 Every gift of noble origin
Is breathed upon by Hope's perpetual breath
*National Independence and Liberty, pt. 1, xx.
These Times Strike Momed Worldlings*
- 18 The power of Armies is a visible thing,
Formal, and circumscribed in time and place.
Ib. pt. II, xxxii. The Power of Armies
- 19 A noticeable man with large grey eyes
And a pale face. [Coleridge.]
*Stanzas written in my pocket copy of Thomson's
'Castle of Indolence'*
- 20 I've measured it from side to side—
'Tis three feet long, and two feet wide.
The Thorn, III [early reading]
- 21 Then nature said, 'A lovelier flower
On earth was never sown,
This child I to myself will take;
She shall be mine, and I will make
A lady of my own' *Three Years She Grew*
- 22 The stars of midnight shall be dear
To her; and she shall lean her ear
In many a secret place
Where rivulets dance their wayward round,
And beauty born of murmuring sound
Shall pass into her face. *Ib.*
- 23 Sensations sweet,
Felt in the blood, and felt along the heart.
*Lines composed a few miles above Tintern Abbey,
l. 27*
- 24 That best portion of a good man's life,
His little, nameless, unremembered acts
Of kindness and of love. *Ib. l. 33*
- 25 That blessed mood,
In which the burthen of the mystery,
In which the heavy and the weary weight
Of all this unintelligible world,
Is lightened—that serene and blessed mood,
In which the affections gently lead us on,—
Until, the breath of this corporeal frame
And even the motion of our human blood
Almost suspended, we are laid asleep
In body, and become a living soul:
While with an eye made quiet by the power
Of harmony, and the deep power of joy,
We see into the life of things. *Ib l. 37*
- 26 For nature then
(The coarser pleasures of my boyish days,
And their glad animal movements all gone by)
To me was all in all.—I cannot paint
What then I was. The sounding cataract
Haunted me like a passion: the tall rock,
The mountain, and the deep and gloomy wood,
Their colours and their forms, were then to me
An appetite; a feeling and a love,
That had no need of a remoter charm,
By thought supplied, nor any interest
Unborrowed from the eye. *Ib. l. 72*

WORDSWORTH

- 1 I have learned
To look on nature, not as in the hour
Of thoughtless youth; but hearing often-times
The still, sad music of humanity,
Nor harsh nor grating, though of ample power
To chasten and subdue. And I have felt
A presence that disturbs me with the joy
Of elevated thoughts, a sense sublime
Of something far more deeply interfused,
Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns,
And the round ocean and the living air,
And the blue sky, and in the mind of man.
Lines composed a few miles above Tintern Abbey,
1. 88
- 2 All the mighty world
Of eye, and ear,—both what they half create,
And what perceive. *Ib.* 1. 105
- 3 Oh! yet a little while
May I behold in thee what I was once,
My dear, dear Sister! and this prayer I make,
Knowing that Nature never did betray
The heart that loved her, 'tis her privilege,
Through all the years of this our life, to lead
From joy to joy: for she can so inform
The mind that is within us, so impress
With quietness and beauty, and so feed
With lofty thoughts, that neither evil tongues,
Rash judgments, nor the sneers of selfish men,
Nor greetings where no kindness is, nor all
The dreary intercourse of daily life,
Shall e'er prevail against us, or disturb
Our cheerful faith, that all which we behold
Is full of blessings. *Ib.* 1. 121
- 4 Thou hast left behind
Powers that will work for thee, air, earth, and skies;
There's not a breathing of the common wind
That will forget thee, thou hast great allies,
Thy friends are exultations, agonies,
And love, and man's unconquerable mind.
National Independence and Liberty, pt. 1, viii. *To*
Toussaint L'Ouverture: Toussaint, the Most
Unhappy
- 5 Once did she hold the gorgeous East in fee,
And was the safeguard of the West.
Ib. vi *On the Extinction of the Venetian Republic:*
Once Did She Hold
- 6 Venice, the eldest Child of Liberty.
She was a maiden City, bright and free. *Ib.*
- 7 And when she took unto herself a Mate,
She must espouse the everlasting Sea. *Ib.*
- 8 Men are we, and must grieve when even the shade
Of that which once was great is passed away. *Ib.*
- 9 Our tainted nature's solitary boast.
Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt. ii, No. xxv. *The Virgin*
- 10 A shy spirit in my heart,
That comes and goes—will sometimes leap
From hiding-places ten years deep.
The Waggoner, iv, 1. 210
- 11 A simple child, dear brother Jim
That lightly draws its breath,
And feels its life in every limb,
What should it know of death?
We are Seven. 'The words 'dear brother Jim'
were omitted in the 1815 edition of his poems.
- 12 I take my little porringer
And eat my supper there. *We are Seven*
- 13 'But they are dead; those two are dead!
Their spirits are in Heaven'
'Twas throwing words away, for still
The little Maid would have her will,
And said, 'Nay, we are seven' *Ib.*
- 14 Earth has not anything to show more fair.
Dull would he be of soul who could pass by
A sight so touching in its majesty:
This City now doth, like a garment, wear
The beauty of the morning; silent, bare,
Ships, towers, domes, theatres, and temples lie
Open unto the fields, and to the sky;
All bright and glittering in the smokeless air.
Never did sun more beautifully steep
In his first splendour, valley, rock, or hill;
Ne'er saw I, never felt, a calm so deep!
The river glideth at his own sweet will:
Dear God! the very houses seem asleep;
And all that mighty heart is lying still!
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. ii, xxxvi. *Composed*
upon Westminster Bridge
- 15 What wonder if a Poet now and then,
Among the many movements of his mind,
Felt for thee as a lover or a child! [England]
National Independence and Liberty, pt. 1, xvii.
When I Have Borne in Memory.
- 16 Where lies the Land to which yon Ship must go?
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. 1, xxxi. *Where Lies the*
Land
- 17 With Ships the sea was sprinkled far and nigh.
Ib. xxxii. *With Ships the Sea was Sprinkled*
- 18 The world is too much with us; late and soon,
Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers:
Little we see in Nature that is ours,
We have given our hearts away, a sordid boon!
This Sea that bares her bosom to the moon;
The winds that will be howling at all hours,
And are up-gathered now like sleeping flowers;
For this, for everything, we are out of tune;
It moves us not, Great God! I'd rather be
A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn,
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn;
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea,
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn.
Ib. xxxiii. *The World is Too Much with Us*
- 19 Let . . .
The swan on still St. Mary's Lake
Float double, swan and shadow!
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803. xiii.
Yarrow Unvisited
- 20 But thou, that didst appear so fair
To fond imagination,
Dost rival in the light of day
Her delicate creation.
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1814. *Yarrow*
Visited
- 21 Like,—but oh how different!
Yes, it was the Mountain Echo
- 22 Fear and trembling Hope,
Silence and Foresight; Death the Skeleton
And Time the Shadow. *Yew Trees*

WORDSWORTH—WYNTOUN'S CHRONICLE

1 Thou, while thy babes around thee cling,
Shalt show us how divine a thing
A woman may be made. *To a Young Lady*

2 But an old age, serene and bright,
And lovely as a Lapland night,
Shall lead thee to thy grave. *Ib.*

3 Poetry is the breath and finer spirit of all knowledge;
it is the impassioned expression which is in the
countenance of all science. *Lyrical Ballads, preface*

4 Poetry is the spontaneous overflow of powerful feel-
ings it takes its origin from emotion recollected in
tranquillity. *Ib.*

5 Every great and original writer, in proportion as he
is great and original, must himself create the taste
by which he is to be relished. *Letter to Lady Beaumont*

HENRY CLAY WORK

1832-1884

6 Bring the good old bugle, boys, we'll sing another
song,
Sing it with a spirit that will start the world along,
Sing it as we used to sing it—fifty thousand strong,
As we were marching through Georgia. *Marching Through Georgia*

7 'Hurrah! hurrah! we bring the Jubilee!
Hurrah! hurrah! the flag that makes you free!
So we sang the chorus from Atlanta to the sea,
As we were marching through Georgia. *Ib. Chorus*

8 Father, dear father, come home with me now,
The clock in the belfry strikes one. *Temperance song, 1864*

SIR HENRY WOTTON

1568-1639

9 How happy is he born and taught
That serveth not another's will;
Whose armour is his honest thought,
And simple truth his utmost skill! *Character of a Happy Life, 1*

10 Who God doth late and early pray
More of his grace than gifts to lend;
And entertains the harmless day
With a religious book, or friend. *Ib. v*

11 This man is freed from servile bands,
Of hope to rise, or fear to fall:—
Lord of himself, though not of lands,
And having nothing, yet hath all. *Ib. vi*

12 He first deceas'd; she for a little tri'd
To live without him: lik'd it not, and di'd
Death of Sir Albertus Moreton's Wife

13 You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes,
More by your number, than your light;
You common people of the skies,
What are you when the moon shall rise?
On His Mistress, the Queen of Bohemia

14 At my departure toward Rome . . . I had won con-
fidence enough to beg his advice [Alberto Scipioni's]
how I might carry myself securely there without
offence of others, or of mine own conscience.

'Signor Arrigo mio', says he, 'I pensieri stretti ed il
viso sciolto will go safely over the whole world'
['Sir Henry . . . the thoughts secret and the coun-
tenance open.']

*Letter to Milton, 13 Apr. 1638, prefixed to
Comus*

15 An ambassador is an honest man sent to lie abroad for
the good of his country.

*Written in the Album of Christopher Fleckmore
(1604)*

SIR CHRISTOPHER WREN

1632-1723

16 Si monumentum requiris, circumspice

If you would see his monument look around.

*Inscription over the interior of the North Door in
St. Paul's Cathedral, London. Written by Wren's
son*

SIR THOMAS WYATT

1503?-1542

17 Blame not my lute! for he must sound
Of this and that as liketh me *The Lute Obeys, 1*

18 And wilt thou leave me thus?
Say nay, say nay, for shame! *An Appeal*

19 Forget not yet the tried intent
Of such a truth as I have meant;
My great travail so gladly spent
Forget not yet! *Steadfastness*

20 They flee from me, that sometime did me seek.
Remembrance

21 My lute, awake! perform the last
Labour that thou and I shall waste,
The end that I have now begun;
For when this song is sung and past,
My lute, be still, for I have done. *To His Lute*

WILLIAM WYCHERLEY

1640?-1716

22 Go to your business, I say, pleasure, whilst I go to
my pleasure, business. *Country Wife, Act II*

23 Nay, you had both felt his desperate deadly daunting
dagger:—there are your d's for you!
Gentleman Dancing-Master, Act v

24 Fy! madam, do you think me so ill bred as to love a
husband? *Love in a Wood, III. iv*

25 QUIANT.
With sharp invectives—
WIDOW.
Alias, Billingsgate. *Plain Dealer, Act III*

WYNTOUN'S CHRONICLE

26 Quhen Alysander oure kyng wes dede,
That Scotland led in luv and le,
Away wes sons of ale and brede,
Of wyne and wax, of gamyn and gle.
Oure gold wes changyd into lede,
Cryst, borne into virgynyte,
Succour Scotland, and remede,
That stad is in perplexyte.

*From Andrew Wyntoun's Cronykil, vol. 1,
p. 401, ed. 1795 (the edition used by Scott) and
in the edition of 1872, vol. II, p. 266*

XENOPHON—YEATS

XENOPHON

b c. 430 B.C.

1 θάλαττα θάλαττα

'The sea! the sea!

Anabasis, iv vii 24

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

1865-1939

2 A line will take us hours may be;
Yet if it does not seem a moment's thought,
Our stitching and unstitching has been naught
Adam's Curse

3 O heart, be at peace, because
Nor knave nor dolt can break
What's not for their applause,
Being for a woman's sake. *Against Unworthy Praise*

4 When I was young,
I had not given a penny for a song
Did not the poet sing it with such airs
That one believed he had a sword upstairs.
All Things Can Tempt Me

5 The phantom, Beauty, in a mist of tears.
Anashuya and Vijaya

6 The old priest Peter Gilligan
Was weary night and day,
For half his flock were in their beds,
Or under green sods lay. *Ballad of Father Gilligan*

7 He Who is wrapped in purple robes,
With planets in His care,
Had pity on the least of things
Asleep upon a chair. *Ib*

8 The years like great black oxen tread the world,
And God the herdsman goads them on behind,
And I am broken by their passing feet.
The Countess Cathleen, Act IV

9 The Light of Lights
Looks always on the motive, not the deed,
The Shadow of Shadows on the deed alone. *Ib.*

10 God's laughing in Heaven
To see you so good. *A Cradle Song*

11 Down by the salley gardens my love and I did meet;
She passed the salley gardens with little snow-white
feet.
She bid me take love easy, as the leaves grow on the
tree;
But I, being young and foolish, with her would not
agree.

In a field by the river my love and I did stand,
And on my leaning shoulder she laid her snow-white
hand.

She bid me take life easy, as the grass grows on the
weirs;
But I was young and foolish, and now am full of tears.
Down by the Salley Gardens

12 She was more beautiful than thy first love,
This lady by the trees. *A Dream of Death*

13 He found the unpersuadable justice.
Ego Dominus Tuus

14 The coarse-bred son of a livery stable keeper. [Keats.]
Ib.

15 We who are old, old and gay
O so old!
Thousands of years, thousands of years,
If all were told. *A Faery Song*

16 But weigh this song with the great and their pride;
I made it out of a mouthful of air,
Their children's children shall say they have lied.
He Thanks of Those who have Spoken Evil of his Beloved

17 Had I the heavens' embroidered cloths,
Enwrought with golden and silver light,
The blue and the dim and the dark cloths
Of night and light and the half-light,
I would spread the cloths under your feet:
But I, being poor, have only my dreams;
I have spread my dreams under your feet;
Tread softly, because you tread on my dreams.
He Wishes for the Cloths of Heaven

18 I mourn for that most lovely thing; and yet God's
will be done.
I knew a phoenix in my youth, so let them have their
day. *His Phoenix*

19 Out-worn heart, in a time out-worn,
Come clear of the nets of wrong and right;
Laugh, heart, again in the grey twilight,
Sigh, heart, again in the dew of the morn
Into the Twilight

20 And God stands winding His lonely horn,
And time and the world are ever in flight,
And love is less kind than the grey twilight,
And hope is less dear than the dew of the morn. *Ib.*

21 Nor law, nor duty bade me fight,
Nor public men, nor cheering crowds,
A lonely impulse of delight
Drove to this tumult in the clouds;
I balanced all, brought all to mind,
The years to come seemed waste of breath,
A waste of breath the years behind
In balance with this life, this death.
An Irish Animan Foresees His Death

22 All the wild witches, those most noble ladies,
For all their broom-sticks and their tears,
Their angry tears, are gone.
Lines Written in Dejection

23 What were all the world's alarms
To mighty Paris when he found
Sleep upon a golden bed,
That first dawn in Helen's arms. *Lullaby*, st 1

24 Never give all the heart, for love
Will hardly seem worth thinking of
To passionate women if it seem
Certain, and they never dream
That it fades out from kiss to kiss.
Never Give All the Heart

25 Why, what could she have done, being what she is?
Was there another Troy for her to burn?
No Second Troy

26 To shake their wicked sides at youth
Restraining reckless middle-age?
On hearing that the Students of our new University have joined the Agitation against Immoral Literature

27 Was it for this the wild geese spread
The grey wing upon every tide;
For this that all that blood was shed,
For this Edward Fitzgerald died,
And Robert Emmet and Wolfe Tone,
All that delirium of the brave?
Romantic Ireland's dead and gone,
It's with O'Leary in the grave. *September 1913*

- 1 For the good are always the merry,
Save by an evil chance,
And the merry love the fiddle,
And the merry love to dance *The Fiddler of Dooney*
- 2 When I play on my fiddle in Dooney
Folk dance like a wave of the sea. *Ib.*
- 3 One that is ever kind said yesterday
'Your well-beloved's hair has threads of grey,
And little shadows come about her eyes.'
The Folly of Being Comforted
- 4 Time can but make her beauty over again:
Because of that great nobleness of hers
The fire that stirs about her, when she stirs,
Burns but more clearly. O she had not these ways
When all the wild summer was in her gaze. *Ib.*
- 5 O heart! O heart! if she'd but turn her head,
You'd know the folly of being comforted. *Ib.*
- 6 The little fox murmured,
'O what of the world's bane?'
The sun was laughing sweetly,
The moon plucked at my rein;
But the little red fox murmured,
'O do not pluck at his rein,
He is riding to the townland
That is the world's bane.' *The Happy Townland*
- 7 The host is riding from Knocknarea
And over the grave of Clooth-na-Bare;
Caoilte tossing his burning hair,
And Niamh calling Away, come away.
The Hosting of the Sidhe
- 8 Who holds the world between His bill and made us
strong or weak
Is an undying moorfowl, and He lives beyond the
sky.
The rains are from His dripping wings, the moon-
beams from His eye. *The Indian upon God*
- 9 Who made the world and ruleth it, He hangeth on
a stalk,
For I am in His image made, and all this tinkling
tide
Is but a sliding drop of rain between His petals wide.
Ib.
- 10 The Stamper of the Skies,
He is a gentle roebuck; for how else, I pray, could He
Conceive a thing so sad and soft, a gentle thing like
me? *Ib.*
- 11 Who made the grass and made the worms and made
my feathers gay,
He is a monstrous peacock, and He waveth all the
night
His languid tail above us, lit with myriad spots of
light. *Ib.*
- 12 I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,
And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattles
made.
Nine bean-rows will I have there, a hive for the
honey-bee,
And live alone in the bee-loud glade.
And I shall have some peace there, for peace comes
dropping slow,
Dropping from the veils of the morning to where the
cricket sings;
There midnight's all a-glimmer, and noon a purple
glow,
And evening full of the linnet's wings.
- I will arise and go now, for always night and day
I hear lake water lapping with low sounds by the
shore;
While I stand on the roadway, or on the pavements
gray
I hear it in the deep heart's core.
The Lake Isle of Innisfree
- 13 The wind blows out of the gates of the day,
The wind blows over the lonely of heart,
And the lonely of heart is withered away.
The Land of Heart's Desire
- 14 The land of faery,
Where nobody gets old and godly and grave,
Where nobody gets old and crafty and wise,
Where nobody gets old and bitter of tongue. *Ib.*
- 15 Of a land where even the old are fair,
And even the wise are merry of tongue. *Ib.*
- 16 Land of Heart's Desire,
Where beauty has no ebb, decay no flood,
But joy is wisdom, Time an endless song. *Ib.*
- 17 All things uncomely and broken, all things worn out
and old,
The cry of a child by the roadway, the creak of a
lumbering cart,
The heavy steps of the ploughman, splashing the
wintry mould,
Are wronging your image that blossoms a rose in
the deeps of my heart.
The wrong of unshapely things is a wrong too great to
be told;
I hunger to build them anew and sit on a green knoll
apart,
With the earth and the sky and the water, re-made,
like a casket of gold;
For my dreams of your image that blossoms a rose in
the deeps of my heart.
The Lover Tells of the Rose in his Heart
- 18 When I was a boy with never a crack in my heart.
The Meditation of the Old Fisherman
- 19 I heard the old, old men say,
'All that's beautiful drifts away
Like the waters.'
The Old Men Admiring Themselves in the Water
- 20 A pity beyond all telling
Is hid in the heart of love. *The Pity of Love*
- 21 Rose of all Roses, Rose of all the World!
The Rose of Battle
- 22 Who dreamed that beauty passes like a dream?
For these red lips, with all their mournful pride,
Mournful that no new wonder may betide,
Troy passed away in one high funeral gleam,
And Úsna's children died.
We and the labouring world are passing by:
Amid men's souls, that waver and give place
Like the pale waters in their wintry race,
Under the passing stars, foam of the sky,
Lives on this lonely face
Bow down, archangels, in your dim abode;
Before you were, or any hearts to beat,
Weary and kind one linger'd by His seat;
He made the world to be a grassy road
Before her wandering feet. *The Rose of the World*
- 23 Far off, most secret, and inviolate Rose,
Enfold me in my hour of hours. *The Secret Rose*

YEATS—YOUNG

- 1 A woman of so shining loveliness
That men threshed corn at midnight by a tress.
The Secret Rose.
- 2 When shall the stars be blown about the sky,
Like the sparks blown out of a smithy, and die?
Surely thine hour has come, thy great wind blows,
Far-off, most secret, and inviolate Rose? *Ib.*
- 3 It is love that I am seeking for,
But of a beautiful, unheard-of kind
That is not in the world. *The Shadowy Waters*
- 4 Do you not know
How great a wrong it is to let one's thought
Wander a moment when one is in love? *Ib.*
- 5 Bend lower, O king, that I may crown you with it.
O flower of the branch, O bird among the leaves,
O silver fish that my two hands have taken
Out of the running stream, O morning star,
Trembling in the blue heavens like a white fawn
Upon the misty border of the wood,
Bend lower, that I may cover you with my hair,
For we will gaze upon this world no longer. *Ib.*
- 6 And pluck till time and times are done
The silver apples of the moon
The golden apples of the sun.
The Song of Wandering Ængus
- 7 The brawling of a sparrow in the eaves,
The brilliant moon and all the milky sky,
And all that famous harmony of leaves,
Had blotted out man's image and his cry.
A girl arose that had red mournful lips
And seemed the greatness of the world in tears,
Doomed like Odysseus and the labouring ships
And proud as Priam murdered with his peers;
Arose, and on the instant clamorous eaves,
A climbing moon upon an empty sky,
And all that lamentation of the leaves,
Could but compose man's image and his cry.
The Sorrow of Love
- 8 And the loud chaunting of the unquiet leaves
Are shaken with earth's old and weary cry.
The Sorrow of Love (1893 version)
- 9 Come away, O human child!
To the waters and the wild
With a faery, hand in hand,
For the world's more full of weeping than you can
understand. *The Stolen Child*
- 10 Nor know that what disturbs our blood
Is but its longing for the tomb. *The Wheel*
- 11 I would that we were, my beloved, white birds on the
foam of the sea! *The White Birds*
- 12 But was there ever dog that praised his fleas?
*To a Poet, who would have me praise certain bad
Poets, Imitators of his and mine*
- 13 I know what wages beauty gives,
How hard a life her servant lives,
Yet praise the winters gone:
There is not a fool can call me friend,
And I may dine at journey's end
With Landor and with Donne. *To a Young Beauty*
- 14 Know, that I would accounted be
True brother of a company
That sang, to sweeten Ireland's wrong,
Ballad and story, rann and song;
Nor be I any less of them,
Because the red-rose-bordered hem
Of her, whose history began
Before God made the angelic clan,
Trails all about the written page.
To Ireland in the Coming Times
- 15 For the elemental creatures go
About my table to and fro *Ib.*
- 16 Ah, faeries, dancing under the moon,
A Druid land, a Druid tune! *Ib.*
- 17 Red Rose, Proud Rose, sad Rose of all my days!
To the Rose upon the Rood of Time
- 18 Eternal beauty wandering on her way. *Ib.*
- 19 All changed, changed utterly:
A terrible beauty is born. *Under Saturn*
- 20 Dwell in the house of the Fenians, be they in flames
or at feast. *The Wanderings of Ossin, bk. iii*
- 21 When you are old and gray and full of sleep,
And nodding by the fire, take down this book,
And slowly read, and dream of the soft look
Your eyes had once, and of their shadows deep;
How many loved your moments of glad grace,
And loved your beauty with love false or true,
But one man loved the pilgrim soul in you,
And loved the sorrows of your changing face.
And bending down beside the glowing bars,
Murmur, a little sadly, how Love fled
And paced upon the mountains overhead
And hid his face amid a crowd of stars.
When you are Old

ANDREW YOUNG

1807-1889

- 22 There is a happy land,
Far, far away,
Where Saints in glory stand,
Bright, bright as day.
*Hymn: There is a Happy Land. C. H. Bate-
man's Sacred Song Book, 1843*

EDWARD YOUNG

1683-1765

- 23 Be wise with speed;
A fool at forty is a fool indeed.
Love of Fame, Sat. ii, l. 281
- 24 For who does nothing with a better grace?
Ib. Sat. iv, l. 86
- 25 For ever most divinely in the wrong.
Ib. Sat. vi, l. 106
- 26 For her own breakfast she'll project a scheme,
Nor take her tea without a stratagem. *Ib. l. 187*
- 27 One to destroy, is murder by the law;
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;
To murder thousands, takes a specious name,
War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame.
Ib. Sat. vii, l. 55
- 28 How commentators each dark passage shun,
And hold their farthing candle to the sun. *Ib. l. 97*
- 29 Tir'd Nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!
He, like the world, his ready visit pays
Where fortune smiles; the wretched he forsakes.
The Complaint: Night Thoughts, Night i, l. 1

YOUNG—ZOLA

- 1 Night, sable goddess! from her ebon throne
In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
Her leaden sceptre o'er a slumb'ring world.
The Complaint. Night Thoughts, Night i, l. 18
- 2 We take no note of Time
But from its Loss. *Ib. l. 55*
- 3 Be wise to-day; 'tis madness to defer. *Ib. l. 390*
- 4 Procrastination is the thief of time *Ib. l. 393*
- 5 Of man's miraculous mistakes, this bears
The palm, 'That all men are about to live'.
Ib. l. 399
- 6 At thirty man suspects himself a fool;
Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan;
At fifty chides his infamous delay,
Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve;
In all the magnanimity of thought
Resolves; and re-resolves; then dies the same.
Ib. l. 417
- 7 All men think all men mortal, but themselves. *Ib. l. 424*
- 8 Beautiful as sweet!
And young as beautiful! and soft as young!
And gay as soft! and innocent as gay.
Ib. Night iii, l. 81
- 9 Man wants but little; nor that little, long.
Ib. Night iv, l. 118
- 10 A God all mercy, is a God unjust. *Ib. l. 233*
- 11 By night an atheist half believes a God.
Ib. Night v, l. 176
- 12 To know the world, not love her, is thy point;
She gives but little, nor that little, long.
Ib. Night viii, l. 1276
- 13 Devotion! daughter of astronomy!
An undevout astronomer is mad.
The Complaint. Night Thoughts, Night ix, l. 769
- 14 Life is the desert, life the solitude;
Death joins us to the great majority.
The Revenge, Act iv
- 15 Accept a miracle, instead of wit,
See two dull lines, with Stanhope's pencil writ.
Written with Lord Chesterfield's Diamond Pencil.
Spence, *Anecdotes* (1820), p. 378
- 16 You are so witty, profligate, and thin,
At once we think thee Milton, Death, and Sin.
Epigram on Voltaire

ISRAEL ZANGWILL

1864-1926

- 17 Scratch the Christian and you find the pagan—
spoiled *Children of the Ghetto, bk. 11, ch. 6*
- 18 America is God's Crucible, the great Melting-Pot
where all the races of Europe are melting and re-
forming! . . . God is making the American.
The Melting Pot, Act 1

ÉMILE ZOLA

1840-1902

- 19 J'accuse.
I accuse
Title of an open letter to the President of the Republic, in connexion with the Dreyfus case, published in L'Aurore, 13 Jan. 1898

CORRIGENDA

- 6 13, 125. 15, 250. 14 *A detailed history of this song, which has appeared in many versions, is given in Percy A. Scholes, God Save the Queen! (1954).*
7. 18 *A more precise source is given at 254:2.*
- 73:14 *For an earlier history of this rhyme see The Oxford Dictionary of Nursery Rhymes (1951).*
210. 5 *An earlier source for these words is given at 10:20.*
- 277:19 *This occurs in Boswell's Life, vol. ii, p. 13. 15 February 1766*
So far is it from being true that men are naturally equal, that no two people can be half an hour together, but one shall acquire an evident superiority over the other.
420. 24 *These lines are quoted by Scott. They form the burden of an old song to which Burns wrote additional verses.*

INDEX

NOTE

THE index references show the page number followed by the numerical position of the quotation on the page (e.g. 163·15 = the fifteenth quotation on page 163).

The order of the index both in the keywords and in the entries under the keywords is strictly alphabetical.

To save space the keyword is replaced by its initial letter in the individual entries.

Foreign quotations have been included in the general alphabetical scheme and for greater clarity are printed in italic in this index. A separate Greek index follows the general one.

Irregular spellings (such as occur in Dickens,

Artemus Waid, &c.), early English words, and dialect words are indexed under their normal modern equivalents except where there is no exact equivalent. Some words are given in both their original and their normal forms.

The definite and indefinite article have been dropped from the beginnings of most entries, and the alphabetical order is therefore decided by more significant words. thus—under 'Face'—'a garden in her face' and 'the garden of your face' follow each other instead of being separated by over a hundred other 'face' entries.

A
A was an apple-pie 366·7
Aaron A's rod 45 42
even unto A's beard 400 3
like A's serpent 383 25
Abana and Pharpar 48 22
Abandon a all remorse 472 5
a his mind to it 275 8
a yourselves to your appetites 85 8
all hope a 168 17
Abandoned what God a. 264 4
Abased whosoever exalteth himself a 62 4
whosoever shall exalt himself a 60 16
Abashed a the Devil stood 347 31
heard, and were a 344·27
newe a nightingale 138 34
Abashless inquisition of each star 545 10
Abassin kings their issue guard 347 9
Abate—Cardinal,—Christ 96·17
Abated the agony is a. 326 10
Abatement a and low price 481 30
earth's a. 94 1
Abba, Father 65 53
Abbey his name on the A -stones 92 38
not in the A proudly laid 562 21
Abbot A of Aberbrothok 507 25
Bishop, and a., and prior 34·8
Abby-nay all along of a 295 22
A.B.C man is man's A 404 14
unacquainted with the A. 512·7
Abdicate it in the greatest 413 9
Abdiel Seraph A, faithful found 348·18
Abed-nego, Meshach and A 55·41
Abel Cain and his brother, A 151 10
Aberbrothok: Abbot of A. 507·25
Aberdeen the Quaker (Lord A.) 28 25
Aberdour half-owre to A 32 2
Aberglaube der A is die Poestie 224 3
Abhor a the makers 192 32
age, I do a. thee 486 3
Abhorred a all manner of meat 398·16
hath not .a .the poor 393 8
how a. in my imagination 437 15
Idolatry, to be a 390·54
lean a. monster 478·44
Abhorrence my heart's a. 96·38
Abhorring blow me into a 425·34
Abide a in this dull world 425·29
a. with me 322·1
a with me from morn till eve 291 10
I a by my Mother's House 300 11
no where did a. 149·23
there he would a. 165·10
was, and is, and will a. 573 26
who may a it? 399·39

Abide (cont)
with me and mine a 324 11
Abided all things a eternally 548 15
Abides in mystery our soul a. 16 29
much is taken, much a 541 3
Abideth a not in words 296 31
now a faith, hope, charity 66 46(-67)
where my Love a 94 24
Abi-Ezer vantage of A 46 53
Abut a ad plures 125 34, 378 11
a, excessit, evasit, erupit 145 13
Abilities according to his a 333 12
God has given you good a. 14 4
Ability according to his several a 60 28
furnished with a 57 16
my lean and low a 484 17
studies serve for a. 27 13
3rdly, intellectual a 20 21
Abire tempus a tibi est 257 21
Abject a from the spheres 561 12
doubting in his a spirit 320 12
I'll be thus a thing no more 229 5
so a —yet alive! 118 19
Abjure a. the Scriptures 329 25
other pleasures all a 348 35
Ablaze Britain set the world a. 219 7
Able a to do abundantly 67 55
let me see if he is a 249 23
tempted above that ye are a 66 38
Ablution priest-like task of pure a. 288 17
Aboard Donkey wint a. 298 21
once a. the lugger 279 16
we brought them all a 539 19
Abode a his destin'd Hour 205 30
a. his Hour or two 205 29
a. where the Eternal are 492 16
archangels, in your dim a. 585 22
English make it their a 557 23
his frailties from their dread a. 230 13
nor wealth nor blessed a 334 13
we live in a numble a. 174 26
Abodes auming at the bless'd a 383 13
Elysian, windless, fortunate a. 497 15
remembers its august a. 308·28
sprung from your bless'd a. 381 33
Abolish utterly a or destroy 576 19
Abominable altogether become a. 392·23
Abomination: a of desolation 60 24
an a. unto the Lord, but 5·6
incense is an a 52·29
Abominations the mother of harlots and a. 71 32
Aboon a the burn, ayont the law 516 20
a heart a. them a 108 15
Abora singing of Mount A. 151 33(-152)
Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!) 265·16

Abound grace did much more a 65 42
that grace may a 65 43
where beauties most a 116 43
About: a, a, in reel and rout 149 6
a it and a. 206 10
a must, and a must go 186 10
all men are a to live 587 5
something evermore a to be 579 27
what are you a? 87 27
Above a himself erect himself 168 5
around, beneath, a. 81 10
at once a, beneath, around 503 3
every good gift from a. 69·29
far a the great 231 16
he is so a me 423 2
set your affection on things a. 68·30
some descending from a 24 17
square, and a the board 234 11
this wisdom not from a. 69 39
thy glory a all the earth 395 18
'tis not so a 435 35
unseen things a. 235·10
what they do a. 558 7
Abra was ready Abra came 402 4
Abraham are they the seed of A? 67·33
carried into A's bosom 62 25
God of A, of Isaac, of Jacob 45 38
in A's bosom all the year 577 1
sleep in A's bosom 476 25
Abreast keep a of Truth 320 13
one but goes a. 481 19
Abridgement of all that was pleasant 225 30
Abroad come to starve a. 192 28
Cupid a was lated 231·33
for the good of my country .a. 203 12
I will a 244 10
ships shall go a 298 17
when he next doth ride a. 160 11
you are ordered a 305 1
Absalom, my son, my son 47 37
Absence a doth join 262 5
a from whom we love 160 20
a, hear thou my protestation 262 5
a makes the heart grow fonder 5·3, 36 28
a of body 403 6
a. of educated opinion 19·16
a of the planet Venus 177·22
a seemed my flame to qualify 488·4
by a this good means 262 6
cannot admit a 186·25
conquered. in a fit of a. of mind 421·19
conspicuous by its a. 414·2
how like a winter. my a. 487·27
I dote on his very a. 463 14
in thy a. is a sty 425·29

ess Nature's

[590]

INDEX

Acquaints his soul with song	96 27	Action (cont.)		Adam (cont.)	
Acquient when we were first a	106 10	no less than a and passion	125 31	whilst A. slept	11 23
Acquiesce with silence	277 24	spheres of a	313 21	whipp'd the offending A.	443 5
Acquired them with reluctance	36 5	suit the a. to the word	424 16	young A. Cupid	477 12
Acquires all perhaps which man a	19 6	Thought is the child of A	182 41	Adamant a frame of a	279 5
Acquist new a of true experience	351 7	with what courteous a	432 1	that Adam was not a	252 10
Acro an a in Middlesex	325 24	youth, beauty, graceful a	190 27	Adamantine chains and penal fire	344 7
for an a of barren ground	479 17	Actions a. are a kind of words	200 29	Adazzle sweet, sour, a, dim	255 3
the burial-ground God's A	316 26	a. in balance with my country-		Add above our power to a or	
Acre a few paternal a	386 26	men's	86 27	detract	314 12
between the a of the rye	428 31	a that a man might play	430 39	a again years and years	184 7
lass that has a o' charms	106 7	great a are not always true sons	110 26	a, Jenny kissed me	265 25(-266)
over whose a walk'd	438 12	great a speak great munda	38 3	a something more to this	
three a and a cow	153 17	in his a. be so ill	334 28	wonderful year	213 10
what mystic fruit his a. yield	199 8	my a are my ministers'	136 4	a to golden numbers	170 21
Acrid his a words	251 9	no other speaker of my living a	447 11	if any a unto these things	72 11
Acrimonious and surly republican	278 4	one person doing interesting a	28 29	Added all shall be a. unto you	58 14
Acroceranunian mountains	492 20	only the a of the just	501 6	wrote down all three dates a	
Act a — a in the living Present	317 7	poor centre of a man's a, himself	27 38	them up	120 28
A. first, this Earth	537 39	the best of all our a tend	111 22	Adder bright day that brings	
a of darkness	453 19	things and a are what they are	109 37	forth the a	449 2
a of fear	431 10	when our a do not, our fears do	460 16	stingeth like an a	50 32
a on that maxim	284 5	Active an a Principle	574 25	the deaf a	395 20
a upon it, if you can	218 26	more a -valiant	440 28	Adders what a came	523 11
an A. of God was defined as	243 16	out on a service	204 18	Addeth Translation's thief that	
ancient nobility is the a of time	26 42	step so a	308 17	a more	333 7
any unproportion'd thought		when all his a. powers are still	533 2	Adding goes on a one to one	91 41
his a	431 25	Activ'st Love's passives are his a		Addington Pitt is to A	124 14
between the motion and the a.	197 11	part	165 27	Addison give his days and nights	
commits some loving a	423 25	Actor after a well-grac'd a	475 29	to A	278 9
did a, what now we moan	280 10	a moment yet the a stops	543 6	weep if [A] were he	385 29
does both a and know	332 26	anybody may see he is an a.	204 33	what Cato did and A approved	98 16
drive through the A. of Settle-		as an imperfect a.	486 20	Addition no a nor my wish	472 19
ment	406 21	fault and not the a.	461 27	Added yolk of an a egg	295 15
foolishest a a wise man commits	86 34	like a dull a now	429 18	Address wip'd with a little a	162 8
I could a as well as he	204 33	manager, a, prompter, play-		Addressed be they a to what	
in a more graceful	345 18	wright	237 25	they may	273 31
in doubt to a or rest	383 22	Actors. of what scene the a	491 25	Addresses to conceal our where-	
last a crowns the play	404 10	these our a were all spirits	480 8	abouts	414 15
late a of Parliament for secur-		Actresses white bosoms of your a	270 10	Adepts in the speaking trade	143 3
ing the Church	2 16	Acts a. his own creations	94 16	Adequately a tall	140 8
live, and a, and serve the future		a which Deity doth ease its		knows that he speaks a	200 33
hour	573 27	heart in	286 9	Adeste, fideles	13 2
made honest by an a of parlia-		all your a. are queens	485 27	Adherence to the old and tried	314 7
ment	279 32	familiar a are beautiful through		Adieu: a, a, kind friends, a, a,	
no fun in any A of Parliament	243 10	love	497 13	a	10 21
prologues to the swelling a.	456 23	four first a.. past	43 13	a, a I my native shore	113 6
same in thine own a	457 11	he who desires but a not	77 10	a I a thy plaintive anthem fades	288 2
sets it in a and use	442 21	his a. being seven ages	427 21	a. for evermore, My dear	106 18
show in some fifth A.	537 39	illustrious a. high raptures	558 3	a for evermore, my love	419 9
sins they love to a.	474 6	little, nameless, unremembered		a. my morning thoughts	156 12
sleep an a or two	447 17	a.	581 24	a, she cries	216 1
sow an a., and you reap a habit	406 6	make morality centre on for-		a 'twixt soul and body	412 15
strong upon the Regulations A.	599 7	bidden a	513 33	bid you a welcome a	559 32
think thou and a	411 7	our a. our angels are	37 23	bid your servant once a.	487 7
thyself shalt see the a	465 11	our own a. are mightier		Joy bidding a	287 21
time to a. them in	434 9	powers	15 11	thou vain world, a	124 18
to do nought is almost an a	411 33	with such a. fill a pen	189 8	Ad infinitum lesser fleas, and so	
to see him [Kean] a	153 5	Actum nil a credens	320 24	a	358 14
ultimate conclusion in unmiti-		Acu. tetigisti a	379 27	so proceed a	521 22
gated a	296 14	Acute this study renders men a.	100 30	Adire: non curvis a Corinthum	257 6
what a that roars so loud	435 44	Adal sole daughter	113 21	Adjunct but an a to ourself	455 21
within the meaning of the A.	5 11	Adage like the poor cat i' the a.	457 11	rhyme being no necessary a	343 26
Acte: le dernier a. est sanglant	374 2	Adair all fled with thee, Robin A.	292 5	Adjust a, amend and heal	236 28
Acted a invariably from the		Adam: A. had 'em	5 4	we never can a. it	104 8
highest principles	203 33	A's ale	402 8	Administered what'er is best a.	384 1
reasoned or a. consequentially	139 22	A. sat under the Tree	205 16	Administration a criticism of a.	28 23
Actu' rucund: a. labores	145 4	A. shall share with me	349 16	Admirable how express and a.	433 15
Acting a of a dreadful thing	449 5	A, the first great benefactor	550 24	Admiral kill an a. from time to	
a the lowest of the arts	356 6	A, the goodliest man of men	347 13	time	557 1
danger chiefly lies in a. well	143 9	A. was a gardener 296 33 (-297),	445 39	the a's flag sank	237 15
only. off he was a.	225 32	A was but human	550 23	Admirals: a all, for England's sake	362 31
Action a. is transitory	573 7	A was not adamant	252 10	a, extoll'd for standing still	162 19
a. lies in his true nature	435 35	Aristotle the rubbish of an A.	507 1	Admiralty if blood be the price of	
a., nor utterance	450 33	a second A. to the fight	364 7	a	301 24
a. no stronger than a flower	487 13	as much as our father A. knew	295 17	Admirari: nil a. prope res est una	257 1
an a, and not a thought	127 12	brought them unto A.	44 15	Admiration: as great in a. as her-	
cold for a	443 8	child of A.'s stern	376 7	self	447 16
dearest a. in the tented field	469 45	did in A. fail	364 8	by a, hope, and love	574 19
do a good a. by stealth	307 28	grave man, nicknamed A.	146 16	by faith, by a., by sympathy	201 3
do no sinful a.	3 17	hold up A.'s profession	437 5	disease of a.	324 36
every public a. which is not		in A. all die	67 8	season your a for a while	431 7
customary	157 10	old A. in this Child	390 57	the a. only of weak minds	350 2
imitate the a. of the tiger	443 24	old A.'s likeness	475 17	Admure. Do you a. the view?	130 18
in a. faithful, and in honour clear	385 6	old A., the carrion crow	38 26	fools a., but men of sense ap-	
in a. how like an angel	433 15	penalty of A.	426 20	prove	382 33
justice is truth in a.	180 21	son of A. and of Eve	401 28	for to a an' for to see	296 22
liberty of a.	338 25	the gardener A.	533 38	I do a. of womankind but one	159 34
lose the name of a.	434 4	turned. A. from his fair spouse	347 5	not to a is all the art I know	
lust in a.; and till a., lust.	488 11	when A. delved	235 7	nought to a.	116 19, 286 33
makes that and th'a. fine	244 16		11 18		257 1

INDEX

Admire (cont)		Advanced if I a one step	363 21	Aes triplex circa pectus	258 5
one cannot possibly a them	570 11	to have a true friends	15 13	Aeschylus call forth thundering	
scarce begun to a the one	194 10	Advancement what a may I hope		A	281 14
Sydney, whom we yet a	147 26	from thee?	434 24	sublime simplicity of A	153 12
to a, we should not understand	155 15	Advances a us in the dignity of		Aesculapius we owe a cock to A	506 10
where none a, 'tis useless to ex-		human beings	277 39	Aeson renew old A	465 17
cel	322 5	as civilization a, poetry declines	325 2	Aesthetic apostle in the high a	
willing to a	254 11	Advantage a rarely comes of it	147 1	band	220 28
Admired all who understood a	388 1	calmness is great a.	244 2	shine in the high a line	220 25
blush so to be a	558 5	for the mutual and general a	144 2	Aetas a. paenitent pector avis tulit	260 1
fair and a	423 15	naul'd for our a	438 12	fugert invida a	258 17
good things are to be a	25 10	nature to a dressed	382 27	ultima Cumaei venit iam carnavus	
needs only to be seen to be a	159 30	private a of the preacher	102 1	a	555 30
that she might a be	484 40	suck they no small a	396 26	Aetolian through Europe to the	
Admires meanly a mean things	542 7	them as take a that get a	196 11	A. shore	16 8
men that all the world a	330 25	with equal a content	124 6	Aevu et multu urvam quod superest a	257 11
Admit a. me of thy crew	341 31	Advantages. in hope of fair a	463 39	Afar a and asunder	79 9
cannot a absence	186 25	remember with a	444 28	a or high around	235 18
never to a them in your sight	23 4	Advent as best such an a. be-		benefices twinkl'd from a	192 28
Admittance no a till the week		comes	117 46	cometh from a	576 9
after next	131 27	Adventure an awfully big a	36 9	devotion to something a	490 4
Admitting too much easiness in a	388 3	most beautiful a in life	212 1	frightful and a	142 11
Admonish fools they a	164 34	once more on my a	95 18	peace to you which were a off	67 51
Ado much a there was, God wot	80 7	Adventured my ill a youth	168 12	Afraid a to be the same in thine	
the heathen make much a	394 28	Adventures a are to the adven-		own act	457 11
Adon sweet A, darest not glance?	231 36	turous	181 34	a soldier, and a ?	460 24
Adonais blazoning the name of		all our a were by the fire-side	227 17	Affable a Archangel	348 24
A	493 18	bold and hard a t'undertake	205 3	that a familiar ghost	487 21
I weep for A	491 14	Adventuring. in thus a to die	292 20	Affair an a with the moon	512 17
our A has drunk poison	492 4	Adventurous and honourable		Affairs dismissed from all further	
soul of A, like a star	492 16	youth	514 38	conduct of their a.	144 17
what A is, why fear we?	492 14	Adversary agree with thine a	57 40	for the ordering your a, to sing	
Adoms 'an A of fifty	240 6	mine a had written a book	49 11	them	485 27
smooth A from his native rock	344 32	never sees her a	352 9	office and a of love	468 12
this A. a corpulent man of fifty	266 6	your a the devil	70 6	tide in the a of men	481 29
Adopting Muses chose their sons	80 24	Adversus perfugum ac solacium		tide in the a of women	116 21
Adoption children by a and grace	389 26	praebent	145 16	your a suppose	487 7
Spirit of a	65 53	Adversite de nos meilleurs amis	407 14	Affect angels a us oft	184 4
their a tried	431 25	Adversity a doth best discover		study what you most a	478 47
Adorable loving, a, softly to rest	365 5	virtue	25 21	you would a a cruelty	156 4
Adoration all a, duty, and obser-		a is not without comforts	25 20	Affection a of a	204 18
vance	428 28	a is the blessing of the New	25 18	only by a spoiled	521 24
breathless with a	577 1	a's sweet milk, philosophy	478 24	sophistry and a	28 13
for A all the ranks	593 4	a hundred that will stand a	126 30	so used to a	201 31
Adorations Desires and A	491 21	bread of a	53 41	spruce a	455 29
Adore a my gifts instead of me	244 27	cross'd with a	484 38	Affected love a	219 1
a our errors	425 2	fortunes sharp a.	138 35	most a., husband-hunting but-	
all the Saints a Thee	240 19	good things that belong to a	25 16	terfly	353 6
command where I a.	483 17	great men contending with a.	109 16	Affecting a to seem unaffected	154 27
God and soldiers we alike a	404 9	in the day of a consider	51 13	on the stage he was a	225 32
God and the doctor we alike a	372 12	old companions in a	98 4	Affection a beaming in one eye	170 10
I positively a Miss Dombey	175 16	or any other a	390 29	A! thy intention stabs the	
I seek and a them	81 9	sweet are the uses of a	426 30	centre	485 8
in vain the saint a	189 14	Adversum omnia te a spectantia	256 20	a which grows from common	
ye heavens a Him	291 27	Advertisement promise soul of		names	101 10
yet I love thee and a.	161 13	an a	277 35	fills a's eye	275 1
youth, I do a thee	486 3	Advice a is seldom welcome	139 10	never heard of any true a	338 14
you too shall a	319 10	can Love be controll'd by a ?	214 14	preferment goes by letter and a	469 24
Adored a by little statesman	200 40	first syllable of valuable a	546 34	rear of your a	431 22
in ev'ry clime a	386 29	ghostly counsel and a	390 32	set your a, on things above	68 30
much-a Fairy Prince	336 21	in religion and matrimony I		talk not of wasted a	316 14
neglected then, a become	164 30	never give any a.	139 32	thy a. cannot hold the bent	483 4
Adores a as Margaret, Maude	375 26	to ask a is to tout for flattery	153 18	to me-wards your a's strong	246 10
Seraph that a and burns	383 20	took tea and comfortable a	290 7	what unrequited a is	175 17
Adorn a a tale	279 6	woman seldom asks a	2 20	when strong a stirs her spirit up	507 31
nothing that he did not a	273 19	Advices lengthen'd sage a	108 4	with deep a, and recollection	402 20
old England to a	303 5	Advise always to a her wrong	520 55	Affectioned kindly a one to an-	
Adorned. a for her husband	71 44	whom none could a.	405 13	other	66 2
when unadorned a the most	546 19	Adviser than ever did th' a	105 21	Affections descend t' a and to	
Adornings made their bends a.	424 7	Advises my old girl that a	174 1	faculties	185 2
Adorns and cheers our way	224 10	she thus a thee	483 19	his a dark as Erebus	465 20
Adrianus: as the moles of A.	87 21	Advocate our Mediator and A	380 13	his deep a make him passionate	330 24
Adriatic A. breaks in a warm bay	15 14	Aegean among the A isles	18 16	history of the a	267 21
spouseless A	114 3	o'er the A main Athens arose	495 27	holiness of the heart's a	289 17
Adsum said, 'A.', and fell back	542 18	Aeneae: dum domus A Capitoloh..		old offences of a new	488 5
me, me, a qui feci	555 7	saxum accolet	555 8	our young a run to waste	114 15
Adulescentiam haec studia a		Aeneas: decidimus quo pater A.	260 26	the a gently lead us on	581 25
accunt	145 16	Dido and her A shall want		those first a	576 18
Adullam political Cave of A	82 20	troops	425 22	unruly wills and a	389 37
Adulterers partaker with the a.	395 5	when Dido found A would not		with deep a, and recollection	402 20
Adulterers: all the a. of art	280 7	come	387 3	Affects to nod	191 1
Adulterous: evil and a. generation	59 16	Aeneus hic murus a esto	256 18	Affinity Table of Kindred and A.	401 15
Adultery. do not a. commit	147 1	Aeolian visitations	570 9	Affirmations accepting the a. of	
men call gallantry, and gods a.	115 19	Aeon: lie down for an a or two	303 10	the soul	201 12
not quite a, but adulteration	116 40	Aequum memento. servare mentem	259 3	Afflict a. the best	230 15
thou shalt not commit a	390 14	Aequor: cras ingens iterabimus a.	258 12	day for a man to a his soul	54 35
Advance: A! Spare not!	262 3	Aequum mi animum ipse parabo	257 11	what e'er a the man	189 4
must retrograde if it does not a	217 14	Aequus: animus si te non deficit a	257 4	Afflicted a, yet he opened not his	
not to go back is somewhat to a	386 8	Aer: estne Dei sedes nisi. a ?	320 126	mouth	54 26
see the couples a.	183 7	Aere exegi monumentum a.	260 15	any ways a., or distressed	389 17
when we our sails a.	189 6	Aery: holds an a. in its arms	93 15	Afflicting, most a. to a parent's	
				mind	23 3

INDEX

Affliction a is enamour'd of thy parts	478 22	Afternoon (cont)		Ages (cont)	
a of those terrible dreams	459 4	that July a	375 14	lead on our days to a	451 35
bread of a	48 14	the multitude call the a.	455 27	let a approve of youth	94 26
highlands of a	511 7	After-silence on the shore	118 24	like the old a	483 5
in all their a he was afflicted	55 7	Afton flow gently, sweet A	105 29	likely to be a manly man in	
in the furnace of a	54 19	Agag came unto him delicately	47 17	thine a	328 7
saveth in time of a	56 30	Again A 'a l a l and the havoc	122 5	make the a to come my own	158 14
such a light a	362 8	a—thou hearest	17 12	mune a is even as nothing	394 9
try me with a	472 34	a to the battle, Achians	123 6	miracle of our a	124 24
whose fresh complexion a		I do it a and a	128 28	more fruit in their a.	397 21
alters	485 33	I shall not pass this way a.	232 10	my a is as a lussy winter	426 37
a sorted, anguish of all sizes	245 5	is it really you a ?	91 25	never mellow with a.	267 19
Afflictions, by partners a easier		would you do it, please, a.?	228 6	not of an a	281 16
grow	559 6	Against a the wind	114 14	now enjoys his a	192 13
describing the a of Job	25 19	all argument is a it	273 28	occupy a with the dream of	93 1
happy issue out of all their a	389 18	exclaim no more a it	471 23	of a 'certain a'	116 22
Afford a to it all that a soul can do	185 5	his hand a every man	44 49	Old A, and Experience	407 22
a to keep a motor car	489 4	not with me is a me	50 11, 61 48	Old A, a regret	181 37
in London all that life can a	273 23	said he was a it	156 24	old a. has brought to me	512 9
where the parties could any way		who can be a us?	65 57	old a hath yet his honour	541 3
a it	195 18	Agam ipse docet quid a.	261 2	old a. of cards	384 37
Affright a the air at Agincourt	443 4	Agamemnon heroes lived before A	85 21	old a, serene and bright	583 2
bad a	230 15	sent to rouse up a	197 26	outworn buried a	487 11
ghost there's none to a thee	246 23	when A cried aloud	261 2	pays us but with a and dust	405 12
Affront well-bred man will not a		Agamemnona vixit e fortes ante A	502 2	prayers, which are a his alms	377 4
me	159 15	Agas quidquid a, prudenter a	13 12	prompt the a to quit their clogs	351 18
Afghanistan chips to allies in A.	143 31	Agate no bigger than an a-stone	477 7	see old a	444 28
left on A's plans	304 4	Age a, ache, penury, and im-		shame of a	141 23
Afire midland furze a.	296 15	prisonment	462 10	should accompany old a	460 36
Afloat 'I'm a, I'm a'	311 4	a and hunger	427 20	slow-consuming A	239 20
on such a full sea now a.	451 29	a cannot wither her	424 9	some smack of a	441 13
Afoot a and light-hearted	568 3	a fatal to Revolutionists	172 28	son of his old a	45 12
game's a	443 27	a from folly could not give me		soul of the A	281 11
muschief, thou art a	451 1	freedom	423 35	tell a woman's a.	221 40
Aforementioned I make the a		a, I do abhor thee	486 3	that a is best	247 10
my last will	8 4	a is full of care	486 2	that a will perform the pro-	
Afraid a for any terror by night	397 18	a is grown so picked	437 13	muses of youth	278 14
a of being whipped	269 33	a of chivalry is gone	102 11	this a best pleaseth me	246 24
a of that which is high	51 33	a. of chivalry is never past	204 16	thou a unbred	487 29-(488)
a to come home in the dark	571 3	a of chivalry is past	182 46	thro' every unborn a	231 3
a to look upon God	45 35	A. of Machinery	125 28	thy a, like ours	351 77
a to think what I have done	458 14	a shall not weary them	72 23	till a, or grief, or sickness	292 19
almost a to know itself	460 19	A take the things Youth		toys of a	383 30
at thy thunder they are a	308 8	needed not	573 15	unhoped serene, that men call a	83 19
be not a, neither dismayed	46 37	a. that melts	270 8	unregarded a in corners thrown	426 35
be not a to do thine office	358 7	a, that will her pride deflower	509 33	Vastness! and A l	380 14
do what you are a to do	200 19	a too late, or cold	349 6	very a and body of the time	434 18
I am devilishly a.	191 24	a will not be defied	27 3	vice and follies of the a	134 6
in short, I was a	197 20	A., with stealing steps	552 15	virtuous in their old a.	387 1, 520 48
it is I, be not a	59 36	an a in her embraces past	407 18	war, dearth, a, agues	185 14
many are a of God	315 11	an a of ease	224 15	well stricken in a	44 50
men not a of God, a of me	386 23	an a of poverty	465 9	what a takes away	574 34
not so much a of death	86 19	an a of splendid discontent	355 12	what man's a is like to be	172 11
of whom. shall I be a.?	393 20	arrogance of a	103 11	when a, disease, or sorrows	
see all, nor be a.	95 13	as full of grief as a	452 42	strike him	146 32
so, I was a	92 26	at your a. the hey-day	435 47	when old a crept over them	361 7
stranger and a.	263 35	build from a to a	295 6	when the a is in	469 12
they were sore a	61 18	chooses Athens in his riper a	193 25	woes that wait on a	113 20
whereof our conscience is a	389 45	common at your a.	40 21	woman who tells one he. real a	570 16
whistling to keep from being		complain of the a we live in	101 33	wonder of our a	232 15
a	191 25	crabbed a and youth	480 2	world's great a	493 25
yet a of death	143 8	damn the a	307 22	worth an a without a name	357 22
Afresh let's kiss a	246 28	days of our a	397 16	years hence may dawn an a	16 9
Afric A's sunny fountains	240 17	decay of the whole a	25 22	youth and a in common—dis-	
geographers, in A-maps	521 18	disgust this refined a.	202 15	content	19 7
heard on A's burning shore	406 19	do you think, at you a.	128 28	Aged, allow this a man his right	377 4
sword in hand upon A's passes	142 3	do your joys with a diminish?	93 25	an a, a man	131 22
thy breath is A's spicy gale	215 42	each a. is a dream	371 2	an a and a great wine	337 26
whom Biserta sent from A shore	345 4	evening of my a	412 7	certainly a.	116 22
Africa A and golden joys	442 34	fetch the a of gold	343 18	deliciously a. and sad	489 34
all A and her prodigies in us	86 11	fixed point in a changing a.	188 13	don't object to an a parent	175 25
silent over A	92 18	forehead of the a to come	288 25	Paul the a	69 5
slog-slog-slog-sloggin' over A	294 37	'gainst time and a.	377 4	slow growth in an a bosom	379 4
Africa ex. A semper aliquid novi	380 1	grace this latter a	440 28	what venerable creatures did	
African son of the old moon-		green and smiling a	514 38	the a seem	548 15
mountains A.	288 29	hated, as their a increases	515 24	wiser than the a.	399 20
After a. dinner is a dinner	519 29	hath not forgotten my a.	507 35	Agendum dum quid superesset a	320 24
a many a summer	540 20	he is of a : ask him	63 34	Agent' interposition of some in-	
evil. lives a. them	450 17	he is of no a	153 14	visible a.	265 6
man a. his own heart	47 13	his wealth a well-spent a.	123 25	Agents night's black a	459 8
to the gallows-foot—and a. l	302 18	in a I bud again	244 18	Ages: a, and a. have fallen on me	172 4
After-dinner as it were an a's		in a good old a.	44 48, 48 34	a elaps'd ere Homer's lamp ap-	
sleep	462 5	in ev'ry a., in ev'ry clime	386 29	pear'd	162 26
government framed... in a. con-		in mune a. have left me naked	447 1	a. of hopeless end	345 21
versations	546 41	in the flower of their a.	47 3	a secular bird, a. of lives	351 4
in a. talk across the walnuts	537 3	in the name of every a.	101 27	ask'd a more	162 26
Afternoon: in the a. of time	516 19	invention of a barbarous a.	343 26	a thousand a. in Thy sight	562 9
in which it seemed always a	535 13	in what stupid a or nation	111 9	aye, a. long ago	285 28
some green a. turns toward sun-		language of the a.	231 21	emptiness of a in his face	329 19
set	525 1	lash the a.	382 16	hear of all the a	534 35
				his acts being seven a	427 21

INDEX

Ages (cont)		Aid (cont)		Air (cont)	
in three distant a born	193 9	God of Battles, a l	297 8	in that heavenly a.	81 18
mighty a of eternity	127 33	hood-wink'd boy I call'd in a.	213 15	in the smokeless a	582 14
my name to the next a.	28 15	lend us Thine a	240 15	into my heart an a that kills	263 14
our help in a past	562 9	aints will a	150 23	I see him forming in the a	407 8
rages of the a	236 6	their a. they yield to all	164 34	I smell the Sussex a	42 5
rock of a	548 11	to fainting squadrons a	1 10	leave their little lives in a.	386 32
thro' the a. one increasing		without our a He did us make	292 7	lines and outward a	281 1
purpose	534 29	<i>Aide-toi, le ciel t'aidera</i>	209 10	live in the a	182 19
to all succeeding a curst	190 13	Ail what can a thee, Knight at		living a	582 1
unborn a, crowd not on my		arms	286 28	lowly a of Seven Dials	219 2
soul	229 25	Ailed what a us, O gods, to desert		make the cold a fire	497 9
while unending a run	361 14	you	523 3	melted into a, into thin a	480 8
Aggravate my voice	466 30	Ailments our a are the same	519 24	mock our eyes with a	425 19
Aggravating: she was an a child	41 14	Ailsa Craig Meg was deaf as A	105 14	mock the a with idle state	229 20
Aggregate: large a of little things	358 1	Aim a a little above it	316 11	moon washes all the a	466 37
Aggression secured against the		a. not to be great	322 4	most excellent canopy, the a	433 15
menace of a	21 6	great a. of culture	19 24	mouthful of a	584 16
Agib, Prince of Tartary	218 9	not make thoughts your a	297 10	nipping and an eager a	431 30
Agincourt affright the air at A	443 4	our being's end and a	384 2	no stir of a was there	286 3
disgrace the name of A.	444 10	prophecy, with a near a	442 6	nothing to breathe but a.	292 15
<i>Agios Athanatos</i>	543 18	shoots xiphias to his a	503 5	now a. is hush'd	153 24
Agitation electrical a in the mund	337 2	<i>Aimais dire pourquoi je l'a</i>	354 21	only to kiss that a	247 8
A-gley gang aft a	107 11	Aimeth who a at the sky	244 3	parching a. burns forre	345 31
<i>Agmine facto</i>	556 23	<i>Amex a qui vous ame</i>	557 9	pibroch shake the a	23 18
Agnes. St. A.' Eve	285 12	Aiming a at a million	91 41	playing in the wanton a.	455 17
Agnostic. invented, the appro-		a at the bless'd abodes	383 13	powers that will work for thee,	
prate title of 'a'	266 25	Aimless nothing walks with a.		a, earth	582 4
<i>Agnus: in quo et a. ambulet</i>	232 7	feet	532 32	purg'd the a of pestilence	481 31
Agog to dash through thick and		Aims a but at a bush	501 18	quiet and still a of studies	352 23
thin	159 36	other a had learned to prize	224 18	sightless couriers of the a	457 9
Agonies exultations, a, and love	582 4	other a than my delight	236 16	stirring thrills the a	236 6
Agony a and bloody sweat	388 50	secret a of nature	80 26	sweet a blow soft	248 5
a is abated	326 10	Ain't as it isn't it a	130 8	sweet as Eden is the a	336 47
a of the heathen past	310 20	know so much that a so	491 10	sweet as English a could make	
exceeding bitter a.	506 19	no you a	311 4	her	538 8
intense the a.	83 13	Air a, a charter'd libertine	443 7	take into the a my quiet breath	287 32
my soul in a	149 20	a and Angels' purity	184 5	through the fog and filthy a	456 3
only a, and that has ending	84 18	a bites shrewdly	431 30	through the trembling a.	510 19
sea of Life and A	495 5	a broke into a mist	94 29	to a the ditty	264 3
some strong swimmer in his a	115 30	a. goes by in a wind	39 3	trifles light as a	471 42
waters of wide A.	494 23	a is cut away before	150 1	up to the ends of a.	80 30
Agree a on the stage	499 30	a. is delicate	457 6	viewless forms of a	417 7
a with thine adversary	57 46	a nimbly recommends itself	457 6	vomit forth into the a.	330 9
all joys so well a	502 7	a of the court	201 31	walking in an a of glory	552 9
birds in their nests a.	41 35, 561 27	a. and harmony of shape	401 32	wan soul in that golden a.	411 21
care, you and I shall never a	5 19	a of the enchanted island	337 35	waste on the desert a.	230 5
if that a. which I intend	245 11	a. signed with their honour	509 2	way of an eagle in the a.	50 50
let Whig and Tory a' a	502 22	a too pure for slaves	237 27	what is honour? A.	440 30
so many men a to be of one		all the a a solemn stillness holds	229 28	when the a is calm	352 29
mind	25 8	all the a is thy diocese	184 26	where a. might wash me	524 23
sugar and saltness a.	225 25	amaze the scented a	82 4	wild a, world-mothering a.	254 17
the more we didn't a	125 21	as the a, invulnerable	430 17	wind-besom chambers of the	
this busy world and I shall ne'er		babbling gossip of the a	482 22	a.	544 7
a.	158 12	beateth the a	66 37	Winter slumbering in the open	
verbs and nouns do more a.	238 30	Being that is in the clouds and a.	575 13	a	152 17
when people a with me	569 32	blue regions of the a	75 18	with its sweet a.	479 29
with her would not a	584 11	bounded by the vaporous a.	495 1	with pinions skim the a	211 25
Agreeable: a. wakings	156 12	breathe his native a	386 26	Air-bell' exhausted a. of the Critic	90 30
in most men's power to be a.	520 41	breathing English a	84 21	Air-borne every a. particle	268 12
is the old min a?	177 27	build that dome in a.	151 33(-52)	Air-drawn dagger	459 16
light, a, polished style	240 6	castles built with a	280 6	Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon	293 3
my idea of an a person	182 22	chameleons feed on light and a	493 16	Airs: a from heaven or blasts from	
Agreed except they be a.	55 54	common liberty of earth and		hell	431 32
Agreeing for not a. with me	86 3	a.	511 10	all places, all a one country	86 28
Agreement an a with hell	213 19	common sun, the a., the skies	231 5	Angels sing their a divine	158 4
with hell are we at a.	53 34	dance upon the a	509 5	discords make the sweetest a	111 10
Agrees a person who a. with me	182 22	diet, humour, a, anything	86 25	don't give yourself a	128 29
how a the devil and thee	438 26	diviner a.	577 13	fresher a to flashes blent	375 10
with truth it quite a.	220 9	draws a moment's a	156 11	how many saucy a. we meet	215 27
<i>Agrestis deos qui novit a.</i>	556 18	empty, vast and wandering a	476 15	light a. and recollected terms	483 11
<i>Agri: modus a non ita magnus</i>	261 24	every flower enjoys the a	581 9	martial a. of England	503 5
<i>Agricolos. o fortunatos nimium a!</i>	556 15	fainting a	497 26	melting a., or martial	163 48
Agricultural chips to the a		fairer than the evening a.	330 6	refreshing a of liberty	102 38
labourer	143 31	fill the sea and a	149 34	sing it with such a.	584 4
Agriculture: all taxes must. fall		filled the a. with. dissonance	340 26	soft Lydian a.	342 7
upon a.	217 9	gather my skirts up in the a.	80 16	sounds and sweet a.	480 5
Agrippa I think myself happy,		Germans that of the a.	407 17	thy Naad a.	380 17
king A.	65 21	gold a. and the silver	411 4	wandering a they faint	494 7
tail A. lived close by	250 1	graceful a and heavenly mug	208 29	Airt: my plaidie to the angry a.	107 24
<i>Agua a. que chuyenta la sed</i>	134 18	growing strength in the a.	143 40	Arth: bestow on every a a limb	355 21
Ague-proof: I am not a.	454 6	happy good-night a.	235 18	Airts a' the a. the wind can blow	107 17
Agues: war, dearth, age, a.	185 14	her fair and floral a.	208 5	Airy: a., fairy Lalian	534 12
<i>Aguri: quidquid a. homines</i>	282 25	her keel ploughs a.	135 19	a. hopes my children	574 16
Ahab: ran before a.	48 6	his human a.	90 27	a. subtleties in religion	86 7
Ahead: far, far a.	147 13	horse of a.	12 12	execute their a. purposes	344 30
Aid. all fear, none a you	384 11	hurries in the darkened a.	230 14	gives to a nothing	467 24
apt Alliteration's artful a.	143 14	I eat the a., promise-crammed	435 2	gulls in an a. morrice	241 30
fate and metaphysical a.	457 2	if their lungs receive our a.	162 42	reveries so a.	163 11
foreign a. of ornament	548 19	independent a.	217 23	up the a. mountain	41 18
from whence doth come mine a.	421 4	in happier a wandering	18 31(-19)	were it ever so a. a tread	536 15

INDEX

Aisle* long-drawn a.	230:2	Alexander (<i>cont</i>)		All (<i>cont</i>)	
Aisles: groined the a of Christian		but A. women	313:2	a 's love, yet a 's law	96 22
Rome	199 23	I am A	455 31	a 's to no end	373 13
monastic a fall like sweet strains	199 21	second A the Great	327 15	a that a man hath	48 41
Aiver a ragged cowt mak a		she's gane, like A	104 25	a that ever went with evening	
noble a	105 12	some talk of A	9 24	dress	301:22
Ajalon Moon, in the valley of A	46 42	when A our lung was dead	583 26	a that he wrote	239 11
Ajax 'Thersites' body is as good		where A 's ashes lay	33 12	a that in them is	390 11
as A	420 40	Alexanders like so many A	443 25	a that is, at a, lasts ever	95 22
when A strives	382 32	Alexandra sea-king's daughter		a that's beautiful	585 19
Akond of Swat	312 13	A.	541 18	a that they can say	147 13
Alabaster an a box	60 35	Alexandrine a needless A	382 31	a that thou hast done for me	106 28
his grandsire cut in a	462 32	Alexim Corydon ardebat A	555 20	a that we see or seem	380 16
smooth as monumental a.	473 11	Alfred: truth-teller our Eng-		a the world and his wife	520 30
Alacrity in sinking	466 9	land's A.	537 24	a things bright and beautiful	3 14
Alarm glorious the trumpet and a	503 6	when A. came to Athelney	140 12	a things through Christ	68 28
her voice. might give th' a	566 19	Algebra tell what hour by a	110 10	a things were made by him	62 59
in a state of wild a	220 7	Alget probitas laudatur et a	282 23	a this and heaven too	242 11
love sounds the a	214 10	Algado duris ut slex. in A	260 21	a this for a song?	103 31
Alarms confused a of struggle	15 8	Algiers dying in A	365 21	a to heaven	279 21
dwell in the midst of a	164 22	Alhama woe is me, A I	112 29	a was lost	349 15
used to war's a	252 29	Alibi if your governor don't		a were for the state	323 21
what were the world's a	584 23	prove a a	179 8	a were his	115 45
Alarum the wild a clashed	332 21	vy worn't there a a I	179 17	beareth a things, believeth a.	66 45
Alarum'd by his sentinel, the wolf	458 1	Alice A, where art thou?	98 20	things	66 45
Alarums ou stern a change to		children of A	306.7	bed-time, Hal, and a well	440:29
merry meetings	476 3	Christopher Robin went down		by a. the eagle in thee, a the	
Alas a, a, for England	140 24	with A	339 14	dove	165 29
a, and well a day	9 9	fair hair and fairer eyes of A		Christ is a and in a	68 31
most mournful, 'A, a lack!	170 25	W n	306 15	Christ is a in a	354 12
Albatross he thought he saw an		remember sweet A	201 24	consorts and sympathiseth with	
A	128 19	Alienate no difference a Cicero	325 23	a. things	86:25
I shot the A	149 1	Aliens appetens	415 1	do a things well	143 11
the A did follow	148 28	Alights brisk a on the warm		fool a the people a of the time	314 14
Albu gallant A fell	42 11	hearth	546 26	for a time	281 16
Alcestis brought to me like A	351 24	Alike all places were a to him	304 21	for a we have and are	296 19
Alchemy gilding with heavenly		among so many faces none a.	86 29	goodbye to a that	229 17
a	486 27	each a. was Greek, a was free	524 7	having nothing, yet hath a.	583:11
happy a of mind	231 31	like the sun, they shine on all a.	385:11	his a neglected	270 16
Alciphron was it A once	449 1	none go just a	382 19	I am made a things to a men	66 35
Alcmene's nights	523 4	Alphes rhetor geometes pictor a	283 3	if a alas! were well at home	142 31
Alcoran rather believe. the A	87 11	Aliquid: tu solebas meas esse a		if yet I have not a. thy love	185 33
Alcove Cliveden's proud a	25 23	putare nugas	132 10	I like the jads for a that	106 23
Aldebaran and Betelgueux shone	385 1	Alter dis a visum	554 10	in a things Thee to see	244 15
Alderman on the forefinger of an	236 38	Alive a. after all this satire	274 22	in London a that life can afford	273 23
a	477 7	a, and so bold, O earth?	495 6	is this the mighty ocean? is this	
Aldermanic many an Aldermanic		a for evermore	70 28	a ?	308 29
nose	34 2	all 'ot sand an' ginger when a	296 24	I suppose you have a there is	201 20
Aldershot penny-fights an' A. it	297 1	all the playthings come a	515:17	judgments on a things a day	
Aldgate-Street from Temple-bar		art a. still, while thy book doth		long	531:16
to A.	215 27	live	281 11	let 'em a come	305.3
Aldiborontiphoscorhorn!	125 12	bliss was it in that dawn to be a	575 2	like Caesar's wife, a things to a.	
Aldrich thickskides and hairy A	146 22	cockles and mussels! a, a, oh!	7 8	men	8 6
Ale: Adam's a	402 8	he is no longer a.	42 25	man's a man for a. that	105 31
as tinkers do a.	109:22	if a I shall be delighted to see		more than a in heaven	115 6
Christmas broached the mugh-		him	250:24	my soul, my life, my a.	562 19
tiest a.	418 24	in Christ shall all be made a.	67 8	nature .to me was a. in a	581 26
drink your a.	263 32	living which are yet a	51 4	nothing brings me a things	480:30
eat my a, drank my a.	203 5	more a. to tenderness	575 7	Old Uncle Tom Cobbleigh and	
England talked of a	141 25	my son was dead, and is a again	62:16	a.	33.1
feasts where a was strongest	318:7	officially to keep a	146 35	on our meat, and on us a.	247 15
fed purely upon a.	203 5	she's a, she is not dead	29:24(-30)	praising a alike	215 17
for a continuance .prefer muld		show that one's a	104 2	sature, being levelled at a	520:35
ale	518:33	since Chaucer was a. and hale	308 17	see a, nor be afraid	95.13
God send thee good a	516 21(-517)	so abject—yet a	118:19	so are they a., a honourable	
good a, the drink of English-		such a noise and tumult when a.	196 3	men	450 18
men	78 28	who was a and is dead	6 20	take him for a in a.	431:6
jolly good a. and old	516 21(-517)	when neither are a	429 40	that A, which always is A.	185 9
no more cakes and a.	482 32	All a., a., are gone	308 1	that's how it a began	298 24
ordered a glass of this a —		a along, down along	33 1	the Lord God made them a.	3:14
would order it	174 18	a are divine	15:16	Thou art over a	301:29
pot of a., and safety	443 28	a. are needed by each one	199 9	thou to me art a things	349 30
quart of a. is a dish for a king	485 16	a, except their sun, is set	115 43	'tis a. thou art	381 36
sees bliss in a.	164 33	a for love	509.32, 173 3	'twill all be well	207:19
sleep upon a.	203 5	A For Love	191 14	we must a come to it	179 33
sons of a. and brede	583 26	a for one, one for a.	194 33	where it cometh, a things are	199 1
Spanish a shall give you hope	329.1	a. goes if courage goes	36:4	Allah A created the English mad	208 2
speakeeth against a., that is good		a I can give you I give	524 33	A. is great, no doubt	146 11
a.	78.28	a. I know not what ye call a.	439:19	A. who gave me two sides to	
spicy, nut-brown a	342:4	a. is Caesar's	166 14	my head	303:10
take the size of pots of a.	110:10	a is done that men can do	106:17	Allay glowing axle doth a.	340:4
Alea: iacta a. est	120:14	a. is not lost	344 14	Allaying a both their fury, and	
Alehouse: make fools laugh i' the		a is not well	431:18	my passion	479:29
a.	470 28	a. is well	533:28	with no a 'Thames	319:5
Aleppo: her husband's to A. gone	456.10	a. men everywhere. .free	314:3	All-corroding the a., all-dissolving	
in A once	474 2	a my pretty ones?	460 21	scepticism	363:24
Alexander. A. at the head of the		a. of Him we have in thee	165:31	Allegiance. religious a.	28:21
world	558 9	a., save. .man, is divine	113:2	swore to him a.	7:11
A.'s Ragtime Band	43:16	a. shall be well	467:12	to hell, a I	436:28
A. the coppersmith	69.3	a. shall die	442:7	Allegorical! all the a. paintings. .	
		a. shall equal be	218.22	in the world	277:2

INDEX

Allegory a man's life is a con- tinual a	290 17	Aloft (cont.)		Alps A on A arise	382*23
as headstrong as an a	500 21	man looks a.	194 25	A shaping like a backbone	235 22
Shakespeare led a life of a	290 18	now he's gone a	173 11	fading a and archipelagoes	3 12
which things are an a	67 43	Providence sits up a	173 7	Johnson hewed passages	
Alleluia, to Father, Son, and Holy		sailor-boys were all up a	9 3	through the A	154 13
Ghost, A I	264 10	Alone all a went she	293 22	Alraschid golden prime of good	
<i>Allemant d'un cheval</i>	136 13	all we ask is to be let a	169 26	Haroun A	539 15
Allen for love of Barbara A	30 1	a, a banished man	31 16	Altar a to the unknown God	64 60
humble A, with an awkward		a, a, all a	149 20	not gold, not blood, their a	
shame	386 20	a, and in a land of sand	530 28	dowers	493 27
All-enacting Might	236 16	a and palely loitering	286 28	one nearer to God's A	166*13
Alley each a. has a brother	385 3	a and warming his five wits	540 14	self-slain on his own strange a	523 16
she lives in our a	128 17	a dwell for ever the kings of the		so I will go to thine a	393 18
through an a Titanic	381 2	sea	16 1	thy sad floor an a.	114 34
thro' every hollow cave and alley		a I did it	429 23	to what green a	287 12
lone	535*18	a. on a wide wide sea	149 20, 150 14	whiles she before the a stands	509 13
Alleys: vilest a of London	187 17	a on earth, as I am now	113 20	young bullocks upon thine a	395 11
<i>Alles-vous-en la voir</i>	354*2	a the sun arises and a the		Altars even thy a, O Lord of	
All-hail: greater than both, by the		great streams	16 14	hosts	397 5
a.	457*4	a when he falleth	56 34	Altar-stairs the great world's a	532 36
All-hallown. farewell, A. summer	438 28	a w' God an' my engines	299 4	Alter not a in my faith of him	279 32
Alliance a Commercial A with		a without any company	137 34	<i>Alteram. quid pariem a</i>	22 2
England	43 11	am I a?	220 24	Alteration alters when it a finds	488 7
steer clear of permanent a	560 29	bewilder'd, and a.	188 31	do what thou canst for a	262 5
Alliances entangling a. with none	268 21	blindfold and a.	296 6	Altered revolving in his a soul	191 8
Allied to that which is divine		born unto himself a.	404 11	things have a in the building	
they were a	18*19	brave Horatius stand a.	323 25	trade	303 7
Allies chips to the faithful a	143 31	Britain would fight on a	144 9	Alternate Night and Day	205 20, 30
thou hast great a	582 4	canker, and the grief are mine		Alternative an unhappy a	22 33
All-in-all intellectual A	578 30	dangerous to meet it a	118 26	Alters a when it alteration finds	488 7
Alliteration apt A's artful aid	143 14	hast been, shalt be, art, a.	565 24	love a not	319 4
Allowance a for their doubting	297*10	heart that lives a.	16 15	Althea my divine A brings	
makes the smallest a. for		I am here at the gate a	578 16	Altitude pursue my reason to an	
ignorance	266 20	I cannot play a	536 9	O a!	86.8
Pension An a. without an		I feel I am a.	241 7	Altogether almost, and a such as	
equivalent	277 31	I leave my love a	309 1	I am	65 27
Allowed a part in making these		I seem forsaken and a.	487 14	charm of Caelia a	566 19
days memorable	144 7	I fortune seldom comes a	161 17	<i>Altus. lo scendere e il salire per l'a.</i>	
All-shattering guns	188 32	leave them a, and they'll come	192 7	scale	169 1
All-softening knell	116 18	home	367 14	Always a I am Caesar	448 27
Allsopp O Hodgson, Guinness,		leave us a	374 21	poor a ye have with you	63 44
A., Bass!	120 23	left him a with his glory	572 14	remain with you a	390 49
All-terrible God the A.	142*26	let her a, she will court you	280 20	there'll a be an England	373 15
<i>Allume. il a. le grand</i>	109 34	let us a Time driveth onward	535 17	Am by the grace of God I a	
Allur'd to brighter worlds	224 21	live in Paradise a	332 22	what I a	67 5
All-urging the a Will	236 5	lives not a., nor for itself	74 3	I a not what I am	469 28
Alluring batteries of a sense	332 7	most unfit to be a	154 26	I a that I a	45 37
nothing is more a than a levée	156 9	musings there an hour a	115 44	I think, therefore I a.	172 26
Almack go to Carlisle's, and to		never appear the Immortals .		presume not that I a the thing	
A.'s too	13 17	a	152 16	I was	442 39
Alma Mater all dissolved in port	381 23	never less a than when a	145 9, 408 7	since I a. not what I was	401 36
Almanac, eclipse not in the A	508 1	not a, while thou visit'st my		speak of me as I a	474 2
pious fraud of the a.	320 16	slumbers	348 23	tell them I a., Jehova said	503 3
useful as an a out of date	559 9	nothing is fair or good a.	199 9	<i>Ama et fac quod vis</i>	22 3
Almanacs greater storms than a		one who treads a	357 14	<i>Amabam. nondum a.</i>	21 17
can report	423 26	read to thyself a	82.11	Amalek that moment A prevailed	161 16
Almighty A. ever-present Deity!	83 8	that the man should be a.	44*14	Amalfi beyond Sorrento and A	308 17
arrow from the A.'s bow	75 6	through strange seas of thought		Amalgamation Heaven and Hell	
as thy Love is discovered a, a		a	579*19	A Society	127 31
be proved	96 24	travels the fastest who travels a.	304 2	<i>Amans amare</i>	21 17
God A.'s gentlemen	190 26	trodden the winepress a.	55*6	<i>Amantem. quis fallere possit a?</i>	554 18
held the patent. from A God	105 16	we are left, or shall be left, a.	578 4	Amara: mount A, true Paradise	347 9
Hey for God A!	292 10	we perish'd, each a.	159 3	Amaracus violet, a, and asphodel	537 31
Holy, Holy, Holy! Lord God		were we long a?	15 26	Amaranth like fields of a lie	171 1
A.	240 19	wherefore thou a?	347 33	no fields of a on this side of the	
pleased th' A's Orders to per- form	1:11	who can enjoy a?	348 34	grave	309 13
the A scattered kings for their		wild dog and a	327 2	Amaranthine. only a flower .	163 15
salute	396 7	you and I must bide a.	327 14	eye	96 31
the A.'s form glasses itself in		you and I were a.	319 8	Amaranthus bid a all his beauty	
tempests	114 30	Along all a, down a., out a.,	33 1	shed	342 31(-343)
Almond. the a.-tree shall flourish	51*33	Aloof: a. from the entire point	452*12	<i>Amare et a amabam</i>	21 17
Almost. a. inevitable Conse- quences	304 44	day and night, a	493*14	<i>Amari: de fonte surgit a aliquid</i>	321 12
both a, and altogether such as I		they stood a.	150 27	<i>Amaryllida. formosam resonare</i>	
am	65*27	with a crafty madness, keeps a.	434 2	<i>doces A silvas</i>	555 15
Alms: a. for oblivion	481*17	Aloud, vaunting a, but racked	344*15	Amaryllis. sport with A in the	
a. of thy superfluous praise	189 19	Alp: many a frozen, many a fiery		shade	342*20
prayer, patience, a, vows	255 6	A.	346 2	<i>Amas de fleurs étrangères</i>	355 6
prayers, which are age his a.	377*4	<i>Alpes. saevas curre per A.</i>	283 21	Amateur: a little a. painting	514 26
so give a.	485*27	Alpha the sacred river	151*32	heavy-sterned a old men	302*5
when thou doest a.	58 2	Alpha I am A. and Omega	70 22	Amateurs' hell is full of musical a.	490 20
who gives himself with his a.	320 18	Alphabet: got to the end of the		nation of a.	409 9
Alms-basket of words	455*26	a.	178 42	Amatory poets sing their loves	116*14
Almsman: gay apparel for an a's		Alpheus return, A, the dread	342 30	<i>Amavi. sero te a., pulchritudo</i>	21*22
gown	475*10	voice is past	308 17	<i>Amavit: plus quam se atque suos a.</i>	
Aloe olive, a., and maize	528*23	Alpine breeze of A heights	416*25	omnes	133 5
stripes of labdanum and a.-balls	94 18	Clan A.'s warriors true		Amaze a. the scented air	82.4
Aloft: among the river shallows,		scattered on the A. mountains		a the very faculties of eyes	433 32
borne a.	284 14	cold	351 20	and ears	332 13
		streams along the A. height	114 6	how vainly men themselves a	
		through an A. village passed	316 17		

INDEX

Amaze (<i>cont.</i>)		Amen A, so be it	391 11	Amuss (<i>cont.</i>)	
stars with deep a	343 14	A so let it be	355 9	nothing comes a, so money comes	479:1
startle or a it with itself	289 25	'A' stuck in my throat	458 9	nothing shall come a	98 15
ye gods, it doth a me	448 21	glorious the catholic a.	503 6	skill not spent a	80:18
Amazed a the gazing rustics	225 2	sound of a great A	402 12	what's a I'll try to mend	562:6
silent and a a little boy	566 21	still cry 'A'	487 10	Amussi not a, but praemissi	242 19
wise, a, temperate, and furious	458 25	will no man say, a?	475 18	Ammiral mast of some great a.	344:24
Amazing, love so a, so Divine	582 19	Amend adjust, a, and heal	230 28	Ammunition praise the Lord and	
orbi you're quite a	311 20	Amended a his former naughty		pass the a	210:6
whose presence of mind was a	311 5	life	390 2	Amo a, amas, I love a lass	370:5
Amazon I've never sailed the A	297 23	corrected and a by its Author	211 21	non a. te, Sabidi	331:24
tall as A	287 4	Amends a for all the long years	350 10	odi et a.	133 18
Ambassador: A from Britain's		sin that a is but patched	482 13	Among a. the English Poets	290 11
an a is sent to lie abroad	583 15	A is God's Crucible	36 23	a them but not of them	113 51
Ambassadors Parliament is not a		A is ourselves with the Bar-	201 17	a. you as he that serveth	62 44
congress of a	100 14	barians left out	587 18	Amongst you and remain with	390 49
sent a to Louis XIV	274 9	A is the only idealistic nation	19 23	you	372 3
Amber: a scent of odorous per-		A, thou half-brother of the	571 16	Amor: cedet a. rebus	169:2
fume	359 31	world	29 10	l'a che muove il sole	556:5
a torrent descended	146 17	A was thus clearly top nation	422 17	nunc scio quid sit A	556 8
ceiling of a	16 1	bad Americans go to A	570 13	omma vincit A	258 10
in a to observe the forms	385 27	business of A is business	156 25	a die	133:14
lutes of a	247 14	huntsmen are up in A	85 21	Amorem longum subito deponere a.	172 19
preserved for ever in a	27 47	I rejoice that A has resisted	379 3	nec meum respectet amorem	260 6
those a locks to grey	189 10	my A I my new-found-land	184 23	Amori neque a. dare ludum	
Amber-dropping thy hair	341 3	north and south A	543 10	Amorites the Hittites, and the	45 36
Ambergris proclaim the a on		nothing less than whole A.	100 27	A	111 8
shore	42 12	wake up, A	213 6	Amorous a, and fond, and billing	348 38
Amberley a good brew in A too	338 4	when we think of thee, O A I	558 26	a ditties all a summer's day	344 32
Ambiguous this a earth		you cannot conquer A	379 9	a of their strokes	424:6
Ambition a can creep as well as		young man, there is A.	100 22	be a, but be chaste	117:17
soar	103 17	youth of A is their oldest tradi-		excite my a propensities	270 10
A. Distraction, Uglification and		tion	570 14	her a descendant sung	347 19
Derision	129 20	American God is making the A	587 18	sweet reluctant a delay	347 12
a first sprung from your bless'd		I am A. bred	339 7	tangled in a nets	350 1
abodes	381 33	ideal A... is all wrong	142 18	unsubstantial Death is a.	478 44
a had only suspended reli-		if I were an A	379 8	what dire offence from a. causes	385:8
gion	103:4	I was born an A.	503 8	springs	
a in a private man a vice	334 17	love all mankind, except an A.	274 3	Amorus to beyt thir a. of thar	187:4
a's debt is paid	449 32	not a Virginian, but an A.	242 17	nychtis bail]	56:3
a should be made of sterner stuff	450 20	subtleties of the A joke	550 17	Amos A, what seest thou?	117:19
a, the soldier's virtue	424 20	th' A nation in th' Sixth Ward	195 9	Amos Cottle	
a thick-sighted	284 18	report all heroism from an A.		Amour beginning of an A.	40 3
art not without a	457 1	point of view	568 6	enforce a desperate a	111:17
fill th' a of a private man	163 1	thank God, I am an A.	503 6	too sure of the a	543:20
fling away a	446 30	Americanism, fifty-fifty A	409 4	Amour l'absence est à l'a.	109 34
I hold a of so airy a quality	433 13	Americans A and nothing else	409 4	vive l'a l	512 22
ill-weav'd a	440 38	A have taken umbrage	403 19	Amphibious ill-born mob	170:12
let not a mock their useful toil	230 1	[Carlyle] was probably fond of		Amphisbaena dire	349 21
love not with a join'd	156 8	[the A]	550 21	Amphitrite's destined halls	495 1
low a, and the pride of kings	162 27	good A go to Paris	14 1, 570 13	Amphitryon. I am the true A.	191 27
low a and the thirst of praise	449 3	hyphenated A	409 7	Amphora coepit institui	255 17
lowliness is young a's ladder	434 22	join in hand brave A all	180 5	Ample behold her face at a	481 32
most pitiful a.	405 13	none but A. on guard tonight	560 32	view	577 13
pride, cruelty, and a. of man	458 29	nothing the matter with A ex-	142 18	Amplifier a. ether, a diviner air	402:23
thrifless a, that wilt ravin up	344 23	cept their ideals	388 2	Amplitude. a of noble life	570:37
to reign is worth a	457 9	Parliament has no right to tax	13 5	clearest insight, a of mind	255 22
vaulting a, which o'erleaps it-	26 27	the A	87 36	Ampullas. proicit a.	442 31
self	427 9	Amurath not A an A. succeeds	72 1	Amurath not A an A. succeeds	552 20
virtue in a is violent	322 3	Amuse you with stories of savage	231 36	men	
was that make a. virtue		Amusement: cough for my own		Amused we are not a	22 29
who doth a. shun		a		Amusement: cough for my own	419:22
your heart's supreme a		I write for the general a		topics of a in a winter-night	519 3
Ambitions whereby swollen a.		Amusement no a in England but		vice and religion	505 11
dwindle	90 39	tolerable were it not for its a.		Amusement were it not for its a.	313 25
Ambitious. a., and picturesque		Amusement sweet A. 'tis thou hast		Amusement were it not for its a.	517:23
liar	550 22	ravished me		Amusement were it not for its a.	278 1
as he was a, I slew him	450:15	Ananias, Azarias, and Misael		Amusement were it not for its a.	227 14
Brutus says he was a.	450 19	Anapaestic: rolling a.		death of his fellow-creatures	
proud, revengeful, a.	434 9	Anapaests, swift A.		a.	212:4
sacred hunger of a minds	510:7	Anarch thy hand great A I,		Anabaptist an a... I am not a	208 26
very substance of the a.	433 13	Anarchy. a. and competition the		member of	401 14
Amble, teach an old horse a true	510 2	laws of death		Anabaptists certain A	280 9
Amble: the skipping king, he a.	440 8			Anacreon: of which had Horace or	46 14
Amble: who Time a withal	428 9			A tasted	110:5
Ambo: Arcades a.	556:13			Anak: giants, the sons of A.	320 22
'Arcades a' blackguards both	116:11			Analytic. profoundly skill'd in a	388:23
Amboss oder Hammer sein	223:23			Analytic sweet A, 'tis thou hast	80:5
Ambree: foremost in battle was				Anapaests, swift A.	152:5
Mary A	31:14			Anarch thy hand great A I,	381:27
Ambrosial: dropt in a oils	341 2			Anarchy. a. and competition the	473:27
Ambuscadoes: breaches, a., Span-				laws of death	
ish blades	477:7				
Âme il faut une a. de même	354 25				
les grands n'ont point d'a.	97:33				
Amelia: A. was praying for George	542 37				
the author of 'A.'	78 20				
Amen: tecum vivere a.	260:14				
Amenus: Vivamus, mea Lesbia, at-					
que a	132:15				

INDEX

Anarchy (<i>cont</i>)				Angels (<i>cont</i>)	
cure of a	101 7			give his a. charge over thee	397 19
driven between a and despot-				glorious fault of a and of gods	381.33
ism	499 11			good as guardian a are	158 13
Anathema let him be A Maran-				go with me, like good a	446 13
atha	67.20			greet as a, greet	319 9
thunder 'A', friend, at you	540.28			grew pale, as a can	119 25
Anatomy: a mere a, a mounte-				guardian a sung this strain	545.18
bank	429 1			hear the a sing	421 10
A of Melancholy only book	271.36			holy a guard thy bed	562 1
eat the rest of the a	484 2			I am on the side of the a	180 35
Ancestors look back to their a	102 9			if a fight, weak men must fall	475 1
our a. are very good folks	500 23			I have no a left	543.21
wild trick of his a	440 31			I heard the a, call	537 1
wisdom of our a.	101 35			I neglect God and his A.	180 32
Ancestral voices prophesying				like a ' visits	365 8
war	151 33(-152)			liveried a lackey her	340.23
Ancestry trace my a. back to a				lower than the a	392.11
globule	219.19			make the a weep	401 31
without pride of a, or hope of				maketh his a spirits	398 8
posterity	387.15			man did eat a ' food	396 35
Anchor his aspect	424 1			meet we no a, Fansie,	20.25
Anchorage the long, long a we				men would be a, a would be	
leave	566.25			gods	383 13
Anchored a. on immortality	83 10			Milton wrote in fetters of A.	
where the fleet of stars is a	208 7			and God	77.7
Anchors cast four a out of the				oblivion in lost a can infuse	16 5
stern	65 29			o'er thee. a. mourn	82.1
great a, heaps of pearl	476 14			only for God and a. to be	
Ancient a and fishlike smell	479 38			lookers on	24.22
a. forms of party strife	533 20			only the a hear	492 29
a, Mariner	148 18			our acts our a are	37 23
a nobility is the act of time	26 42			plead like a. trumpet-tongu'd	457.9
A. of days	55 43, 228 20			praise Him, A in the height	291.27
a, times are only old	236 42			sad as a for the good man's sin	122 39
Beauty both so a. and so fresh	21 22			saw the a. heave up Sir Launce-	
china that's a. and blue	309 25			lor	328 23
forests a as the hills	151 32			sons of men and a. say	565.4
intruders on his a. home	18 16			sorrow for a	93.6
knowledge of the a languages				spectacle unto the world, and to	
a luxury	82 16			a	66 25
lieutenant before the a	471 14			they have the faces of a.	232 8
most a profession	304 40			though women are a	117.45
no a. gentlemen but gardeners	437 5			tongues of men and of a	66 44
with the a. is wisdom	48 58			'twixt air and A.' purity	184 5
Ancients speak of the a. with-				visits like those of a, short, and	
outidolatry	139 17			far between	73.13
the a dredded death	237 21			walk the a. on the walls of	
wisdom of the A.	28 11			heaven	331.3
Ancona: this is A., yonder is the				walking, like two a. bright	81.17
sea	92 3			were a to write	365.7
Ancus: quo Tullus dives et A.	260.26			where a fear to tread	383.5
Anders ich kann nicht a	321 4			whom the a. name Lenore	380.23
Anderson, John A., my jo	106.19			with A. and Archangels	390 39
Andrea del Sarto appears	39 24			women are a., wooing	480 41
Andrew: Saint A's by the Nor-				ye, like a, appear	17 20
thern Sea	309 23			young men glittering and spark-	
Anecdote. fell into his a	182.17			ling A.	548.15
Anecdotes. polite a	543 1			Anger: a insignificantly fierce	164.2
Anfractuosities of the human				a invests with such a lovely	
mind	274 17			grace	502.1
Angel, a appear to each lover	373.19			a is a short madness	256.26
a. dropp'd down from the				a. makes dull men witty	24 36
clouds	440 18			A.' self I needs must kiss again	502.1
A ended	348.29			buting for a. at the clog of his	
a new dropt from the sky	373.18			body	212.16
a of death has been abroad	82 17			carries a. as the flint bears fire	451 25
A of Death spread his wings	118.38			contempt and a of his lip	483.28
A of the Lord came down	527.4			do they provoke me to a ?	55.15
a. of the Lord came upon them	61 18			his a. is not turned away	53.7
A. of the off-shore Wind	298 10			keepeth he his a for ever	398.5
a. of this life	95.31			moon pale in her a.	466.37
A. that presided o'er my birth	75.1			more in sorrow than in a.	431.13
A. trumpets blow	351.10			slow to a.	50.17
a visited the green earth	317 10			strike it in a.	490.33
a. watching an urn	535.41			with a, with sickness, or with	
a. whom thou still hast served	461.11			hunger	468.4
a writing in a book of gold	265.16			Angered. she that being a	470.29
ape or an a.?	180 35			Angiporis. nunc in quadrivis et a.	133.5
beautiful and ineffectual a	19.21			Anglais: les a. s'amusement tristement	517.23
better a. is a man right fair	488.18			les A. sont occupés	355.8
bright with many an a.	362.2			Angle: Brother of the A.	559.12
Brutus was Caesar's a.	450.29			themselves in every a. greet	332.6
callin' a young 'oman a a.	179.6			Angler a. in the lake of darkness	453.28
consideration like an a came	443.5			excellent a., and now with God	559.18
curse his better a from his side	473.25			no man is born an a.	559.10
custom. is a. yet in this	436.5			Anglers: any but a, or very	
Dante once prepared to paint				honest men	559.24
an a.	93.47			Angles: they were called A.	232.8
dark and serious a.	80.31			Angleterre: en A... une seule sauce	124.23
dear, fine, silly old a.	307.24			Angli vocarentur	232.8

INDEX

Angling and be quiet; and go a-		Anne A. A ! Come! quick as you		Answer a. a fool according to his	
A		can	170 25	folly	50:38
a. can never be fully learnt	559 27	as Saint A., the mother of Mary	374 11	a came there none	130 21, 416 7
a I can only compare to a stick	559 8	John Donne, A. Donne, Un-		a loud and high	302 21
and a string	277 13	done	186.29	a made it none	431 12
a. is somewhat like poetry	559 14	<i>ma seur A, ne vois-tu rien?</i>	377 32	a to 'Hi!' or to any loud cry	128 6
most dear lover of a	559 15	Queen A. was one of the small-		be swift, my soul, to a. Hum	264 17
Anglo-Saxon A. Messenger. A		est people	29 5	dusty a.	336.36
attitudes	131 14	sister A., do you see anybody?		give a—what ha' ye done?	302 24
obvious and natural idol of the		tell 'em Queen A.'s dead	377 32(-378)	give me your a., do	168 2
Angry a. and poor and happy	28 33	we'll sing at Saint A.'s	154 8	his a. trickled through my head	131.22
a spot doth glow on Caesar's	142 2	yes, by Saint A.	357 16	I'll not a. that	464.27
brow	448.25	Ann of Cleves Flanders mare	482.32	I would turn and a.	293.1
a. with his judgment for not		Annexed chain by which every	466 3	little fishes' a. was	131.10
agreeing with me	86 3	creature is a	109.24	make you not then the better a	468 39
a with my friend	76 5	<i>Ann a. labuntur, Postume, Pos-</i>		more than the wisest man can a	154 21
be a., and dispatch	426 13	<i>tume!</i>		noblest a. unto such	527 20
be ye a., and sin not	68 1	<i>labuntur a.</i>	34 1	not bound to please thee with	
his a. soul ascended	21 24	<i>singula de nobis a. praedantur</i>	259 9	my a.	464 29
hue a. and brave	245 13	Annie Laurie. bonnie A.	257 17	not careful to a. thee	55 38
kiss the Son, lest he be a	391 51	Annihilate but space and time	187 6	O! a. me	431 32
proud and a. dust	263 32	Annihilating all that's made	381 8	reduced the a. to shillings and	
speak no a. word	3 17	Annihilation one Moment in A.'s	332.19	pence	129 28
when he was a., one of his eyes		Waste	206 20	soft a. turneth away wrath	50 10
became so terrible	38 18	Anniversaries. secret a. of the		thou shalt a., Lord, for me	245.3
when thou art a. all our days are		heart	318 3	waitin' for a a.	174.20
gone	397 16	<i>Anno Domini</i> taste my A.	203 4	what a. should I give?	539 1
who's a. at a slander makes it		<i>Annos multos da, Iuppiter, a</i>	283 23	Winds of the World, give a	296 3
true	279 27	<i>multosque per a. stat fortuna</i>		woods shall to me a.	509.11
<i>Anguis latet a. in herba</i>	555 27	<i>domus</i>	556 25	would not stay for an a.	27 29
Anguish a. moist and fever dew	286 20	<i>nec tu pueri contemptis a.</i>	284 3	Answerable to the people	563 3
a of a torturing hour	467 25	<i>o mihi praeteritis referat si Jup-</i>		Answered a. the description. . .	
a of all sizes	245 5	<i>iter a.</i>	555 5	a T.	203 26
solitary hidden a.	196:24	Annoy. he only does it to a.	129 1	father a. never a word	318 15
<i>Angulus mihi praeterit omnis a. ridet</i>	259 5	receiv'st with pleasure thine a.	486 13	grievously hath Caesar a. it	450.17
<i>Angusta res a. domi</i>	283 5	sewers a. the air	349 11	how a beggar should be a.	465 16
Ancheling the cive, a., wipes	251 19	Annoyance shadow of a.	408 9	I a. him, as I thought good	367.20
<i>Annua Rabelaisi habitans in sacco</i>	153 10	Annoys. whose scent the fair a.	159 18	I came, and no one a.	171.14
<i>Annuae dimidium meae</i>	258 4	Annual a. income twenty pounds	174 24	I have a. three questions	128 20
Animal, doubt as to a. magnetism	153.8	to trusted man has a visit	546 26	jealous souls will not be a. so	472.17
glad a. movements all gone by	581.26	Annuity. an a. is a very serious		should I have a. Carus Cassius	
good a., true to your a. instincts	310 22	business	23 8	so?	451 21
hate that a. called man	519 32	<i>Annulus consumitur a. usu</i>	372 10	they a. everything they could	248.12
man is a noble a.	87.20	<i>Annus immortalis ne speres, monet</i>		till it must be a. to	97.7
man is. a. political a.	14 14	<i>a.</i>	260 25	when have I a. thee?	539.1
man is a religious a.	102 22	<i>nunc formosissimus a.</i>	555.24	Answerest thou the high priest so?	63.67
man is a tool-making a.	211:20	Annygoats fashionable fax and		Answereth money a. all things	51 25
monstrous a. a husband and wife	204 31	polite a.	543 1	Answers: dawning a. there	544.20
some unknown a., or the god that		Anoint a. and cheer our soiled		God a. sharp and sudden	87.29
he worships	519 11	face	400 33	kind are her a.	124 2
<i>Animal. cet a. est très méchant</i>	12:12	thou dost with oil a.	421 1	ne'er a. till a husband cools	384.38
<i>L'homme est. un méchant a.</i>	354 8	Anointed: a. my head with oil	393 10	Ant. go to the a., thou sluggard	49 45
Animalculous. names of beings a.	221 32	I am your a. Queen	198 3	great good husband, little a.	319.2
Animals all a. were created for		rail on the Lord's a.	476 26	Antagonist. our a. is our helper	102.27
the use of man	376 15	a touch the Lord's A.	7 9	<i>Antan ou sont les neiges d'a.?</i>	553 3
a. are such agreeable friends	196 31	wash the balm from an a. king	475.1	<i>Antecedentem scelestum</i>	259 20
a. went in one by one	10.7	Anointing: thou the a. Spirit art	400 31	Antecedents are rum, Romanism	
fabulous a. who used to sing		Another 'a non sequitur'.—'You		and rebellion	99.42
in the water	176 5	are a.	204 28	Antediluvian one of your a. fami-	
paragon of a.	433.15	a. and a. Cup to drown	206 14	lies	155:16
some a. are more equal	370.16	a. to help him up	56.34	Antelope milk-white Snowdonian	
turn and live with a.	567 20	a., yet the same	381 17	a.	495:12
wild a. never kill for sport	212 4	as good as a. until	282.13	where the deer and the a. play	248 9
<i>Animam: a. praefere pudori</i>	283:14	bind a. to its delight	76:3	Anteros he the A. and Eros	543 18
<i>liberavi a. meam</i>	43 17	can I see a.'s woe	77.3	Anthea thou (A.) must withdraw	246:26
Animate: a. an hour of vacant ease	579 35	cannot show such a.	333.6	Anthem grand old Puritan a.	316 4
scarce-suspected, a. the whole	505:3	do we look for a?	59.5	peaking a. swells the note of	
Animated: storied urn or a. bust	230.3	for a. gives its ease	76 2	praise	230.2
<i>Animus nunc a. opus, Aenea</i>	554.26	gaze. on a.'s. struggles 320.30 (-321)		thy plaintive a. fades	288 2
Animosities a. are mortal	365 13	gave her booty for a.	215 22	Antheming a. lonely grief	286 17
dissensions and a. of mankind	102:5	if there's a. world he lives in		Anthems: hollang, and singing of	
Animosity sisterly a.	518.39	bliss	107:18	a.	441 21
<i>Animula vagula blandula</i>	233 19	Irish never speak well of one a.	272 21	loud your a. raise	35.2
<i>Animum. caelum non a. mutant</i>	257.4	liberal of a. man's	27:7	service high, and a. clear	341.24
<i>fortem posce a.</i>	283.24	ne'er made a.	104 25	Anthrophophagi of the Cannibals	
Anio: the A. falling	146 13	one a.'s best	184.29	the A.	470 2
Anise: tithe of munt and a. and		one sure, if a. fails	96.40	Antic: dance an a. hay	329:20
cummin	60 17	quite a. thing	112 25	old father a., the law	438 19
Ankles: do his weak a. swell	580.22	take. our own opinion from a.	200.37	put an a. disposition on	432.30
one praised her a., one her eyes	528:12	sickens at a.'s praise	143.4	there the a. sits	475.7
Ankworks: 'the A. package'	176:27	'Sir', said Mr Pickwick, 'you're		Anticipate what we a. seldom	
Anna, great A. whom three realms		a.	178.33	occurs	182 8
obey	385.14	still better than a.	6:20	Anticipation intelligent a. of facts	167:27
Annabel Lee: the beautiful A.	380.9	that is a. story	304.39	Antidus on his back	508.1
Annals: if you have writ your a.		that's a. story	513 13	Antidote some sweet oblivious a.	460:37
true	429:23	when comes such a.?	450.35	Anti-everythings: lean, hungry,	
short and simple a. of the poor	230:1	<i>Anser: argutus inter strepere a.</i>		savage, a.	250.28
war's a. will cloud into night	236:14	<i>olores</i>	556.7	Antigropeloes: donn'd galligas-	
whose a. are blank in history-		Anstis, Garter King at Arms	139.36	kuns, a.	121.1
books	126:11			Antilogy: intolerable a. of making	
				figments feel	236.3

INDEX

Antinous . hope an A mere	146.20	Apart (<i>cont</i>)		Apparel (<i>cont</i>)	
Antipathies I feel not those common a	86.27	joy a. from thee	199 13	ornaments of gold upon your a	47 30
Antipathy no a in diet, humour, air, anything	86 25	like a star, and dwell a	89 3	the Lord . hath put on glorious a.	397 22
strong a. of good to bad	386.22	of man's life a thing a	577 15	Apparelled a in celestial light	576 1
Antipodes act our A	85 21	other spirits standing a	288 25	a like the spring	474 5
diverse, sheer opposite, a.	285 35	two are walking a for ever	267 10	a in more precious habit	469 6
<i>Antiqua pulchritudo tam a et tam nova</i>	21:22	Apartments very charming a	177 32	<i>Apparentibus de non a et de non existentibus</i>	13 6
Antiquarian is a rugged being	273 35	Apathetic end	535 22	Apparition lovely a sent	580 19
Antiquates time, which a antiquities	87 9	Ape! an a or an angel?	141 23	that a , sole of men, he saw	496 18
Antique: a order of the dead	543 16	a an ancient rage	376 9	Apparitions like a seen and gone	365 8
a pillars massy proof	341 24	a the magnanimity of love	516 18	Appeal a unto Caesar	65 19
constant service of the a world	426 38	gorgeous buttocks of the a	266 16	a from Philip drunk	5 12
goodly usage of those a times	509 35	Leaps them, like an a. doth		a from tyranny to God	114.34
group that 's quite a	115 36	nuts	436 9	Appear a in a more beautiful edition	211 21
hat of a shape	18 8	like an angry a	461 31	let that a when no need of such vanity	468 35
noble and nude and a	522 22	sedulous a to Hazlitt	514 9	never a the Immortals	152.16
stretched metre of an a song	486 17	Apennine wind-grieved A.	261 17	Richard doth himself a	475 8
traveller from an a land	496 13	Apennine on the back of the A	127 4	see thee in our waters yet a	281 18
<i>Antiquus moribus a. res stat Romana</i>	201 25	Popish A	293 10	Appearance a of your Majesty,	
<i>Antiquitas saeculorum ventus mundi</i>	25 7	<i>A per se</i> of townes A	195 3	as of the Sun	43 25
Antiquities a are history delaced	24 15	Apes a are a in scarlet	281 4	man looketh on the outward a	47 18
time, which antiquates a	87 9	asses, a , and dogs	351 18	Appearances contrive to save a	348 30
Antiquy a little skill in a	212 2	ivory and a and peacocks	47 44, 333 20	keep up a	143 12
blasted with a	441 20	lead a in hell	479 3	no trusting a	500 45
I will write for A	307 22	leave Now for dogs and a.	91 40	Appeared to hapless Semele	330 6
Antonius Pius His Reign	217 7	made the . people his a	137 22	Appeareth vapour, that a for a little time	69 41
Antonio Stradivari's violins	197 1	pride that a humility	151 11, 507 20	<i>Appetens ahem a</i>	415 1
Antony A., enthroned i' the market-place	424:7	<i>Apes: vos non vobis melificatis a</i>	556 27	<i>Appetit l'a vient en mangeant</i>	404 27
A. shall be brought drunken forth	426:4	Apocalypse characters of the great A	580 25	Appetite . a may sicken, and so die	481 30
A's hath triumphed on itself	425 26	Apollo A. a bitter god to follow	525 5	cloy the hungry edge of a.	474 20
A., that revels long o' nights	449 25	A comes leading his choir	15 16	doth not the a alter?	468 22
A , who lost the world for love	193 14	A from his shrine	343 21	good digestion wait on a.	459.13
A would ruffle up your spirits	450 34	A hunted Daphne so	332 16	increase of a had grown by what it fed on	430 31(-431)
catch another A	426.16	A , Pallas, Jove and Mars	184 2	mortified a. is never a wise companion	513 34
if she first meet the curled A	426 13	A's first, at last the true God's priest	124 26	swich a hath he to ete a mous	137 36
Mark A 's was by Caesar	458 33	bards in fealty to A hold	288 19	their colours were then to me an a	581 26
much A., of Hamlet most of all	241 29	burned is A 's laurel bough	330 12	their love may be call'd a.	483 9
my oblivion is a very A	423 37	father of all of us, Paean, A.	524 21	well-govern'd and wise a.	340 34
none but A. shall conquer A	425 26	Graces danced, and A play'd	319 1	with what a you have	446.22
since my lord is A again	425 7	hairs as gay as are A 's locks	209 22	yelps not only of a	144 6
that quick spirit that is in A	448 13	harsh after the songs of A	456 2	Appetites: abandon yourselves to your irregular a	85 8
this great gap of time my A. is away	423 41	<i>ruli flavus A pocula munstret</i>	371 20	cloy the a they feed	424 9
to meet Mark A.	426 5	musical as bright A 's lute	455 22	not their a	471.40
Antres vast and deserts idle	470 2	musical as is A's lute	340 24	our a as apt to change as theirs	191.20
<i>Antio Grato, Pyrrha, sub a.</i>	258 10	<i>neque semper arcum tendit A.</i>	259 8	subdue your a , my dears	177 3
Ants a trouble of a	541 4	not here, O A !	15 15	Applaud . a. thee to the very echo	461 1
spiders, flies or a . in amber	27 47	O Delphic A !	286.1	a. us when we run	100 15
Anvil, either a or hammer	318 18	Phoebus A turned fasting friar	337 21	till thou a. the deed	459 8
either the a or the hammer	223 23	<i>sic me servavit A.</i>	261 19	world a. the hollow ghost	16 10
England's on the a.	294 22	young A , golden-haired	157 8	Applause a. of lust'ning senates attentive to his own a	385 20
my a. and hammer lies declined	8 13	Apollo's watered	66 22	Beauty's iust a	331.2
plough—loom—a —spade	307 17	Apollyon A straddled quite over the way	99 12	joy in an a. so great as thine	158.4
this sword out of this stone and a	328.3	his name is A	99 11	joy, pleasure, revel, and a.	471.22
what the a.?	75:24(-76)	Apologize I never a	480 7	satiate of a.	386:7
Anxiety . repose is taboo'd by a	219.9	Apology a for the Devil	112 3	the a! delight! the wonder of our stage	281.11
Anxious, if you're a for to shine thus pleasing a, being	220.25	never make a defence of a. before you be accused	135 27	what's not for their a	584.3
Anybody: a. might have found it 'is there a there?'	230.9	no a. make h'ar come back	238.13	Apple a puffs, and three-corners	219 13
no one's a	218:30	Apoplexy is . a kind of lethargy	441 14	codling when 'tis almost an a.	482 17
Anything a. for a quiet life	179 28	Apostle . a. in the high aesthetic band	220 28	did not want the a. for the a's sake	550:23
a. for the good of one's country	201 12	great a of the Philistines	19.17	dusk would come in the a	171.21
consider a., only don't cry	131 1	not meet to be called an a.	67 5	for an a damn'd mankind	371.10
fortune . in this mood will give us a	451.2	Apostles all the A would have done as they did	115 20	from out the rind of one a. tasted	352.8
nobody tells me a.	213.4	corrupt following of the A.	401.9	goody a rotten at the heart	403:19
or a. as the learned Boar observed	496.12	least of the a	67 5	gruvelling around when you've got an a	550:25
remembering him like a.	141:30	men of culture. true a. of equality	19:26	keep me as the a of an eye	392.28
though you do a., he thinks no ill	487.7	she, while A. shrank, could dangers brave	35.25	like the sweet a. which reddens	470.6
what is the worth of a.	121:23	Apostolic a. blows and knocks	110.18	said it was the a of his eye	546:38
wot's the good of A.?	142:21	one Catholic and a Church	390 22	when Eve. the a. pressed	252:10
would do a. but die	307:31	sweated through his a. skin	119.21	where the a. reddens	97.25
Anywhere . a., a , out of the world! than a. else on earth	252:20	Apothecary: expires in the arms of an a.	505 28	Apple-blossomed rich a. earth	567.18
Ap: A.-Cataract A.-Pistyll A.-Rhauder A.-Headlong!	233:17	I do remember an a.	478 35	Apple-dumplings a pure mind who refuses a	306.9
Apace: gallop a.	376:22	ointment of the a.	51 23	Apple-pie: a cabbage-leaf, to make an a.	209 18
work a., a , a., a.,	478:17	Appal the free	431.25	A was an a.	366.7
<i>Aparezcas: como a. a los demas</i>	170:21	Apparel a. oft proclaims the man	585 20	bless me with a. and cheese	204.1
Apart: a , studiously neutra]	551:2	condemns neatness of a.	462:19		
	571:11	every true man's a. fits your thief	475:10		
		my gay a. for an almsman's gown	475:10		

INDEX

Apples a, cherries, hops, and women 178 28
 a of gold for the king's daughter 524 19
 a of gold in pictures of silver a 50 34
 a on the Dead Sea's shore 113 39
 cakes and a in all the Chapels 33 21
 comfort me with a 51 45
 eggs, a, and cheese 204 34
 moon-washed a of wonder 189 23
 'neath no terror's wing, a for-
 get to grow 140 23
 porridge and a, mince, muffins 171 17
 ripe a drop about my head 332 17
 silver a of the moon 586 6
 small choice in rotten a. 478 48
 stolen be your a 266 1
 Apple-tart cream to eat with a 515 21
 Apple-tree bare branch of mossy a 151 25
 falling from that a 228 6
 in the shade of an old a 571 2
 I raised thee up under the a. 52 22
 my heart is like an a 409 14
 the a do lean down low in Lin-
 den Lea 35 13
 where my mother fell beneath
 the a 543 19
 Apple-trees among the plums
 and a. 249 14
 my a will never get across 212 3
 Appliance by desperate a are
 reliev'd 436 11
 Appliances with all a and means
 to boot 442 2
 Application lays in the a on it 175 14
 Apply Lamb may a to me 153 10
 you know my methods A them 188 21
 Appointed house a for all living
 imperfections divinely a 413 15
 kings are by God a 7 9
 like pilgrims to th' a place 103 17
 place which thou hast a 308 8
 the blue sky is their a rest 149 24
 wait the a hour 193 30
 Appointment a by the corrupt few
 keep an a with a beech-tree 490 29
 Apportioning: better a of wages
 to work 126 44
 Apprehend but a some joy
 faculties, which sense may
 reach and a 185 2
 he that can a vice 352 9
 Apprehension in a. how like a god
 shuts his a up 433 15
 the a of the good 331 21
 the sense of death is most in a 474 20
 Apprehensions my a. come in
 clouds 462 7
 Apprehensive a, quick, forgetive 573 1
 flesh and blood, and a 442 21
 Apprentice an a. for to bind 449 30
 Appris. sans avoir jamais rien a. 20 23
 rien a., ni rien oublié 354 5
 rien oublié et rien a 526 17
 Approach a thou like the rugged
 Russian bear 195 1
 a thy grave like one 459 20
 beats my a, tells thee I come 98 3
 be stone no more, a. 292 20
 of his near a afraid 485 38
 snuff the a. of tyranny 213 15
 sweet a of ev'n or morn 100 30
 Approaches these drowsy a. of
 sleep 346 20
 Approval: a. from Sir Hubert
 Stanley 85 21
 cold a gave the ling'ring bays 359 20
 Approve: a it with a text 278 35
 a thy constancy, a. first thy
 obedience 464 14
 aught, which he could a. 349 10
 men of sense a. 498 20
 my love doth so a. him 382 33
 still the charmer I a 473 5
 155 37
 Approved: very noble and a good
 masters 469 45
 Après nous le déluge 381 4
 Apricocks bind thou up yon
 dangling a. 475 12
 Apricot: champagne and a. jam 518 19
 Apri: A, A, laugh thy girlish
 laughter 561 3

April (cont.)
 A is the cruellest month 197 27
 A, June and September 228 4
 A, June and November 369 5
 A's in the west wind 334 15
 as dew in A 7 16
 besprent with A dew 282 2
 blossoming boughs of A 80 12
 eighteenth of A in Seventy-five 317 3
 if you were A's lady 524 30
 lovely A of her prime 486 11
 March winds and A showers 8 9
 Men are A. when they woo 428 22
 negligently fashioned an A
 violet 561 9
 now that A's here 92 14
 now that the A of your youth 243 18
 of A, May, of June, flowers 245 17
 proud-pied A, dress'd in all his
 trim 487 28
 smells A and May 466 5
 so sweet love seemed that A.
 morn 82 2
 spongy A 480 6
 sweet A showers 549 31
 their flag to A's breeze unfurled 199 7
 three A. perfumes 487 29
 uncertain glory of an A day 484 33
 whanne that A with his shoures 136 21
 April-fools one of Love's A 155 23
 Apions made themselves a 44 21
 Apt a Alliteration's artful aid 143 14
 so a to die 450 4
 Aptitude grande a la patience 98 18
 Aqua in vento et rapida scribere
 oportet a 133 11
 Aquae carmina quae scribuntur
 a potioribus 257 12
 Arab thou'rt sold, my A steed 365 16
 Arabia all the perfumes of A 460 27
 far are the shades of A 171 2
 kings of A shall bring gifts 396 25
 spell of far A 171 3
 Arabian A fleet into Thames 217 12
 in the A woods embost 351 3
 tears as fast as the A trees 474 2
 wish the A. Tales were true 363 13
 Arabians, Cretes and A, we do
 hear them speak 64 26
 Arabs fold their tents, like the A. 316 10
 Araby A. the blest 347 1
 I'll sing thee songs of A 571 6
 Aral: shine upon the A Sea 17 28
 Aram: Eugene A, though a thief 121 17
 Eugene A. walked between 252 26
 Araminta my own A, say 'No!' 387 17
 Araneam quare videmus a. aut
 muscam 27 47
 Arator de lauris narrat a. 402 15
 Aratro: flos tactus a. est 132 19
 nullo contusus a 133 19
 Arbuter elegantiae a 526 13
 Arbitr: fashion, the a 511 22
 high a. Chance governs all
 the A. of others' fate 346 11
 Arbitrary given way to an a way 118 20
 Arbitrate: who shall a.? 135 28
 Arbitrator that old common a,
 Time 95 20
 Arbitress: the moon sits a 481 28
 Arbitrum quem penes a est 345 13
 Arboreal: probably a. 169 4
 Arbustula dixit 514 10
 Arbusta non omnis a invant 261 20
 Arbutnot. A. a day 555 30
 removed from kind A's aid 521 2
 Arcades a ambo 526 3
 'A. ambo'. blackguards both 116 11
 Arcadia et in A ego 13 17
 Arch: all experience is an a. 540 32
 A. Fear in a visible form 95 9
 a. of the leaves was hollow 524 8
 broken a. of London Bridge 324 31
 forgot the a.—crash 178 24
 o' night's black a. the key-stane 108 9
 wide a. of the rang'd empire 423 14
 Archangel: A. a little damaged 307 13
 less than a ruined 345 5
 the affable A 348 24
 the A. bow'd, not like a modern
 beau 119 23

Archangels bow down, a in your
 dum abode 585 22
 with Angels and A 390 39
 Archbishop. Cardinal Lord A
 of Rheims 34 8
 one illusion left the A. of
 Canterbury 504 29
 Archdeacon (by way of turbot)
 an a 505 36
 Arched a and pond'rous roof 155 19
 bridge that a the flood 199 7
 Archer, mark the a little meant 417 30
 that busy a 501 24
 Arches, among her golden a. 75 5
 down the a. of the years 544 13
 shot such Cyclopean a 141 2
 Arch-flatterer a man's self 26 33
 Archibald—certainly not! 414 5
 Arching proud his neck 546 11
 Archipelagos fading alps and a. 3 12
 Architect. as an a, one of the
 greatest 33 23
 no person can be an a. 412 23
 Architectoorallooral drawd too a 175 26
 Architectural man-milliner 412 20
 Architecture a. is frozen music 415 20
 frolic a. of the snow 199 28
 love's a. is his own 166 2
 many odd styles of a about 412 20
 style resembling early a 337 2
 wondrous A of the world 330 28
 Archly the maiden smiled 316 5
 Arch-Medocrity 181 31
 Archways and the pavement 23 22
 Archy. toujours gai, a 331 12
 Arcs on the earth the broken a 89 8
 Arctic. Ophiucus huge in th' a sky 346 6
 the glistening A Ocean 235 22
 Arcturi pearly A of the earth 497 21
 Arcturus canst thou guide A. 49 25
 Arcum neque semper a. tendit
 Apollo 259 8
 Arden' now am I in A., the more
 fool I 426 39
 Ardet paries cum proximus a 257 8
 Ardeur une a. dans mes veines
 cachée 405 3
 Ardur non cvum a. prava suben-
 tum 259 21
 Ardour daily raise our a for more
 furious a of my zeal repress'd 102 38
 radiant with a divine 143 10
 van the a of the crowd 17 20
 Ardours love's emulous a. ran 231 17
 with a manifold 410 26
 Arduus nil mortalibus a. est 95 12
 Are a not as they were 258 7
 because they a not 492 19
 look at all things as they a. 57 26
 made us what we a. 541 22
 makes us what we a. 501 10
 so very undubitably a. 196 21
 that which we a., we a. 39 19
 Things as 'They a. 541 3
 why then, by God, we a. 303 21
 Aren' on his back upon the a
 stones 41 19
 sprouting despondently at a 176 31
 gates 197 23
 Arens swims around him 114 18
 Arethusa A arose 492 20
 in wanton A's azured arms 330 16
 saucy A 248 16
 washed by A's fount 232 1
 Argent. point d'a, point de Suisse
 sans a. l'honneur 405 4
 Argentines sleep firmly 405 5
 Argifying what's the good of a ? 137 25
 Argo loftier A cleaves the main 304 25
 Argosies with portly sail 493 25
 Argosy in a. transfer'd from Fez 462 29
 Argue: he could a still 285 25
 to know, to utter, and to a. freely 225 2
 we will out-a them 352 16
 Argued the thing at breakfast 273 30
 Argues: a. an insensibility 125 21
 with women the heart a. 306 6
 Argufies: what a sniv'ling? 16 26
 Arguing be calm in a 173 6
 in a too, the parson own'd his
 skill 244 11
 225 2

INDEX

Arguing (<i>cont</i>)			Ark (<i>cont</i>)			Armour (<i>cont</i>)		
much a, much writing, many			a of her magnificent cause	162 45		whose a is his honest thought	583 9	
opinions	352 14		into Noah's a	162 2		work out Achilles his a	85 17	
no a. with Johnson	227 27		Noah, commanding the A	303 9		Armourers a, accomplishing the		
no good a with the inevitable	320 21		walked straight out of the A	504 24		knights	444 6	
not a with you telling you	566 2		Arly my aged Uncle A	311 19		now thrive the a	443 12	
Argument all a is against it	273 28		Arm' a and burgoonet of men	423 42		Armours House that a a man	40 31	
a for a week	439 7		A! A! the cannon's opening			Armoury, a of the invincible		
a's hot to the close	93 17		roar	113 27		knights	577 3	
finer than the staple of his a			a a, my name!	475 3		in their a have this inscription	109 21	
	387 6, 455 24		a around her waist	219 17		tower of David builded for an a	52 5	
furnish me with a and intel-			a our soldier	429 3		Arms A and Hatchments, Re-		
lects too	227 20		flourish of his right a	178 10		surgam!	542 35	
'glory' doesn't mean 'a nice			from whose right a	503 2		a, and the man I sing	194 29	
knock-down a	131 6		half slumb'ring on its own right			a are fair	440 32	
heard great a	206 10		a	288:14		a are strong	264 9	
his conduct right with his a			his rear'd a crested the world	426 1		a of my true love round me	536 17	
wrong	225 29		I bared my big right a.	220 7		a, take your last embrace	478 44	
I have found you an a	275 24		I bit my a, I sucked the blood	149 9		as happy in the a of a chamber-		
knock-down a	191 23		let that a, thy virtue	412 16		maid	274:10	
maintain his a, as well as any	444 2		long a of coincidence	135 11		come to my a, my beamish boy		
metre-making a	200 30		my a a lady's lily hand	31 6			129 39(-130)	
necessity a of tyrants	379 14		on her lover's a she leant	528:28		dawn in Helen's a	584 23	
not to stir without great a	436 17		rebellious a 'gainst a	456 9		defy th' Omnipotent to a	344 7	
only a available with an east			seal upon thine a	52 22		every man in a should wish to		
wind	320 21		shewed strength with his a	61 14		be	575 5	
sheath'd their swords for lack			some undone widow sits upon			excites us to a	191 37	
of a	443 25		my a	334 26		expires in the a of an apothecary	505 28	
to the highth of this great a	344 4		stretch'd-out a	503 6		fiery a	349 31	
Tories own no a but force	87 26		subtle wreath of hair, which			fifteen a went round her waist	333 23	
tough customer in a	173 17		crowns my a.	185 4		haughty nation proud in a	340 2	
what a thy life, has lent	199 9		sufficient is Thine A alone	502 9		her a across her breast	528 1	
when blood is their a	444 19		to whom is the a of the Lord			her a along the deep	122 3	
Whigs admit no force but a	87 26		revealed?	54:24		her a behind her golden head	336 7	
Arguments let thy tongue tang a			warning to a	442 21		His a are near	354 12	
of state	483 19		wh' the auld moon in her a	31 25		his a might do what this has		
mutual destruction of a.	265 7		<i>Aima a virumque cano</i>	553 8		done	558 1	
no a shall be wanting on my			<i>cedant a togas</i>	145 8		hug it in mine a	462 8	
part	23 3		<i>furor a mmstrat</i>	553 11		if my love were in my a	11 14	
racks, gibbets, halters were			<i>nunc a. hic partes habebit</i>	260 12		I'll forswear a	438 29	
their a	370 10		<i>silent enim leges inter a</i>	145 19		imparisided in one another's a	347 18	
Argyle the master-fiend A!			Armadas til the great A come	363 3		in the youth of a state a	27 36	
Argyll, the state's whole thunder	386 21		Armadoillo nor yet an A.	297 25		in wanton Arethusa's azured		
Ariadne, inconsolable to the			Armageddon	71 30		a	330 6	
munnet in A	499 31		Armaments bloated a.	180 27		in word mightier than they in a.	348 20	
since A was a vintager	285 2		Arm-chair loving that old a	156 21		in your a to feel so small	375 13	
Arian in three sips the A frus-			the Fortieth spare A	91 11		its green a round, the stream	497 20	
trate	96 39		Armed, all-a I ride	540 12		laid down his a.	252 29	
Ariel a deal of A	241 29		a against all death's endeavour	84 19		lord of folded a	455 8	
Arigh sought the Lord a	104 35		a at points exactly	431 9		made a ridiculous	350 25	
Ariosto of the North	114 7		a in their stings	443 10		more strong than traitors' a	450:31	
Aris no Governor A	110 32		a neutrality	571 12		Moses stood with a spread wide	161 16	
<i>Aris: pro patria, pro liberis, pro a</i>	415 3		a so strong with honesty	451 19		muscles of his brawny a	318 11	
Arisbe Alciphron once or A	523 4		a with Kings to strive	118:19		my a about my dearie O	105 38	
Arise a and come away	334 16		a with more than complete			my discipline of a. and chivalry	331 2	
a and go now	585 12		steel	7 7, 331:9		my soul's in a.	144:28	
a and go to my father	62 14		gallantly a	440 18		never would lay down my a.	379 8	
a. and unbuild it again	493 1		goeth on to meet the a men	49 26		nurse of a	226 15	
a, a	185 13		thrice is he a. that hath his			of seeming a	192 8	
a. from their graves and aspire	76 7		quarrel just	445:30, 491 9		Roman's a	323:27	
a, shine, for thy light is come	54 39		thy want as an a man	49 47		seek it in My a.	544 30	
awake, a, or be for ever fall'n	344:27		<i>Armée Tête d'A</i>	361 4		shine in my a	231 38	
for a man to a. in me	535 43(-536)		Armentiers Mademoiselle from A.	412:17		since these a had seven years'		
I a from dreams of thee	494 7		<i>Armes: France, mère des a.</i>	40 16		pith	469 45	
let God a	396 4		Armies a whole have sunk	345 31		so should desert in a. be	190:34	
let us a. and go like men	515 26		disbanding hired a	127 6		crowned	308 10	
my lady sweet, a!	429 25		embattled a clad in iron	350 25		straggler into loving a	231 11	
Phoebus, a	190 4		ignorant a. clash by night	15 8		stretched forth his little a	568 9	
unto you. .shall the Sun of right-			kings with thou a did flee	396:7		sure-enwinding a of death	434:14	
teousness a	56:15		power of A is a visible thing	581 18		those entrusted with a.	571 20	
Aristocracy. A of the Moneybag	126:20		what prodigious a. we had in			three corners of the world in a	448 2	
epithet which the a. [apply] to			Flanders	513:12		to my a restore my love	155 35	
what is decent	254 8		Armung' a me from fear	83:7		to war and a. I fly	319:10	
our a. the most democratic	325:34		when kings are a.	419 16		underneath the everlasting a.	46 34	
Aristocrat a, democrat, autocrat	535:43		Armanian an A. clergy	379:7		vigour from our a	101:17	
A. who banks with Coutts. A.			<i>Arms: procul discordibus a.</i>	556 15		whose beauty summoned Greece	331:5	
who cleans the boots	218:22		Armoric begirt with British and			to a.	481:20	
Aristocratic our democracy the			A knights	345:4		world in a	324:35	
most a.	325 34		Armour: all his a wherein he			Army, a. marches on its stomach	12 10	
Aristotle A and his philosophe	137:6		trusted	61:47		a. of slaves	117:46	
A the rubbish of an Adam	507:1		a of a righteous cause	98 1		a of the faithful	336:4	
A. thought unfit to hear moral			a of light	66:13, 389:22		a. of unalterable law	336:17	
philosophy	481:13		a. on a shone	189 7		Austrian a. awfully arrayed	5:7	
live and die in A.'s works	329 21		dilloung in his a	297:25		backbone of the A	295:23	
Arithmetic: different branches of			no a against fate	501 5		back to the A again	294:23	
A	129:20		no foe in shining a.	372:14		English a led by an Irish gene-		
no a. but tears	202:17		others have buckled their a.	402:14		ral. French a. led by an	490:39	
what would life be without a.	505 33		put your a. on	565:10		Italian general		
Arithmetical: subsistence .. in-			there was not English a left	140:12				
creases in an a ratio	328:25		white as snow their a. was	324:12				
Ark: a. of bulrushes	45:30		whole a. of God	68, 10, 11				

INDEX

Army (cont)					
her name an 'A' doth present	243	22			
honour of the British A	305	1			
hum of either a	444	6			
if the a and the navy had fair play	310	25			
like an a defeated	577	21			
noble a, men and boys	240	21			
noble a of martyrs	388	18			
only the pick of the A	301	8			
terrible as an a with banners	52	15			
the British A should be a projectile	232	17			
the little ships brought the A home	233	13			
upon which the Grand A never looked	327	11			
yester-morn our a lay	23	19			
your a would be a base rabble	101	13			
your poor a	167	12			
Arno puned by A.	323	8			
Aromt thee, witch!	456	10			
Aromatic die of a rose in a pain	383	16			
faint beneath the a pain	571	19			
Aroon Eileen A	232	19			
Arose a from out the azure main	545	18			
I a a mother in Israel	46	47			
people a as one man	46	62			
Around a, beneath, above	81	10			
at once above, beneath, a.	503	3			
ice was all a.	148	26			
Arow tombs and statues all a	208	5			
Arques ' nous avons combattu à A	242	2			
Arraign'et so thou a her	16	11			
Arrange why do we always a. for more?	300	22			
Array battle's magnificently stern a	113	35			
rebel powers that thee a	488	20			
straight against that great a	323	20			
to summon his a	323	10			
whence all their white a.?	562	10			
Arrayed a. for mutual slaughter a in white robes	578	9			
Austrian army, awfully a.	71	5			
not a. like one of these	58	13			
Arrears in a minute pay glad life's a.	95	11			
long a to make good	294	30			
Arrest 'A you!' said Holmes strict in his a.	188	2			
Arretum harvests of A	438	1			
Arrh ' Urrhl Yarrhl Grr! A.!	323	12			
Arrival: silent joy at their a	300	16			
Arrive, better . than to a.	149	24			
I shall a	515	6			
when half-gods, go the gods a	94	13			
Arrived . evils which never a	199	14			
there a, a new admired guest	199	25			
Arriving serenely a, a	123	27			
Arrivance of age must submit	568	9			
Arrow a. from the Almighty's bow	103	11			
a. that fluth by day	75	6			
every a that flies	397	18			
I shot an a. into the air	316	11			
like an a from the bow	315	24			
Sanguelac! the a ! the a !	324	7			
shot mine a o'er the house	529	37			
when the last a was fitted	437	35			
Arrows a of lightnings	140	18			
even mighty and sharp a	540	16			
his sharp a tries	399	24			
keen as are the a.	501	24			
like as the a. in the hand of the giant	498	5			
my a of desire	399	35			
slings and a. of outrageous fortune	75	10			
stakes his quiver, bow and a.	434	4			
whose teeth are spears and a.	321	14			
Arrowy: a rain	395	18			
iron-sleet of a. shower	336	12			
tall a white pines	230	14			
Arsenal: great a of democracy	546	37			
Arsenic and Old Lace	408	24			
Art all light of a or nature	292	6			
all the adulteries of a.	494	1			
all this A.	280	7			
and what a.	243	2			
[angling] is an a.	75:24(-76)	559:13			
Art (cont)					
A alone enduring stays	183	5			
a. aspires towards the condition of music	374	12			
A cannot exist but in Particulars	75	7			
a. for a 's sake	157	23			
a is a jealous mistress	199	34			
a is long, and Time is fleeting	317	6			
a is not a handicraft	548	9			
A is upon the Town	566	3			
a. made tongue-tied	486	1			
a must be parochial	487	14			
a never expresses anything but itself	356	5			
a nothing but the highest quality	569	17			
a of being kind	374	13			
a. of drawing sufficient conclusions	568	27			
a of getting drunk	111	33			
a. of our necessities is strange	274	13			
a. of reading	453	11			
a of sinking in Poetry	182	49			
A remains the one way possible	386	25			
A stopped short in the court	96	18			
a that can immortalize	220	27			
a to make dust of all things	160	26			
a. unknown to thee	87	9			
as much of this in a as you	383	21			
but in the vein of a.	451	27			
called his harmless a a crime	290	26			
cookery is become an a	417	2			
Creative A.. demands a mind and heart	109	10			
desiring this man's a.	575	15			
each a to please	486	24			
enough of science and of a.	385	29			
entonyng every a	581	16			
excellence of every a intensity	187	4			
failed in literature and a	280	20			
fine a the hand, the head, and the heart	182	21			
first taught A to fold her hands	413	16			
glory and the good of A	411	9			
great a o' letter-writun'	96	18			
half a trade and half an a	179	7			
hateful a, how to forget	207	7			
hide their want of a	292	21			
his pen in trust to A.	382	26			
history of a revivals	183	10			
in sweet music is such a	111	38			
in the elder days of A.	440	18			
it needs no a	315	28			
it's clever, but is it A ?	375	21			
I will use no a.	205	15,16			
knows his a, but not the trade	432	40			
last and greatest a, the a to blot	521	8			
love, devoid of a	386	18			
message of A	215	11			
morality of a	489	21			
more matter with less a	570	4			
Nature almost lost in A.	432	39			
nature is the a. of God	154	4			
nature's handmaid a	86	12			
Nature that is above all a.	191	29			
new all a.	168	6			
new A would better Nature's best	338	10			
next to Nature, A.	421	7			
no a. to find the mind's construction	308	25			
none ever had so strange an a	27(-457)				
no schoolman's subtle a	202	4			
not to admire is all the a. I know	386	4			
not without a, but yet to nature true	116	19			
no way to success in our a but	143	23			
O Lord, Thou a.	190	33			
only a. her guilt to cover	593	3			
poetry a mere mechanic a	226	18			
poetry. in Oxford made an a.	162	28			
pretend to despise A and Science	193	24			
rules and models destroy. a.	75	9			
shape from that thy work of a	240	4			
strength and nature made	316	24			
amends for a.	412	13			
tender strokes of a.	381	6			
though a.'s hid causes are not found	280	7			
Art (cont)					
true ease comes from a not chance					382 32
unpremeditated a.					498 1
venerate a as a					240 12
war's glorious a.					586 27
what a can wash her guilt away?					226 18
when A is too precise					246 4
with winning a					546 9
work at anything but his a.					490 15
works A most cherishes					93 40
yield to a supremacy					80 29
Art l'a. pour l'a					157 23
l'a robuste seul a l'etermté					214 3
mon a, c'est vivre					355 1
Artery each petty a in this body					432 3
Artes a intulit agresti Latino					257 14
hae tibi erunt a					555 1
ingenuas didicisse fideliter a.					372 9
omnes a commune unclum					145 15
Artful carelessness she is with a care the a Dodger					154 27
Arthur first the noble A.					177 7
he's in A's bosom					327 15
slowly answer'd A from the barge					443 19
Article deny each a with oath					531 15
for a slashing a					473 14
snuff'd out by an a.					542 22
'What's the next a ?'					116 35
Articles believe all the A of the Christian Faith					221 8
the A of thy Belief					391 2
Articulate audible voice of the Past					391 4
Artifex qualis a pereop'					126 27
Artificer great a made my mate					362 27
lean unwash'd a					516 6
th' unwashed a					447 41
Artificial all things are a					162 17
Artillery a of words					86 12
far flashed the red a					521 12
Jonathan gave his a unto his lad					122 18
love's great a					47 26
shot with the self-same a.					166 7
Artis qui vitam excoluere per a.					318 24
Artisan chips to the a					554 29
Artist a never dies					143 31
be more of an a					317 2
every a writes autobiography					291 1
feeling the a has experienced					198 23
good a in life					548 9
grant the a his subject					514 38
portrait of the a as a young man					268 14
true a. will let his wife starve					282 14
Artistic give a. verisimilitude					490 15
never was an a period					220 13
Artistries in Circumstance					566 4
Art-loving never was an A. nation					235 20
Arts a babblative and scribbulative					566 4
a of war and peace					508 6
a. that caused himself to rise					115 43
Athens mother of a					385 29
books, the a, the academes					350 11
cry both a and learning down					455 23
dear nurse of a					404 18
famed in all great a					445 10
had I but followed the a					18 1
his virtues were his a.					482 7
learn both a					101 28
lowest of the a					126 33
'May the Devil fly away with the fine a'					356 6
mechanical a and merchandise					126 40
Murder One of the Fine A.					27 36
no a, no letters, no society					172 22
true begetter of all a					42 1
Arts France, mère des a					40 16
Aryan hustle the A brown					300 6
the A smiles					300 6
As led—a kind of—a it were					401 29
Ascend: a. the brightest heaven of invention					443 2
base degrees by which he did a					449 3
in dignity of being we a					574 19
my soul may but a to heaven					330 9
Ascendant. for his hour .lord of the a.					100 9
Ascended: bright Pomp a jubilant					348 28

INDEX

Ascendeth smoke of their torment a	71 26	Ask (cont)		Aspiration yearning thought and a.	411'33
Ascending angels of God a and descending	45 3	a me how many I'd have	570 30	Aspire a to higher things	502 5
Ascends me into the brain	442 21	a me no more	539 1	a where my Sun-flower wishes to go	76'7
Ascent laborious indeed at the first a	352 26	a me no more where Jove bestows	125 9	bidding crouch whom the rest bade a	93 5
steep a of Heav'n	240 22	a not whom they sleep beside	262 14	by due steps a.	339 29
Ascetic rocks and sensual whirlpools	337 17	a nothing more of me, sweet	524 33	light, and will a	488 26
Ascribe a it to Thy grace	561 20	a the Lord to bless me	204 1	on what wings dare he a ?	75 24
a unto stones and stocks	56 28	a thyself the question	175 18	that smile we would a to	446 24
Ash Oak and A and Thorn	303 5, 6	a yourself whether you are happy	338 20	Aspired he that a to know	94 15
oak, and the a, and the bonny ivy-tree	8 22	came to a what he had found	507 4	what I a to be, and was not	95 16
only the A, the bonnie A	172 7	for our blindness we cannot a greatest fool may a more	154 21	Aspireth honour a to it	26 2
Ashamed ain't you a, you sleepy-head?	515 25	I only a for information	174 30	Aspiring a to be gods if angels fell	383 13
a of one another ever after	156 13	I shall not a Jean Jacques Rousseau	161 22	by a pride and insolence	330 1
a that women are so simple	479 14	let him a of God	69 27	teach us all to have a minds	330 28
a with the noble shame	294 3	never a me whose	263 7	Aspirings the soul hath not her generous a	307 12
hope maketh not a.	65 41	not a dinner to a man to	271 18	Aspramont jousted in A or Montalban	345 4
Irish are a	332 26	they a no questions	196 31	Aspre la vertu demande un chemin a	355 2
mirth as does not make friends a more a the more respectable	559 20	too brave to a Thee anything	213 2	Ass an a whose back with ingots bows	462 4
nor ever once a.	14 30	we a and a	17 23	an a, without being a fool	518 6
not a to fail	278 27	what circuit first, I a not	94 13	a [knoweth] his master's crib	52 26
not be a when they speak	399 35	where a is have	503 5	call great Caesar a unpolicied	426 13
not so much afraid of death, as a.	86 19	withhold in mercy what we a	357 27	dies of an a's kick	93 39
only thing men are a of	215 35	Askance look'd on truth a and strangely	488 5	divl take the a that bred you	298 21
see it, and be a	397 12	Asked a leave of Mrs J	121 21	egregiously an a	471 4
something he is a of	489 9	a one another the reason	428 26	enamour'd of an a	467 18
to beg I am a	62 18	I have a to be	254 29	get out, you blazing a !	121 4
wonder to see them not a	520 45	mercy I a	121 25	Issachar is a strong a	45 27
Ashbourne romantic A	124 10	nobody a you, sir	369 16	law is a a	178 1
Ashbuds more black than a	529 25	Oliver Twist has a for more	177 36	look an a when thou art present	155 27
Ashen' by a. roots the violets blow	533 24	Askelon publish it not in the streets of A	47 29	much like his master's a	469 26
skies they were a and sober	381 1	Asketh every one that a receiveth	58 20	nor his ox, nor his a.	390 17
Ashes all a to the taste	113 39	what a men to have?	137 14	Wild A stamps o'er his Head	206 1
a and sparks, my words	496 11	Asking a not wherefore nor why	171 21	write me down an a	469 10
a. of different varieties of tobacco	187 14	first time of a	391 21	your dull a. will not mend his pace	437 7
a. of Napoleon Buonaparte	564 25	have thy a, yet wait many years	510 16	Assail her terrible tale you can't a.	220 9
a. of Wickliff	212 8	offering too little and a too much	124 6	no more a mine eyes	171 7
a. under Uricon	263 9	what, without a	206 14	Assailant on the perched roosts	351 2
beauty for a.	55 4	Asks nor a of God, but of her stars	384 31	Assailed Virtue may be a.	340 30
burnt to a.	228 11	them that a no questions	301 18	Assassination absolutism moderated by a.	6 5
chew'd bitter a.	349 22	what a the Bard?	223 7	a has never changed history	180 36
conveyed his a into Avon	212 8	Asleep a within the tomb	78 16	a is the extreme form of censorship	491 2
earth to earth, a. to a.	391 44	fall a, or hearing die	446 18	if the a could trammel up the consequence	457 7
for the a of his fathers	323 17	falls a, and then the care is over	527 18	Assassins que M M les a. comment	284 8
from his a. the violet	532 14	half a and half awake	171 21	Assault and hurt the soul	389 32
handful of grey a.	157 17	half a as they stalk	236 14	Assaults crafts and a of the devil	388 45
her a new-create another hear	447 16	he lies fast a	206 1	Assay th' a so hard	138 22
I am a where once I was fire	112 37	laid a in body	581 25	Assemble when we a. and meet together	388 8
in our a. live their wonted fires	230 9	least of things a. upon a chair	584 7	Assembled: glorious th' a fires appear	503 6
into a. all my lust	137 45	lips of those that are a	52 20	once again a here	98 13
kandled from the a. of great men	333 9	my Mary's a.	105 29	Assemblies calling of a, I cannot away with	52 29
love in a hut cinders, a, dust	286 39	soon will be a.	34 26	Assembling of ourselves together	69 11
noble animal, splendid in a	87 20	such a tide as moving seems a.	528 22	Assembly a was confused	65 7
scatter my a	355 21	sucks the nurse a.	426 13	enter the public a. and take places	567 8
scattereth the hoar-frost like a.	400 23	under the haystack fast a	367 15	parliament is a deliberative a.	100 14
since did from their a. come	281 15	ven he vash a in ped	1 3	Assent a with civil leer	385 29
slept among his a cold	285 29	very houses seem a.	582 14	moved by faith to a to it	265 10
sour grapes and a without you	21 3	when men were all a	81 15	Assert a. eternal Providence	344 4
stone where Alexander's a lay	33 12	while all beauty lies a.	246 5	he who has nothing to a.	490 11
turn to a. on the lips	357 6	winds are all a.	15 24	Assertion not refute my general a.	271 31
turns A—or it prospers	205 27	Asp as an a's leaf she gan to quake	138 33	Asses: a., apes, and dogs	351 18
Ashlar my new-cut a.	300 3	scorpion and a., and Amphibaena	349 21	kept his father's a	332 23
Ashore run'em a	213 11	play on the hole of the a	531 19	king Death hath a ears	117 31
Ashtaroth Astarte or A., where?	523 6	worse than toad or a.	351 17	mankind are the a who pull	350 7
Asia dwellers in Mesopotamia and A.	64 26	Asparagus hit look lak a	238 11	wild a. quench their thirst	398 8
pampered Jades of A	331 7, 441 37	only necessary to mention A.	175 38	Asshen in our a olde	137 45
seven churches which are in A.	70 21, 24	Aspasia live A.	412 16	Assistance cause that lacks a.	33 8
too much A. and she is too old	304 127	Aspect a anything but bland	120 27	Assistant let me be no a for a state	432 45
Aside: toward stands a.	320 12	distraction in's a	433 31	Assisted the sun materially in his rising	546 36
shoves Judas and Jesus equally a.	200 42	lend the eye a terrible a	443 24	Associate when bad men combine, the good must a.	101 36
to step a is human	104 7	meet in her a. and her eyes	119 1	Assuaged half a for Itylus	521 30
turned a. to do good deeds	300 18	such vinegar a.	462 30	Assume a. a virtue	436 5
Ask: above all that we a or think all we ought to a.	67 55	sweet a. of princes	446 24		
a., and it shall be given you	291 7	there would he anchor his a.	424 1		
a. for me tomorrow	58 19	with grave a he rose	345 24		
a. him; he shall speak for himself	478 14	Aspen light quivering a.	418 31		
a. if truth be there	15 18	as an a's leaf she gan to quake	138 33		
		Aspens willows whiten, a quiver	533 41		
		Aspersions upon my parts of speech	500 19		
		Asphodel violet, amaracus, and a.	537 31		
		Aspicam: o rus, quando ego te a.?	261 25		
		Aspics tis of a. tongues	472 10		

INDEX

Assume (*cont.*)
 never a that which is incapable
 of proof 313'24
 Assumes a the god 191'1
 Assuming a that he's got any 219 5
 Assurance full a given by looks 412 18
 'London A' 506 1
 make a double sure 460 6
 Assured most ignorant of what
 he's most a 461 31
 saucy look of an a man 156 11
 Assyrian oil'd and curl'd A Bull 535 40
 the A came down like a wolf 118 37
 Unity, Claribel, A 299 25
 Assyrians she doted upon the A 55 32
 A-stare his every bone a 90 21
 Astarte A or Ashtaroth, where? 523 6
 A Queen of Heav'n 344 31
 Asthmatic. a solicitor, a Free-
 mason, and an a 188 1
 Astley, and Sir Marmaduke 323 1
 Astolot Elaine, the lily maid of
 A 530'33
 Astonish can so a mother
 loore him on to skittles—and a
 him 120 3
 things that would a you 219 6
 Astonished a, and suddenly cast
 down 394'33
 a at my own moderation 146'6
 Astonishes nothing a as com-
 mon-sense 200 4
 Astonishment your a's odd 5 27
 Astound startle well, but not a 340 10
Astra sic iur ad a 555 9
 Astray if one goes a 409 19
 like sheep have gone a 54 26
 light that led a 108 25
 one that had been led a 341 14
 Astream northern lights a. 503 6
 Astrolabe yearning heart for a 525 16
 Astronomer an undevout a 587'13
 Astronomers confounding her a 249 11
 Astronomy Devotion! daughter
 of a 587 13
 Asunder cliffs which had been
 rent a 150 27
 let no man put a 391 34
 let not man put a 59'56
 no British Parliament can put
 them a 388 2
 taken a, seem men 86 26
 when afar and a 79 9
 At longing to be a 'em 6 16
 Atahualpa. strangled A. 324 28
 Atlanta made of A's heels 428 7
 Ate a and drank as he was told 249'18
 A. hot from hell 450 12
 a into itself 110 21
 a. the food it ne'er had eat 148'27
 a. when not hungry 519 20
 gentlest that ever a. in hall 328 24
 never after a. but little 328'22
 she pluck'd, she a 349 15
 Athalus, that made .ches 138'13
 Athanasian Creed . splendid
 ecclesiastical lyric 182'4
Athanatos: Agios A. 543 18
Athaenium: 'A', that was the
name 515'12
 Atheism a little philosophy in-
 clineth to a 25'25
 honest a for my money 371'7
 miracle to convince a 25 24
 owlet A 151'19
 Atheist: a -laugh 105'20
 by night an a half believes 587'11
 female a talks you dead 278'30
 never miracle . to convert an a 24'18
 Rebel and A. too 186 1
 Turk, and the A 140'28
 village a. 142'19
 Athelney: when Alfred came to A. 140'12
 Athena's wisest son 113'13
Atheneum: 'A', you mean
leaving the A. with jugs of stout
Athenians. to hear some new
thing 64'59
 Athens another A. shall arise 493'27
 A. arose 493'24
 A. but the rudiments of Paradise 507'1

Athens (*cont.*)
 A, the eye of Greece 350 11
 chooses A in his ripier age 193'25
 maid of A 118 6
 o'er the Aegean main A arose 495 27
 rejecting the gods of A 379 24
 small states—Israel, A 267'9
 truths as refin'd as ever A
 heard 14 26
 ye men of A too superstitious 64 60
 Athirst give unto him that is a 71 46
 let him that is a come 72 10
 Athlete nearly fell 362 12
 Athletic excel in a sports 182 19
 only a sport backgammon 269 21
 Athwart a cedarn cover 451 32
 Atkins thank you, Mister A. 303 1
 Atlanta from A to the sea 583 7
 Atlantean, the load 16 11
 Atlantic drag the A Ocean for
 whales 550 20
 in the steep A stream 340 4
 th' A. billows roar'd 159 1
 the A. Ocean beat Mrs Parting-
 ton 505 22
 the A. surge pours in 546 22
 'twas in the broad A. 8 24
 where the A raves 18 16
 Atlas disencumber'd A of the
 state 161 40
 like Teneriff or A unremov'd 347 35
 Atmosphere. a. of a new fal'n
 year 38'30
 this a divinest 497 9
 Atom a of meaning in it 129'34
 a that his might could render
 void 83 12
 Atomic: protoplasmal primordial
 a globule 219 19
 Atomes easy to count a. 428'4
 team of little a. 477'7
 Atoms: a or systems into ruin
 hurled 383'10
 fortuitous concurrence of a 373 7
 let onion a lurk 505'3
 where all these a are 355 21
 Atrabihous liquor 266 17
 Attachment a à la Plato 220 28
 a to their government 101 13
 Attack a. my Chesterton 41 31
 I shall a. 209'9
 lead such dire a 323 22
 prompt in a 100 30
 Attacks: a of the rest of the earth 566 23
 Attain all that I can a 4'10
 a to the divine perfection 316 35
 a to write threescore 184'7
 a unto the resurrection of the
 dead 68'22
 cannot a. unto it 400 8
 till old experience do a. 341 25
 Attained not a by sudden flight 316 31
 not a his noon 246 2
 Attainment: so disenchanting as
 a ? 514 12
Attaque: quand on l'a. il se défend
situation excellente 'fa ! 12'12
 Attempt a and not the deed 209 9
 a. the end 458 4
 fearing to a 246 19
 fond a to give a deathless lot 461'21
 no literary a... more unfortu-
 nate 160'37
 Attempted something a., some-
 thing done 265'12
 Attend: another to a him 318 13
 a, all ye who list to hear 244'24
 I do a. here on the general 322'17
 Son of Heav'n and Earth, a 472'19
Attend: lorsqu'on a. . le trépas de
quelqu'un 348 11
 Attendance: dance a. on their
 lordships 353 23
 Attended: ever walks a. 447 12
 on his way a. 340'10
 the curse of kings to be a. 576 9
 Attention: awful a. in the audience 447'42
 I withdrew my a. 499'29
 takes off my a rather 276'17
 Attentive. a. and favourable 177'11
 hearers 253'35

Attentive (*cont.*)
 a to his own applause 385'29
 minds a to their own 163'49
 Attested by a sufficient number 205 8
 Attic: keep his little brain a.
 stocked 187 18
 mellow glory of the A stage 16 2
 O A shapel Fair attitudel 287 13
 the A bird trills 350 11
 the A warbler 231'6
Atticum sal A 380 3
 Atticus if A were he 385 29
 Attire her rich a creeps rustling 285 21
 in halls, in gay a 417 16
 in her a doth show her wit 8 14
 in her poor a was seen 528 2
 leap thou, a and all 425 12
 let thy a be comely 321 17
 so wild in their a 456 13
 walk in silk a 77 22
 Attured with sudden brightness 575 10
 Attitude O Attic shapel Fair a l 287 13
 Attitudes Anglo-Saxon a 131 14
 Attorney believed the gentleman
 was an a 276 25
 office boy to an A's firm 221 15
 rich a's elderly ugly daughter 222'19
 you find your a 219 11
 Attorneys ten a find place 504 2
 Attract table-crumbs a his slen-
 der feet 546 26
 Attraction conjugal a unre-
 prov'd 347 17
 feels the a of earth 316 11
 Attractive here's metal more a 435 3
 Oxford is more a. than Cam-
 bridge 28 20
 sweet a grace 347 11
 sweet a kind of grace 412 18
 Attribute a to awe and majesty 464 33
 a to God himself 464 33
 grandest moral a of a Scotsman 36 17
 Auburn sweet A l 224 12
 Auctioneer: saleroom and varnish-
 ing a 126 10
Audace de l'a, et encore de l'a. 169 3
Audacia a. certe laus erit 402 16
 Audacity of elected persons 567'7
Audax a omnia perpeti
verbis felissime a 258'6
Aude sapere a 404 26
Audenti. a. semper fuit aequa
potestas 255 15
Audentis Fortuna iuvat 555 10
 Audible a laughter 139 7
 a voice of the past 126'27
Audi partem alteram 22 2
 Audience: and a into the bargain 237'25
 fit a find, though few 348'23
 Audit how his a stands 435'37
Auditis an me ludit insana? 259'25
Aufert. orare Joven qui pont et a 257'11
 Aufidus from A to Po 324'7
 Auger: he bored with his a. 31 1
 tail made like an a 281'19
Augescunt aliae gentes 321 1
 Aught if a. be worth the doing 77'32
 while a. remains to do 408 6
 Augmentation of the Indies 484 4
 Augur they a misgovernment 100 30
Augur. a schoenobates medicus magus 283 3
 Augurers. the a say they know not 425'16
 Augurs a and understood rela-
 tions 459'24
 sad a mock their own presage 488 2
 Augury: we defy a 437'34
 August dry A and warm 550'2
 sicklemen, of A. weary 480 7
 to recommence in A. 116'47
 twin halves of one a. event 235'16
 Augusta my dear A. 376 8
 Augustan the next A. age 558'25
 Augustus A. was a chubby lad 249'18
 decree from Caesar A 61'16
 unalterably, never yours, A 176'36
 Aunt an a. in Yucatan 41'34
 her A was off to the Theatre 41'13
 his A. Jobiska 312'6, 7, 9
 my old a. at Clapham 233'5
 Auntie A., did you feel no pain 228'6
 Sister and A. say 303 18

INDEX

Aunts his a , who are not married	142 8	<i>Autoriser leurs injustices</i>	557 4	Awake (<i>cont.</i>)	
his sisters and his cousins and		<i>Autres encourager les a</i>	557 1	a , a , the morn will never rise	169 13
his a	221 14	<i>Autru supporter les maux d'a</i>	407 9	a for Morning in the Bowl of	
summer songs for me and my a	485 16	Autumn an a was that grew the		Night	205 4
<i>Aura ne mutata retrorsum te ferat</i>		more	426 1	a , my heart, to be loved	80 11
<i>Aurae quem mulerent a</i>	133 9	a evening, and the morn	408 12	a , my Little ones	205 6
<i>Auras superasque evadere ad a</i>	554 23	A nodding o'er the yellow plain	546 17	a , my St. John!	383 7
<i>Auream quisquis medicocritatem</i>	259 6	breath of A 's being	496 4	a , my soul, and with the sun	292 1
Aureate to no such a Earth	205 28	congenial A comes	315 19	A , O north wind	52 8
<i>Aureus non deficit alter a</i>	554 24	descends the a evening	17 16	a right early	395 19
<i>Auri sacra fames</i>	554 13	happy A -fields	538 17	a the heavens look bright	357 1
Aurora A 's harbinger	467 10	harmony in a	494 6	a , up, my glory, a , lute and	
rising with A 's light	521 16	long dark a -evenings	90 4	harp	395 19
Aurora Leighs no more A	207 33	old A in the misty morn	253 13	Christians a	112 24
<i>Aurum irreperitum</i>	259 23	to yellow a turn'd	487 29	dream of thee, when I am a.	155 27
Auspicious one a and one drop-		Autumnal a leaves like light foot-		England! a a a	75 11
ping eye	430 24	falls	496 2	he will a no more	491 18
Austen Miss A is my country-		deep, a tone	496 11	high time to a out of sleep	66 13
woman	353 6	one A face	184 16	let me be a	150 5
Auster away went A.	324 7	thick as a leaves	344 25	lie a in the dark and weep	567 20
upon black A ride	324 11	Auxiliary undone by my A	512 4	lie ten nights a	468 17
Austere an a man	62 38	<i>Auxilio non tali a tempus eget</i>	554 11	lying a with a dismal headache	219 9
Austerlitz drank death like wine		Avaleth the struggle naught a	147 8	my lute, a	583 21
at A	141 14	Avails what a the sceptred race	308 14	Onaway! A , beloved!	318 1
<i>voila le soleil d'A</i>	361 3	Avalanche beware the awful a.	316 21	rose was a all night	536 13
Austin use A 's words <i>verbatim</i>		<i>Avante non vi leggemmo a</i>	168 23	smiles a you	170 23
still	109 4	Avarice, a , the spur of industry	265 4	stab my spirit broad a	516 16
Austria Don John of A	141 6, 8, 9	beyond the dreams of a	274 29, 356 3	we're very wide a	219 34
outlive the imperial eagle of		take up with a	115 27	why did I a ?	263 17
A	216 17	Avatar in Vishnu-land what A ?	97 19	with the clamour keep her still a	479 7
Austrian an A. army, awfully		Avaunt a ye, base carles	420 25	Awaked a as one out of sleep	397 1
arrayed	5 7	bidst them a	121 18	sleepeth, and must be a	48 3
<i>Auteur on s'attendait de voir un a</i>	373 21	conscience a	144 28	Awakened from the dream of life	492 6
Author adopt me as their favourite		hence, a ('tis holy ground)	231 1	Awaking, the great a	35 6
a	491 8	<i>Ave a. atque vale</i>	133 20	Award general a of love	286 20
amended by its A.	211 21	<i>a. morituri te salutant</i>	13 4, 517 22	love of good and ill, be my a	285 9
a and finisher of our faith	69 18	A Marial 'tis the hour of		Awards the court a it	465 10
a and giver of all good things	389 43	prayer	116 7	Aware England bore, shaped,	
a both of life and light	281 23	A , Virgo! Gr-r-r—you swine!	96 42	made a	84 21
a concealed behind the door	271 2	with an A <i>Mari</i>	502 20	Away assemblies I cannot a with	52 29
a. of authors	24 12	<i>Avena tenuis musam meditantur a</i>	505 26	A a for I will fly to thee	287 28
a. of himself	429 17	<i>tenuis musam meditaris a</i>	555 14	a , a , went Auster	324 7
a of peace	388 25	Avenge, a. me of this one upstart		a before me	482 1
a who speaks about his own		clerk	242 21	a from thee	319 8
books	181 5	A , O Lord, thy slaughtered		a , I'm bound to go	8 21
but a shrimp of an a you	231 24	saints	351 20	a , slight man	451 14
choose an a as you choose a		a. our blood	70 46	a take heed	244 10
friend	180 8	a the patriotic gore	405 19	a the moor is dark	498 26
go to the a to get at <i>his</i> meaning	413 3	Avenger bright a. of sly-dealing		a went Gulpin	160 1
if it's by a good a	489 25	wrong	42 1	a. went hat and wig	160 1
illuminated with the A.'s own		still the enemy, and the a	392 8	a with him! he speaks Latin	445 41
candles		Time, the a	114 17	a with Systems!	337 35
man of rank appeared [as an a]	542 31	<i>Aventures les a au milieu des</i>		a , you rolling river	8 21
next in merit to the a	274 34	<i>chefs-d'œuvre</i>	211 3	boot, saddle, to horse, and a	90 19
no a ever spar'd a brother	309 14	Avenue of cypresses	310 23	come, dear children, let us a	15 22
picket from the leaves of any a	215 23	Avenues seal up the a of ill	190 29	kiss, a sigh, and so a	166 15
prefer being the a. of [Gray's	86 17	shrubberies and lawns and a	296 30	never see us but they wish us a	213 11
Elegy]		<i>Averm facilis descensus a</i>	554 23	Niamh calling A , come a	585 7
richest a. that ever grazed	572 15	Averse what cat's a to fish?	230 20	think on him that's far a	104 24
run half an a's graces	271 7	Aversion begun with a little a	500 15	took them quite a.	129 27
sole a of his own disgrace	357 26	business was his a	195 21	when I was a	214 24
this is indeed to be an a	160 17	indifference closely bordering		while Lubin is a	266 8
what the a. promised to himself	239 14	on a	514 13	Awe attribute to a. and majesty	464 33
where is any a in the world	270 25	manner which is my a	116 5	exempt from a	497 12
Authority: as one having a	455 21	Aves after thousand a told	285 29	have not Thee in a	300 26
a forgets a dying king	58 29	<i>Aves. sic vos non vobis nificatus a</i>	556 27	in a of such a thing	448 17
a. over ten cities	531 31	<i>Avi numerantur avorum</i>	556 25	keep even kings in a.	169 9
base a from other's books	62 36	Avilion island-valley of A.	531 37	nature in a to him	343 11
drest in a little brief a	454 32	<i>Avis rara a. in terris</i>	283 8	over his female in due a.	350 35
every shadow of a and credit	461 31	Avoid. a. what is to come	436 2	pity and mournful a	16 6
Government must have an a	101 17	man I should a	448 27	set i' the pathless a	545 3
in a. settled and calm	413 23	pray you, a. it	434 15	stand in a , and sin not	391 52
man under a	26 27	what he would most a	340 19	strikes an a and terror	155 19
reproofs from a.	58 31	Avoided. what can be a	449 21	whose bend doth a the world	448 20
tongue-tied by a	26 26	Avoiding: device for a, thought	241 1	with a around these silent walks	164 35
what's that? A.	487 14	superstition in a superstition	27 21	Awear y a. of the sun	461 6
wrest once the law to your a.	452 22	Avon. his ashes into A ; A. into		I am a , a.	535 39, 32
Authors chief glory. . its a	465 2	Severn	212 8	my little body is a	463 4
damn those a. whom they never	277 25	sweet Swan of A	281 18	Awed by my fears	373 18
read		Avow. an a to God made he	30 11	Awful anything a. makes me	
from English a. their copyrights	142 29	Avowed. his first a. intent	99 35	laugh	307 11
invades a. like a monarch	549 11	the a , erect and manly foe	124 13	a purity	202 22
much exposed to a.	194 8	Await a. no gifts from Chance	18 4	how a. goodness is	347 31
vulgar a. in romances	564 12	do not we . a. it too?	18 12	keeps 'is side-arms a	295 21
'We a. Ma'am'	110 44	Awaiting: a. instructions Jellings	39 29	magnificent and a. cause	162 45
Autobiography: every artist writes	181 19	a the sensation	219 31	motiveless malignity—how a	153 1
his own a	198 23	Awaits alike th' inevitable hour	230 1	still and a. red	149 25
Automa an a., runs under water	281 19	Awake all shall a. again	85 21	this is an a. place	416 5
Automatic smoothes her hair		are you a. in the dark?	362 28	unpronounceable a names	239 3
with a. hand	197 32	a. and pity them that weep	123 26	Awfulness: marriage..attracts..	
		a., arise, or be for ever fall'n	344 27	by its very a.	514 28

INDEX

Awkward an a. thing to play with
souls 92 45
a in the society of his equals 306 17
a squad 108 40
Awl, all that I live by is with the a 448 5
Awoke a one morning famous 120 1
a one night 265 16
I a, and behold a dream 99 26
I a, and found me here 286 36
Sir Launcelot a 328 20
when I a, it rained 149 28
Awry for leaning all a. 207 15
not so much a 11 5
strike not a 358 7
their currents turn a. 434 4
Axe a is laid unto the root 57 31
a's edge did try 332 24
let the great a fall 436 38
Lizzie Borden took an a 8 7
owner of the a 546 38
seventy, Simmery a 222 17
Suffolk his a did ply 189 8
with a golden a 478 23
Axes your sharp-edged a 567 4
Axioms in philosophy are not a 289 34
until
Axis. a of the earth sticks out 251 17
visibly
soft under-belly of the A 144 12
Axle his glowing a. doth allay 340 4
Axlertree the fly sat upon the a 27 35
Ay 'A', said Creep 171 23
Scylla and Charybdis of A and 363 19
No
stinted said, 'A' 477 4
Tomlinson said, 'A' 302 31
Aye in the pentameter a falling 152 8
Ayes no question makes of A and 207 1
Noes
Aymer Rose A., all were thine 308 14
Ayont the law 516 20
Ayr auld A 108 3
Azalea it was the a's breath 375 12
Azarias Ananias, A., and Misael 388 23
Aziola did you not hear the A ? 492 22
Azores at Flores in the A 539 16
Azure a, black, and streaked with 497 22
gold
a-lidded sleep 285 24
a moss and flowers 496 8
far in you a deeps 318 4
no wrinkle on thine a brow 114 29
riding o'er the a realm 229 23
robes the mountain in its a hue 122 31
soothed by every a breath 494 11
thine a sister 496 4
with a, white, and red 190 4

B

B bit it 366 7
mark it with B 368 10
Baahm Peor and B forsake their 343 23
temples dim
Babbative and scribbulative 508 6
Babble. for the watch to b 468 38
learned b of the saleroom 126 10
Babbled a' b of green fields 443 19
Babbler: what will this b say? 64 58
Babbles brook that b by 230 12
Babbling gossip of the air 482 22
Babe: acts like a b 304 3
any b, on any mother's knee 525 3
b in Eternity 73 25
b leaps up 576 7
B look't up 165 36
B. must eat 508 16
bring the b to rest 196 2
burning o'er the b. 525 16
Coleridge lull the b. at nurse 117 28
come little b 80 8
finger of birth-strangled b. 459 33
if my young b. were born 32 19(-33)
laid her B. to rest 343 25
let the mighty B. alone 166 2
like a testy b. 484 31
love the b. that milks me 457 13
naked new-born b. 457 9
pretty B all burning bright 508 14
silly tender B. 508 17

Babel B divergence upon 514 17
morals 163 23
stir of the great B 69 47
Babes as newborn b 150 15
old men, and b 392 8
out of the mouth of b. 61 37
revealed them unto b 583 1
thy b around thee cling 5 16
Babies as were b all 515 24
cruel children, crying b 144 14
putting milk into b 300 21
waiting for the Sleary b
Bab-lock-hithe strippling Thames 18 9
at B
Baboon bred out into b and 480 19
monkey 481 8
Baby b figure of the giant mass 326 21
little b thing 366 11
bye, b bunting 232 3
child and mother, b bliss 326 17
come from, b dear? 366 15
cry, b, cry 73 14
down comes the b 293 4
his b on my knee 368 10
in the oven for b and me 232 3
mother cried, b lept 426 13
my b at my breast 293 5
no one but the b cried 73 14
rock-a-bye b 334 1
she who gives a b birth 433 21
that great b 460 8
upon his b brow the round 36 7
when the first b laughed 3 20
where a Mother laid her B 238 7
you called me B Doll 71 33
Babylon B be thrown down 169 20
B in all its desolation 71 25
B is fallen 400 5, 558 26
by the waters of B. 400 6
daughter of B 19 3
die at thirty-five in B 496 18
ere B was dust 367 4
how many miles to B ? 241 24
I was a King in B. 55 31
King of B stood at the parting 182 37
London is a modern B 71 32
mystery, B the great
Babylonian grandeurs of his B 544 12
heart 102 8
B pulpits 110 9
Babylonish dialect 544 12
Babylons all man's B. 522 3
Bacchanal ivy falls with the B's 348 23
hair 522 2
Bacchus, B. and his revellers 522 2
B by night 191 2
B ever fair, and ever young 287 28
charioted by B, and his pards 424 19
plumpy B with punk eyne 455 22
proves dainty B gross 301 18
Baccy for the Clerk 220 5
Bach fugues and 'ops' by B 188 1
Bachelor b., a solicitor, a Free- 468 3
mason 520 5
b of three-score 468 4
b's fare 560 14
I will live a b 468 24
old b don't die 468 24
when I said I would die a b. 356 4
Bachelors all reformers are b 196 28
reasons for b. to go out 312 12
two old B 333 9
Back at my b I always hear 516 21(-517)
b and side go bare b, Lartius! b, Herminius! b, 323 24
ere the run fall! 419 11
b o' beyond 82 4
b on budding boughs 222 40
b the masses against the classes 299 10
b to Mandalay 294 23
b to the Army again 510 16
be put b tomorrow 437 15
borne me on his b 461 7
die with harness on our b 295 11
go b. with Policeman Day 548 10
I sit on a man's b. 254 18
its being puts blissful b 176 31
laid him on his b 32 18
my b. unto an aik 528 3
never come b. to me 97 4
never turned his b.

Back (cont)
news lumb'ring at his b. 163 20
new snow on a raven's b 478 19
no glory lives behind the b. 468 27
not to go b 386 8
not turn your b 316 35
now that I am b 303 16
on his b the burden 329 19
on so proud a b 488 27
on the bat's b I do fly 480 14
plowed upon my b 399 37
rubs its b upon the window- 197 17
panes
show'd his b above the elements 426 1
speak ill behind his b 276 25
those before cried 'B !' 323 22
thumps upon your b 159 31
turn'd my b upon Don or devil 539 20
turn thy b on heaven 199 6
what thing upon his b had got 160 1
when your b stops aching 296 33
will you no come b again? 250 19
with his b to the East 148 17
yes, and b again 367 4
you shall go b for mine 160 9
Backbiter face-flatterer and b 531 23
Backbone Alps shaping like a b 235 22
b of the Army 295 23
Backed it is backed like a weasel 435 26
Backgammon only athletic sport 269 21
b
Backing a plague upon such b ! 439 16
Backs b to the wall 233 20
beast with two b 469 31
our b is easy ris 176 23
their birthrights on their b. 447 21
when maids lie on their b 477 7
Backward b and forward he 151 8
switched his long tail
b as I cast my eyes 573 26
b, turn b, O Time 4 16
dark b and abyss of time 479 20
fell from off the seat b 47 9
his eye was b cast 509 26
I by b steps would move 552 7
never look b to their ancestors 102 9
revolutions never go b 422 24
silence surged softly b 171 16
so b to comply 161 6
thou wilt fall b 477 3
Backwards b did she pass 208 29
memory that only works b. 130 28
swings b and forwards 240 24
whole narrative always going b 558 15
Bacon b and eggs like prim- 181 35
roses
B. of our rhyming crew 309 8
B, that, hardy genius 226 27
b was nat fet for hem 138 6
Friar B and Friar Bungay 231 34
here's to thee, B ! 121 22
Secretary of Nature B. 559 29
think how B shined 384 12
unless you give him b. 140 25
Bacon's on, b., on! 439 6
Bad all baronets are b 222 2
b as b. can be 275 19
B King 422 14
b news infects the teller 423 23
b's the best of us 37 17
B Thing 422 17
bold b man 446 15, 509 20
brave b man [Cromwell] 145 29
for being a little b 462 27
how sad and b and mad it was 90 38
I have b dreams 413 12
I rather like b wine 182 24
mad, b and dangerous to know 306 2
make b good 462 17
married, which was b 304 30
my b angel fire my good one 488 19
out
my pen in defence of a b cause 194 14
never good to bring b news 424 15
nor good compensate b 96 14
not really b. at heart 41 14
obstinacy in a b cause 86 14
of this b. world the loveliest 41 24
our best is b. 90 28
our sad b. glad mad brother 522 18
repeal of b. or obnoxious laws 228 23

INDEX

Bad (cont.)

so much b. in the best 249 4
so sublimely b. 385 28
strong antipathy of good to b. 386 22
the b. affright 230 15
the b. die late 170 2
there never was .a b. peace 211 8
things b. begun 459 9
things that are b. for me 489 5
too b. to be worth publishing 490 42
when b. men combine 101 36
when she's b. 36 12
when she was b. 318 17
wiser being good than b. 89 22
Bade, those who b. me fight 202 18
Badge b. of all our tribe 463 21
b. of pusillanimity 442 21
oars, and coat, and b. 173 14
Red B. of Courage 165 23
Badger bar of the Black B. 175 12
Badman Mr. B. died like a
 Chrism-child 99 2
Badness all good and no b. 502 18
b. of her b. when she's bad 36 12
Baffled b., get up and begin again 92 42
b. to fight better 97 4
Englishman not easily b. 28 30
though b. oft is ever won 117 38
Baffling beat down b. foes 15 13
Bag, b. of Parliamentary Elo-
 quence 126 35
in the b. of one bee 97 1
though not with b. and baggage 428 2
Turks b. and baggage 222 35
what did you take out of the b.? 403 24
Bagatelle vive la b. 512 22
Baggage: believe the b. loves me 155 22
Bagpiper laugh like parrots at a b. 462 30
Bags three b. full 366 9
Bah to you 221 2
Bahram, that great Hunter 206 1
Baiae pumice isle in B's bay 496 8
Bailey unfortunate Miss B. 154 11
Bailiff's daughter of Islington 29 24(-30)
Bait b. in the fishes' mouth 11 21
make a b. of pleasure 243 25
with saints dost b. thy hook 402 1
with this melancholy b. 462 35
your b. of falsehood 433 33
Baited like eagles 440 17
Baiting-place of wit 501 26
Baits b. and seeming pleasures 352 9
for subscribers b. his hook 143 6
good news b. 351 1
Bake b. me a cake 368 10
you cannot b. or boil him
 whole 40 30
Baked b. in a pie 368 20
funeral b. meats 431 4
you have b. me too brown 120 25
young healthy child .b. 520 3
Baker a b. rhymes 96 27
pat-a-cake, b.'s man 368 10
Bakers and brewers 310 5
Baker Street irregulars 188 22
Bakewell at B. in half-an-hour 413 1
Baking, and the b. 480 38
Hot Muffin and Crumpet B. 176 37
Balance: as the small dust of the b. 54 12
at the b. let's be mute 104 8
b. of power 559 3
in b. with this life 584 21
redress the b. of the Old 124 21
uncertain b. of proud time 231 35
weigh thy words in a b. 57 4
Balanced: I b. all 584 21
Balances: weighed in the b. 55 42
Balanza b. que iguala al pastor
 con el rey 134 18
Bald, b. sexton, Time 447 30
dry, b. and sere 282 1
go up, thou b. head 48 18
his expression .b. 19 18
if I were fierce and b. 415 12
Occasion, is b. behind 158 19
otherwise b., narrative 220 13
rub my b. pate 387 12
Baldheaded: go into it b. 310 22
Baldness full of grandeur 19 18
Bales; undid his corded b. 18 16
Ball: after the b. is over 238 5

Ball (cont.)

b. into the grounded hat 164 8
B. no question makes 207 1
drove his b. through Helen's
 cheek 228 10
little b. of feather and bone 236 27
only wind it into a b. 75 8
real business of a b. 518 38
roll on, thou b. 218 12
urge the flying b. 230 24
Ballad b. and story 586 14
grand old b. of Sir Patrick
 Spence 150 30
guilty of such a b. 454 37
I love a b. in print 485 30
I met with a b. 120 21
woful b. 427 21
Ballad-mongers: these same metre
 b. 439 45
Ballads b., songs and snatches 219 15
better than all the b. 316 2
permitted to make all the b. 208 31
sit in the shade singing of b. 370 17
Ballast our b. is old wine 376 24
we laid them on the b. 539 19
Ballet dance of bloodless categories 79 13
Balliol made me, Balliol fed me 40 32
Balloon something in a huge b. 578 23
Ballot is stronger than the bullet 314 5
Ball-room bright as a b. 294 35
Balls elliptical billiard b.
 let b. like the Edinburgh Review 240 7
two pitch b. for eyes 455 9
our rackets to these b. 443 11
Balm all our calm is in that b. 365 23
b. for aches 334 5
b. from an anointed king 475 1
b. of hurt minds 458 11
b. of woe 285 35
b. upon the world 186 3
general b. 475 22
I wash away my b. 155 5
like b. the tuckling nonsense 55 17
no b. in Gilead 347 5
odororous gums and b. 444 23
'tis not the b. 400 14
Balm break my head 217 25
Balmy b. isle of Rum-ti-Foo
 in thy b. nest 166 5
Baloo, baloo, my wee wee thing 213 1
Balsams Pharaoh is sold for b. 87 19
Baltimore: flecked the streets of B. 405 19
Balzac all B.'s novels occupy one
 shelf 89 29
Ban: spreading ruin and scattering
 b. 88 11
'B, 'B., Ca-Caliban 479 43
Banbury, to B. came I 79 18
to B. Cross 368 17
Banburys, three-corners, and B. 219 13
Band: Alexander's Ragtime B. 43 16
b. of glorious Angels 361 9
black Auster's b. 324 12
captain of this ruin'd b. 444 7
cassock, b., and hymn-book too 568 25
happy b. of pilgrims 362 7, 8
heaven-born b. 255 13
in the high aesthetic b. 220 28
last of that bright b. 241 10
my life within this b. 244 20
onward goes the pilgrim b. 35 4
untie the filial b. 417 22
worned B. swoons to a waltz 266 12
we b. of brothers 444 28(-445)
we march, thy b. 92 13
when the band begins to play 303 1
Bandage: fenced about with a b.
 stout 311 17
Bandaged: death b. my eyes 95 10
Bandersnatch: the frumious B. 129 39
Bands: b. of love 55 48
b. of rosy hue 266 8
freed from servile b. 583 11
loose the b. of Orion 49 24
loose the b. of wickedness 54 26
pursue Culture in b. 505 24
strong as iron b. 318 11
Bandusae: o fons b. 266 7
Bandy children, nor fasting 271 24
b. civilites with my Sovereign 70 4
Bane: b. of the most generous souls 229 9

Bane (cont.)

best deserve the precious b. 345 10
what of the world's b.? 585 6
Bang b. these dogs of Seville 539 20
b. went saxepece 403 15
b.-whang-whang goes the drum 97 14
not with a b. but a whimper 197 12
Banged the youth into dumbness 483 31
Banging er de drums 238 24
Bangs me most severely 125 18
Bang-up chariot 178 16
Banish b. plump Jack and b. all
 the world 439 37
I b. you 429 14
might that should b. all sin 223 10
Banished alone, a b. man 31 16
Cimber should be b. 449 30
for my wilful crime art b. 349 30
Banishing for hours the sex 159 18
Banishment bitter bread of b. 474 33
Banjo she'd gir'er little b. 299 12
Bank as I sat on a sunny b. 5 14
b. and shoal of time 457 7
breathes upon a b. of violets 481 30
broke the B. at Monte Carlo 217 23
from the B. to Mandalay 299 13
George goes to sleep at a b. 269 2
I know a b. 466 41
I'll set a b. of rue 475 14
moonlight sleeps upon this b. 465 18
pregnant b. swelled up, to iest 184 20
waly, waly, up the b. 32 18
Banked the fires high 302 31
Banker thought he saw a B.'s
 Clerk 128 18
Bankrupt of life 190 14
Banks Aristocrat who b. with
 Coultas 218 22
as the b. fade dummer away 16 4
b. of the slow winding Ouse 162 7
bonnie b. o' Loch Lomon' 9 7
Brigal b. are wild 419 7
green b. of Shannon 122 16
my b. furnished with bees 499 14
never on thy b. 315 20
ye b. and braes 108 36
Banner b. waved without a blast 417 13
b. with the strange device 316 17
Freedom's b. streaming o'er us 234 13
Freedom's lion-b. 122 30
his b. over me was love 51 44
his blood-red b. streams afar 240 20
our b. of England blew 529 4
royal b., and all quality 472 3
star-spangled b. 292 11
that b. in the sky 251 5
thy b. torn but flying 114 14
Banners all thy b. wave 122 19
army with b. 52 15
b. flout the sky 456 8
confusion on thy b. wait 229 20
hang out our b. 461 2
royal b. forward go 210 8
Banquet a trifling foolish b. to-
 wards 477 10
no hawk, no b., or renown 245 2
Banquet-hall some b. deserted 357 14
Banqueting upon borrowing 56 46
Banquo the blood-bolter'd b. 460 12
Banter how does fortune b. us 78 9
Baphometric Fire-baptism 127 15
Baptism B., and the Supper of the
 Lord 391 12
B. to Such. of Riper Years 90 61
my Godfathers in my B. 391 2
Baptist: the B. found him deep 387 24
Baptiz'd b. in tears 310 2
b. or infidel 345 4
Bar: b. for thy mouth 57 4
b. of the Black Badger 175 12
from the gold b. of Heaven 410 7
get up and b. the door 30 22
good-bye to the b. 294 12
his birth's invidious b. 533 1
no moaning at the b. 528 22
politics we b. 221 38
sit in the b. 368 5
though the harbour be moaning
 when I have crost the b. 528 22
when I went to the b. 219 3
Barabbas: B. was a publisher 123 14

INDEX

Barabbas (*cont.*)
 B was a robber 63 60
 how we withstand P 91 12
Baragur dico, pueri tu y b 131 15
Barania for love of B. Alien 30 1
Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free 68 31
Barbarians, Philistines, Penu-
 let 10 27, 29
 his young b ill at play 114 10
Barbaric b pearl and gold 215 11
 my b yawp 508 2
Barbarism carried on by methods
 of b 123 15
Barbarisms clear it from collo-
 quial b 278 13
Barbarity act with the b of
 tyrants 505 20
Barbarous b d'ssonance 310 26
 b experiment, b characters
 invention of a b age 549 16
 say 'twas a b deed 343 26
 499 15
Barbarously so b not a Greek 266 11
Barbarousness confuses mine own
 b 501 9
Barber b's man seen with him 495 32
 I must to 'ue b's, mourns in
 very imprudently married the b 467 13
Bariton b *hic paries habit*
Barb b divine 209 10
 b more fat than b besecms 260 12
 b sublime, it b may c'er beso 231 3
 blame not the b 546 1
 lion, b triumphant 499 16
 hear the voice of the B 356 25
 if the B was weatherwise 158 6
 old or modern b 75 23
 sent up to God by the b 150 30
 what asks the B 310 1
 wisest b 89 10
 223 7
 40 1
Baridolph banish B, banish Pains 49 1
Bards b in reality to Apollo told 289 19
 B of Passion and of Mirth 281 16
 b, s'ums, heroes, if we will 15 9
 b sublime 216 9
 b who died content 267 17
 last of all the B 416 30
 Lords too are b 117 23
 love that b of old enjoy'd 75 18
 Olympian b who sung 190 26
Baridus, a six-foot column of fop 253 8
Bare b back and side go b
 go b 516 21
 b run'd choirs 48 10
 b, sheet, penetrating power 19 19
 b the sins of many 34 28
 cupboard w's b 368 1
 lay b the mys. cry to sue 249 10
 looked on Beauty b 339 5
 poor, b, fork'd animal 153 21
 see black and b 107 6
 silent, b, shaps, towers, domes 582 11
 unnotch I go b 516 21
Bared b its eternal bosom 288 13
 I b my big right arm 220 7
Baretae'd on the bier 436 30
Bare-foot dance b on her wed-
 ding day 479 3
 him that makes shoes go b 100 7
Bare-footed came the beggar-maid 578 1
Bare-legged beggarly son of a gun 121 3
Bareness old December's b 487 27
Bares the foeman b his steel 221 27
Barbar dateless b 478 11
 necessary never made a good b 211 12
 never was a better b 501 10
 too fond of her most filthy b 473 22
 world-without-end b 455 33
Burgans rails on me, mv b 493 17
Barge answer d Arthur from the
 b 531 35
 b she sat in 424 6
Barb b and bite 561 21
 bleat, the b, bellow, and roar 73 26
 cowardly dogs b loudest 563 27
 fatal and perfidious b 312 25
 my b is on the sea 118 14
 my little b attendant sail 784 16
 my spirit like a charmed b. 493 26
 off shot the spectre-b 149 14
 see, they b at me 453 29
 though his b cannot be lost 456 11

Barb (*cont.*)
 to e'er wandering b 488 7
 trust, a trail b 229 6
 watch-dogs b 479 28
 watch-dog's honest b 115 22
 yond wall, anchoring b 451 3
Barb's w'ir 171 17
Barbs those Nican b of yore 380 17
Barley fields of b and of rye 533 10
 in among the bearded b 531 1
 sitting on a heap of B 311 19
 three measures of b for a penny 70 1
Barleycorn inspiring bold John B 108 10
 John B should die 106 21
 B's lcy-sheaves road among the b 521 1
 Barlow mv Hornby and mv B 515 7
Barmaid butter b, warning list 541 11
Barmaids are B chaste? 333 23
Barmaid my b noddle 105 20
Baron b filth unfinely 550 1
 built, the b, the forge 77 28
 he'll sit in a b 368 2
 indeed the b 225 6
 to the stack, or the b door 311 32
Baronaby son of consolation 61 30
Burnaby Ruege with his raven
 like B 320 1
Barn-cocks ere the b say 236 18
Barns nor gather into b 58 11
Baron "Good" said the B 295 12
Baconet no little lik-handed B 539 9
Bronetage never took up any
 book but the b 22 25
Baronets all b are bad 222 2
 b by dozens 218 3
Barons great b of the mind 515 7
 true just of the B Wars 538 14
Barouch-Lendu will have their
 b 22 17
Barracks single men in b 303 1
Barred all crimson b 280 37
 b my gates with iron 296 4
 it was b with stakes 331 5
 sport that's always b 220 6
 ten-times-b-up el est 474 10
Barrel hundred of me. I'm a b 48 1
 taste the b 107 31
Barrel-lord saved them by the b 511 32
Barrel-organ a kind of human b 175 7
Barren b and a dry land 395 23
 b ere those mountains 81 10
 b bride 384 30
 b of cities 486 15
 b superfluity of words 213 21
 b woman to keep house 399 1
 b womb 50 55
 (city is b 173 37
 destined to a b strand 279 6
 I am but a b stool 197 36
 imagination cold and b 202 23
 live a b sister 465 16
 make b our lives 521 1
 most b with best using 168 7
 none is b among them 52 5
 our virtues b 513 30
 'tis all b 512 20
Barrenade some disputed b 421 18
Barrenades die upon the b 569 14
Barrier against matrimony 260 12
Barriing for b of the door 70 21
Barrow the b and the camp obide 302 9
Barrows grassy b of the Pappier
 deac 540 21
Bars beside the glowing b 586 21
 between their silver b 208 19
 clouds in flakes and b 151 1
 iron b a cage 319 7
 'Sunt was flecked with b 149 12
 through the same b 310 1
 'Tomlinson he gripped the b 202 31
 weave of those worldlv b 418 36
Bartholomew tidv B boor-mig 441 39
Barthey little B, the bootmaker 118 13
Bartrum call B father 306 7
Basan as the bull of B 396 7
 fat bulls of B 393 1
 Rose b as is the lowly plain 525 36
 b, common, and popular 444 14
 b is the slave that pays 441 16
 b of heav'n's deep organ 343 17
 b on which thy greatness stands 579 34

Base (*cont.*)
 earth's b built on stubble 349 31
 fly from its firm b 416 20
 keep down the b in merr 530 14
 labour without joy is b 413 20
 like the b Indian 474 2
 rising upon place sometimes b 26 24
 scarlet Vajors at the B 415 12
 scorning the b degrees 449 3
 utter'd nothing b 539 11
 who's here so b 450 16
Based properly b *Oum* 91 27
Basel's fabric of this vision 480 8
Basely spend that shortness b 400 32
Baseness boldness is a child of b. 25 32
 but b's varlet 251 1
 gods' detest my b 425 23
 no b we would hide 532 28
Basely give to b life 426 10
 let b things devise to die 506 7
 lewd fellows of the b sort 64 56
 Man o' b Earth don't make 207 12
Bashtul b young potato 220 28
 he wore a b look 77 24
Bashtfulness in everything that re-
 gards religion 2 24
Basin da m' b mule 112 16
Basin hung over her sweet B 280 23
 sit at my B-pot 286 24
Basisk that b is sure to kill 214 34
Basin b of nice smooth gravel 22 9
 in a c'curb 390 23
 into a genuine b 146 17
Basing Old Person of B 311 5
Basingstoke hidden morning—
 like B 222 11
Basis or substratum 170 29
Basin in the glens 15 14
Basket fix, with her b 219 7
Baskets twelve b full 59 31
Basking I owe does b play 159 1
 love to lie a-b in the sun 221 36
Basnet hammered out my b point 359 9
 is my b a widow's curd? 31 6
Basn, Hodgson, Guinness, Al'sopp,
 B 120 23
Bassand the Maenad and the B 522 2
Bassoon he heard the loud b 148 22
 flute, violin, b 576 11
Bastard Buonaparte the b. 525 21
Bastards nature's b 485 23
Bastille ululatus of No B 110 32
Bastion eve-bull like a b's mole 503 5
Bat b that flits at close of eve 73 21
 luck b, right 536 9
 don't know a gun from a h 291 24
 flitting of a b 316 15
 on the b's back 480 14
 twinkle twinkle, little b 129 8
 weak-cy'd b 153 21
 wool of b 459 31
Battalions Dieu pour les gros b 57 10
Bate sour Mr B 171 17
Bath melt into a b. 508 15
 nymph to the b addressed 497 26
 people of B never light their
 fires 237 1
 sore labour's b 458 11
Bathe b in new floods 462 9
 b in the fresh sunbeam 497 8
 b the world in light 571 11
 b those beautiful feet 209 3
 b rhy breathing tresses 153 26
Bathed b in joy complete 82 3
 eagles having lately b 410 17
Bathing Beauty sat c 359 27
 caught the Whig, c 180 16
 once long b of a summer's day 579 4
Bathing machine something be-
 tween a large b 219 10
Batros, the art of sinking 586 25
Bath-rabour by the gate of B 52 19
Baths b of all the western stars 541 3
 in b to steen him 280 10
 two walking b 166 10
Bathurst very good hater 276 18
Batur la mort 351 18
Baton le b de maréchal 360 23
Bats b in the bellry 378 21
 do b eat cats? 128 21
 suspicions are like b. 27 22

INDEX

Batsman · ghostly b plays	545·2	Battles (<i>cont</i>)		Beadsman be your b now	377 4
I am the b	309 27	b, sieges, fortunes that I have		the B slept among his ashes	285 29
if the b thinks he's bowled	309 27	pass'd	470 2	Beak down on his b	538 2
Battalion Colour-Sergeant of the		last of many b.	425 8	see his bones and b	40 23
Nonpareil b	174 5	Lord God of B, aid!	297 8	take in his b food enough	337 44
Battalions God for the big b	557 10	O God of b!	444 24	thy b from out my heart	380 27
inspir'd repuls'd b, to engage	1 10	three pitched b in India	326 9	Beaker full of the warm South	287 24
sorrows come in b.	436 25	your high-engender'd b	453 6	Beale Miss Buss and Miss B	8 10
Batten on this moor	435 40	Battle-thunder and flame	539 21	Be-all this blow might be the b	457 7
Batter my heart, three-person'd		lauble delighted with my b		Beam b that is in thine own eye	58 17
God	185 18	coach	160 30	full midday b	352 15
Battered this b Caravanserai	205 30	many shallow b boats	481 1	last pale b of even	498 26
Batteries of alluring sense	332 7	pleased with this b still	383 30	of th' Eternal co-eternal b	346 18
Battering bright and b sandal	254 23	Strawberry Hill the prettiest b	558 11	Beameth for whom it b	356 24
b the gates of heaven	540 8	Baubles take away these b	167 8	Beaming affection b in one eye	176 10
Battery by b besieged Belgrade	5 7	Bavin jesters and rash b wits	440 8	Lesbia hath a b eye	356 24
Battery-mule's a mule	300 8	Bawdy Coleridge talking b. to		Beamish my b boy	129 39(-130)
Battle after b sleep is best	365 4	Miss—	306 33	oh, b nephew	128 10
again to the b, Achaians	123 6	sing me a b song	440 13	Beams all his b full dazzling	566 22
agreed to have a b	130 6	Bawdy-house pretence of keeping	277 16	b from happy human eyes	516 16
amidst the b's thunder	23 21	a b		chaste b of the wat'ry moon	466 39
b and the breeze	123 10	Bawl b the Absolute across the		layeth the b of his chambers	398 8
b, done	387 12	hall	41 32	my sun his b display	158 17
b goes sore against us	513 30	Fitzgerald b his creaking couplets	117 8	some b of wit on other souls	193 2
b's magnificently stern array	113 35	loud as he could b	160 2	throws his b	405 21
b there was which I saw	327 1	Bawling what it likes	19 29	to the stars, and the cold lunar	
b was on once more	406 3	Bay Adriatic breaks in a warm b	15 14	b	16 14
b went roaring	324 15	all the way into Mississippi B	298 28	tricks his b	343 3
beat to b where he stands	538 22	be a dog and b. the moon	451 13	Bean a not too French French b	220 28
Ben B. was a soldier bold	252 29	Biscay's sleepless b	113 8	dined on one pea and one b	312 19
brave that die in the b	146 14	in the B. of Biscay, O!	139 2	home of the b. and the cod	79 2
count the life of b good	362 33	it split the b	150 10	Bean-flowers' boom	91 4
covered my head in the day of		night-cap instead of b	224 11	Bean-rows nine b will I have	
b	400 12	outer China 'cross the B	299 10	there	585 12
drunk delight of b	540 32	sings in his boat on the b	528 3	Beans full o' b and benevolence	518 21
each b sees the other's face	444 6	somebody bet on de b	210 13	you must not give him b	140 25
fallen in the midst of the b	47 30	thar blystull b entoyning every		Bear all this I b	16 25
feats of broil and b	469 45	art	187 4	as she [a b] doth her young	109 5
few die well in b	444 19	Bayed b about with many ene-		b all naked truths	286 10
first blow is half the b.	227 9	mies	451 7	b it not	432 17
foremost in b was Mary Ambree	31 14	b the whisp'ring wind	224 17	b me to that chamber	442 29
Freedom's b once begun	117 38	here wast thou b	450 9	B of Very Little Brain	339 21
from b and murder	388 48	Bayona. Namancos and B's hold	343 2	b thee in their hands	397 19
gives the b to his hands	538 22	Bayonets chains are worse than b.	269 19	b the longest part	243 24
he who is in b slain	224 9	sods with our b. turning	572 11	b the miseries of a people	357 24
in the forefront of the hottest b	47 32	throne of b.	267 8	b them we can	203 32
it was not in the b	162 11	Bays b burn deep	525 5	b the yoke in his youth	55 25
in storm of b. and calamity	200 3	have I no b to crown it?	244 9	b. those ill we have	424 4
in the lost b	418 13	ling'ring b.	278 35	b with a sore head	331 17
lit the b's wreck	241 5	palm, the oak, or b	332 13	best b. his mild yoke	351 21
make them ready to b	399 25	sprig of b in fifty years	521 15	bush suppos'd a b	407 24
marriage is a field of b.	514 29	Bay-tree flourishing like a green b	394 0	cub-drawn b would couch	453 4
news of b!	23 22	Be: as lief not b as live to b.	448 17	do be a b!	376 5
next to losing a b	564 9	b off,—exceede	251 20	exit, pursued by a b	485 15
noise of b roll'd	531 29	best is yet to b	95 13	for which we b to live	384 2
nor the b to the strong	51 22	b what they behold	381 6	gave pain to the b.	326 1
nor war, nor b's sound	343 12	cared not to b at all	345 15	great she-b	209 18
nothing except a b lost	564 4	how can these things b?	63 8	hang on the Brown B's flank	301 4
now the b -day is past	198 14	I'd rather see than b one	100 1	his Name and sign who b	264 13
old Sarah B	306 12	let Einstein b	511 8	how a b likes honey	339 20
one of the most serious things		let it b as it may	183 17	huntsman by the b oppress'd	557 21
in a b	130 24	let Newton b	382 17	I b up the pillars of it	396 29
prepare himself to the b	67 1	ready to b anything	87 21	it it had been a b	520 16
rung the b shout	251 5	something better not to b.	117 33	learns them first to b	477 7
rushed the steed to b driven	122 18	to b, or not to b	434 4	love, and b.	497 17
see the front o' b. lour	107 32	Beach all left behind on the b	128 5	meets the he-b in his pride	296 13
smelleth the b. afar off	49 27	along the hidden b.	302 10	Moppsikon Floppsikon b	312 18
strong in b is	421 2	came to the b a poor exile	122 10	no dancing b was so genteel	160 13
taught the doubtful b	1 10	dusky b.	322 18	nothing of the b but his skin	227 32
this b fares like to the morning	445 44	mule of warm sea-scented b	93 21	outwatch the B	341 17
to b fierce came forth	122 3	not the only pebble on the b	79 16	punishment greater than I can	
turned back in the day of b	306 34	on the b undid his corded bales	18 16	b.	44 32
was ever b like this	539 21(-540)	Beached verge of the salt flood	480 32	rode on the back of a b	312 18
when the b's lost and won	456 3	Beaches we shall fight on the b	143 40	rugged Russian b	450 20
while the b. rages loud and long	123 10	Beachy Head Birmingham by		savageness out of a b.	472 27
Battled of b. fields no more	416 19	way of B.	141 22	she-b. thus accosted	296 13
Battle-din. shake our soul with b	506 19	Beacon. Airly B, Airly B.	293 3	still less the b	211 25
Battlefield: b wid all the glory		as a b, gives warning	442 21	their habits from the B.	40 22
missin'	304 37	b -light is quench'd in smoke	418 4	they bay'd the b.	467 20
every b. and patriot grave	314 10	Beacons: b. from..where the		too broad to b. with	435 38
met on a great b.	314 12	Eternal are	492 16	to pardon or to b it	159 31
Battle-line; our far-flung b.	300 24	b. of hope, ye appear	17 20	undying thoughts I b.	338 5
Battlements entrance of Duncan		b. of wise men	266 22	vapour .like a b.	425 19
under my b.	457 3	Beadle: b. to a humorous sigh	455 7	we must b all	444 21
hid b. of Eternity	544 26	'cept a b. on boxin' day	179 5	we've fought the B. before	265 15
owls came and perched on b.	39 29	Beadroll Fame's eternal b	510 5	what happens, let us b	193 17
towers, and b. it sees	342 1	Beadrolls: set in our b.	502 20	who would b. the whips.. fardels	
Battle-queen 'be the b. of yore	405 19	Beads: b and pray'r-books	383 30	b.	434 4
Battles: all his b. won	16 13	b., pictures, rosaries, and pixes	111 12	ye cannot b them now	63 61
b. are lost in the same spirit	567 15	my jewels for a set of b.	475 10	ye may be able to b it	66 38
long ago	581 2	relics, b., indulgences	346 26	yet could I b. that too	472 34

INDEX

Bear-baiting: fencing, dancing,
and b 482 7
Puritan hated b 326 1
Bear-baitings wakes, fairs, and b 485 20
Beard b of formal cut 427 21
b the lion in his den 418 27
built their nests in my b 311 2
by the colour of his b 482 34
even unto Aaron's b 400 3
his b was grizzled, no? 431 15
icicle on a Dutchman's b 483 32
Jove .send thee a b 483 22
let our b be shook 436 39
long grey b and glittering eye 148 18
Old Man with a b 311 2
pluck me by the b 453 32
singed the b of the Bishop 508 1
singing of the King of Spain's
b 188 36
take the Turk by the b 445 14
this [More's b] hath not
offended 358 8
what a b. hast thou got! 463 33
white b, a decreasing leg 441 19
with white and bristly b 486 15
Bearded b like the pard 427 21
scarce-b Caesar 423 13
Beards, browsing b 336 38
long b, and pretences to foretell
when b. wag all 442 33
your b forbid me to interpret 456 14
Beardsley I belong to the B period 39 8
Beareth b all things 66 45
b up things light 27 1
Bearing b up against a world in
arms 324 35
intent of b them 440 32
Bearings of this observation 175 14
Bear-like I must fight the course 461 8
Beats b all its sons away 562 9
b it out to the edge of doom 488 7
b not so stout a gentleman 440 38
b the falling sky 263 18
b, tigers, ounces, pards 347 15
dancing dogs and b 249 5
let b and lions growl 561 24
so air our B 176 24
Beast b and bird were slunk 347 19
b, but a just b 5 2
b, no more 436 15
b with many heads 429 15
b with two backs 469 31
b would have mourned
longer 430 33 (-431)
Blatant b 519 8
blonde b 364 23
both man and bird and b. 142 9
cocoa is a vulgar b. 518 10
come Hup! you hugly b! 86 26
confused together one great b. 383 22
deem himself a god, oi b 436 42
demi-natur'd with the brave b
drinks like a b 304 3
either a b or a god 14 15
either a wild b, or a god 26 15
feeds b as man 423 14
forth, b., out of thy stal 130 20
frets doubt the maw-crammed
b? 95 14
fulled b shall kick the empty
pail 197 14
half a b. is. .Pan 88 12
in at the death of the Blatant B. 325 19
like a wild b. guards my way 75 19
like the Hyrcanian b. 433 26
man's life is cheap as b.'s 452 41
mark. of the b 71 21
marks of the b to the .gentle 237 6
more subtil than any b of the
field 44 19
neither good for man nor b. 11 21
no b so fierce 476 7
noise in the b.'s belly 328 4
not forfeiting the b. 336 1
number of the b. 71 22
questing b. 328 18
regardeth the life of his b 50 2
some evil b. hath devoured him 45 15
very gentle b. 467 31
whan a b is deed 137 29
who is like unto the b.? 71 20

Beast (cont)
wild b man 78 10
worship the b 71 26
Beastie wee, sleekut, cow'rin,
tim'rous b 107 9
Beasties long-legged b 6 9
Beastly any b Erickin' 304 47
your rooms at college was b 299 18
Beasts all b drink thereof 398 8
all the b of the forest 395 3, 398 10
b did leap 35 17
b that have no understanding 391 23
b that perish 395 2
both small and great b 398 11
elders and the four b 71 4
fied to brutish b 450 22
fought with b, at Ephesus 67 10
four b full of eyes 70 37
kin to the b, by his body 25 26
mischiefs feed like b. 282 8
not God's and not the b ' 91 1
pair of very strange b 428 34
prowling b about Thy way 506 8
transform ourselves into b 471 22
Beat b down Satan 389 1
b following her daily 411 10
b him when he sneezes 129 1
b of her unseen feet 492 29
b of the off-shore wind 298 27
b the ground 340 7
b the iron while it is hot 194 3
b them to their beds 425 14
b upon my whorl'd ear 254 26
b us to the pit 452 5
bright before it b the water 317 22
feathering soft their solitary b 375 24
gold to airy thinness b 186 25
go mad, and b their wives 121 20
if I thought that, I'd b hum 482 33
I walk my b before London
Town 301 6
Miss Jenkyns b. time 213 23
once b high for praise 356 20
or any hearts to b 585 22
sound the trumpets, b. the
drums 358 13
telling with a quiet b 404 22
they b—and a Voice b. 544 14
Tom was b 369 11
turban'd Turk b a Venetian 474 2
you b your pate 382 9
we b. them today 511 15
when thy heart began to b. 75 24 (-76)
Beata mea Domna! 359 10
Beaten b men come into their
own 334 7
b. till they know what wood 110 39
b with few stripes 61 55
maker is him-self y-b 138 26
Beateh' one that b the air 66 37
Beatific: vision b 345 9
Beating almost hear the b of his
wings 82 17
are your drums a-b yet? 503 1
b. his luminous wings in vain 19 21
b of my own heart 262 9
b of so strong a passion 483 9
glory of b the French 572 15
like muffled drums, are b 317 6
mend his pace with b 437 7
Beatings: grandeur in the b of the
heart 575 22
Beatitude ninth b 386 36
Beaton: Marie Seaton, and Marie
B. 31 18
Beatrice, even I am B 410 16
you whisper, 'B' 93 47
Beats b. with light wing 359 1
my pulse, b my approach 292 20
Beatue: works of Hume, Gibbon,
Robertson, B. 306 26
Beatum: ab omni parte b. 259 11
Beatus. qui procul negotii 257 22
Beau bow'd, not like a modern
b. 119 23
Beaumont: B. and Willoughby 189 8
B life a little nearer Spenser 76 21
bid B. he a little further 281 11
Beauteous all that is most b. 577 13
b, even where beauties most
abound 116 43

Beauteous (cont)
b idiot spoke 155 5
beauty b seem 487 5
commands the b files 552 1
I love all b things 81 9
one particular b star 286 18
sublime and b shapes 496 19
Beauties b their pretty eyes
may roll 385 19
b undisgraced by extrava-
gancies 139 21
compare their b. to some ancient
shepherdesses 370 17
even where b most abound 116 43
forgotten crowd of common b. 125 1
mar their b bright 510 20
meaner b. of the night 583 13
our b equal 192 10
pale, unripened b of the north 1 17
sav'd by b. not his own 381 14
we just b see 282 1
Beautified 'b' is a vile phrase 432 41
b with our feathers 232 6
Beautiful all heireses are b 192 42
all that's b drifts away 585 19
all things bright and b 3 14
b and ineffectual angel 19 21
b. and swift 492 2
b and therefore to be woo'd 445 27
b Annabel Lee 380 9
b as a wreck of Paradise 493 13
b as sweet 587 8
b city! so venerable 19 10
b exceedingly 150 20
b. face is a silent commendation 24 37
b God to behold 525 5
b must be the mountains 81 18
b Soup 129 26
b through love 497 13
b Tusculum 175 8
beauty, making b. old rhyme 488 1
be less b, or be less brief 561 4
better to be b. than to be good 570 6
full b, a faery's child 286 30
good as thou art b 530 23
here lies a most b lady 171 6
hides all things b and good 496 26
how b. are thy feet with shoes 52 17
how b, if sorrow 286 5
how b is night 508 2
how b they stand 241 12
how b Thy mercy-seat 202 21
how b upon the mountains 54 22
I see, not feel, how b. 151 2
joyous, b. and free 497 17
made his darkness b with thee 533 4
more b than any religion 414 12
more b. than day 528 1
more b. than the earth 576 38
more b. than thy first love 584 12
most b adventure in life 212 1
most b things most useless 413 13
my b, my b! 365 10
my bold, my b, my Bulbo 542 28
of a b countenance 47 19
of a b, unheard of kind 585 3
'Oh, how b!' 296 32
one was b 117 6
only the b 252 15
own that thou art b 493 4
she was b 499 7
sorrow more b. than Beauty 286 5
so young, so b 115 35
strong is the soul and b 15 9
Tibur is b., too 146 13
too b. to last 36 29
too b to live 177 8
travel the world over to find the
b 200 5
very stately palace. B. 99 9
waters. are b and far 576 2
what a deal of scorn looks b. 483 28
yet so b. 208 16
Beautifully as it stands—b. 268 18
b less 401 32
darkly, deeply, b blue 116 13, 597 29
Beauty: all combin'd in b.'s
worthiness 331 2
all is b 92 2
all that b.. e'er gave 230 1
all your world of b's gone 247 7

INDEX

Beauty (cont.)

amaranthus all his b shed 342 31(-343)
 as much b as could die 280.11
 b. and decay 491 17
 b. and length of days 522 7
 b. beat on his conceits 331 2
 b. beauteous seem 487 5
 b. best of all we know 80 26
 b. born of murmuring sound 581 22
 b. by constraint possessing 214 9
 b. calls 312 29
 B. cannot keep her lustrous eyes 287 27
 b. draws us 385 13
 b. exists in the mind which
 contemplates 265 5
 b. faded has no second spring 378 14
 b. for ashes 55 4
 b. for some provides escape 266 16
 b. from the light retir'd 558 5
 b. has no ebb 585 16
 b. hath strange power 350 33
 b. hold a plea 487.13
 b. in the eye of the be-
 holder 265 14, 557.18
 b. is bought by judgment of the
 eye 455.2
 B. is its own excuse 199.26
 b. is Nature's brag 340 38
 b. is Nature's coin 340 37
 b. is not an outward show 510.12
 b. is the lover's gift 156 5
 b. is truth, truth b. 287 15
 b. itself doth of itself persuade 486 5
 b. like a dial-hand 487 29
 b. like hers is genius 410 28
 B. lives though lilies die 208 9
 b. lives with kindness 484 40
 b. making beautiful old rhyme 488 1
 b. of a thousand stars 330 6
 b. of Israel is slain 47 29
 b. of the world 433 15
 b. passes like a dream 585 22
 b. sat bathing 359 27
 b's ensign yet is crimson 478 43
 b's first-born 232 11
 b. she was statue cold 208 5
 b's rose might never die 486 9
 b's self she is 8 14
 b's summer dead 487.29(-488)
 b. stands in the admiration 350 2
 b. strength, youth, are flowers 377.4
 B. that must die 287 21
 b. titles, wealth, and fame 381 36
 b. to delight 169 17
 b. took from those who loved
 them 171.9
 b. too rich for use 477 9
 b. truly blent 482 20
 b. unadorn'd 40 12
 b. vanishes, b. passes 171 6
 b. wit, high birth 481 21
 b. without a fortune 203.10
 best part of b. 25.28
 breast that b. cannot tame 33.3
 brief the moon of b. 538 21
 by b. and by fear 579.5
 clear perception of its b. 290 13
 come near your b. with my nails 445 29
 coming in solemn b. 333 18
 conscious stone to b. grew 199.23
 daily b. in his life 473 9
 dreamed that life was B. 7:18, 254.2
 dress her b. at your eyes 169 13
 dust swept from their b. 88 14
 England, home and b. 70:15
 eternal b. wandering 586.18
 extent of its b. and power 326.3
 fatal gift of b. 114.8
 flow'r of youth and b's pride 190:34
 fountain of that heavenly b. 510 14
 friend of B. in distress 117:36
 fruits of life and b. 74:25
 garmented, from her own b. 499:6
 had he not been a thing of b. 221:28
 Helen's b. in a brow of Egypt 467:24
 her b. and her chivalry 113.25
 her b. made the bright world
 dim 499.7
 his b. to consume away 304.10
 homely b. of the good old cause 577.16
 imaged there in happier b. 577:13

Beauty (cont.)

impress with quietness and b. 582 3
 in b. exalted 579 38
 in B's just applause 331 2
 in the b. of the lilies 264 18
 in your b's orient deep 125 9
 Isle of B., Fare thee well! 36 28
 its horror and its b. 495 17
 I wish her b. 166 18
 June for b's heightening 18 22
 King have pleasure in thy b. 394 23
 laws of poetic truth and poetic b. 19 22
 looked on B. bare 339 5
 look not thou on b's charming 419 16
 love built on b. soon as b. dies 184 13
 loved the principle of b. 290 29
 loved your b. with love false or
 true 586 21
 lovelest things of b. 333 19
 maids of matchless b. 302 19
 make her b. over again 585 4
 mighty abstract idea I have of b. 290 12
 more beautiful than B's self 286 5
 mortal b. chase 332 16
 music even in the b. 86 32
 new in b. and virtue 502 19
 no b. she doth miss 8 14
 no. b. that hath not some
 strangeness 25 29
 no b. that we should desire him 54 25
 none of B's daughters 118.17
 none the less blasphemed he b. 112 18
 nor Summer b. hath such grace 184:16
 of its own b. is the mind
 diseased 114 16
 only b. purely loving 123 18
 parallels in b's brow 487 9
 phantom, B. 584 5
 rarest gift to B. 336 27
 power of b. I remember 192 3
 redemption of all things by B. 489 21
 relationship with b. and truth 289 20
 Rose is B. 183:3
 she dwells with B. 287 21
 she walks in b. 119 1
 shower of b. 575 16
 simple b. and nought else 91:31
 snatched away in b's bloom 118 23
 soul of her b. and love lay bare 497 26
 sounds will gather b. from their
 sense 80 23
 Spirit of B. 494 4
 spring up into b. like a reed 313:22
 such b. as a woman's eye 455 21
 take seems your b. still 487 29
 take the winds of March with b. 485:26
 terrible b. is born 586 19
 that Lady B. 411 10
 they grew in b. 241.8
 thick, bereft of b. 479 12
 thing of b. is a joy 284 19
 thy b. is to me 380.17
 thy b's birth is heavenly 123.17
 thy b. shall no more be found 333 9
 thy b's silent music 123.16
 till B., Truth, and Love in thee
 are one 81 5
 'tis not a lip we b. call 382 24
 'tsn't b., so to speak 304.50
 too late came I to love thee. B. 21:22
 touches of b. should never be
 half-way 289:27
 To What Serves Mortal B? 255.10
 trenches in thy b's field 486.10
 triumphs of Love and of B. 526.22
 troubled by this b. 374.10
 veiling an Indian b. 464.15
 wear the b. of the morning 582.14
 what ills from b. spring 279.11
 what is b. saith my sufferings
 then 331.2
 what the imagination seizes as b. 289:17
 what wages b. gives 586.13
 when b. fires the blood 192.4
 when thy b. appears 373:18
 where B. was, nothing .ran..
 straight 213:3
 where perhaps some b. lies 342:1
 while all b. lies asleep 246:5
 whose b. is past change 255:3
 whose b. summoned Greece 331:5

Beauty (cont.)

with the moon's b. 579 20
 within one B. meet 332 8
 write the b. of your eyes 486 16
 your infant b. 421 11
 youth, b., graceful action sel-
 dom fail 190 27
 Beaux where none are b. 322 5
 Beaver cock up your b. 250.18
 young Harry, with his b. on 440 18
 Becalmed ships, b. at eve 147 6
 Because we cannot do it, Sir, b. 131 10
 Beck more offences at my b. 434.9
 Beckons me away 547.21
 Becks b. our ready mounds 284 25
 gold and silver b. me 447 31
 nods and b. 341 28
 Become all that may b. a man 457 12
 caparisons don't b. a young
 woman 500 24
 doth so well b. her 8 14
 what's b. of Waring? 97 16
 what shall, alas! b. of me? 321 14
 Becomes b. his coffin prodigiously 226 37
 hardly b. any of us 249 4
 whom everything b. 423.15
 Becometh us to fulfil all righteous-
 ness 57 32
 Bed are the weans in their b.? 339 9
 as little as my b. 292 2
 as to a lover's b. 425 24
 at his b's heed twenty bokes 137 6
 b. at night 225 3
 B. be blest that I lie on 3 3
 b. for this huge birth 166.11
 b. for you and me 30 15
 b. in the bush 515 27
 b. of Cleopatra 85 20
 b. of daffodil sky 536.10
 big enough for the b. of Ware 483 34
 but as a b. of flowers 186 31
 by night on my b. I sought him 52 4
 called me from my b. 229.10
 called your friend from his b. 302 23
 come to b. in boots 243 8
 dark wintry b. 496 4
 deck both b. and bower 599.33
 die—in b. 415 13
 down as upon a b. 332 25
 drunk him to his b. 424 12
 drunk to b. 423 20
 dull, stale, tired b. 452 14
 each within our narrow b. 132 3
 earth Thy b. 506 8
 Faith is kneeling by his b. of
 death 189.20
 four angels to my b. 3 3
 four of us about that b. 359 12
 from his brimstone b. 151 7, 597.19
 from the blue b. to the brown 227 17
 furnish the fair Infant's b. 166 3
 gentlemen in England, now
 a-b 444 28(-445)
 get the whole world out of b. 333.24
 go to b. betimes 482 27
 go to b. by day 515.14
 go to b. with the lamb 80.2
 goes to b. w/ the sun 485.25
 gon to hys death-b. 136 17
 gravity out of his b. at midnight 439.20
 grief. lies in his b. 447.34
 Guilt. lighted me to b. 252.25
 heaped for the beloved's b. 499.1
 his b. amid my tender breast 231 39
 his pendent b. 457.6
 holy angels guard thy b. 562.1
 I haste me to my b. 486.23
 I have to go to b. 515.14
 I toward thy b., Yasmin 208:12
 I in my b. again 11.14
 in a manger for His b. 3:20
 in going to my naked b. 196:2
 in order to get to b. 196:5
 kick his wife out of b. 518.8
 laid in b. majestic 444.23
 let's to b. 366:13
 like a pillow on a b. 184:20
 lovers, to b. 467:34
 make my b. soon 31:10
 marriage. not a b. of roses 514:29
 me he mostly sent to b. 399:10

INDEX

Bed (cont)

mother, mother, make my b. 30:3
must we to b indeed? 515:26
my b it is fu' lowly now 30 16
my bosom, as a b 484:32
my grave, as now my b. 87 1
nicer to lie in b 310 15
not to be a-b after midnight 482:27
o'erhang his way b 153:24
on his thorny green b 376 19
only book that. took him out of b 271 36
pluck me from my naked b. 305 13
plucked them from their b 305 6
put them to b 369 4
remembered thee in my b 395 26
rode their horses up to b. 171 11
rouse them from their lowly b. 229 31
second best b 488 30
sleep on, my Love, in thy cold b 292 19
sleep upon a golden b 584 23
smooth pillows, sweetest b. 501 27
so he on his b. 562 3
so to b. 377 11
spare b for my friends 377 29
steal out of his wholesome b. 449:15
sun in b 343 24
take up thy b, and walk 63 16
thrice-driven b of down 470 8
to more than one a b 186 8
when he vash asleep in b. 1 3
warm weather in b 519 22
welcome to your gory b 107 32
Bedabbled with the dew 246 22
Bedding labelled Sergeant Whats- isname 300 17
Bedeck and bedrape us 522 22
Bedeck'd so b, ornate, and gay 350 31
Bedfellows misery strange b 479 40
poverty has strange b 322 13
Bedford Harry the King, B. and Exeter 444 28
Bedonebyasyoudid: Mrs B is coming 294 8
Bedrape bedeck and b. us 522 22
Beds. beat them to their b 425:14
b. of sand and matted rushy isles 17:28(-18)
borders, b and shrubberies 296:30
came unto my b 484 27
half his flock were in their b. 584 6
housewives in your b 470 25
make thee b of roses 330 19
stolen so close to our b. 512 31
to sweet b of flowers 482:1
will there be b? yea, b. for all 410:4
Beside b of a sick parent 325 36
presented myself at Betty's b. 560 13
very good b. manner 403:31
Bed-staff in the twinkling of a b. 422 33
Bedstead make anyone go to sleep, that b. 179 25
Bed-time I would it were b, Hal 440 29
Bedurfnissen jedem nach seinen B. 333 12
Bee b goes singing to her groom 95 2
b has quit the clover 298 26
b's kiss, now! 91 35
b with homed thigh 341:22
brisk as a b. in conversation 270 8
can you keep the b from ranging 123 5
Hope clung feeding, like a b. 152 20
horribly bored by a b. 311 3
how doth the little busy b. 561 28
I am the b. 205:2
in the bag of one b. 97:1
love in my bosom like a b. 231:39, 315:17
murmured like a noontide b. 495 23
regular brute of a b. 311:3
some b. had stung it 517:14
where the b sucks 480:14
Beech-shady with birch and b 82 9
Beechen green, and shadows num- berless 287:23
spare the b. tree 122 8
Beech-tree appointment with a b. 547 1
under yon b. 336:7
Beech-wood: in the b grey 334 6
Beef, b. and captain's biscuits 543:7
great eater of b. 482 6
great meals of b. and iron 444:5

Beef (cont)

roast b of England 204 13
stole a piece of b 369 1
thus pig had roast b 369 7
what say you to b and mustard? 479 8
your b, pork, and mutton 204:34
Beef-faced boys 177 41
Beefsteak as English as a b. 239 8
Beef-witted; mongrel b lord 481 9
Beefy face an' grubby and 299:14
Bee-hive's hum 408 10
Bee-loud live alone in the b. glade 585 12
Bee-mouth while the b sips 287:21
Been. as if it had not b 494 6
b and gone and done 218 5
b. she knew not where 250:23
has b., and may be again 581 3
he had b. there before 304 32
I have b. here before 411 34
think what 'e's b 301:13
thus having b 499 9
what has b, has b 194 21
Beer all b and skittles 121 7, 315 8
B and Britannia 595 15
bottled b and chops 221 5
chronicle small b. 470 29
desire small b. 441:32
did you ever taste b? 177 34
drink some b 270 15
felony to drink small b. 445:36
much bemused in b 385 21
muddy ecstasies of b. 164 33
O B! O Hodgson, Guinness . 120:23
only a b. teetotaler 480:15
poor creature, small b. 441:33
pot of b 309 17
talk o' gin an' b. 297 1
they sell good b at Haslemere 42 12
they who drink b will think b 267:20
very best B I know 42 12
when we trace its source, 'tis b 336:25
Beer-sheba, from Dan even to B. 46 61
Bees b are stirring 152:17
furnish'd with b 499 14
make a hive for b 377 4
more later flowers for the b. 284:11
murmuring of innumerable b 519 5
no butterflies, no b. 253:12
rob the Hybla b 451:33
swarm of b in May 5 17
swarm of golden b. 492 29
yellow b in the ivy-bloom 497 2
Beethoven: B's Fifth most sub- lime noise 210 7
Spohr and B 220 5
Beetle b., nor the death-moth 287 20
b wheels his droning flight 229:28
b winds his horn 153:24
poor b that we tread upon 462 7
Beetles b black, approach not 467:1
scarce so gross as b 454 3
Beeves broad as ten thousand b 336 42
Before all be as b, Love 97:23
all b us lie 333 9
b., a joy propos'd 488:12
b I knew thy face or name 184:4
b the morning watch 399:40
Cross of Jesus going on b 35 1
God should go b such villains 469 7
gone b to that unknown shore 307:32
had he his hurts b? 461:15
he goes b. them 135:19
he had been there b. 304:32
I have been here b. 411 34
Leda . went b. 309:12
looking b and after 436:15
my sin is ever b. me 395:7
not dead—but gone b. 408 7
nothin' much b 297 2
not lost, but gone b. 242:19
not so sweet now as it was b. 481:30
righteousness shall go b hum 397:10
the Lord went b. them 45:50
those b. cried 'Back!' 323:22
those things which are b 68:23
thou art not what thou wast b. 23:15
though it were done b. 185:24
we look b. and after 408 9
when she has walk'd b. 225:15
world was all b. them 349:31
Beforehand: so good as it seems b. 196:32

Befriend be near me now and b. 525:4
elves also b thee 246 23
Beg b. often our own harms 424 3
taught me first to b. 465 16
they b., I give 195:13
to b during life 440 34
to b I am ashamed 62 18
to b, or to borrow, or ask for our own 82 27
Began all things b in order 85 19
I am that which b 524 1
left off before you b. 155:29
month in which the world b. 137 40
that's how it all b 298:24
what b best can't end worst 89 22
when Nature hum b 189 3
Begot Love closed what he b 336 35
Begotter true b of all arts that be 42 1
Begetteth he that b a fool 50 19
Begger absent-minded b 204 18
b by banqueting 56 46
b may drink his fill 42 12
b's nurse and Caesar's 423 33
b's shop is shut 478 30
b squealin' out for quarter 302 14
b that I am 433 14
best b. in his hous 137 3
big black boundin' b 290 23
how a b. should be answered 465 16
patience, the b's virtue 334 25
relieve a lame b 479 39
to behold desert a b born 487 14
whiles I am a b 447 26
Beggared b. all description 424 6
b by fools 190 24
Beggarily bare-legg'd b son of a gun 121 3
b. last doit 163 44
b people! 521 26
weak and b elements 67 42
Begger-maid bare-footed came the b 528 1
this b shall be my queen 528 2
when King Cophetua lov'd the b. 477 12
Beggars b, fleas, and vines 293:10
b. in the street mimicked 325 14
b invention 162 5
our basest b superfluous 452 41
us poor b in red 303 27
when b die 449:22
worse in kings than b 420 35
Begger-woman take a mere b. 363 26
Beggary b in the love 423 12
no vice but b 447:26
they knew b 325 27
Begged the living Homer b his bread 9 15
Begging' his seed b. their bread 394 5
Begin anything that other men b. 449 8
baffled, get up and b. again 92 42
b at the beginning 129 30
in pause where I shall first b 435 32
my way is to b with the begin- ning 115 14
thought it was time to b 339:13
warily to b charges 26 11
where I did b, there shall I end 451 39
Beginning: as it was in the b 388:14
before the b of years 522 5
b. and the end of scenery 412 27
b. and the ending 70 22
b. of an Amour 40:3
b. of the end 526 19
b. of wisdom 398:25
better is the end. . than the b. 51 11
Christ is the b. 360 11
each venture is a new b. 197 9
end of the b 144:10
ill b. of the night 451 31
in my b. is my end 197 7
in the b. God created the heaven 44 1
in the b. was the Word 62 58
long choosing, and b late 349:5
my way is to b. with the b 115 14
never ending, still b 191 9
quiet homes and first b 41:17
that was the b. of faires 367 7
true b of our end 467:28
Beginnings' mighty things from small b. 191:29

INDEX

Beginnings (<i>cont.</i>)		Beholder · in the eye of the		Believe (<i>cont.</i>)	
our ends by our b know	172.11	b	265 14, 557 18	I don't b in principle	319.21
start again at your b.	297 11	Beholdeth he b himself	69 33	if you b that you will b any-	
weak b lie intresured	442 6	Beholding the bright countenance		thing	564.22
Begins he that b. to live, b. to die	404.15	of truth	352 23	if you'll b in me	131 19
in you my song b. and endeth	501 20	Beholds his own hereditary skies	194 25	I'll not b it	471 41
nothing b. not paid with moan	544 2	Being Beauty is its own excuse		I will not b	64 9
that's where the West b	135.13	for b	199 26	kiss me as if you made b.	91 35
Begirt with British and Armoric		B, erect upon two legs	179 11	Lord, I b	61 4
knights	345 4	B that is in the clouds	575 13	nor to b and take for granted	27 16
Begone, dull care b from me	5:19	b. what she is	534 25	only b	354 12
Begot b in the ventricle of memory	455 12	contending against some b	566 21	so they b, because they were so	
b within a pair of minutes	305.17	dear to me in the middle of my		bred	192 30
by the old fool's side that b him	90 18	b	310 21	whom shall my soul b ?	95 20
by whom b	381 36	ecstasy of b ever	87 21	will ne'er b, do what you please	73 28
his mother on his father him b	74 15	for the ends of B	88 24	with much toil attain to half-b	147 9
how b, how nourished ?	464.13	his b, and the noun at once	500 4	ye b in God, b also in me	63 50
Begotten b by despair	332 5	in one another's b.	495 7	Believed against hope b in hope	65 40
only b of the Father	62 64	intellectual b.	345 19	b as many as six impossible	
Begule b her of her tears	470 3	its b puts blissful back	254 18	things	131 2
b many	472.22	live, and move, and have our b	65 1	b by any reasonable person	265 10
I do b the thing I am	470 27	lovely b	117 2	have not seen, and yet have b	64 11
so b thy sorrow	480.34	mighty B is awake	577 1	he lived while we b	17 9
to b, the time	472.22	momentary taste of B	206 21	that stupendous truth b	503 6
Beguled bc b by one	44:24	moments in the b of Silence	576 10	these juggling fiends no more	
serpent b me	147 23	our b's heat and home	579 27	b	461 12
Beguling smiling of Fortune b	87 38	pleasing anxious b	239 9	understood, and not be b	77 20
your weary pains b	246 28	reproach of b	488 10	who hath b our report?	54 24
Begun as when we first b	390 52	respects the highest law of his b	200 23	Believer hast thou left a b.	523 6
b, continued and ended in thee	16 18	sounding labour-house of b	17 17	in a b's ear	364 15
die before I have b to live	256 25	thou art B and Breath	83 12	most blest b he	551 19
he who has b his task	186 25	unknown modes of b	579 11	Believers in Clough	523 9
joke that's just b	219 28	what concerns the c and thy b	348 31	Believes as one at first b	93 8
life's journey just b.	160 27	whose b I do fear	458 33	each b his own	382 10
makes me end, where I b	186 25	Beit three hundred fought with B	42 10	half b a God	587.11
not yet b to fight	279 18	Belated some b peasant sees	345 13	what a man had rather were	
that sin, where I b	185 24	Beldam Nature	352 1	true he b	28 7
things bad b	459 9	Belfries the b tangle	264 2	Believeth b all things	66 45
work the Ides of March b	451 37	Belfry bats in the b.	378 21	b he that it is the sound of the	
Behave doth not b itself un-		white owl in the b	540 14	trumpet	49 27
seemly	66 45	Belgium · B's capital had gather'd	113 25	whosoever b in him	63 9
how well did I b	262 10	her beauty		Believing b in nothing at all	320 1
Behaviour her evil b	252.22	until B receives more than		b in the justice of our cause	233 20
his b everywhere	463 12	she has sacrificed	21 6	b their own lies	14 5
put himself upon his good b	116 17	Belgrade by battery besieged B.	5 7	b what we see is boundless	494 13
we'll teach better b.	250 18	Belgrave Square may beat in B	219 2	b where we cannot prove	531 39
with so much sweet b	155 36	Belial B counselled ignoble ease	345 22	I b	421.14
Beheld more capital than to b.		B., in act more graceful	344 18	not faithless, but b	64 10
a king	111 21	sons of B, flown	345 35	wholly b a lie	297 17
Beheld b what never was to be	116.15	sons of B had a glorious time	190 25	Belinda only Cecilia, or Camilla,	
we b his glory	62 64	thou son of B	47 36	or B	22.22
Behemoth · behold now b	49.28	Belie whose exterior semblance		Bell as a sullen b.	441 10
Behest darkness falls at thy b	198 17	doth b	576 12	b, book, and candle shall not	
Behind: b, a dream	488 12	Belief all b is for it	273 28	drive me back	447.31
closes from b	150 1	Articles of thy B	391 4	b. invites me	458 1
far, far b	147.13	b accepting the affirmations		each matin b knells us back	150 24
get thee b me, Satan	59 44	b of the soul	201 12	enough. to have rung the b to	
in the dusk with a light b her	222.20	b. of truth the enjoying of it	27 32	him	103 29
led his regiment from b	218.16	not within the prospect of b	456 17	falling to the prompter's b.	543 6
left a better or wiser b	225 34	reasoning and b are essential		for whom the b tolls	186 28
no more b your scenes, David	270.10	materials	125 31	hark the little vesper-b	150 13
not look b	262 3	their b a believing in nothing	320 3	he tinkledy-binkledy-winkled a	
not look b	470.29	various modes of man's b	90 31	b	312.8
occasion. is bald b	158 10	Beliefs fettered by some gene-		heart as sound as a b.	468 28
one longing ling'ring look b	230 9	rous b	514 5	in a cowslip's b I lie	480 14
pray look b for me	265 24	lost causes, and forsaken b	19 10	I shall b the cat	5.1
rather less than 'arf o' that b.	297 2	Believe all this I stedfastly b.	390 56	little Mary B had a Fairy in a	
they look b	230 25	all which, sir, though I b.	433 5	nut	75 15
those b cried 'Forward!'	323.22	attempted to B Matilda	41 9	merry as a marriage b	113.25
those things which are b	68 23	being born to b	180 33	mouth of a b.	294.28
thought there was no more b.	485.13	b a woman or an epitaph	117 13	no sexton be asked to toll the b	237.7
true of most we leave b	147 12	b. all the Articles	391 2	old kirk-hammer strak the b.	105 8
turn thee b me	48 26	b it not, O Man	147.4	rang a little silver b	337.28
veil upon veil b	14 28	b it or not	407.5	sexton toll'd the b	252 32
whatever he put b him	178 10	b. only possibilities	86 22	silence that dreadful b.	471.16
whole Encyclopaedia b	306.16	b the aged friend	90.42	some cost a passing b	38 28
Behold: all which we b is full of		b. what is most contrary to cus-		sound of the church-going b	164.25
blessings	582.3	tom	265.10	surly sullen b.	487.15
b. my mother and my brethren	59.20	b. your own thought	200.36	they tolled the one b only	263.2
b. the bright original appear	215.16	brain that won't b.	73.21	twice holy was the Sabbath-b	285.30
b. the man!	63 70	corrected I b.	305 7	twilight and evening b	528.22
b. thy son! b. thy mother	63.72	don't b there's no such a person	176.33	unto the B. at Edmonton	159.33
b. us with Thy blessing	98.13	do ye now b.?	63 63	very word is like a b.	288.2
be what they b.	381.6	firmlly I b and truly	364 5	voiced like a great b	208.2
b. you again in dying	516 10	how much to b. of my own		Bellamy, one of B.'s veal pies	379.21
creaman hath power to say, 'B'!	466.20	stories	267.23	Belle, vain to be a b.	322.5
for to b. this world so wide	290.22	I b., and take it	197.35	Belle: <i>du temps que j'étais b</i>	408.18
he only can b.	123.24	I b. in Michael Angelo	489 21	la b Dame sans Merci	285.26, 286.35
what we b. is censured	330.13	I b. verily to see the goodness	393.22	Bellerus, fable of B old	343.2
when I b. upon the night's..		I can b in them all	490.7	Bells: <i>suave etiam b. certamina</i>	
face	289 5	I do b. her	488.16	<i>magna tuere</i>	320.30

INDEX

Bellies · for their b' sake	342 27	Beloved (cont.)		Benevolence (cont.)	
Bellman B, perplexed and dis-		my b is white and ruddy	52 13	whether the b does most good	
ressed	128 9	names of things b are dear	80 23	or harm	29 7
fatal b	458 3	never be b by men	73 22	Benevolent heart b and kind	108 35
Bellona's bridegroom	456 9	only b, and loving me	158 13	Benight ourselves b our happiest	184 28
Bellow the bleat, the bark, b, and		that she b knows nought	480 41	day	
roar	73 26	this is my b	52 14	Benighted b walks under the	
Bellows my b have quite lost		this is my b Son	57 33	midday sun	340 20
their wind	8 13	thy power of being b	96 24	pore b 'eathen	296 23
Bell-rope swam to the b	39 11	voice of my b that knocketh	52 9	Benison b of hot water	83 22
Bells air broke into a must with b	94 29	voice of one b	497 3	for a b to fall	247 15
all the b on earth did ring	7 14	what is thy b more than an-		Benjamin B's mess was five times	
at last the b ringeth to even-		other b	52 12	so much	45 22
songe	239 6	Beloving more b than beloved	423 18	little B their ruler	396 13
b I hear	566 27	Below at peace with all b	119 2	Bent b head and beseeching	
b in your parlours	470 25	b the kirk, b the hull, b the		hand	95 37
b of hell go ting-a-ling-a-ling	8 19	lighthouse-top	148 21	fool must follow his b	303 13
b on her toes	368 17	down and away b	15 22	they are not our b	221 38
b they sound on Bredon	263 2	faithful, b, he did his duty	173 11	thy affection cannot hold the b	483 4
b they sound so clear	262 21	fall b Demosthenes or Cicero	202 16	to the top of my b	435 27
b were ringing the Old Year out	223 10	Heaven itself lies here b	166 4	Benumbed, our b concerning soars	545 1
buds, and b, and stars	288 8	land-lubbers lying down b	9 3	we feel b	118 24
chime of full, sad b	269 25	man wants but little drink b	251 1	Benumbs a pen b all his faculties	270 8
church-b. chimed	334 6	man wants but little here b	112 10, 225 13	Bequeath them no tumbled house	335 26
dear b!	253 15	thy element's b	452 37	Bereaves of their bad influence	575 6
deep in the b and grass	249 7	Belt my leathern b, likewise	159 39	Bereft b of wet and of wildness	254 30
from the b, b, b, b,	380 12	round thee, maiden, bind my b	530 25	of friends, of hope, of all b	159 1
hung among the b and ding-		Belted you an' flayed you	207 6	thick, b of beauty	479 12
dongs	379 22	Belvoir's lordly terraces	322 23	Berence's ever-burning hair	135 15
instruments to melancholy b	478 33	Bemused much b in beer	385 21	Berkeley, Bishop B. destroyed	
lin-lan-lone of evening b	520 21	Ben B Adhem's name led	265 18	this world	505 23
match'd in mouth like b	467 20	B Battle was a soldier bold	252 20	Bishop B said 'no matter'	116 30
Oh, noisy b, be dumb	263 2	'Next Poet'—(Manners, B I)	93 27	Coxcombs vanquish B by a grin	85 4
ring O b	566 28(-507)	O rare B Jonson	282 9	Berkeley Square faith that ye	
ring out, wild b	533 17	Sweet Alice, B Bolt	201 24	share with B.	302 26
say the b of St Clement's	368 7	Benbow, Collingwood, Byron	362 30	not in B	302 22
silver b, and cockle shells	367 21	Bench drowsy B protect	165 20	Bermudas' from the still-vexed B	479 24
sweet b jangled	434 14	little b of heedless bishops	499 16	remote B ride	332 1
they now ring the b	558 30	Benches rub not clean their b	281 6	Berries b and plums to eat	249 7
those evening b!	357 15	Bend b all the three	308 13	two lovely b	467 9
those Shandon b	402 20	b down and touch lightly	567 5	your b harsh and crude	342 10
'twould ring the b of heaven	249 5	b lower, O king	586 5	Berry from many a b.	348 9
where b have knoll'd to church	427 19	b on me thy tender eyes	322 8	God could have made a better b	112 21
with a tower and b	164 29	b to the oar	415 6	redder b on the thorn	248 7
Bell-swarmed cuckoo-echoing, b	254 22	shall I b low	463 22	sweeter than the b	214 8
<i>Bellum praeparat b</i>	552 16	whose b doth awe the world	448 20	Berth happen'd in his b	252 32
Belly b God send thee good	516 21(-517)	Bending Angels b near the earth	421 10	Bertie Burlington B	237 28
ale		b down beside the glowing bars	586 21	Bertram's right and B's might	419 35
best fits a little b.	245 19	b. one way their influence	343 14	Beruffled blast-b plume	235 17
filled his b with the husks	62 14	my head is b low	210 17	Beryl eighth b.	72 1
he who does not mind his b.	271 17	Bends, b not as I tread	341 4	gold rings set with the b	52 14
his b is as bright ivory	52 14	b. the gallant mast	167 20	<i>Beschranken sich zu b</i>	223 14
his wit in his b	481 10	b with the remover	488 7	Beseeching bent head and b hand	95 37
increasing b	441 19	blue sky b over all	150 23	Beseems none b hum half so well	23 24
in fair round b	427 21	he who b to himself a joy	74 27	Beset sin which doth so easily b	
in the b of the fish	56 5	made their b. adornings	424 7	us	69 18
I wish it was in Jonadge's b	176 27	though she b him	317 27	who so b. him round	99 36
more than his b can	337 44	Bene good for a bootless b	574 32	Beside b him laid	417 18
my b was bitter	71 14	<i>Bene de quoquam quicquam b velle</i>		B the Seaside	223 6
noise in the beast's b	328 4	<i>mereri</i>	133 12	Paul, thou art b thyself	65 23
pudding in his b	439 35	Beneath around, b above	81 10	Besieged by battery b Belgrade	5 7
something of a round b	441 21	at once above, b, around	503 3	like bread in a b town	272 31
thy b is like an heap of wheat	52 18	b the good how far	231 16	Besmeared, b. with blood and dust	119 16
whose God is their b.	68 24	b. the tartan plaid	23 17	with blood of human sacrifice	344 28
Belly-ache · no compensation for a		b. whose awful Hand	300 24	<i>Besom: travell'd out of the</i>	
b.	304 24	prayer for all who lie b.	295 5	<i>b de voyager</i>	512 18
Belly-pinched wolf	453 4	some springing from b.	24 17	Besom of destruction	53 23
Belong aught that wad b thee	104 26	<i>Benedicamus Domino</i>	41 30	Besotted myriads of people	109 12
secret things b. unto the Lord	46 29	Benedick the married man	468 6	Bespake the Lord himself b.	343 14
Beloved b as thou art	149 27	Benediction: perpetual b.	576 17	Bespangling dew b herb and tree	245 25
b from pole to pole	248 7	sprinkles b through the dawn	545 6	Bespeak her to my blisses	166 18
b, it is morn	156 19	Benedictions · over-bowed by	92 33	Bespect with April dew	282 2
b of their dams	302 13	<i>Benefacta recordanti b. priora</i>		Bess, the landlord's daughter	366 2
b over all	153 22	<i>voluptas</i>	133 13	Best about the b thing God in-	
b till life can charm no more	55 44	Benefactor, Adam, the first great	550 24	vents	91 31
Daniel, a man greatly b	92 41	b	477 7	acts the b.	20 9
escape me? never—b!	304 11	Benefice, dreams he of another b.	17 17	afflict the b	230 15
forget the Suspenders, Best B	88.25, 399 35	Benefices zealous, b, firm	192 28	all is b	351 7
giveth his b. sleep	499 1	Benefit · o b. of ill	488 9	all is for the b	557 2
heaped for the b's bed	423 12	without the b. o' the Clergy	155 10	all my b. is dressing old words	487 18
how far to be b	52 12	Benefits all the b of your own	428 17	all that's b of dark and bright	119 1
if ye find my b	483 2	country	427 22	any other person's b.	239 13
image of the creature . . b.	52 11	b. forgot	398 3	at the last, b.	423 36
I opened to my b.	52 11	Benevolence. b. of the passive	337 39	bad's the b. of us	37 17
leaning upon her b	309 12	order	518 21	beauty being the b of all we	
Leda, the b of Jupiter	88 20	full o' beans and b.	90 31	know	80 26
let us stay rather on earth, B.	375 11	lazy glow of b.		b. and brightest, come away	494 8
lovely that are not b.	423 18			b and happiest moments	490 12
more beloved than b.	52 11			b. and the last	95 10
my b had withdrawn	52 11			b and the worst of this is	524 10
my b. is mine	52 13			b... are but shadows	467 30

INDEX

Best (<i>cont</i>)		Betimes to be up b	go to bed b.	482 27	Betty (<i>cont</i>)				
b butter	129 7	Betray all things b thee		544 14	dear B, come				570 30
b ends by the b means	266 10	b's in deepest consequence		456 23	hearken, Lady B, hearken				13 18
b from age to age	99 31	else she'll b more men		473 11	Between b the hands, b the				
b good man	497 17	encourage those who b their			brows				411 25
b is like the worst	299 15	friends		215 2	b their silver bars				208 19
b is the enemy of the good	557 5	finds too late that men b		226 18	dreary sea now flows b.				150 27
b is yet to be	95 13	Nature never did b		582 3	few and far b				122 40(123)
b men are moulded out of		nor thought of happiness b		575 11	the Lord watch b me and thee				45 8
faults	462 27	Betrayed b by what is false with-			Betwixt all the love that ever was				
b of all our actions tend	111 22	in		336 30	b us				328 18
b of all possible worlds	120 6, 557 2	b my credulous innocence		340 33	b a Saturday and Monday				123 19
b of men cannot suspend their		like men b.		573 7	b the wind and his nobility				438 33
fate	170 2	never but by ourselves b		155 25	b us and the Sun				149 11
b of men sometimes in-		same night that he was b		390 43	Bewailst O Lovel who b				494 21
correct	268 25	some jay of Italy hath b him		429 32	Beware all should cry, B ! B !				
b of thieves	191 22	Betrayer, betrothed, b and be-							151 33(154)
b of what we do and are	573 10	tray'd		419 4	beamish nephew, b of the day				128 10
b sometimes forget	471 17	Betsy and I are out		125 20	b I b I trust her not				315 26
b that are worse earth	170 18	Better become much more the b.		462 27	b of desp'rate hopes				160 40
b that is known and thought	19 12	begin to make a b life		425 33	b the awful avalanche				316 21
b that has been known or said	20 8	b by far you should forget		409 25	b the fury of a patient man				190 30
b things carried to excess	143 27	b day, the worse deed		242 6	b, the ides of March				448 11
b thou canst bestow?	166 1	b done in Shakespeare		194 7	b the Jabberwock				129 39
b to be done for the country	564 20	b for the sun and moon to drop		364 1	b when God lets loose a				
b, to forget	96 20	b is by evil still made b		488 9	thunder				200 7
b which lieth nearest	316 24	b it in Scripture		371 16	Death in the cup—so b !				105 15
b words in the b order	153 6	b man than I am, Gunga Din		297 6	I bid you b				300 22
b ye breed	303 24	b men than we go out		296 32	th'opposed may b of thee				431 25
both those the b.	124 20	b one than you		83 18	Bewep my outcast state				486 24
brightest and b	240 15	b part of valour		441 2	Bewept to the grave did go				436 22
candour thinks the b.	143 10	b shall my purpose work		470 20	Bewildered b, and alone				188 31
ever b found in the close	351 7	b spar'd a b man		441 1	b in the maze of schools				382 21
fear not to touch the b.	405 7	b than all measures		498 10	young are sad and b				504 17
he does the b he can	103 15	b than all the ballads		316 2	Bewitch do more b me				246 4
he gives the b	279 13	b than a play		136 3	Bewitched b with the rogue's				
he is doing his b	569 29	b the uncouth		97 11	company				439 2
hope for the b	504 23	b, the worse		25 5	who hath b you?				67 41
how much the b !	210 20	b to be much abus'd		472 1	Bewrayeth thy speech b thee				60 47
it should be our very b.	90 28	b to have loved and lost	112 16, 532 20		Beyond all b High-Park's a desert				202 5
kindest and the b	107 3	b what we can		514 5	b, the limits of a vulgar fate				231 16
lamentable change is from the		blame of those ye b.		303 26	b the night, across the day				528 29
little do or can the b of us	453 37	boundless b, boundless worse		540 25	is there anything b ?				83 23
love is b	97 22	build b than he knew		199 23	to the back o' b				419 11
loveliest and the b.	41'24, 206 6,7	can't do no b		301 13	Bezonian under which king, B ?				442 35
made the b of this	107 18	did I say 'b' ?		451 17	Bias of the world				447 25
no worse a husband than the b		don't know b as they grow older		414 19	Bibble-babble leave thy yam b.				484 23
of men	424 5	even from worse to b		254 1	Bibendum <i>munc est b.</i>				258 28
one another's b	184 20	far, far b thing that I do		180 2	Biberunt <i>sati prata b.</i>				555 20
our b is bad	90 28	feed my brain with b. things		140 6	Bibisti <i>edisti satis atque b.</i>				257 21
please hear the b, you may	9 9	for b, for worse		391 30	Bible B the religion of Protes-				
prov'd thee my b of love	488 5	from b, hap to worse		508 19	tants				142 24
puppets, b and worst, are we	94 46	Gad! she'd b		127 32	B tells me so				506 26
said it that knew it b.	25 31	give place to b men		167 9	bad ha'-B				105 3
seek out the b through the		Goldsmith b. than any other		273 33	both read the B day and night				74 11
whole Union	268 25	man			English B, would alone suffice				326 3
seen the b of our time	452 16	'He is no b, he is much the			'He knows', says Hebraism, 'his				
'tis at the very b.	11 21	same'		23 14	B				19 31
we are Earth's b.	84 3	I am b than I thought		508 5	his studie was but litel on the b				137 14
wisest, virtuousst, discreetest,		I am getting b. and b		157 22	knows even his B				19 31
b.	340 1	I didn't say there was nothing b.		131 16	knows . her B true				104 16
Best-bodied mothers	507 8	if they spake worse, 'twere b		279 29	that book is the B				20 4
Bestial: what remains is b.	471 20	if way to the B there be		236 13	Bibles b., billets-doux				385 9
Bestie: blonde B.	304 23	in a b world than this		426 25	b. laid open				245 5
Bestir, rouse and b themselves	344 27	I will b the instruction		464 9	Bible-Society . machine for con-				
Bestow it all of your worship	469 1	I will let you a b.		528 9	verting				125 29
Bestowed: divinely b. upon man	164 24	left a b. or wiser behind		225 34	Biblia a-b.				306 26
empire is on us b	158 33	let us hope for b. things		23 2	Dicker down a valley				528 5
players well b	433 29	little b, than one of the wicked		438 23	Bicycle. b made for two				168 2
Bestowing a little light of love's b.	335 10	made b. by no mean		485 24	crossing Salisbury Plain on a b				219 12
Bestows where Jove b... the		made to take the b things		40 20	Bid. b. me to live				247 1
fading rose	125 9	make men b be		282 1	buy then! b. then!				255 6
Bestride the narrow world	448 22	nae b than he should be		105 9	do as you're b				195 20
Bet. b. my money on de bob-tail		no b than you should be		37 18	Bidden worthy b guest				342 27
nag	210 13	prefer that which is truly b.		352 9	Bidding b adieu				287 21
b. you which one would fly first	550 11	rises from prayer a b man		337 33	to her b. she could bow				417 7
once b. a pound	171 22	shall but love thee b after death		88 24	Bidd'st: Thou b. me come to Thee				198 20
somebody b. on de bay	210 13	something b than his dog		534 19	Bide. b. by the buff and the blue				106 6
Beteem the winds of heaven	430 33(431)	striving to b.		452 31	England shall b till Judgement				
Betelgeux: Aldebaran and B.		thy love was far more b.		332 29	Tide				303 6
shone	236 38	title from a b man		516 11	coin his pouches wad na b in				107 19
Bethel: O God of B.	183 20	we have seen b. days		480 27	Bideford men of B in Devon				539 19
Bethlehem: B., thou dost all excel	132 4	were it not b. not to be?		540 24	Bides its time and bites				90 15
but thou, B. Ephratah	56 7	which is far b.		68 16	Bien: thy b. should be my bosom				107 25
come ye to B.	13 2, 369 20	which is the b. God . . knows		506 9	Bied. l'ennemi du b				557 5
O little town of B.	84 24	worse appear the b reason		345 18	reprendre me b. où je le trouve				354 9
they sail'd in to B.	71 4	Bettered better b expectation		467 38	Bien. no se pierde el hacer b				120 17
venite in B.	13 2	nothing b., but rather . . worse		60 60	Bienfaits. recevoir de plus grands b.				407 13
Betime. to business that we love		Bettors: still b. what is done		485 27	Bier: better b. ye cannot fashion				23 24
we rise b.	425 9	Betty: B.,—give this cheek a little			bore hum barefac'd on the b.				436 30
		red		384 26	borne on the b.				486 13

INDEX

Bier (<i>cont</i>)		Bins three black cats watch the b	171 10	Bird (<i>cont</i>)	
float upon his watery b.	342 10	Biographers Boswell the first	325 26	sweet b l thy bower is ever	
your home, and your b	494 21	of b		green	97 30, 315 21
Big all you B. Steamers	294 34	would have been poets, his-		sweet b, that shunn't the noise	
b. business give the people a		torians, b	152 30	of folly	341 13
square deal	409 6	Biographies history essence of	125 32	this b bath made his pendent	457 6
b words for little matters	271 20	innumerable b	42 23	bed	93 32
carry a b stick	408 27	Biography art of B	126 24	this is a spray the b clung to	442 24
chopper on a b black block	219 31	but the b of great men	200 21	thou art a summer b	346 20
clouds are b with mercy	161 18	no history, only b	181 44	wakeful b sings darkling	536 11
four times as b as the bush	311 7	read nothing but b.	320 7	what b so sings?	321 15
moderate men looked b., Sir	286 7	Birch b, most shy and ladylike	76 4	with the waking b	179 24
moments b as years	221 13	nor fasting, nor b	82 9	Bird-cage and a b., sir	503 25
never use a b, b D	483 9	shady with b and beech	33 2	like a summer b.	
no woman's heart so b	472 3	that b grew fair enough	270 8	Bird-haunted wet, b. English	
plumed troop and the b wars	199 18	their hats were o' the b	348 38	lawn	17 10
you are doubtless very b	127 24	Torn B is as brisk as a bee	224 21	Birdie b, rest a little longer	540 10
Bigger a great deal b than I am	477 7	Bird amorous b of night	50 37	b with a yellow bill	515 25
no b than an agate-stone	454 3	as a b each fond endearment	95 17	is it weakness of intellect, b?	220 18
no b, than his head	149 4	tries	447 16	what does little b say?	540 9
no b, than the Moon		as the b by wandering	350 11	Bird-song at morning	516 2
Biggin brow with homely b		as the b wings and sings	347 19	Birds all the b are faint	288 22
bound	442 25	as when the b. of wonder dies	129 39	all the b of the air	369 18
Bigging I mind the b. o't	419 12	Attic b trills	586 5	as b their trackless way	94 13
Bighorn asleep on the hull	422 22	b among the leaves	253 17	as happy as b in the spring	76 4
Bigoted more superstitious, more		b forlorn	306 1	as the b do	330 43
b	363 17	b in a gilded cage	119 10	back on budding boughs come	
Bigots of the iron time	417 2	b in the solitude singing	205 14, 15	b	82 4
Big-Sea-Water the shining B	317 22	B is on the wing	430 20	b and beasts and flowers	34 36
Bibo's the word	155 26	b of dawning	448 33	b are on the wing	152 17
Biliary creed in the b. duct	200 11	b of night	205 14, 15	b began to sing	368 20, 512 5
Bill as if God wrote the b.	199 29	B. of Time has but a little	524 8	b build	255 9
b. our mate	336 43	way	51 26	b did sing	35 17, 359 27
give me your b of company	519 28	b overhead sang Follow		b in nest would crouch to rest	171 21
God'll send the b.	319 14	b shall carry the voice		b in the high Hall-garden	536 2
half-a-crown in the b	178 26	b's weight can break the infant		b. in their little nests agree	41 35, 561 27
his b. will hold more than his		tree	93 15	b. lodge in the branches	59 29
belcan	337 44	b that flutters least	164 5	b make their nests	398 10
holds the world between His b	585 8	b thou never wert	498 1	b of calm sit brooding	343 13
little B as is young and tender	62 19	b whom man loves best	580 1	b of the air have nests	58 34
take thy b	185 22	both man and b. and beast	150 16	b sit brooding in the snow	456 1
this b of my Divorce to all	218 13	by the b's song. learn the nest	531 5	b sit courin' on the spray	526 21
true my butcher's b is due	519 28	come for every b	334 16	b still hopping	515 14
value not your b of fare	494 9	comfortable b	284 24	b. that are without	503 25
with the unpaid b, Despair	386 12	confm'd into this b.	551 16	b went twittering by	171 21
you and every play-house b	570 29	Dromedary is a cheerful b.	40 24	blossoms, b, and bowers	245 17
Billet every billet has its b	202 3	escaped even as a b.	399 32	charm of earliest b	347 22
never go beyond a song or a b	385 9	flee as a b unto the hill	392 17	fear the b of prey	461 22
Billets-doux. bibles, b.		forgets the dying b.	373 3	frightened the b.	10 24
Billiard b. sharp .. elliptical b.		found some fledg'd b.'s nest	552 11	full of b' cries	334 15
balls	220 6	half angel and half b.	95 34	grac'd with b that sing	87 25
Billiards, to play b. well	508 31	happily inhabit a b	484 22	height the sweet b	485 16
Billing amorous and fond b.	111 8	He guides me and the b.	94 13	holy white b flying after	334 2
Billinggate. alias, B	583 25	her solemn b	347 23	hours and the wild b follow	524 13
Billion dollar country	210 11	household b	184 27	how can ye chant, ye little b.	108 36
Bilow: breaking b	492 2	if b or devil	380 26	if b confabulate or no	161 22
sounds the far b	418 12	I heard a b at dawn	512 10	little b sang east	88 5
Billows Atlantic b roar'd	159 1	ilka b sang of its love	108 38	melodious b sing madrigals	330 18
b smooth and bright	130 9	I'm the b. dead-struck	336 6	most diminutive of b	460 17
even the b of the sea	446 18	in the sight of any b	49 38	named all the b without a gun	199 11
take the ruffian b	442 1	I perceive a young b.	311 7	near all the b will sing at dawn	87 28
trusted to thy b	114 32	irks care the crop-full b.?	95 14	nest of singing b.	270 3
Billowy-bosomed. all b.	92 33	I would be a b.	80 30	no b, —November	253 12
Bills. inflammation of his weekly b	115 40	last b.	411 4	no b sing	286 28
though I cannot meet my b	218 12	like a b it sits, and sings	332 20	no b were flying overhead	130 11
wife and children but .. b. of		like a singing b.	409 14	pipe of half-awaken'd b	538 19
charges	26 35	like that wise b.	403 22	pretty b do sing	361 6
Billy. B the Norman	173 16	most melancholy b.	152 7	she was one of the early b.	156 18
haven't the heart to poke poor B	228 11	no chirp of any b	262 9	sing like b i' the cage	454 19
youngest he was little B.	543 7	no further than a wanton's b.	477 28	song of the b. for mirth	233 17
Billy-boil: waited for his b.	374 15	not a b in two places at once	407 7	suffers little b. to sing	480 35
Billy-bong camped by a b.	374 15	not born for death, immortal B	288 1	sweet b. of the Lord	545 7
Bin b of wine	516 12	obscure b. clamour'd	458 21	there were no b to fly	130 11
in his last b. Sir Peter lies	376 21	pinnacle, like a fluttered b	539 16	time of the singing of b.	52 1
little b.	247 17	pious b, with the scarlet breast	580 1	to warm their little loves the b.	
Bind b another to its delight	76 3	play with him as with a b.	49 37	complain	231 18
b him for thy maidens	49 30	poor b., as all forlorn	35 10	two b. sitting on a fence	550 11
b their kings in chains	400 27	rare b. on the earth	283 8	two bright b.	309 26
b. the wand'ring sense	155 1	rise up at the voice of the b	51 33	two fairer B. I yet did never see	510 20
b. up my wounds	476 35	sea-blue b. of March	533 12	very merciful to the b.	11 12
b up the broken-hearted	55 3	secular b	351 4	when b. do sing	428 30
b. your sons to exile	303 24	self-begotten b.	351 3	when the lytle b. sweetly dyd	
in body and in soul can b.	417 21	shall I call thee b	573 19	syng	239 5
love which us doth b.	332 6	simple b.	169 22	where late the sweet b. sang	487 16
mother bids me b my hair	266 8	small hot b.	204 2	white b. on the foam of the sea	586 11
Obadiah B.-their-kings	322 24	some b. would trust her house-	243 20	Birk: that b. grew fair enough	33 2
rob me, but b me not	185 27	hold to me	492 9	their hats were o' the b.	33 2
safe b., safe find	550 6	song of night's sweet b.	427 7	Birmingham: B. by way of Beachy	
b. the sweet influences of		sweet b.'s throat		Head	141 22
Pleades	49 24			no great hopes from B.	22 19
Binnorie, O Binnorie!	30 7				

INDEX

Barnam wood great B to high		Bishop (cont)		Black (cont)	
Dunsinane hill	460 9	Shepherd and B of your souls	69 52	azure, b, and streaked with gold	497 22
till B do come to Dunsinane	461 5	singed the beard of the B	508 1	bar of the B Badger	175 12
till B. remove to Dunsinane	460 33	to the B they go	507 23	big b boundin' beggar	296 23
Birth Angel that presided o'er my b	75 1	Bishoprick his b let another take	64 23	b, as if bereav'd of light	76 13
at my b. the earth shak'd	439 40	Bishops all B, Priests, and		b as the Pit	241 18
bed for this huge b	166 1	Deacons	388 52	B Auster was the fleetest steed	324 7
b and the grave	492 19	b' boots Mr Radcliffe also		b eyes and lemonade	356 9
b of that word flirtation	139 34	condemned	518 19	b it stood as night	346 4
b was born tonight	281 23	b. seen leaving the Athenae-		b. men fought on . Coro-	
Border, nor Breed, nor B.	294 27	um	243 11	mandel	324 34
day of one's b	51 9	little bench of heedless b.	499 16	b's not so b	124 12
famous by their b.	474 22	upon our B, and Curates	388 30	b spirits and white	338 18, 459 34
foulest b of time	493 17	what b like best	505 29	b, stinking fume thereof	267 30
frowned not on his humble b	230 13	Bit a b of a chit of a boy	120 28	b worsted stockings	325 28
grievous burthen was thy b	476 27	a little b off the top	360 5	chopper on a big b block	219 31
high b, vigour of bone	481 21	B b it	366 7	fairies, b, grey, green	466 15
his b's invidious bar	533 1	b by him that comes behind	521 22	fell a-bleeding on B Monday	463 35
human b	338 4	b. him till he bled	249 21	devil damn thee b	460 35
impulses of deeper b	578 33	held with b and bridle	393 34	from b to red began to turn	110 41
laid us as we lay at b.	16 22	I b my arm	149 9	have it here in b and white	280 16
land of our b.	295 6,8	it head b oft by it young	452 27	Hump that is b and blue	297 27
monstrous b.	470 23	it would have b you	520 16	hung be the heavens with b	445 17
month before the b.	375 8	shall have a little b	369 2	I am b, but comely	51 39
my spiritual new-b	127 15	though he had b me	454 13	I am b, but O! my soul is white	76 13
near the b. of Christ	532 21	went mad and b the man	225 21	more b than ashbuds	529 25
new b. of freedom	314 12	Bitch called John a Impudent B	208 23	night's bleak-all b	254 18
nobility of b commonly abateth		pray, Mr Wild, why b ?	204 15	not so b as they are painted	315 16
industry	26 43	Bite b his pen, and drop a tear	521 2	round-faced man in b	239 15
of a b as rare	332 5	b some other of my generals	216 12	secret, b, and midnight hags	460 2
of H[ayley]'s b	74 15	b. the hand that fed them	102 36	sober-suited matron, all in b.	478 18
one that is coming to b	371 2	do not b so nigh	427 22	so b and bare	197 26
on my b have smiled	527 5	do you b your thumb at us, sir?	476 46	suits of solcmn b	430 30
our b is but a sleep	576 9	game they dare not b.	385 32	thou read'st b. where I read	
our Saviour's b is celebrated	430 20	man recover'd of the b	225 23	white	74 11
quicken a new b	496 11	slow-worm b thee	246 23	though thou be as b as night	123 20
repeats the story of her b	2 26	to bark and b	561 24	thy tribe's b tents	543 17
she who gives a baby b	334 1	to b 'em	521 22	tip me the b spot	514 19
sorrowful b	328 7	to b so good a man	225 22	two lovely b eyes	147 22
stars that have a different b.	495 19	Bites bides its time and b.	90 15	wearing a b gown	139 8
subject to his b.	431 21	b and blows upon my body	426 29	we call it b	89 32
sudden and portentous b	418 29	when a man b a dog	168 3	where white is b.	218 6
sunshine is a glorious b	576 2	Biteth like a serpent	50 32	whether the writer be a b. man	2 4
terms like grace, new b	20 9	Biting b all else with keen and		white, b and grey	346 24
tongue, which is the b.	442 21	angry tooth	80 27	white shall not neutralize the b.	96 14
thy beauty's b is heavenly	123 17	b for anger at the clog of his		who art as b as hell	488 22
to give a Milton b	162 26	body	212 16	with Phoebe's amorous pinches	424 1
virtue, and not b. . makes us		feels no b pang while she sings	217 17	yellow, and b, and pale	496 4
noble	38 3	his b is immortal	426 6	Blackberries, prove a mucher and	
where the melodious winds have		bits would not we shatter it to b	207 26	eat b	439 33
b.	75 18	Bitten the nails b	325 28	reasons as plentiful as b.	439 24
wrapped up my b in a mistry	543 2	Bitter be not b against them	68 32	sit round it and pluck b	87 35
Birthday b of my life	409 15	b God to follow	525 5	Blackberry adorn the parlors of	
laburnum on his b	253 1	b heart that bides its time	90 15	heaven	567 19
un-b present	131 5	b news to hear	157 15	Blackbird b, what a boy you are	85 11
Birth-partner my soul's b.	410 27	does truth sound b	161 19	came a little b	368 20
Birth-place, of valour	107 13	bud may have a b taste	93 8	my b. bountiful	189 22
Birthright Esau selleteth his b.	6 4	her end is b as wormwood	49 44	than to a b 'tis to whistle	110 4
he sold his b	44 58	if life was b to thee	523 13	Blackbirds b have their wills	520 11
sell our b. for a mess of potash	500 3	life unto the b in soul	48 47	four and twenty b.	368 20
Birthingths their b. . on their		love grows b with treason	525 8	value my garden more for. . b.	
backs	447 21	make oppression b	433 34	than cherries	2 31
Birthe arts, plenties, and joyful b	445 10	murth that has no b springs	295 8	Blackened: Sun wherewith the	207 12
b. at first are ill-shapen	26 29	my belly was b.	71 14	Face of Man is b	
innovations, which are the b. of		old and b of tongue	585 14	Blackens: b all the water about	
time	26 29	pulp so b.	544 25	him	2 30
Birth-strangled: finger of b babe	459 33	shed a b tear	130 12	b. every blot	529 39
Birth-time thy b's consecrating		shortly as b as coloquintida	470 17	Black-eyed landlord's b. daughter	366 2
dew	376 2	sweet water and b.	60 38	when b Susan came aboard	215 39
Bis dat qui cito dat	526 2	these are very b words	441 38	Blackfriars Bridge: at B used to	
b dat qui dat celeriter	526 3	turning b waters into sweetness	196 24	ply	173 12
Biscay, before a B. gale	323 6	Bittern, possession for the b.	53 23	Blackguard sesquipedian b	146 21
in B's sleepless bay	113 8	Bitterness b of absence	487 7	whatever b made the world	263 31
in the Bay of B, O!	139 2	b of death is past	47 17	Blackguards. we aren't no b too	303 4
Biscuit b., or confectionary plum	160 31	b. of life	128 15	b both	116 11
dry as the remainder b.	427 16	b. of things occult	411 20	what have I ever done to you	
here he took a captain's b	176 9	b. of your galls	441 18	young b ?	203 36
Biscuits: beef and captain's b	543 7	curse thee in the b. of his soul	56 33	Blackheath. from wild B	322 22
b you nibble	294 36	heart knoweth his own b	50 7	Blacking b. and Macassar oil	376 13
Biserta: whom B. sent from Afric		in the b of my soul	54 7	b the Corporal's eye	295 13
shore	345 4	in the gall of b.	64 38	Warren's b or Rowland's oil	179 5
Bishop: among them was a B.	217 25	kill much b.	286 20	Blackness gross b underneath	540 17
b., and abbot, and prior were		no hatred or b. towards any one	134 2	nocturnal b., mothy and warm	235 14
there	34 8	rose's scent is b	543 24	reserved the b. of darkness	70 20
B. of Rome hath no jurisdiction	401 12	tears no b.	322 2	Blacksmith like our Norman King	204 22
contradicting a B.	275 17	Bitters: sweets and the b. of love	117 44	Blackthorn starreth now his bough	80 10
damn it all, another B. dead	335 18	Buttock, mule an' a b.	516 20	Bladder: blows a man up like a b.	439 30
desire the office of a b.	68 44	Blabbing and remorseful day	445 33	Bladders: boys that swim on b.	446 24
hail, B. Valentine	184 26	b. eastern scout	340 6	Blade: bloody Highland b.	417 18
how can a b marry?	504 27	Black as b as a tar-barrel	130 6	ere yet we draw the b.	297 8
pardon, said the B.	31 20	as b. as they might be	32 13		

INDEX

Blade (<i>cont</i>)		Blatant (<i>cont</i>)		Blessed (<i>cont.</i>)	
his b struck the water	148 1	in at the death of the B Beast	325:19	arise up and call her b.	50:58
in bud, or b, or bloom	529 2	<i>Blatter wie grün sind deme B</i>	416:3	b are the horny hands of toil	320 5
settles back the b	141 9	Blaze amid the b of noon	350 22	b are the poor in spirit	57 39
tares cling round the sickly b	165 17	brighten at the b	226 11	b. are the pure in heart	291:13
trenchant b, Toledo trusty	110 21	broaden still became the b.	322 22	b art thou among women	61 12
vorpel b went snicker-snack	129 39(-130)	burst out into sudden b	342:20	b be her shade	297 20
with b, with bloody blameful b.	407 29	his rash furee b of riot	474 21	b be the art	160 26
Blades breaches, ambuscadoes,		one unclouded b of living light	115 8	b. be the name of the Lord	
Spanish b	477 7	their galleys b.	115 3		48 40, 391 18
two b of grass to grow	519 17	western horizon was in a b.	100 9	b by faith	579 38
Blade-straight steel-true and b	516 6	Blazes and expires	117:29	b by suns of home	84 21
Blains breaking forth with b	45 43	Blazing b. ubiquities	201:21	b. damozel	410 7
Blake. B is damned good to		get out, you b assl	121 4	b. is he that cometh	399 12
steal from	212 19	one b. indiscretion	358 15	b is he who has found his work	127 2
Collingwood, Byron, B.	362 30	Blazon this eternal b.	432 9	b is the man who expects no-	
Blame b not my lute	583 17	Bleaching white sheet b.	485 16	thing	386 36
b. not the bard	356 28	Bleak blows the blast	124 7	b is the man that trusteth	393 38
b of those ye better	303 26	Bleat-all night's b black	254 18	b that put their trust in him	391 51
b the thing that's not	375 23	Bleat b the one at the other	485 4	b. that spares these stones	488 20
bloody, full of b.	488 11	the b, the bark, bellow, and roar	73:26	B Trinity	240 19
neither is most to b.	524 10	Bleating what meaneth then this		b. were he with youth	410 34
no contempt, dispraise or b	351 6	b	47 15	b were I if thou wouldst prove	
not so much to b	11 5	Bleats articulate monotony	512 6	me	156 19
only the Master shall b.	303 21	Bled bit him till he b	249 21	b with each talent	385 29
or b it too much	225 27	if it were deed or b.	136 30	b with some new joys	191 34
praise, b, love, kisses	580 20	where some buried Caesar b.	206 3	b word Mesopotamia	213 16
reserved to b, or to commend	385 29	w! Wallace b	107:32	b you, bear onward b. me	502 3
thine be the grief, as is the b	23 15	Bleed, Caesar b. in sport	450 1	by all their country's wishes b	153 29
what they b at night	303 1	do we not b ?	404 8	desirous to be b	436 6
Blamed ghost which b the living		I b !	496 10	he whom thou bleesest is b.	46 17
man	16 10	then they b.	282 8	his b part to Heaven	447 4
he b and protested	161 37	then we b	494 2	I b them unaware	149 26
Blameful bloody b blade	467 29	Bleeding b. from the Roman		it is twice b	464 33
Blameless white flower of a b life	529 39	roads	158 29	kings may be b	108 6
Blaming it on you	297 10	my nose fell a-b	463 35	last promotion of the b.	192 37
Blanch Tray, B and Sweet-heart	453 29	pageant of his b heart	16 8	little b with the soft phrase	460 45
when counsellors b	25 40	thou b piece of earth	450 11	liv'd a b time	458 24
Bland aspect anything but b	120 27	when b, healed thy wound	161 10	more b to give	65 11
cruel, but composed and b	17 13	with aching hands and b feet	17 1	none b before his death	50 42
gentle, complying and b	225 34	that his heart b	270 35	not for mortals always to be b	14 25
liquid lines mellifluously b	116 14	Blemish in nature there's no b	484 19	parson for the Islands of the B	302 19
smile that was childlike and b	238 34	without fear and without b	12 13	pastures of the b	362 3
<i>Blandula ammula vagula b.</i>	233 19	your lamb shall be without b	45 45	Sabbaths the b. ones see	362 9
Blank b, my lord	483 10	Blemishes read not my b	424:10	seeming b.	226 12
b to Zoroaster on his terrace	94 9	Blenches these b gave another		spared and b by time	114 22
moon stands b above	263 12	youth	488 5	there is a b home	20 13
no blot for us, nor b	91 33	Blend, b like the rainbow	356:17	they b hum in their pain	539 19
political b cheque	227 37	never to b our pleasure	575 14	this b plot	474 22
universal b	346 20	Blends itself with God	493 6	thou hast altogether b them	46 20
whose annals are b. in history-		Blenheim I dine at B.	8:16	thy name. be for ever b.	264 8
books	126 11	Blent, beauty truly b	482 20	we b the sight	166 5
Blanket b of the dark	457 3	Bless be merciful unto us, and b.		what God b once	89:22
old red b cloak	287 4	us	396 2	who win heaven, b are they	93 43
Blankets rough male kiss of b.	83 21	b. her when she is riggish	424 9	Blessedest vun of the b things	179 27
Blasphe me some b.	374:23	b me with apple pie	204 1	Blessedness. b alone. makes a	
Blasphemed none the less b he		b. myself with silence	94 11	King	548 16
beauty	112 18	b relaxes	77 18	in single b	466 17
Blasphemies truths begin as b	489 2	b the squire	174 8	let him ask no other b	127 2
Blaspheming brooding and b.	142 19	b thee, Bottom!	667 5	Blesses: b. his stais, and thanks it	
Blasphemous fables	401 11	b, ye the Lord	388 20	luxury	1:15
Blasphemy b against the Holy		dying, b the hand	193 35	she b. us with surprise	42 4
Ghost	59 12	except thou b me	45 10	Blessest. b the increase of it	395 30
in a soldier is flat b.	461 33	God b all our gains	88 10	he whom thou b	46 17
Blast b of that dread horn	418:33	God b our Lord the King	250:14	Blesseth b her with his hands	509:13
bleak blows the b	124 7	God b. the King	112 25	b hum that gives	464 33
down the roaring b	293 14	God b thee, wheresoe'er thou		Blessing behold us with Thy b.	98 13
East bow'd low before the b.	17 8	art	187 1	b and cursing	46 30
every b of vain doctrine	389 51	God b. us every one	174 10	b of St Peter's Master	559 27
First B of the Trumpet	395 6	guard and b our fatherland	264:11	boon and a b. to men	11 4
one b upon his bugle-horn	416:28	halfpenny, God b you!	5 23	continual dew of thy b.	388:31
only in the trances of the b	151 25	hand to b.	143:15	contrariwise b	70 3
owl-songs or the midnight b	116 59	how to load and b	284 10	dismiss us with Thy b.	98 14
piano's martial b.	218 9	little Lamb, God b thee	76 10	double b	431:24
pit. striding the b	457 9	my whole heart rises up to b.	92 31	God shall give us his b	396:3
shelter from the stormy b	562 9	once b our human eais	343:17	hath taken away thy b	45 2
sleep in the arms of the b.	492:27	pavours cry 'God b, you, sir!'	202 10	health..a b that money cannot	
spread his wings on the b.	118:38	some sober brow will b it	464:14	buy	559:26
though it b. me	430 16	the Lord b thee	46 10	I had most need of b	458 9
way'd without a b.	417:13	Thee at hand to b.	322 2	I'll b. beg of you	436 6
Blast-beruffled plume	235 17	tho' genius b	153 28	mighty b.	384 31
Blasted: b with antiquity	441 20	until he b thee	316 29	my b season this	431:25
b. with ecstasy	434:14	we stand to b. thee	198 16	national debt. a national b	
b with excess of light	231:13	wherefore b, ye, O beloved ones	121:11	234:20, 563 2	
may my soul be b.	491 3	who now do b. the poor	361:24	no harm in b	112:25
no sooner blown but b.	341:6	Blessed: all generations shall call		paid thy utmost b	171 9
Blasts: hollow b. of wind	216:5	me b	61 13	prosperity is the b. of the Old	
or b. from hell	431 32	all the b. Evil	89:16	Testament	25:18
Blatant: B. beast	510 8	always to be b.	383:11	shall yourselves find b.	361 24
in a b. land	535:43	Araby the b.	347:11	this is b.	549:7
				truly it's a b.	146:31

INDEX

Blessing (<i>cont</i>)		Blinds · b let through the day	264·1	Blood (<i>cont</i>)	
visionary b	215·37	Blind-worms . newts and b , do no		b of the martyrs	542 3
when thou dost ask me b.	454 19	wrong	466 44	b , sweat, and tear-wrung mil-	
with private men esteem'd a b.	334 20	Blinking b idiot	464 2	lions	112 28
you enjoy but half the b	214 9	b. in the lift sae hie	108 31	B. than water's thicker	266 17
Blessings · all the b of this life	389 19	b , puffing, rolling his head	325 32	b. that she has spilt	158 30
all which we behold is full of b	582 3	one-eyed, b sort o' place	237 11	b , toil, tears and sweat	143 38
b. are plentiful and rife	245 8	Bliss b. in our brows bent	423 33	b upon her gown	208·5
b. in disguise	248 1	b in proof	488 12	b with guilt is bought and sold	496 22
b. on the falling out	538 9	b of dying!	381 28	calls to heaven for human b	73 20
break in b. on your head	161 18	b of solitude	577·7	Christ's b streams	330 7
compensated by interior b.	243 17	b was it in that dawn	575·2	common names. kindred b	101 10
first of earthly b	217 2	but a shadow's b.	464 3	dipped in the b of thune	
from whom all b flow	292 3, 376 8	child and mother, baby b.	232 3	enemies	396:11
heavenly b without number	562 1	deprived of everlasting b	330 2	drink the b of goats	395 4
hold its many b dear	578 5	dream of perfect b.	36 29	drop my b for drachmas	451 20
Blew b a mack'rel gale	192 31	excels all other b.	195 12	drunken with the b of the saints	71 32
hotched an' b	108 13	given all other b.	540 13	felt in the b	581 23
the Devil he b. upon his nails	302 32	he lives in b.	107·18	flowed out the purple b	324 9
Blight ere sin could b	151 18	hereafter b.	99 31	fountain filled with b	161 7
Blighted · rob the b rye	165 17	hopes of earthly b.	163 35	freeze thy b. less coldly	361 23
Blumber no light nonsense about		if souls can weep in b	160·28	give me B	174·35
Miss B.	175 6	its silvery splendour pant with		glories of our b and state	501 5
Blind although a poor b boy	144 22	b	286 18	good enough to shed his b.	409 2
b as any noon-tide owl	530 31	love only b.	96·8	guiltless of his country's b.	230·5
b. forces of Nature	327 12	milk-soup men call domestic b.	375 6	hey-day in the b.	435 47
b. gudes	60 18	mutual and partaken b.	340 37	his b be on us	60·50
b. his soul with clay	539 8	my winged hours of b	122 40(-123)	His b upon the rose	380 6
b Horn's hate	298 28	noting my step in b	81 6	if b be the price of admiralty	301 24
b. hoss stick'n in a big mud hole	210 14	one moment may with b repay	123 2	I'll not shed her b	473 11
b. leaders of the b	59 39	only b of Paradise	163 6	in b stepp'd in so far	459 25
b. man looking for a black hat	79 8	perfect b and sole felicity	330 28	inhabits our frail b	484 18
b mouths!	342 28	sees b in ale	164 33	in its ruddy orbit lifts the b.	375 25
b., old, and lonely	491 15	share with me in b or woe	349 16	innocent of the b of this just	
b old man of Scio's rocky isle	113 3	sober certainty of waking b	340 16	person	60 49
b. Thamyris and b Maeonides	346 20	sum of earthly b	348 39	I smell the b	453 27
b.. the eyes of Day	495 22	thou art a soul in b	454 14	I sucked the b.	149 9
b to Galileo on his turret	94 9	thou source of all my b.	225 9	it will have b. b. will have b.	459 24
both extremely b	119·20	to his point of b	96 45	judge and avenge our b.	70 40
Cupid b did rise	321 14	what b beyond compare	362 1	kind of sleeping in the b.	441 14
Cupid painted b.	466 22	what is b ?	276 15	lake of B	529 30
darkness and b. eyes	551 19	what joy, what b.	166 9	let me b , and not restore	244·9
deaf man to a b. woman	152·23	where ignorance is b	230 30	let there be b	116 24
deaf to noise and b to light	501 27	Blisses bespoken her to my b.	166 18	make haste to shed innocent b.	54 38
eyes to the b	49·9	finds he mortal b.	497·2	make thick my b	457·3
gaze an eagle b	455 22	his new-born b.	576 10	Man of B was there	323·1
grief for awhile is b	496 21	in the midst of our b.	570 30	most noble b	450 3
halt, and the b	62 8	Blissful b dreams of long ago	157·1	motion of our human b.	581 25
have not I made b Homer sing	330 4	puts b back	254·18	never be purged away but with	
hour of b old Dandolo	114 4	something b and dear	356 35	b.	85·6
if the b lead the b	59 39	Blister my kidneys	518 27	no getting b. out of a turnip	331·14
in a sort of Purgatory b	285 10	Blisters angry Mab with b. plagues	477·7	nothing like b., sir	542·38
Justice, though she's painted b.	111 19	Blithe be you b and bonny	468 20	not part of their b.	204 30
love is b , and lovers cannot see	463·37	b new-comer	573·19	of b , b , b l	472 11
my eyes were b with stars	249 16	buxom, b., and debonaire	341 27	pure and eloquent b.	186 13
myself am b	386 29	hail to thee, b. Spirit	498·1	red b. reigns	485·16
nourish a b. life	531 36	milkmaid singeth b	341 34	ride a bit of b	252·27
old, b. <i>debauchée</i> of wit	558 18	no lark more b than he	72 15	secret'st man of b.	459·24
old, mad, b., despised	498 18	Bloated armaments	180·27	sheds his b. with me	444 28(-445)
old Maeonides the b.	208 17	Block. chopper on a big black b	219·31	so much b in him	460·24
on the b side of the heart	140 16	old b itself	103 28	so much b in his liver	484·2
one horse was b.	504 6	you insensible b.	34 30	song and b. are pure	336·37
Oppenheim, half b. with blood	42 11	Blockhead b's insult	278·32	sprung of Earth's first b.	577 3
ordains us e'en as b	295·10	bookful b	383·4	still the b is strong	420·31
passion and party b. our eyes	152 24	if I had not been a b.	2·17	stir the Vikings' b.	203·16
Pleasure, b with tears	491 21	make a man appear a b.	194·17	strong wyn, reed as b.	137·20
rapid, b., and fleeting genera-		no man but a b ever wrote .	273·8	summon up the b.	443 24
tions	499 8	some diversion in a talking b.	203 9	their napkins in his sacred b.	450·24
right to be b sometimes	362·21	Blocks . hew b. with a razor	386·38	thicks man's b. with cold	149·13
so b. as they that won't see	520 27	you b , you stones	448·8	thine own heart dry of b.	287·3
thou Eye among the b.	576·13	Blonde <i>Bestie</i>	364·23	through red b to the knee	32 11
three b. mice	369 8	Blondes · Gentlemen Prefer B.	318·19	thy b. bought that	185·11
to her faults a little b	401·26	Blood: all that b was shed	584·27	thy b. is cold	459·19
through its own internal light-		all the b. of all the Howards	384 8	Thy b was shed for me	198·20
ning b.	495·10	a' the b. that's shed	32·11	till her b was frozen slowly	534·9
unbelief is b.	340 25	all the while ran b	450·31	voice of thy brother's b.	44·31
whereas I was b.	63·35	am I not of her b. ?	482 29	warming of the b.	442·21
Blinded: dulness of our b sight	400·32	besmear'd with b. and dust	119·16	wash them in my b	508·15
no longer b by our eyes	84·6	besmear'd with b. of human		wash this b. clean from my hand	458·15
Blindest: fondest, b , weakest	544·31	sacrifice	344·28	water's wider . than B.	266·17
Nelson turned his b. eye	140·19	b. and iron	72·33	we be of one b	304·9
Blindfold and alone	296·6	b. and judgment. . co-mingled	434·26	welt'ring in his b.	191·7
Blinding: bumping pitch and a b.		b and wine are red	569 1	what disturbs our b.	586·10
light	363·4	b. and wine were on his hands	569·1	what profit is there in my b.	393·26
Blindly: lov'd sae b	104·11	b...fet from fathers of war-		when beauty fires the b.	192·4
oblivion b. scattereth her poppy	87·16	proof	443·25	when b is nipped	456·1
Blindness: for our b. we cannot ask	390·53	b. is thick, but water's thin	219·14	when b. is their argument	444·19
· eathen in 'is b.	295·21	b. more stirs to rouse a lion	438·37	when the b. burns	431·27
· heathen in his b.	240·18	B. of Jesus whispers peace	72·19	when the moon was b.	140·21
help him of his b.	484·40	b. of patriots and tyrants	268·23	when youth and b. are warmer	247·10
savage in his b.	240·18	b. of queens and kings	285·19	white in the b. of the Lamb	71·16

INDEX

Blood (<i>cont.</i>)		Blossoming: b. boughs of April	80:12	Blows apostolic b. and knocks	110:18
whose b. is very snow-broth	461 20	b Caesar	425 17	bites and b upon my body	426:29
whose b. is warm within	462 32	b in stone	316:25	b a man up like a bladder	439:30
whose sheddeth man's b.	44 43	Blossoms. b. in the trees	383:19	b. out his brains upon the flute	96 27
with the b. of their bodies		breeze mid b straying	152:20	b the wind today	516 9
grown red	523 6	of brooks, of b	432:17	Cavanagh's b were not unde-	
without letting b	474 9	even in the b. of my sin	245:17	cided	240:7
without shedding of b	69 10	thousand B. with the Day woke	205:17	Dick the shepherd b his nail	456:1
young b must have its course, lad	293 19	tomorrow b	446:24	he who b through bronze	94 5
Blood-bolter'd Banquo smiles	460 12	your image that b a rose	585:17	heal the b of sound	251 10
Blood-guiltiness deliver me from		Blot art to b	386:18	meanest flower that b	576:22(-577)
b	395 9	blackens every b	529 39	never b so red the Rose	206 3
Bloodless all b lay the untrodden		b. me out of thy book	46 4	our vain b	430 17
snow	122 17	b. out, correct, insert, refine	521:16	sin b. quite away	245 6
b. categories	79 13	bright b	498 20	unkempt about those hedges b.	84 9
pale and b emulation	481 5	I will not b out his name	76 32	vile b. and buffets of the world	458 36
Blood-red b blossom of war	536 24	looks a little b	531 17	when most she offers b.	424:25
b field of Spain	241 9	scarce a b in his papers	375:23	wind b it back again	75 17
drinking the b wine	31 23	this world's no b for us	241 16	wind that b	173 8
his b banner streams afar	240 20	where is the b?	91:33	Blow, Snowy, Flowy, B	213 5
sunset ran, one glorious b.	92 17	Blotted b it out for ever	97 15	Blubber'd, how b is that pretty	
Bloodshed: Pain, and Fear, and B	575 6	b out man's image	513:20	face	401 19
Bloodthirsty b and deceitful man	392 3	each loved one b from life's	586 7	Blucher B and I have lost 30,000	
b clinging to life	19 9	page	113:20	men	564 2
nor my life with the b	393 19	never b out a line	280 1	Napoleon forgot B	143 33
Blood-tinctured heart within b	88 7	that ever b paper	464 22	Bludgeoning of the people	570:12
Bloody Agony and b Sweat	388 50	Blow Angel trumpets b	351 10	Bludgeonings under the b. of	
begin to have b thoughts	480 9	another dead b	578 4	chance	241:18
b blameful blade	467 29	bless the hand that gave the b	193 35	Blue all's b	93:26
b, bold, and resolute	460 5	b, b, thou winter wind	427:22	all the B. Bonnets	420 8
b, but unbowed	241 18	b, bugle, b.	538:14	another b day	125:26
b dead	435 41	b him again to me	538 12	as long as skies are b.	491:26
b Sun, at noon	149 4	b in cold blood	490 33	beneath the b. of day	262 18
b with spurring	474 29	b me about in winds	473 32	bide by the buff and the b.	106 6
come out, thou b man	47 36	b me into abhorring	425:34	big b. cap that always fits	141 15
each. his b hand	450 6	b on whom I please	427 17	b above lane and wall	90 37
even so my b thoughts	472 12	b out, you bugles	83 10	b bared its eternal bosom	288 13
his boiling b breast	467 29	b out your brains	304 4	b days at sea	516 2
not b likely	491 1	b the horrid deed in every eye	457 9	b remembered hills	263 14
often wipe a b nose	215:26	b. the spirit-stirring harp	218 9	b. ribbon of the turf	182 11
perjur'd, murderous, b.	488 11	b. them at the moon	436 8	b, silver-white, and budded	
selfsame b mode	236 7	b, thou wind of God	293:16	Tyrian	288:3
smok'd with b. execution	456 5	b., trumpet	530 3	b, the fresh, the ever free	157 12
something wrong with our b.		b. upon my garden	52 8	b wave rolls nightly	118:37
ships today	37 7	b, wind! come, wrack!	461 7	brush the descending b	255 4
thy b and invisible hand	459 8	b., winds, and crack your cheeks	453 5	canopy of light and b	566:12
what b man is that?	456 4	b your own trumpet	222 4	china that's ancient and b	309 25
Bloom. all the b of the year	97 1	b your trumpets, Angels	185 13	darkly, deeply, beautifully b.	
b as they are told	84 9	ever ready for a knock-down b.	221 20	116:13, 507:29	
b is gone, and with the b go I	18 25	first b. is half the battle	227 9	drink till all look b.	209:28
b. of young desire	231 9	gets his b. in fust	491 9	drown'd in yonder living b.	533 25
bud and b forth brings	518 3	gie them a b, a b	360:17	eyes of most unholy b	533 14
drives elate full on thy b	107 8	he'd never survive the b.	242:26	eyes too expressive to be b	15 19
owers that b. in the spring	220 15	let the b. fall soon or late	515:28	forgot the b. above the trees	286 23
flowers, which b. the year long	81 18	liberty's in every b	107 33	from the b. bed to the brown	227 17
flowers would b	285 1	must have life for a b.	536:16	girl with a pair of b eyes	500 40
how can ye b. sae fresh	108 36	perhaps return the b.	124:13	greenest of things b	523 12
hung with b. along the bough	262 10	pursued with yell and b.	148:24	heaven's colour, the b	358:24
in bud, or blade, or b	520 2	step, a b	573 7	Hump that is black and b	297 27
its b is shed	108 7	stocks in fragrant b.	18 26	in red, and b., and green	76 15
sights of vernal b.	346 20	take one b, and turn the other		it's true my prospects all look	
snatched away in beauty's b.	118:23	cheek	251 4	b	218 13
sort of b on a woman	36 15	themselves must strike the b.	113 18	just tinged with b.	567 17
to look at things in b	262:10	thine own genius gave the final		lips of lurid b.	493:12
violets suddenly b. at her feet	42 4	b	117:25	loving b	529 11
with'ring in my b.	382 1	this b. might be the be-all	457 7	noble lord in the b. riband	100 20
Bloomed fables	97 11	when wilt thou b.	11 14	one of these. cloths was b.	358 24
Blooming b good pay	301:12	wind doth b today	32:16	Presbyterian true b.	110 16
left b alone	356:36	word and a b. 99:15, 191:23,	478:12	said my eyes were b	309 3
sae bonny was their b	147:24	Bloweth b. where it listeth	63 7	sanctuary within the holier b.	95:35
Blooms: b. without a peer	107:30	the spirit b. and is still	16:29	that b. is all in a rush	255 4
Lotos b below the barren peak	535:18	the spirit of the Lord b. upon it	54:10	that little tent of b.	569 2
sunrise b and withers	411 1	Blowing. b. er de trumpets	238 24	their hands are b.	311:21
then b. each thing	361 6	horns of Elfiand faintly b.	538 15	thou deep and dark b. Ocean	114 27
Blossom bade it b. there	151 18	prevent the wind from b. it out	311:17	twitch'd his mantle b.	343 7
blood-red b. of war	536:24	thoughts go b. through them	84:22	two little girls in b.	228 5
b. as the rose	54 1	willy-nilly b	206:13	violets b. as your eyes	536:12
b. by b. the spring begins	521:30(-522)	Blown: above the rose full b.	575 3	your eyes so b	326 18
b. in purple and red	536 15	against the b rose	424 29	Blue Beard's domestic chaplain	178 37
b. in their dust	501 6	b. about by every wind of criti-		Blue-behind: a b ape, I skip	516 18
broken b., a ruined rhyme	525:26	cism	275:26	Blue-bottle: like a b. fly	33 18
every lusty heart beginneth to b.	328 15	b. by surmises	441:18	Blue-eyed, deader than the b. cat	530 31
graces slighted b. on the tomb	164 30	b. with restless violence round	462 9	Blue-fringed lids	51 19
oh blighted b l	376:20	figure of b. youth	434:14	Blueness abundant	97 15
rank tongue b. into speech	90 12	Flower that once has b.	206 26	Bluest of things grey	523:12
spied a b. passing fair	455:17	Flower that once hath b.	206 9	Blue-stocking: this .. resolute,	
this b of fresh colour	502:19	no sooner b. but blasted	343 37	sagacious b.	324:35
timely b., infant fair	378 15	rooks are b. about the skies	532:12	Blunder: frae mony a b free us	106:33
under the b.	480 14	stars be b about the sky	586:12	so grotesque a b.	43 4
Blossomed many an incense-bear-				worse than a crime. a b.	79 4
ing tree	151 32			youth is a b.	181:37

INDEX

Blunderbuss charging a b against religion 270 22
 Blundered b on some virtue un-
 awares 143 17
 someone had b. 528 15
 Blundering b kind of melody 190 32
 dear b soul 307 26
 Blunders b that he has made 241 3
 one of Nature's agreeable b. 158.27
 Blunt. b., bow-headed, whale-
 backed Downs 302 7
 grey paper with b type 96 41
 Blush b and gently smile 245 20
 b from West to East 536 7
 b to find it fame 386 20
 b. to find itself less white 506 15
 b to give it in 122 39
 born to b. unseen 230 5
 bring a b into the cheek of the
 young person 178 11
 if not, with a b retire 175 18
 maiden b bepanit my cheek 477 18
 not b so to be admir'd 558 5
 Blushed her motion b at herself
 ne'er b 143 17
 saw its God and b 185 25
 shielded scutcheon b 285 19
 Blushful Hippocrene 287 24
 Blushing b discontented sun 475 8
 b womanly discovering grace 184 19
 has b honours 446 24
 Bluster let Zal and Rustum b.
Blut und Eisen 72 33
 Blynken Wynken, B and Nod 204 5
 Boar as the learned B observed 496 12
 Boar-d B of longitude 503 10
 her cleanly platter on the b.
 hospitable b 226 11
 I struck the b 244 9
 square, and above the b 234 11
 there wasn't any B 243 3
 wash'd headlong from on b. 159 1
 Boarded youths are b, clothed,
 booked 176 38
 Boards. all the b did shrink 149 6
 ships are but b. 463 15
 things in b 307 23
 Boar-pig tidy Bartholomew b 441 39
 and not without a b 561 15
 Boast Anabaptists do falsely b
 and not without a b 561 15
 b. not thyself of tomorrow 50 43
 b of heraldry 230 1
 frantic b and foolish word 301 1
 if I b of aught 412 14
 him that girdeth on his harness b 48 11
 no man need b their love 80 9
 now b thee, death 426 14
 of which we rather b 332 3
 of wiles I b not 345 16
 our nature's solitary b. 582 9
 such is the patriot's b. 226 7
 Roasteth. then he b 50 27
 Boastful of her hoard 226.11
 Boastings such b as the Gentiles
 use 300 26
 Boast's his quiescence 93 5
 Boat. beautiful pea-green b. 311 24
 best fits a little b. 245 19
 enchanted b 497 10
 give a man a b he can sail 546 31
 his b hastens to the monstrous
 steep 288 10
 in one b. convey'd 308 22
 my b is on the shore 118 14
 my b. sails freely 471 8
 Old Man in a b. 311.4
 once in a b. 175 37
 sings in his b on the bay 528 3
 so hey bonny b 293 9
 took a b and went to sea 543 7
 Boatman do not tarry 122 23
 Boats many shallow bauble b. 481 1
 messing about in b. 228 16
 no b. upon the River 377 26
 when b. or ships came near him 312 8
 Bob. bow at her and b at her 141 33
 Bob-tail. bet my money on de b. nag 210 13
 or b. tike 453 30
 Bode: doth that b. weeping? 473 7
 what should that b.? 468 31

Bodice b., aptly lac'd 401 32
 lace my b blue 266 8
 Bodies. as imagination b forth 467 24
 conceit in weakest b 435 52
 friendless b of unburi'd men 503 30
 human b are sic fools 108 21
 our b are our gardens 470 15
 our b why do we forbear? 185 1
 their b are buried in peace 57 19
 these rough notes and our dead
 b 416 7
 those of their b have failed 26 46
 ye present your b 65 62
 Boding to all 472 20
 Bodkin with a bare b 434 4
 Bodleian: in the name of the B. 72 27
 Body absence of b 403 6
 absent in b 66 26
 adieu' twixt soul and b 412 15
 age and b of the time 434 18
 as well for the b 388 9
 beautiful passionate b 522 25
 b and I pulled at one rope 149 33
 b capable of much curious
 pleasure 120 5
 b fill'd and vacant mind 444 23
 b gets its sop 89 28
 b of a weak and feeble woman 198 11
 b of England's 84 21
 b of my brother's son 149 33
 b of this death 65 51
 b's delicate 453 12
 b than rament 58 11
 b that once ye had 302 24
 brief loan of his own b 120 5
 casting the b's vest aside 332 20
 Charlotte, having seen his b. 543 12
 clog of his b 212 16
 commit his b. to the deep 400 30
 commit his b to the ground 391 44
 continually filling some other
 b 290 10
 demd, damp, moist, unpleasant
 b 177 21
 disputed about the b of Moses 70 17
 every joint and motive of her b. 481 26
 Eve, with her b white 249 8
 find thy b. by the wall 16 20
 flavour, and b. and hue 34 34
 follow'd my poor father's b 430 33(-431)
 for the dignity of the whole b 460 28
 fretted the pigmy b to decay 190 13
 gave his b to that country's
 earth 475 16
 gigantic b 325 28
 gin a b meet a b 104 31
 give my b. to be burned 66 45
 her b ..grew better 575 20
 her b thought 186 13
 here in the b pent 355 10
 his b. is perfectly spherical 311 11
 his lifeless b lay 317 17
 his mind or b to prefer 383 22
 I keep under my b 66 37
 in b. and in soul can bind 417 21
 in his whole b 520 20
 in mind, b., or estate 389 17
 I the b. He the Cross 543 18
 its b brevity 151 14
 John Brown's b lies a mould'-
 ring 234 7
 keep your b white 516 2
 know not from thy b 410 25
 laid asleep in b 581 25
 language is the b. of thought 127 10
 lean b. and visage 212 16
 left the lilies in her b's lieu 376 1
 little b with a mighty heart 443 13
 make less thy b. hence 442 38
 marry my b. to that dust 202 10
 my b as a plaything 489 28
 my little b. is awary 463 4
 mystical b of thy Son 389 55, 390 46
 naught broken save this b 184 18
 need a b cry? 104 31
 no b. to be kicked 547 15
 nobody. to see my dead b 227 7
 nor a b. to luck 505 15
 nor Love her b. from her soul 411 26
 not b. enough to cover his mind 504 28

Body (cont)
 not in thy b is thy life 410 32
 nothing the b suffers 337 19
 of kin to the beasts by his b 25 26
 of the soul the b form doth take 510 13
 overthrow of b. and soul 109 22
 patch up thine old b 441 40
 perfect little b. 81 22
 sick in soul and b both 249 6
 small slain b 524 17
 some b to hew and hack 110 21
 soul and b part like friends 166 15
 soul and b rive not more 425 18
 soul doth the b make 510 13
 soul is not more than the b 567 23
 soul, the b's guest 405 7
 so young a b 464 32
 still my b. drank 149 29
 tasted her sweet b 472 3
 tawny b and sweet small mouth 524 13
 Thersites' b is as good as Ajax' 429 40
 this common b 423 39
 though her b die 351 4
 through your b in an instant 466 14
 thy b is all vice 270 13
 upon my buried b lie lightly 37 35
 what this tumultuous b now
 denies 84 6
 when that this b did contain a
 spirit 440 38
 when the b has altogether
 vanished 126 27
 whether in the b, I cannot tell 67 36
 whose b nature is 393 18
 with my b I thee worship 391 32
 your b is the temple 66 29
 Boffin Mrs B is a highflyer at
 Fashion 178 6
 when Mrs. B does not honour
 us 178 8
 Boffin bade farewell to Minnie B. 300 20
 vengeful Mrs B sits 300 21
 Bog o'er b or steep 346 14
 that Serbonian b 345 31
 Boggles thing imagination b at 121 6
 Boggry, dirty, dangerous way 227 6
 Bogs caves, lakes, fens, b., dens 346 2
 Bohemia B near the Sea 485 13
 desarts of B 485 14
 Boil b breaking forth 45 43
 the deep to b like a pot 40 32
 we b at different degrees 201 15
 Boiled his passion b and bubbled 543 12
 like a lobster b, the morn 110 43
 no politics in b and roast 505 32
 water springs up ready b 237 1
 young healthy child b 520 3
 Boiling his b bloody breast 467 29
 something lingering, with b oil 220 12
 whar de b. water hit 238 13
 why the sea is b hot 130 15
 o'er night's brim day b. 94 39
 Bois je b dans mon verre 360 7
 nous n'avons plus aux b 33 9
 Bois Bou-long as I walk along the
 B 217 23
 Bold. alive, and so b., O earth? 495 6
 as b. as she 295 10
 be b., be b., and everywhere Be
 B 510 4
 be b., it will not burst thee 56 48
 be not too b 166 3, 476 39, 510 4
 bloody, b and resolute 460 5
 b and hard adventures t'under-
 take 205 3
 b bad man 446 15, 509 20
 b only to pursue 491 28
 b. spirit in a loyal breast 474 10
 here's to the b and free 362 30
 his servants are as b. 190 12
 in conscious virtue b. 381 6
 made Ben Adhem b. 205 16
 made me b 458 2
 maiden never b 470 1
 more daring or more b 440 28
 my b., my beautiful, my Bulbo 542 28
 righteous are b. as a lion 50 49
 sagacious, b., and turbulent of
 wit 190 13
 story of Cambuscan b. 341 20
 virtue is b. 462 13

INDEX

Boldest b of hearts that ever braved the sun	95:35	Bones (cont.)	60:19	Book (cont.)	
the b held his breath	122 4	full of dead men's b		good b is the purest essence of	
Boldly tread thou in them b.	361 23	grief never mended no broken		a human soul	127:28
Boldness b is a child of ignorance		b.	174 7	good reader makes the good b	201:18
and baseness	25 32	he that moves my b	488 29	her eyes were sealed to the holy	
b is an ill keeper of promise	25 33	I may tell all my b	393 6	b	15 27
familiarity begets b	331 10	in a glas he hadde pigges b.	137 22	hers of the B	404:20
respective b	243 33	interied with their b	450:17	I like you, and your b.	308 3
what first? b	25 32	Knight's b are dust	151 31	I won't talk of his b.	271 25
Bole brushwood sheaf round the		lay his weary b among ye	447 3	I'll drown my b	480 13
elm-tree b	92 14	lay my b amongst you	572 17	in a b, that all may read	76 9
Boltingbroke every man that B		may you see his b and beak	40 23	in the volume of the b it is writ-	
hath press'd	475 1	mock'd the dead b	476 14	ten	304 13
this thorn, this canker, B.	438 36	my b consumed away	393 31	in thy b record their groans	351 20
who now reads B?	102 21	my b. would not rest in an Eng-		in thy b were all my members	400 11
Boloney that's just b	503:14	lish grave	119 33	jolly good b whereon to look	571 9
Bolt b shot back somewhere	15 6	of his b are coral made	479 30	kill a good b	352 6
sweet Alice, Ben B	201 24	rattle his b	305 6	kiss the b's outside	150:29
where the b of Cupid fell	466 39	rattling b together fly	192 40	leading one to talk of a b.	271 2
with thy sharp and sulphurous		these b from insult to protect	230 7	like a b in breeches	505:1
b	461 31	these dead b have..quietly		like the cover of an old b.	211 21
Bolting you must tarry the b	480 38	rested	87 8	little volume, but large b.	166 8
Bolts b are hurl'd far below them	535 19	thy b are marrowless	459 19	man behind the b.	201 10
b up change	425 33	thy canoniz'd b	431 32	melancholy b.	165 5
louder than the b of heaven	122 18	tongs and the b	467 14	mine adversary had written a b.	49 11
Olympian b	180 22	tongue breaketh the b.	57 3	moral or an immoral b	570 3
Bombast b out a blank verse	232 6	town of monks and b.	150 28	my B. of Songs and Sonnets	465:30
his serious swelling into b	194 6	valley full of b	55 33	nature is the b of knowledge	226 20
Bombastes meet B face to face	406 18	weave their thread with b	483 5	Nature's infinite b of secrecy	423 16
Bombazine a deeper sense of her		where my b shall be thrown	483 6	Nature's mystic b.	333 10
loss	214 1	whose b lie scattered	351 20	Nature was his b	77 24
Bona pauci dinoscere possunt vera		your b are very brittle	515 23	never read a b before reviewing it	505:7
b	283:15	Bonfire the everlasting b	458 19	not on his picture, but his b	281 9
sua si b norint	550 15	Bong-tree a light on the B stem	311 16	note it in a b	53 37
sunt b, sunt mediocria	331 23	land where the B grows	312 1	Oh for a b	571 9
Bonaparte the bastard	525 21	Bonhomie overcame his natural b	43 2	O litel b, thou art so unconning	138:14
Bond b nor ice	68 31	Bon-mots plucking b from their		one English b and one only	20 4
b unknown to me	579 22	places	357 26	only b that ever took him out of	
great b. which keeps me pale	459 8	Bonnet antique ruff and b	276 14	bed	271 36
I will have my b	404 23	follow the b of Bonny Dundee	416 8	out of the b of life	70 32, 72 12
in the b of inquiry	64 38	his b in Germany	403 12	read of that sin in a b?	302:31
look to his b	464 7	in her latest new b	183 16	read the b of fate	442 4
marriage the happiest b of love	229 8	Bonnets all the Blue B.	420 8	religious b., or friend	583 10
not the b of man and wife	530 40	b of Bonny Dundee	416 8	seldom peruses a b. with	
prosperity's the very b of love	485 33	Bonnuvard worn by B.	114 34	pleasure	2:4
so nominated in the b.	465 7	Bonny be you blithe and b.	468:20	shut the b, and sit him down	442:5
sole b which made the em-		b wee thing	104:27	small old-fashioned b	190:24
pire	101:12	for b Annie Laurie	187 6	some usefu' plan or b. could	
take a b of fate	460 6	gin love be b	32 18	make	106 3
'tis not in the b	465 8	honest men and b lasses	108 3	sour misfortune's b.	478 41
Bondage b. is hoarse	477 26	sae b was their blooming	147:24	take down this b.	586 21
b of Rhyning	343 27	Bononcini Signor B., compared	112:22	take the b along with them	513 8
Cassius from b will deliver Cas-		to Handel	145 20	that b. is the Bible	20 4
sius	448 35	Bono cui b	422:18	that they were printed in a b	49 5
disgrace our b as we will	357:12	Bonum contrab morem	145 7	then shut the b.	374 23
out of the land of b. came	420 5	summun b.	215:22	these things noted in thy b.	395 15
spirit of b	65 53	Booby give her b. for another	221 2	this b. I directe to thee	138 43
Subscription no B	335 7	Booh to you	128 10	this is no b	567 6
that sweet b	497:19	Boojum if your Snark by a B.	128 14	this square old yellow B.	95:27
Bondman every b in his own		the Snark was a B.	128 14	to make one b	272 28
hand	448 37	Book another damned, thick,		unbent. over a b	306 14
in a b's key	463:22	square b	223 5	until he has written a b.	282 13
that would be a b.	450 16	any b that is not a year old	201 13	we present you with this B.	157:13
thy B let me live	574 1	anything which I call a b	306 26	what they club for at b clubs	307 23
Bonds break their b asunder	391:48	best b price of a large turbot	413 6	what thou seest, write in a b	70 24
except these b.	65 27	bloody b of law	469:44	when a new b is published	408 14
he loves his b	247 9	blot me. out of thy b.	46 4	where's the b.?	143 6
my b in thee	487:22	b of books	243 19	while thy b doth live	281:11
relax the stricture of these b	514 5	B of Life begins with	570:17	who first praises a b becomingly	309 14
unbound spirit into b again	160 34	B. of Verses underneath the		word for word without b.	482 6
Bondsman. hereditary b	113 18	bough	205:24	worthy to open the b.	70 40
Bone as curs mouth a b.	143:19	b's a b.	117 10	write a better b	201 22
b. of my b. thou art	349 18	b should teach us to enjoy life	277 18	write a most valuable b. by	
b of my bones	44 17	b wherein the Master	238:25	chance	231 23
break a bit of b	252:27	b., who runs may read	291:12	writing in a b of gold	265:16
bright hair about the b	186 9	b. without pictures or con-		written in the b of Jasher	46 43
get her poor dog a b.	368 4	versations	128 20	written in this b.	72 11, 12
haidened into the b. of man-		dainties that are bred in a b	455 11	written one b	276:22
hood	100:24	delight me for to print my b.	247 22	your face is as a b.	457 5
high birth, vigour of b.	481:21	do not throw this b. about	40 19	Bookful blockhead	383 4
his every b a-stare	90:21	farwel my b. and my devocion	138 16	Bookish theoretic	460:22
little ball of feather and b.	236 27	Flask of Wine, a Book of Verse	205 23	Books: a few friends and many b.	158:13
rag and a b and a hank of hair	303:12	for the b of knowledge fair	346 20	all b else appear so mean	98:11
Bones b. of a Pomeranian		from the b. of honour razed	486:22	all grew out of the b. I write	97 5
grenadier	72:31	frowst with a b. by the fire	297 28	all the b. you need	98:11
b which thou hast broken	395:18	gets at the substance of a b.	305 4	authority from other's b.	454:32
can these b. live?	553:34	God that you took from a		b, and my food	516:16
echo round his b. for evermore	537 12	printed b.	302:34	b. are not absolutely dead things	352 5
fill all thy b. with aches	479:27	go, little b.	138 41, 516:12	b are.. talismans and spells	163:51
for his honour'd b.	351:18	good b. is the best of friends	540:20	b. are well written, or badly	
		good b. is the precious life-blood	352:7	written	570:3

INDEX

Books (cont)

b. a substantial world 578.20
b. l. dull and endless strife 581.15
b. by which the printers have lost 212.15
b. fruit, french wine 200.24
b. in the running brooks 426.30
b. must follow sciences 24.35
b. of the hour and of all time 413.2
b. of the true sort 307.23
b. one way of coming into the world 520.14
b. that you may carry to the fire 276.28
b. the arts, the academes 455.23
b. think for me 306.25
b. to Cambridge gave 549.1
b. were opened 71.42
b. which are no b. 306.26
b. will speak plain 25.40
b. borrowers of b. 306.21
b. cards are the devil's b. 520.31
b. cream of other's b. 357.26
b. deep versed in b. 350.13
b. dreams, b. are each a world 578.20
b. fro my b. maketh me to goon 138.16
b. gentleman is not in your b. 468.1
b. God has written all the b. 112.3
b. Goldsmith who has written fine b. 213.9
b. ground, the b., the academes 455.20
b. his b. were read 41.23
b. in b. soul of the whole Past 126.27
b. I never read b.—I write them 403.26
b. keep my b. at the British Museum 111.30
b. knowing I lov'd my b. 479.23
b. lard their lean b. 109.3
b. learn men from b. 182.41
b. let my b. be then the eloquence 486.21
b. lineaments of Gospel b. 412.18
b. live without b. 337.41, 42
b. muddled with b. and pictures 209.18
b. my only b. 350.33
b. no furniture so charming as b. 504.25
b. no other b. but the score 445.40
b. of making many b. 51.35
b. old manners, old b., old wines 226.43
b. on b. for to rede 138.16
b. out of olde b. 138.23
b. poring over miserable b. 534.34
b. printed an' bound in little b. 209.18
b. quit your b. 581.14
b. rather studied b. than men 28.14
b. reading b., looking at pictures 240.12
b. read of in b. 34.8
b. rural quiet, friendship, b. 546.13
b. save their souls in new French b. 59.33
b. schoolboys from their b. 477.25
b. so many b. thou readest 17.22
b. some b. are to be tasted 27.17
b. speaks about his own b. 181.5
b. spectacles of b. to read Nature 194.6
b. things in b.' clothing 306.27
b. thus, b. can do 164.34
b. three b. on the soul 90.35
b. thumb each other's b. 413.7
b. thy toil o'er b. 215.21
b. to Cambridge b. 87.26, 548.20
b. treasures that in b. are found 408.10
b. true University .a collection of b. 126.28
b. twenty b. clad in blak or reed 137.6
b. what do we .care about b.? 413.5
b. wise b. honoured tombs 196.36
b. Bookseller high life as conceived by a b. 558.17
b. Booksellers' ask the b. of London b. are generous, liberal-minded men 270.30
b. Bookstall: pay sixpence at a b. 196.24
b. Boon: bean-flowers' b. 91.4
b. b. and a blessing to men 11.4
b. is life a b.? 222.25
b. of neither would I ask the b. 495.24
b. sordid b. 582.18
b. Boot: b., saddle, to horse and away dapper b. —a little hand 90.19
b. hey for b. and horse, lad 203.19
b. make b. upon . buds 443.10
b. Bootmaker: little Bartley, the b. 518.13
b. Boots: Aristocrat who cleans the b. 218.22

Boots (cont)

Bishops' b. Mr. Radcliffe also condemned 518.19
b.—b.—b.—b.— 294.37
b. come to bed in b. 243.8
b. gave me my b. I say 475.31
b. gunpowder ran out of their b. 209.18
b. lick the bloomin' b. of 'im that's got it 297.1
b. my legs when I take my b. off 175.17
b. spattered b., strapped waist 163.20
b. tea .taste of boiled b. 542.12
b. their heart is in their b. 141.11
b. then bring me my b. 34.3
b. this pair of b. displace 406.18
b. what b. it to repeat 206.19
b. what b. it with uncessant care 342.20
b. Bo-Peep: if they started at b. 247.12
b. Little B. has lost her sheep 307.14
b. Borden Lizzie B. took an axe 8.7
b. Bored again in his b. see Israel set 92.9
b. as she gaed o'er the b. 104.25
b. B., nor Breed, nor Birth 294.27
b. bound for the B. 420.8
b. little thin, flowery b. 307.7
b. misty b. of the wood 586.5
b. old man on the B. 312.22
b. sung of B. chivalry 416.29
b. through all the wide B. 418.15
b. we'll over the B. 250.18
b. Bordered Thames b. by its gardens 359.2
b. Borders b., beds and shrubberies 296.30
b. enlarge the b. of their garments 60.15
b. killing slugs on b. 296.33
b. 'established its b. unto all eternity 298.16
b. Bore: awhile they b. her up 437.1
b. b. in hand all his sick men 539.19
b. by her that b. her understood 531.7
b. every hero becomes a b. 201.9
b. first lion thought the last a b. 406.19
b. grew, and b., and b. 305.18
b. to be in it is a b. 570.19
b. way to be a b. say everything 557.13
b. Bored he b. with his augur 31.1
b. horribly b. by a bee 311.3
b. I feel a little b. 140.5
b. so b. with good wine 182.24
b. the Bored and B. 116.48
b. Bored b. have succeeded to dragons 182.46
b. b. through his castle wall 475.7
b. the B. and Bored 116.48
b. Borgias, I dined last night with the B. 39.16
b. Born: all men naturally were b. free 353.3
b. as natural to die as to be b. 26.3
b. as soon as we were b. 56.25
b. being b. to believe 180.33
b. birth was b. tonight 281.23
b. b. about three of the clock 441.21
b. b. and educated in this country 216.13
b. b. as I doubt to all our dole 80.8
b. b. but to die 383.22
b. b. 1820 5.21
b. b. for immortality 577.10
b. b. for the Universe 225.27
b. b. in a cellar 155.11, 209.17
b. b. in other's pain 544.2
b. b. in the garret 219.3
b. b. into the world alive 219.6
b. b. i' the rotten cheese 196.12
b. b. King of the Jews 57.23
b. b. of Christian race 561.20
b. b. of the sun 509.2
b. b. of the very sigh 286.26
b. b. on a Monday 368.21
b. b. on the Sabbath day 368.1
b. b. out of due time 67.5
b. b. out of my due time 359.1
b. b. so, and will please themselves 176.17
b. b. to be forgot 160.37
b. b. to improve us 225.34
b. b. to set it right 432.32
b. b. under one law 232.14
b. b. unto himself alone 404.11
b. bred en b. in a brier-patch 238.18
b. British Bourgeoisie is not b. 502.16
b. but I was free b. 65.14

Born (cont)

Christ, b. into virgynyte 583.26
Christ was b., across the sea 264.18
day perish wherein I was b. 48.44
died before the god of love was b. 185.34
else, wherefore b.? 520.4
ere you were b. 487.20(-488)
ev'ry man is b. to die 193.17
every moment one is b. 541.13
for joy Our Lord was B. 7.14
Godolphin Horne was nobly b. 40.35
he was b. in a ship 16.3
honour unto which she was not b. 535.7
house where I was b. 252.33
how happy is he b. and taught 583.9
I was b. in the year 1632 170.5
if he had not been b. 60.38
if my young babe were b. 32.19(-33)
in the days ere I was b. 77.34
in three distant ages b. 193.9
just b., being dead 410.13
made, as well as b. 281.17
man is b. unto trouble 48.50
man that is b. of woman 49.1, 304.29, 391.41
men are to be b. so 559.14
'Never was b.' 517.5
no man is b. an angler 559.10
none of women b. 460.5
nor b. in any high estate 4.7
not b. to shame 478.21
not b. under a riming planet 469.16
not properly b., till flood 174.39
not to be b. is best 506.18
not to be b., or being b., to die 28.19
of blackest Midnight b. 341.26
one and one-sixteenth is b. 6.6
One b. in a manger 552.1
one b. to love you, sweet 90.11
powerless to be b. 16.7
rose just newly b. 268.30
some men are b. great 483.18
spurn not the nobly b. 219.1
story-teller is b. 511.16
sucker b. every minute 35.24
supposed it lucky to be b. 567.13
that they were b. or should die 548.15
that thou wast b. with 452.20
then surely I was b. 140.21
thing that I was b. to do 168.8
this new day is b. 125.27
this night shall be b. our heaven-ly king 5.15
thou wast not b. for death 288.1
time to be b. 51.3
to the manner b. 431.31
unto us a child is b. 53.15
we were not b. to sue 474.11
when we are b. we cry 454.12
where that thou wast b.? 20.24
whereof it is b. 462.28
who are b. of thee 42.20
whose work is not b. with him 320.5
why wasn't I b. old and ugly? 173.21
world he finds himself b. into 126.26
would thou hadst ne'er been b. 472.35
Borne: b. away with every breath 118.36
b. down by the flying 418.13
b. inward into souls afar 88.25
b., like thy bubbles, onward 114.32
b. me on his back a thousand times 437.15
b. on beyond Sorrento 308.17
b. on the bier 486.15
b. the dirt and rain 359.4
have b. and yet must bear 498.25
he hath b. our griefs 54.25
must be b. with philosophy 174.37
oldest hath b. most 454.28
sights of what is to be b. 578.17
Borogroves all mimsy were the b. 129.39
Boroughs bright b. 255.5
fresh eggs to rotten b. 324.29
Bornoboola-Gha, natives of B. 173.24
Borrow: even if we have to b. the money 560.23
men who b. 306.19
to beg, or to b., or ask for our own 82.27
why dost b. 285.3

INDEX

Borrowed b my neighbour's wife 302.31
 Borrower b. of the night 458.31
 neither a b. nor a lender be 431.25
 Borrowers your b of books 306.21
 Borrowing banqueting upon b 56.46
 b dulls the edge of husbandry 431.25
 b lingers it out 441.26
 such kind of b 353.1
 who goeth a b. 549.25
Bose jensets von Gut und B 304.20
 Bosom bird he must carry in his b. 374.9
 around his burning b buttoned it 251.2
 bared its eternal b. 288.13
 beneath the b. of the sea 75.18
 borne, see, on my b. 94.12
 b of his Father 230.13
 b of the urgent West 81.26
 breaks in our b 494.2
 cleanse the stuff'd b 460.37
 crept into the b of the sea 445.33
 from thy full b 401.32
 glory in His b 264.18
 heart out of the b. 262.17
 her b went in 34.20
 her hand on her b 473.6
 her seat is the b of God 253.30
 he's in Arthur's b. 443.10
 his b should heave 221.20
 his little son into his b creeps in the b. of her respectable family 103.35
 in th' ocean's b unespied 332.1
 in your fragrant b dies 125.11
 into Abraham's b 62.25
 into the b of the steady lake 579.24
 it in your b wear 506.15
 leaning on Jesus' b 63.48
 let me to Thy B. fly 505.5
 love in my b like a bee 231.39
 my b., as a bed 484.32
 my b's lord sits lightly 478.34
 my cell here in thy b. 543.16
 one cunning b sin 245.6
 on thy b though many a kiss be rest in this b. 523.4
 round the b of the stream 497.20
 Sea that bares her b 582.18
 set lip to earth's b 545.8
 sleep in Abraham's b. 476.25
 slip into my b 539.2
 slips into the b of the lake 539.2
 snowdrop that in my b. lies sooty b. 469.42
 strike thy b, sage 276.15
 surmise flits across her b young 199.13
 swell, b., with thy fraught take fire in his b. 49.49
 that vale in whose b 356.26
 third in your b. 478.3
 thorns that in her b. lodge to whose b. move 432.18
 to those b. move 107.25
 unadorned b. of the deep 81.3
 wear thee in my b. 340.1
 what b. beats not wife of thy b. 104.27
 wring his b. 381.7
 Bosomed, b. high in tufted trees no b woods adorn 46.28
 Bosom-friend close b. of the maturing sun 226.18
 Bosoms: come home, to men's business, and b. 342.1
 hang and brush their b. 302.7
 quiet to quick b. 284.10
 white b. of your actresses 25.15
 within our b. shine 113.42
 Bossuet: excite the horror of B 270.10
 Boston: B. man is the east wind made flesh 132.1
 B's a hole 13.19
 B. State-House is the hub solid man of B. 91.31
 this is good old B. 251.16
 Bo'sun, and a b. tight 317.1
 Boswell: B. is a very clubbable man 218.14
 B., first of biographers 275.16
Boswelliana: Lues B. 325.26
 Boswellism: that propensity..B. 324.36
 325.5

Botanist should I wish to become a b 270.33
 Botanize b upon his mother's grave 578.30
 Hardy went down to b. 142.19
 Botches no rubs nor b in the work 459.1
 Both a Norfan, b sides 564.27
 blackguards b 116.11
 b perceived they had dreamed 96.43
 b the worlds suffer 459.4
 b those the best 124.26
 b were faiths, and b are gone 16.6
 b were young 117.6
 b worlds at once they view 557.25
 give a specimen of b 182.47
 good morning, gentlemen b greater than b 198.1
 to lose b looks like carelessness 457.4
 wear it on b sides 569.23
 Wordsworth, b. are thine 481.23
 Bother b Mrs Harris 512.6
 b. the flowers that bloom 176.33
 long words B me 220.16
 sons of Mary seldom b 339.21
 Bothwell no, by Saint Bride of B 302.11
Botté, toujours b et prêt à partir 418.27
 Botticelli isn't a wine 354.19
 Bottle b of rum 403.36
 514.18
 b. our parents twain 295.15
 crack a b 142.1
 farthest b labelled 'Ether' 90.37
 first found out the leather b. 9.23
 great desire to a b of hay 467.15
 large cold b. 204.2
 leave the b on the chumley-piece 176.16
 like a b in the smoke 399.18
 like magic in a pint b 175.38
 little for the b. 173.3
 my b of salvation 405.9
 nor a b to give him 175.9
 put my tears into thy b. 395.15
 ten years in b 34.34
 thy dog, thy b, and thy wife 384.6
 we'll pass the b round 568.22
 Bottled. b wasps 161.41
 bring in the b lightning 177.23
 drinking b ditchwater 489.31
 Bottles new wine into old b. 58.42
 Bottom: bless thee, B.1 467.5
 b of good sense 274.30
 b of the deep blue sea 8.24
 b of the monstrous world 343.2
 dive into the b of the deep 438.38
 I now sit down on my b 208.28
 sees into the b of my grief 478.30
 touch de b. wid a ten-foot pole 210.14
 which will reach the b. first 228.7
 Bottomless b perdition 344.7
 b Whig 275.14
 Key of the b pit 71.38
 law is a bottomless pit 14.6
 pit that is b. 267.30
 Bottoms clap on Dutch b. 124.6
 wear the b of my trousers rolled 197.21
Boue nostalgie de la b 21.15
 Bough Book of Verses underneath the B. 205.24
 danced at the end of a b 312.14
 hangs on the b 480.14
 Loaf of Bread beneath the b. 205.23
 touch not a single b. 358.21
 upon a wintry b 492.24
 when the b. bends the cradle will fall 73.14
 Boughs back on budding b. 82.4
 blossoming b of April 80.12
 b which shake against the cold 487.16
 bursting b. of May 81.20
 from the b the nightingale's high note 118.28
 got me b off many a tree 244.14
 like on orchard b. 255.6
 lowest b. and the brushwood sheaf 92.14
 my soul into the b. does glide 332.20
 off between the b. is seen 84.11
 shade of melancholy b. 427.19
 tangled b of Heaven and Ocean 496.5
 through the b. of the May 309.26
 what soft incense hangs upon the b. 287.30

Boughs (cont.)
 whose b are bent 409.14
 Bought b. over God with a fee 525.20
 b that, the which was thine 185.11
 Dickon is b and sold 476.39
 peace b at any price 145.28
 Boulogne an old man of B 10.24
 at Rome she hadde been, and at B. 137.15
 Bound away, I'm b to go 8.21
 b about the feet of God 531.36
 b for the prize of you 487.20
 b hum a thousand years 71.39
 b in misery and iron 398.15
 b in stale parchment 337.13
 b in to saucy doubts 459.12
 b in with the triumphant sea 474.23
 b. to rules of reason 245.5
 b with the chain of our sins 389.12
 ever Brutus will go b. to Rome 451.37
 I deliver'd thee when b 161.10
 I go b in the spirit 65.10
 my days b each to each 577.25
 not b to please thee 464.29
 on, to the b of the waste 17.21
 printed an' b in little books 299.8
 these men were b in their coats 55.40
 to another b 232.14
 to them that are b 55.3
 turn, and stop, and b 189.16
 utmost b of human thought 541.1
 utmost b of the hills 45.28
 we're b to Mother Carey 294.21
 with a leap and a b Anapaests 152.5
 Boundary fix the b of a nation 373.17
 Bounded in a nut-shell 433.12
 Bounden duty and service 390.44
 Bounding heart less b at emotion new 18.30
 O b breeze 147.7
 you big black b. beggar 296.23
 Boundless b and bare the sands 496.15
 b, as we wish our souls to be 494.13
 b better, b worse 540.25
 b contiguity of shade 162.40
 b, endless, and sublime 114.31
 b his wealth 417.22
 our thoughts as b 114.42
 Bounds, flaming b. of place and time 231.13
 from earth's wide b. 264.10
 living know no b. 501.8
 past the b of freakish youth 163.5
 their b which they shall not pass 398.8
 thin partitions do their b. divide 190.13
 wider shall thy b be set 42.20
 Bounties thy morning b 160.31
 Bountiful my blackbird b. 189.22
 my Lady B 203.6
 Bounty his b., there was no winter in't 426.1
 independent on the b of his mistress 156.11
 large was his b. 230.13
 lust of the goat. b of God 77.16
 those his former b fed 191.7
 Bourbon can B. or Nassau go higher? 401.28
 Bourg rustic murmur of their b. 531.6
Bourgeois is an epithet 254.8
 Bourgeoisie the British B. is not born 502.16
 Bourn b how far to be below'd 423.12
 from whose b no traveller returns 434.4
 our b of Time and Place 528.22
 see beyond our b. 285.11
 to the very b of heaven 284.23
 Bout many a winding b 342.7
Boutique reserver une arrière b. 354.23
Boutiquers une nation de b. 360.22
 Bovril prevents that sinking feeling 5.22
 Bow, arrow from the Almighty's b 75.6
 as unto the b the cord is 317.27
 bid lungs come b. to it 447.27
 b. at her and bob at her 141.33
 b, b, ye lower middle classes 218.34
 b. down, archangels 585.22

from her

[626]

INDEX

Brain (cont.)

leave the naked b 284 23
 let my b lie also 94 7
 let schoolmasters puzzle their b 226 2
 more b, O Lord, more b! 336 34
 paper bullets of the b 408 23
 petrifications of a plodding b 117 20
 possess a poet's b 189 12
 sleep rock thy b 435 14
 stars, which are the b of heaven 336 17
 thought is secreted by the b 125 30
 unhinged the b of better heads 86 7
 warder of the b 457 14
 weeds and tares of mine own b 86 17
 what hand and b. went ever paired? 92 37
 whose visionary b 251 11
 work like madness in the b. 150 26
 written troubles of the b 460 37
 Brainless as chimpanzees 121 20
 Brain-pan-weak is their b 74 20
 Brains blew his silly b out 543 12
 blow out your b 304 4
 blows out his b upon the flute 96 27
 cudgel thy b no more 437 7
 dash'd the b out 457 13
 exercises of his b 219 5
 tumbles for his b 162 25
 have not you maggots in your b 38 15
 his b they punched in 502 24
 make a head and b out of a brass knob 175 36
 max them with my b 370 12
 my b ta'en out, and buttered 466 8
 no other b to work with 489 33
 rock his b 442 1
 steal away their b 471 22
 unhappy b for drinking 471 7
 unhinged the b of better heads 86 7
 when the b were out 459 17
 Brainsickly think so b. of things 458 13
 Brainwork fundamental b 411 38
 Brake b that gallant ship in twain 30 19
 syne it b 32 18
 took the Bread and b it 197 35
 with withering b grown o'er 165 17
 Bramble-dew eyes of gold and b. 516 6
 Brambles pale with must engarlanded 18 31
 Branch B shall grow out cut is the b 53 17
 lops the moulder'd b away 529 33
 pine-tree's withered b. 316 21
 Branch-charmed by the earnest stars 286 8
 Branched b thoughts 288 7
 in my b velvet gown 483 15
 Branches birds lodge in the b 59 29
 Nightingale that in the B sang 207 24
 sing among the b 398 8
 through b and briars 523 14
 thy b ne'er remember 289 7
 Branchy between towers 254 21
 Brand by each gun the lighted b. 122 3
 that flaming b 349 31
 they aren't the marrying b 299 20
 Brandy b for the Parson 301 18
 drink cold b and water 308 5
 hero must drink b. 274 12
 music is the b of the damned 490 20
 sipped b and water gaily 154 17
 some are fou o' b 106 13
 Branksome custom at B. Hall 417 5
 hung their shields in B Hall 417 3
 Brass. all that was ever writ in b. 281 9
 as a sounding b. 66 44
 as if this flesh were b. impregnable 475 7
 as well in b. 281 9
 b, nor stone, nor earth 487 13
 b. will crash 219 22
 braw b collar 108 18
 evil manners live in b. 447 8
 head and brains out of a b. knob 175 36
 his feet like unto fine b. 70 27
 his old b 'ill buy me a new pan 108 27
 only putty, b, an' paint 301 2
 savour of poisonous b. 286 11
 toms of b. are spent 488 13

Brass (cont.)

wall all Germany with b 329 24
 walls of beaten b 448 36
 Brattle wi' bickering b 107 9
 Brave binds the b of all the earth 362 33
 b always beating the cowards 274 8
 b as Margaret Queen 287 4
 b days of old 323 21, 324 1
 b hearts and clean 531 8
 b Kempenfelt is gone 162 11
 b man struggling in the storms of fate 381 7
 b man with a sword 569 4
 b men, and worthy patriots 352 27
 b men who struggled here 314 12
 b new world 480 15
 b world, Sir 40 8
 clume of the unforgotten b. 117 37
 [Cromwell] a b bad man 145 29
 delirium of the b 584 27
 excellent phantasy, b notions 280 1
 fair women and b men 113 25
 fears of the b 279 10
 heart too b 213 2
 hearts are b. again 264 9
 home of the b 202 11
 home of the b and the free 489 1
 how sleep the b 153 29
 hue angry and b 245 13
 I'm very b generally 130 25
 like a b. old Scottish Cavalier 24 8
 my adventure b. and new 95 18
 none but the b deserves the fair 199 34
 not even Lancelot b. 531 21
 not too late tomorrow to be b 14 27
 only those who b its dangers on, ye b 317 15
 O true, b heart 187 1
 passing b to be a King 330 27
 so b a sight 332 7
 souls of the b 140 14
 that men might call me b 302 29
 then I am a b fellow 305 16
 then I was clean and b 262 19
 then it is the b man chooses 320 12
 toll for the b—the b I that are no more 162 9
 unreturning b 113 33
 what's b, what's noble 425 31
 Braved. boldest that ever b. the sun 95 35
 Bravely b broach'd his breast 467 29
 b hast thou flesh'd thy sword 441 3
 Braver I have done one b thing 186 23
 yet a b thence doth spring 186 23
 Bravery all her b on 350 31
 natural b of your isle 429 29
 so, 'tis some b. 185 5
 Bravest boy who was b of all b of all in Frederick town 568 12
 Brawl if she nod I'll rail and b 479 7
 ill disposed in b ridiculous 444 10
 kindly silence when they b. 527 20
 Brawlie Tam kent what was what fu' b 108 12
 Brawling b of a sparrow 586 7
 delivers b. judgments 531 16
 with a b. woman 50 28
 Brawls my grave Lord-Keeper led the b 230 19
 whatever b disturb the street 561 26
 Bray and the trumpets b 219 22
 b a fool in a mortar 50 48
 Vicar of B 7 9
 Brazen throat of war 349 27
 Brazil: I've never reached B. 297 23
 Breach-r' the imminent deadly b. 470 2
 more honour'd in the b 431 31
 not yet a b, but an expansion 186 25
 once more into the b 443 24
 Breaches: b., ambuscadoes, Spanish blades 477 7
 through the b. of our prison 102 38
 Bread: 'a loaf of b.' the Walrus said 130 17
 as that with b 545 9
 away wes sons of ale and b 583 26
 bitter b of banishment 474 33
 b and cheese, and kisses 520 5
 b. and flesh in the morning 47 51
 b. and...the circus 283 19

Bread (cont.)

b and work for all 73 12
 b eaten in secret 49 53
 b enough and to spare 62 14
 b I dip in the river 515 27
 b in a besieged town 272 31
 b of adversity 53 41
 b of affliction 48 14
 b that you eat 294 36
 b to strengthen man's heart 398 9
 broken it up for your daily b. 525 27
 cast thy b upon the waters 51 27
 cramm'd with distressful b. 444 23
 cutting b and butter 543 12
 eating b and honey 368 20
 eat the b of carefulness 399 35
 eat thy b with joy 51 20
 having looked to government for b 102 36
 he took my father full of b 435 37
 his seed begging their b. 394 5
 honest b is very well 269 7
 if his son ask b 58 21
 I have eaten your b. and salt 297 13
 in the sweat of thy face eat b. 44 27
 Jug of Wine, a Loaf of B 205 24
 known of them in breaking of b. 62 56
 Loaf of B beneath the bough 205 23
 makes the holy b 334 3
 man does not live by b alone 201 3
 man doth not live by b alone 46 23
 man lives not upon b alone 514 32
 man shall not live by b alone 57 34
 money for that which is not b 54 29
 my little loaf of b 247 17
 never ate his b in sorrow 127 20
 no b bring me some toast 403 8
 one half-pennyworth of b. 439 39
 our daily b 58 4
 quarrel with my b and butter 520 14
 Royal slice of b 339 17
 smell of b and butter 112 36
 smote itself into the b 530 29
 some gave them white b. 367 13
 spoil'd the b 374 20
 that b. should be so dear 253 25
 their learning is like b 272 31
 thus the Wine, and thus the B. 75 20
 took the B and brake it 197 35
 unleavened b 45 46
 unleavened b of sincerity 66 28
 where there's no more b 134 10
 where we did eat b. to the full 45 52
 white b and butter 367 18
 whole stay of b. 52 33
 without any b 369 4
 with the b of tears 397 2
 wond'ring for his b 163 22
 your b and your butter 294 34
 Breadth length, b., and highth. are lost 346 10
 length without b. 202 7
 love thee to the depth and b and height 88 24
 measures of the b and height 332 12
 Break about the b. of day 366 5
 bids it b 460 20
 b a bit of bone 252 27
 b a man's spirit 489 14
 b, b, b. 528 3
 b every yoke 54 36
 b in blessings on your head 161 18
 b it to our hope 461 12
 b, my heart 431 1
 b. off this last lamenting kiss 184 28
 b the eternal Sabbath of his rest 193 37
 b them in pieces 391 50
 b thy Edwin's too 225 14
 b. within the bloody house of life 447 42
 bruised reed shall he not b. 54 15
 cannot b his Sleep 206 2
 counted them at b of day 115 45
 if it be not broken, b 161 5
 if ye b, my best blue china 236 11
 John Peel at the b. of the day 229 16
 never doubted clouds would b 97 4
 nor knave nor dolt can b. 584 3
 take and b us 241 26
 those eyes, the b. of day 462 16
 up by b. of day 244 14
 where it will b. at last 494 7

INDEX

Break (<i>cont.</i>)		Breast (<i>cont.</i>)		Breath (<i>cont.</i>)	
you may b.. the vase	356 18	to Chloe's b	74 9	sweet is the b. of morn	347:22
Breakers I wanton'd with your b.	114 32	told but to her mutual b.	123 4	sweetness of man's b	267:31
when the angry b roar	311 15	toss him to My b	245 1	take into the air my quiet b.	287 32
Break'st Thou b my heart	244 11	trembles in the b	355:11	thou art Being and B.	83 12
Breaketh the bow	394 29	upon her patient b	481 1	thou no b at all	454 26
Breakfast and then to b.	446 22	wail or knock the b	351 6	thy b is Africk's spicy gale	215 42
b, dinner, lunch, and tea are all		Wedding-Guest here beat his b	148 22	too cold b gives	458 1
the human frame requires	41 3	what his b forges	429 13	to the last moment of his b.	224 10
b first, business next	542 27	with daunt ess b	230 5	vile prison of afflicted b.	447 33
b, supper, dinner, luncheon	94 37	with sweetness fills the b	132 6	weary of b	252:12
b. with him every morning	304 32	Breastful of milk	409 22	what was the sound of Jesus' b ?	74 13
critical period in matrimony		Breastie what a panic's in thy b	107 9	when the b of man goeth forth	400 19
b-time	243 13	Breast-plate through b and	324 9	whose b, I hate	429:14
for her own b a scheme	586 26	what stronger b.	445 30	whose b is in his nostrils	52 32
hope is a good b.	24 39	Breasts bore within their b. the		wish'd himself the heaven's b	455 17
I b on gin	242 26	grief	23 25	with bated b	403 22
kills seven dozen of Scots at a b	439 13	b more soft than a dove's	525 6	wither at the north wind's b	241 14
Michael Angelo for b	550 15	b of the nymphs	525 6	years to come seem'd waste of b	584 21
six impossible things before b.	131 2	b the blows of circumstance	533 1	Breath as though to b were	
we arg'd the thing at b	125 21	come to my woman's b	457 3	life	540 32(-541)
where shall we our b take ?	32 13	deep division of prodigious b.	522 12	b among the pleasant villages	346 11
wholesome, hungry b	559 21	in the hollow of her b a tomb	522 14	b not his name	356 29
Breakfast-room into the little b	175 31	lie all night betwixt my b	51 42	b, shine, and seek to mend	185 18
Breakfasts where the M.F.H.		Sestos and Abydos of her b.	184 21	could not b in that fine air	530 18
sleeps he b	518 11	she hath no b	52 24	heart must pause to b.	119 5
Breaking boil b forth with blains	45 43	sucked the b of my mother	52 21	if I dare b or live	475:15
b of windows or b of laws	357 23	then her b are dun	488 13	low, low, b and blow	538 12
b Priscian's head	111 21	thy b. are like two young roes	52 5	may b through silver	94 5
b the silence of the seas	581 1	two b of heavenly sheen	411:35	never b a word about your loss	297 11
b up of laws	530 12	warring within our b.	330 28	never b its pure serene	288:19
b what it likes	19 20	Breath all at once their b drew in	149 10	nothing to b but air	292:15
cheerfulness was always b in	196:4	allowing him a b	475 7	power b. forth	424 8
grey dawn b.	334 10	all the b of the year	97 1	slaves cannot b. in England	162 42
grey dawn is b	166 24	although thy b be rude	427 22	so long as men can b.	486 18
known of them in b of bread	62 56	bald and short of b	415 12	thoughts, that b	231 15
take pleasure in b	10 10	boldest held his b	122 4	thou thereon didst only b 280	21(-281)
vainly b	147 8	borne away with every b.	118 36	too pure for slaves to b in	237:27
Breakneck Ap-B. Ap-Headlong	376 22	borne my b away	252 33	Breathed b o'er Eden	291:15
Breaks' day b not, it is my heart	184 10	b and finer spirit of all know-		b upon by Hope's breath	581 17
heaven's morning b	322.2	ledge	583 3	first true gentleman that ever b.	170 18
sooner every party b up the		b between them	497 9	this day I b first	451 39
better	22 13	b. can make them, as a b. has	224 14	Brother chide no b in the world	428 8
Breast beats in every human b.	15 5	made	540 27	Brothers of an ampler day	533 26
bold spirit in a loyal b	474 10	breathes with human b.	496 4	Breathes b over the world	493 2
bolt is shot back somewhere in		b of Autumn's being	523 6	b there the man?	417:22
our b.	15 6	b of them hot in thy hair	581 25	b upon a bank of violets	481:30
b high amid the corn	253 19	b of this corporeal frame	475 1	where b the foe but falls	234 13
b that beauty cannot tame	33 3	b of worldly men	462 3	Breathing all b. human passion	287 11
b that gives the rose	336 41	b. thou art	105 5	b out threatenings and slaughter	64:40
b to b we clung	410 26	call the fleeting b.	230 3	b, thoughtful breath	580 21
broad b., full eye	488 27	clothed with his b.	531 32	b time of day with me	437 32
broods with warm b.	254 25	Cytherea's b.	485 26	closer is He than b.	529 38
comforting b of Death	241 20	doors of b	478:44	health, and quiet b	284:19
cried still in sucking at her b	196 2	draw a long b	131 2	in fast thick pants were b.	151:32
depth of her glowing b	497 26	draw his last b. through a pipe	307 6	in the sound his b kept	497 2
dost thou not see my baby at my		draw thy b in pain	438:4	not a b of the common wind	582 4
b ?	426 13	dulcet and harmonious b.	466 38	rifle all the b Spring	153 21
ease my b. of melodies	285 31	every thing that hath b.	400 28	Breathless low b coming after me	579 6
eternal in the human b.	383 11	fail, Sun and B !	413:31	Breathless b., power breathe forth	424 8
fill thy b with glory	243 29	flattered its rank b.	113 50	b, we flung us on the windy hill	84 2
flutter'st neath the b of Earth	375 8	flutter'd and fail'd for b.	17 15	b with adoration	577:11
God's lamp close to my b.	94 26	fly away, b	483 6	hanging b on thy fate	316 1
God within my b.	83 8	giv'st to forms and images a b.	575 21	in b quiet, after all their ills	15:14
her b against a thorn	253 17	having lost her b	424 8	making the reader b.	289:27
her b. up-till a thorn	35 17	heaven's b smells woefully	457 6	Breaths in thoughts, not b.	29 9
her bright b shortening	522 3	her first-born's b.	234 16	their b. with sweetmeats tainted	477 7
here in my b.	365 5	her tender-taken b.	288 18	Bred ass that b you	298 21
his bed amid my tender b.	231 39	if her b were as terrible.	468:13	believe, because they so were b.	192:30
his boiling bloody b.	467 29	into his nostrils the b of life	44:11	b. amongst the weeds.. of mine	
last life-drop of his bleeding b	117:25	into the mystery of b.	335:28	own brain	86:17
light within his own clear b.	340 20	it is by no b	96:24	b en bawn in a brier-patch	238 18
marched b. forward	97:4	last gasp of Love's latest b.	189 20	b. me long ago	263 19
my Sappho's b.	501 20	lightly draws its b.	582:11	I'm b. to the sea	331 20
on her left b a mole	429 24	lost but b.	84:18	in the kitchen b	119 3
on some fond b.	230 9	love thee with the b.. of all my		lump b up in darkness	305:17
on the b. of the River of Time	16 3	life	88:24	strain of man's b. out	480:19
on thy b. to be borne	114:32	mouth-honour, b	460:30	without father b	341:7
peace in thy b.	478 1	now gives the hautboys b.	191:3	Brede with b ethereal wove	153:24
pesce to the soul of the man on		O balmy b.	473:11	Bredon in summertime on B.	262:21
its b.	16 4	retreating, to the b of the night-		the bells they sound on B.	263 2
presagers of my speaking b.	486:21	wind	15:7	Bree a little abuse her b.	32 3
render back from out thy b.	115 46	soft as the b. of even	21 9	Breaches b, cost him but a crown	471:11
set thou in my b.	231:38	some of us are out of b.	130:16	cleanin' his b	518:20
since that has left my b.	118 6	soothed by every azure b.	494:11	his b. were blue	151:9, 507:20
soft hand, and softer b.	289:1	such is the b. of kings	474:16	like a book in b.	505 1
sooth a savage b.	155 18	suck my last b.	382:7	made themselves b.	44:21
soul wears out the b.	119 5	summer's ripening b.	477:24	put its hand in its b. pocket	289:25
tamer of the human b.	230:15	suspiration of forc'd b.	430:30	so have your b.	124:7
thy chaste b.	319:10			what leg you shall put into your	
				b. first	271:13

INDEX

Breed	Border, nor B, nor Birth	294 27	Brick	carried a piece of b.	519 6	Briefer	' garland b. than a girl's	262:20	
	b. for barren metal	463 23		found it b. and left it marble	120 8	Brig	' mate of the <i>Nancy</i> b.	218 14	
	careful of the b. of their horses	377 8		heave 'arf a b. at 'im	403 9	Brigade	boys of the Old B	562, 20, 21	
	endless war still b.	351 28	Bricks:	brothels with b. of Re-			thy B. with cold cascade	219 8	
	fear'd by their b.	474 22		ligion	77 15	Bright	all b. and glittering	582 14	
	it might b. idolatry	185 5		I can't lay b.	503 14		all b. as an angel new diopt	373 18	
	my ewes b. not	35 21	Bridal:	against their b. day	510 20		all calm, as it was b.	552:13	
	not b. one work that wakes	255 9		b. of the earth and sky	245 13		all things b. and beautiful	3 14	
	this happy b. of men	474 22		light the b. lamp	348 38		among the heather b.	131 24	
	where they most b.	457 6		our b. flowers for a corse	478 33		angels are b. still	460 18	
	wife for b.	216 2	Bridal-cakes	and of their b.	245 17		behold the b. original appear	215 16	
	will never b. the same	288 8	Bridal-chamber	come to the b.,			best of dark and b.	119 1	
Breeding	so many schemes thou b.	17 22	Death		234 16		bracelet of b. hair	186 9	
Breeding	b. lilacs out of the dead						b. and fierce and fickle	538 20	
	land	197 27	Bridal-favours	b. and raiment	542 13		b. as light, and clear as wind	537 42	
	spoil'd i' the b.	82 26		stowed away	36 11		b. as the sun	385 11	
	such true b. of a gentleman	115 41	Bride	all jealousy to the b.	71 44		b, b. as day	586, 22	
	write, to show your b.	501 2		as a b. adorned for her husband	384 30		b. in the fruitful valleys the	81.18	
Breeds	b. pestilence	77 10		barren b.	419 3		streams		
	invention b. invention	201 19		b. at the altar	540 7		b. day that brings forth the	449 2	
Brees	taking the b. aff a wild	300 26	Bridegroom	with his b.	148 23		adder	515 20	
	Highlandman	419 23		b. hath paced into the hall	235 1		b. eyes of danger	516 3	
Breeze	all the pages in a b.	337 2		busk ye, my bonny bonny b.	419 17		b. is the ring of words	222 8	
	battle and the b.	123 10		dead maiden to be his b.	374 24		b. little, tight little craft	146 25	
	b. is on the sea	420 9		drew my b. across my thresh-	462 8		b. October was come	288 17	
	b. mid blossoms straying	152 20		hold	528 4		b. star, would I were steadfast	113 25	
	b. of Alpine heights	308 17		encounter darkness as a b.	9 16		b. the lamps shone o'er fair	329 12	
	b. of morning moves	536 10		happy bridesmaid happy b.	262 14		women	466, 20	
	cooling western b.	382:31		his b. and his darling to be	418 27		b. the vision that delighted	171 5	
	dancing in the b.	577 5		like a blooming Eastern b.	535 27		b. things come to confusion	362 2	
	flag to April's b. unfurled	199 7		never turns him to the b.	170 36		b. towers of silence	523 10	
	O bounding b.	147 7		no, by St B. of Bothwell	574 16		b. with many an angel	17 28	
	refreshes in the b.	383 19		passionless b. Tranquillity	72 10		b. with names that men remem-	294:35	
	she forgot the chilly autumn b.	286 23		proud b. of a ducal coronet	287 6		ber	346 22	
	stream of the soft Spring b.	293 21		ready to be thy b.	122 25		brimming, and b., and large	499 7	
	such a b. compelled thy canvas	532 13		society my glittering b.	437:22		Channel's as b. as a ball-room	148:21	
	to be come-at by the b.	578 11		Spirit and the b.	58 41		dark with excessive b.	562 10	
	tyranny in every tainted b.	100 30		still unravish'd b. of quietness	58 41		goddess, excellently b.	493:27	
	volleying rain and tossing b.	18 25		though a virgin, yet a b.	540 7		her beauty made the b. world	147 8	
	with the b. of song	533 5	Bride-bed	' I thought thy b. to	392 32		dim	493 27	
Breezes	b. and the sunshine	121 27		have deck'd	438 32		her eye was b.	119 4	
	by the midnight b. strewn	492 29	Bridechamber	children of the b.	24 6		he shone b.	147 8	
	feel no other b.	288 23		mourn	58 41		how b. these glorious spirits	562 10	
	little b. dusk and shiver	533 41	Bridegroom:	as long as the b. is	58 41		if nought so b. may live	493:27	
	now the sunset b. shiver	363 6		with them	63, 11		moon be still as b.	119 4	
	spicy b. blow soft	240 18		because of the b.'s voice	456 9		more b. and good	493 27	
	with the b. blown	287 29		Bellona's b.	425 24		myriads though b.	344 11	
Breezy	' b. call of Morn	229 31		b. all night through	540 7		not. obscurely b.	115 8	
	B. Sneezey, Freezey	213 5		b. in my death	392 32		not too b. or good	580, 20	
Breffny	little waves of B	227, 36		B with his bride	63 11		path before him always b.	286, 14	
Bretmann	Hans B. gife a barty	313 11		cometh forth as a b.	24 6		same b., patient stars	245 13	
Bremen	' my father being a			fresh as a b.	438 32		so cool, so calm, so b.	76, 10	
	foreigner of B.	170 5		friend of the b. rejoiceth	42 12		softest clothing, woolly, b.	580:21	
Brent	your bonny brow was b.	106 19		like a b. from his room	315 27		spirit still, and b.	580:21	
Brentford	ever seen B. ?	275 9		bridal-cakes	147:5		thought thee b.	488 22	
	two kings of B.	162 33	Brides of Enderby		207 12		thy majesty how b.	202 21	
Brethren	accused for my b.	65 59	Bridesmaid. happy b.		528 4		thy spouse, so b. and clear	185, 20	
	behold my mother and my b.	59, 20	Bridge' b. much broader than the				'Tiger! Tiger! burning b.	75:24	
	for my b. and companions' sakes	399, 31	flood		468 7		westward the land is b.	147 8	
	great Twin B.	324 16	b. the ford		301 26		young lady named B.	98 19	
	shame on us, Christian b.	264:123	by b. and ford		540, 12	Brighten	at the blaze	226, 11	
	tuneful b. all were dead	416:20	by the b. also		42 12	Brightens:	joy b. his crest	349 13	
	we be b.	44 46	doth the crevasse b.		543:15	Brighter	allur'd to b. worlds	224 21	
Brevis	' b. esse laboro	255 18	forgive you B. at dawn		140 3		b... than flaming Jupiter	330 6	
	vita b., sensus hebes	414 21	golden b.		115 10		b. than is the silver Rhodope	330 21	
Brevity:	b. is the soul of wit	432 38	Horatius kept the b.		324 1		look b. when we come	115 22	
	b. of our life	414, 21	keep the b. with me		323 19	Brightest	b. and best	240, 15	
	its body b.	151 14	on the b. at midnight		315 27		b. in dungeons	114 33	
Brew	good b. in Amberley too	42 12	on the B. of Sighs		114 1		Hesperus rode b.	347 19	
Brewer	' not a b.'s servant	73 17	Peschiera, when thy b. I crost		147:5		though the b. fell	460:18	
	w' Bull B., Jan Stewer	33 1	praise the b. that carried you		154 7		wisest, b., meaneast of mankind	384, 12	
Brewers	bakers and b.	310 5	rude b. that arched the flood		199 7	Bright-eyed	B. Fancy, hovering	231:15	
Brewery:	take me to a b.	7:3	Women, and Champagne, and				b. Marmer	148 20	
	Brewing: some ill a-b.	463 34	B		41:26		Bright-haired sun	153 24	
	trouble b.	305 3	Bridle-rein: stranger hath thy b.		365 17		Brightly	dawns our wedding-day	219:35
Briar	bonny b. bush in our kail		Bridle-reins: gave his b. a shake				Brightness	all her original b.	345, 5
	yard	250:16		106 18, 419 9	29 24		amazing b., purity, and truth	371 12	
	b.'s in bud	333 16	Bridle-ring: took him by the b.		32 4		attired with sudden b.	575:10	
	brittle sticks of thorn or b.	247:17	Bridles: she heard the b. ring		69 34		between his Darkness and his B.	139:22	
	from off this b., a white rose	445:21	Bridleth not his tongue		466, 20		b. falls from the air	601 5	
	instead of the b., the myrtle	54, 32	Brief: b. as the lightning		538 21		b. of his glory	361 5	
Briar-patch:	bred on bawn in a b.	238 18	b. is life but love is long				b. of the day	4 6	
Briars:	how full of b. is this..		b. life is here our portion, b.		361 12		clothed with transcendent b.	344, 11	
	world	426 27	sorrow, short-lived care		435:8		innocent b. of a new-born day	576:22	
Bribe:	insulted by a very consider-		b, my lord As woman's love				sunrise brings back the b.	77:27	
	able b.	219:26	b. the moon of beauty. b. the			Brighton	merry Dr B.	542, 16	
	too poor for a b.	231:17	sun of summer		538:21		Brigal	banks are wild and fair	419:7
Bribes:	contaminate our fingers		dress in a little b. authority		461 31		Brig o' Dread: from B.	31:13	
	with base b.	451:12	or be less b.		561:4		Brilliance:	kingly b. of Sirius	236:38
Bricht:	und wenn das Herz auch b.	240:24	when.. struggling to be b.		255:18				

INDEX

Brilliant far less b. pen than mine	39 10	British (cont.)		Broken (cont.)	
the b. Frenchman never knew	164 16	with what majesty the B.		whilst we speak b.	492 2
Brillig 'twas b.	129 39	soldier fights	360 21	Broken-hearted. bind up the b.	55 3
Brim. bubbles winking at the b.	287 24	you broke a B. square	296 23	half b.	119 29
filled to the b. with girlish glee	219 27	British Empire B. and the United States moved up	144 2	poor and b.	508 4
o'er night's b. day boils	94 39	leave B. to prigs	180 30	we had ne'er been b.	104 11
sparkles near the b.	113 23	preside over the liquidation of the B.	144 11	you hoped we were both b.	524 9
Brimming b. and bright and large river up an' b.	296 21	British Museum I keep my books at the B.	111 30	Broker an honest b.	72 32
Brimstone from his b. bed	151 7, 507 19	Bruton as only a free-born B. can	542 34	Bromide are you a b.?	99 43
Brine eye-offending b.	481 32	I glory in the name of B.	216 13	Bronze he who blows thro' b.	94 5
tunnies steeped in b.	18 16	set His B. in blown seas	537 21	Brooches I will make you b.	516 2
Bring b. another back to me	30 20	Britons B. never shall be married	8 24	Brood b. like a ghost	171 21
b. down my gray hairs with sorrow	45 21	B. never will be slaves	545 18	b. of Folly	341 7
b. forth the horse	118 13	B. strike home	551 9	eternal b. of glory	509 23
b. hither the Pink	510 23	while B. shall be true	265 15	fond of no second b.	429 22
b. me flesh and b. me wine	361 21	Brittle. b. is foredoomed	337 16	his b. about thy knee	538 22
b. me my bow of burning gold	75 16	your bones are very b.	515 23	thy b. is flown	538 21
b. with thee jest	341 28	Broach'd bravely b. his breast	467 29	two luxuries to b. over	290 22
in sorrow b. forth children	44 26	Broad as b. as it hath breadth	424 17	Broodest o'er the troubled sea	284 24
those that would b. them out	268 8	as b. as the blue sky above	549 6	Brooding birds sit b. in the snow	456 1
what a day may b. forth	50 43	b. and deep continueth	302 4	b. o'er the gloom	336 9
who will b. me into Edom?	395 23	b. as ten thousand beebes	336 42	b. on the charmed wave	343 13
Bringer. b. of new things	540 32(-541)	b. gate and the great fire	423 9	b. over bein' a dog	566 23
comprehends some b. of that joy	407 24	b. is the way	58 23	Hardy. b. and blaspheming	142 19
first b. of unwelcome news	441 10	b. sunshine of life	274 11	Broods b. with warm breast	254 25
Bungeth them unto the haven	398 19	his pranks too b.	435 38	b. and sleeps on his own heart	578 34
Bunging b. thy sheep in thy hand	17 19	make b. their phylacteries	60 15	immortality b. like the day	576 14
her b. me up by hand	175:22	she's the B.	511 5	Brook chose a pebble from the b.	161 4
Brings one who b. a mind	344 22	thy commandment is exceeding	399 19	dwelt by the b. Cherith	47 51
Brink dreadful outer b.	88 17	b.	149 12	Eternal B.	437 1
Broche <i>qu'ils mangent de la b.</i>	329 18	with b. and burning face	499 12	fell in the weeping b.	83 27
Brisk as b. as a bee in conversation	270 8	Broad-based upon her people's will	539 13	five smooth stones out of the b.	47 23
b. and giddy-paced times	483 1	Broad-cloth without	160 12	he drank of the b.	47 51
b. little somebody	89 25	Broadens Freedom slowly b. down	541 24	I could not hear the b. flow	262 9
b. or grave	103 48	Broader. b. still became the blaze	322 22	inland b. into the main	465 21
easy, debonair and b.	162 21	to b. lands and better days	144 2	noise like of a hidden b.	149 35
to see him shine so b.	438 35	Broad-fronted Caesar	424 1	pore upon the b.	230 12
Bristle. his hair did b.	417 14	Broad-shoulder'd genial Englishman	539 9	salad from the b.	164 1
Bristol not a member of B.	100 14	Broadsword. flashed the b. of Lochell	23 20	Siloa's b. that flow'd	344 2
three sailors of B. city	543 7	Brocks where b. were grunting	334 16	this b. hath conveyed his ashes	212 8
Britain B., could you ever boast	521 15	Brogues not fit to tie his b.	420 30	where the b. and river meet	312 34
B. is a world by itself	429 28	Broil feats of b. and battle	469 45	willow b.	468 10
ambassador from B.'s crown	188 30	Broiled fowl and mushrooms—capital	178 27	Brookland far in a western b.	263 19
B. set the world ablaze	219 7	Broke all hell b. loose	347 33	Brooks books in the running b.	426 30
hail, happy B.!	506 14	b. any man's head but his own	444 1	b. of Eden	529 18
hath B. all the sun?	429 34	b. no promise	585 6	golden sands, and crystal b.	184 8
I've lost B.	301 5	b. the Bank at Monte Carlo	217 23	I sing of b.	245 17
made B. India	446 9	b. the good meeting	459 22	murmurs near the running b.	578 31
when B. first	545 18	b. them in the sweet face of heaven	453 19	only B. of Sheffield	174 12
Britannia Beer and B.	505 15	b. this happy dream	184 12	shallow b. and rivers wide	342 1
B. needs no bulwarks	123 11	fancies that b. through language	95 21	shallow b. murmur most	501 17
B. rules the waves	122 30	when my grave is b. up again	186 8	strow the b. in Vallombrosa	344 25
B. the pride of the ocean	489 1	you b. a British square	296 23	what sedg'd b. are Thames's	18 29
rule, B.	545 18	Broken. among the b. men	142 10	Brookside I wandered by the b.	262 9
singing, Rule B.	8 24	bones which thou hast b.	395 8	Broom bright blows the b.	516 2
when you've shouted 'Rule B.'	294 17	b. and contrite heart	395 10	on the b., green b.	169 14
<i>Britanniae nunc terminus B. patet</i>	526 8	b. and thrown away	317 17	sent with b. before	467 36
<i>Britannos pentus toto divisos orbe B.</i>	555 19	b. by their passing feet	584 8	Broomstick: surely man is a b.	520 2
British art thou not of B. blood?	529 35	b. heart it kens nae second spring	9 8	Broomsticks for all their b.	584 22
blood of a B. man	453 27	b. heart lies here	323 9	Broth some b. without any bread	369 4
B. and Armoric knights	345 4	b. it up for your daily bread	525 27	Brothel scene laid in a B.	306 33
B. Bourgeoisie	502 16	b. Johnsonese	325 30	Still clinging, in the b.	513 32
B. Grenadier	9 24	b. open on scientific principles	376 14	Brothels b. with bricks of Religion	77 15
B. public fits of morality	325 15	b. with the storms of state	447 3	thy foot out of b.	453 20
B. Public, ye who like me not	95 29	but through a b. heart	569 12	Brother. am I my b.'s keeper?	44 30
chips to the B. farmer	143 31	eater of b. meats	452 32	at the hand of every man's b.	44 42
come you back, you B. soldier	209 10	grief never mended no b. bones	174 7	better hum than his b.	333 6
fair play of the B. criminal law	187 25	if it be not b., break	161 5	body of my b.'s son	149 33
Flood of B. freedom	577 2	I live on b. wittles	174 19	b. clasps the hand of b.	35 5
ground which B. shepherds tread	574 2	laws to be b.	365 11	b. of death	85 23
honour of the B. Army	305 1	left behind a b. doll	238 8	B. of the Angle	559 12
my grandmother's review, the B.	115 26	London bridge is b. down	367 19	b. of the clay	122 37
no countries less known by the B.	78 23	naught b. save this body	84 18	b. should not war with b.	160 41
normal B. sentence	144 16	nor a b. thing mend	42 6	b., thy tail hangs down	301 7
no sounder piece of B. manhood	126 3	not quickly b.	51 5	b. to Death	38 9, 168 12
our ships were B. oak	20 20	pitcher be b. at the fountain	51 33	b. whom someone should save	550 33
reflections on the greatness of the B. Nation	2 19	promises and pie-crust. b.	520 4	call my b. back to me	241 7
Regiment o' B. Infantee	296 25	things uncomely and b.	585 17	dawn is my b.	41 20
stony B. stare	536 5	those that are b. in heart	400 21	dear b. Jim	582 11
success of the B...in political life	181 6	twice b. His great heart	313 5	Death and his b. Sleep	497 18
these selfsame B. Islands	78 23	when the lute is b.	494 20	elder b. ev'n to shade	407 19
twice tricked by the B.	38 16			forlorn and shipwrecked b.	317 8
when the B. warrior queen	158 29			furies of thy b.	324 11

INDEX

Brother (*cont.*)

hurt my b 437 35
I called him B. 579 20
if it disdained its b. 495 7
king my b's wreck 197 30
Land o' Cakes, and b Scots 107 20
little brown b 362 28
lo'ed him like a vera b 108 5
loveth not his b 70 15
marry with his b 435 41
mine uncle, my father's b. 430 33
my b he is in Elysium 482 2
my b John, the evil one 74 4
my b Jonathan 47 30
my friends and b souls 528 11
no b near the throne 385 20
O b man! fold to thy heart thy b 568 20
O my poor b 482 3
our sad bad glad mad b. 522 18
seeth his b hath need 70 11
Sister and the B. 35 19
Spouse and B. 543 19
stick more close than a b. 302 17
sticketh closer than a b 50 22
still to my b turns 226 4
strong B in God 42 2
sworn b to grim Necessity 475 27
that thou wert as my b 52 21
there's night and day, b 78 24
thy b came with subtilty 45 2
thy b Death 495 23
true b of a company 586 14
Trust his sworn b 485 34
voice of thy b's blood 41 31
weak b is the worst 514 36
where is my b gone? 241 7
where my b set the laburnum 253 1
who also am your b 70 23
Brotherhood b in song 285 8
b of venerable trees 573 25
crown thy good with b. 36 23
dearer yet the b. 362 33
love the b. 69 50
this man in b. 87 38
Brother-in-law my b is haberdasher 112 18
Brotherly b love 66 2
let b love continue 69 22
Brothers all the b too 483 11
all the B were Valiant 363 9
b all in honour 579 28
B and Sisters, I bid you beware 300 22
b be for a' that 105 33
b, lift your voices 35 2
forty thousand b could not make b and sisters hate each other 269 33
men, my b. 534 25
more than my b. 532 10
punch, b 83 1
Romans were like b. 323 21
two b and their murder'd man 286 22
we band of b. 444 28
we were b. 228 5
ye are b ye are men 122 6
Brougham never the doctor's b short of the mark like Mr B's speeches 240 7
Brought b. forth wind 53 32
b reg'lar and draw'd mild 176 18
b to you daily 294 36
b, up in this city 65 13
God b them unto Adam 44 15
immortal sea which b us hither 576 19
never b to mind 104 12
there she b thee forth 52 22
Brought'st thy sweets along with Thee 244 14
Brow: Angel with contracted b. 349 2
b. of Egypt 467 24
b with homely biggin bound 442 25
Consul's b. was sad 323 16
crystal of his b. 321 14
forty winters shall besiege thy b. 486 10
her beautiful bold b 537 41
his eyes grow in my b. 424 1
hollow eye and wrinkled b. 465 9
king sate on the rocky b. 115 45
lily on thy b. 286 29
no wrinkle on thine azure b. 114 20
o'er that b. 119 2

Brow (*cont.*)

press down upon the b. of labor 98 2
rugged b. of careful Policy 510 25
show thy dangerous b. 449 6
sole speech in that victorious b 17 21
some sober b will bless it 404 14
stamps the wrinkle deeper on the b 113 20
that great b 90 7
thorn thy b to braid 419 8
upon his baby b the round 460 8
weariness not on your b 17 20
whether on Ida's shady b. 75 18
your bonny b was brent 106 19
Brow-bound with burning gold 529 9
Brown. b coat 28 32
from the blue bed to the b. 325 27
give me the B compromise 265 1
hamlets b 153 25
hang on the B Bear's flank 301 4
has b hair, and speaks small 465 27
hustle the Aryan b 300 6
I, John B 85 6
John Brown's body lies a mould'ring 234 7
learn from the Yellow an' B 298 5
long, and lank, and b 149 19
Long John B had the Devil in his gut 75 15
rolling up ragged and b 203 26
slightly tinged her cheek with b 416 16
some gave them b 307 13
whose hair was so b 201 24
ye myrtles b 342 10
you have baked me too b 129 25
Browning B Grotesque Art 29 8
B I since Chaucer 308 17
from B some 'Pomegranate' 88 7
leave to Robert B. 293 10
Meredith is a prose B, and so is B 569 30
Mrs B's death a relief 207 33
Robert B, you writer of plays 92 40
Brownist. as lief be a B as a politician 483 33
Brows between the b. 411 25
be it not seen in either of our b 189 20
bliss in our b bent 423 33
b of dauntless courage 345 7
gathering hei b 108 2
my handkercher about your b 447 38
night-cap decked his b 224 11
purple b of Olivet 532 22
Sappho lay her burning b 545 7
shadow of her even b 509 31
their b with roses bound 190 34
Browsing excellent b and sluicing 572 8
Bruce whom B has often led 107 32
Bruder alle Menschen werden B 415 21
Bruise b them with a rod of iron 391 50
it shall b. thy head 44 25
palmaceti for an inward b. 438 35
thou shalt b his heel 44 25
Bruised. b for our iniquities 54 26
b in a new place 267 24
Bruises of England 78 26
Bruises. one mask of b 177 10
Bruising of the hapless head 501 16
Brut comes on at hand the b. 544 28
Brunck most learn'd professor B 387 7
Brunswick B's fated chieftain 113 28
Hamelin Town's in B. 94 32
Brunt. bear the b 95 11
Brush. b the descending blue dip his b in dyes of heaven 215 4
gr'e them a b 418 25
hang and b their bosoms 250 18
never b. their hair 97 9
with so fine a b 40 22
Brushed their coats were b 23 12
ne'er b. dew from lawn 130 13
Brushers: critics. b. of noble-men's clothes 119 17
Brushes b. his hat a mornings 24 41
b. of comets' hair 468 31
Brushing with hasty steps the dews 303 20
Brushwood sheaf 230 11
Brutal and insolent soldiery 92 14
Brute: b. I might have been 201 28 95 16

Brute (*cont.*)

'Chuck him out, the b.l' 303 2
feed the b 403 33
house of a b 528 9
lord of the fowl and the b. 164 22
neither b nor human 380 13
never saw a b I hated so 91 22
regular b of a bee 311 3
such a cross-grained b 227 11
whatever b made the world you intoxified b l 263 31 34 30
Brute et tu, B 120 12, 449 31
Brutes as we to the b. 337 15
b never meet in bloody fray 225 24
b without you 371 12
made b men 374 20
simple race of b 531 25
British nasty, b. and short silence is also b and dead 248 21 126 33
Bruto laudatoque M B 526 12
Brutus. B and Cato might discharge their souls 193 30
B is an honourable man 450 18, 19
B makes mine greater 451 22
B says he was ambitious 450 10
B was Caesar's angel 450 20
'B' will start a spuit 448 23
Caesar had his B 242 16
fault, dear B 448 22
found like B, like himself 452 3
noble B 450 17
no orator, as B is 450 32
that ever B will go bound 451 37
that Lord B took to wife 449 18
were I B, and B Antony 450 34
when Marcus B grows so covetous 451 21
Bubble cauldron b 459 30
fame? an empty b 228 18
honour but an empty b 191 9
life is mostly froth and b 227 34
like the b. on the fountain 416 23
much like unto a b 560 25
now a b. burst 383 10
seeking the b reputation 427 21
the world's a b 28 16
Bubbled his passion boiled and b 543 12
Bubbles beaded b winking at the brim 287 24
borne, like thy b, onward 114 32
earth hath b 456 18
Bubbling b and loud-hissing urn 163 21
b cry 115 30
with b groan 114 28
Bubukles his face is all b, and whelks 444 3
Bubus paterna rura b everet sus 257 22
Buccleugh kinsmen to the bold B 417 3
Buck d'erned thing 'ed get up and b 238 27
Bucket that b down 475 19
the nations are as a drop of a b. 54 12
Buckets dropping b into empty wells 163 11
silly b on the deck 149 28
two b filling one another 475 19
Buckingham. high-reaching B. 476 23
so much for B 144 26
Buckingham Palace: changing guard at B. 339 14
Buckle b my shoe 368 6
reason doth b the mind 24 16
Buckled others have b. their armour 402 14
she takes her b shoon 183 13
Buckler carry the b. unto Samson 86 13
thy shield and b 397 18
Bucklers hang a thousand b 52 5
Buckling tighter Auster's band 324 12
Buckram eleven b men grown out of two 439 21
two rogues in b. suits 430 20
Bud be a b. again 285 23
briar's in b 333 16
b, and yet a rose 247 21
b may have a bitter taste 161 19
canker lives in sweetest b. 486 31
I'll nip him in the b. 407 8
in age I b. again 244 18
in b., or blade, or bloom 529 2

INDEX

Bud (<i>cont</i>)		Built (<i>cont</i>)		Burden (<i>cont</i>)	
leaf, the b., the flower	509 33	b the barn, the forge	77 28	sweet sprites, the b bear	479 28
like a worm ' the b	483 10	house that Jack b	369 6	take up the White Man's b	303 24
opening b to Heaven convey'd	151 18	love b, on beauty	184 13	war lays a b on the state	159 26
that b and bloom forth brings	518 3	proud and godly kings had b		with superfluous b loads the	
this b of love	477 24	her	208 5	day	351 21
Budded Tyrian	288 3	therefore b for ever	530 5	Burdens couching down between	
Budding b morrow in midnight	288 26	which he b, lamented Jack	152 13	two b	45 27
b rose above the rose full blown	575 3	Bulbo my bold, my beautiful, my		crowding in their heavy b	443 10
to set b more. flowers	284 11	B	542 28	undo the heavy b	54 36
Budge b doctors of the Stoic fur	340 35	Bulk growing like a tree in b	282 1	Burdett hallooed out at one of	
'B', says the fiend	463 27	one slight hair the mighty b	215 38	B's elections	119 32
not b. for no man's pleasure	478 13	Shakespeare lesser in b	212 18	Burdocks, hemlock, nettles	454 2
Buds blind b. that snows have		Bull Cock and a B	513 24	<i>Burg ein feste B ist unser Gott</i>	321 6
shaken	523 21	down at the old 'B and Bush'	548 1	Burgeons every maze of quick	533 24
blown b of barren flowers	523 18	gone to milk the b	271 11	Burghers b of Carlisle	322 23
b., and bells, and stars	288 8	greatest of all is John B	117 31	now might the b know	323 15
dark b and leaves	497 22	Irish b. is always pregnant	305 12, 468 5	rich b, on the flood	462 29
darling b of May	486 18	oil'd and curl'd Assyrian B	327 10	Burglar many a b I've restored	222 21
driving sweet b like flocks	496 4	old unhappy b	535 40	when the enterprising b's not	
green b they were swollen'	30 1	secret of the b and lamb	249 6	a-burgling	221 35
hawthorn hedge puts forth its b	83 17	Bullen dawn'd from B's eyes	336 25	Burglary flat b	469 9
kull cankers in the musk-rose b	466 42	Bullet every b has its bullet	229 19	Burgeton arm and b. of men	423 42
kneel'd unto the b.	424 29	ramm'd with b. round	570 29	Burial his obscure b	436 37
labyrinthine b the rose	96 32	stronger than the b	509 25	in one red b blent	113 36
starry river b.	497 23	with a b through his heart	314 5	in our very death, and b. sure	295 10
summer's velvet b	443 10	Bullets b made of platinum	542 37	to a sad b feast	478 33
when hawthorn b appear	466 21	Bulleys b made of platinum	40 27	to be buried in Christian b.	437 3
Buff bide by the b and the blue	106 6	paper b of the brain	468 23	Burial-ground God's Acre	316 26
Buffalo he thought he saw a B	128 16	Bullied b into a certain philo-		Buried b in dust	37 13
where the b roam	248 9	sophy	289 24	b in so sweet a place	491 13
Buffaloes so air our B	176 24	b. out of vice	518 4	b in the king's highway	475 10
Buffer, poor b lies low	568 24	Bullock's but a fool	300 8	b on Sunday	368:21(-369)
Buffer messenger of Satan to b	67 37	Bullocks how a good yoke of b.?	442 7	b once, Men want dug up	205 28
Buffered for your faults	69 51	they shall offer young b.	395 11	leave it b. in this vault	280 11
Buffets fortune's b and rewards	434 26	whose talk is of b	57 12	lie a-b in one grave	10 18
Buffoon b and poet	241 29	Bulls b., that walk the pastures	336 38	maker b	516 3
fiddler, statesman, and b.	190 22	dew-lapp'd like Thessalian b.	467 20	not b. in consecrated ground	237 7
Buff's steady the B	304 42	dispenses, pardons, b	346 26	not b me deep enough	536 20
Bug flap this b with gilded wings	385 31	fat b of Basan	393 4	now 'tis b deep	288 2
Bugaboo-baby don't b me	121 4	seated on two chairs like mad b.	175 31	their bodies are b in peace	57 19
Bughtin b.-time is near, my jo	106 30	that I will eat b.' flesh	395 4	there will I be b.	47 1
Bugle blow, b, blow	538 14	Bull's-eye at your belt	513 27	to b. merit raise	279 4
bring the good old b, boys	583 6	Bully b. boy, b boy	420 3	we b him darkly	572 11
Bugle-horn. one blast upon his b.	416 28	like a tall b	385 2	where some b Caesar bled	206 3
sound upon the b.	534 13	your mentality, too, is b	39 28	Burns b empires and cities	217 13
Bugles blow out, you b.	83 19	Bulrushes ark of b	45 30	b. madmen in the heaps they raise	384 4
Song on your b blown	241 26	Bulwark floating b of the island	73 6	Burke B, who winds into a sub-	
what are the b blown' for?	295 19	Bulwarks Britannia needs no b.	123 11	ject	227 31
Bugloss. blue b paints the sterile		mark well her b.	394 35	ditto to Mr B	401 17
soil	165 17	Bump things that go b. in the	6 9	only specimen of B	239 11
Build birds b—but not I b.	255 9	night		Burleigh B shakes his head,	
b. from age to age	295 6	Bumping b. pitch and a blinding		and exit	500 3
b me a pyramid	303 8	light	363 4	B.-House by Stamford-town	535 10
b me straight	315 29	Bumps afraid of b	504 10	mourned the Lord of B.	535 10
b. the lofty rhyme	342 10	what-ho! she b I	131 32	Burlington Bertie	237 28
b thee more stately mansions	251 15	Bun B. replied	199 18	Burma there's a B. girl	299 10
b thou the walls of Jerusalem	395 19	now for the rollicking b	222 18	Burn abune the b.	516 20
burrow awhile and b	89 7	Bunbury permanent invalid		another Troy for her to b.	584 25
except the Lord b the house	399 35	called B	569 22	better to marry than to b.	66 30
he's gart b. a bonny ship	31 8	Buncombe. speaking through re-		b to the socket	574 14
how b., unbuilt, contrive	348 30	porters to B	126 39	b upward each	96 45
I hunger to b. them anew	585 17	Bundle b of contradictions	154 23	I rage, I melt, I b	214 6
I would b that dome in air	151 33(-152)	b. of myrrh is my wellbeloved	51 42	our heart b within us	62 55
nor pair, nor b., nor sing	152 17	b of prejudices	306 10	shall yet terrific b.	123 12
that others should b. for him	580 6	the world is a b of hay	117 31	some trotting b's meander	107 15
the Lord doth b. up Jerusalem	400 21	Bungay, Friar Bacon and Friar B.	231 34	sun shall not b thee	399 28
when we b . . b for ever	413 12	Bunk history is b.	209 21	teach the torches to b. bright	477 9
who thus could b.	577 11	Buns: two a penny, hot cross-b	368 5	to b. always	374 14
Bulded better than he knew	199 23	Bunting bye, baby b.	366 11	to b for ever in burning hell	524 32
Bulder: after me cometh a B	300 15	Bunyan Philistine of genius .B.	20 19	violent fires soon b. out	474 21
only be a b.	412 23	Buoy her cock a b	454 3	we b daylight	465 34, 477 1
Bulders b wrought with greatest		Buoy'd the sea. would have b up	453 34	words, that b.	231 15
care	315 28	Burbled as it came	129 39(-330)	you may chance to b your lips	480 38
our b. were with want of genius		Burden b and heat of the day	60 7	Burn'd as if they b. in a furnace	70 27
curst	192 10	b. and the heat	17 1	bring John now to be b alive	92 5
stone which the b. refused	399 11	b. of an honour	535 7	b green and blue and white	149 6
Building altered in the b. trade	303 17	b. of his song	72 16	b. is Apollo's laurel bough	330 12
ancient castle or b. not in decay	26 41	b of my song	8 8	b. on the water	424 16
B. up of Jerusalem	75 10	b. of the desert	53 25	b the Temple of Diana	87 17
no looking at a b here	103 36	b. of the incommunicable	172 17	b the topless towers of Ilum	330 5
stole . . the life o' the b.	458 22	b. of them is intolerable	390 36	b. to ashes	228 11
tall b. with a tower	164 29	b. of the mystery	581 25	bush b with fire	45 33
Buildings: ornament put upon		b. of the world	329 19	charmed water b. alway	149 25
great civic b.	413 11	cast their b. upon the Lord	302 13	Christians have b. each other	115 20
Built. all we have b.	17 1	ever to b. thine	499 2	eternal wrath b after them	348 22
almost lost that b. it	87 17	fulness to such, a b. is	99 31	give my body to be b.	66 45
b. God a church	162 4	grasshopper shall be a b.	51 33	half his Troy was b.	441 9
b. in such a logical way	251 6	grievous b was thy birth	476 27	his clothes not be b.	49 49
b. in th' eclipse	342 25	my b. is light	59 10	ne'er within him b.	417 22
		public b. of a nation's care	402 15	night's candles are b. out	478 27

INDEX

Burned (<i>cont.</i>)		Bush (<i>cont.</i>)		But for the grace of God	79 12
signal torch has b his hour	264.5	b supposed a bear	467 24	Butcher b his heart bleeds	270 35
uncle George's workshops was		every common b afire with God	87 35	know a b paints	96 27
b	175 32	tear each b an officer	446.7	shared by Miss B.	171 17
Burnet freckled cowslip, b and		flame? the b is bare	95 7	true my b's bill is due	218 13
clover	445 11	four times as big as the b	311 7	Butchered to make a Roman holi-	
Burneth . b the chariots	394 29	good wine needs no b	428 40	day	114 19
still it b	493 23	hide me by the bracken b	30'6	Butchers b and cokes	310 5
Burning boy stood on the b deck	241 5	man in the b with God may		even b weep	214 23
b, and a shining light	63 18	meet	190 16	fills the b 'shops	504 5
b for b	45 54	sweet Robin sits in the b	420 2	meek and gentle with these b	450 11
b o'er the babe	525 16	thorough b , thorough brier	466 33	sacrificers, but not b	449 9
b Sappho loved and sung	115 43	underneath the barren b	533 12	Butler the Groom, the B , and the	
b witches when we're only b		young bird in this b	311 7	Cook	218 22
weeds	141 12	Bushes discovereth the thick b	393 23	Butlers ought to know their place	41 6
b with high hope	113 34	Busied in his majesty	443 10	Butt. here is my b	473 31
depths of b light	202 21	Busier yet he sowed b than he		knocks you down with the b.-	
honour'd for his b throne	462 25	was	137 8	end	227 27
keep the home fires b	210 4	Business about my Father's b	61 21	Butter b and eggs and a pound of	
like a har gone to b hell	473 20	annuity is a very serious b	23 8	cheese	120 20
log was b brightly	223 10	big b gave the people a square		b and honey shall he eat	53 12
over the b marle	344 24	deal	409 6	b in a lordly dish	46 49
plucked out of the b	56 1	breakfast first, b next	542 27	b will only make us fat	223 11
pretty Babe all b bright	508 14	b as usual	143 37	b's spread too thick	130 19
smell of b fills the startled air	41 36	b first. pleasure afterwards	542 25	b that makes the temptation	269 7
Tiger! Tiger! b bright	75 24	b of America is b	156 25	coffee, tea, chocolate, b. and	
time for the b of the leaves	72 21	b. of delight	495 14	toast	13.17
with broad and b face	149 12	b of everybody	324 21	could we have some b ?	339 17
your lights b	61.54	b of the day in the day	564 19	fine words b no parsnips	420 7
Burnish take on Eden-trees	545 7	b was his aversion	195 21	it was the best b	129 7
Burnished with golden rind	347 5	Cecil's despatch of b	503 9	lading b from alternate tubs	408 4
Burns b but more clearly	585 4	come home to men's b	25 15	little bit of b to my bread	339 18
b fierce while it is green	172 7	did my uncle Toby's b	513 21	seas of b	326 7
B , Shelley, were with us	93 4	do your own b	68 36	Titan kiss a dish of b	439 14
not she which b in't	485.11	end of this day's b	451 38	your bread and your b	294 34
our wasted oil unprofitably b	159 21	everybody's b is nobody's b	550 16	Buttercup I'm called Little B.	221 9
parching air b froze	345 31	for new projects than for settled		Buttercups b and daisies	264 22
Seraph that adores and b	383 20	b	27 41	when noontide wakes anew the	
Burn-side waly, waly, von b	32 18	gets through more b in spring	550 31	b	92 16
Burnt-offerings, b hast thou not		gone on b to the Horse Guards	177 22	Buttered always on the b side	376 9
required	394 13	go to your b pleasure	583 22	I sometimes dig for b rolls	131 24
delightest not in b.	395 10	he that hath little b	57 11	my brains ta'en out, and b	466 8
Burr - I am a kind of b.	402 23	if everybody minded their own		Butterflies b and cockyolybirds	294 10
shake off the b o' the world	543 16	b	128 31	I look for b	131 22
Burrow always so near his b	338'11	if it's b of consequence	34 7	laugh at gilded b.	454 19
b awhile and build	89 7	importunity of b	307 17	no b , no bees	253 12
Burrs do roses stuck like b.?	97 11	in civil b , what first?	25 32	what it concedes to the b.	173 26
rough thistles, kecksies, b	445 11	life's b the terrible choice	96 14	white b in the air	82 7
stick on conversation's b	250 31	lucrative business of mystery	103 1	Butterfly breaks a b. upon a wheel	385 30
Burst be bold, it will not b. thee	56 48	my b is to create	75 2	b upon the road	300 13
b Joy's grape	287 21	no feeling of his b ?	437 9	I'd be a b born in a bower	36 26
b, out singing	415 14	no further in this b	457 10	kill not the moth nor b	73 23
first that ever b.	149 3	no praying, it spoils b	371.13	most affected, husband-hunting	
from that cedar what a b.!	17 11	nothing more requisite in b.		b	353'6
his flaw'd heart b smilingly	454 23	than dispatch	1 8	Butters Stubbs b Freeman	408 4
let me not b in ignorance	431 32	not slothful in b	66 2	Buttery a little b.	247 17
one last short b.	334 5	occupy their b in great waters	398 17	Butting through the Channel	333'21
out of the little chapel I b.	90 24	pleasure was his b	195 21	Buttock: broad b , tender hide	488 27
then b his mighty heart	450 31	robs you on b principles	490 38	Buttocks' gorgeous b. of the ape	266'16
think to b out into sudden blaze	342 20	servants of b.	26'22	Button I wad na gie a b for her	108 32
words, words, or I shall b	203 20	some to b.	384 36	little round b at top	209 18
Bursting unshook amidst a b.		to be drunk, the b of the day	192 8	not a rap, not a b	171.17
world	385 23	to b that we love	425 9	pray you, undo this b.	454 26
Bursts. how thick the b.	17:12	to double b bound	435'32	you press the b	12 9
Burton why was B built on Trent?	263 24	Treasury is the spring of b	28 22	Buttoned b. it with stars	251 2
Bury b it with me	185 5	your own foolish b	139.36	close-b to the chin	160 12
b me, b, me deeper	536 21	Busins and his Memphian chivalry	344 26	Button-hole: take you a b. lower	455 32
b the Great Duke	537 11	Busk. b ye, b ye	235 1	Buttons I had a soul above b	154 14
b the lordliest lass of earth	84 5	wherefore should I b. my heid	32:18	they've taken of 'is b off	295 20
b under the Finte	127 18	Buskin hear thy b tread	281 15	with the metal b	325 32
dead b their dead	58 35	Buss - Miss B. and Miss Beale	8.10	work them into waistcoat-b.	131 24
dead Past b. its dead	317 7	Bust. animated b.	230 3	Button-stick tongue like a b.	295 3
disposed to b. for nothing	176:19	B. outlasts the throne	183 5	Buttress: b. of the church	335 21
I b. some of you	185:5	only give a b of marriages	115 39	no jutty, frieze, b.	457 6
I come to b Caesar	450.17	raise the tardy b	279 4	Butts: beast. .b. me away	429 15
I must b sorrow	97.20	<i>Buste le b. survit à la cité</i>	214 1	Buxom, blithe, and debonair	341'27
take your .plunder, and b. the		Buster: another awful b.	376.8	Buxton every fool in B. can be	
dead	363'7	Bustle: glance, and nod, and b. by	18 18	at Bakewell	413:11
therewith b. in oblivion	87 22	various b of resort	340.20	Buy: b. a world of happy days	476'13
Bus - can it be a Motor B.?	243:8	Busts - picture plac'd the b be-	80:1, 139.5	b my English poses	296'15
descending from the b.	128 18	tween	370'11	b then! bid then!	255.6
Hitler has missed the b.	135:10	Busy b curious, thirsty fly	342 5	b yourself weeds	215 3
I'm not even a b., I'm a tram	237 26	b hum of men	186.19	cherries grow, that none can b.	4'14
tumbled off a b.	228:8	b old fool, unruly Sun	159.27	cherries grow, which none may	
Busby 'Dr. B., a great man	2'17	b trifler	21 7	b.	124'4
Buses. no b. runnin'. .to Manda-		how b I must be this day	561'20	come and b.	245'21
lay	299:13	I would be b. too	244.17	come ye, b., and eat	54 20
Bush aims but at a b.	501'18	orange-tree, that b. plant	473.1	I'd have you b. and sell so	485:27
bed in the b.	515:27	some b. and insinuating rogue	343.15	I will b with you	403.16
b. burned with fire..not con-		their silly thoughts so b keep	68.49	no man might b. or sell	71:21
sumed	45:33	Busybodies: tattlers also and b.		nor peer nor prince can b.	124'5

INDEX

Buy (<i>cont</i>)		Caesar (<i>cont</i>)		Calculation shining out of the	
want new worlds to b	332.9	C had his Brutus	242 16	other	176.10
what would you b?	38 28	C hath wept	450 20	Calculators sophisters, econo-	
Buyer naught, saith the b	50 27	C is more dangerous	449 23	mists and c	102 11
Buying good pennyworths	211 16	C is turn'd to hear	448 10	Calculus integral and differential	
Buy's costs nothing and b every-		C shall go forth	449 23	c	221 32
thing	354 17	C's hand, and Plato's brain	199 2	Caledonia guid to support C's	
Buzz B B B	339 20	C's image is effac'd at last	101 29	cause	106 6
crowd, and b, and murmurings	158 12	C's spirit, ranging for revenge	450 12	mourn, hapless C	506 3
does it b?	311 3	C's thrasonical brag	428 25	O C, stern and wild	417 22
Buzzards the B are all gentlemen	82 26	C's wife above suspicion	120 15	Caledonian the C stood	251 29
Buzzing, hush'd with b night-		C's wife, all things to all men	8 6	Calendars Court C, Directories	306 26
flies	441 41	C was ambitious	450 17	Calender, my good friend, the c	159 34
what is he b, in my ears	90 36	C, with a senate at his heels	384.10	the c, right glad to find his friend	160 6
By and by b is easily said	435 28	call great C ass unpolicied	426 13	Calf c and the young lion	53 18
in the coming b.	220 33	cold upon dead C's trencher	425 3	fatted c	02 15
we shall hear it b	415 9	enemies of C shall say this	450 10	golden-c. of self-love	125 25
Byng Kentish Sir B	90 16	enter C, in his nightgown	449 19	killed a c in a high style	21 12
Byron B bore the pageant of his		first time ever C put it on	450 27	Calf's-skun hang a c. on those re-	
bleeding heart	16 8	fit to stand by C	471 15	creant limbs	447 28
close thy B	127 19	from C's laurel crown	73 27	Caliban 'Ban, 'Ban, Ca-C	479.43
Collingwood, B, Blake	362 30	give to your boy, your C	191 17	Call as angels c to the soul	552 12
from the poetry of Lord B a		great C fell	450 31	c forth thundering Aeschylus	281 14
system	325 18	had C or Cromwell exchanged		c him on the deep sea, c him	
Goethe's sage mind and B's		countries	226 25	up the Sound	363.3
force	16 23	here was a C!	450 35	c home the heart you gave me	189 14
Lord B is only great as a poet	223 13	I appeal unto C	65 19	c me early, mother dear	536 26
Lord B ist nur gross wenn er		I come to bury C	450 17	c me Sappho, c me Chloris	152 6
dichtet	223 13	imperious C, dead	437 18	c my brother back to me	241 7
when B's eyes were shut	16 21	Julius C's ill-erected tower	475 26	c of the running tide	334.11
Byway and the b nigh me	515 27	melt their sweets on blossoming		C of the Wild	315 23
his own B to heav'n	170 15	C	425 17	c on the lazy leaden-stepping	
Byword a proverb and a b	47 41	not C's valour hath o'erthrown		hours	351 31
Byzantium Soldan of B is smil-		Antony	425 26	c the cattle home	293 22
ing	141 3	not that I loved C less	450 14	c thee mine	327.5, 551 5
		O Julius C! thou art mighty yet!	452 1	c themselves Christians	389 16
		O mighty C!	450 2	c the rest of the watch together	468 37
		regions C never knew	158 32	c today his own	194 20
		scarce-bearded C	423 13	c upon my soul within the house	482 22
		so let it be with C	450 17	c upon the wheels	142 14
		so long as C's self is God's	106 14	c while he is near	54 30
		start a spirit as soon as 'C.'	448 23	come away, children, c no more	15.27
		that C might be great	122 36	Death must c too soon	222 25
		thou hast C and his fortune	120 16	don't c me spade	520 22
		'tis paltry to be C	425 33	dunno what to c. him	511 14
		unto C shalt thou go	65 20	help Thy children when they c	295 6
		unto C the things which are C's	60 12	I c in God, and his Angels	186 32
		upon what meat C feed?	448 23	if men will c	150 23
		where some buried C, bled	206 3	I know not what to c. you	198 6
		your C's father	425 1	let me always c. you Edwin	203 34
		Caesars, many C. ere such another		none to c me Charley	307.19
		Julius	429 28	obey th'important c	103 33
		Café in every street c.	235 5	one clear c. for me	528.22
		Cage bird in a gilded c.	306 1	only, only c. me thine	152 6
		keeps a lady in a c.	141 35	please God to c me	391 9
		nor iron bars a c	319.7	prompt at every c	224 21
		Robin Redbreast in a C.	73 19	Red Gods c us out	296 12
		she hung in a c	410 19	them that c. evil good	53 6
		Cages making nets, not c.	520 40	to honour we c. you	213.10
		Cain, C and his brother, Abel	151 10	to see what he would c them	44 15
		drunk and raising C.	204 26	voted at my party's c.	221 17
		first city C	158 9	whatever they c. him	535 43
		had C been Scot	146 4	what I c God	00 12
		my Mont Saint Jean seems C.	116 34	wild c and a clear c	334.11
		old Tubal C was a man of might	320.24	will they come when you do c?	439 42
		Catiff, if the rude c smite the		Callay Callooh! C!	129 39(-730)
		other	251.4	Called, come when you're c	195 20
		Cake break the sacramental c	287 5	he c. for his pipe	368.3
		he that will have a c	480.38	I c. John a Impudent Bitch	208.23
		highly geological home-made c.	176.8	I c not; lie down again	47 5
		let them eat c	329 18	many are c	60 10
		making of the c.	480 38	provoking, to be c an egg	131.3
		Cakes c and apples in all the		science falsely so c.	68.55
		chapels	33 21	she c. his name Gad	45 7
		Land o' C, and brither Scots	107 20	some have c thee mighty and	
		no more c and ale	482 32	dreadful	185.15
		Calais, 'C' lying in my heart	333 15	the Lord c. Samuel	47 4
		fortune's malice lost her—C.	91.6	though I c. another, Abra came	402.4
		Jones! as from C	573 13	vocation wherewith ye are c.	67 56
		to show light at C	271 15	we are c. by his name	76:10
		Calamity in storm of battle and c	200.3	Calletth them all by their names	400.21
		rnakes c of so long life	434.4	Calling, c. as he used to call	366.5
		serving either c. or tyranny	56:28	c. of assemblies	52.29
		thou art wedded to c.	478 22	c. out of doors	538.4
		Calamus saevior ense patet	109.13	c thro' the dark	538.5
		Calcine its clouds	90:20	c. to the Angels	298.9
		Calculate: model Heaven and c		dignity of this high c.	101.15
		the stars	348:30	followed their mercenary c.	264.4
		Calculated, nicely-c less or more	577.9	high is our c, friend	575.15
		Calculating: when you are c., cal-		if you've 'eard the East a-c.	299.13
		culate	273:14	the Lord, heard my c.	394.12

INDEX

Callooh! Callay!	129	39-(130)	Came (<i>cont</i>)		Candle (<i>cont</i>)	
Calls. c. His saints around	81	4	hinds who cut and c. again	165.7	Handel scarcely fit to hold a c	112 22
if anybody c	43	3	I c, and no one answered	171 14	hold a c to my shames	463 38
Jesus c us	3	10	I c, I saw, I conquered	120 13	hold their farthing c to the sun	586 28
my road c me	334	9	I c. like Water	206 12	how far that little c	465 21
till God c you away	32	17	I c, saw, and overcame	428 25, 442 19	Latin for a c	204 6
'tis beauty c	312	29	in prison ye c unto me	60.33	light a c to the sun	501 15
Calm all c, as it was bright	552	13	last c, and last did go	342 26	light such a c	310 11
all 14 c again	215	14	thrice c on in fury	323 23	my c burns at both ends	339 6
all our c is in that balm	365	23	Cameelous Hump	297 27	not care a farthing c	307 25
be c in arguing	244	1	Camel almost in shape of a c	435 26	out, out, brief c!	461 4
birds of c sit brooding	343	13	c through the eye of a needle	60.3	set a c in the sun	109 25
c and heav'nly frame	161	1	C's hump is an ugly lump	297 26	some c clear burns somewhere	254 18
c and silent night	184	2	commensariat c	300.8	thou also shalt light my c	302 29
c, c me more	16	18	raiment of c's hair	57 29	two old chairs, and half a c.	311 12
c in waters	494	12	swallow a c	60 18	we did not see the c	465 21
c of mind all passion spent	351	7	Cameleopard. matched with thus		Candle-ends called him 'C'.	128 7
c on the listening ear of night	421	9	c	495 12	Candle-holder I'll be a c, and	
c's not life's crown	19	6	Camelot cackling home to C	452 34	look on	477 5
c so deep	582	14	down to tower'd C	534.1	Candlelight by starlight and by c	549 2
c soul of all things	16	17	Camerado the great C, the lover		by sun and c	88 24
c the troubled mind	155	1	true	567 22	can I get there by c?	367 4
c, though, obscure, regions of			Cameron come hither, Evan C?	23 29	colours seen by c	88 9
philosophy	265	13	Camilla only Cecilia, or C, or	184 25	dress by yellow c	515 14
c thou may'st smile	279	19	Belinda		fire and fleet and c	31 12
c was the day	510	19	resided C	22 22	Candles blessed c of the night	465 25
cankers of a c world	440	21	when swift C scours the plain	103 35	c burn their sockets	264 1
cruel he looks, but c and strong	490	20	Caminos muchos son los c	382 32	night's c are burnt out	478 27
famous, c, and dead	91	38	Camisa la ultima c es la soberbia	329 17	the Author's own c.	542 11
for a c unfit	100	13	Cammin nel mezzo del c di vita	168 15	their c are all out	457 17
in a season of c weather	576	10	Camp barrow and the c abide	302 9	Candlestick-maker much acquaints	
in authority settled and c	26	27	from c to c	444 6	his soul with song	96 27
in guileless sleep, c and still	547	7	if the general c had tasted her	472.3	Candlesticks seven golden c	70 25
more than usual c	208	21	love rules the c	116 37, 417 10	Candour still thinks the best	143 10
nor peace within nor c around	498	24	Campaspe Cupid and my C	321 14	Candy what a c deal of courtesy	438 39
peace is what I seek and public c	557	24	Campbell do not Maister or C	420 10	Cane as a gentleman switches	
so, c are we	245	13	me	10 9	his c	151 8
so cool, so c, so bright	119	2	Campbells the C are comin'	141 16	nice conduct of a clouded c	385 18
so soft, so c, yet eloquent	15	17	Campden Hill. strikes the stars on	141 13	Canem cave c	378 8
stars in their c	535	15	C		Canities abest morosa	258 15
taught us to be c and meek	251	4	the largest lamp on C.	139 11	Canker hath not thy rose a c.?	445 23
there is no joy but c.	294	31	Camps. courts and c. learn the	418 8	joy without c or cark	309 25
there's c in a Henry Clay	266	12	world	218 26	killing as the c to the rose	342 15
there we sit in peaceful c.	486	7	in c a leader sage		loathsome c in sweetest bud	486 31
to c contending kings	286	16	Can' act upon it, if you c	263 32	thus thorn, this c, Bolingbroke	438 36
to envisage circumstance, all c	119	26	bear them we c, and if we c, we	189 14	worm, the c, and the grief	118 26
tumult dwindled to a c.	17	5	must	254 27	Cankers' c of a calm world	440.21
Wordsworth's sweet c	287	3	c, but will not, save me	254 19	some to kill c	466 42
Calmed thus be conscience-c			c must be so sweet	416 8, 420 15	Cannibals that each other eat	470 2
Calmer angling. a c. of unquiet	559	15	c something, hope	254 19	Cannie wee thing	104 27
thoughts	26	27	come fill up my c	232 13	Canning like Mr C's wit	240 7
Calmly in their place	244	2	cry I c no more I c.	541.14	Cannon burst the c's roar	251 5
Calmness c is great advantage	575	10	do what you c	490 31	c's opening roar	113 27
for c to remember			fill the c, and fill the cup	284 6	c to right of them	528 17
keeps the law in c made			he who c, does	263 33	carry c by our sides	437 31
Calms celestial Wisdom c the	279	15	I ought, therefore I c	337 43	even in the c's mouth	427 21
mind	21	9	pass me the c., lad	293 11	pulse like a c.	200 3
that c each fear	481	21	talent does what it c.	187.7	thundered the c. of France	146.15
Calumniating envious and c time	282	4	what we c. we will be	199 32	Cannonading Cossack comman-	
Calumnies are answered best with			you c and you can't	562 15	ders c come	5.77
silence	492.7		youth replies, I c	45 36	Cannon-ball a c took off his legs	252 29
Calumny envy and c. and hate	434	11	Canaan to the Jews old C stood	138 4	Cannon-balls words as hard as c	200 40
and pain	133.19		Canaans place of the C.	310.2	Cannons where the thundering c	
thou shalt not escape c.	146	20	Canacee highte C.	471.9	roar	227 10
Cake si quicquam. .C.	504	22	Canadian cold on C. hills	91 27	Cannot. he who c, teaches	490.31
Calves Hyperion of c the Piper	200	11	Canakin let me the c. clink	555 30	we c do it, Sir, because	131 10
Calvin, oat-cakes, and sulphur	379	7	why clink the c?	280 9	what men .c do if they would	273 12
Calvinist disease in the liver a C			Ganamus. paula maiora c	287.1	Canoe coffin clapt in a c	112 33
Calvinistic. we have a C creed			Canary cup of rich C wine	459.8	paddle his own c.	331 19
Calypso Ulysses leaves once more			mine host's C wine	207.2	Canon fixt his c 'gainst self-	
C			cancel c. all our vows	448 37	slaughter	430.33
Cam: Isis and C	493	25	c. that great bond	236 6	Canonized many (questionless) c.	
you, my C and Isis	573.14		lure it back to c. half a line	154 24	on earth	86 16
Cambridge: C people rarely smile	381	24	power to c. his captivity	290 2	thy c bones, hearsed in death	431 32
to C. books	87.26, 548	20	Cancelled. rages of the ages shall	493.8	Canons dine with the C. of	
books to C. gave	549	1	be c.	200.23	Christ-Church	272 38
fields of C, our dear C.	158	10	Cancel. debt which c. all others		Canopied love-thoughts c. with	
visit C first	28	20	Cancers: because women have c.	290 2	bowers	482.1
when thou taught'st C. . Greek	351	17	Candid: be c. where we can	383.8	over-c. with luscious woodbine	466.41
Cambridgeshire, of all England	84	12	one dissertates, he is c	93 18	Canopies under the c of costly	
Cambuscan story of C bold	431	20	save me from the c friend	124.13	state	441 41
Cambyases: in King C' vein	431	30	Candidate: c. of heaven	192.39	Canopy from heat did c the herd	486.15
Came: all things going as they c.	411	30	he is a c for truth	200.23	glorious c of light and blue	566.12
burbled as it c	129.39-(130)		Candle burning a farthing c at		than .a rich embroider'd c	446.2
c out by the same door	206.10, 11		Dover	271 15	this most excellent c., the air	433.15
c out of great tribulation	71.6		c-flame beside the surplises	310 24	under a c. of love	549 6
C.-over-with-the-Conqueror			c. of understanding	56 18	under the c	429.16
mind	561.13		c. singed the moth	464.4	Canossa nach C gehen wir nicht	72.30
for your pleasure you c. here	160.9		c. to light you to bed	368.9	Cans of poisoned meat	141.34
found it, or c. by it	462.28				Canst c. thou do likewise?	175.18
he c. unto his own	62.63				give what thou c.	163.47

INDEX

Cant. c. of criticism. most tormenting	513.16	Caprices public opinion, which has her c.	103.10	Cardinal C. —Christ,—Maria,—God	96.17
clear your mind of c.	275.13	Caps red roses crest the c.	545.2	C Lord Archbishop of Rheims	34.8
don't c. in defence of savages	275.22	they threw their c.	429.5	Jackdaw sat on the C's chair	34.8
let them c. about decorum	106.25	Captain and a right good c. too	221.10	Cards can pack the c. and yet can-	
we have nothing but c. c. c.	376.11	C, at tha sleepin' there below?	363.3	not play	25.41
where the Greeks had modesty, we have c.	376.11	C is a good travelling name	203.13	damn your c. the devil's books	520.31
with specious c.	252.10	c is in his bunk	489.31	not learned to play at c.	276.12
Can't! Don't! Sha'n't! Won't!	300.16	c jewels in the carconet	487.1	old age of c.	384.37
<i>Cantabit vacuus viator</i>	283.17	C of the Gate	323.17	play'd at c. for lusses	321.14
<i>Cantare pures</i>	556.3	c of the Hampshire grenadiers	216.28	shuffle the c.	134.15
Canteen always double drills and no c.	297.4	C of the <i>Pimafore</i>	221.10.11	some were playing c.	31.1
Cantering steadily c. through	303.17	C or Colonel or Knight in arms	351.14	Care age is full of c.	486.2
Canticle sweetest c. is <i>Nunc dimittis</i>	26.4	C I take me in	31.1	a' his weary kuaugh and c. be-	
Canticles sings his c. and hymns	266.13	captive good attending c. ill	487.14	guile	104.33
Cantie wi' mair	104.32	cook and a c. bold	218.14	begone, dull c.	5.19
Canting sighin', c., grace-proud faces	106.34	crew of the C's gig	140.28.218.14	beyond His love and c.	568.16
Cantle a monstrous c.	439.44	deck my C lies	566.28(-567)	Black C, at the horseman's back	121.18
Cantons. loyal c. of contemned love	482.22	each c., petty officer, and man	236.4	black C on the pillow	259.16
Cants of all the c. which are canted	513.16	ever hear of C Wattle?	173.3	brief sorrow, short-lived c.	361.12
Canute when C, lung, rowed thereby	124.22	foremost c. of his time	537.14	builders wrought with greatest c.	315.28
Canvas splash at a ten-league c. such a breeze compell'd thy c.	532.13	here he took a c's biscuit	176.9	can a woman's tender c. cease?	161.11
with c. drooping	147.6	his C's hand on his shoulder	363.4	c draws on c.	189.9
Canvasses good in c. and factions	25.41	smote	475.16	c. is heavy sleep you	170.23
Cany waggons light	346.23	his pure soul unto his c. Christ	475.16	c less, eyes, lips, and hands to	
Canyon in a cavern, in a c.	355.22	I am the c. of my soul	241.19	miss	186.25
Caolite tossing his burning hair	585.7	in the c. a choleric word	461.33	careless with artful c.	154.27
Cap big blue c. that always fits	141.15	nobody like the C	542.22	c. killed a cat	469.15
by night	224.11	O C I my C I	566.27	c 'll kill a cat	280.12
he pu'd aff his c.	32.7	Oh, C Shaw!	219.8	c no more to clothe and eat	430.1
put on my considering c.	37.33	our great c's c.	470.24	c of this world	59.24
riband in the c. of youth	436.41	plain russet-coated c.	167.3	c sat on his faded cheek	345.7
<i>Capa que cubre pensamientos</i>	134.18	royal c. of this ruin'd band	444.7	c's check and curb	551.20
Capability. Negative C	289.21	their c., the heart	442.21	closed our anxious c. of thee	376.120
that c. and god-like reason	436.15	train-band c.	159.32	dark forgetting of my c.	168.12
Capable c. and wide revenge	472.12	Captains c. and rulers clothed	55.32	death came with friendly c.	151.18
make your children c. of honesty	413.2	most gorgeously	55.32	deep and reverential c.	575.13
now warm and c.	287.3	C and the Kings depart	300.24	deliberation and public c.	345.24
<i>Capable Habacuc etait c. de tout</i>	557.14	c by the hundred	218.3	disapproves that c.	351.23
Capacious pipe for my c. mouth	214.7	c courageous	31.14	for cloth of gold you cease to c.	218.29
Capacities of us that are young	441.18	c of industry	127.3	golden c.	442.25
Capacity. c. for taking trouble	111.40.126.9	thunder of the c.	49.27	happy the man whose wish and	386.26
notwithstanding thy c.	481.30	young star-c. glow	208.7	hast thou no c. of me?	425.29
Cap-a-pe. armed at points exactly, c.	431.9	Captivate: while they c., inform	160.19	have a c. of natures that are mute	336.28
Caparisons don't become a young woman	500.24	Captive c. good attending captain	487.14	Heaven's peculiar c.	506.14
<i>Capax omnium consensu c. imperii</i>	526.15	c void of noble rage	532.19	I c. for nobody	72.16.106.15
Cape round the C of a sudden shape of mountain or of c.	539.1	foes they c. make	135.12	I c. not very greatly	8.17
Cape of Good Hope too old. to double the C	28.3	they that led us away c.	400.5	I c. not whether a man is Good or Evil	75.13
Cape St Vincent nobly, nobly C	92.17	weak minds led c.	350.2	I don't care where the water goes	142.12
Cape Turk. not yet doubled C.	337.7	when I am thy c.	347.34	if, full of c.	169.24
Capella star called C was yellow	236.38	whether guest or c.	561.18	irks c. the crop-full bird?	95.14
<i>Capellae vite c.</i>	556.9	Captives proclaim liberty to the c.	55.3	I shan't c. or ho	236.11
Caper. allowed to cut a c. on the straight rope	519.12	thy pity upon all c.	389.3	killing c. and grief of heart	446.18
first ae c., syne anither	108.13	to serve your c' need	303.24	lift her with c.	252.12
Capers c. numbly in a lady's chamber	476.4	Captivity bring away c. thence	509.4	little c. we	543.11
he c., he dances	466.5	captive	396.5	load of splendid c.	357.24
true lovers run into strange c.	427.3	bringeth the prisoners out of c.	472.34	mettle enough to kill c.	469.15
Capital: Belgium's c. had gather'd then	113.25	given to c. me and my. hopes	396.9	much c. and valour in this	
Corinthian c. of polished society	102.25	led c. captive	400.17	Welshman	444.17
more c. than to behead a king that high C., where Death tried for a c. crime once a week	491.17	no leading into c.	448.37	nobody I c. for comes a-court-	220.30
<i>Capitis tam cari c.</i>	258.24	power to cancel his c.	400.17	ing me	220.30
Capitol. against the C., a lion amidst the ruins of the C.	217.11	turned away the c. of Jacob	397.8	nor c. beyond today	76.2
<i>Capitol: domus Aeneae C. immobilitate saxum</i>	555.8	turn our c., O Lord	399.34	nor for itself hath any c.	183.22
Capitulate: I will not c.	275.30	<i>Caput haec alias inter c. extulit urbes</i>	555.18	nought but c. on ev'ry han'	105.37
Capitulation keep a few friends. without c.	513.35	<i>triste c. pedibus supposuisse ducis</i>	372.5	make	342.27
Capon: belly with good c. lin'd	427.21	Car. as the void c.	411.15	past my c.	37.21
Madeira and a cold c's leg	438.26	c rattling o'er the stony street	113.26	past redress now with me	474.32
Cappadocia: in Judea and C.	64.26	fixt her polisht c.	343.25	past c.	273.5
Capped: velvet c.	160.30	gilded c. of day	340.4	primary consideration. take c.	402.5
<i>Caprets: epistula venit a C.</i>	283.18	Caravan: join the innumerable c.	68.3	of ourselves	83.1
		put up your c.	249.17	public burden of the nation's c.	458.11
		the C starts for the Dawn of Nothing	206.20	punch with c. l.	140.4
		the phantom C. has reach'd the Nothing	206.21	ravell'd sleeve of c.	108.30
		where my c. has rested	542.6	righteous work, the public c.	309.16
		Caravanserai: in this batter'd C.	205.29.30	sae weary fu' o' c.	158.6
		Carcases c. of many a tall ship	464.6	seek with c., difficulty	341.29
		whose loves I prize as c.	429.14	some c. bestow on us	315.26
		Carcass: c. fit for hounds	449.10	Sport that wrinkled C. derides	22.18
		convey my c. back to your soil	119.33	take c. l.	139.15
		wheresoever the c. is	60.25	take c. of their health and their	129.17
		Carconet, captain jewels in the c.	487.1	complexion	527.18
		Card insulting Christmas c.	233.11	take c. of the minutes	253.63
		we must speak by the c.	437.12	take c. of the sense	128.11
		you may cut it on his c.	302.6	then the c. is over	
		Cardboard: being made entirely of c.	136.29	the very least as feeling her c.	
				they sought it with c.	

INDEX

Care (<i>cont.</i>)		Carl-hemp thou stalk o' c in man	104 22	Carters . keep a farm, and c.	432:45
things beyond our c.	193 17	Carlisle roused the burghers of C.	322 23	Carthage . come again to C.	405:17
tresome verse-recter, C.	494 9	to C 's, and to Almack's too	13 17	<i>Carthago delenda est C</i>	132 8
tonight so full of c.	80 17	Carmichael Marie C, and me	31 18	<i>O magna C</i>	259 29
took great c of his Mother	339 15	<i>Carmina c non prius audita</i>	259 14	Cartridges young ones carry c	489 6
'twas npt with c	338 14	<i>nulla placere diu c possunt</i>	257 12	Carve c. a little bit off the top	300 5
want, the c, the sin	533 20	<i>sunt et nati c.</i>	556 7	c on every tree	427 23
we c not which way we go	198 24	Carnage c drear of Flodden's field	418 35	c out dials, quantly	446 1
what boots it with uncessant c	342 20	C is God's daughter	116 25	he may not. c for himself	431 21
what c I how fair she be?	572 2	C is Thy daughter	578 9	let's c him	449 10
whose c is lest men see too much	95 31	crowning c, Waterloo	119 16	you may c it on his tombstone	302 6
with what c begut us round	245 5	war and all its deeds of c.	507 5	Carved c biforn his fader	130 27
woman who did not c	393 12	where his c and his conquests cease	113 4	c out his passage	456 5
women and c, and c. and women	560:25	Carnal a very heathen in the c part	381:10	c. with figures strange and sweet	150 21
world is full of c.	560 25	contests about their c interests	111 13	head fantastically c upon it	442 15
you are c, and c must keep you	170 23	Carnally to be c minded is death	65 52	they c at the meal	417 4
young ladies should take c of themselves	22 18	Carnation a' never could abide c.	443 22	we c not a line	572 14
your sex's earliest, latest c.	322 3	Carnations morn of bright c.	100 6	Carven from the laurel-tree	545 7
Care-charmer sleep	168 12	our c and streak'd gillyvors soon will the musk c break	485 23	Carver all made out of the c's brain	150 21
Care-charming Sleep	38 9	Carol fluting a wild c.	531 38	was the c happy?	413:10
Cared c greatly to serve God and the King	363 8	hear a c, mournful, holy	534 9	Carving the fashion of a new doubt	468:17
c not to be at all	345 15	quantest, richest c	336 13	Carving-knife with a c	369 8
Gallico c for none of these things	65 3	this c they began that hour	428 32	Caryatides unfrowning c	516 17
nor wish'd, nor c	401 29	Caroling free, singing our song	567 2	Casca . what a rent the envious C	450 28
Career . boy's ideal of a manly c	182 26	Carolings so little cause for c	235 18	Cascade thy Brigade with cold c.	219 8
c of high-handed wrong	135 3	Carolled still they are c. and said	516 3	Case her nom'native c.	370 5
East is a c	182 36	Carouse with what a brave c.	206 23	in such an evil c	323 29
his bright and brief c is o'er	417 29	Carp thus c of truth	432 33	its semblance in another's c.	159 2
nothing which might damage his c.	36 17	<i>Cap pe diem</i>	258 17	lady in the c	116:16, 218:15
suspend your mad c	162 24	Carpenter c's son	59 32	lady's in the c.	215:30
Careful c never to set up any of their own	102 37	understood Christ was a c.	73 17	my heart in a c o' gowd	32 19
c. soul and the troubled heart	302 1	Walrus and the C	130 12	nothing to do with the c	220:15
is not c what they mean	480:35	you may scold a c.	271 5	though I'm in sorry c	218 12
so c of the type	532 35	Carpet cliff-top has a c.	80 14	unto you will show his c, his c	373 11
Carefully most c upon your hour	430 7	figure in the c	268 15	vengeance of Jenny's c	466 12
polished up that handle so c	221 15	knight on carpet consideration	484 15	what appears in England's c	159 24
very c and slow	539:19	no c. knight so trim	418 8	Cased your hare when it is c	223:4
Carefulness . eat the bread of c.	399 35	'Turkey c.. to a picture	325 9	Casement at the c seen her stand	533 42
Careless c of mankind	535 19	ye curious c knights	217 16	c high and triple-arch'd	285 19
c she is with artful care	154 27	Carpet-dusting not the imperative labour	87:27	c jessamine stirr'd	536 11
c. shoe-string	246 4	Carpets long c. rose	285 27	c. ope at night	288 9
c their merits to scan	224 21	Carr . Lord Rosebery and Comyns C	141 31	c slowly grows	538 19
first fine c rapture	92 15	Carriage I can't afford a c	168 2	full on this c, shone the. moon	285 20
sitting c. on a granary floor	284 12	making them women of good c.	477 7	winder, a c.	177 5
so c. of the single life	532:35	very small second class c.	219 10	Casements . charm'd magic c.	288 1
Carelessness to lose both looks like c	569 23	Carriages I've seen your c.	299 19	Cash ah, take the c	205 25, 26
Cares: against eating c	342 7	Carrie dear C rightly declined	233 6	c payment. the sole nexus 126:16, 127 1	140:2
but a frost of c.	547 20	Carried, c. about with every wind of doctrine	67 57	c. that goes therewith	105 27
c can make the sweetest love to frown	232 5	c. away with vain doctrine	389:51	rhyme for needfu' c	143 6
c that infest the day	316 10	c them feet forward	87 6	takes your c	469 26
friend to soothe the c.	288:15	Government c on	564 20	Cashier'd when he's old, c	127:6
heavier weight of c	1 18	he hath. c. our sorrows	54 25	Cashiering most Kings and Senates	571:6
humble c, and delicate fears	581 6	reserved, c. about .or wor-shipped	401:10	Cashmere . tales of wild C.	345:31
if the heart .is deprest with c.	214 30	<i>Carrière: la c ouvre te aux talents</i>	126 2	Cassius . betwixt Damata and Mount C old	323:31
in thy fats our c 'be drown'd	424:19	Carron . I'll not, c. comfort, Despair	254 19	Cask when the oldest c is opened	583 17
kings have c	232 5	this their c crucified	522 21	Casket like a c of gold	288:32
mean, sordid, home-bred c.	101 30	Carrow late slain at C	502 20	seal the hushed c of my soul	443 4
naebody c. for me	106 15	Carry . books that you may c. to the fire	276:28	Casques . very c. that did affright the air	502:17
none c whether it prevail or not	375 18	c all he knew	225 2	Cassander . sweet pomander, good C.	12 21
no one c for me	72 16	c. everything before me in that House	181:26	<i>Casse: tout passe, tout c.</i>	94:18
poor devil has ended his c.	93:19	c thea whither thou wouldest not	64:18	Cassia . heap c. sandal-buds	473 17
small c, of daughter, wife, or friend	358 1	c. their comfort about with them	196 25	Cassio not C 'kill'd!	473 17
unver'd with anxious c.	192 13	c. them in his bosom	54:11	<i>Cassium: G. C. Romanorum ultim</i>	526:12
void of c. and strife	378 16	c up this corpse	91 36	Cassius . answer'd Caius C. so	451 21
warly c., an' warly men	105:38	certain we can c nothing out for to c me home	68:51	C hath a lean and hungry look	448:26
what c. these roarers	479:15	man must c. knowledge with hum	10 2	C...will deliver C.	448:35
worn with life's c.	165:21	c. off the latter	376:23	that spare C	448:27
Caress: we shall linger to c him	560:27	to England to c	189 8	Cassock: c, band, and hymn-book too	568:25
Caress'd . serpents . . c.	523:11	we c withun us the wonders	86:11	though his c was swarming	34:17
Carest . if thou c. not whom I love	185 21	we must c. it with us	200 5	Cassock'd huntsman	161:25
Careth: c. not for the sheep	63:38	Cart: creak of a lumbering c.	585 17	Cassowary if I were a c.	568:25
the Lord c. for the strangers	400:20	horse is drawn by the c.	295 15	Cast . c away their cords	391:48
Carey . if you'd go to Mother C.	294:21	now travers'd the c	402 6	c. away the works of darkness	389:22
Cargo: c. of ivory . c. of Tyne coal	333:20	on a c. in Hyde Park	491 6	c. herself . from th' Ismenian steep	350:17
Cargo-boats: oh, the little c.	298:25	Cartet . Mrs. C. could . . translate Epictetus	270:5	c. out my shoe	395:23
Caribou . wilds where the c. call	422 22			c. their burden upon the Lord	302:3
Caricature: with a c. of a face	220 16			c. the water of my land	461:1
Cark: joy without canker or c.	309:25			c. thy bread upon the waters	51:27
Carl: c. in Norroway	302:25			c. your pearls before swine	58 18
c. spak oo thing	137:27			in no wise c. out	63 22
Carles: avautt ye, base c.	420:25			loath to c. away my speech	482:18
Pym and such c.	90:16			pale c. of thought	434:4

INDEX

Cast (cont.)

sepulchre to c thee up
again 431 32(-432)
set my life upon a c.
476 43
suddenly c down
394 33
the more he c away
99 32
thou only hast c out
405 13
to c. into my teeth
451 24
vilely c away
47 29
Castalia pocula C. plena aqua
371 20
Castaway lest I myself should
be a c. 66 37
Castigator, censorque minorum
256 2
Castilian old C poor noble
119 24
Casting c a dim religious light
341 24
c down their golden crowns
240 19
Castitatem da mihi c
21 20
Castle ancient c not in decay
26 41
bores through his c wall
475 7
c, called Doubting-C
99 19
c, precipice-encurled
91 5
coward's c
135 20
house of everyone is his c
148 9
man's house is his c
148 7
my old lad of the c.
438 17
our c's strength
461 2
rich man in his c
3 15
splendour falls on c walls
538 14
this c hath a pleasant seat
457 6
Castle Downe look owre the C
30 10
Castlepatrick I come from C
141 10
Castlereagh intellectual eunuch
C
115 13
mask like C
495 15
Castles: all the c built with air
280 6
make c than in Spayne
138 24
my c. are my King's alone
418 26
Casual half-believers in our c
creeds 18 12
Casualty in the force and road of
c
463 44
Casuistry mountains of C
381 27
Casuists' soundest c doubt
384 41
Cat as a c would watch a mouse
520 28
but he is a very fine c.
275 11
care killed a c.
469 15
care'll kill a c.
280 12
c and the fiddle
367 1
C. He walked by himself
394 21
c languishes loudly
241 27
c may look at a king
129 14
Cheshire C.
129 3, 4
deaf than the blue-eyed c.
530 31
endow a college, or a c.
384 42
had Tiberius been a c.
17 13
hanging of his c on Monday
79 18
harmless necessary c
464 28
he bought a crooked c
369 3
his Aunt Jobiska's Runcible C
312 9
I don't want to swing a c
175 1
if your mother's c. had but
kittened 439 40
I shall bell the c.
5 1
it might have been c.
33 20
it was the c!
221 23
lat take a c
137 36
like the poor c. r' the adage
457 11
made a c laugh
379 23
more ways of killing a c
294 13
part to tear a c. in
466 25
pavilion c.
309 27
see the c. r' the dairy
196 15
see how the c jumps
420 29
take suggestion as a c. laps
479 36
touch not the c but a glove
419 21
turned the c. in pan again
7 11
vigilant as a c to steal cream
440 22
what c.'s averse to fish?
230 20
when I play with my c
355 3
worried the c.
369 6
Catalogue: dull c. of common
things 286 42
in the c. ye go for men
458 35
Cataract: sounding c haunted me
581 26
c. leaps in glory
538 14
Cataracts you c. and hurricanoes
453 5
Catastrophe: I'll tickle your c.
441 29
pat he comes, like the c.
452 21
race between education and c.
564 29
Catch: as she would c. another
Antony 426 16

Catch (cont.)

c a falling star
186 16
c him once upon the hip
463 17
c it ere it come to ground
459 27
c my flying soul
382 7
c the Cynthia of this minute
384 29
c the manners living
383 8
first c your hare
223 4
first to c the dawn
324 25
hard to c and conquer
336 8
he'll c us some more
34 16
I can c her
262 6
perdition c my soul
471 27
perils and diseases which c at
him 38 24
toss i' the air, and c again
95 27
Catch as catch can fell to playing
the game of c.
209 18
Catched, be more wise, and not be
c
377 24
Catching paid for c my 'oss, 6d
518 22
passion, I see, is c.
450 13
poverty's c
40 10
somebody's c it now
300 16
Catchwords man lives prin-
cipally by c
514 32
Catechism scarce had said his C
543 10
so ends my c
440 30
Categories ballet dance of blood-
less c
79 13
Caterpillar c on the leaf
73 23
'I don't see,' said the C
128 27
Caterpillars of the commonwealth
474 31
Cates feed on c and have him
talk
440 2
Cathartic, tart, c virtue
200 17
Cathay, cycle of C
535 1
Cathedral in the vast c leave him
537 28
sit outside the c at Florence
176 2
Catherine as on a C pear
517 13
Catholic and the Druse and the
C
140 28
C men that live upon wine
41 30
glorious the c amen
593 6
last flower of C love
525 33
one C and Apostolick Church
that he hold the C. Faith
388 37
Cathline [Fox] talked to me, con-
cerning C's conspiracy
276 17
Cato, Brutus and C might dis-
charge their souls
193 30
C gives his little senate laws
381 7
fate of C and of Rome
1 13
like C, give his little senate laws
185 29
Voice of C is the voice of Rome
279 26
well-reputed, C's daughter
449 18
what C did
470 25
what C's daughter durst not
412 16
Catom. sed victa C.
320 22
*Catombus prisais memorata C. at-
que Cethegis*
257 20
Cats c and monkeys
268 16
c. is 'dogs'
403 16
c. may have had their goose
cooked
121 22
do c eat bats?
128 21
each sack had seven c.
366 8
his three black c
171 10
rain c and dogs
520 25
where c. are c.
331 13
wild c in your kitchens
470 25
Cattle, call the c. home
293 22
c. are grazing
577 20
c. upon a thousand hills
395 3
lowly c. shed
3 20
thousands of great c.
102 20
women are mostly troublesome
c.
310 12
Catulle: muser C
132 17
Catullus: C. makes mouths at our
speech
523 5
in a metre of C.
529 20
*Catullus. gratias tibi maximas C.
agit*
133 1
Caucasus, thinking on the frosty C.
474 20
Caudle: Mrs. C.'s Curtain Lec-
tures
269 9
Caught: before he c. the beast
557 21
c. his clear accents
93 3
c. my foot in the mat
213 10
c. my heavenly jewel
501 21

Caught (cont.)

c the world's great hands
265 23
how I c it, found it
462 28
men c out in guilt
146 32
ram c in a thicket
44 56
Scotchman c young
272 14
she c him by his garment
45 16
Cauldron fire burn, and c bubble
459 30
round about the c go
459 29
Cauliflower, pineapple and cran-
berries
219 13
Causa c finita est
22 5
vincitix c deis placuit
320 22
Causae necdum etiam c. irarum
553 8
Causas rerum cognoscere c
550 16
vivendi perdere c
283 14
Cause armor of a righteous c.
98 1
believe in Freedom's c
319 19
believing in the justice of our c.
233 20
c. is in my will
449 24
c of dulness in others
209 20
c of Freedom is the c. of God
79 11
c of this fair gift
487 22
c., or just impediment
391 21
c that lacks assistance
33 8
c that perishes with them
140 14
c that wit is in other men
441 11
draw my pen in defence of a bad
c
194 14
effect whose c is God
163 52
ere her c bring fame
320 12
events which they did not c
235 22
final c of the human nose
153 4
first Almighty C
383 14
for God! for the C!
323 2
for no c however just
514 5
for what high c. burn?
333 5
her magnificent and awful c
162 45
homely beauty of the good old c
577 16
I'll try the whole c
128 25
it is the c, it is the c, my soul
473 11
little shall I grace my c.
469 45
nor help the just c
357 23
nor jealous for the c.
472 17
obstinacy in a bad c
86 14
our c is just
180 4
Philosophy, shrinks to her
second c.
381 27
report me and my c. aright
438 2
singly hast maintained the c of
truth
348 20
slowly dying c
533 20
so little c. for carolings
235 18
Thou Great First C.
386 20
to set the C. above renown
362 33
which laws or kings can c. or
cure 226 17, 278 29
woman's c is man's
539 6
you all did love him not with-
out c
450 21
your country's c. calls you away
217 16
*Cause la difference de la c et son
effet*
97 34
Causeless curse c. shall not come
50 37
Causer of this
35 21
Causes dire offence from am'ious
c
385 8
former c. of her moan
87 22
home of lost c.
19 10
in its c just
193 10
malice, to breed c.
282 7
there is occasions and c.
445 7
these flowers, as in their c.
125 9
though at t's hid c are not found
280 7
Cautious, statistical Christ
370 14
Cavalier: each c who loves honour
and me
416 8
like a brave old Scottish C.
24 8
Cavaliero, perfect c.
112 34
Cavaliers, nation of men of
honour, and of c.
102 11
Cavanagh's blows were not un-
decided
240 7
Cave, hid in her vacant inter-
lunar c.
350 23
his political C. of Adullam
82 20
Idols of the C.
28 6
in an ocean-c.
531 9
in Stygian c. forlorn
341 26
in this our pinching c.
429 31
lone c's stillicide
236 10

INDEX

Cave (*cont.*)
 out of the rusty eastern c. 495 21
 tear the c. where Echo lies 477 26
 thro' the c. hollow c. 535 18
Cave canny 375 8
 Cavern happy field of mossy c. 287 1
 in a c., in a canyon 355 22
 in a c. under 402 27
 skulking Truth to her old c. near 351 27
 Cavern c. measureless to men 151 31, 33
 in Misery's darkest c. known 275 2
 out of the c. of rain 403 1
 sand-strewn c., cool and deep 15 24
 twice ten thousand c. 488 30
 Caves c. of ice 151 33(-152)
 data unathom'd c. of ocean 270 5
 from Mendip's sunless c. 372 19
 151 35(-152)
 Hell sight'd from all her c. 316 8
 ring from their marble c. 390 3
 rocks, c., lakes, fens 246 2
Caveo hunc ut, Romane, c. 267 15
 Cautious to the general 433 24
 Cautious c. shall sleep no more 435 12
 Cautious thou art, and C. 457 1
 I am Thine of C. 456 24
 long, C., Othello, all 458 30
 no more than to be C. 456 17
 Thine of C. lives 456 17
 Caving at the gun's report 407 7
 C. B. 'forgetting' C. 295 1
 Cease c. in a woman's tender c. 161 11
 c., every way 122 10
 c., large example 319 3
 c. upon the midnight with no 287 22
 pain 52 32
 c. ye from man 108 16
 c. ye from woman 280 4
 fears that I may c. to be 531 51
 have the day, and c. to be 578 11
 he did not c., but cooed 730 15
 he did not c. while he stayed 304 20
 he wroth wars to c. 16 19
 let the long contention c. 308 10
 life and all shall c. 477 24
 lightning, which doth c. to be 346 19
 not the more c. I to wonder 244 25
 that love may never c. to 535 43(-536)
 be 499 9
 that thou shouldst c. to be 411 6
 they die not, but c. 66 15
 torques, they shall c. 19 3
 to see me c. to live 106 2
 would not c., but cry still 75 18
 Ceased no fainter melody have c. 330 2
 song had c. 580 15
 when Lucy c. to be 316 11
 Ceanothus like the c. of exquisite 316 11
 music 68 17
 pray without c. I make mention of 65 30
 you 255 20
Cecidit multa renascentur quar-
iam c. 225 22
 Cecrops only C., or Camilla, or 22 22
 Brinda 545 7
 when C.'s lap of snows 575 26
 Cecrops adores as Margaret, 410 12
 Maude, or C. 375 26
 C., Gertrude, Magdalen 410 12
 Cecrops form of c. 10 4
 Cecrops death of C. 320 15
Cedamus nos c. Amor 356 8
 Cedar as a c. tall and slender 370 5
 from that moonlit c. what a burst 17 11
 Cedar'd from silken Samarcand 285 25
 to c. Lebanon 151 32
 Cedars athwart a c. cover 398 9
 Cedars even the c. of Libanus 57 15
 excellent as the c. 313 10
 Ced'wood sandalwood, c. 402 17
Cedite Romam scriptis 16 1
 Ceiling of amber 573 16
 Ce'landine 'tis the little c. 408 18
Celebrat Ronsard me
 Celebrate dine somewhere to c. 269 20
 the event 567 9
 I c. myself

Celebrated c., cultivated, under- 218 17
 rated noblemen 173 29
 c. for his Deposition 526 3
Celestiter quidat c. 413 25
 Celestine which c. in dying 152 1
 Celestial from Thine home 316 9
 from the c. seat 19 3
 gloved c. to sword 119 14
 Peter sat by the c. gate 311 21
 this mournful gloom for that c. 316 20
 light 317 20
 upon c. light shone in, and 83 27
 touch of c. temper 566 10
 Celestially mud, c. air 396 15
 Cello C. altogether 282 5
 C. has undone me 125 1
 come, my C. 421 16
 know, C. 278 17
 not, C., that I juster pin 220 10
 Colbach his no pleasures 101 6
 Cell dwell in a dungeon c. 270 15
 each in his narrow c. 265 21
 for cloister'd c. 513 16
 he must hush, in solemn c. 507 12
 in any c. you run, dear 157 6
 my c. is set here in this bosom 157 6
 must from 'ne prophecies 313 21
 well-expecting rids' c. 39 26
 solitary c. 151 12
 Thou hast given me a c. 157 8
 what feast, in thine eternal c. 206 17
 Cello horn in a c. 376 21
 in his c. stopped him down 332 25
 Cellarage this c. low in the c. 46 15
 Cellar'd Old Simon the C. 156 27
 Cels' c. and pibners for 'the man' 284 11
 c. himmed then clumsy c. 536 22
 thro' c. of madness 313 21
 Celt blind hysterics of the C. 528 11
 Slav, 'Celtion, C. 201 16
Cenae notes c. que deum 401 1
 Cenotaph laugh at my own c. 288 6
 Censor from swindled c. technician 256 2
Censor castigat, c. que minorum 257 19
Censoris cum tabulis animi c. 101 2
 Censorship assassination 287 7
 Censura revat c. columbas 274 5
 Censure all c. of a man's self 382 10
 c. truly who have written well 117 11
 every trade save c. 130 1
 not nor slander, c. is h. 80 10
 no man can justify c. 431 25
 take each man's c. 382 10
 ten c. and this c. 278 15
 those who dust not c. 330 13
 Censured what we bel old is c. 238 1
 Cent pot c. for tribute 122 6
 on Dutch bottoms just twenty 112 26
 per c. 116 20
 they voice c. per c. 166 27
 Centurion that moral c., man and 509 1
 wife 488 10
 Centurion's was happy quite 162 22
 Centre at their heats, the fire's c. 111 10
 c. of my sinful earth 431 14
 from the c. all round to the sea 83 2
 from the c. thrice to th'utmost 10 17
 pole 481 2
 bid indeed within the c. 27 15
 John A. Logan is the Heart C. 310 20
 of which the c. is everywhere 186 25
 planer, and this c. 485 8
 poor c. of a man's actions 209 9
 sit r' r' c. and enjoy bright day 318 30
 though it in the c. sit 182 6
 thy intention stabs the c. 210 25
 Centre non c. aide 320 17
 Centre with c. and eccentric 182 2
 scrambled over 170 26
 Cent's sweet simplicity of the 93 11
 three pe. c. 557 17
 Centuries all c. but this 126 1
 powered by the weight of c. 536 15
 c. ago 349 11
 through what wild c. 218 17
 whole c. of folly 573 16
 Century c. of the common man 126 1
 in that eighteenth c. of Time 536 15
 lam for a c. dead 349 11
 Centastes horned, Hydrus

Cerberus give that C. a sop 155 7
 like C., three gentle men at once 500 23
 or C. and blackest Midnight 311 26
 bairn 268 6
 Cerberon deep well of uncon- 431 12
 scious c. 252 12
 Cerements burst their c. 213 15
 clinging like c. 451 9
 Ceremonial for any c. purposes 401 28
 wife. 111 22
 Ceremonies of fantasy, of dremis, 141 23
 and c. 01 7
 Ceremony enforced c. 512 4
 no c. that to great ones 'longs 300 22
 save c., save general c. 116 22
 three-gor-eous c. 35 20
 Cerenthus in it is lost 206 9
 Cerion c. because impossible 229 9
 c. of sorrow in store 24 43
 lay of a 'c. age' 215 11
 love if it seem c. 330 36
 nothing c., except death and 277 36
 texts 349 16
 nothing c. in man's life but this 512 9
 nothing more c. til an uncuttain- 556 22
 ties 30(-311)
 one thing is c. 392 5
 thou c. pain 544 4
 Certainties begin with c. 325 23
 better than most people's c. 141 8
 bet for c. 116 45
 Certainties quit a c. for in vance- 116 45
 tains 381 1
 Certainties of waking bliss 116 45
 thy wisdom, less thy c. 116 45
Certamina haec c. tanta pulchris 116 45
exiga 120 18
Cerrae ingenio 392 5
 Certified how long I have to live 392 5
 Certified one night c. another 544 4
Certum est quia impossibile est 325 23
 Certainties C. is never peuliant 141 8
 C. on his, gilly 381 1
 C. serious an 116 45
 C. smiled Spain's chivalry away 120 18
Certum unam c. 188 27
 Certspool London, that great c. 281 27
 Cessate have refused other c. 371 18
Cetera c. quis nescit 258 13
permittit deus c. 257 20
Cetheus prius memorata Catom-
is atque C. 210 18
 Ceylon soft o'er C.'s isle 173 33
 Ch. hand style of orators 351 16
 Chaeronei that dishonest victory 15 23
 at C. 241 3
 Chafe champ and c. in the spray 100 27
 he that lets another c. 460 9
 through reason c. 531 1
 Chafes take no care who c. 200 11
 Chafe c. well meant for grain 117 13
 everything else tastes like c. 92 14
 hope coin in c. 351 2
 Chalmers sings on the orchard 26 1
 Chagrin me laissez avec mon 351 2
 noir c. 226 1
 Chain it each remove a lengthen- 389 12
 ing c. 528 27
 c. of our sins 273 1
 dished with his golden c. 558 3
 death broke at once the vital c. 114 5
 down hull 'Too-quick', the c. 157 15
 electric c. where with we are 83 13
 bound 231 2
 ere slumber's c. has bound me 190 17
 flesh to feel the c. 169 21
 Servaude that hugs her c. 75 24(-76)
 subtle c. o' countless pyg. 114 13
 that Homer's golden c. 341 7
 what the c. 100 27
 Chainless eternal spirit of the c. 531 36
 mind 107 33
 Charns adamantine c. and pearl 269 19
 fur 495 26
 bind their kings in c. 573 16
 by gold c. about the feet of God 107 33
 c. and slaving 269 19
 c. art worse than bayonets 495 26
 c. of its dismay

INDEX

Chains (cont)

clanking their c in the South 559'33
 everywhere he is in c. 412'2
 in darkness, fire, and c 561'22
 nothing to lose .but their c 333'11
 since a woman must wear c 203'0
 untwisting all the c that tie 342'8
 wearers of rings and c 308'24
 when I am thy captive talk of c 347'34
 Chair: asleep upon a c. 584'7
 give Dayrolles a c 139'37
 he fills a c 274'28
 heir to his father's c. 281'28
 is the c empty? 476'31
 Jesus was sitting in Moses' c 74'13
 jumping from the c she sat in 265'25
 more wondrous still the table, 74'8
 stool and c. 317'11
 one vacant c 382'14
 Rab'lais' easy c. 381'25
 rack of a too easy c 279'31
 seated in thy silver c 249'22
 seats himself in Frederick's c.
 tavern c throne of human 277'4
 felicity 560'27
 there will be one vacant c 303'20
 they shall sit in a golden c. 249'24
 tilts up his c 367'6
 Chairs old c to mend 311'12
 two old c., and half a candle
 Chase all in a c and pair 159'33
 myself and children three will
 fill the c. 159'33
 one-hoss c 251'6
 Chalcedony: thurd, a c. 72'1
 thurd c. 87'36
 Chalice kneeling hamlet drains 532'11
 the c 411'28
 winged c of the soul 429'25
 Chalice on c flowers that lies
 Chalcies green c and golden 269'22
 priests 164'8
 Chalkey draw the c ring 166'19
 Challenge c to his end 406'18
 I c all the human race 333'1
 oft would c me the race 123'21
 Challenged as any c. echo clear 179'20
 Chalybeate taste 506'6
 Charn: great C of literature 442'20
 Chamber. bear me to that c 476'4
 capers nimbly in a lady's c. 501'27
 c deaf to noise 391'52
 commune, in your c. 98'3
 each shall take his c. 437'15
 get you to my lady's c. 366'23
 in my lady's c 410'18
 peace in her c. 298'30
 Queen was in her c. 336'15
 scour a narrow c. 268'12
 suspended in the c of con-
 sciousness 502'3
 than to a c melody 494'5
 through many a listening c. 186'32
 throw myself down in my c. 494'7
 to thy c. window, Sweet 481'32
 water once a day her c. round 146'15
 writ in a Roman c. 252'25
 Chamberlain: Guilt was my
 grim C 274'10
 Chambermaid: as happy in the
 arms of a c. 478'44
 Chambermaids: worms that are
 thy c. 398'8
 Chambers: beams of his c. in the
 waters 144'33
 has c in the King's Bench Walks 441'41
 perfum'd c. of the great 75'18
 or in the c. of the East, the c. of
 the sun 176'26
 whispering c of Imagination 544'7
 wind-besomed c. of the air 435'2
 Chameleon's dish 493'16
 Chameleons feed on light and air 15'23
 Champ and chafe, in the spray
 Champagne: c...gives one werry
 gentlemanly ideas 518'33
 not a c. teetotaler 489'15
 tops cleaned with c. and abricot
 jam 518'19
 we meet, with c. and a chicken 354'15
 Women, and C., and Bridge 41'26

Champain. through heaven's wide
 c 348'19
 Champak odours fail 494'7
 Champion in close fight a c grim 418'8
 strong siding c, Conscience 340'10
 to his faithful c 351'7
 Chance all c, direction 383'21
 care o' th' main c 111'2
 C governs all 346'11
 c, or nature's changing course 486'18
 despair, law, c, hath slain 185'14
 either in nativity, c or death 466'14
 every c. a noble knight 531'33
 every morning a noble c 531'33
 from art, not c. 382'32
 from c, and death, and muta-
 bility 497'12
 grasps the skirts of happy c. 533'1
 had the c been with us 255'22
 if c will have me king c may
 crown me 456'25
 just a c o' the prize 90'42
 more weighty voice .as by c 25'42
 necessity and c. approach not 348'25
 nor dart of c 472'32
 nor now to prove our c. 189'6
 not naturally honest so some-
 times by c 485'35
 now and then be right, by c 159'12
 Occasion, C, and Change 497'7
 power which erring men call C 340'29
 prophesy of the main c. 442'6
 set my life on any c 458'36
 that c will bring us through 15'11
 to Thy grace, and not to c. 561'20
 trust me, you haven't a c 222'4
 under the bludgeonings of c. 241'18
 various turns of c. below 191'8
 who await no gifts from C 18'4
 with the c. of being drowned 270'32
 write a most valuable book by c 231'23
 Chancel strange sounds along the
 c 417'13
 Chancellor c in embryo 499'16
 England's high C 281'28
 rather susceptible C. 218'37
 Chancery pretty young wards in
 C 218'36
 Chances: against ill c. men are.
 merry 442'17
 c change by course 508'10
 changes and c. of this mortal life 390'50
 I spake of most disastrous c. 470'2
 saw them subject to the c.. of
 existence 268'8
 Chandel'le au soir, à la c. 408'18
 Change: all doth in C. delight 510'11
 all things c them to the contrary 478'33
 as a vesture shalt thou c them 308'2
 bolts up c 425'33
 can thy soul know c? 95'36
 catch, ere she c, the Cynthia 384'29
 certain relief in c. 267'24
 c. and decay 322'1
 c. as the winds c. 525'30
 c., as ye list, ye winds 215'40
 c. came o'er. my dream 117'7
 c. for the worse 11'6
 c. in a trice 522'23
 c.. in their modes of thought 338'21
 c. is inevitable c is constant 180'37
 c. is not made without inconven-
 ience 254'1
 c. itself can give no more 421'17
 c. Kate into Nan 74'22
 c. of thought to find 164'35
 c. places, which is the justice 454'10
 each c of many-colour'd life 278'34
 Ethiopian c his skin 55'18
 ever-whirling wheel of C 510'10
 extremes by c more fierce 346'1
 fear of c perplexes monarchs 345'6
 fill my pockets with c. 177'21
 full of religion, knavery, and c. 40'8
 God's great *Vente* c the song 186'11
 I c, but I cannot die 493'1
 in the dead there is no c. 325'23
 I would not c for thine 280'21
 I would c. each hour 421'16
 lamentable c. is from the best 453'37
 life may c. 493'23

Change (cont)

miserable c now at my end 425'28
 neither to c, nor falter 497'17
 no c though you lie under 203'5
 nor any c of light 523'24
 nor wish'd to c his place 224'18
 not for those do I repent or c. 344'13
 Occasion, Chance, and C 497'7
 One remains, the many c and
 pass 492'15
 O the heavy c 342'13
 otherwise I perceive no c. 303'8
 our appetites are apt to c 191'20
 our love should with our for-
 tunes c. 435'11
 purge by any desperate c 423'34
 rapid c from rocks to roses 387'23
 ringing grooves of c 534'36
 seat that we must c. for Heav'n 344'21
 show a c from what it was 316'36
 since 'tis Nature's law to c 407'16
 small c. of silence 337'37
 state without the means of some
 c 102'6
 that love could never c 82'2
 this robe. doth c my disposi-
 tion 485'27
 tho' I deplore her c. 155'37
 Thou dost not c 147'14
 through all c. 324'17
 to c. my state with kings 486'24
 to c the name 11'6
 to c what we can 514'5
 to know the c and feel it 289'8
 when it is not necessary to c 203'2
 whose beauty is past c. 255'3
 Change plus ça c. 284'7
 Change nous avons c tout cela 353'24
 Changeable thy doublet of c.
 taffeta 483'7
 Changed all c., c. utterly 586'19
 c according to. the Sword 135'28
 c into little water drops 330'11
 face of all the world is c. 88'17
 how fall'n how c. 344'11
 I c. ev'ry hour 214'25
 let them be c 453'31
 like linen often c. 209'5
 man but c. his mind 384'23
 mind not to be c. by place or
 time 344'22
 sea c, the fields c. 237'10
 they have c eyes 490'32
 though c in outward lustre 344'13
 we have c all that 353'24
 we shall all be c 67'16
 what we c was innocence 485'4
 Changeful presuming on their c.
 potency 481'25
 Changes c. and chances of this
 mortal life 390'50
 c the world today 206'1
 Friend Who never c. 338'19
 God c, and man 524'1
 her plot hath many c 404'10
 if the c. be thus irresistible 277'24
 manifold c. of the world 389'38
 One, who never c 552'2
 world's a scene of c. 158'11
 Changest c. not in any gale 532'2
 Thou, who c. not 322'1
 Changeth he c not 354'12
 Changing ever c, like a joyless eye 495'19
 love c. his property 475'5
 oft c. is loss 550'5
 one fixed point in a c age 188'13
 through all the c scenes of life 527'2
 Chankly Bore: Hills of the C. 311'15
 Channel: butting through the C. 333'121
 c. of no-meaning 363'19
 C.'s as bright as a ball-room 294'35
 drum them up the C. 363'2
 wet with C. spray 296'15
 you dream you are crossing the
 C. 219'10
 Channels: as streams their c.
 deeper wear 107'5
 Chant: how can ye c., ye little
 birds 108'36
 or triumphal c. 498'7
 our c. of pleasant exploration 567'2

INDEX

Chanted: c. loudly, c. lowly 534:9
 Chantey, may we lift a Deepsea C. 208:14
 Chanticleer: crow like c. 427:15
 strain of strutting c. 479:28
 Chanting, c. faint hymns to the.. 466:16
 moon
 c. our chant 567:2
 loud c. of the unquiet leaves 586:8
 Chaos: be no longer a c. 127:21
 c. of thought and passion 383:22
 C. umpire sits 346:11
 God dawned on C. 491:23
 of Night primeval, and of C. old 381:26
 reign of C. and old Night 345:1
 thy dread empire, C. 381:27
 when I love thee not c. is come 471:27
 Chap I am an intellectual c. 219:6
 Chapel Devil always builds a c. 170:11
 devil.. will have his c. 33:4
 out of the little c. I burst 90:24
 Chapels: cakes and apples in all 33:21
 the C. 463:7
 c. had been churches 266:1
 stolen looks are nice in c. 437:15
 Chap-fallen, quite c. ? 178:37
 Chaplain, Blue Beard's domestic c. 569:7
 twice a day the C. called
 Chapman C. and Hall swore not 42:24
 at all 288:19
 till I heard C. speak out
 Chapmen, utter'd by base sale of 455:2
 c's tongues 42:23
 Chaps: biography is about c. 141:29
 several c. out of the City
 Chapter: c. is completed from 127:16
 epoch to epoch
 c. of accidents 139:31
 studied his last c. of St. John 89:41
 Char: must Thou c. the wood 544:24
 Character, as for regaining my c. I 208:25
 despair 290:9
 as to the poetical c. itself
 beyond the limitations of his 358:16
 own c. 500:36
 c. dead at every word 196:29
 c. is destiny
 c...the determination of in- 268:13
 cident 284:18
 c. undecided 508:28
 formation of c. 379:15
 for our c...as Englishmen 129:33
 gave me a good c. 268:13
 incident..the illustration of c. 500:37
 leave my c. behind me 166:21
 my wishes' cloudy c. 466:16
 reap a c.
 these few precepts. look thou c. 431:25
 Characters: c. of hell to trace 229:22
 c. of the great Apocalypse 580:25
 from high life high c. 384:24
 most women have no c. at all 384:28
 who have c. to lose 106:25
 write the c. in dust 419:15
 Charakter in dem Strom der Welt 224:14
 Chares: does the meanest c. 425:30
 Charge: c., Chester, c. 418:32
 c. in earnest 183:8
 c. is prepar'd 215:6
 c. with all thy chivalry 122:19
 c. you more..at a friend's 178:26
 his angels c. over thee 397:19
 no c. of rule, nor governance 518:11
 O, the wild c. they made 528:19
 take thou in c. this day 323:27
 Charged: c. with the grandeur of 254:24
 God 86:14
 rashly c. the troops of error 469:45
 such proceeding I am c. withal 429:19
 Charger: he turn'd his c. 169:11
 Charges: die to save c. 66:34
 goeth a warfare..at his own c. 26:11
 warily to begin c.
 Charing Cross: betwixt Heaven 545:11
 and C.
 C., with a man upon a black 307:12
 horse
 full tide of human existence. at 272:25
 C.
 I sunk at C. 538:26
 Chariot: bring me my c. of fire 75:16
 c. of Israel, and the horsemen 48:16

Chariot (cont.)
 dust beneath thy c. wheel 254:16
 go to Hyde-Park..in a new c. 156:13
 her c. is an empty hazel-nut 477:7
 maketh the clouds his c. 398:8
 on drove the c. 508:4
 slap-up girl in a bang-up c. 178:16
 snatched from out his c. 411:15
 swing low, sweet c. 10:2
 Time's winged c. 333:9
 why is his c. so long? 46:51
 Charioted. not c. by Bacchus 287:28
 Charioteer: c. is snatched from 411:15
 out his chariot
 Chariotest to their dark wintry bed 496:4
 Chariots burneth the c. in the fire 394:29
 c. of God are twenty thousand 396:8
 his c. of wrath 228:21
 put their trust in c. 392:37
 Chariot-wheel: fly sat upon the.. 27:35
 c.
 Charitable: thy intents wicked or 431:32
 c.
 Charitably: how can they c. dis- 644:19
 pose of any thing? 574:28
 Charities: c. that soothe 165:19
 cold c. of man to man
 defer not c. till death 27:7
 Charity. all mankind's concern is 384:1
 c. 66:44,45
 and have not c.
 C. and Mercy. Not unholy 176:12
 names 86:31
 c. begins at home 500:44
 c.. cover the multitude of sins 70:5
 c., dear Miss Prism 569:27
 c. edifieth 66:33
 c. envieth not 66:45
 c. never faileth 66:45
 c. suffereth long 66:45
 c. vaunteth not itself 66:45
 c. will hardly water the ground 26:36
 ere c. began 224:21
 greatest of these is c. 66:46(-67)
 healing voice of Christian c. 102:5
 in all things, c. 36:25
 increase of faith, hope and c. 389:46
 in love and c. with your neigh- 390:34
 bours 567:21
 lectures or a little c. 447:13
 little earth for c. 15:1
 living need c. more 481:21
 love, friendship, c. 389:31
 most excellent gift of c. 166:16
 no point of c.
 now abideth faith, hope, c. 66:46(-67)
 organized c., scrimped and iced 370:14
 pool of private c. 374:21
 ranty of Christian c. 252:18
 spots in your feasts of c. 70:18
 with c. for all 314:13
 with faith, with hope, with c. 245:9
 with the c. of Paul 143:10
 Charity-boy: as the c. said 178:42
 Charity-meetings: in c. it stands 128:13
 at the door 533:23
 Charlatan: defamed by every c. 491:16
 no c...Well, I am 327:15
 Charlemagne: second was C. 345:4
 when C. with all his peerage fell
 Charles: Baby C. laying down the 419:26
 guilt 40:33
 C. Augustus Fortescue 242:16
 C. the First his Cromwell 323:12
 for C. King of England 90:16
 God for King C. 420:25
 here's a health to King C. 90:17
 in Hell's despite now, King C. 174:25
 keep King C...out of the 90:17
 Memorial
 King C., and who'll do him right 90:17
 now? 7:9
 King C.'s golden days 8:3
 King C. walked and talked 152:2
 my gentle-hearted C. 326:2
 nay of C. the Second
 some of the trouble out of King 174:27
 C.'s head 250:17
 Charlie: C. he's my darling 380:15
 C. is my darling 307:19
 none to call me C.

Charlie (cont.)
 o'er the water to C. 250:15
 over the water to C. 420:13
 Charlock, o'er the young shoot the 165:17
 c.
 Charlotte: Werther had a love for 543:12
 C.
 Charm: all the c. of all the Muses 541:7
 c. for thee, my..Charles 152:2
 c. from the sky 376:10
 c. loose from every..engage- 101:37
 ment 151:28
 c. to stay the morning-star 370:18
 made up of hard words like a c. 462:17
 music oft hath such a c. 578:3
 music that would c. for ever 581:26
 no need of a remoter c. 571:6
 or c. thee to a tear 566:19
 provoking c. of Caelia altogether 215:37
 sleep, c. my imagination 215:42
 some c. of lovely Sue 153:22
 till life can c. no more
 what c. can soothe her melan- 226:18
 choly? 199:26
 why this c. is wasted 347:22
 with c. of earliest birds
 Charmed: almost c. me from my 480:29
 profession 343:13
 brooding on the c. wave 128:11
 c. it with smiles and soap 288:1
 c. magic casements 149:25
 c. water burned away 401:10
 I bear a c. life
 oaks, branch-c. by the earnest 286:8
 stars
 Charmer: here's to the c. whose 500:40
 dummies we prize 155:37
 still the c. I approve 395:20
 voice of the c.
 were t'other dear c. away 215:4
 Charming: c. women can true con- 203:21
 verts make 340:24
 how c. is divine philosophy 348:29
 in Adam's ear so c. left his voice
 married, c., chaste, and twenty- 115:17
 three 208:29
 O most c. pug
 whose daughter was c. and 306:34
 young 151:6
 Charms: all that c. or ear or sight 350:11
 all those endearing young c. 384:38
 c. by accepting 385:19
 c. strike the sight 233:1
 dear were her c. to me 286:42
 do not all c. fly 162:22
 freedom has a thousand c. 106:7
 lass that has acres o' c. 214:19
 lifeless c., without the heart 155:18
 music has c. 164:22
 solitude, where are the c.? 345:49
 song c. the sense 469:45
 what drugs, what c. 185:11
 with sudden c. can bind 308:22
 Charon, seeing, may forget 487:22
 Charter: as large a c. as the wind 545:18
 c. of thy worth 384:5
 this was the c. of the land 20:6
 Chartres: for C.'s head reserve 243:28
 Charts: busied in c. 506:13
 Chase: c. brave employment 426:31
 c., the sport of kings 107:9
 down his nose in piteous c. 332:16
 laith to run an' c. thee 319:10
 mortal beauty c. 416:20
 new mistress now I c. 527:11
 thy c. is done 544:14
 when heated in the c. 416:14
 with unhurrying c.
 woe worth the c.
 Chasing: a-c. the deer; c. the 107:12
 wild deer
 Chasm: from this c...a mighty 151:32
 fountain 574:26
 no c., no solitude 151:32
 that deep romantic c.
 Chassis: whole world is in a state 370:12
 of c.
 Chaste: Are Barnabids C.? 333:23
 be amorous, but be c. 117:17
 be thou as c. as ice 434:11
 c. and fair 279:131

INDEX

- Chaste** (*cont*)
 c as the icicle 420 20
 c as unsunn'd snow 420 27
 c lady's pregnant womb 332 10
 c to her husband 384 30
 ever c, except you ravish me 185 19
 fair, the c, and unexpressive she 427 23
 if I pronounce it c 221 4
 if she is c, and sober 363 26
 justified a c polygamy 125 5
 married, charming, c., and twenty-three 115 17
 my English text is c 217 4
 no natural love of the 'c muse' 77 32
 you c stars 473 11
Chasten of ample power to c and subdue 582 1
Chasteth whom the Lord loveth he c. 69 19
Chastise c you with scorpions 47 47
 stubborn they c 164 34
Chastised c with the sober eye of dull Octavia 425 34
 c you with whips 47 47
 having been a little c 56 23
Chastisement of our peace 54 26
Chastity clothed on with c. even like thy c 473 32
 give me c 21 20
 so dear to Heaven is saintly c that c of honour 102 13
 'tis C, my brother, C 340 22
Chasuble he wore, I think, a c. 238 38
Chatham C heart-sick of his country's shame 163 2
 C's language was his mother tongue 163 1
 great C with his sabre drawn those who listened to Lord C 200 6
Chatte *quand je me joue a ma c* 355 3
Chatter c about Harriet hare-brained c of irresponsible frivolity 181 13
 only idle c 220 26
Chatterings loud in multitudinous c 336 32
Chatters: of science and logic he c 387 20
Chatterton. C, the marvellous boy 580 7
 O C! how very sad thy fate 288 20
 Chatting on deck was Dryden 309 8
Chaucer 'C.. so uneducated 560 15
 Dan C, mighty Shakespeare 80 24
 Dan C, well of English undefiled 510 5
 I will not lodge thee by C. since C was alive and hale 281 11
 thought more nigh to learned C 36 21
Chavender, or chub 414 6
Cheap as c sitting as standing 520 11
 c. and chippy chopper 219 31
 c but wholesome salad 164 1
 c defence of nations 102 12
 flesh and blood so c 253 25
 good counsel? 'tis c 109 18
 hold c the strain 95 15
 hold their manhoods c 444.28(-445)
 jest as c, and easy to rejoice 407 14
 King to have things done as c. 377 19
 man's life is c as beast's 452 41
 sold c. what is most dear 488 5
Cheapened. how she has c. parade 374 20
Cheaper c than to keep a cow fool, but at a c. rate 112 6
 161 42
Cheapest lawyer's fee 107 31
Cheaply c. bought for thrice their weight 203 39
 put him c. off 191 17
Cheapness: country has its charms c. for one 518 28
Cheat deterred from detecting.. a c. 272 20
 fancy cannot c, so well he may c at cards genteelly 272 26
 life, 'tis all a c. 191 13
 of being cheated as to c. 147 12
 so lucrative to c. 214 33
 to c a man is nothing
Cheated: c. into some fine passages 290 15
Cheated (*cont*)
 only place to be exceedingly c. at 202 13
 pleasure of being c. 111 3
Cheater that old bald c., Time 281 2
Cheating of our friends 143 6
Cheats who c a woman 214 33
Check care's c and curb 551 20
 dreadful is the c 83 13
 free from .rule or c. 381 21
 immediate c to loose behaviour 511 25
 rod to c the erring 573 28
Checked I c him while he spoke 309 1
Checking the crazy ones 229 15
Checks moves, and c, and slays that c each fault 206 20
Cheek blush into the c of the young person 178 11
 care sat on his faded c 345 7
 c that doth not fade 285 39
 concealment .feed on her damask c 483 10
 crocus lays her c to mire 330 44
 drove his ball through Helen's c 228 10
 fragrant waters on my c be-stowed 160 32
 give this c a little red 384 26
 hangs upon the c of night 477 9
 her c was soft as silk 372 20
 his c to him that smuteth him 55 26
 his wither'd c and tresses grey 416 20
 I love not hollow c 539 1
 iron tears down Pluto's c 341 19
 it fanned my c 150 3
 kissed each other's c 222 3
 language in her eye, her c, her lip 481 26
 leans her c upon her hand 477 14
 loves a rosy c 124 25
 my c is cold and white 494 7
 old ornament of his c 468 32
 on that c, and o'er that brow 119 2
 on thy c a fading rose 286 29
 O soul of Sir John C. 351 17
 pale grew every c. 324 13
 pale grew thy c. 119 20
 rose growing on's c 321 14
 that. C. of hers to incarnadine 205 12, 13
 that I might touch that c 477 14
 turn the other c. 251 4
 warm wet c 309 4
 whosoever shall smute thee on thy right c 57 50
 yellow c, a white beard 441 19
Cheeks c of sorry grain 340 18
 c. that be hollow'd a little crack your c. 359 10
 delicate c which they did cool 453 5
 fat ruddy c Augustus had 424 6
 her blood spoke in her c. 240 18
 her c. were so red and so white, dears 186 13
 in thy lips and in thy c 293 17
 roses are her c 478 43
 rosy lips and c. 536 6
Cheer be of good c 59 36, 63 64
 C! Boys, c! 326 22
 c. but not inebriate 43 14, 163 21
 c. for a halt and a row 300 16
 c. for the Sergeant's wedding 301 1
 c. it after rain 161 21
 c me ever or disseat me now 460 36
 c my bonny bride 122 25
 c. one on the tedious way 409 19
 c. our soiled face 400 33
 c up, the worst is yet to come 269 32
 c us when we recover 100 15
 come, c up, my lads 213 10
 died the sound of royal c. 534 10
 don't c, boys 378 13
 fortitude, and patient c. 578 17
 for whom did he c. 90 18
 give 'em one c more 301 11
 greet the unseen with a c. 67 3
 I c. a dead man's sweetheart 263 17
 I piped with merry c. 76 9
 let thy heart c thee 51 32
 play and make good c. 549 23
 scarce forbear to c. 323 28
Cheer (*cont*)
 thy gentle voice my spirit can c. 314 18
 till a feeble c the Dane 122 5
Cheered c up himself with ends of verse 110 33
 c with the grateful smell 347 2
 he c her soul with love 535 5
 one of the guinea-pigs c 120 29
 ship was c, the harbour cleared 148 21
Cheerer angling a c of his spirits 559 15
Cheerful as c as any man could do 377 14
 buy yourself weeds, and be c 215 3
 c countenance 50 11, 398 9
 c hearts now broken 357 13
 c, sing along wi' me 502 22(-503)
 entertain a c disposition 474 26
 from the c ways of men 346 20
 God loveth a c giver 67 31
 if she is chaste, and sober, and c 363 26
 when God sends a c hour 351 23
Cheerfully c for conscience sake 401 1
 how c he seems to grin 128 24
Cheerfulness c was always breaking in 196 4
 no warmth no c 253 12
 ought to feel deep c. 236 40
 truth breathed by c 581 16
Cheering decorating and c the elevated sphere 102 11
 to our c sent us back 122 5
Cheerly. but c, c, she loves me dearly 285 4
Cheers adorns and c our way 224 10
 give three c, and one cheer more 221 11
Cheese and a pound of c 120 20
 bless me with apple-pie and c. 204 1
 Botticelli's a c 403 36
 bread and c and kisses 520 5
 dreamed of c—toasted mostly 514 21
 eggs, apples, and c 294 34
 fill hup the chinks wi' c. 518 12
 hellish dark, and smells of c 518 25
 live with c and garlic in a wind-mill 440 2
 must be born i' the rotten c 196 12
 pippins and c to come 465 31
 stand a man a c 142 1
Cheese-paring man made of a c. 442 15
Chef-d'œuvre tree toad is a c 567 19
Chefs-d'œuvre adventures. au mlieu des c 211 3
Cheke soul of Sir John C 351 17
Chelsea. fifty 'ousemaids outer C 299 14
Chemin la vertu demande un c aspre 355 12
Chemist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon 190 22
Cheque political blank c 227 37
Chequer-board of Nights and Days 206 28, 29
Chequered. c spectacle of. glory and shame 325 25
 dancing in the c, shade 342 3
 this life is all c with pleasures and woes 356 34
Chercher un grand peut-être 404 30
Chercherais. tu ne me c pas 374 7
Cherchez la femme 194 32
Cherchons la femme 194 32
Chère ma guemille m'est c. 353 17
Cherish. c. those hearts that hate thee 446 31
 to love, c, and to obey 391 31
Chenshed crimes.. c. by our own virtues 423 7
 lovers who have c. still this test ne'er so tame, so c. 440 31
Chenshing kill thee with much c. 478 1
Cherish dwell by the brook C. 47 51
Cheroot: whackin' white c. 299 11
Cherries apples, c., hops, and women 178 28
 c fairly do enclose 124 5
 more for blackbirds than.. c 213 1
 there c. grow 4 14, 124 4
Cherry: c. and hoary pear 82 7
 c brandy will grant 219 13
 c. ripe 245 21
 'C. ripe' themselves do cry 4 14, 124 4

INDEX

Cherry (<i>cont.</i>)		Chief (<i>cont.</i>)		Child (<i>cont.</i>)	
like to a double c.	467:9	c. of the Pyramid and Crocodile	288:29	I would not <i>coddle</i> the c.	271:32
loveliest of trees, the c.	262:10	c. of Ulva's isle	122:24	Jesus Christ her little C.	3:20
ruddier than the c	214:8	Druid, hoary c.	158:29	land that's govern'd by a c.	470:18
see the c. hung with snow	262:10	hail to the C.	416:21	leave a c. alone	95:2
there's the land, or c.-isle	245:21	send in your C. an' surrender	301:8	lie down like a tired c.	498:25
Cherry-blossoms, and white cups	497:22	sinn'ers; of whom I am c.	68:43	like a c. from the womb	493:1
Cherry-stems could not carve		to thy self unhappy c.	80:8	like a froward c.	527:18
heads upon c	275:27	vain was the c.'s pride	386:24	listens like a three years' c.	148:20
Chertsey: old lady of C.	311:6	Chiefest among ten thousand	52:13	little c. shall lead them	53:18
Cherub: C. Contemplation	341:12	Chief Justice was rich, quiet, and		look upon a little c.	505:9
C's face, a reptile all the rest	385:33	infamous	324:32	love playthings well as a c.	514:38
fall'n C., to be weak is miser-		chiefs, those c. of pride	324:9	Magus Zoroaster, my dead c.	496:18
able	344:16	Cheftain. Brunswick's fated c.	113:28	make me a c. again	4:16
proud liminary C.	347:34	c. o' the puddin'-race	106:14	melancholy's c.	451:40
Cherubim: c. does cease to sing	73:20	c. to the Highlands bound	122:23	mid-May's eldest c.	287:31
heaven's c., hors'd upon .the		Chiefs. Facts are c. that winna ding	105:11	Monday's c.	368:1
air	457:9	Chiesa: <i>Libera C. in libero Stato</i>	134:3	mother may forget the c.	106:28
helmed C.	343:16	Chil: ere C. the Kite swoops		my c., I live for thee	538:27
in the vault above the C.	298:9	down	301:27	my fairest c.	293:6
Cherubim: he sitteth between		Child: aggravating c.	41:14	my good c., know this	301:10
the c.	397:33	an it had been any christom c.	443:19	naked new-born c.	279:19
Men!.. Immortal C!	548:15	around the c. bend all the three	308:13	Nature's true-born c.	292:17
Cherubin: fyr-reed c.'s face	137:19	as a c. that is weaned	400:1	never spares the c.	253:3
thou young and rose-lipp'd c.	472:34	as he does with a .c.	139:23	nicest c. I ever knew	40:33
Cherubins: quiring to the young-		as soon as he reflects.. a c.	223:13	not a c. so small and weak	4:8
eyed c.	465:18	behold the c.	383:30	not as their friend or c. I speak	16:6
Ches: to her son she c.	7:15	care .towards the c. she bare	161:11	ocean's c., and then his queen	495:2
Cheshire Cat	120:4	c. among his new-born blusses	576:10	old Adam in this C.	390:57
Chess life's too short for c	120:2	c. and mother, baby bliss	232:3	on a cloud I saw a c.	76:9
made the game first of the c.	138:13	C. I do not throw this book about	40:19	O! what a c. I	309:6
Chess-board: c. is the world	266:20	c. I dreamed	141:16	perfection is the c. of Time	234:10
we called the c. white	89:32	c. imposes on the man	192:30	Shakespeare, Fancy's c.	342:7
Chest: c. of drawers by day	225:3	C. is father of the Man	577:25	simple c., dear brother Jim	582:11
his c. against his foes	503:5	c. is known by his doings	50:25	singer of sweet Colonus, and its c.	16:2
on the dead man's c.	514:18	c. may rue that is unborn	30:12	sing to the c. on thy knee	82:11
Slingsby of the manly c.	24:9	c. of Adam's stem	376:7	solitary c.	577:17
ten-times-barr'd-up c.	474:10	c. of a day	308:19	spoil the c.	110:42
Chester: charge, C., chargin'	418:32	C of Light! thy limbs are burn-		stop, c. of God	151:16
Chesterton. dared attack my C.	41:31	ing	497:9	thankless c.	452:30
Chestnut: c.-husk at the c.-root	522:1	c. of misery	310:2	that gracious C., that thorn-	
under the spreading c. tree	318:11	c. of our grandmother Eve	454:36	crow'n'd Man	17:9
your c. was ever the only colour	428:13	c's amang you taking notes	107:21	this c. I to myself will take	581:21
Chestnuts: c., summer through	84:8	c's a plaything	308:9	this painted c. of dirt	385:31
sailor's wife had c.	456:10	c. should always say what's true	515:16	Thought is the c. of Action	182:41
to pull their c. out	38:16	C's unheeded dream	374:23	to the lonely dreams of a c.	171:4
Cheval. <i>allemand à mon c.</i>	136:13	c. that is not clean and neat	515:20	train up a c.	50:30
Chevalier. young C.	250:17	c. that's born on the Sabbath		unto us a c. is born	53:15
Chevalier: c. <i>sans peur</i>	12:13	day	368:1	waters wild went o'er his c.	122:29
Cheviot: hunt in the mountains of		c. that so did thrive	280:10	when I was a c., I spake as a c.	66:46
C.	30:11	come away, O human c.	586:9	where is my c.?	113:5
in C. the hills so hye	30:12	cry of a c. by the roadway	585:17	wise father that knows his own	
Chevisance: and the C.	510:23	Dear C! Dear Girl!	577:1	c	463:31
Chew: savoury pulp they c.	347:14	dearer was the mother for the c.	151:22	with c. of glorious great intent	509:23
Chewed: some few to be c. and		defend, O Lord, this thy c.	391:20	wretched c. expires	41:3
digested	27:17	died like a Christom-c.	99:2	you'd sometimes say, Poor C.	375:20
Chewing: c. little bits of string	41:1	Elephant's C	304:16	young healthy c.	520:3
c. the food of .fancy	428:24	every c. born therein housed,		your trust. in any c. of man	400:19
Chuan: amber grapes, and C wine	18:16	clothed	413:23	Childe Roland to the Dark	
Chubabos. my brother, C. I	318:12	every c. may joy to hear	76:9	Tower	90:23, 453:27
Chicken: character called the		Experience is the c. of Thought	182:41	Childhood: c. shows the man	350:10
Game C.	175:12	Fashion, though Folly's c.	164:38	ever thus from c.'s hour	121:8, 357:5
c. in his pot every Sunday	242:11	fiery face as of a c	530:29	eye of c. that fears the painted	
she's no c.	520:15	for the mother.. the c. was dear	151:22	devil	458:14
some c.!	144:9	from a c...known the .scrip-		He is our c.'s pattern	4:3
we meet, with champagne and		tures	68:58	in c. solac'd me	160:25
a c.	354:15	full beautiful, a faery's c	286:30	in my days of c.	308:1
Chickens: all my pretty c.	460:21	get with c. a mandrake root	186:16	in simple c. something of the	
as a hen gathereth her c.	60:20	grief fills the room up of my..c.	447:34	base	579:34
count their c.	111:6	grieved with her c.	190:2	with my c.'s faith	88:24
curse are like young c.	507:13	half-devil and half-c.	303:24	womanhood and c. fleet	316:34
Hiawatha's C.	317:24	happy English c.	527:5	Childish: all tricks are either	
Chicks: where she feeds her c. at		hare's own c.	250:9	knavish or c.	274:14
sea	294:21	heard one calling, 'C.'	244:10	c., but very natural	152:11
Child: he c. their wand'rings	224:19	Heav'n-born c. all meanly		inconstant, c., proud, and full	
never be c.	195:20	wrapt	343:11	of fancies	289:10
Chidden: so vain desire was c.	359:27	he became a little c.	76:10	more c. valorous	331:6
Chide: almost c. God	428:17	here a little c. I stand	247:15	pleased his c. thought	575:5
but I'll not c. thee	452:40	he who gives a c. a treat..a		pretty, trifling, c., weak	105:9
fall out, and c., and fight	561:27	home	334:11	put away c. things	66:46
I will c. no breather	428:8	his active c. do deeds of youth	486:32	sweet c. days	573:11
lest He returning c.	351:21	I a c. and thou a lamb	76:10	turning again towards c. treble	427:21
snarling trumpets 'gan to c.	285:14	I heard a wife sing to her c.	106:2	wise, idle, c. things	543:23
to c., to laugh	423:15	in.. simplicity a c.	382:15	Wordsworth chime his c. verse	117:28
your tardy son to c.	435:51	is it well with the c.?	48:19	Childishly: suck'd on country	
Chiding: churlish c. of the winter's		I think this lady to be my c.		pleasures, c.	185:6
wind	426:29	Cordelia	454:16	Childishness: it does from c.	423:35
he will not always be c.	398:5	it was a crime in a c.	325:36	I will be sorry for their c.	375:17
Chief: a c. a rod	384:9	I was a c. and she was a c.	380:8	second c.	427:21
brilliant c.	322:9	I was a c. beneath her touch	410:26	Childless: c. and crownless	114:13
c. of Scotia's food	105:2	I was made..the c. of God	391:2	noblest works..from c. men	26:46

INDEX

Childlike· his smile it was pensive and c.	238·33	Children (cont.)	369:14	Ching-a-ring-a-ring-ching! Feast of lanterns	379:22
Newton, c. sage!	163:13	so many c.	290 12	Chink· their importunate c.	102 20
smile that was c. and bland	238·31	suffer the little c. to come	61 6	Chink· c. that time has made	557:25
Children, airy hopes my c.	574·16	their c.'s c. shall say they have	584 16	fill hup the c. w/ cheese	518:12
all the c. dine at five	515·17	lied	535 9	through the c. of our prison	102:38
apricocks, like unruly c.	475·12	three fair c. first she bore hum	399 36	Chp· c. hat had she on	287 4
as c. fear to go in the dark	26 1	thy c. like the olive branches	109 26	not merely a c. of the old 'block'	103:28
as c. with their play	160·15	till her c. came from school	519 3	Chipping at the countenances of the attendants	173:31
as the indifferent c. of the earth	433 0	to keep c. quiet	543·23	Chippy· from a cheap and c. chop- per	219 31
bandy c., nor fasting	76:4	to whom the lips of c.	585:22	Chps· nothing but c. c. to the House of Commons	143:31
become as little c.	59·48	two c. did we stray	76·14	Chsel: ne'er did Grecian c. trace	416:16
but the young, young c.	88:2	Usna's c. died	4:7	Chst: bit of a c. of a boy	120 28
called the c. of God	57·39	voices of c. are heard on the green	443 13	Chst-chat· divine c. of Cowper	306 32
c. and the fruit of the womb	399 35	we are but little c. weak	26:35	Chittabob's tail was the finest	34 33
c. are to be deceived with comfits	24·31	we have c., we have wives	59 9	Chivalries. acts of humanity, gentleness, and c.	328·2
c. born of thee are sword and fire	530·12	were all thy c. kind	544 20	Chivalry: age of c. is gone	102:11
c. by adoption and grace	389·26	when he died the little c. cried	290·12	age of c. is never past	204 16
c. dear, was it yesterday?	15:25	wife and c. bulls of charges	367·12	age of c. is past	182 46
c. follow'd with endearing wile	224·23	wisdom is justified of her c.	175·2	Belgium's capital her beauty and her c.	113:25
c. in Holland	10 10	within the little c.'s eyes	285·12	Busiris and his Memphian c.	344·26
c. in ordinary dress	40 34	women appear to me as c.	287·3	charge with all thy c.	122 19
c. not thine	160 30	your c. all gone	417 14	for Christian service and true c.	474·22
c. of a larger growth	139 22, 191·20	Child-wife, only my c.	521 15	he loved c.	136 23
c. of Alice	306 7	Chill, ah, bitter c. it was!	114:34	herein may be seen noble c.	328:12
c. of disobedience	68·3	Chill'd: somewhat was he c. with dread	226:10	I have a truant been to c	440·28
c. of God; and if c., then heirs	65 54	Chilling: our c. climate hardly bears	228·11	learn the noble acts of c	328·1
c. of men are but vanity	395:24	Chills the lap of May	285 7	my discipline of arms and c.	331 2
c. of one family	561·27	Chilly, although the room grows c.	285:22	smiled Spain's c. away	116 45
c. of splendour and flame	561 12	c. finger'd spring	97·9	Chloe: c. is my real flame	401·38
c. of the bridechamber mourn	58 41	her soft and c. nest	140 7	dear C, how blubber'd	401·19
c. of the devil	539·20	I feel c. and grown old	549:21	to C.'s breast young Cupid	74 9
c. of the future age	76 1	Chiltern storm, on the C Hills	357:15	what can C. want?	384 33
c. of the Lord	3:17	you take the C Hundreds	351:11	Chloris· Ah, C, I call me Sappho, call me C.	421·11
c. of this world wiser than the c. of light	62 20	Chimborazo, Cotopaxi	282:3	Chocolate: coffee, tea, c., butter and toast	13·17
c. scream'd	160 2	Chime, as tolls the evening c.	209 25	Choice c. and master spirits of thus age	450:5
c.'s teeth are set on edge	55 29	c. of full, sad bells	203:14	c. between truth and repose	200 22
c. stood watching them	293·25	c., ye dappled darlings	357:15	c. of friends	158·16
c. sweeten labours	26:45	heard their soothing c.	341·5	each to his c.	302:13
c. walking two and two	76 15	higher than the sphyer c.	351:11	if there were a sympathy in c.	466:20
c., you are very little	515:23	jarr'd against nature's c.	263 1	in the c. of his enemies	570:6
Christian c. all must be	397·15	some soft c. had stroked the air	343 17	in the worth and c.	279:30
come again, ye c. of men	15:22	we will hear the c.	340:25	just the terrible c.	96:14
come, dear c., let us away	507 4	Chimeras: dire c. and enchanted isles	346·3	mistress of her c.	434:25
come my tan-faced c.	515:24	Gorgons and Hydras, and C. dire	442·11	most c., forsaken on his c. depends..the whole state	431·21
cruel c., crying babies	88 1	Chimes· heard the c. at midnight	514:35	people's c.	500 13
do ye hear the c. weeping?	172:18	hear the c. at midnight	34:21	rain's my c.	407·4
drink the tears of c.	399 35	Chimney: German who smoked like a c.	502:8	small c. in rotten apples	478·48
even so are the young c.	389 4	like a c.	128:16	take c. of all my library	480·34
fatherless c., and widows	296 19	old men from the c. corner	176:16	to Heaven the measure and the c.	279:12
for all our c.'s fate	391 24	Chimney-piece. Buffalo upon the c.	358:20	you takes your c.	403:4
for the procreation of c.	228:22	leave the bottle on the c.	458:21	Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern	287·1
frail c. of dust	338·19	Chimneys: good grove of c. for me	76:17	Choir: all the c. of heaven	43·12
Friend for little c.	60 20	our c. were blown down	430:1	full-voiced c. below	341:24
gathered thy c. together	544 4	your c. I sweep	121:20	hism in the c.	319:25
go, c. of swift joy	295:6	Chimney-sweepers: as c., come to dust	160:12	in a wailful c.	284:14
help Thy c. when they call	50 58	Chimpanzees. brainless as c.	108:33	innumerable c. of day	81:20
her c. call her blessed	26·34	Chin: close-button'd to the c.	438:32	leading his c., the Nine	15·16
he that hath wife and c.	400:6	her nose and c. they threaten ither	482:21	may I join the c. invisible	196:34
he, that taketh thy c.	60 50	his c., new-reap'd	543:3	sweet singing in the c.	10:14
his blood, on our c.	502:8	his c. upon an orient wave	299:12	with thy c. of Saints	185:25
holdeth c. from play	541·5	item, One neck, one c.	343·24	Chours: bare ruin'd c.	487:16
household happiness, gracious c.	453:6	page with the dimpled c.	482:21	C. and Places where they sing	388:27
I never, call'd you c.	44 26	China: c. an' etchin's an' fans	299 18	Choke: c. their service up	426:38
in sorrow, bring forth c.	394:26	c. that's ancient and blue	309:25	c. the strong conception	473:14
instead of thy fathers, .c.	316·3	fire a mine in C., here	111:5	good for nothing but to c. a man	286:14
known as the C.'s Hour	293:12	if ye break my best blue c.	236:11	Choked: when your fountain is c. up	102:19
like c. with violets playing	92:16	infusion of a C. plant	43:11	Choking her with cream	294:13
little c. saying grace	377:8	integrity of C	279:2	Choler: purge thus c. without let- ting blood	474:9
little c.'s dower	72:22	mauland, from C. to Peru	299:10	Choleric: writer, .mild or c.	2:4
more careful of the breed of their, dogs than of their c.	181:5	though c. fall	384:39	Chommoda alcedat	133:17
mother for her c.	159 33	Channamen: with C. but not with me	41:35	Choose: c. a firm cloud	384:29
mother who talks about her own c.	229:31	Chinee: heathen C. is peculiar	238:32	c. an author as you c. a friend	186:8
myself and c. three	400:25	Chinese: C. crinkum-crankums	379:22	c. love by another's eye	466:19
neither c. nor Gods	19:14	C. wouldn't dare to	157:12	c. one cloth for ever	358:43
no c. run to lisp	68:8	ruined by C. cheap labour	328:36	c. our tree	336:43
old men and c.	57 26	Chinese: Sericana, where C. drive	346:12	c. the good	53:12
opponent of, the c. of light	226:11			c. the Jews	202:19
our c. and our sins on the lung	193 6				
provoke not your c. to wrath	402:25				
Rachel weeping for her c.	576:19				
round surveys his c.'s looks	389:13				
secrets, must be kept from c.	390:7				
see his c. fed					
see the c. sport upon the shore					
sick persons, and young c.					
sins of the fathers upon the c.					

INDEX

Choose (cont.)

c. time 26 8
 c., whatever suits the line 152:6
 do not c. to run for President 150 23
 don't c. to have it known 139 35
 he cannot c. but hear 148 20
 if you c. to boil eggs in your shoes 312:21
 I lie as lads would c. 263 7
 leading wherever I c. 568:3
 my only difficulty is to c. 104:12
 never c. amiss 464:3
 not c. not to be 254 19
 not c. what many men desire 463 44
 sailor free to c. 303:14
 therefore c. life 46 30
 what I c. it to mean 131 6
 where to c. their place of rest 349:31
 Chooses: then it is the brave man c. 320:12
 Choosing c. each stone 332:12
 just c. so 90:14
 long c. and beginning late 349:5
 Chopper: c. to chop off your head from a cheap and chippy c. 219 31
 Chops bottled beer and c. 221:5
 c. and Tomata sauce 179 12
 Chop-sticks, what a crop of c. 379 22
 Choramian: hush'd C. waste lone C. shore 492:17
 Chord: I struck one c. 402:12
 one clear c. to reach the ears of God 569:13
 some c. in unison 163:48
 Chords smote on all the c. with might 534:16
 there are c. in the human mind 173 35
 Choristers: go the chanting c. 310:23
 Chorled he c. in his joy 129:39
 Chorus: C. Hymeneal 498:7
 c. of indolent reviewers 529 19
 sing, boys, in joyful c. 168 14
 so we sang the c. 583:7
 swell the c. of the Union 314:10
 Chorus-ending from Euripides 89:31
 Chose: Todgers' could do it when it c. 176:11
 to her son she c. 71:5
 what I could say if I c. 129:18
 Chosen: c. thee in the furnace fast that I have c. 54 35
 few are c. 60:10
 he comes on c. evenings 189:22
 opponent of the c. people 19:14
 where his c. lie 96 31
 ye have not c. me, but I have c. you 63:58
 Choughs: crows and c. that wing the midway air 454:3
 maggot-pies and c. and rooks russet-pated c. 467:7
 Christ: for death's sweet c. retain'd 376:2
 Christom-child: an it had been any c. 443:19
 died. like a C. 99:2
 Christ: abjure. his Saviour C. acknowledgment of God in C. all at once what C. is 255:7
 are they ministers of C.? as the churches have killed their C. 536:19
 brings Saviour C. again 334 1
 but C. rises 91:18
 Cardinal,—C.,—Maria,—God 96:17
 cautious, statistical C. 370:14
 C. end his mother and all his hallow 255:6
 C., born into virgynyte 583:26
 C. cannot find a chamber 12:7
 C. his John 243:34
 C. is all, and in all 68:31
 is all in all to thee 354:12
 is crucified again 313:5
 is nigh 132:15
 is the end the beginning 360:11
 is the path, and C. the prize 354:11
 C. is thy strength, and C. thy right 354:11
 C. our passover 66:28
 C. perish in torment in every age 491:5

Christ (cont.)

C. receive him 537:28
 C. receive thy saule 31 12
 C.'s lore .he taughte 137 18
 C.'s progress, and His prayer-time 551:20
 C.'s stamp to boot 244 4
 C. that is to be 533:20
 C., the Lord, is risen 565:4
 C. took the kindness 96 5
 C. walking on the water. of Thames 545 1
 C. was born, across the sea 264:18
 C. with His lamp of truth depart, and to be with C. 81:4
 68:16
 do all things through C. 68 28
 draws near the birth of C. 532:21
 esteeming the reproach of C. 69 16
 faith of C. crucified 390 58
 for C.'s particular love's sake 96:2
 for the testimony of Jesus C. 70 23
 gain to me. loss for C. 68:21
 grey-grown speechless C. 522 20
 half a drop, ah my C. 330 7
 his pure soul unto his captain C. 475:16
 if Jesus C. were to come today 127 25
 in C. shall all be made alive 67 8
 in the bowels of C. 167:4
 in the kingdom and patience of Jesus C. 70:23
 Jesus C. her little child 3 20
 Jesus C. her Lord 517 1
 Jesus C. is risen today 8.2, 13 13
 joint-heirs with C. 65:54
 last kind word to C. 96:5
 Lord C.'s heart 199:2
 Lord God almighty Jesus C. 409:21
 love of C. constraineth us 67 26
 love of C., which passeth knowledge 67 54
 man raised up by C. 532:22
 may Lord C. enter in 569:12
 member of C. 391:2
 now is C. risen 67:8
 O C. the plough, O C. the laughter 334:2
 our fair father C. 530:15
 prisoner of Jesus C. 69 5
 put on C. 391:1
 save Jesus C., and him crucified 66 21
 see the C. stand 96:25
 show me, dear C., thy spouse 185:20
 shuts the spouse C. home 255 6
 soldiers of C., arise 565:10
 to live is C. 68:15
 understood C. was a carpenter 73:17
 unsearchable riches of C. 67:52
 uphold the C. 530:13
 Vision of C. that thou dost see 74:10
 was C. a man like us? 15:4
 we have C.'s own promise 35:3
 we withstood C. then? 92:12
 when the Lord C. was born 359:14
 where C. erecteth his church 33:4
 where C.'s blood streams 330:7
 which is in C. Jesus 65:58
 whole state of C.'s Church 390 24
 your cold C. 300:19
 Christ-child stood at Mary's knee 140:20
 Christ-Church: dine with the Canons of C. 272:38
 I am the Dean of C., Sir 511:5
 line of festal light in C. hall 18:11
 Christendom: able to live in any place in C. 198:13
 any summer-house in C. 440:2
 for never a king's son in C. 438:24
 in C. where is the Christian? 200:45
 wisest fool in C. 242:4
 Christened on Tuesday 368:21
 Christiad: less a C. than a Pauliad 237:14
 Christian: usles of C. Rome 199:23
 approach, O C. wight 508:18
 Articles of the C. Faith 391:12
 as I am a C. faithful man 476:13
 as little as a C. can 188:34
 C. boys I can scarcely hope to make 20:22
 C. can only fear dying 237:21
 C. children all must be 4:12
 C., dost thou see them? 361:13

Christian (cont.)

C. religion. at first attended with miracles 265:10
 C. religion is part of the law 202:4
 C. rules and the Aryan smiles 300:6
 C. I seek not yet repose 198:10
 C. while he sings 161:21
 every C...engage .in some mental pursuit 75:10
 fled with a C. I O my C. ducatal 463:42
 for C. men .to wear weapons 401:13
 for C. service and true chivalry 474:22
 foreknow. .the works of C. men 525 17
 gait of C., pagan, nor man 434:19
 good C. men, rejoice 361 18
 hadn't got a C. 403:21
 healing voice of C. charity 102:5
 honourable style of a C. 86:1
 horror and darkness fell upon C. 99:24
 how very hard it is to be a C. I 91:15
 I die a C. 136:1
 I hate him for he is a C. 463:17
 in Christendom where is the C.? 200 45
 in every C. kind of place 515:15
 in these C. days 527:5
 in what peace a c. can die 3:1
 is she to be buried in C. burial? 437:3
 it weareth the C. down 300 6
 I was born of C. race 561:20
 lead a holy C. life 316:36
 my object .to form C. men 20:22
 no more wit than a C. 482:6
 not good for the C.'s health 300:6
 onward, C. soldiers 35:1
 ought to forgive them as a c. 23:4
 out of his C. name a synonym for the Devil 325:6
 persuadest me to be a C. 65:26
 pure eyes and C. hearts 291:12
 rarity of C. charity 252 18
 sad good C. at her heart 381:10
 scratch the C. and you find the pagan 587:17
 shame on us, C. brethren 264:13
 stop, C. passer-by! 151:16
 three C. men 327:15
 true wayfaring C. 352:9
 wherefore, C. men, be sure you were a C. slave 361:24
 241:24
 Christianae: ammae naturaliter C. 542:2
 Christianity. all the faults..from C. and journalism 29:21
 C. now .discovered to be fictitious 109:35
 C. part of the Common Law 233:22
 for a' the gowd in C. 31:7
 his C. was muscular 182:3
 local cult called C. 236:1
 loving C. better than Truth 152:22
 temper is nine-tenths of C. 240:28
 Christianorum semen est sanguis C. 542:3
 Christians: C., at your cross of hope 87:38
 C., awake 112:24
 C. have burnt each other 115:20
 neither having the accent of C. 434:19
 profess and call themselves C. 389:16
 some C. have a comfortable creed 115:31
 soothed the griefs of forty generations of C. 325:36
 what these C. are 463:24
 Christless code 536:16
 Christmas: at C...desire a rose 454:33
 at C. play 549:23
 at Home the C. Day is breaking 295:9
 C. comes but once a year 549:23
 C. Day in the workhouse 502:15
 C. Eve, and twelve of the clock 236:21
 C. is coming 5:23
 C. is here 543:11
 eating a C. pie 307:16
 insulting C. card 233:11
 old C. brought his sports again 418:24
 on C. day in the morning 5:14
 that C. should fall out in the middle of W'nter 2:15
 that it was C. Day 508:15
 'twas C. broached the mightiest ale 418:24
 'twas the night before C. 356:11
 we'll keep our C. merry still 418:23

INDEX

<i>Christo: fortius fide et gaude in C.</i>	321:3	Churches: as the c. have kill'd	536:19	Circumstance: breasts the blows	533:1
Christopher Robin: C. is saying	339:19	their Christ	463:7	of c.	23:3
his prayers	339:14	chapels had been c.	106:24	c. most afflicting to a parent's	95:24
C. went down with Alice	569:14	c. built to please the priest	435:5	mind	316:36
Christs that die upon the barri-	21:10	he must build c. then	70:21	dance of plastic c.	235:20
cades	13:13	John to the seven c.	302:11	detect therein one c.	472:3
Christ's College lady of C.	176:13	let them fight against the c.	70:21,24	eternal arties in C.	521:1
<i>Christus. surrexit C. hodie</i>	196:24	little, lost, Down c. praise	536:19	ignorant of this remarkable c.	226:23
Chronc. do not repine .It is c	470:29	seven c. which are in Asia	26:36	in the fell clutch of c.	431:26
Chronicle: c. of a solitary hidden	443:9	Churchmen: I that cowl'd c. be	236:8	pride, pomp, and c. of..war	118:36
anguish	447:11	Churchmen: c. fain would kill their	285:17	some c. to please us	110:44
c. small beer	433:29	church	467:10	to a philosopher no c. too	175:3
your c. as rich with praise	478:45	single life doth well with c	427:6	minute	564:15
Chronicle: such an honest c. as	125:12	Churchyard: lie in Mellstock c.	428:37	to envisage c., all calm	237:10
Griffith	250:21	now	221:1	unsifted in such perilous c.	563:9
Chronicles: brief c. of the time	72:11	palsy-stricken, c. thing	270:7	very slave of c.	432:44
look in the c.	414:6	Churchyards: troop home to c.	202:16	Circumstances: after many c.	547:4
Chrononhotonthologos: where left	249:18	Churlish: my master is of c. dis-	325:23	c. beyond my individual con-	437:11
you C.?	303:2	position	204:38	trol	283:10
<i>Chrysippo: melius C. et Crantore</i>	140:2	Churn attract a Silver C.	121:22	c. over which he has no control	472:34
Chrysolite: one entire and per-	459:8	Cibber: let tuneful C. sing	98:7	creature of c.	51:33
fect c.	299:10	Cicero: fall below Demosthenes or	570:8	if c. lead me	287:12
seventh, c	382:30	C.	202:16	Circumstantial: lie c.	425:19
Chrysoprassus: tenth, a c.	224:22	if I could have known C.	175:8	some c. evidence is very strong	113:16
Chub: chavender, or c.	162:4	no difference . can alienate C.	325:23	Circumvent: one that would c.	255:5
Chubby Augustus was a c. lad	335:21	<i>Ciel: fils de St. Louis, montez au c.</i>	204:38	God	214:3
Chuck: c. him out, the brute	521:26	Cigar: good c. is a Smoke	185:3	Circus: bread and. .the c.	377:9
c. it, Smuth	203:30	Smith, take a fresh c.	259:1	Cistern: c. for foul toads	495:1
dearest c.	199:21	sweet post-prandial c.	556:7	wheel be broken at the c.	119:11
Chunking: ear their paddles c.	200:43	Cigarette: perfect pleasure	285:25	Citadel: mountain-built with	320:8
Church: as some to c. repair	67:5	Cumber: constant C. should be	37:25	peaceful c.	320:8
at c., with meek. . grace	519:25	banished	468:9	tower'd c., a pendant rock	443:10
at Trinity C. I met my doom	482:8	<i>Cumes souffrons sur les c.</i>	429:24	winged sea-girt c.	443:10
built God a c	517:3	<i>Cunarae: bonae sub regno C.</i>	415:17	Citadels circle-c there	420:33
buttress of the c	175:27	Cincinnati of the West	25:22	<i>Cité. le buste surint à la c.</i>	312:25
c. and no steeples	468:10	<i>Cincti Bis Motoribus</i>	283:19	Cities: authority over ten c.	445:5
C. at rest	203:30	Cinder: how dry a c. this world is	558:1	buries empires and c	520:12
C. for his mother	199:21	Cinders: I've made the c. fly	74:24	c. of men, and manners	350:11
c. for peace	200:43	love in a hut. . c. ashes, dust	246:11	flower of c. all	19:10
churchmen fain would kill their c	67:5	sat among the c.	87:13	hum of human c. torture	65:13
c. one day's truce	519:25	<i>Cinerem mutam. . alloquerer c.</i>	10:17	in c... the works of men	424:7
C.'s one foundation	482:8	<i>Cinere: ignis suppositos c. doloso</i>	86:20	island by c. fair	498:21
C. with psalms must shout	517:3	<i>Cinna. nec dicere C. digna</i>	144:23	silent c. of the dead	342:5
come all to c., good people	175:27	Cinnamon: lucent syrups, tinct	186:25	towered c. please us then	159:32
come to c. in time	468:10	with c.	37:25	Citizen: c. of credit and renown	65:12
for the C. I for the laws!	203:30	nutmegs and ginger, c. and cloves	468:9	c. of no mean city	26:21
free c. in a free state	199:21	Cinque-pace: Scotch jig, a	429:24	c. of the world	98:1
'gainst that C. prevail	200:43	measure, and a c.	415:17	humblest c. of all the land	320:8
go to c. in a galliard	67:5	Cinque-spotted: mole c.	25:22	Citizens: before men made us c.	443:10
great C. victorious	519:25	Cipher in the state	283:19	civil c. kneading up the honey	420:33
halloo! here's a c.!	200:43	Ciphers: only figure among c.	558:1	fat and greasy c.	312:25
I can see a c. by daylight	347:3	<i>Circenses: panem et c.</i>	74:24	first in the hearts of his fellow c.	445:5
if undrest at C.	67:5	Circle: all the c. of the golden year	246:11	London doth pour out her c.	520:12
I like a c.	519:25	all within this c. move	87:13	<i>Cito. qui c. dat</i>	350:11
I like the silent c.	482:8	c. to go into	10:17	City: Athens. . c. or suburban	295:11
into his c. lewd hirelings	517:3	love is a c.	86:20	back from the C. of Sleep	19:10
I persecuted the c. of God	200:43	mortal right-lined c.	144:23	beautiful c.!	65:13
make a figure in a country c.	67:5	nature of God is a c.	186:25	brought up in this c.	424:7
nearer the C. the further from	519:25	no happiness within this c. of	269:23	citizen of no men c.	65:13
God	4:23	flesh	86:20	c. cast her people out	72:5
no salvation. . outside the c	271:6	small c. of a wedding-ring	144:23	c. had no need of the sun	173:37
not been in . a c. for many years	390:22	thy firmness makes my c. just	186:25	c. is barren	530:5
one Catholic and Apostolick C.	164:10	we are swinging round the c.	269:23	c. is built to music	546:20
piece of mere c. furniture	427:18	weave a c. round him thrice	151:33(-152)	C. is of Night	582:14
plain as way to parish c.	542:3	wheel is come full c.	454:22	C. now doth. . wear	429:16
seed of the C	535:47	Circle-citadels there	255:5	c. of kites and crows	567:8
she came to the village c.	84:15	Circled by the sands	335:27	c. of the faithful friends	114:12
so to c. went she	389:49	Circles and right lines limit. . all	87:13	c. of the soul	324:2
stands the C. clock	59:43	bodies	04:13	c. such as vision builds	495:27
thy household the C.	164:20	Circuit: what time, what c. first	17:28(-18)	C.'s voice itself is soft	498:21
too close in c. and mart	33:4	Circuitous: foil'd c. wanderer	574:26	c. that is set on an hull	57:41
upon this rock will I build my c.	427:19	Circulates: from link to link it c	500:16	c. which hath foundations	329:15
what is a c.?	390:24	Circulating library. . diabolical	227:12	dear c. of Cecrops. . dear c. of	49:36
where Christ erecteth his c.	244:5	knowledge	474:2	Zeus	390:35
where bells have knoll'd to c.	137:15	Circumcised: demonstrate to a c.	68:31	except the Lord keep the c.	81:15
who is always at c.	501:10	people	10:17	falling on the c. brown	158:9
whole state of Christ's C.	180:26	I took by the throat the c. dog	175:20	first c. Cain	577:22
within the C.'s gate	302:19	Circumcision nor uncircumcision	514:35	he in the dissolute c.	496:16
Church-door: housbondes at c. .	2:16	Circumference is nowhere	581:18	hell is a c. much like London	69:24
five	7:10	Circumlocution Office	469:38	here have we no continuing c.	50:17
Church-going: sound of the c. bell	136:11	Circumnavigate the metaphysics	338:9	he that taketh a c.	71:44
Church of England: C. . is no	164:25	Circumscribed in time and place	33:23	holy c., new Jerusalem	334:13
doubt a compromise	47:10	Circumscription. put into c. and	583:10	hope of the C. of God	86:5
C. is not a mere depository of	47:10	confine	33:23	in as just possession of truth as	67:35
doctrine	47:10	Circumspice: c. si monumentum re-	583:10	of a c.	566:23
C. parson for the Islands of the	47:10	quiritis	583:10	in perils in the c.	496:12
Blest	47:10	si monumentum requirit, c.	583:10	I saw a c. invincible	496:12
I die. . according to. . the C.	47:10			I stood within the C. disinterred	496:12
late act. . for securing the C.	47:10				
Church of Rome I found would	47:10				
suit	47:10				

INDEX

City (*cont*)

kindness in a strong c.

393:30

know and not be known. in a c.

154:22

lead me into the strong c.

308:23

London, a nation, not a c.

182:15

long in c. pent

289:2

long in populous c. pent

340:11

many a noble c.

132:4

mathematics of the c. of heaven

85:19

might owe to the c.

308:15

near a whole c. full

252:18

new c. of Friends

506:23

on, to the C. of God

17:21

out of the holy c.

72:12

people went up into the c.

46:40

populous and smoky c.

406:16

rose-red c.

100:3

several chaps out of the C.

141:20

shady C. of palm-trees

552:6

she was a maiden C.

782:6

street of the c. was pure gold

72:13

sun-girt c.

495:12

sweet C. with her dreaming

spires

18:22

that c. which.. thinks of war

109:21

that great c.

71:25

there the great c. stands

158:12

this great hve, the c.

352:13

this vast c. a c. of refuge

397:13

thou c. of God

323:23

thrice looked he at the c.

through c.-crowds. push his

way

to feel, amid the c.'s jar

16:17

towery c. and branchy

254:121

very famous c.

154:9

who know not the c... of Prague

402:22

whom the c. never called

77:28

why not their c. too?

115:13

Zion, c. of our God

364:16

City Road 'up and down the C.

328:26

Cive, anhelng, wipes

251:19

Civet: give me an ounce of c.

454:19

Civic independence flings the

gauntlet

Civil: assent with c. leer

385:20

c. to folk he ne'er saw

13:17

c. in business.. boldness

25:32

justice, whence all c. laws

24:33

marriage a c. contract

422:6

nobility.. ornament to the c.

order

over violent or over c.

190:23

rude sea grew c.

466:38

shunning c. rage

192:13

so generally c. that nobody

thanked him

too c. by half

500:22

utmost bound of c. liberty

352:14

what dire effects from c. discord

1:25

when c. fury first grew high

110:2

Civilian: mushroom rich c.

119:24

Civilities: bandy c. with my Sove-

reign

Civility: c. costs nothing

271:24

I see a wild c.

354:17

six thousand years' traditions of

c.

use the c. of my knee

374:19

Civilization as c. advances

86:2

curiosity.. life blood of . c.

325:12

resources of c.

549:8

three great elements of modern c.

222:37

Civilized: Asia is not going to be c.

125:24

last thing c. by Man

304:27

Civilizers: two c. of man

337:31

Civilizes: whose presence c. ours

181:3

Civis Romanus in sum

159:18

Clad c. in complete steel

145:14

c in the beauty of a thousand

340:22

stars

330:6

lady so richly c. as she

150:20

naked every day he c.

245:19

students shall be bravely c.

229:24

Claim: all c. to poetical honours

278:10

c. me thine

530:16

I c. only a memory

92:31

last territorial c.

248:15

Claims: smile at the c. of long

decent

thousand c. to reverence

533:38

539:12

Clair: *ce qui n'est pas c.*

407:6

Clamb we c. the hill thegther

106:20

Clamorem: compescere.

259:13

Clamorous: ravens, c. o'er the

dead

Clamour: in the c. of the crowded

street

with a c. of waters

317:4

with deaf'ning c. in the.. clouds

521:30

with the c. keep her still awake

442:1

Clamoured obscure bird c.

470:7

Clamours. immortal Jove's dread

458:21

472:3

Clan: against the c. M'Tavish

23:26

leaving great verse unto a little

c

Clan-Conuil: summon C.

287:17

Clang of hurrying feet

419:2

Clanging from the Severn to the

Lyne

Clangorous trumpet's loud c.

23:22

Clank. let 'em c.

294:22

Clap c. her broad wings

191:137

c. thyself my love

559:33

if you believe, c. your hands

21:26

Clapham ' my old aunt at C.

485:5

Clapped. Cupid hath c. hum o' the

36:10

shoulder

233:5

Clapper: his tongue is the c.

428:18

Clapper-clawing: one another a c.

468:28

Clapping: soundless-c. host

110:45

Clara threw the twins she nursed

545:2

Clarence: false, fleeting, perjurd

228:7

C.

476:16

Claret: c. is the liquor for boys

274:12

c. would be port if it could

43:5

his c. good

251:29

Clanbel. send up *Umty, C., Assy-*

rian

Clarion: blow her c. o'er the

299:25

dreaming earth

496:4

cock's shrill c.

229:31

sound, sound the c.

357:22

Clarions: with his c. and his drums

323:13

great winds thy c.

142:26

Clarus et venerabile nomen

320:25

Clash. ignorant armies c. by night

15:8

to court the country c.

105:27

Clashed c. and thundered un-

thinkable wings

c. with his fiery few

141:1

noon was c. and hammer'd

537:19

Clashing: no sound.. of c. wars

520:28

Clasp' c. we to our hearts for

deathless dower

dare its deadly terrors c.

410:30

I shall c. thee again

75:24(-76)

very reason why I c. them

95:12

Clasped: c. by the golden light of

morn

fate c. in my fist

253:19

he c. her like a lover

210:13

Clasps' gross c. of a lascivious

535:5

Moor

Classes. bow, bow, ye lower mid-

dle c.

masses against the c.

218:34

three great c.

19:29

Classic: I seem to tread on c.

ground

Classical: at c. Monday Pops

2:2

c. quotation is the *parole* of liter-

ary men

grand, old, fortifying, c. curri-

culum

Clause: servant with this c.

20:1

Claverhouse: 'twas C. who spoke

244:16

Clavichord: grace of lute or c.

416:8

Claw: red in tooth and c

92:5

Clawed me with his clutch

532:37

Claws c. that catch

552:15

how neatly spreads his c.

129:39

pair of ragged c.

128:24

see her stuck her c.

197:19

Clay: Mind his soul with c.

319:19

brother of the c.

539:8

daily absorbs a c.

122:37

dead, and turn'd to c.

121:121

guided loam or painted c.

437:18

kongdoms are c.

474:10

o'er informed the tenement of c.

423:14

190:13

Clay (*cont*)

of all man's clotted c.

544:39

of c and wattles made

585:12

or my c mix with the earth

119:33

out of the mire and c.

394:12

potter and c. endure

95:23

power over the c.

05:60

shall the c. say..

54:17

Sh John Vanbrugh's house of c

202:11

there's calm in a Henry C.

294:31

this foolish-compounded c.

441:11

this gray stone and grassy c.

376:20

thousand scatter'd into C.

205:17

turf that wraps their c.

153:30

Who hast made the C.

300:4

whom Thou hast moulded from

the c.

with Earth's first C.

375:17

Clayey into a c. tenement

207:6

Clay-shut-tered: our own c. doors

125:6

Clean all c. and comfortable I sit

down

child that is not c. and neat

290:25

c-le-a-n-a, c. verb active

515:20

clear fire, a c. hearth

177:5

grew more c. and white

306:12

make it as c. as you can

88:22

make me a c. heart

528:9

nor Galahad c.

395:9

purge me and I shall be c.

531:21

strong persevering man, to c.

horses

then I was c. and brave

395:8

will these hands ne'er be c. ?

518:35

you have to c. your slate

262:19

Cleaned: I c. the windows

460:25

tops c. with champagne

409:11

Cleaner: in a c., greener land

221:15

Cleaning better. c. his 'oss than

c. his breeches

Cleanliness: city of the c. of the

sexes

c. next to godliness

518:20

for c. finds sumpence

505:20

Cleanly. c. young girl

157:4

cold, and not too c., manger

387:12

leave sack, and live c.

106:1

so c. I myself can free

441:6

Cleanse: c. the stuff'd bosom

180:20

c. thou me

460:37

young man c. his way

392:34

Cleanse'd: were there not ten c. ?

399:13

what God hath c.

64:47

Clear: all doctrines plain and c.

111:11

as c. as a whistle

112:23

as c. as morning roses

479:4

but c. your decks

106:23

c. and bright it should be ever

537:42

c. and gentle stream

80:13

c. as wind

537:42

c. fire, a clean hearth

306:12

c. the land of evil

301:26

c. writers, like fountains

309:21

c. your *mind* of cant

275:13

far as the moon, c. as the sun

52:15

in honour c

385:6

I unclodge and c.

166:21

judicious, c., succinct

159:16

night is as c. as the day

400:9

said it very loud and c.

131:12

so c. in his great office

457:9

stream. will not run c. with us

102:19

that they could get it c.

130:12

though deep, yet c.

172:10

thy righteousness as c. as the

light

thy sky is ever c.

97:30

thy spouse, so bright and c.

394:4

to friendship c.

135:21

[Turks]. shall.. c. out

185:20

twilights.. more c. than our

mid-day

weder ginneth c.

186:14

Cleared: harbour c.

138:28

if this were only c. away

148:21

sweet, when they've c. away

130:12

Clearer: thunner, c., farther going

121:18

Clearst gods.. have preserved

538:15

thee

Clearing the world of its.. prob-

lems

178:10

INDEX

- Clearing-house of the world 135:4
 Clearly fire. burns but more c 585:4
 Clears: little water c us of this deed 458:16
 Cleave: c ever to the sunnier side 527:22
 c the general ear 433:32
 c the wood and there am I 9:12
 c thou thy way 335:28
 c to her 530:14
 c unto his wife 44:18
 too weak to c. 147:9
 Cleaving oak-c. thunderbolts 453:5
 Clerk: fooling with his c. 228:10
 Cleft. c for me 548:11
 thou hast c. my heart in twain 436:4
 who c the Devil's foot 186:16
 Clementine. oh my darling C! 355:22
 Clenches comic wit degenerating into c. 194:6
 Cleopatra: bear such idleness... as C. this 423:38
 gone to gaze on C too 424:7
 I will be C. 425:7
 pleased with less than C. 191:17
 since C. died 425:23
 some squeaking C. boy my greatness 426:4
 swallows have built in C.'s sails though in the bed of C. 425:16
 your C.; Dolabella's C.; every man's C. 191:21
 Cléopâtre nez de C. plus court 373:22
 Clercs: trahison des c. 42:15
 Clergy: I never saw... the c... beloved 520:37
 Popish liturgy, and an Arminian c. truth. a virtue with the Roman c. 379:7
 without the benefit o' the C. 294:4
 Clergyman certain class of c. 155:10
 good enough to be a c. 527:17
 Mr. Wilkinson, a c. 272:11
 proud c. 208:1
 that good man, the c. 204:10
 Clergymen: men, women, and c. with c. to do as little 536:27
 Cleric before and Lay behind 188:34
 Clerical: lissom, c., printless toe 110:34
 Clerk: am I both priest and c.? 84:11
 "baccy for the C. 475:18
 c... his father's soul to cross 301:18
 C. Saunders and may Margaret 385:21
 C. ther was of Oxenford 30:15
 like unletter'd c. 137:5
 no difference 'twixt the Priest and C. 487:19
 scarce less illustrious... the c. 246:12
 this one upstart c. 160:38
 thought he saw a Banker's C. 242:21
 Venus c., Ovyde 128:18
 Clerks: gretteste c. 138:15
 Clermont: broke his heart in C. town 40:18
 Clever: c. men at Oxford 228:17
 good are so harsh to the c. 572:23
 if young hearts were not so c. 263:18
 it's c., but is it Art? 295:15
 let the c. ones learn Latin 144:16
 let who can be c. 293:7
 manage a c. man 304:38
 people suppose me c. 97:29
 some parts were c. 11:7
 very c. woman to manage a fool 304:38
 you... c. to a fault 89:34
 Client; but here... is our c. 188:14
 Cliff. from c. and scar 538:15
 Helicon breaks down in c. 15:15
 in a coign of the c. 523:13
 Cliff-edge: cloaks the white c. 302:8
 Cliffs: c. I never more must see c. which had been rent asunder 323:9
 down cloudy c. 150:27
 solitary c. wheeled by me 18:16
 Cliff-top has a carpet 575:26
 80:14
 Climate: c. more uncertain 154:26
 cold c... damp my intended wing 349:6
 more common where the c.'s sultry 115:19
 much difference... either in the c. or the company 276:19
- Climate (cont)
 our chilling c. hardly bears . bays 521:15
 Climates. manners, c., councils, governments 540:32
 Climax of all human ills 115:40
 Climb. c. not at all 198:8
 c out . of his own character 405:11
 could we but c. 358:16
 crossed the nadir and begins to c. 264:2
 do their best to c. 94:25
 faint would I c. 198:8
 intrude and c. into the fold 405:11
 on whose last steps I c. 342:27
 she can teach ye how to c. 494:18
 Climbed. I c. a hill 341:5
 Clumber: whereto the c.-upward 249:13
 young c. up of knees 449:13
 Climbst: with how sad steps . c. the skies 308:10
 Climbing c., shakes his dewy wings 501:24
 still c. after knowledge infinite 169:13
 thou c. sorrow 330:28
 Clumbs: who c. with toil 452:3
 Clime c. of the unforgotten brave 39:4
 deeds that are done in their c. 117:37
 happy fire-side c. 113:1
 in ev'ry c. adored 104:23
 in some brighter c. 386:29
 no season knows nor c. 33:14
 that sweet golden c. 186:20
 this the soil, the c. 76:7
 thro' every... undiscover'd c. 344:21
 Climes. as in northern c., ob- scurely bright 231:3
 cloudless c. and starry skies 115:8
 warmer c. give brighter plumage 119:1
 Cling: c. with life to the maid 199:13
 I'll c. to you 339:10
 makes them c. together 579:9
 risen stars and the fallen c. to her 521:30
 sea-fogs lap and c. (-522) 302:10
 Clinging: are they c. to their crosses? 140:1
 blood-thirsty c. to life 19:9
 c. Heaven by the hems 545:1
 c. like cerements 252:12
 hopeless hand was c. 87:38
 Clings as creeping ivy c. 161:30
 Clink: I'm here in the C. 295:3
 let me the canakin c. 471:9
 thame quha mycht do c. it best 187:4
 why c. the cannikin? 91:27
 Clip: philosophy will c. an Angel's wings 91:27
 Clive. C. good thing to sit by 286:12
 what I like about C. 274:18
 Cliveden. in C.'s proud alcove 42:25
 Cloak: c. of grey 385:1
 his martial c. around him 18:8
 not alone my unky c. 572:12
 not dissemble nor c. them 450:30
 put thy old c. about thee 6:26
 to c. them, tied 300:18
 travel forth without my c. 486:30
 with the knyf under the c. 137:32
 Cloaked: Shadow c. from head to foot 532:17
 Cloaks: in their scarlet c. and sur- places 310:23
 Clock: c. in the belfry strikes one 583:8
 forgot to wind up the c.? 513:1
 fought a long hour by Shrews- bury c. 441:4
 I open with a c. striking 499:29
 look at the c. 34:30
 mouse ran up the c. 367:3
 stands the Church c. 84:15
 time runs, the c. will strike 330:7
 turned into a sort of c. 266:21
 varnish'd c. that click'd 225:3
 watch the c. for you 487:7
 what hour o' th' day the c. doth strike 110:10
 what o'c. I say it is 479:10
 Clocks: as the c. were striking the hour 315:27
 black silk with gold c. 219:12
 morning c. will ring 262:12
- Clock-setter: old Time the c. 447:30
 Clod: before the heavy c. weighs on me 540:17
 make an account of her life to a c. 468:8
 to become a kneaded c. 462:9
 Clodius: to live like C. 117:22
 Clods: calcine its c. 90:20
 only a man harrowing c. 236:14
 Clog. biting. at the c. of his body 212:16
 c. the foot of a flea 484:12
 Clogs: c. of that which else might oversoar 497:12
 to quit their c. 351:18
 Cloister: walk the studious c.'s pale 341:23
 Cloistered: fugitive and c. virtue 352:9
 immensity c. in thy dear womb 185:10
 Cloisters. in quiet collegiate c. 146:12
 Cloistress like a c., she will veiled walk 481:32
 Clomb: so c. this first grand thief 347:3
 Clooth-na-Bare: grave of C. 585:7
 Cloutie: Satan, Nick, or C. 104:4
 Close argument's hot to the c. 93:17
 as truly loves on to the c. 356:13
 at c. of day . sweetest 121:18
 breathless hush in the C. to- night 363:4
 c. against the sky 253:2
 c., and rather true 316:5
 c. behind him tread 150:2
 c. thy Byron 127:10
 c. up his eyes 445:32
 c. up these barren leaves 581:16
 c. with her, kies her 525:29
 c. your eyes with holy dread 151:33
 each evening sees it c. 318:13
 ever best found in the c. 357:7
 grossly c. it in 465:18
 keep themselves c. 395:14
 never found his earthly c. 535:21
 she'll c. and be herself 459:4
 stand c. around 308:22
 stick c. to your desks 221:18
 stick more c. than a brother 302:17
 swift hasten to a c. 159:16
 swift to its c. 322:1
 they c., in clouds of smoke 418:29
 walking c. at hand 130:12
 Close-companions inarticulate hour 410:30
 Closed: c. his eyes in endless night 231:13
 c. up the flesh 44:16
 Love c. what he begat 336:35
 Closer c. is he than breathing 529:18
 for a c. walk with God 161:1
 sticketh c. than a brother 50:22
 Closes: blown fields or flowerful c. 524:28
 c. from behind 150:1
 Closet: not in a c. 139:9
 one by one back in the C. lays 206:28
 Closing: c. full in Man 191:35
 c. up truth to truth 352:11
 Innocence is c. up his eyes 189:20
 Close-lipp'd Patience 18:13
 Clot: dingest c. 544:29
 Cloth: choose one c. for ever 358:23
 c. of gold and satins rare 218:29
 coarse c. she saw 165:7
 fair white linen c. 390:3
 for c. of gold you cease to care 218:29
 her pavilion—c. of gold of tissue 424:6
 on a c. untrue 220:6
 Clothe: care no more to c. and eat 430:1
 humility may c. an English dean 164:14
 Clothed: apes, though c. in scarlet c., and in his right mind 281:4
 c. in reason's garb 60:58
 c. in purple nor in pall 345:22
 c. in white samite 51:16
 c. most gorgeously 529:142
 c. on with chastity 55:32
 c. with derision 529:127
 c. with his breath 522:7
 c. with the light of the night 531:32
 c. with transcendent brightness 524:13
 housed, c., fed, and educated 344:11
 housed, c., fed, and educated 344:11

INDEX

Clothed (cont.)

man c. in soft raiment? 59:6
 my soul c. itself 495:26
 naked, and ye c. me 60:33
 Saul, who c. you in scarlet 47:30
 till you are c. with the heavens 548:13
 Clothes: brushers of noblemen's c. 24:41
 c. thrown on her with a pitchfork 520:17
 c. you wear—or do not wear don't d his c. 436:23
 fine c. are good only. 273:3
 hanging out the c. 368:20
 her c. spread wide 437:11
 his c. not be burned 49:49
 in c. a wantonness 246:4
 liquefaction of her c. 247:13
 nothing to wear but c. 292:14
 old c. look. as weel's the new some upo' their c. 106:11
 spoiling her nice new c. 367:17
 walked away with their c. 180:16
 when he put on his c. 225:19
 witnesses laid down their c. 64:34
 Clothes-horses: mere human c. 120:37
 Clothing. c. for the soul divine c. of delight, softest c., woolly, bright 76:10
 her c. is of wrought gold in sheep's c. 394:25
 things in books' c. 58:25
 Cloths dim and the dark c. 584:17
 heaven's embroidered c. one of these c. is heaven spread the c. under your feet 584:23
 Cloud choose a firm c. 384:29
 c. instead and ever-during dark c. may stoop 346:20
 c. that's dragonish 539:1
 dark tremendous sea of c. 425:19
 did a sable c. turn forth her.. lining? 340:12
 do you see yonder c.? 435:26
 entrails of yon labouring c. 330:9
 fair luminous c. 151:5
 fiend hid in a c. 76:8
 from c. and from crag 492:20
 he melted like a c. 539:19
 if I were a swift c. 496:10
 if you saw some western c. 92:33
 joy the luminous c. 151:6
 lonely as a c. 577:5
 no c. was in the sky on a c. I saw a child 130:11
 one silvery c. had lost his way overcome us like a summer's c. 537:31
 pillar of a c. 459:22
 region c. hath masked him 45:50
 set my bow in the c. 486:28
 she faded, like a c. 44:44
 silver towers of battlemented c. 491:20
 so fades a summer c. away 495:27
 so great a c. of witnesses stooping through a fleecy c. 33:10
 there ariseth a little c. 69:18
 thickest c. earth ever stretched through the dark c. shining 341:14
 turn the dark c. inside out 48:5
 war's annals will c. into night 89:22
 wave, a leaf, a c. 210:4
 were I a c. 236:14
 what a scowl of c. 496:10
 when the c. is scattered 97:13
 you could not see a c. 494:20
 Cloud-capped towers 130:11
 Cloud-continents of sunset-seas 480:8
 Clouded: moon rising in c. majesty 3:12
 my mind is c. with a doubt 347:19
 Clouden: sounding C.'s woods 531:37
 among 104:29
 Cloud-encircled meteor 495:10
 Cloud-kissing Ilion 486:8
 Cloudless climes and starry skies 119:1
 Clouds: after watery c. 310:7
 Being that is in the c. and air breaking like thin c. 575:13
 certain spots and c. in the sun 323:6
 c. and eclipses stain 100:15
 c. are lightly curl'd 486:11
 c. dispell'd 535:19
 c. like wool 193:38
 334:6

Clouds (cont.)

c. that gather round the setting sun 576:22
 c. they are without water 70:19
 c. ye so much dread 161:18
 dream of waves, flowers, c. 493:14
 dying c. contend with growing light 445:44
 heaven is free from c. 114:6
 heavily in c. brings on the day 1:13
 he comes with c. descending 565:13
 he cometh with c. 70:22
 he that regardeth the c. 51:29
 in a robe of c. 118:7
 in c. of smoke and dust 418:29
 looks in the c. 449:3
 maketh the c. his chariot 398:8
 never doubted c. would break 97:4
 night's swift dragons cut the c. 467:10
 no pity sitting in the c.? 478:30
 nor the c. return 51:33
 O c., unfold! 75:16
 o'er heaven the white c. stray 82:7
 or in c. hide them 158:17
 pack, c., away 248:5
 radiant lines of morning through the c. 497:9
 rapid c. have drank the last pale beam 498:26
 sees God in c. 383:11
 ships .dropping from the c. 546:15
 sun.. through the darkest c. 479:9
 sweep the c. no more 251:5
 thus tumult in the c. 584:21
 those thin c. above 151:11
 through rolling c. to soar 117:25
 thy c. drop fatness 395:30
 trailing c. of glory 576:9
 very shadows of the c. 373:11
 wait till the c. roll by 572:20
 white c. build in the breezy sky 82:13
 white c. on the wing 4:19
 white c. scud between 80:14
 with clamour in the slippery c. 442:1
 with what motion moved the c. 479:8
 Cloud-topped: beyond the c. hill 383:11
 Cloudy: among her c. trophies 287:21
 hung 153:24
 c. skurts with brede ethereal 166:21
 wove 200:3
 my wishes' c. character 248:9
 sees a little better in a c. day 523:9
 skies are not c. all day 87:5
 Clough: poor poet named C. 298:26
 Clouts: stones and c. make martyrs 445:11
 Clover: beat has quit the c. 307:21
 cowslip, burnet and green c. 293:20
 knee deep in c. 37:25
 where the c. and corn lay sleep- ing 288:11
 Cloves: nutmegs and ginger, cinamon and c. 474:20
 Clown: by emperor and c. 158:12
 Cloy: c. the hungry edge of appetite 424:9
 of all meats the soonest c. 483:9
 other women c. the appetites 178:14
 Cloyment: suffer surfeit, c., and revolt 41:19
 Club: best c. in London 542:30
 I call the C. to session 307:23
 on c. note-paper 275:16
 what they c. for at book clubs 163:29
 Clubable: Boswell is a very c. man 429:22
 Clubs typical of strife 147:18
 Cluck'd thee to the wars 410:26
 Clumsy: all is vulgar, all c. 323:10
 Clung: breast to breast we c. 332:17
 Clustum: Lare Forsena of C. 552:15
 Clusters: luscious c. of the vine 457:20
 Clutch: clawed me in his c. 295:5
 come, let me c. thee 545:17
 either hand may rightly c. 241:18
 inapprehensible, we c. thee 197:34
 in the fell c. of circumstance 141:26
 to seize and c. and penetrate 18:15
 Clutched: he c. a cringing Jew shade 118:25
 Clutching: still c. the inviolable 196:13
 Clytemnestra: moral C. of thy lord

Coach: come, my c.!

delighted with my bauble c. 436:24
 drive a c. .through the Act of Settlement 160:30
 for the rattling of a c. 406:21
 indifference and a c. and six 186:32
 Coaches .in c. trouble ev'ry street 154:16
 189:19
 Coach-house: cottage with a double c. 151:11, 507:21
 Coach-makers fairies' c. 477:7
 Coachman. on the wery amic- ablest terms 179:34
 Coal: best sun of Newcastle c. 558:21
 close by whose living c. 247:17
 it is a fire, it is a c. 377:3
 like a c. his eye-ball 503:5
 like a living c. his heart 317:25
 whole world turn to c. 245:14
 with England's own c. 294:34
 Coal-barges: ten dark c. 504:2
 Coalitions. England does not love c. 180:23
 Coals c. of fire upon his head 50:35
 'e'll be squattin' on the c. 297:5
 hot burning c. 399:24
 I sleep on the c. 174:19
 mercy blows the c. 508:15
 my c. is spent 8:13
 Coarse: c. complexions and cheeks of sorry grain 340:38
 familiar but not c. 278:9
 his speech was c. 300:18
 one of them is rather c. 7:6
 Coarse-bred son of a livery stable keeper 584:14
 Coarsely kind 275:1
 Coarser pleasures of my boyish days 581:26
 Coast as I near the shadowy c. 545:2
 from ocean's farthest c. 264:10
 on the c. of Coromandel 311:12, 324:34
 to far India's c. 215:42
 Coaster, dirty British c. 333:21
 saw the merry Grecian c. 18:1
 come 295:12
 Coastwise lights of England 325:28, 32
 Coat brown c. 45:12
 c. of many colours 569:1
 he did not wear his scarlet c. 367:8
 her c. is so warm 507:20
 his c. was red 107:20
 hold my c. and snicker 252:31
 loves a scarlet c. 227:28
 my c. from the tailor 173:14
 oars, and c., and badge 199:33
 take off your c., grind paint 229:16
 with his c. so gray
 Coat armour: in whose c. richly are displayed .flowers 509:6
 Coats: bound in their c. 55:40
 hole in a' your c. 107:21
 in kingly-flashing c. 336:38
 in their gold c. spots 466:34
 kilted her c. o' green satin 9:16
 make my small elves c. 466:42
 their c. were brushed 130:13
 what adds came to shed their c. 523:11
 Coats-of-arms: worth a hundred c. 533:36
 Coax: to keep counsel, to com- fort, to c. 421:8
 Coaxing onasy ones 229:15
 Cob was the strongest 34:33
 Cobbett and Junius, a Cavanagh 240:7
 Cobbleigh: old uncle Tom C. and all 33:1
 Cobham: you, brave C.!

INDEX

Cock (<i>cont.</i>)		Cotion: thus trivial and vulgar		Collars of the moonshine's..	
c. with lively din	341:32	way of c.	86:34	beams	477:7
faded on the crowing of the c.	430:20	Cold. age too late, or c. climate	349:6	Collateral puff c.	499:27
immediately the c. crew	60:47	arrears of pain, darkness and c.	95:11	Collection true University..a c.	
more wondrous the c. and hen	74:8	as c. as any stone	443:21	of books	126:28
plump head-waiter at the C.	541:20	as c. a wind as ever blew	106:26	Collections those mutilators of c.	306:21
we owe a c. to Aesculapius	506:10	Beauty she was statue c.	208:5	Collector sort of c. of religions	490:7
yond..bark dummish'd to her c.	454:3	blow in c. blood	490:33	Collects c.—though it does not	
Cock-a-doodle-doo: c. l	366:12	boughs which shake against the		subscribe	128:13
hark, hark! I hear..c	479:28	c.	487:16	one of those beautiful c.	325:36
Cockatrice his hand on the c.' den	53:19	c. and heat, summer and winter	44:41	College: eighty thousand c. coun-	
Cocking a c. their medical eyes	180:11	c., and not too cleanly, manger	166:1	cils	540:28
Cockle, by his c. hat and staff	436:19	c., and to temptation slow	487:24	endow a c., or a cat	384:42
silver bells, and c. shells	367:21	c. and unhonour'd his relics	356:29	I am Master of this c	39:15
springen c. in our clene corn	138:3	c. as paddocks though they be	247:15	mar than either school or c.	106:12
Cockled, tender horns of c. snails	455:22	c. charities of man to man	105:19	not of this c. or of that	148:15
Cockles: crying, C. and mussels	7:8	c., c., my girl	473:32	your rooms at c. was beastly	209:18
Cockney impudence	412:22	c. coming we had of it	207:21	Colleges: for a' their c. and schools	108:21
Cockpit: this c. hold the vasty		c., commanded lust	361:6	Collegiate in quiet c. cloisters	146:12
fields	443:4	c. doth not sting	443:18	Colled: lightning in the c. night	466:20
Cocks: drench'd our steeples,		c. for action	83:14	Collingwood, Benbow, C., Byron	362:30
drown'd the c.	453:5	c. in the earth	100:18	Collins, if you do <i>not</i> marry Mr. C.	22:33
haughtily he c. his nose	520:53	c. neutrality of an impartial judge	310:2	Mr. C. had only to change..to	22:31
Cocksure, as o. of anything	335:13	c. on Canadian hills	287:14	Elizabeth	278:13
Cocktails: gave her c. and wine	10:25	c. Pastoral	345:31	Colloquial: clear it from c. bar-	
Cockyolybirds: all the butterflies		c. performs th' effect of fire	141:14	barisms	499:27
and c.	294:10	c. queen of England	170:24	Collusive puff c.	137:15
Cocoa is a cad..a vulgar beast	142:9	c.'s the wind	122:32	Cologne: at saint Jarne and at C.	150:28
Cocciqgues: till the coming of the		c. untroubled heart of stone	425:13	wash your city of C.	
C.	294:11	c. upon dead Caesar's trencher	230:3	Colonel. Captain or C. or knight in	
Cod: c.'s head for the salmon's tail	79:2	dwelleth i' the c. o' the moon	90:13	arms	351:14
home of the bean and the c.	271:32	even till I shrunk with c.	563:16	C. of the Knuts	571:17
Coddle, I would not c. the child	177:30	everlasting c.	558:13	C's lady and Judy O'Grady	298:6
Codlin's the friend, not Short	482:17	every drop of ink. ran c.	516:21(-517)	washed the c.'s daughter	11:8
Codling when 'tis almost an apple	561:2	foot and hand go c.	14:22	Colonies: cease to be c. because..	
Coel: <i>et ruant c</i>	310:9	give them the c. steel, boys	516:21	independent	180:29
Coelstus: <i>emitte c. lucis tue radsum</i>	320:26	I beg c. comfort	448:1	commerce with our c.	100:23
Coelum: <i>bes sedes..c., et virtus</i>	256:25	in thy c. bed	202:19	my hold of the c.	101:10
Coepit: <i>qui c.</i>	361:14	it is very c.	431:30	religion most prevalent in our	
Co-eternal: consubstantial, c.	346:18	large c. bottle. small hot bird	204:2	northern c.	100:29
of th' Eternal c. beam	374:4	neither c. nor care, John	360:20	Colonnade, whispering sound of	
Cœur: <i>c. a ses raisons</i>	552:14	neither c. nor hot	70:34	the cool c.	161:23
<i>grandes pensées vienent du c</i>		never mourn a heart grown c.	492:7	Colonus. singer of sweet C	16:12
Co-exist: two master-passions can-		offspring of c. hearts	102:15	Coloquintida. shortly as bitter as c.	470:17
not c.	123:18	owl was a-c.	285:12	Colori: <i>mmum ne crade c.</i>	555:21
Coffee: always put mud into c.	542:12	pale grew thy cheek and c.	119:29	Colossus: bestride the narrow	
for c., tea, chocolate	13:17	roots rotten, c., and drenched	289:31	world like a C.	448:22
if this is c., I want tea	403:39	she alone were c	430:4	cut a C. from a rock	275:21
measured out my life with c.		heat	134:18	Colour: by the c. of his beard	482:34
spoons	197:18	straight is c. again	451:25	cast thy nighted c. off	430:28
tea and c. and other slop-kettle	147:16	thicks man's blood with c.	149:13	giveth his c. in the cup	50:32
Coffee-house: to some c. I stray	231:28	this living hand..if it were c.	287:13	good dog..cannot be of a bad c.	38:17
Coffee-room: if you dined in the c.	178:26	thy blood is c.	459:19	her c. comes and goes	183:11
Coffer: but litel gold in c.	137:6	'tis bitter c.	430:18	his c. can't be seen	9:6
Coffin: becomes his c. prodigiously	226:37	Tom's a-c.	453:16	his hair is of a good c.	428:13
c. clapt in a canoe	112:33	to shelter me from the c.	42:7	horse of that c.	482:35
not a flower..on my black c.	483:6	we called a c. a c.	42:16	I'll swear her c. is natural	500:35
white-faced and still in the c.	567:5	wert thou in the c. blast	107:24	lips did from their c. fly	448:20
Cogging: some c. cozening slave	473:1	when 'tis auld it waxeth c.	32:18	mystery of c.	489:21
Cogibundity of cogitation	125:13	your fleece is white but 'tis too c.	166:3	of its own c. too	244:17
Cogimur: <i>omnes eodem c.</i>	259:4	Cold Bath Fields: as he passed		responds with c.	544:11
Cogitation: cogibundity of c.	125:13	through C.	507:22	sky imbrued with c.	94:8
Cogitations: interpreter of the c.	56:45	as he went through C.	151:12	those which love c. the most	413:14
Cogitative faculties immers'd	125:13	broken head in C.	326:9	Coloured: see the c. counties 262:21(-263)	
Cogito, <i>ergo sum</i>	172:26	Colder: c. thy kiss	119:29	twopence c.	514:15
Cognitione: <i>omnes artes..quasi c.</i>		pleasanter the c.	111:24	Colours: all c. a suffusion from	
<i>quadam</i>	145:15	seas c. than the Hebrides	208:7	that light	151:6
Cognizance: such c. of men and		Coldly: c. furnish forth the mar-		all c. will agree in the dark	27:34
things	92:21	riage tables	431:4	coat of many c.	45:12
Cohort: to the c. of the damned	296:26	c. profane	164:40	c. seen by candle-light	88:9
Cohorts: his c. were gleaming	118:37	c., sadly descends the..evening	17:16	goodly c. gloriously array'd	509:6
Coign: buttress, nor c. of vantage	457:6	c. she turns from their gaze	350:31	Heaven..of all c. seems to be	114:6
in a c. of the cliff	523:13	Coldness: faithless c. of the times	533:20	he turn'd all c.	119:25
Coil: c. of his crystalline streams	406:8	O c., ineffably gray	372:18	his c. laid so thick	192:17
shuffled off this mortal c.	434:4	Cole: old King C.	368:3	oldest c. have faded	303:19
Coiled: what c. obscene small		Coleridge: brother C. lull the babe	117:28	temptation comes to us in gay,	
serpents	523:11	shut not thy library..against		fine c.	242:5
Coin: Beauty is Nature's c.	340:37	S. T. C.	306:24	their c., to me an appetite	581:26
c. his pouches wad na bide in	107:19	to lose a volume to C.	306:22	under whose c. he had fought so	
c. of silvery shine	131:24	wavering like Mr. C.'s lyric		long	475:16
C., Tiberius	183:5	prose	240:7	wrapt his c. round his breast	241:19
pays him in his own c.	520:29	you will see C.	495:10	wrought about with divers c.	394:23
rather c. my heart	451:20	Coliander, sweet pomander	502:17	your c. dont quite match your	
sleep..the general c.	134:18	Coliseum: while stands the C.,		face	20:28
Coin: <i>me laissez enfin dans ce petit</i>		Rome shall stand	114:21	Colour-sergeant: C. of the Non-	
c.	354:2	Collar: locked, lettered, brow	108:18	pareil battalion	174:5
Coincidence: long arm of c.	135:11	brass c.		C. said	295:19
strange c.	116:23			Colt: I hadde alwy a c.'s tooth	138:8
Colier of sweet words	17:25			oft a ragged c.	105:12
Coins: like to c., stamped with				Columbar: <i>vesat censura c.</i>	283:11
the image	530:21			Columbia: Hail, C., happy land!	255:13

INDEX

Columbine: c. commendable 502:19
Pink and purple C. 510:23
Column. fifth c. 353:7
fountain's silvery c. 152:8
London's c. 385:2
now is the stately c. broke 418:4
six-foot c. of fop 253:8
urn throws up a steamy c. 163:21
Columna quinta c. 353:7
Columnae: non concessere c. 256:12
Comae arboribusque c. 260:24
Comam cui flavam reliquis c. 258:10
Comb. wherefore should I c. my hair 32:18
with a c. and a glass 9:3
Combat. c. deepens 122:9
to c. may be glorious 163:19
Combatants. much learned dust involves the c. 163:10
Combattu. nous avons c. à Arques 242:2
Combe. cowslips from a Devon c. 296:15
Combinations: licentious idioms and irregular c. 278:13
Combine: c. your hearts in one 445:16
when bad men c. 101:36
Combined: all c. in beauty's worthiness 331:2
Combs: c. its silver wings 332:20
their gowd c. in their hair 32:2
Combustion. dire c. and confus'd events 458:21
with hideous ruin and c. down 344:7
Come. arise and c. away 334:16
beaten men c. into their own beds for all who c. 410:4
behold, I c. quickly 72:8
best and brightest, c. away 494:8
bid her c. forth 558:5
cannot c. again 263:14
c. again another day 368:16
c. again with joy 399:34
c. again, ye children of men 397:15
c. all to church, good people 263:12
c., all ye faithful 13.2, 369:20
c. and buy 245:21
c.; and c. strong 105:35
c.; and strong within us 293:16
c., and trip it as ye go 341:29
c. as the winds c. 419:4
c. away, c. away 419:2
c. away, c. away, death 483:9
c. away, O human child 586:9
c. back! c. back! 122:28
c. back, c. back, Horatius! 323:24
c., civil might 478:18
C., C., C., and make eyes at me 548:12
c., dear children, let us away 151:22
c. forth, and c. hither 55:147
c. he slow, or c. he fast 418:10
c. hither, Evan Cameron 23:29
c. hither, c. hither, c. hither 427:17
c. hither, lady fair 285:5
c. in, c. in, eternal glory win 99:8
c. in the evening, or c. in the morning 169:27
c. into port greatly 200:18
c. into the garden, Maud 536:9
c., let us go 245:27
c. little babe 80:28
c., long-sought 495:22
c., my Corinna 246:11
c. not near our fairy queen 466:44
c. not, when I am dead 528:21
c. one, c. all 416:26
c. out, thou bloody man 47:36
c. over into Macedonia 64:53
C.' said old Shallow 171:23
c. soon, soon! 495:24
c. then, my brethren 404:17
c., Thou Holy Spirit 132:11
c., thou south 52:8
c. to my arms 129:39(-130)
c. unto me 59:10
c. unto these yellow sands 479:28
c. up and see me sometime 565:22
c. uppe, Whitefoot, c. uppe, Lightfoot 267:13
c. up, I., you hugely beast! 518:10
c. weal, c. woe 420:13
c. what c. may 456:26
c. when you're called 195:20

Come (cont.)
c. wind, c. weather 99:35
c. with old Khayyam 205 19, 206:9
c. worthy Greek, Ulysses c. 168:13
c. ye in peace here? 418:18
c., ye thankful people, c. 4:11
c. you back to Mandalay 299:10
c., you spirits 457:3
Comforter will not c. unto you cry is still, 'They c.' 63:60
death.. will c. when it will c. 461:2
dreaming on things to c. 449:22
even so, c., Lord Jesus 488:2
false, ere I c., to two or three 72:13
giant mass of things to c. 186:18
had she c. all the way for this 481:8
he never will c. again 359:4
he that should c. 436:35
husband, I c. 59:5
I c. as a thief 426:10
I c., Graymalkin! 71:29
I c., my queen 456:3
ides of March are c. 425:22
if I c. back, it is yours 449:28
if it be now, 'tis not to c. 362:15
I hear you, I will c. 437:34
I'll c. to thee by moonlight 263:2
I need not to have c. here 360:1
let 'em all c. 135:28
let him that heareth say, C. 305:3
lo, I c. 72:10
may never c. 394:13
may not c., during our lives 169:21
my love is c. to me 179:38
nay, c. up hither 409 14, 15
nor things to c. 411:8
not, as they c., but go 65:58
nothing is there to c. 244:8
O c., O c., Emmanuel 158:2
Oh, it needn't c. to that 362:6
O Lamb of God, I c. 131:9
one to c., and one to go 198:20
peace; c. away 131:15
return again, c. 532:39
rise up.. and c. away 171:4
Romeo, c. forth; c. forth, thou fearful man 52:1
shape of things to c. 478:22
softly c. and softly go 565:1
something will c. of this 370:15
Spirit and the bride say, C. 173:18
suffer me to c. to thee 72:10
tells thee I c. 565:9
that have c., that have gone 292:20
that it should c. to this! 405:10
therefore I cannot c. 430:33(-431)
they c. they c. 62:7
those which never c. 113:32
Thou bidd'st me c. to Thee 320:20
thou'lt c. no more 198:20
to another, C., and he cometh 454:26
to be c.-at by the breeze 58:31
to c. in spite of sorrow 578:11
to c. unto my love 341:31
'twill c. to my father anon 569:14
until great Burnam wood.. c. 21:11
very few people c. this way 460:9
was, and is, and is to c. 312:11
was, and which is to c. 70:38
we must all c. to it 70:21
what's past and what's to c. 170:33
what's to c. is still unsure 481:27
when d'you think that he'll c. 482:28
back? 300:12
when shall I c. to thee? 6:28
wherefore art thou c.? 60:45
whistle and I'll c. to you 108:28
whistle and she'll c. to you 38:13
will they c. when you do call? 439:14
will ye no c. back again? 250:19, 360:12
women c. and go 197:16
wonder what she's c. after 196:15
youth of delight, c. hither 76:6
Come-down: scandal, the incred- 39:25
ible c. 452:21
Comedy: catastrophe of the old c. 558:27
c. to those that think 466:23
most lamentable c. 54:25
Comeliness: he hath no form nor c. 208:29
Comely: as c. or as kindly 350:36
how c. it is, and how reviving

Comely (cont.)
I am black, but c. 51:39
let thy attire be c. 321:17
spanking Jack was so c. 173:9
though all mid be c. 35:15
Comer: grasps in the c. 481:20
Comes: c. again in the morning 500:35
Demosthenes never c. un- 325:23
seasonably 191:13
hautboys breath; he c., he c. 371:14
he c. too near, that c. to be 565:13
denied 344:9
he c. with clouds descending 475:7
hope never c., that c. to all 89:18
humour'd thus, c. at the last 430:11
it all c. to the same thing 381:26
look, where it c. again 549:2
she c. she c. 369:17
she c. to me 231:10
who c. here? 498:11
Comes. *hospes c. que corporis* 532:13
Comest: rarely, rarely, c. thou 48:24
thou c., much wept for 62:49
whence c., thou, Gehazi? 508:11
when thou c. into thy kingdom 114:37
Comet against a c.'s tail 503:6
c. of a season 346:6
glorious the c.'s train 399:12
like a c. burn'd 69:29
Cometh: blessed be he that c. c. down from the Father of lights 52:22
c. up from the wilderness 535:10
'he c. not,' she said 70:22
he c. with clouds 63:22
him that c. to me 199:1
it c. everywhere 63:53
no man c. unto the Father 45:14
thus dreamer c. 199:1
where it c. all things are 303:20
Comets: brushes of c.' hair 449:22
no c. seen 520:44
old men and c. 440:6
Comfit-maker: swear like a c.'s wife 24:31
Comfits: children are to be de- 486:32
ceived with c. 108:17
Comfort: all my c. of thy worth 396:19
a' the c. we're to get 393:10
any to c. me 196:25
beside the waters of c. 55:3
carry their c. about with them 295:8
c. all that mourn 51:45
c. man's distress 395:9
c. me with apples 189:2
c. of thy help 389:1
c.'s a cripple 54:8
c.. the weak-hearted 412:18
c. ye, c. ye, my people 87:31
continual c. in a face 125:33
dues of fellowship and social c. 401:33
foul sluggard's c. 479:41
from ignorance our c. flows 254:19
here's my c. 24:27
I beg cold c. 512:15
I'll not, carrion c., Despair 243:19
in society c., use, and protection 421:1
look down and c. their distress 140:31
magazine of life and c. 470:13
me c. still 175:38
naught for your c. 358:1
not another c. like to this 55:10
not ecstasy but.. c. 141:18
of c. no man speak 247:18
sober c. 325:27
so will I c. you 393:10
speeches that c. cruel men 6:12
sweet Spirit, c. me 421:8
they never knew c. 580:21
thy rod and thy staff c. me 488:28
tidings of c. and joy 215:5
to keep counsel, to c., to coax 574:32
to warn, to c., and command
two loves.. of c. and despair
what would c. the one
whence can c. spring
Comfortable: all clean and c. I sit 290:25
down 390:37
hear what c. words 253:12
no c. feel in any member 23:9
only conceive how c. they will be 115:31
some Christians have s c. creed

INDEX

- Comfortably: costs a lot, to die c. 111:36
lived c. so long together 214:13
speak ye c. to Jerusalem 54:18
Comforted: folly of being c. 585:5
the Lord hath c. his people 54:23
they shall be c. 57:39
would not be c. 57:26
Comforter will not come unto you 53:60
Comforters: miserable c. are ye all 49:2
Comforteth: one whom his mother c. 55:10
Comforting: friendly and c. breast 241:20
Comfortless Despair 230:28
Comforts: adversity is not without c. and hopes 25:20
c. we despise 425:25
c. while it mocks 95:16
our loves and c. should increase 470:31 (-471)
what I aspired to be .c. me 95:16
when c. are declining 161:21
when...c. flee 322:1
Comic: business of a c. poet 154:29
his c. wit degenerating into clenches 194:6
Comical: I often think it's c. 219:6
Coming: at the c. of the King of Heaven 12:7
Campbells are c. 10:9
cold c. we had of it 197:13
c. after me is preferred before me 63:2
c. down from God 71:44
c. events cast their shadows before 122:22
c. through the rye 104:31
c. to that holy room 185:25
even as their c. hither 454:18
eye will mark our c. 115:22
far off his c. shone 348:21
glory of the c. of the Lord 204:15
he is c. I he is c. I 24:6
hell. meet thee at thy c. 53:21
hold the fort, for I am c. 77:23
I'm c., I'm c. 210:17
in the c. by and by 220:33
it is on the road and c. 179:37
no more than one way of c. 520:34
she is c., my dove, my dear 536:15
sometimes c., sometimes coy 421:13
there's a good time c., boys 326:23
thy going out, and thy c. in 399:29
till the c. of the Coq-cigrues 204:11
welcome the c. guest 386:6
yours I see is c. down 492:23
Command: c. him tasks 472:26
c. my heart and me 166:17
could c. the course 210:3
even the c. from you 309:18
hast c. of every part 247:4
I may c. where I adore 483:17
I will be correspondent to c. 479:25
left that c. sole daughter of his voice 349:14
less used to sue than to c. 416:18
man to c. 538:24
more invitation than c. 511:25
move only in c. 460:31
not be able to c. the rain 377:18
not born to sue, but to c. 474:11
not in mortals to c. success 1:14
to warn, to comfort, and c. 580:21
we cannot c. nature 28:9
wide as his c. 190:8
Commanded: cold, c. lust 297:21
God so c. 349:14
woman...c. by such poor passion 425:30
Commander: I was the world's c. 455:31
whereof I am c. 12:2
Commanders: Cossack c. can-nonding come 5:7
Commandment: at the c. of the Magistrate 401:13
contempt of thy Word and C. 388:49
first c. with promise 68:7
laws of England are at my c. 442:36
thy c. is exceeding broad 399:19
Commandments: fear God, and keep his c. 51:36
Commandments (cont.)
hearkened to my c. 54:20
I keep thy c. 399:20
in the path of thy c. 399:14
keep God's holy will and c. 391:2
running the way of thy c. 389:44
set my ten c. in your face 445:30
there aren't no Ten C. 299:15
went to sea with the Ten C. 461:17
Commands, c. them all 135:10
c. to some, leaves free to all 347:25
Fair c. the song 162:32
not all c. 430:2
those he c. move only in com-mand 460:31
Commemorative: cold c. eyes 411:18
Commence: never may I c. my song 95:37
Commencement de la fin 526:19
Commencement: que MM. les assassins c. 284:8
Commences, reigns, and ends 503:12
Commend: all our swains c. her c. to cold oblivion 484:40
forced to c. her highly 493:9
I'll c. her volubility 377:22
into thy hands I c. my spirit 479:4
to blame or to c. 62:51
virtue to c. 385:29
Commendable: columbine c. 155:4
silence is only c. 502:10
Commendation: silent c. 462:36
small matters win great c. 25:37
Commended: who c. thy yellow stockings 483:19
Commendeth: obliquely c. himself 85:14
Commends: who lavishly c. 142:28
Comment: c. is free but facts are sacred 416:4
every nice offence...his c. 451:10
none can read the c. 531:18
Commentators: as learned c. view in Homer 521:17
c. each dark passage shun 586:28
Comments: his works are the c. 290:18
Commerce: America. equal to the whole of that c. 100:22
c. with our colonies 100:23
disinterested c. between equals 226:34
in matters of c. the Dutch 124:6
let wealth and c...die 329:10
peace, c. and honest friendship 268:21
where c. long prevails 226:18
Commercial: idea of a C. Alliance with England 43:11
Commerce: looks c. with the skies 341:9
Commissariat cam-u-el 390:8
Commissary: Destiny the C. of God 186:5
Commit: c. his body to the deep 400:30
c. his body to the ground 391:44
do not adultery c. 147:1
thou shalt not c. adultery 390:14
unto God's .protection we c. thee 391:37
Committee: therefore got on a C. 141:29
Commoda: multa ferunt annu. c. 256:2
si quando c. vellet dicere 133:17
Commodities: hateful tax levied upon c. 277:27
Commodity: c. of good names 438:21
Jove, in his next c. of hair 483:22
tickling C., C., the bias of the world 447:25
Commodus: to the accession of C. 217:8
Common: adieu to c. feeling, c. prudence and c. sense 505:20
affection which grows from c. names 101:10
all things c. else 347:26
all things they have in c. 77:27
art thou base, c. and popular? 444:14
century of the c. man 557:17
c. interest always will prevail 190:27
c. love of good 533:20
c. murderer, perhaps 414:8
c. woman of c. earth 148:16
dull catalogue of c. things 286:42
earth and every c. sight 576:1
empires and cities in a c. grave 217:13
fade into the light of c. day 576:9
Common (cont.)
forgotten crowd of c. beauties 125:1
given to the c. enemy of man 458:24
good thing make it too c. 441:24
grazed the c. of literature 271:7
I impeach the c. enemy 101:27
in c. things that round us lie 578:24
invasion of a c. enemy 305:1
I saw nought c. on Thy Earth 300:5
I walk out into a c. 379:17
nor lose the c. touch 297:12
no temptation but such as is c. 66:38
nothing c. did or mean 332:24
not in the roll of c. men 439:41
not jump with c. spirits 403:44
of singular use for the c. people 519:3
steals a goose from off a c. 10:12
that call not thou c. 64:47
thou know'st 'tis c...Ay, madam, it is c. 430:29
throw his mind into the c. stock 223:3
touches of things c. 89:6
towered above the c. mark 273:12
to youth and age in c.—discon- tent 19:7
you c. people of the skies 583:13
Commonalty: joy in widest c. 574:6
very dog to the c. 429:2
Commoners: vital c. and inland petty spirits 442:21
Commonplace: common is the c. 532:5
'C.' said Holmes 188:24
more featureless and c. a crime 187:13
provided his c. book be full 520:36
unassuming c. of Nature 573:22
Common room: Oriel C. stank of Logic 363:20
Commons: chips to the House of C. 143:31
C. in a wise .inactivity 326:28
let but the c. hear 450:24
lords and c. of this realm 103:9
Parliament, Rabble, House of C. 147:17
speak very well in the House of C. 182:47
Common sense: by the c. of readers 278:10
c...most widely shared com-modity 172:27
crown'd Republic's crowning c. 539:13
experience joined with c. 231:29
man of great c. and good taste 489:11
mothers who claim to c. 40:29
nothing astonishing...so much as c. 200:4
rarest gift to Beauty, C. 335:27
rich in saving c. 537:14
science organised c. 266:18
sword of C. 335:24
Commonwealth: caterpillars of the c. 474:31
c. is fixed and stable 101:18
ever despaired of the C. 181:29
that no grievance...arise in the C. 352:4
Commonwealths: to raise up c. 190:11
Commune with your own heart 391:52
Communis: aliquid utilitatis pro communis 291:25
Communis: proprie c. dicere 255:24
Communicate: to do good and to c. 69:25
literature seeks to c. power...not literature...c. knowledge 172:25
Communicated: good, the more c. 348:2
Communicated with dreams 485:8
Communications: evil c. corrupt good manners 67:12
Communism: one c. and fellow-ship 389:55
Communist: what is a c.? 198:21
Community: c. of Europe 222:41
in one c., scholars and gentle-men 579:28
Compact: c...between the North and the South 213:19
of imagination all c. 467:24
Compacted: where sweets c. lie 245:13
Compagnon de la Majolaine 11:24
Compatria: el pan comido y la c. deshecha 134:10

INDEX

- Companion: c. in tribulation 70:23
 God send the prince a better c. 441:22
 last C: Wine 42:2
 leave of an old and agreeable c. 217:3
 mortified appetite is never a
 wise c. 513:34
 only fit c. his horse 159:22
 poor, earth-born c. 107:10
 sole c. of his way 37:5
 Companioned: close-c. inarticu-
 late hour 410:30
 Companionless: wandering c. 495:19
 Companions all her lovely c. 350:36
 c. for middle age 26:37
 c. of our woe 559:6
 hardihood, endurance, and cour-
 age of my c. 416:7
 his best c. innocence and health 224:14
 I have had c. 308:11
 old c. in adversity 98:4
 that such c. thou'dst unfold 473:2
 those C. true 124:17
 while their c. slept 316:31
 Company: always except the pre-
 sent c. 370:7
 bewitched with the rogue's c. 430:2
 c. of all faithful people 390:46
 c. of the preachers 396:7
 c., villainous c... the spoil of me 440:12
 crowd is not c. 26:16
 crowds without c. 216:27
 give me your bill of c. 519:28
 good c. and good discourse 559:17
 Honest Man in much C. 158:23
 how, good c. improves a
 woman! 203:16
 in c. with Pain 575:6
 in jail, better c. 270:32
 in married life three is c. 569:21
 innumerable c. of the heavenly
 host 74:6
 in sooth a goodly c. 34:8
 in such a jocund c. 577:7
 in whose c. I delight myself 99:40
 much difference, either in the
 climate or the c. 276:19
 Muffin and Crummet .C. 176:37
 never expected justice from a c. 505:5
 proper subject, in a mixed c. 139:33
 separate from the pleasure of
 your c. 307:3
 to bear him c. 318:14
 tone of the c. that you are in 139:13
 true brother of a c. 586:14
 Vandyke is of the c. 212:21
 very good c., and of a very ready
 wit 21:13
 we were a gallant c. 114:39
 we would not die in that man's
 c. 444:28
 with a goodly c. 150:15
 with all the c. of heaven 390:39
 with hounds and horsemen, a
 brave c. 78:1
 withouten any c. 137:34
 withouten other c. in youthe 137:15
 Compare: belied with false c. 488:14
 c. thee to a summer's day 486:18
 how I may c. this prison 475:33
 I will not Reason and C. 75:2
 no land can c. unto thee 489:1
 none that can c. 9:24
 to c. great things with small 346:13
 Comparison: for the c. of all 281:15
 in whose c. all whites are ink 480:39
 Comparisons: c. are odorous 468:43
 c. doon offte gret grevaunce 321:11
 confronted him with self-c. 456:9
 exciting emulation and c. of
 superiority 269:33
 she, and c. are odious 184:15
 Compass: all the c. of the notes 191:35
 c. lost 100:35
 c. of the world 393:11
 my heart, the faithful c. 215:40
 my life is run hus c. 451:39
 narrow c. 558:1
 though a wide c. round be
 fetched 89:22
 to the top of my c. 435:24
 we the globe can c. soon 467:19
 Compass (cont.)
 within his bending sickle's c. 488:7
 come
 Compassed c. about with. a
 cloud of witnesses 69:18
 c. by the inviolate sea 539:13
 with dangers c. round 348:23
 Compasses: as stiff twin c. are two 186:25
 sun to course two hundred c. 472:16
 Compassion: Curate. something
 which excites c. 505:21
 shutteth up his bowels of c. 79:11
 the Lord is full of c. 56:30
 Compatriot: Wolfe's great name c.
 with his own 163:1
 Compel: c. thee to go a mile 57:51
 c. them to come in 62:9
 Compendious: portable, and c.
 oceans 166:10
 Compensate: nor good c. bad 96:14
 Compensation: no c. for a belly-
 ache 304:24
 Competence: debtless c., golden
 mean 541:5
 Competency lives longer 403:6
 Competent: which the soul is c. to
 gain 574:17
 Competing: pressed upon by c.
 populations 200:3
 Competition: all forms of c. 147:13
 anarchy and c. 413:27
 no c., no vanity 272:30
 Complains: birds c. 231:18
 by the tide of Humber would c. 333:8
 farmers flourish and c. 165:13
 I heard him c. 562:3
 never c. and never explain 181:25
 to c. of the age we live in 101:33
 to the moon c. 229:20
 when mine fail me, I'll c. 93:25
 Complained: conduct c. of 187:15
 Complainers: loudest c. for the
 public 102:2
 Complaining: my daily c. 393:31
 no c. in our streets 400:17
 soft c. lute 191:38
 voice of c. 359:6
 Complaint: instead of dirges this
 c. 292:18
 Lord, it is my chief c. 161:13
 nightingale's c. 494:7
 voice of my c. 393:1
 Complains: what needs c.? 245:22
 when c. are freely heard 352:4
 Complete: again in c. steel 431:32 (-432)
 arm'd with more than c. steel 7:7, 331:9
 behold them raised, c. 88:14
 clad in c. steel 340:22
 death c. the same 95:26
 experience, is never c. 268:12
 in herself c. 349:1
 mine I saved and hold c. 93:25
 pestilent c. knave 471:2
 pure and c. sorrow, impossible 548:8
 this is not a c. education 182:19
 Completeness: unities are a c. 177:18
 Complexion: his c. is perfect
 gallows 479:16
 his gold c. dimm'd 486:18
 muslike me not for my c. 463:26
 of what c. soever 466:13
 take care of their c. 22:18
 tawny c., a bad liver 324:30
 that schoolgirl c. 10:4
 turn thy c. there 472:34
 whose fresh c... affliction alters 485:33
 Complexions: coarse c. and cheeks
 of sorry grain 340:38
 Compliance: by a timely c. pre-
 vented him 204:14
 Complicated: c. monsters 349:21
 you c. state of mind 220:26
 Complications of existence 268:8
 Complies: he that c. against h.w. will 111:18
 Compliment: farewell c. 477:19
 lowly feigning called c. 483:26
 to return the c. 221:12
 Comply: so backward to c. 161:6
 Complaining gentle, c. and bland 225:34
 Compose: could but c. man's un-
 age 586:7
 Composed: cruel, but c. and
 bland 17:13
 Composer: contemplation of the
 first C. 86:33
 Composition: mad kings! mad c. 447:24
 more c. and fierce quality 452:14
 Compound: c. for sins they are in-
 clin'd to 110:20
 thou and I .c. a boy 445:14
 Compounded: c. of many simples 428:16
 this foolish-c. clay 441:11
 Comprehend: c. all vagrom men 468:36
 c. its mystery 317:15
 c. the wondrous Architecture 330:28
 she begins to c. it 401:25
 Comprehended: darkness c. it not 62:60
 Comprehending much in few
 words 57:7
 Comprehends some bringer of
 that joy 467:24
 Comprehensive: largest and most
 c. soul 194:6
 Comprendre: tout c. 511:9
 Compressed in thirty-five volumes 358:18
 Compromise: Church of England
 . a c. 501:10
 give me the Brown c. 265:1
 Man accepts the c. 296:14
 Compt: when we shall meet at c. 473:32
 Compulsion: fools by heavenly c. 452:18
 I will gave no man a reason upon
 c. 439:24
 made happy by c. 132:15
 on what c. must I? 464:33
 sweet c. doth in music lie 339:26
 Compunction: whose feelings were
 wrung with c. 312:16
 Compunctionem: opto magis sentire
 c. 291:19
 Comrade, c. of thy wanderings
 over heaven 496:10
 each new-hatch'd, unfiedg'd c. 431:25
 no c. Lucy knew 577:18
 Comrades: dear love of c. 566:24
 help our French c. 305:1
 your c. chase the fliers 147:8
 Comus, and his midnight crew 231:1
 Comyn: I have slain the Red C. 420:21
 Con: taken great pains to c. it 482:18
 Concatenation: fearful c. of cir-
 cumstances 563:9
 in a c. accordingly 227:4
 Concave: in her c. shores 448:9
 shout that tore hell's c. 345:1
 Conceal: addresses .to c. our
 whereabouts 414:15
 always able to c. it 550:21
 c. him by naming him Smith 251:21
 use of speech to c. 226:26
 words, half c. the Soul 532:3
 yet cannot all c. 114:26
 Concealed: author .c. behind the
 door 271:2
 considerbul licker c. about my
 persun 560:13
 in yon smoke c. 147:8
 Concealing: hazard of c. 105:19
 Concealment, like a worm i' the
 bud 483:10
 Concedes: what it c. to the butter-
 flies 173:26
 Conceit: c. in weakest bodies 435:52
 could never forgive any c. 194:16
 force his soul so to his own c. 433:31
 infusing him with self and vain
 c. 475:7
 in their high c. 109:16
 from c. divinely framed 123:17
 suting with forms to his c. 433:31
 whose c. lies in his hamstring 481:6
 wise in his own c. 50:40
 wiser in his own c. 50:42
 Conceited: never any pity for c.
 people 196:25
 Conceits: beauty beat on his c. 331:12
 be not wise in your own c. 66:5
 our best c., the greatest liars 180:5
 words, accepted for c. 24:20
 Conceive: his tongue to c. 467:23
 virgin shall c. 53:12
 whether it be the heart to c. 282:20

INDEX

- Conceived: genuine poetry is c... in
the soul 19:20
in sin bath my mother c. me 395:8
new nation, c. in liberty 314:12
there is a man child c. 48:44
worse than. fear c. 346:3
Conceivest him not 244:7
Conceiving, c. and subduing both 331:2
our benumbed c. soars 545:1
Concentrated more and more c. in
you 290:31
Concentrates his mind wonder-
fully 273:22
Concentred all in self 417:22
Conception: c. *fundamental*
brainwork 411:38
c. of some eminency in ourselves 248:24
c. that I do groan withal 473:14
dodge c. to the very bourne of
heaven 284:23
Conceptions equal to the soul's
desires 574:17
Concern. matter they had no c. in 521:6
Concerns: mild c. of ordinary life 575:10
think only what c. thee 348:31
Concert. saints on earth in c. sing 505:15
Concertina c.'s melancholy string 218:9
I've a head like a c. 295:3
Concessions: c. of the weak are the
c. of fear 100:21
Conciseness: accuracy. sacrificed
to c. 277:20
Conclave. in stately c. met 140:24
Conclaves. kingly c. stern and cold 496:22
Conclude: c. and shut up all 87:13
c. in a moist relentment 87:12
Conclusion: denoted a foregone c. 472:9
most lame and impotent c. 470:29
other is a c. 267:25
saw men hasten to a c. 267:17
to its ultimate c. 296:14
Conclusions: art of drawing suffi-
cient c. 111:33
draw from it narrow c. 338:22
she hath pursu'd c. infinite 426:17
Concord: author of peace and
lover of c. 388:25
c. of sweet sounds 465:20
devil with devil damn'd firm c.
holds 345:28
love quarrels oft in .c. end 350:34
snews of c. 209:25
true c. of well-tuned sounds 486:14
truth, unity, and c. 390:25
unity, peace, and c. 388:53
Concordia discors 257:5
Concurrence: fortuitous c. of
atoms 373:7
sweet c. of the heart 247:19
Condamner: songer à c. les gens 354:1
Condemn: c. it as an improbable
fiction 484:10
c. itself for being there 460:32
c. the fault and not the actor 461:27
c. you to death 128:25
neither do I c. thee 63:27
Condemned: c. alike to groan 230:30
c. to earth for ever 91:18
man c. to bear 402:5
much c. to have an itching
palm 451:10
Condemns: c. a less delinquent
for't 111:26
Dr. Johnson c. whatever he dis-
approves 103:38
Condense: they will c. within thy
soul 364:9
Condescend to men of low estate 66:5
Condition: c. of man. .a c. of war 248:18
c. upon which God hath given
liberty 167:26
O hard c. I 444:21
poor fools decoyed into our c. 377:28
this day shall gentle his c. 444:28(-445)
wearsome c. of humanity 232:14
whine about their c. 567:20
Conditions: all sorts and c. of men 389:15
Condolement: perseverer in obsti-
nate c. 430:31
Condone we have...c. high
treason 180:39
Conduct: c. complained of 187:15
c...three-fourths of life 20:10, 12
c.. to the prejudice of good
order 51:26
his c. still right 225:20
nice c. of a clouded cane 385:18
on your individual c. 305:1
our c. isn't all your fancy paints 303:4
2ndly, gentlemanly c. 20:21
Conductor, when you receive a fare 83:1
Cone inverted c. 274:2
Cones. eat the c. under his pines 212:3
firs with c. upon them 317:22
Confabulate. if birds c. or no 161:22
Confectionary: biscuit, or c. plum 160:31
Confederate: in games c. 575:23
Conference: c. a ready man 27:18
such free and friendly c. 451:8
Confess. acknowledge and c. our
manifold sins 388:6
c. yourself to heaven 436:2
Confessed: by faith before the
world c. 264:8
half absolv'd who has c. 401:18
Confession: bring him on to some
c. 434:2
Confidence: c. is a plant of slow
growth 379:4
c. of reason give 574:1
in quietness and in c. 53:39
may be expected with c. 174:37
we shall fight with growing c. 143:40
Confident: assured man, c. of
success 156:11
c. thou't raise me 355:21
Confine. lies to his c. 410:19
put into circumscription and c. 409:38
very verge of her c. 452:39
Confined: cabin'd, cribb'd, c. 459:12
to numbers I'll not be c. 570:30
uneasy, and c. from home 383:11
Confirm. c. the feeble knees 54:2
c. the wise 164:24
planets c. the tidings 21:27
ratify and c. the same 391:17
Confirmation, or laying on of
hands 391:15
Confirmations: to the jealous c.
strong 471:42
Confirmeth all He did 80:29
Confiscation: we have legalized c. 180:39
Confitemur. habes c. reum 378:10
Conflict: c. of opinions 277:15
field of human c. 144:1
too weak the c. to support 454:33
Conflux of two eternities 126:14
Conform: either c., or be more
wise 377:24
Confound. c. all presents wot eat 518:24
c. and swallow navigation up 460:4
c. Romance! 298:1
c. the ignorant 433:32
c. their politics 125:16
do but themselves c. 99:36
foolish. to c. the wise..the
weak. to c. the. mighty 66:20
Confounded: confusion worse c. 346:16
let me never be c. 388:19
Confounding: c. her astronomers 249:11
neither c. the Persons 388:38
what a liberal c. 306:20
Confounds: attempt. .c. us 458:4
folly of the world. .c...wisdom 251:23
Confront the visage of offence 435:33
Confused: assembly was c. 65:7
c. jargon of their Babylonian
pulpits 102:8
deal of fine c. feedin' 85:7
thought and passion, all c. 383:22
Confusedly: ribbonds to flow c. 246:4
Confusion all else c. 538:24
bright things come to c. 466:20
c. now hath made his masterpiece 458:22
c. of their own faces 55:13
c. on thy banners wait 229:20
c. worse confounded 346:16
even the dream's c. 77:30
if c. have a part 335:18
in first c. 140:32
in ruin and c. hurled 312
levee. in some c. 150:9
Confusion (*cont.*)
while we strut to our c. 425:2
Confute: c., change hands, and
still c. 110:5
read not to contradict and c. 27:16
to silence, not to c. 278:21
Congratulate: friends to c. their
friends 193:41
Congratulatory: series of c. regrets 181:11
Congregation: in the face of this c. 391:22
latter has the largest c. 170:11
man's c. shun 543:16
pestilent c. of vapours 433:15
Congregations: all C. committed to
their charge 388:30
c. of naughty men 397:11
Congregate: where merchants
most do c. 463:17
Congrès le c. ne marche pas 313:26
Congre Kinquering C. their titles
take 511:2
Comes. stony rocks for the c. 398:10
Conjecture: entertain c. of a time 444:6
not beyond all c. 87:12
Conjectures: blown by surmises,
jealousies, c. 441:8
Conjugal attraction unprov'd 347:17
Conjunction of the mind 332:6
Conjuration: what drugs, what
charms, what c. 469:45
Conjuring: Parson left c. 422:7
Comalt' il c. l'univers et ne se c. pas 209:13
Connectiv-rod: yon c. 209:3
Conned. learn'd, and c. by rote 451:24
Connexion. thy c. with Mr.
Spurgeon's haberdasher 112:18
Connoisseurs: as some of your c. do 343:34
Commu. peu c. dans l'histoire 43:9
Connubial: nothing wrong in a c.
kiss 115:39
rites mysterious of c. love 347:25
Connubiality: victim o' c. 178:37
Conquer: c. him that did his
master c. 424:30
conquering, and to c. 70:43
determine to die here. we will c. 39:2
easier to c. it [the East] 558:23
England. went to c. others 474:24
go forth and c. a crown 371:1
hard to catch and c. 356:8
like Douglas c. 231:28
none but Antony should c.
Antony 425:26
she stoops to c. 226:41
we c. but to save 122:6
we'll c. again and again 213:10
you cannot c. America 379:9
Conquered chosen People never c.
quite 375:27
c. and peopled half the world 421:19
c. at last 380:11
I came, I saw, I c. 120:13
I will be c. 275:30
mortal creatures, c. and secured 574:22
perpetually to be c. 100:26
thou hast c., O Galilean 282:15
thou hast c., O pale Galilean 525:8
Time, not Corydon, hath c. thee 18:27
you've c. human natur 177:3
Conquering: c., and to conquer 70:43
c. kings their titles take 135:12
in c. one. enriched both 80:29
see, the c. hero comes 358:13
so sharp the c. 138:22
Conquoror Came-over-with-the-
C. type of mind 561:13
every c. creates a Muse 558:3
great Emathian c. 351:15
its hero the C. Worm 380:15
proud foot of a c. 448:2
we came in with Richard C. 478:45
we came in with the C. 82:26
Conquers: struggles with and c.
Time 399:9
that party c. 410:24
Conquest: lannet by C.'s crimson
wing 229:20
not lust of c. 150:17
peace. of the nature of a c. 442:18
shameful c. of itself 474:24
what c. brings he home? 448:7

INDEX

- Conquests: all thy c., glories, triumphs 450:2
drums and trappings of three c. 87:8
only honourable c. 101:15
spread her c. farther 104:25
where his carnage and his c. cease 113:4
Con sanguineous . am not I c. ? 482:29
Conscience . argue freely according to c. 352:16
'Budge not,' says my c. 463:27
catch the c. of the king 434:11
celestial fire, called c. 560:30
cheerfully for c. sake 401:11
c. avault 144:28
c. doth make cowards of us all 434:4
c. is a coward 227:25
c. is born of love 488:23
c. is but a word 476:41
c. . no more to do with gallantry 500:12
c. of her worth 348:37
c. . to the profoundest pit 436:28
c. void of offence 65:18
expect a corporation to have a c. ? 547:15
gentle beast, and of a good c. 467:31
guardian of His Majesty's c. 547:13
health . next to a good c. 559:26
help us to save free c. 351:30
his c. too near another lady 446:14
King, as if he were their c. 530:13
made some c. of what they did my c. hath a thousand tongues 476:36
Nonconformist c. 39:17
O coward c. 476:35
of nyce c. . no keep 137:13
still and quiet c. 446:25
strong siding champion, C. 340:10
their best c. . keep't unknown 471:35
thus be c. -calmed 287:3
too young to know what c. is very stuff o' the c. 488:23
we may live without c. 469:36
what c. dictates to be done 337:41
whereof our c. is afraid 386:30
whose c. with injustice is corrupted 389:45
Consciences: for our c., the arms . 445:30
Conscientious . honourable, the c. 440:32
Conscious: c. of none 365:26
c. stone to beauty grew 126:25
c. water. blushed 199:23
make mankind in c. virtue bold 168:25
though c. of your innocence 381:6
Consciousness: c. the Will informing 273:6
suspended in the chamber of c. 236:6
Conscere: *nil c. nisi* 268:12
Consecrate: c. . all thou dost shine upon 256:18
I c. to thee 494:4
we cannot c. . this ground 308:14
Consecrated: brave men . have c. it 314:12
kind of 'c. obstruction' 281:17
not buried in c. ground 237:7
we have . c. sacrifice 180:39
Consecration, and the poet's dreams 578:14
Consecutive: known for truth by c. reasoning 289:18
Consent: c. thou not 49:37
deep c. of all great men 413:18
I will ne'er c. 113:21
voice of Rome is the c. of heaven 279:26
without c. been only tried 371:14
Consented: c. together in holy wedlock 391:35
to his fate they all c. 280:10
whispering, 'I will ne'er consent,' c. 115:21
Consentedest unto him 395:5
Consenting: Saul was c. unto his death 64:35
Consequence: betray's in deepest c. 456:22
if it's business of c. 347:7
it's of no c. 175:13
trammel up the c. 457:7
wisdom in the scorn of c. 537:33
Consequences: almost inevitable C. 304:44
c. . will be what they will be 109:37
Consequences (cont.)
damn the c. 330:25
know all mortal c. 400:34
logical c. are the scarecrows of fools 266:22
neither rewards nor punishments. c. 267:17
Consequently: reasoned or acted c. 139:22
Conservation: without the means of its c. 102:6
Conservatism. C discards Prescription 181:32
C. . the mule of politics 181:38
what is c. ? 314:7
Conservative: called the C. party 166:26
C. Government . organized hypocrisy 180:18
healthy stomach . nothing if not c. 111:37
last C. Ministry that had real power 29:3
or else a little C. 219:6
sound C. government 181:33
true C. . lops the moulder'd branch 529:33
Conservatives: c. when they are least vigorous. c. after dinner 200:25
Conserved of maidens' hearts 472:16
Consider: c. anything, only don't cry 131:11
c. her ways, and be wise 49:45
c. . incline thine ear 394:23
c. it not so deeply 458:8
c. the lilies 58:13
c. this, ye that forget God 395:6
c. well. . his face 540:26
doth not well c. thus 397:20
in the day of adversity c. 51:13
read . to weigh and c. 27:16
stop and c. 288:10
to c. too curiously 437:17
Considerable: appear c. in his native place 272:5
Considerate: dauntless courage and c. pride 345:7
Consideration: c. like an angel came for a c. 443:5
Considerations: no personal c. . 419:24
in the way 229:2
Considered: I have c. the days of old 396:32
when complaints are . deeply c. 352:4
Considering: put on my c. cap 37:33
Consign to thee, and come to dust 430:1
Consigned: to ourselves in every place c. 278:29
Consisit: *vis c. expert* 259:28
Consisit: *misce stultitiam c. brevem* 261:5
Consistency: c. . hobgoblin of little minds. with c. a great soul . nothing to do 200:40
Consolation: son of c. 64:30
that's one c. 178:39
with peace and c. hath dismissed 351:7
Console us when we fall 100:15
Consoler: Death, the c. 316:16
Consolidates society 276:12
Consort. full c. to th' angelic symphony 343:17
with such c. as they keep 341:22
Consorts and sympathizeth with all things 86:25
Conspicuous: c. by its presence 414:2
c. object in a Nation's eye 575:11
Conspiracies against the laity 489:20
Conspiracy: c. against the manhood 200:38
c. of our spacious song 165:35
O c. I sham'st thou? 449:6
open-ey'd c. 479:37
Conspire: could thou and I with Fate c. 207:26
could you and I with Him c. 207:27
Conspired against our God 330:1
Conspirers: or where c. are 460:9
Conspiring with him how to load and bless 284:10
Constable: fit man for the c. of the watch 468:35
outrun the c. at last 110:37
Constabulary: when c. duty's to be done 221:34
Constancy but c. in a good c. alone is strange 86:14
c. lives in realms above 407:16
c. of the women who love me 150:26
c. to a bad, ugly woman 490:41
dearest her c. 119:19
grand c. of Clement Shorter 233:1
hope c. in wind 141:31
let him in c. follow 117:13
no object worth its c. 99:35
O c. I be strong 495:19
stablish dangerous c. 440:27
wouldst thou approve thy c. 185:20
Constant: as c. as the northern star 349:10
change is c. 440:30
c. . but yet a woman 180:37
c. Cumber should be banished 439:11
c. do remain to keep him so 440:30
c. in nothing but inconstancy 440:30
friendship is c. in all other things 35:20
growing or full c. light 468:12
if thou wilt be c. then 185:32
no restoratives like to a c. woman 355:20
nothing . c. . but inconstancy 209:25
one here will c. be 519:8
only c. mourner 99:35
sense of a c. infelicity 117:39
she is so c. to me 527:13
such a c. lover 285:4
to be c. were inconstancy 517:18
to one thing c. never 158:11
were man but c. 468:20
with c. drinking fresh and fair 485:2
Constantinople go to C. . and take the Turk 158:7
Patriarch of C. 445:14
Russians shall not have C. 152:27
Constellated flower that never sets 265:15
Constellations: c. any nearer 497:21
foreign c. west 568:4
Constet: *et ubi c.* 235:19
Constituted the services of Angels 255:24
Constitution: authority and credit from . our c. 389:54
c. is extremely well 101:17
C. is the game for you 558:22
higher law than the C. 141:20
I invoke the genius of the C. 422:23
of a c. so general 379:10
principles of a free c. 86:25
suit full well my c. 217:6
very essence of the c. 7:10
Constitutional: no eyes but c. eyes 282:17
symptom of c. liberty 314:16
Constitutions: talk of C. 217:10
Constrain thy . spirit into bonds 123:1
Constrained: by violence c. to do anything 160:34
Constraineth. love of Christ c. 198:3
us 67:26
spirit within me c. me 49:13
Constraint: all c. . is evil 103:45
beauty by c. possessing 214:9
bitter c. and sad occasion dear 342:10
Constructing tribal lays 297:9
Construction: find the mind's c. in the face 456:27(-457)
Constructions: decorating her c. 549:14
Construe: c. things after their own fashion 448:34
no purpose to c. the Constitution 314:9
Consubstantial, co-eternal 361:14
Consul's brow was sad 323:16
Consume: *natam me c.* 145:24
non ego hoc ferrem . c. Planco 260:8
Consult Brother Jonathan 560:31
Consults them about. serious matters 139:23
Consume: c. away like a snail 395:11
c. happiness without producing it 489:12
his beauty to c. away 394:10
Consumed: bush was not c. 45:33
my bones c. away 393:31
partly c. by regret 132:17
Consumedly: they laughed c. 203:11

INDEX

Consummation: c. devoutly to be wished	434:4	Contented: c. if he might enjoy	578:34	Contrary (<i>cont</i>)	
quiet c. have	430:1	c. w' little	104:32	most c. to custom and experience	265:10
she waits the c.	517:3	king shall be c.	221:3	one person of the c. opinion	338:26
Consumption: this c. of the purse	441:26	pale c. sort of discontent	475:10	our wills and fates do so c. run	435:13
Consumptive: lingering and c. passion	202:2	slaves, howe'er c.	286:41	trial is by what is c.	352:9
Contagion c. of the world's slow stain	492:7	then ye c. your souls	162:22	Contribution: one c. .to the current literature	112:1
foul c. spread	342:29	with what I most enjoy c. least	207:16	Contrite, broken and c. heart	395:10
vile c. of the night	449:15	Contentedly: we'll sit c.	486:24	humble and a c. heart	300:24
Contagious: most c. game	330:24	Contentedness: angling .procurer of c.	559:15	sighing of a c. heart	389:8
Contain: show, c., and nourish all the world	455:23	<i>Contentements le ciel defend..</i>	354:7	Contrivance c. enough to get himself into a jail	270:32
stating what it is to c.	270:25	<i>certain c.</i>	16:19	Government is a c. of human wisdom	102:10
Contaminate our fingers with base bribes	451:12	Contention: let the long c. cease	55:19	Contrivances presumption in the wisdom of human c.	100:25
Contemneth small things	56:47	man of c.	276:21	Contrive head to c.	217:11
Contemplate let us c. existence	176:14	ripping the spirit of c. from our tongues	50:46	head to c. . . mischief	145:26
Contemplates mind which c.	265:5	Contentious: continual dropping . . . a c. woman	348:34	how build, unbuild, c.	348:30
thing it c.	497:17	Contentment: alone what c. find?	226:16	how Nature always does c.	219:6
Contemplation: beneath thy c. sunk heart and voice	362:12	c. fails	548:16	Contrived c. to talk about the Gods	116:35
Cherub C.	341:1	c. is a sleepy thing	99:31	do no c. murder	469:36
c. makes a rare turkey-cock of him	483:14	c. still I crave	300:13	Control: beyond my individual c.	175:3
c. of the first Composer	86:33	c. to that toad	134:21	his c. stops with the shore	114:27
c.'s sober eye	231:8	oh, the sweet c.	211:21	leave this to c.	185:4
for c. he and valour	347:11	Contents: its c. worn out	261:6	man c. the wind	15:12
her best nurse C.	340:20	<i>Contentus. nemo . . . c. vivat</i>	166:2	over which he has no c.	564:15
mind serene for c.	215:31	Contest: cease your c.	163:10	who can c. his fate?	473:30
my darling c.	156:12	great c. follows	111:13	Controlled, can Love be c. by advice?	214:14
sundry c. of my travels	428:16	Contests. saints engage in fierce c.	553:23	events have c. me	314:4
Contemplative that fools should be so deep-c	427:15	<i>Conticuere omnes</i>	162:40	Controls them, and subdues	575:6
Contemporary: how it strikes a C.	92:20	Contiguity: boundless c. of shade	391:26	Controverse. in c. mute	401:35
Contempt. c. and anger of his lip c., farewell	483:28	Contingency: gift of c.	21:20	Controversy hearts of c.	448:19
c. of God's good gifts	267:31	Continent C. will not suffer England	180:14	Contumely other is c.	27:20
c. of thy Word	388:49	make its c. an isle	374:21	proud man's c.	434:4
for c. too high	158:15	overapread the c. allotted by Providence	371:4	<i>Conturbat: timore mortis c. me</i>	195:2
no weakness, no c.	351:6	<i>Continentiam: da mihi c.</i>	21:20	Convenience next suggested	162:34
pour c. on all my pride	562:18	<i>imperas nobis c</i>	21:23	Conveniently low	130:15
speak of the moderns without c.	130:17	Continents: over many nations and three c.	188:19	Convent: at their c.'s narrow room	578:6
Contemptible: more c. animal	204:10	rive your concealing c.	453:10	C. of the Sacred Heart	197:26
rendered the . . Government. . . c.	571:13	Continuance for a c. . . mld hale	518:33	c.'s solitary gloom	382:1
those poor c. men	167:12	household of c.	518:1	Conventicle: for being at a c.	377:24
unspiced sacrifice in a c. struggle	101:26	patient c. in well doing	65:33	Convention to the lords of C.	416:8
Contend: c., ye powers	166:11	Continue, let brotherly love c.	69:22	<i>Conversati per unam diem essemus bene c.</i>	291:26
if I c. with thee	255:8	once begun will c.	26:11	Conversation: as brisk as a bee in c.	270:8
logic and rhetoric, able to c.	27:19	their houses shall c. for ever	395:1	as e'er my c. coped withal	434:23
<i>Contendere nobilitate</i>	320:30(-321)	tree will c. to be	5:27	by no means a proper subject of c.	139:33
Contending: as c. against some being	566:21	Continued: begun, c., and ended in thee	390:52	intrigues half-gather'd, c. scraps	164:31
c. with the fretful elements	453:3	c. miracle in his own person	265:10	John Wesley's c.	273:29
fierce c. nations	1:25	how long soever it hath c.	148:13	mode of c. among gentlemen	273:12
Content as minding to c. you be c. with your wages	467:28	Continued: st: broke not, but c. it	184:12	one of the greatest pleasures. c.	505:18
breathless, instead of c.	61:23	Continues: this tree c. to be	305:10	stick on c.'s burrs	250:31
c. thyself to be obscurely good	289:27	Continuest: that thou c. such	348:11	that is the happiest c.	272:30
c. thyself with thine estate	1:21	Continueth: for their work c.	302:4	there is no serious c.	277:17
c. to breathe his native air	518:2	Continuing: we have no c. city	69:24	your ignorance cramps my c.	254:10
c. to dwell in decencies	386:26	Continuous as the stars that shine	577:6	Conversations: after-dinner c. over the wine	546:41
c. with a vegetable love	220:28	Contortions: all the c. of the Sybil	103:30	without pictures or c.	128:20
c. with my harm	223:8	<i>Conti a hos Motores Bos</i>	223:8	Converse: c., and live with ease	385:29
c. you . . I shall not be there	427:27	Contract: marriage. . . a civil c.	422:6	c. with a mind. grandly simple	200:28
died c. on pleasant sward	349:2	Contradict: Angel with c. brow	520:54	c. with the mighty dead	546:27
farewell c.!	287:17	Contradict: lose no time to c. her	27:16	formed by thy c.	384:15
good, pleasure, ease, c.	472:3	read not to c. and confute	200:40	how forgo thy sweet c.	349:18
I am c. with what I have	384:2	though it c. everything you said	568:1	in pure c. our eternal day	84:6
I could be well c.	99:31	very well then I c. myself	277:5	sweet c. of an innocent mind	288:33
I have good reason to be c.	440:26	Contradicted: I dogmatize and am c.	275:17	Conversing: c. with W. H.'s forehead	239:16
land of lost c.	289:29	Contradicting: as soon think of c. a Bishop	563:19	with thee c.	347:21
make yourself c., my love	263:14	Contradiction: physicians. . . brook no c.	384:40	Conversion: c. of the Godhead	388:42
my soul hath her c. so absolute	32:17	woman's at best a c. still	154:23	into flesh	333:8
O, sweet c.	170:21	Contradictions: bundle of c.	238:15	till the c. of the Jews	53:10
our desire is got without c.	459:3	Contraption what he call a Tar-Baby	88:20	Convert: c. and be healed	393:10
poor and c. is rich	471:33	Contrarious: unfit c. moods of men	130:8	Converted: be c. at a revival	514:35
remaining c. with half-know-ledge	289:21	'Contrarwise,' continued Tweedledee	478:33	except ye be c.	59:48
shut up in measureless c.	457:19	Contrary: all things change them to the c.	389:36	love, c. from the thing it was	486:33
sweet C. I where doth thine harbour hold?	33:12	c. to their profession	174:13	Converting: c. all your sounds of woe	468:20
that c. surpassing wealth	426:39	everythink goes c. with me	367:21	c. public trusts	319:20
travellers must be c.	427:25	Mary, Mary, quite c.	73:7, 314:22	machine for c. the Heathen	125:29
wants money, means, and c.	99:18	memory . . runneth not to the c.		Converts: charming women can true c. make	203:121
where they went with much c.	185:26			qualified for making c.	227:21
will no other vice c. you?	124:6				
with equal advantage c.	446:16				
with humble lives in c.					

INDEX

- Convexa: dum . umbræ lustra-*
bunt c. 553:21
'Convey' the wise it call 465:32
Conveys it in a borrowed name 401:38
Convict, nor endeavour to c. her 520:54
Convince. by persuading others,
we c. ourselves 282:19
c the whole race 305:8
Convinced: not c. by proofs but
signs 375:2
Convinceth: which of you c. me of
sin? 63:32
Convincing: by way of c. you
oh! too c. 303:7
thought of c. 115:5
Conviviality: taper of c. 225:27
Convocation of politic worms 177:28
Convoy. crowns for c. put into his
purse 436:13
Convulsions: pit, box, and gall'ry
in c. hur'd 444:28
Coodle would go out 385:23
Cooled. he did not cease, but c.,
and c. 174:4
Coolings: no one cares for matri-
monial c. 578:11
Cook c. and a captain bold 115:39
Duke's son—c's son 218:14
Groom, the Butler, and the C 294:119
ill c. lick his own fingers 218:22
tell William c. 478:32
very uncommon c. 442:30
Cooked by tobacco-juice 414:8
Cookery: c. is become an art 121:22
kissing don't last. c. do 109:10
loved, ever after French c. 337:36
Cooks as c. go, she went 542:33
bouchers and c. 414:13
cannot live without c. 310:5
c are gentlemen 337:41
Devil sends c. 109:10
had there been a *Synod* of C. 213:9
praise it, not the c. 271:19
those literary c. 238:2
with a legion of c. 357:26
Cool: caverns, c. and deep 117:46
c., sequester'd vale of life 15:24
delicate cheeks which they did c. 230:7
here comes the c. of the evening 424:6
in the c. of the day 506:11
kettle has scarcely time to c. 44:21
so c., so calm, so bright 278:1
when the eve is c. 245:13
whispering sound of the c. 85:13
colonnade 161:23
Cooled: c. a long age 287:24
my senses would have c. 461:7
Cool-haired, lifting the c. creepers 18:16
Cooling: you must stay the c. too 480:38
Coolness: grateful c. in the heat 132:24
Cool-rooted: hush'd, c. flowers 288:3
Cools: till a husband c. 384:38
Cooped in their winged sea-girt
citadel 113:16
Co-operation: government and c.
are the laws of life 413:27
Coot: haunts of c. and hern 528:5
Cope: Johnny C., are ye waiking
yet? 503:1
to c. him in these sullen fits 426:34
Coped: as e'er my conversation c.
withal 434:23
Copernicus: Pythagoras was mis-
understood, and C. 200:41
Cophetua: before the king C. 528:1
C. swore a royal oath 528:2
when king C. lov'd the beggar-
maid 477:12
Copia: inopem me a. facit 371:28
Copied: I c. all the letters 221:16
Copier: mere c. of nature 406:11
Copies: I find I must keep c. 156:3
Copious Dryden 386:18
Copper: but for a c. halfpenny
c. for the craftsman 131:24
in a hot and c. sky 295:14
Coppersmith: Alexander the c.
did. evil 149:4
Copula: quos irrupta tenet c. 69:13
Copy: according to my c. 258:19
head. . .statuaries loved to c. 328:1
325:14
- Copy (*cont.*)
in them nature's c.'s not eterne 459:6
leave the world no c. 482:20
Copyists: shortened the labour of
c. 127:6
Copyrights take away their c. 549:11
Coquetry: c. of public opinion 103:10
life is a c. 543:20
Cor: c. ad c. loquitur 364:3
inquietum est c. nostrum 21:16
ulterius c. lacerare nequit 521:27
Corages: priketh hem nature in
hur c. 136:22
Coral c. is far more red 488:13
c. lip admires 124:25
c. of his lip 321:14
from her c. lips such folly 155:5
from India's c. strand 240:17
of his bones are c. made 479:30
wand'ring in many a c. grove 75:18
Coral-reef: lifts, through cen-
turies, the c. 376:6
Coranto: come home in a c. 482:8
Corbies: twa c. making a mane 32:15
Cord: as unto the bow the c. is 317:27
silver c. be loosed 51:33
stretch a c., however fine 566:1
threefold c. 51:5
triple c. 103:9
Cordage: rent c., shatter'd deck 362:11
Corded: undid his c. bales 18:16
Cordelia this lady my child C. 484:16
Cords cast away then c. 391:48
draw iniquity with c. of vanity 53:5
scourge of small c. 63:6
tied with c. to the back of his
head 311:17
Core: ain't-a-going to be no c. 550:25
as the mind was the c. is 522:26
wear him in my heart's c. 434:26
Corinna come, my C. 246:1
when to her lute C. sings 123:21
Corinth: thus was C. lost and won 114:40
Corinthian capital of polished
society 102:25
Corinthum: adire C. 257:6
Corinth: flutter'd your Volscians
at C. 429:23
widows in C. 429:8
Cork-heeled: wat their c. shoon 32:1
Corking-pin stuck through his tail 33:18
Corkscrew: clean tumbler and a c. 177:23
Cormorant: c. devouring Time 454:30
sat like a c. 347:3
Corn: al this new c. 138:123
amid the alien c. 288:1
breast high amid the c. 253:19
clover and c. lay sleeping 293:20
cockle in our clene c. 138:3
c. that makes the holy bread 334:3
c. was . . . immortal wheat 548:14
c. was springing fresh and green 73:11
cow's in the c. 248:7
deeper yellow on the c. 217:22
earned your little bit o' c. 382:32
flies o'er th' unbending c. 117:13
hope. . . c. in chaff 454:2
idle weeds . . . in our sustaining c. 312:23
Kansas had better stop raising
c. 586:1
men threshed c. at midnight 547:20
my crop of c. 359:16
one word to me over the c. 112:27
raise the price of c. 199:8
reap its scanty c. 244:9
there was c. before 45:19
there was c. in Egypt 519:17
two ears of c., where only one 395:36
valleys. . . so thick with c. (396)
when he treadeth out the c. 46:26
yellow like ripe c. 410:8
*Cornea: Sonni portae. . . altera fer-
tur c.* 555:2
Cornelia. these. . . are my jewels 109:26
Corner: c. of the street 177:32
dwell in a c. of the housetop 50:28
in ev'ry c. sing 243:24
in some close c. of my brain 262:6
it's a c. of heaven itself 571:7
Jack Horner sat in a c. 367:16
keep a c. in the thing I love 471:40
- Corner (*cont.*)
not done in a c. 65:25
round the c. of nonsense 153:13
sits the wind in that c. ? 468:21
some c. of a foreign field 84:21
upon the c. of the moon 459:27
Corners: all the c. of the earth 397:26
at the round earth's imagined c. 185:13
from the four c. of the sky 192:40
her sweet three c. in 172:7
or the green c. of the earth 75:18
polished c. of the temple 400:16
three c. of the world in arms 448:2
unregarded age in c. thrown 426:35
Cornet, flute, harp, sackbut 55:36
Cornfield. o'er the green c. did
pass 428:30
Cornish: here's twenty thousand
C. men 239:7
Corns. your shooting c. presage 521:5
Cornu: Jaenum habet in c. 267:13
Coromandel: on the coast of C. 311:12, 324:34
Coronation: C. and, Sops in wine 510:23
reject a petrachal c. 290:2
Coronet her c. weeds clambering
to hang 437:1
proud bride of a ducal c. 176:36
wears a c., and prays 164:18
Coronets. more than c. 533:38
Corporal: blacing the C's eye 295:3
Corporals: there was C. forty-one 301:16
Corporation expect a C. to have a
conscience? 547:15
Corporations. [C.] cannot commit
treason 148:10
Corpore: mens sana in c. sano 283:24
Corporeal: something c. . . in his
poetry 239:17
Corporis: hospes comesque c. 233:19
Corpse: bridal flowers serve for
a buried c. 478:33
carry up this c. 91:36
c. should be ready 560:7
dead c. of the Public Credit 563:4
each like a c. within its grave 490:4
for a little bears up this c. 525:15
frozen c. was he 318:15
good wishes to the c. 10:18
he kissed her cold c. 34:19
here's a c. in the case 578:10
his c. to the rampart we hurried
leave the c. uninter'd 419:3
make a lovely c. 176:20
makes a very handsome c. 226:37
nice, fresh c. 550:18
not a friend greet my poor c. 428:16
sad they bore her c. away 228:10
seraph-man on every c. 150:16
slovenly, unhandsome c. 438:33
thou, dead c. 431:32 (-432)
Corpses: c. three-months-old 537:38
our loves into c. or wives 523:1
Corpulent man of fifty 266:6
Corpuscula: quantula sint hominum
c. 283:22
Correct: all present and c. 5:5
blot out, c., insert, refine 521:16
easier. to be critical than. . . c. 180:25
like magistrates, c. at home 443:10
Corrected and amended by its
Author 211:21
Correggescity of Correggio 513:15
Correggios. Raphaels, C., and
stuff 225:35
Correggiosity of Correggio 126:10
Correspondent to command 479:25
Corridors: through the c. of Time 316:9
Corriger: se meller a c. le monde 353:26
Corrigere: quidquid c. est nefas 258:26
Corrival: wear without c. all her
dignities 438:38
Corroborative: merely c. detail 220:13
Corrupt: able to c. a saint 438:22
among a people generally c. 103:24
appointment by the c. few 490:29
away with a c. world 337:35
c. following of the Apostles 401:9
c. influence 101:17
c. the souls of those they rule 16:28
do c. my ar 429:14

INDEX

- Corrupt (*cont.*)
evil communications c. good manners 67:12
moth and rust doth c. 58 5
now I see peace to c. 349:28
one good custom. c. the world 531:35
power does c. 549:17
power tends to c. 112
that no king can c. 446:19
unlimited power is apt to c. 379:5
Corrupted: conscience with in-justice is c. 445:30
c. honest men 445:10
c. the youth of the realm 445:40
which, hath not been c. 388:4
Corruptible: this c. must put on incorruption 67:17
to obtain a c. crown 66:37
Corrupting the youth of the city 379:24
Corruption: c. of Man's Heart 91:34
c., symptom of constitutional liberty 217:10
c. wins not more than honesty 446:31
it is sown in c. 67:14
keep mine honour from c. 447:11
suffer thy Holy One to see c. 392:27
to be turned into c. 400:30
whose strong c. inhabits our.. blood 484:18
Corruptions: ere man's c. made him wretched 371:8
Corruptly: that estates. were not deriv'd c. 464:1
Corryvreckan: dangerous C. 146:26
Corsair: he left a C's name 115 7
Cortez: like stout C. 288:19
Coruscations of summer light-ning 228:2
Cortus. dat veniam c. .censura 283:1
Corydon. C. would kiss her then Phylida and C. 80:7
Time, not C., hath conquer'd Corydon ardebat Alesum 555:20
Cosmopolitan: become c. in the end 356:5
c. critics 181:9
Cosmos. too much Ego in your C. untented C. my abode 304:31
515:29
Cossack commanders cannonading come 5:7
Cost: rich-proud c. of. .age 487:11
sigh for the c. and pain 88:12
why so large c. 488:20
Coster: when the c.'s finished jumping on his mother 221:136
Costive: make a soap-boiler c. 563:13
Costly: all that's... c. in our sorrows c. thy habit 531:25
thy attire... comely but not c. 431:25
too c. for cost 321:17
Costs: civility c. nothing 545:12
c. a lot... to die comfortably 354:17
c. them nothing 111:36
obedience of distant pro- vices... c. more than it is worth 109:18
wriggles betwixt the c. of a ship 324:24
Cot: c. beside the hill 281:10
pot with a c. in a park 408:10
300:26
Cots: *jungar vice* c. 256:7
Cotopaxi: Chimborazo, C. 549:21
Cottage: before his c. door 507:3
c. homes of England 241:13
c. in a lane 223:7
c. might adorn 225:7
c. with a double coach-house... of gentility 151:11
hides not his visage from our c. 485:31
love and a c. 154:6
soul's dark c. 557:25
though from court to c. 377:4
wherever there's a c. small 373:15
Cottages: c. of strowed reeds 331:2
poor men's c. princes' palaces 463:7
Cottage-smell: Sweet-William with his homely c. 18:26
Cottle: oh Amos C.I 117:10
Cotton is King 142:127
Cottoy: where are they, C. or Venus 523:6
Couch: from her c. of snows 492:20
- Couch (*cont.*)
make his c. of silk 137:36
retired to his virtuous c. 560:8
steel c. of war 470:8
there I c. when owls do cry 480:14
they to their grassy c. 347:19
where souls do c. on flowers 425:22
wraps the drapery of his c. 98:3
Couched: c. on the bald top 580:9
c. with her arms behind her head 336:7
230:14
Couch grass: from the heaps of c. 45:27
Couching down between two bur- dens 22 20
Cough: c. for my own amusement his hearers could not c. 280:12
keep a c. by them 143:3
Coughing drowns the parson's saw 456:1
Coughs. no discretion in her c. 22:29
Could as if it c. not be 494 6
Council: mortal instruments... in c. 449:5
232:16
Councillor to King James 232:16
Councils: Her Majesty's c. his words will grace 84.27(-85)
manners, climates, c., govern- ments 540 32
wisdom from our c. 101 17
Counsel: by all that's... glorious take this c. 118:35
conscience .you c. well 463:27
c. of her country's gods 158:29
c. of the heathen to nought 393:36
darkeneth c. 49:17
fitter for execution than for c. 27:41
for women to keep c. 449:27
ghostly c. and advice 390:32
if this c.. be of men 64:32
keep my own c. 222:39
lightly regarded the c. of the most Highest 398:15
princely c. in his face yet shone 345:24
princes of Judah their c. 396:13
religion, justice, c., and treasure 27:8
skilled to keep c. 421:8
sometimes c. take—and some- times tea 385:14
spirit of c. and might 53:17
take my c., happy man 218 26
turnin' back for c. 319:27
two may keep c. 478:7
we took sweet c. together 395:12
who cannot give good c.? 109:18
Counselled ignoble ease 345:22
Counselor: c. heart 429:3
Wonderful, C., The mighty God 53:15
Counselors: in the multitude of c. .safety 49:56
when c. blanch 25:40
Counsels: casteth out the c. of princes 393:36
close designs and crooked c. 190:13
from whom all good c. 388:34
how many c. sweet 108:4
Count: c. five-and-twenty, Tatty- coram 175:34
c. their chickens 111:16
he could not c. the sires and sons 183:4
I c. them over 408:5
if all men c. with you 297:12
let me c. the ways 88:24
let us c. our spoons 271:10
makes her c. 141:35
Counted: faster we c. our spoons 200:1
he c. them at break of day 115:45
thousands c. every groan 16:8
Countenance: bright c. of truth 352:23
cheerful c. 50.11, 398:9
c. more in sorrow 431:13
damned disinheriting c. 500:41
did the C. Divine shine forth 75:16
expression... in the c. of all science 583:3
for making you that c. you are 428:17
grim, grim grew his c. 30:18
his c. is as Lebanon 52:14
his c., like richest alchemy 449:1
his c. soon brightened with joy 574:20
his c. was as the sun 70:27
- Countenance (*cont.*)
Knight of the Sorrowful C. 134:8
lift up his c. upon thee 46:10
light of thy c. upon us 392 2
sharpeneth the c. of his friend 50:47
shew us the light of his c. 396:12
that c. cannot lie 412:18
thoughts secret and the c. open 583:14
with a glassy c. 534:8
you have that in your c. 452 22
Countenances: chipping at the c. of the attendants 173:31
Counter all things c., original, spare, strange 285 3
Counter-caster this c. 469:23
Countercheck quarrelsome 428:37
Counterfeit sleep, death's c. 458:23
teach light to c. a gloom 341:16
Counterpane: pleasant land of c. 515:19
Counters: lock such rascal c. 451:21
words are wise men's c. 248:19
Countervail: what c. treasure . c. a friend 233:2
Countesses: two c. had no out- lines at all 177:20
Countest the steps of the Sun 76:7
Countries: forget six c. 359:2
see the coloured c. 262:21(-263)
Counting: c. out his money 368:20
merely c. votes 267:6
Counting-house. king was in his c. 368 20
Countries: all c. where he came 191 32
prefereth all c. before his own 371:15
there are rascals in all c. 274:6
Country absolved from all duty to his c. 376:18
alas, poor c. 460:19
all the benefits of your own c. 428:17
all the ends. thy c.'s 446:31
all these c. patriots 112 27
always zealous for his c.'s good 215:18
America is a c. of young men 201:17
anybody can be good in the c. 570:10
anything for the good of one's c. 203:12
beats not in his c.'s cause 381:7
billion dollar c. 210:11
blue sky... their native c. 149:24
by all their c.'s wishes blest 153:20
come from a far c. 150 8
c. .continually under hatches 289:32
c. diversion, I loathe the c. 156:10
c. folks who live beneath 146:32
c. has its charms—cheapness 518:28
c. life I praise 82:5
c. life is to be preferred 377:9
c. men of England 373:11
court the c. clash 105:17
died to save their c. 41:22
every c. but his own 124:11, 219:25
every c. save their own 181:9
Father of his C. 6:7
fit c. for heroes 216:8
Flora and the c. green 287:24
for the good of my c... abroad 293:12
from yon far c. blows 293:14
genius is of no c. 143:18
God made the c. 102:38
God's own c. 61:4
great hills of the South C. 42:3
guiltless of his c.'s blood 230:5
had she been a c. maid 106:29
heart-sick of his c.'s shame 163:2
he likes the c. 162:1
his c.'s pride, the priest, the slave 491:15
his first best c. 226:7
his virtues... undone his c. 1120
home, home, to my ain c. 167:22
how I leave my c. 379:19
how I love my c. 379:18
if a. loves such sweet desires 232:5
I love thee still—my c.! 162:43
in a progressive c. change is constant 180:37
in my own c. 8:22, 167:23
in the c... creation... expire 503:8
in the c. of the free 88:2
in the c. places 516:5
is this mine own c.? 150:4
I tremble for my c. 268:27

INDEX

Country (cont.)

I vow to thee, my c. 511:4
 I will into some far c. 29:24(-30)
 I wish to vegetate like the c. 240:8
 know most of thy native c. 212 11
 know thy c. 136:120
 leave his c. as good 147 19
 leaving his c. for his c.'s sake 205:3
 left our c. for our c.'s good 36 20
 lie abroad for the good of his c. 583 15
 love thy c., wish it well 183 22
 make unto me one c. 86 28
 many a fear for my dear c. 573:12
 merry c. lad 80 4
 most distressful c. 9:6
 my c. is the world 373 4
 my c. ! oh, my c. ! 379 20
 my c.. 'tis of thee 504:19
 my fate in a c. town 387:12
 my soul, there is a c. 552 1
 no relish for the c. 505 35
 nothing good to be had in the c. 239:25
 O dear, dear C. 361 17
 of light and leading in the c. 182 30
 Oh Rome! my c. ! 114:12
 O sweet and blessed c. 362:5
 our c. is the world 213:18
 over c., right or wrong 169:28
 over all the c. 334:16
 prepare the mind of the c. 180 38
 pride that pulls the c. down 471:12
 pride that puts this c. down 6:26
 prophet save in his own c. 59:33
 saviour of 'is c. 303 2
 she is my c. still 142:32
 so vile not love his c. 450:16
 spare your c.'s flag 568:14
 springs o' that c. 32:11
 suck'd on c. pleasures 185:6
 takes his pension from his c. 413:124
 these pretty c. folks would he 428 31
 they touch our c. 162:42
 this lady of the West C. 171 6
 to a boon southern c. 18 31 (-19)
 to that pleasant c.'s earth 475:10
 undiscover'd c. 434:4
 upon . education . the fate of this c. 181:7
 who leads a c. life 192:13
 whose c. he has turned into a desert 101:27
 your c.'s cause calls you away 217:10
 your 'Never-never c.' 296:10
 Countryman's contentment the c. doth find 134:121
 put off my helmet to my c. 425:128
 Countrymen: friends, Romans, c. 450:17
 our c. are all mankind 213:18
 their actions in balance with my c.'s 86:27
 what . many of your c. cannot help 270 34
 Countryside: more dreadful record of sin than . the c. 187:17
 Counts. Scotland c. for something still 360:4
 Couple: begin . but to c. now? 467:121
 one fool . in every married c. 204:9
 Coupled together for the sake of strife 143:25
 Coupler-flange: from c. to spindle-guide 290:3
 Couples: see the c. advance 183:7
 Couplet: only c. fraught with . a thought 382:31
 Couplets: Fitzgerald bawl his creaking c. 117:8
 her golden c. 437:25
 Courage: all goes if c goes any deed of c. 36:4
 brows of dauntless c. 345:7
 c. brother, do not stumble 327:3
 'C' he said 535:12
 c. in your own 227:34
 c. is the thing 36:4
 c. mounteth with occasion 447:22
 c. never to submit or yield 344:14
 c. of my companions 416:7
 fearful saints fresh c. take 161:18
 greater therefore should our c. be 444:11

Courage (cont.)

much less than c. of heart 41:16
 my c. and skill to him that can get it 99 39
 my c. prove my title 426 10
 O God of C. grave 213:2
 or c. to forget 3:6
 Red Badge of C. 165:23
 screw your c. to the sticking-place 457:13
 sing praises . with a good c. 393:35
 strong and of a good c. 46 37
 three-o'clock in the morning c. 546:43
 two o'clock in the morning c. 360 25
 unmatch'd for c., breath, and speed 416:13
 unprepared c. 360:25
 vain faith, and c. vain 323:7
 with c., love and joy 214:29
 your c., your energy, your patience 305:1
Courage: c. de l'improviste
c. le diable est mort! 360 25
 Courageous: captains c. 406 5
 31:14
 Couriers: sightless c. of the air 457:9
 vaunt-c. to thunderbolts 453 5
 Course: bear-like I must fight the c. 461:8
 cannot steer a middle c. 334:121
 c. of true love 466 18
 forgot his c. 208 15
 foundations . out of c. 397:4
 great nature's second c. 458 11
 held in the true c. by him 126:5
 icy current and compulsive c. 472 12
 if on our daily c. 291:5
 I have finished my c. 65:60
 I must stand the c. 453:33
 in earth's diurnal c. 573:6
 insistance, c., proportion 481:2
 keen, unscrupulous c. 15:21
 long ere the c. begun 330:13
 morning-star in his steep c. 151 28
 my preudent c. is steadied 319:22
 my whole c. of love 469 45
 short, bright, resistless c. 418 2
 what c. thou wilt 451:1
 with secret c. 278:29
 world's c. will not fail 375:18
 young blood must have its c. 293:19
 Coursed: tears c. one another 426:31
 Coursers: my c. are fed with . lightning 497:8
 two c. of ethereal race 231:14
 Courses: all the c. of my life 439 41
 c. as swift as thought 455:22
 gave himself to evil c. 577:22
 stars in their c. 46:48
 swiftly c. from the shore 566:25
 with which . they steer their c. 110:22
 Court: at the kinges c. . each man for him-self 137:28
 birds, to c. and pair 82:4
 c. awards it 465:10
 c. for owls 53:45
 C. of King's Bench, Den of Thieves 147:17
 Death keeps his pale c. 491:17
 drink little, eat less, c. solitude 155:27
 free of the outer c. 375:5
 hear poor rogues talk of c. news 454:10
 help of the air of the c. 201:31
 her c. was pure 539:12
 I c. others in verse 401:21
 keeps Death his c. 475:7
 let her alone, she will c. you 280:20
 live turmoiled in the c. 445:42
 love rules the camp, the c. 116:37
 love rules the c. 417:16
 more free . than the envious c. 426:29
 never more can go to c. 311:14
 so c. a mistress 280:20
 starry threshold of Jove's C. 339:27
 stopped short in the cultivated c. 220:27
 sun that shines upon his c. 485:31
 though from c. to cottage 377:4
Court: le nes de Cleopatre. plus c 373:22
Courte: le loisir de la faire plus c. 374:8
 Courted: better be c. and jilted 122:21
 c. by all the winds 350:31

Courted (cont.)

in your girls again be c. 5:8
 never be c. at all 122:21
 Courteous: c. he was, lowly, and servisable 136:27
 gracious and c. to strangers 26:21
 retort c. 428:37
 so c., so kind 502:17
 with what c. action it waves you 432:1
 Courteous knight that ever bare shield 328:24
 Courtesies: for these c. I'll lend you. monies 463:22
 small sweet c. of life 512:23
 Courtesy: by a frantic flight of c. 375:26
 by c. a man 23:13
 freedom and c. 136:23
 Grace of God is in C. 41:16
 greater man, the greater c. 531:1
 herein may be seen noble chivalry, c. 328:2
 in phrase of gentlest c. 416:18
 mirror of all c. 137:35, 446 12
 mutilated c. 227:18
 of C.—it is much less 41:16
 punk of c. 512:2
 seated in the heart of c. 501:16
 show'd thy dear mother any c. 429:22
 treating all women with perfect c. 305:1
 trust thy honest offer'd c. 340 17
 use the devil himself with c. 484:21
 very pink of c. 478:5
 what a candy deal of c 438:39
 wish c. would invent some other custom 471:7
 Courtier: c.'s, soldier's, scholar's 434:14
 gallops o'er a c.'s nose 477:7
 so near the heel of the c 437:13
 Courtiers: o'er c.' knees 477:7
 Courting: he came a-c me 35:8
 nobody I care for comes a-c. me 220:30
 when we go out a-c. 183:13
 Courtliness: amiable words and c. 530:14
 Courty. all about the c. stable 343:25
 Courts. Beauty . must be shown in c. 340:38
 c. and camps . learn the world 139:11
 c. for cowards were erected 106:24
 C. where Jamshyd gloried 206:1
 enter into the c. of the Lord 397:5
 in the c. of the sun 141:3
 one day in thy c. 397:7
 tap'stry halls and c. of princes 340:17
 thy c. to see 421:3
 to senates, c., and kings 123:7
 Courtship to marriage 155:14
 Cousin: again the C.'s whistle 89:17
 C. Swift, you will never be a poet 194:30
 Cousins: his sisters and his c. and his aunts 221:14
 Coutts: Aristocrat who banks with C. 218:22
 Cove: as I gain the c. 93:20
 Covenant with death 53:34, 213:19
 Cover. sthward a cedarn c. 151:32
 c. her face 563:18
 c. my defenceless head 565:7
 like the c. of an old book 211:21
 not body enough to c. his mind 504:28
 that I may c. you with my hair 586:5
 turn again to c. the earth 398:8
 Covered: thou hast c. my head 400:12
 violets c. up in leaves 287:31
 Coverdest it with the deep 398:8
 Covereth: faults . the earth c. 404:16
 Covering: cowalsps for her c. 246:5
 Covers: night that c me 241:18
 Covert: c. from the tempest 53:43
 in shadiest c. hid 346:20
 Coverts: devious c. of dismay 411:12
 Covert: if it be a sin to c. honour c. thy neighbour's wife 444:27
 thou shalt not c.; but 390:17
 Coveted: as ever c. his neighbour's goods 147:3
 c her and me 204:6
 Covetous: I am not c. for gold 380:8
 when . Brutus grows so c. 444:27
 451:21

INDEX

- Cow: cheaper than to keep a c. 112 6
 c. every three acres 339 2
 c. jumped over the moon 367 1
 c's in the corn 367 15
 c. with the crumpled horn 369 6
 friendly c., all red and white 515 21
 kissed her c. 520 8
 kiss till the c. comes home 38 5
 like a little Kylie c. 366 10
 Molly smiles beneath her c. 11 20
 Purple C. 100 1, 2
 three acres and a c. 153 17
 true. as c. chaws cud 549 24
 truth, Sir, is a c. 271 11
 Coward: call me c. if you will 204 32
 cocoa is a cad and c 142 9
 conscience is a c 227 25
 c. does it with a kiss 569 4
 c's castle 135 20
 c's weapon, poison 209 6
 earth shak'd like a c. 439 40
 either a c. or a flatterer 450 8
 'fore God I am no c. 539 17
 gross flattery to name a c 548 5
 I should count myself the c. 539 18
 I was a c on instinct 439 27
 live a c. in thine own esteem 457 11
 no c. soul is mine 83 7
 scoundrel, and a c. 270 22
 while the c. stands aside 320 12
 Cowardice: badge of pusillanimity and c. 442 21
 hardness, love, friendship, c. 328 2
 I admit the c. 490 22
 mutual c. keeps us in peace 274 8
 Cowardly: c. dogs bark loudest c. put off my helmet 563 27
 find it c. and vile 425 28
 many a. fellow had destroy'd so c. 451 36
 438 35
 Cowards: all men would be c. 407 23
 being all c. 274 8
 brave. always beating the c. 274 8
 but a word that c. use 470 41
 conscience doth make c. of us all 434 4
 courts for c. were erected 106 24
 c. die many times 449 22
 c. in scarlet 229 11
 many other mannish c. 426 28
 Nonconformist Conscience makes c. 39 17
 plague of all c. 439 17
 what can ennoble .c.? 384 8
 Cowbind: in the warm hedge. green c. 497 22
 Covering: sleekit, c., tim'rous beastie 107 9
 Cowl: I like a c. 199 21
 Cowled: I that c. churchman be 199 21
 Cowley: who now reads C.? 386 13
 Cows, hoods, and habits 346 26
 Cowper: divine chit-chat of C. 306 32
 Cows: c. are my passion 175 11
 when the c. come home 35 7
 Cowslip: drops i' the bottom of a c. 429 24
 freckled c. 445 11
 in a c.'s bell I lie 480 14
 o'er the c.'s velvet head 341 4
 pearl in every c.'s ear 466 35
 sweet c.'s grace 370 5
 Cowslips: C. and Kingcups c. for her covering 510 43
 c. from a Devoncombe 246 5
 c. tall her pensioners 296 15
 c. wan that hang the pensive head 466 34
 342 31(-343)
 Cummer c. never stir'd 18 28
 Coxcomb ask two hundred guineas 412 22
 Coxcombs: C. vanquish Berkeley some made c. 85 4
 382 21
 Coy: denial vain, and c. excuse 342 11
 make me c. and tender to offend 245 11
 sometimes coming, sometimes c. 421 13
 then be not c. 247 10
 uncertain, c., and hard to please 418 31
 Coyness: this c., Lady 333 8
 Cozenage: c., upon the Providence of God 167 11
 strange c. 191 34
 Cozening: some cogging, c. slave 473 1
 Crabbe: this fact. let C. attest 117 26
 Crabbed c. age and youth 486 2
 not harsh and c. 340 24
 three c. months had sour'd themselves 485 5
 Crabs: roasted c. hiss in the bowl 456 1
 set limed twigs for c. 131 24
 Crab-tree: grievous c. cudgel 99 21
 Crack: blow, winds, and c. your cheeks 453 5
 c. a bottle 142 1
 c. nature's moulds 453 5
 hear the mighty c. 3:2, 385 23
 never a c. in my heart 585 18
 stretch out till the c. of doom 460 11
 you'd better c. up 176 23
 Cracked: it c. and growled 148 26
 two strings both c. 204 22
 we must be c. up 176 23
 Cracker. those lovely c. mottoes 218 4
 Cracking of thorns under a pot 51 10
 Cracks: now c. a noble heart 438 7
 Cradle: between the c. and the grave 195 14
 but in a wooden c. 51 16
 c. of the rude imperious surge 1442 1
 c. will rock 73 14
 destin'd heir in his soft c. 281 28
 for His c. and His throne 291 14
 from the c. to the grave I look 165 5
 grown man in the c. of an infant 103 23
 hand that rocks the c. 557 19
 high mountain c. in Pamere 17:28(-18)
 his pendent bed and procreant c. 457 6
 in the c. where it lies 464 13
 near the c. of the fairy queen 467 4
 out of the c. endlessly rocking 567 1
 rocked in the c. of the deep 570 27
 sluggard's c. 135 20
 traveller from the c. to the grave 497 16
 your c., your home, and your bier 494 21
 Cradled: c. into poetry by wrong 494 17
 day she c. me 31 19
 Craft: between c. and credulity 103 20
 c. and subtlety of the devil 389 9
 c. in the river, and c. in the street 504 2
 c. so long to learn 138 22, 248 13
 lean black c. like flies 410 17
 such a smart little c. 222 8
 their desire is in the work of their c. 57 13
 their tricks an' c. 106 23
 Craftier to pley. than Athalus 138 13
 Craftiness. wise in their own c. 481 51
 Craftsman: copper for the c. 205 14
 Crafts and assaults of the devil 388 45
 Crafty: nobody gets old and c. and wise 585 14
 Crag: castled c. of Drachenfels 113 43
 clasps the c. with crooked hands 520 10
 every icy c. tinkled 575 24
 Crags: among these barren c. 540 31
 at the foot of thy c., O Seal 528 3
 Crambe repetita 283 13
 Crammed: c. just as they on earth were c. 578 27
 c. with distressful bread 444 23
 earth's c. with heaven 87 35
 eat the air, promise-c. 435 2
 strange places c. with observation 427 16
 Cramoise: myself in c. 31 4
 sails o' c. 31 8
 Cramped: c. for ever 281 27
 long-c. scroll 92 34
 Cramps: your ignorance c. my conversation 254 10
 Crams with cans of poisoned meat 141 34
 Cranberries: cauliflower, pineapple and c. 219 13
 Cranes: warred on by c. 345 3
 Crank: when the vessel's c. 336 46
 Cranking: this river comes me c. in 439 44
 Cranks: quips and c. and wanton wiles 341 28
 Crannies: pluck you out of the c. 529 24
 Crantore: melius Chryippo et C. 256 21
 Grape: saint in c. 384 24
 Cras c. amet qui nunquam amavit 13 5
 c. ingens iterabimus aequor 258 12
 quid sit futurum c. 258 14
 vixi. c. vel atra nube. 260 14
 Crash: brass will c. 219 22
 c. of worlds 1 24
 Crastina sera nimis vita est c. 331 22
 Crave c. the tuneless nightingale 180 18
 I c. no pelf 480 21
 I c. the law 405 1
 my mind forbids to c. 195 12
 who doth not c. for rest 202 26
 yet still do c. 195 13
 Craved: who c. no crumb 222 27
 Craven-Street: in C., Strand 504 2
 Craving: c. credulity 180 32
 full as c. too 191 20
 to feed a c. mind 164 35
 Cravings: shove c. in the van of Love 337 1
 Crawl: slimy things did c. with legs 149 6
 suffered to c. upon the earth 519 15
 Crawling: c. between heaven and earth 434 9
 cruel c. foam 293 24
 whereunder c. coop't 207 13
 writhing, c., heaving 235 22
 Crazed with the spell of far Arabia 171 3
 Crazy: check'n' the c. ones 229 15
 I'm half c. 168 2
 Pilot's boy. doth c. go 150 11
 Creak of a lumbering cart 585 17
 Creaking: constant c. of a country sign 159 11
 Fitzgerald bawl his c. couplets 117 8
 Cream: choking her with c. 294 13
 c. and mantle like a standing pond 462 33
 queen of curds and c. 485 28
 quite the c. of the thing 365 2
 she gives me c. 515 21
 skum milk masquerades as c. 221 21
 skum the c. of others' books 357 26
 vigilant as a cat to steal c. 440 22
 will you take a little c.? 372 20
 Cream-faced: thou c. loon 460 35
 Creams: she tempers dulcet c. 348 9
 Cream: ni posse c. de mlo 320 29
 Create: as well to c. good precedents 26 25
 c. my little world 38 25
 c. the taste 583 5
 Father, who didst all c. 81 13
 from these c. he can forms 497 2
 I c. new heavens 55 9
 my business is to C. 75 2
 strains that might c. asoul 340 28
 what they half c. 582 2
 Created: all men are c. equal 314 12
 for thy pleasure. c. 70 39
 God c. the heaven and the earth 44 1
 male and female c. he them 44 8
 nothing. c. out of nothing 320 29
 the Lord hath c. him 57 9
 thou hast c. all things 70 39
 thou hast c. us for thyself 21 16
 Creating a whole tribe of fops 452 14
 Creation. about the lords of the c. 108 20
 blind fury of c. 490 14
 come so near c. 464 18
 c. widened 566 13
 c. will expire before tea-time 505 8
 dagger of the mind, a false c. 457 20
 doubled His whole c. 80 29
 first Morning of C. 207 6
 man. mars c.'s plan 124 15
 nobles by the right of an earlier c. 325 4
 O fairest of c. 340 17
 our c., preservation 389 19
 rival. her delicate c. 582 20
 she is His new c. 577 11
 such as c.'s dawn beheld 114 20
 to which the whole c. moves 533 31
 up and down d. whole c. 210 16
 while the mute c. downward bend 194 25
 whole c. groaneth 65 55
 Creations: acts his own c. 94 16
 Creative: c. Art. demands. 575 25
 sensitive being, a c. soul 579 33

INDEX

Creator: creature more than the c.	65 32	Creed (cont.)		Cried (cont.)	
depends on his C.	109 24	his c. no parson ever knew	188:34	when Agamemnon c. aloud	197.26
God, C. wise	349:23	of his c. a strait-jacket	337 5	when that the poor have c.	450.20
in his own image the C. made	308 31	our earliest c. we take	250.30	winned nor c. aloud	241.18
law of our C	101 26	sapping a solemn c.	113 49	would not cease, but c. still	196:2
let in the great C.	348.28	some Christians have a comfort-		Crier . c. rung the bell	38:28
myself and my C.	363:14	able c.	115 31	when the C. cried, 'O Yes!'	34 27
remember now thy C.	51 33	suckled in a c. outworn	582 18	Cries: it sighing c. Hey ho	168:7
storehouse for the glory of the		thy life to thy neighbour's c.	199.9	my old sorrow wakes and c.	267.11
C.	24 14	we have a Calvinistic c.	379 7	night and day on me she c.	31.3
voice of the great C.	128:13	wrought the c. of creeds	532.25	pitying the tender c.	77:2
Creators of odd volumes	306.21	Creeds: c. that refuse and restrain	523.3	trouble deaf heaven with my	
Creature: by which every c. is an-		dust of c. outworn	497 1	bootless c.	486 24
nexed	109:24	half-believers in our casual c.	18 12	with the c. they make	189.7
constant image of the c...be-		honest doubt than half the c.	533 14	Crieth: hum that c. in the wilder-	
loved	483:2	keys of all the c.	532:17	ness	54:9
c. in whom excell'd .	349.17	so many c.	568.27	thy brother's blood c. unto me	44 31
c. more than the creator	65.32	their c. a disease of the intellect	200 44	wisdom c. without	49 39
c. not too bright and good	580 20	vain are the thousand c.	83.9	Crillon. <i>pends-tot...G.</i>	242:2
c. of circumstances	237 19	Creek blows by every winding c.	535.18	Crime. any c. so shameful as	
c. 's at his dirty work again	385 24	Creeps: through c. and inlets		poverty	203:8
every c. drunk but I	158 8	making	147:8	any c. unreconcil'd. to heaven	473:12
every c. lives in a state of war	521 21	Creep ambition can c.	103 17	atrocious c. of being a young	
every c. of God is good	68 46	'Ay!' said C.	171:23	man	379:2
every c. shall be purified	330 3	bade me c. past	95 10	call'd his harmless art a c.	417.2
God's first C...Light	28:5	c. and intrude...into the fold	342 27	crime to love too well	381.31
I am a lone lorn c.	174 13	c. home, and take your place	293.19	for my wilful c. art banished	349:30
kill the poor c. at once	213 22	I scarce can c. or go	286 8	foulest c. in history	568.7
kindest c. in ould Donegal	229.14	I want to make your flesh c.	178:30	in the year of the great c.	375:19
nor depth, nor any other c.	65 58	like snails did c.	247 12	it was a c. in a child	325:36
not a c. was stirring	356 1	love will c. in service	484:39	Napoleon of c.	187.26
poor c., small beer	441 33	sweetly c. into his study of im-		nor Stillicide a c.	514:39
she is an excellent c.	181:23	agination	469.6	now madden to c.	113.1
strive which own'd the c.	280 10	ten low words oft c.	382:30	punishment fit the c.	220:2
there is no c. loves me	476 37	with pleasing murmurs c.	382 31	slave of c.	579:13
to look on sech a blessed c.	319 24	wit that can c.	385 34	sullied with the c. of stealing	550 27
wine is a good familiar c.	471:23	Creepers: lifting the cool-haired c.	18 16	sweet love was thought a c.	76.1
world hath not a sweeter c.	472 26	Creeping: c. like snail to school	427 21	talk that's the c.	220:10
would you gain the tender c.?	214 9	c. on from point to point	534.28	this coyness were no c.	333.8
Creatures' all c. here below	292.3	every c. thing	44:7	thy Godlike c. was to be kind	118:30
all men become good c.	93 16	Nature is c. up	566 7	treason was no c.	190:25
call these delicate c. ours	471 40	things c. innumerable	398:11	worse than a c. a blunder	79 4
from fairest c...increase	486 9	Creeps. c. in this petty pace	461 4	Crime <i>pure qu'un c. une faute</i>	79:4
how many desolate c.	87:31	or wades, or c., or flies	346:14	Crimes: all his c. broad blown	435:37
hugest of living c.	348:26	servilely c. after sense	193.43	c., like virtues, are their own re-	
human c.' lives	253 23	<i>Crepidam. ne supra c. sutor</i>	380 5	wards	203:22
millions of spiritual c.	347:24	Crept. c. by me upon the waters	479:29	c. of this guilty land	85.6
one of her feather'd c.	488 17	follies of the town c. slowly	226 42	malice and contentious c.	509:35
through c. you dissect	384:22	kings c. out again	87:39	one virtue, and a thousand c.	115.7
torture and death of his fellow-		there c. a little noiseless noise	286 26	our c. would despair	423.7
c.	212:4	Crescent: c. of a hair's-breadth	94 8	reach the dignity of c.	357:25
unoffending c. whom he loves	575:13	with c. horns	344 31	register of c., follies, and mis-	
Crebillon: eternal new romances of		<i>Crescit indulgens</i>	259.2	fortunes	217:7
Marvaux and C.	231:20	Cressets: fiery shapes, of burning c.	439:40	successful c. alone are justified	193.8
<i>Credat Iudeus Apella</i>	261 16	Cressid: where C. lay that night	405:17	what c...in thy name	408.15
Credence. yewe I feyth and full c.	138.16	Crest. by horse and c.	323:15	with reiterated c.	344:20
Credit: an't much c. in that	176.6	high c., short ears	488 27	within thee undivulged c.	453.9
before his c., or his fee	521:18	joy brightens his c.	349:13	worst of c...poverty	490.3
citizen of c. and renown	159:32	over the c. of the hill	293:20	Crimes: <i>que de c. en ton nom</i>	408:15
c. from...our constitution	101:17	Crested: c. worm	164.4	Criminal c. cried, as he dropped	220:7
dead corpse of the Public C	563:14	his rear'd arm c. the world	426:1	fair play of the British c. law	187.25
done my c...much wrong	207 20	Crete. in a wood of C.	467:20	melancholy which...is c.	273:20
it's greatly to his c.	221:24	Cretes and Arabians	64:26	<i>Crimine ab uno</i>	554:12
let the C. go	205:26	Crevasse: doth the c. bridge	543:15	Crimson. all c. barr'd	286:37
my c...on such slippery ground	450:8	Crew: all that pentecostal c.	296:7	beauty's ensign yet is c.	478:43
not to thy c.	121.18	and the c. of the Captain's gig	140:28	Conquest's c. wing	229.20
partly c. things that do presage	451:34	Bacon of our rhyming c.	309:8	c.-blank the windows flare	300.3
pass the hat for your c.'s sake	294:20	Comus, and his midnight-c.	231:11	c. of the sunset sky	416
plans, c., and the Muse	199:12	c. is gambling in the forecastle	489:31	fresh lap of the c. rose	466:37
some c. in being jolly	176.7	darling of our c.	173 10	girt with a c. robe	232:11
'tis a c...to be neat	527:7	his c., that sat consulting	350.17	now sleeps the c. petal	539:2
world will give thee c.	143 12	Mirth, admit me of thy c.	341:131	Crimsoned in thy leth	450:9
<i>Credit: id potius c.</i>	28 7	set the c. laughing	268 15	Crimson-tipped: wee modest c.	
Creditable: good c. acquaintance	510:26	we were a ghastly c.	149:32	flow'r	107:7
<i>Credite. c. poster</i>	259.12	with all her c. complete	162:10	Crinkum-crankum: Chinese c.	379:22
<i>experto c.</i>	535:11	Crews at England's feet	122:6	Cripple comfort's a c.	189:2
<i>Credunt: quod ab omnibus c. est</i>	553:14	Crib. ass his master's c.	52.26	Crippled and palsied and slain	422:20
<i>Credula: quam minimum c. postero</i>	258:17	Cribbed cabin'd, c. c. c. c. c.	459:12	Crisp: deep and c. and even	361:19
Credulity: between craft and c.	103:20	Crisp. leaves they were c. and	441:41	ere	381:1
craving c.	180:32	waters of the c. spring	477:7	Crispian: Crispin C. shall ne'er go	170:22
listen with c. to the whispers of		by	311:19	this day...the feast of C.	444:28
fancy	278:14	on his nose there was a c.	341.16	tomorrow is Saint C.	444:28
youth is the season of c.	379:14	save the c. on the hearth	585:12	Crispin: upon Saint C.'s Day	189:8, 444:28(-445)
Credulous: most positive...the		to where the c. sings	398:15	Criterion: only infallible c. of	
most c.	520:49	Cried: c. unto the Lord	359:23	wisdom	103:2
<i>Credulus: non ego c. illis</i>	556.7	little children c. in the streets	232:3	Critic: c. and whippersnapper	89:25
<i>Credunt: quod volunt c.</i>	120:11	more he crowd, more we c.	232:3	C., you have frown'd	580:16
Creed: c. in the biliary duct	200:11	mother c., baby left	232:3		
c. is a rod	524:3	nor laugh'd, nor c.	401:29		
c. of slaves	379:14	some therefore c. one thing	65:7		
deed and not the c.	318:6	then you suddenly c.	84:4		

INDEX

Critic (<i>cont.</i>)		Crown (<i>cont.</i>)	
don't view me with a c.'s eye	202:16	both divide the c.	191:13
exhausted air-bell of the C.	90:30	calm's not life's c.	19:6
first attribute of a good c.	320:19	cares that wait upon a c.	232:5
in logic a great c.	110:5	chance may c. me	450:25
Jonson knew the c.'s part	154:4	c. hum with glory and worship	392:11
youngest c. has died	303:19	c. is of night	524:3
Critical: c. period in matrimony	243:13	c. of our life as it closes	523:1
easier. to be c. than. correct	180:25	c. o' the earth doth melt	425:20
most generous, sternly c.	241:20	c. of these. of love and friend-	
nothing if not c.	470:26	ship	284:26
Criticism: bound by my own de-		c. of twelve stars	71:16
finition of c.	19:12	C.. the 'fountain of honour'	28:22
cant of c. is the most tormenting	513:16	c. the wat'ry glade	230:23
c. is applied. to what he makes		c. thy good with brotherhood	36:23
of it	268:14	c. to her husband	50:1
c. of administration	28:23	c. what is it?	357:24
c. of life	19:22	ere the King's c. shall fall	416:8
every wind of c.	275:26	fell down and broke his c.	307:9
father of English c.	278:6	fighting for the c.	367:13
I do not resent c.	144:4	fill me from the c. to the toe	457:13
people ask you for c.	335:5	from Caesar's laurel c.	73:27
Stealthy School of C.	411:39	give me the c. . . Here cousin,	
wreathed the rod of c. with roses	182:48	seize the c.	475:19
Criticisms: they pass no c.	196:31	give thee a c. of life	70:30
Criticizing: spite of all the c. elves	143:24	go forth and conquer a c.	371:1
Critics: before you trust in c.	117:13	hairy gold c. on 'er 'ead	303:27
cosmopolitan c.	181:9	head that wears a c.	442:3
c. all are ready made	117:11	hers of the Book, the tripled C.	404:20
c. . . brushes of noblemen's		his breeches cost him but a c.	471:11
clothes	24:41	his hair was like a c.	140:10
therefore they turn c.	152:30	hoary head is a c. of glory	50:16
these our c. much confide in	521:19	holly bears the c.	10:14
you know who the c. are?	182:21	how can I c. thee further?	304:5
Critique: killed off by one c.	116:35	I c. thee king of intimate de-	
Croaks: the fatal entrance of Dun-		lights	163:26
can	457:3	I give away my c.	475:22
Crocodile: chief of the Pyramid		kingly c. to gain	240:20
and C.	288:29	likeness of a kingly c.	346:4
cruel crafty C.	509:24	might of Denmark's c.	122:13
how doth the little c.	128:23	more glorious is the c.	503:6
to these c.'s tears	109:27	my verse is not a c.	245:2
what manner o' thing is your c.?	424:17	no bays to c. it	244:9
Crocodiles: wisdom of the c.	27:40	No Cross, No C.	377:6
Crocus: c. brake like fire	537:31	no cross no c.	404:12
c. lays her cheek to mire	336:44	no monarch but would give his	
roaring moon of daffodil and c.	538:6	c.	558:1
Croesus: not an intellectual C.	182:18	no putting by that c.	473:9
Croire: <i>qu'une chose soit possible</i>		not the king's c.	461:28
<i>pour la c.</i>	557:12	obtain a corruptible c.	66:37
Cromek: O! Mr. C.—how do ye		one. never thought of hath	
do?	74:19	worn the c.	56:41
Cromwell: Charles the First his		power of the C. . . grown up	
C.	242:16	anew	101:34
C. . . damned to everlasting fame	384:12	power of the C. has increased	20:24
C. . . sentiments of religion	103:4	receive the c. of life	69:28
had Caesar or C. changed coun-		sceptre and c. must tumble	
tries	226:25	down	501:5
Philistine of genius .C.	20:19	shakes from Life's fresh c.	38:28
ruins that C. knocked about a		shrewd steel against our golden	
bit	315:2	c.	475:1
some C. guiltless	230:5	sorrow's c. of sorrow	534:21
Cromwell Road: blockin' the half		strike his father's c. into the	
o' the C.	299:19	hazard	443:11
Crony: his ancient, trusty,		success perhaps may c. us	163:19
drouthy c.	108:5	sweet fruition of an earthly c.	330:28
Crooked: c. man. . walked a c. mile	369:3	sword, the mace, the c. im-	
c. shall be made straight	54:9	perial	444:23
every rod. . c. at the top	28:12	that I may c. you with it	586:5
strive to set the c. straight	359:1	this golden c. like a deep well	478:19
Crookedly: one before him walked		this I count the glory of my c.	198:12
very c.	519:1	though they possess the c.	170:17
Crook-knee'd: my hounds. . c.	467:20	thy joy and c. eternally	354:11
Crooks: develop his hooks and his		upon the brow of labor this c.	
c.	107:36	of thorns	98:2
Crop: a-watering the last year's c.	196:7	washed to restore the c.	272:27
rumable stag, a kingly c.	169:15	within the hollow c. . . Death	475:7
what a c. of chop-sticks	379:22	Crowned: c., and again dis-	
Crop-full: irks care the c. bird?	95:14	crown'd	260:27
Crop-headed Parliament	90:16	c. from some single herb or tree	332:13
Cropped: notched and c. scrivener	306:18	c. with calm leaves	523:20
Croppy: Hoppy, C., Droppy	213:5	c. with glory now	291:18
Cross: bloody c. he bore	509:18	c. with milk-white may	82:7
by the merit of the holy C.	361:13	c. with rank fumer	454:2
Christians, at your c. of hope	87:38	c. with the stars	548:13
c. him in nothing	423:30	love is c. with the prime	428:13
c. shines forth	210:8	once was c. with thorns	291:18
crucify mankind upon a c. of gold	98:2	seem to have thee c. withal	457:2
has his little c. to take	4:8	sitting c. upon the grave	248:23
he hadde a c. of latoun	137:22	so should desert in arms be c.	190:34
I'll c. it, though it blast me	430:16	they c. him long ago	118:7

INDEX

Crowned (<i>cont</i>)		Cruise: all on our last c.	514:34	Crystal: c. of his brow	321:14
with inward glory c.	498:24	Crumb: who craved no c.	222:27	golden sands and c. brooks	184:8
with thy grapes our hairs be c.	424:19	Crumbs: c...from their masters'		nearer the c. sea	131:32
Crowner, c.'s quest law	437:4	table	59:40	on a river of c. light	204:5
Medical C.'s queer	34:19	c...from the rich man's table	62:24	scroll of c.	493:18
Crownest the year with thy good-		picker-up of learning's c.	91:19	sea of glass like unto c.	70:37
ness	395:30	table-c attract his slender feet	546:26	whether on c. rocks ye rove	75:18
Crown imperial, bold oxlips and		Crumpet: Muffin and C. Baking		Crystalline, here in my c.	365:5
the c.	485:26	Company	176:37	Cub-drawn bear	453:4
Crowning mercy	107:5	Crumpetty Tree, longer I live on		Cubit, add one c. unto his stature	58:12
Crownless: childless and c.	114:13	this C.	312:11	Cuckold to make him a monarch	473:8
Crowns: casting down their golden		Crumpled: cow with the c. horn	369:16	Cuckoo: as the c. is in June	440:9
c.	240:19	Crunch: munch on, c. on	94:37	c., well sings thou, c.	10:1
c. are empty things	170:17	Crusade, home from the C.	141:19	c., c., O word of fear	455:35
c. for convoy put into his purse	444:28	Cruse: little oil in a c.	48:1	c., jug-jug	361:6
c. imperial, c. and coronets	443:12	my small c. best fits my little		c. of a joyless June	538:4
c. o' the world	89:2	wine	245:18	C.I shall I call thee bird?	573:19
each your doing...c. what you are		Crush: do c. their wine	332:17	c.'s parting cry	18:25
doing	485:27	Crushed c. beneath the furrow's		c. then, on every tree	455:35
end c. all	481:28	weight	107:8	hedge-sparrow fed the c.	452:27
end that c. us	246:21	hope, once c.	18:30	lhué sing c.	9:26
give c. and pounds and guineas	262:15	people c. by law	103:12	merry c., messenger of Spring	509:3
I'd c. resign	327:5, 551:5	Crushing: pale hands...c. out life	254:15	rainbow and a c.'s song	169:21
in his livery walk'd c. and crow-		Crust: c. so fresh	254:27	responsive to the c.'s note	231:6
nets	426:1	other, upper c.	221:26	weather the c. likes	236:30
last act c. the play	404:10	share her wretched c.	320:12	Cuckoo-bird, in spring-time from	
not thrones and c., but men	198:22	these men are all upper c.	234:1	the C.	581:1
there are c. to be broke	416:8	with water and a c.	286:39	Cuckoo-buds of yellow hue	455:35
twenty mortal murders on their		Crustula, <i>pueris olim dant c. blandis</i>		Cuckoo-echoing, bell-swarmed	254:22
c.	450:17	doctors	261:7	Cuckoo-flowers: hemlock, nettles,	
wreath of hair which c. my arm	185:4	Crutch: shoulder'd his c.	224:20	c.	454:2
Crows, city of lutes and c.	420:16	Cry: almost makes me c. to tell	249:25	Cuckoos: owls and c.	351:18
c. that wing the midway air	454:3	bubbling c.	115:30	Cucumber: c...thrown out	276:9
wars of Kites or C.	352:30	but behold a c.	53:2	know'd she wouldn't have a c.	176:29
Crowsfeet: till c. be growe under		by all ye c. or whisper	303:25	Cucumbers lodge in a garden of c.	52:28
your yè	138:29	consider anything, only don't c.	131:1	sunbeams out of c.	519:18
Crow-toe: tufted c., and pale jessa-		c, baby, c.	366:15	Cuddesdon: Hey for C.I	202:10
mine	342:31(-343)	c. did knock against my heart	479:19	Cudgel: c. thy brains no more	437:7
Croys, c. of latoun	137:22	c. is still, "They comel"	461:2	grievous crab-tree c.	99:21
Crucem: <i>juxta c. lacrimosa</i>	548:6	c. not when his father dies	276:16	what wood a c.'s of	110:39
<i>si libenter c. portas</i>	291:24	c. of a child by the roadway	585:17	Cue: my c. is villainous melan-	
Crucible: America is God's C.	587:8	c. of his hounds	229:16	choly	452:21
Crucified: Christ is c. again	313:5	c. of the Little Peoples	313:3	with a twisted c.	220:6
faith of Christ c.	390:58	c. these dreadful summoners		Cuff neglectful	246:4
Jesus Christ, and him c.	66:21	grace	453:10	Cusses: his c. on his thighs	440:18
this their carrion c.	522:21	c...what shall I c.?	54:10	Cully: Man. Woman's c.	155:25
till his Lord is c.	320:12	cuckoo's parting c.	18:25	<i>Culpa: nulla pallescere c.</i>	256:18
where the dear Lord was c.	4:4	deep behind him, and a c. be-		<i>O felix c.</i>	353:5
young Man c.	338:4	fore	531:32	<i>qui illius c. cecidit</i>	132:19
Crucifix: c...carven from the		dismal c. rose slowly	88:4	Cult: local c. called Christianity	236:1
laurel-tree	545:7	earth's old and weary c.	586:8	Cultivate: c. literature upon a little	
Crucifixes: crosses, relics, c.	111:12	ere the Monkey People c.	301:27	oatmeal	505:26
Crucify: c. hearts, not hands	525:18	far c. to Lochow	420:17	c. our garden	557:3
c. mankind upon a cross of gold	98:12	great c. in Egypt	45:48	c. simplicity, Coleridge	306:13
c. the old man	390:60	harlot's c. from street to street	73:28(-74)	Cultivated: c. by narrow minds	338:22
c...the Son of God afresh	69:9	have a good c.	243:5	c., underrated nobleman	218:17
people would not even c. him	127:25	he'll be sure to c.	367:15	if Shakespeare's genius had been	
Crucis: <i>fulget c. mysterium</i>	210:8	hounds all join in glorious c.	204:37	c.	139:21
Crude: your berries harsh and c.	342:10	I c. in the daytime	393:1	stopped short in the c. court	220:27
Cruel: c., but composed and bland	17:13	if I c. to you then	525:32	<i>Cultiver notre jardin</i>	557:3
c. crawling foam	209:23	kissed the girls and made them c.	366:22	<i>Cultor: parous deorum c.</i>	258:27
c. he looks, but calm and strong	496:20	let our c. come unto thee	391:18	Culture: as a man of c. rare	220:25
c., not to trust	488:11	life is our c.	84:3	c., the acquainting ourselves	
c., not unnatural	435:30	made a woman c	326:21	with the best	20:8
c., only to be kind	436:7	monstrous head and sickening c.	140:21	great aim of c.	19:24
c. 'tis, said she	286:24	my very heart and flesh c. out	421:3	men of c...true apostles of	
here is c. Frederick	249:19	need a body c.?	104:31	equality	19:26
jealousy is c. as the grave	52:22	no horse's c. was that	17:26	pursue C. in bands	565:24
love of false and c. men	332:29	nor utter'd c.	538:25	when I hear anyone talk of C.	223:12
mercies of the wicked are c.	50:2	not the exceeding bitter c.	506:19	Cumae: I saw the Sibyl at C.	410:19
slain by a fair c. maid	483:6	or to any loud c.	128:6	<i>Cumaei: ultima C. venit iam car-</i>	
speeches that comfort c. men	141:18	Ruksh...uttered a dreadful c.	17:26	<i>nimis aetas</i>	555:30
they are c. tears	473:11	sleep...do not c.	170:23	Cumbered: Martha was c.	61:44
when Fates turn'd c.	286:10	stones would...c. out	62:39	Cumbereth: why c. it the ground?	62:11
you c. men of Rome	448:8	sudden c. of pain	512:12	Cummin: tithe of mint and c.	60:17
Cruellest: April is the c. month	197:27	that we still should c.	28:19	Cumner: cowpinks never stirr'd	18:28
you are the c. she ahye	482:20	to c. it up, or run it down	521:20	Cumnor Hall: walls of C.	338:13
Cruelly: most c. all day	141:35	truth is the c. of all	43:15	<i>Cunctando: unus homo...c.</i>	20X:26
Cruelty: all the pride, c., and ambi-		war, war is still the c.	113:10	Cunning: by the very c. of the	
tion of man	405:13	when they c. unto the Lord	398:18	scene	433:36
C. has a human heart	77:4	when we are born we c.	454:12	craftsman c. at his trade	295:14
c. to load a falling man	447:13	when we c. to Thee	586:20	c. men pass for wise	25:44
farewell, fair c.	482:23	with no language but a c.	532:34	c. times put on	464:15
fear is the parent of c.	212:7	you common c. of curs	449:14	have more c. to be strange	477:21
hanging is too good...said Mr.		Crying: c. at the lock	339:9	my right hand forget her c.	400:5
C.	90:16	infant c. in the night	532:34	Cunningest pattern of excelling	
not in c., not in wrath	317:10	neither sorrow, nor c.	71:45	nature	473:11
one's c. is one's power	156:4	one c. in the wilderness	71:28	Cunningly: little world made c.	185:12
top full of direct c.	457:13	pretty wretch left c.	477:13	Cup: ah, fill the c.	206:19
yond same sovereign c.	483:8	they were c. and calling	536:2	another and another C.	206:14
you would affect a c.	156:4			awake and fill the c.	205:6

INDEX

- Cup (*cont.*)
 come, fill the C. 205:14, 15
 come, fill up my c. 416 8, 420 15
 crown life's early c. with .woe 492:4
 c. is nearly full 135 3
 c, the c. itself 330 22
 c. us, till the world go round 424:19
 dash down yon c. 116:3
 drink one c. of wine 418:19
 drown'd my glory in a shallow c. 207 20
 drunk their C. a round or two before 206 6
 every inordinate c. is unblest 471 23
 fill high the c. with Samian wine 116 1
 fill the can, and fill the c. 541:14
 fill the C. that clears TO-DAY 206 5
 giveth his colour in the c. 50 32
 in the hand of the Lord .a c. 396:31
 Jamshyd's Sev'n-ring'd C. 205 9
 leave a kiss but in the c. 280 21
 let this c. pass from me 60:41
 life's enchanted c. 113 23
 Life's Liquor in its C. be dry 205 6
 many a C. of this forbidden Wine 206:15
 my c. overflows 421:1
 my c. shall be full 303 10
 perfect the c. as planned 95:26
 pure c. of rich Canary wine take a c. 366:14
 there's Death in the c. 105 35
 uses of a c. 95:25
 we'll tak a c. o' kindness yet woodyspurge has a c. of three 411 37
 Cupboard .c. was bare 468 4
 Cupboard .c. of food went to the c. 244:23
 368 4
 Cupboards .her c. opened 237 5
 inmost c. of her heart 542:13
 Cupid: C. abroad was lated 231:33
 C. and my Campaspe played 321 14
 C. hath clapped him o' the shoulder 428 18
 C. is a knavish lad 467:11
 C. paid 321:14
 C.'s darts do not feel 8:10
 giant-dwarf, Dan C. 455 8
 silent note which C. strikes 86:32
 to Chloe's breast young C. 74 9
 where the bolt of C. fell 466 39
 wing'd C. painted blind 466:22
 young Adam C. 477:12
 young C.'s fiery shaft 466:39
 Cupidines' luge, O Veneres C.que 132:12
 Cupidinus: responsa c. 262 1
 Cupidinus: mater saeva C. 258:21, 260 17
 Cupido gloriae novissima exsur 526:16
 Cupids: boys, like smiling C. 424 6
 go revel, ye C. 526:22
 Cupressi. inter viburna c. 555 18
 Cups: c., that cheer but not inebriate 163:21
 daffadillies fill their c. with tears 342:31(-343)
 in their flowing c. freshly remembered 444:28
 when flowing c. run swiftly round 319:5
 white c., whose wine was the bright dew 407:22
 Cur: about the ears of the old c. 110 30
 already curtail'd c. 120:28
 half lurcher and half c. 163:39
 possible a c. can lend? 463:22
 wreke him on a fyve, as doth a c. 138:20
 Cura: atra C. 259:16
 Curae: ulteriores posuere cubilia C. 554:27
 Curate: c., fatter than his cure 529:12
 I was a pale young c. then mildest c. going 222:15
 218 8
 to sit upon the c.'s knee 141:17
 very name of a C. 505:12
 Curates: c., long dust 84:11
 preached to death by wild c. 505 6
 upon our Bishops and C. 388:30
 Curb: c. a runaway young star or two 119:15
 might c. your magnanimity 201:1
 one c. out of the mouth of .man 78:10
 rusty c. of old father antick 438:19
- Curbing his lavish spirit 456 9
 Curch is my basnet a widow's c.? 31 6
 Cured mere white c. of ass's milk 385 30
 Curdled icicle c. by the frost 420 20
 Curds .queen of c. and cream 485 28
 sweet milk of kindness into c. 251:9
 Cure: c. for admiring the House of Lords 29 1
 c. for this ill 297 28
 c. her of that 460 37
 c. the disease and kill the patient 26:18
 death is the c. of all diseases 86 35
 for c. on exercise depend 192 15
 give the ill he cannot c. a name 19 5
 labour against our own c.. death 86 35
 love's a malady without a c. 193 12
 no c. for this disease 41 2
 palliate what we cannot c. 277 24
 quacks in the c. of souls 253:14
 thy God, thy life, thy c. 552 2
 which laws or kings can cause or c. 226:17, 278 29
 Cured some of your hurts you have c. 199:25
 Curfew: c. must not ring tonight c. tolls the knell 229 28
 I hear the far-off c. sound 341:15
 Curfew-nde: mothy c. 236 9
 Curia quae semper celebrat superna c. 1 1
 Curiosity: disinterested intellectual c. 549 8
 'satisfiable c. 304 16
 these unosity pleasures are for c. 200 15
 Curious: capable of much c. pleasure 120 5
 come.. the c. here 164 35
 c. in unnecessary matters 56:32
 spit upon my c. floor 245 12
 ye c. carpet knights 217:16
 Curiouser and curiouser 128:22
 Curiously: to be read but not c. to consider too c. 437 17
 Curis quid solutus est beatus c.? 132:21
 Curl. had a little c. 318:17
 language. make your hair c. 222 6
 winds that c. the flood 319 7
 Curled: clouds are lightly c. 535:19
 c. minion, dancer 17:25
 c. up on the floor 239 2
 heavy-c. .a charioteer 411:15
 her hair was so charmingly c. 203:17
 I saw the c. drops 166:3
 serving-man .that c. my hair 453:19
 wealthy c. darlings 460:41
 Curling their monstrous heads 442 1
 Curly locks, curly locks 366:16
 Currency: debasing the moral c. 196:33
 Current: Beauty .must be c. 340:37
 fountain from the which my c. runs 472:34
 freshening its c. 16 4
 froze the genial c. of the soul 230 5
 icy c. and compulsive course 472:12
 o'er-walk a c. roaring loud 438:37
 smooth c. of domestic joy 278:29
 take the c. when it serves 451:29
 Currents: split his c. 17:28(-18)
 their c. turn awry 434:4
 Curriculum: grand, old.. classical c. 20:1
 Currite lente, lente, c. noctis equi 330:7
 Curs: as c. mouth a bone 143:19
 c. of low degree 225:20
 you common cry of c. 429:14
 Curse: all the woes that c. our race 218:15
 began he to c. and to swear 60:47
 c. causeless shall not come 59:37
 c. God, and die 48:43
 c. his better angel from his side 473:25
 c. in a dead man's eye 149:22
 c. is come upon me 524:7
 c. my fate 486:24
 c. of kings to be attended 447:42
 c. of this country is eloquent men 201:16
 c. on his virtues 1:20
 C. shall be on thee 507:15
 c. thee in the bitterness of his soul 56:33
 c. thine own inconstancy 125:8
- Curse (*cont.*)
 c. to party strife 574 3
 greatness .is to me a c. 334:20
 I called thee to c. mine enemies 46:20
 I know how to c. 479:26
 man to man. the greatest c. never was heard such a terrible c. 33 15
 c. 34:11
 O c. of marriage 471 40
 open foe may prove a c. 215:24
 orphan's c. 149 22
 O strife, O c. 88 26
 that is love's c. 530:41
 'tis the c. of the service 469:24
 Cursed c. be he that moves my bones 488 20
 c. be the heart that thought 31:13
 c. himself in his despair 507:27
 c. me with his eye 149:17
 c. whatever brute and black-guard 263 31
 he c. him in sleeping 34:10
 he is a c. Whig 275:14
 Ol c., c. slave 473 32
 thin he c. him squarely 298 21
 to all succeeding ages c. 190:13
 whom thou cursest is c. 46:17
 with want of genius c. 192 10
 Curses: c. are like young chickens 507 13
 c. from pole to pole 74 13
 c. not loud, but deep 466 36
 rigged with c. dark 342:25
 so c. all Eve's daughters 466 13
 Curset: whom thou c. is cursed 46:17
 Cursing: blessing and c. 46 30
 Cursores. quasi c.. lampada tradunt 321 1
 Curtail the already curtail'd cur 120 28
 Curtain: c. drops 543 6
 draw the c. close 445 32
 drew Priam's c. 441:9
 iron c. 144:15, 549 19
 Mrs. Caudle's C. Lectures these gifts a c. before 'em 482:8
 thy hand. let the c. fall 381:27
 Curtained abuse the c. sleep 458 1
 c. with cloudy red 343:24
 Curtains: as the c. of Solomon 51 39
 fringed c. of thine eye 470:31
 let fall the c. 163:22
 through c. call on us 186 19
 Curtsey: c. while you're thinking made a remarkable c. 130 1
 Curtied when you have, and kiss'd 479:28
 Curtises: dream on c. straight 477:7
 low-crooked c. 449:29
 Curva. versus superiorem partem c. est 28:12
 Curve: dear red c. of her lips 333:19
 Curves of the white owl 336 9
 Curving on a sky imbrued with colour 94:8
 Curzon: my name is George Nathaniel C. 8 15
 Cushes his c. on his thighs 440:18
 Cushion: c. and soft dean 385:4
 he hath a cushion plump sit on a c. 150:8
 366 16
 Thorns in the C. 542:29
 Custodes: quis custodiet ipsos c.? 283 11
 Custody: Wragg is in c. 19 11
 Custom: at the receipt of c. 58:37
 contrary to c. and experience 265:10
 c. calls me to't 429:9
 c. lie upon thee with a weight 576 16
 c. loathsome to the eye 267:30
 c. make it their perch 461:22
 c. more honour'd in the breach c. of Branksome Hall 431:15
 c. reconciles us to everything 47:15
 c. stale her infinite variety 102 33
 c. that is before all law 424:19
 c., that unwritten law 168:6
 c., the great guide of human life 169:9
 c. to whom c. 265:11
 invent some other c. 68:11
 lest one good c... corrupt the world 471:7
 more kind than is her c. 531:35
 465:9

INDEX

D

- Custom (*cont*)
 nature her c. holds 437 2
 old c. made thus life more sweet 436 20
 season, form, office, and c. 481 2
 that monster, c. 436 5
 tyrant c. 470 8
 what c. wills 429 9
 Customary every public action
 not c. 157 10
 Customer tough c. in argeymet 173 17
 Customers raising up a people of
 c. 503 11
 Customs how little are our c.
 known 215 34
 ill c. influence my very senses 201 31
 Cut. air is c. away before 150 1
 C c. it 366 7
 c. across the reflex of a star 575 25
 c. down, dried up, and withered 397 15
 c. each other's throats for pay 225 24
 c. him out in little stars 478 20
 c. is the branch 330 12
 c. it down 62 1
 c. off, in the blossoms of my sin 432 17
 c. off out of the land of the liv-
 ing 54 27
 c. out of the grass 140 11
 c. up what remains 304 4
 from the cheerful ways of men c.
 off 346 70
 hinds who c. and came again 165 7
 hold, or c. bow-strings 466 32
 if c. deep down the middle 88 7
 isn't etiquette to c. anyone 131 28
 laurels all are c. 33 9, 263 127
 most unkindest c. of all 450 30
 name, that shall not be c. off 54 33
 scuttled ship or c. a throat 115 41
 they'll c. a dash 219 22
 Cutlets suggested we should play
 'C. 233 6
 Cut-purse of the empire 435 49
 Cuts: c. me. a huge half-moon 439 44
 c. off. life, c. off. fearing death 449 34
 c. off what we possess 191 34
 c. the wrong man's head off 178 39
 Cut'st O time that c. down all
 thou c. my head off with a
 golden axe 478 23
 Cutting: c. all the pictures out 40 10
 c. bread and butter 543 12
 c. too close the corner of
 nonsense 153 13
 that with most c. grows 168 7
 Cutty-Sark: weel done, C 1 108 13
 Cycads: young C. on a sunnier
 deep 493 25
 Cycle: c. and epicycle, o b in orb 348 30
 c. of Cathay 535 1
 Cyclopean: such C. arches 141 2
 Cyeno: *nigro* *similima* c. 283 8
 Cydnus: I am again for C. 426 5
 Cygnet's down is harsh 480 39
 Cygnets: her drowsy c. save 445 26
 Cymbal: sounding brass or a
 tinkling c. 66 44
 talk but a tinkling c. 26 16
 Cymbals: praise him upon the. c. 400 28
 Cynara: faithful to thee, C. 187 0
 I have forgot much, C. 187 10
 Cynic: what is a c.? 570 1
 Cynicism is intellectual dandyism 337 23
 Cynosure of neighbouring eyes 342 1
 Cynthia: catch the C. of this
 minute 384 29
 nor C. teeming 332 10
 now C. nam'd, fair regent of the
 Night 216 3
 Cypress: in sad c. let me be laid 483 6
 land where the c. and myrtle 113 1
 nor shady c. tree 409 29
 now waves the c. 539 2
 pluck, pluck c., O pale maidens 17 2
 through an alley Titanic of c. 381 2
 under that c. tree 247 3
 Cypresses: along the avenue of c. 310 23
 rounder 'twixt the c. 94 8
 Cyprian: forsake her C. groves 192 44
 Cyrene: parts of Libya about C. 64 26
 Cytherea: or C.'s breath 485 26
 Cytherean: throned C. be fallen 525 13
 D never use a big, big D. 221 13
 there are your d's for you 583 23
 Da quod tubes 21 23
 Dabis *nec ut soles d. locas* 233 19
 Dacian: there was their D. mother 114 19
 Dacotahs from the land of the D. 317 20
 Dad: to meet their D. 104 33
 Daedal: rules with D. harmony 497 14
 Daemonum poesy unum d. 24 25
 Daffadillies fill their cups with
 tears 342 31(-343)
 Daffadowndillies strew me the
 ground with D. 510 23
 Daffadowndilly: Diaphenia, like
 the d. 156 19
 D is new come to town 366 17
 Daffed the world aside 440 16
 Daffodil: bed of d. sky 536 10
 moon of d. and crocus 538 6
 shining d. dies 536 23
 Daffodils April and d. 334 15
 d. that come before the swallow 485 26
 dances with the d. 577 7
 fair d., we weep 246 2
 host of golden d. 577 5
 when d. begin to peer 485 16
 Daft: hae put me d. 106 23
 half, thinks the tither d. 420 12
 Dagger: air-drawn d. 459 16
 d. of the mind 457 20
 deadly daunting d. 583 23
 is this a d.? 457 20
 thou stick'st a d. in me 464 10
 Daggers always been at d.-
 drawing 110 45
 give me the d. 458 14
 I will speak d. to her 435 30
 there's d. in men's smiles 458 27
 Dahni! Dahni! 224 6
 Dahlias: the d. are dead 518 27
 Daily: d. beauty in his life 473 9
 d. labour's dull, Lethian spring 16 5
 dreary intercourse of d. life 582 3
 what men d. do! 469 4
 Daily Mail sandwich men of the
 D. 142 4
 Daily Telegraph: young lions of
 the D. 19 8
 Daintier: the d. sense 437 10
 Dainties: d...bred in a book 435 11
 spiced d. 285 25
 Daintily dressed Walt Whitman 142 19
 Dainty every d. that is in that
 hous 137 36
 Dairy: nightly rob the d. 281 5
 see the cat i the d. 196 15
 Dairymaid: the Queen asked the
 D. 339 17
 Daises: buttercups and d. 264 22
 crow-flowers, nettles, d. 437 1
 d. pied and violets blue 455 35
 d. smell-less, yet most quaint 38 8
 d., those pearly Arcturi 497 21
 left the d. rosy 536 4
 meadows trim with d. pied 342 1
 swiche as men callen d. 138 17
 toes. turned up to the d. 33 19
 whire d. pranked the ground 82 7
 you must lie upon the d. 220 26
 Daisy: D., D. give me your answer
 d. delectable 168 2
 d. d. 502 19
 'd' or elles the 'ye of day' 138 19
 d. protects the dewdrop 573 18
 mourn'st the D.'s fate 107 8
 there's a d. 436 32
 Daisy-star that never sets 494 10
 Dale: from haunted spring and d. 343 22
 the dory, over the d. 485 16
 th'ough wood and d. 151 33
 under the hawthorn in the d. 341 34
 Dalhousy, the great God of War 381 9
 Dalliance, primrose path of d. 443 23
 silken d. in the wardrobe 433 12
 Dalred with his golden chain 528 27
 Dalries with the innocence o' love 483 5
 Daily with false surmise 343 1
 Dam: all my pretty chickens and
 their d. 460 21
 Damage: first, material d... 305 11
 second, moral or intellectual d. 307 13
 Damaged Archangel a little d. 307 13
 Damasco or Marocco or Trebisond 345 4
 Damascus: looketh towards D. 52 19
 rivers of D. 48 22
 Damask feed on her d. cheek 483 10
 Damasked. tiger-moth's deep-d.
 wings 285 19
 Dame: d. naturis menstrualis 187 4
 la belle d. sans mercy 285 26, 286 35
 my d. has lost her shoe 366 12
 one for the d. 366 9
 our sulky sullen d. 108 2
 pass for a most virtuous D. 401 24
 Dames: ah, gentle d. 108 4
 many worthy and chaste d. 472 21
 struts his d. before 341 32
 Damata: betwixt D. and Mount
 Casius 345 31
 Dammed: only saved by being d. 253 34
 Damn abuses me to d. me 433 37
 d. braces 77 18
 d. by rule 371 11
 d. her at a venture 308 7
 d. the age 307 22
 d. the consequences 339 25
 d. those authors whom they
 never read 142 29
 d. with faint praise 385 29
 d. your cards 520 31
 d. your principles 181 16
 he doesn't give a d. 9 14
 her aged soul to d. 141 33
 I don't care a twopenny d. 564 25
 leave their job when they d. well
 choose 302 2
 like a parson's d. 237 12
 marshal or two not worth a d. 504 1
 only thing that doesn't give a d. 296 25
 she did not give a singel d. 208 21
 with a spot I d. him 451 14
 young man who said, 'D' 237 26
 Damna: d. tamen. *reparant caele-*
stia lunas 260 26
per d., per caedss 260 21
 Damnable: destructive, d., de-
 ceitful woman 371 9
 Lady Teazle, by all that's d. l. 500 42
 Damnation: blasted to eternal d. 491 13
 deep d. of his taking off 457 9
 eat and drink... d. 390 33
 eating a d. egg 177 10
 gone to the d. bow-wows 177 26
 heap on himself d. 344 20
 hope of eternal d. 43 20
 I dare d. 430 28
 Damns: twenty-nine distinct
 d. 96 40
 Damned: all silent and all d. 578 27
 almost d. in a fair wife 469 21
 another d., thick, square book 223 5
 brandy of the d. 409 20
 cohort of the d. 206 26
 Cromwell, d. to everlasting fame 384 12
 d. are those who dare resist 7 9
 d. be he that first cries 'Hold' 461 14
 d., damp, moist, unpleasant body 177 21
 d. disinheriting countenance 500 41
 d. for never a king's son 438 24
 d. from here to Eternity 296 27
 d. long, dark... way 227 16
 d. outline 177 20
 d. would make no noise 247 14
 devil with devil d. 247 18
 dissolute, d., and despairful 422 20
 drink to poor d. souls 207 5
 Faustus must be d. 330 7
 for an apple d. mankind 371 10
 foremost shall be d. to fame 381 20
 for ever d. with Lucifer 301 1
 go and find out and be d. 209 12
 hellish, devilish, and d. tobacco 109 22
 if I were d. of body and soul 299 27(-300)
 I'm d. if I see it 362 32
 I will see thee d. first 124 9
 no soul to be d. 547 15
 one d. horrid grind 177 25
 one d. thing after another 264 15
 or goblin d. 431 32

INDEX

Damned (cont.)

Protection is not only dead, but
d.
public be d.
publish and be d.
smiling, d. villain
then thou must be d. perpetu-
ally
what d. minutes
what do you mean by d.?
what else is d. to fame
you will be d. if you don't
Damning, always had a taste for d.
d. those they have no mind to
Damnosa hereditas
Damozel' blessed d. leaned out
Damp: demd, d., moist, un-
pleasant body
d. fell round, Milton
d. my intended wing
nights are very d.
Dams: as my lambs..beloved of
their d.
Damsel' d. lay deploring
d. possessed with divination
d. with a dulcimer
to every man a d.
Damsels: allur'd the Syrian d.
d. playing with the tumbrels
faery d. met in forest wide
Dan: from D. to Beer-sheba
from D. to Beersheba .all
barren
Danaë: all D. to the stars
Danaos: timoe D
Dance: come to balls to. d.
d. an antic hay
d., and Provençal song
d. attendance
d. barefoot on her wedding day
d. is a measured pace
d. ne moe atte hallie daie
d. on the sands
d. upon the air
each d. the others would
d. like a wave
he fixed there mid thus d.
love's but a d.
luxury and riot, feast and d.
merry love to d.
on with the d.
or to d. at our bridal
to d. to flutes, to d. to lutes
walk at least before they d.
when you do d.
while others d. and play
who have learned to d.
will you join the d.?
you have the Pyrrhic d. as yet
Danced, d. at the end of a bough
death-fires d. at night
if he'd d. till doomsday
many an eye has d.
say the Graces d.
Seal, and Maces, d. before him
there was a star d.
they d. by the light of the moon
thro' the .heather we d. to-
gether
ye have not d.
young man that d. daintily
Dancer, coinor of sweet words
Dancers: breaks time, as d.
d. dancing in tune
Dances: d. and delight
d. with the daffodils
fairies break their d.
he capers, he d.
in hamlets, d. on the green
in what ethereal d.
when she d. in the wind
Dancing: dancers d. in tune
d. dogs and bears
d. in the chequered shade
d. to put thy .lilies out of mind
emptier ever d. in the air
fairies, d. under the moon
fencing, d., and bear-baiting
fluttering and d. in the breeze
follows with d.
manners of a d. master

Dancing (cont.)

merry, d., drinking. .time
'mid these d. rocks
no d. bear was so genteel
past our d. days
say I am d.
since the fairies left off d.
Taffy d. through the fern
'tis jesting, d., drinking
Dandily toss of the parish
Dandled: in his paw d. the lud
Dandolo: blind old D.
Dandysm: intellectual d.
Dane: king, father, royal D.
more .than a D.
never get rid of the D.
Saxon and Norman and D.
till a feeble cheer the D.. sent
us
Dane-geld: once you have paid
him the D.
Danes. all of us D.
Danger: bright eyes of d.
bright face of d.
d. .in acting well
d. knows. Caesar is more dan-
gerous
d. , necessity, and tribulation
d. o'er
d. , the spur of all great minds
days of d.
ev'n at the brink of d.
fear and d. of violent death
gin d.'s there
in d. of her former tooth
into any kind of d.
judge of d. which they fear
let our beard be shook with d.
neither shape of d. .dismay
oft in d.
Old Lady .in D.
only five-and-twenty per cent.
of its d.
only when in d.
pleased with the d.
send d. from the east
she fear'd no d.
there is no d. to a man
there's d. on the deep
this nettle, d.
till d.'s troubled night depart
true that we are in great d.
when in d.
Dangerous: all delays are d. in war
Caesar is more d.
damned long .d way
d. Corryvreckan
d. deceits
d. to know
d. to meet it alone
d. to the lungs
in me something d.
into the d. world I leapt
little learning is a d. thing
little sincerity is a d. thing
more d. the abuse
most d. is that temptation
stablish d. constancy
such men are d.
therefore are they very d.
Dangerously dear
Dangers: d. .despised grow great
D. of an Honest Man
d. of the seas
hunt for d. North and South
lov'd me for the d. I had pass'd
no d. fright him
only those who brave its d.
perils and d. of this night
she .could d. brave
what d. are incident o' th' seas
what d. thou canst make us
scorn
with d. compass'd round
Daniel: D. come to judgment!
D. .greatly beloved
second D., a D., Jew!
well languag'd D.
Danish: Roman-Saxon-D.-Nor-
man English
Dank: wild and d. with foam

Dankbarer: ein ewiger d. Gedanke
Danket: nun d. alle Gott
Danny Deever: they're hangin'
D
Danse: le congrès ne marche pas.
d d.
Dante: D. never stays too long
D. once prepared to paint an
angel
D. put leaves round his head
D. who loved well because he
hated
grete poete that highte D
their D. of the dread inferno
Danube, his rude hut by the D.
Daphne: Apollo hunted D. so
Dappled: for d. things
Dapple-dawn-drawn Falcon
Dapples the drowsy east
Dare, bear to live, or d. to die
d. frame thy symmetry?
d. , never grudge the throe
d. not lie
d. to be reverent
d. to be true
d. to be unhappy
d. to do our duty
enter .you who d.
for our unworthiness we d. not
gentle woman d.
I can d. to be poor
I d. damnation
I d. do all
I d. meet Surrey
I d. not ask a kiss
'I d. not' wait upon 'I would'
if I d. eat
I will d. e'en Death
menace heaven and d. the Gods
soul to d.
what man d., I d.
what men d. dol
I d. say she will do
Dared: determined, d., and done
what none hath d.
Daren't go a-hunting
Dares: before the swallow d.
who d. do more is none
wretch that d. not die
Dares: in Omer, or in D., or in
Dyte
Darest: d. not glance thine eye
d. thou die?
how d. thou put thy-self in
prees?
Daren: upon a peak in D.
Daring: d. pilot in extremity
d. to excel
more d. or more bold
song too d.
Dark: after that the d.
all colours will agree in the d.
all poor souls lost in the d.
all that's best of d. and bright
as children fear to go in the d
as good 'I' th' dark
at one stride comes the d.
between the d. and the daylight
blanket of the d.
calling through the d.
Childe Roland to the D. Tower
came
come home in the d.
damned, long, d. .way
d. and true and tender
d. as winter was .Iser
d. behind it rose the forest
d., frieze-coated Month
d. hair and d. brown eyes
d. horse
d. inscrutable workmanship
d. is his path
d. lowers the tempest overhead
d. .the day of their flight
d., the serpent-haunted sea
d. tree, still sad
d. was over all
d. with dew
d. with excessive bright
each d. passage shun
ever-during d.

INDEX

Dark (cont.)

folded us round from the d. 525 2
 for a d. hour or twain 458:11
 ford o' Kabul river in the d 296 21
 for us i' the d. to rise by 96 10
 for ways that are d. 238 32
 hellish d., and smells of cheese 518:25
 here in d. to be his paramour 478 44
 his affections d. as Erebus 465 20
 hunt it in the d. 162 2
 I don't want to go home in the d 242:15
 in this d. world and wide 351 21
 John's soul flared into the d. 92 6
 leap in the d. 249 2
 leap into the d. 85:9
 lovers eloped in the d. 309 26
 moor is d. 498 26
 my D. Rosaleen 329 1
 nowhere but in the d. 552:10
 O d., d., d., irrecoverably d 350 22
 o'er the d. her silver mantle threw 347 19
 poring d. 444 6
 saturnine, d., and melancholic 154:26
 she has seen d. days before 200:3
 subterranean d. has crossed the nadir 264:2
 suffering. obscure and d. 573:7
 sun..but the d. *simulacrum* 85:16
 sun to me is d. 350 23
 though his skin was d. 303 19
 thy path is d. as night 327 3
 trotting through the d. 301:18
 void, d. and drear 150:31
 we are for the d. 426:3
 what d. days seen 487:27
 what in me is d. 344 4
 who art. as d. as night 488:22
 with these d. words 574:32
 Dark-browed sophist 537 43
 Darkened d. this swift stream 495:3
 day is never d. 336 37
 her eyes were d. wholly 534 9
 those that look out .be d. 51:33
 while the Sun..be not d. 51:33
 Darkeneth counsel 49 17
 Darkening: forming in the air and d. the sky 407:8
 Darkens. night d. the streets 344 35
 Darker: as d. grows the night 224:10
 d. grows the valley 336 9
 d. the day of their return 326:8
 now is come a d. day 495:2
 sky grows d. yet 140:13
 Dark-heaving: boundless, endless 114:31
 Darkling: d. discontent 375:10
 on a d. plain 287 32
 on a d. plain 15:8
 wakeful bird sings d. 346 20
 Darkly: being d. wise 383:22
 d., deeply, beautifully blue 116:13, 507:29
 d. looked he at the wall 323:16
 through a glass, d. 66:46(-67)
 we buried him d. 572:11
 Darkness: against the rulers of the d. 68:11
 angler in the lake of d. 453:28
 as light excelleth d. 51:1
 awful d. and silence reign 311:15
 between his D. and his Brightness 119:22
 blackness of d. for ever 70:20
 cast away the works of d. 389:22
 cast into outer d. 58:33
 cast off the works of d. 66:13
 crown of our life..d. 523:1
 d. and the death-hour 88:20
 d. and the light..alike 400:9
 d. comprehended it not d. deepens 62:60
 d. falls at thy behest 198:17
 d. falls from the wings of Night 316:7
 d. from light 90:44
 d. had to a great extent arrived 237:8
 d. is no d. with thee 400:9
 d. of the land 533:20
 d. queted by hope 96:31
 d. shall cover me 400:9
 d. visible 344:19
 d. was upon the face of the deep 44:1
 d. which may be felt 45:44

Darkness (cont.)

dawn on our d. 240:15
 deep but dazzling d. 551 21
 deep into that d. peering 380:24
 did the act of d. with her 453:19
 encounter d. as a bride 462:8
 go out into the d. 239:4
 great d. falling on my soul 372:19
 great horror and d. 99:24
 horror of great d. 44 47
 if the light..be d. 58 8
 in d. and in storm..delight 37:6
 in d., and with dangers com- passed round 348:23
 in d., fire and chains 561 22
 in silent d. born 168 12
 in spite of d.. day 165:36
 instruments of d. 456 22
 in that land of d. 551 19
 in the d. of her eyes 249 9
 in ungauged d. hid 375:25
 its nightly roll into d. 237:9
 jaws of d. do devour it 466 20
 land of d. 48 54
 leaves the world to d. 229:28
 lest d. come 63 46
 lighten our d. 388:36
 light in the d., sailor 415 6
 light is as d. 48:55
 light shineth in d. 62:60
 long in d. pined 421 6
 loved d. rather than light 63:10
 lump bred up in d. 305 17
 made his d. beautiful with thee 533 4
 my d. to be light 392 29
 pain, d. and cold 95:11
 pass'd the door of D. through 206:27
 people that walked in d. 53 14
 pestilence that walketh in d. 397:18
 Prince of D. is a gentleman 453:25, 517:15
 rear of d. thin 341:32
 rose-crowned into the d. 84 3
 sit in d. here 345:25
 smoothing the raven down of d. 340:15
 such as sit in d. 398:15
 talks of d. at noon-day 161 32
 terror of d. 135:18
 that the light..be not d. 61:49
 that year of now done d. 254 20
 them that sit in d. 61:15
 then d. again and a silence 318:10
 thou makest d. 398:10
 through d. up to God 532:36
 turn'd thy d. into light 161 10
 universal d. buries all 381:27
 walk on still in d. 397:4
 wearily through d. and despair 495:10
 where shades of d. 171:7
 wind was a torrent of d. 366:11
 Darks undreamed of 94:11
 Darksome hours 127:30
 Darling: Charlie he's my d. 250:17
 Charlie is my d. 380:15
 d., I am growing old 406:8
 d. of our crew 173:10
 d. of the Spring 573:20
 even his d. popularity 101:21
 Frenchman's d. 163:37
 his bride and his d. to be 9:16
 his d. sin 151 11
 my d. Clementine 355:22
 my d. from the power of the dog 393 7
 Nature's d. 231:10
 she is the d. of my heart 125:17
 six years' d. 576:10
 this d. of the Gods 333:5
 Darlings: chime, ye dappled d. 203:14
 wealthy curled d. 469:41
 Darnel: d., and all the idle weeds 454:2
 thistle and d. and dock 171:21
 Dart: blockhead's insult points the d. 278:32
 down the hill d. 39:3
 his own feather on the fatal d. 117:25
 launched point-blank her d. at ..a lie 91:34
 nor d. of chance 472:32
 shook a dreadful d. 346:4
 struck by the hunter's d. 402:3
 Time shall throw a d. at thee 87:24

Dartmouth Shipman. of D.

137:11
 Darts Cupid's d. do not feel 8:10
 deliverance from the d. that were 236 6
 fiery d. of the wicked 68:13
 Dash d. down yon cup 116:3
 d. hum to pieces 451:21
 d. through thick and thin 159:36
 long'd-for d. of waves 17:28(-18)
 most, a d. between the two 336 5
 they'll cut a d. 219 22
 Dashed d. all to pieces 479:19
 d. through thick and thin 190 32
 d. with light quick tears 522:17
 sublime d. to pieces 153:13
 Dastard in war 418 17
Dat·bis d. qui cito d. 526 2
bis d. qui d. celeriter 526:3
 Data: theorize before one has d. 187:22
 Date: forestall his d. of grief 340:19
 keep them up to d. 489 24
 your d. is not so past 245:20
 youth and thou .of one d 486 19
 Dated women and music should never be d. 227 12
 Dateless bargain 478 44
 Dates manna and d 285 25
 wrote down all three d. 129 28
 Daub their natural faces unaware 87 35
 Daubed it with slime 45:30
 Daughter: bailiff's d. of Islington 29:24(-30)
 cares of d., wife, or friend 358:1
 carnage .is God's d. 116:25
 Carnage is Thy d. 578:9
 Cato's d. 449 18
 Cato's d. durst not 412 16
 d. am I in my mother's house 300:11
 d. hadde this..king. hughte Canacee 138:4
 d. of a hundred Earls 533:35
 d. of astronomy 587:13
 d. of Death and Priapus 523:7
 d. of debate 198 5
 d. of Earth and Water 493 1
 d. of Jove, relentless power 230:15
 d. of the gods 529 8
 D. of the Moon, Nokomis 317:22
 d. of the voice of God 573:28
 d. of Tyre 394 24
 death of your d...a blessing 23:3
 Earl Haldan's d. 293 8
 elderly ugly d. 222 19
 ever rear a d. 214:12
 farmer's d. hath soft brown hair 120:21
 for the king's d. 524:19
 gigantic d. of the West 529:35
 headless, O d., and consider 398:23
 I am Harry's d. 298:30
 I'll marry a landlord's d. 368 5
 I won his d. 469:45
 king of Spain's d. 367 7
 King's d. is all glorious within 394:25
 king's d. o' Norway 31 24
 landlord's black-eyed d. 366 2
 Light (God's eldest d.) 212:13
 like a Duke-and-a-Duchess's d. 34:32
 married Noah's d. 23:27
 Mrs. Porter and..her d. 197:31
 my d. I oh my d. I 122:28
 my d. I O my ducats! O my d. I 463:42
 my d. the Nun 507:36
 my little d..at the point of death 60:59
 my Soul, my d. 545:1
 O d. of Babylon 400 6
 one far d. 433:23
 preaching down a d.'s heart 534:23
 Sea-King's d. 541:18
 skipper had taken his little d. 318:14
 sole d. of his voice 349:14
 sole d. of my house and heart 113:21
 still harping on my d. 433:3
 ta'en away this old man's d. 469:45
 this Lord Ullin's d. 122:24
 took the D. of the Vine 206:23
 undaunted d. of desires 165:28
 washed the colonel's d. 118 8
 weep, d. of a royal line 118:3
 whose d. was charming 306:34

l of d.

[668]

INDEX

Day (cont.)

life is but a d. 288 10
 life's little d. 322 1
 long d. done 241 23
 long d.'s task is done 425 21
 long d. wanes 541 3
 look, the gentle d. 469 19
 lord of lycht and lamp of d. 187 5
 maddest merriest d. 536 26
 make perpetual d. 330 7
 Man! the pilgrim of a d. 122 37
 many a canty d., John 106 20
 memories of the d. 338 3
 misty morwe folwen mery someres d. 138 32
 morning star, d.'s harbinger 343 8
 neither . perfect d. nor night 445 44
 news, the manna of a d. 231 28
 next d., there she lay 139 2
 night is as clear as the d. 400 9
 night of time far surpasseth the d. 87 18
 no d. for me to look upon 484 36
 no knowledge when the d. was done 286 23
 no proper time of d. 253 11
 not look the same by d. 88 9
 not to me returns d. 346 20
 now's the d. 107 32
 now the d. is over 34 35
 O d. and night 432 28
 o'er night's brim d. boils 94 30
 O frabious d. 129 39(-130)
 on a stormy d., in a Sieve 311 22
 once a d. with his embossed froth 480 32
 one d. in thy courts 397 7
 one d., one cold winter's d. 249 18
 one d. telleth another 394 132
 one d.'s truce 102 5
 our triumphant holy d. 8 2, 13 13
 pass our long love's d. 333 8
 place to stand and love in for a poor man's d. 88 20
 posteriors of this d. 455 127
 promise such a beauteous d. 486 30
 rare as a d. in June 320 17
 runs through the roughest d. 456 126
 sailor, d. is at hand 415 6
 sang it all d. long 81 10
 seats of everlasting d. 562 10
 see in a summer's d. 466 131
 simple worship of a d. 287 18
 since thy d. began 308 131
 sing the glorious d.'s renown 122 3
 sister, the whole d. long 128 2
 some d. before I'm old 297 24
 some future d. 147 11
 sorrow enough . to fill our d. 300 22
 sorrow of each d.'s growing 335 10
 spent but one d. well 291 126
 splendour for the d. 336 11
 springs like d. 496 23
 stocking all the d. 224 11
 succeeds thy little d. 376 20
 such a d. tomorrow as today 485 3
 sufficient unto the d. will and 451 138
 sunbeam in a winter's d. 58 15
 sure you shall outlive this d. 195 14
 sweet d., so cool 202 1
 tender eve of pitiful d. 245 13
 that d. should be so soon 459 8
 there's night and d., brother 525 1
 this and every d. 78 124
 thus d. shall gentle his condition 291 8
 444 28(-445)
 thus d. we must part 166 24
 this good d. new-born. 248 17
 this long weary d. have end 509 14
 this new D. is born 125 27
 this petty pace from d. to d. 461 4
 this same d. must end the work 451 37
 those who dwell in realms of D. 74 1
 though the d. be never so long 239 6
 thou usherest in the d. 107 14
 Thou wast up by break of d. 444 14
 till perfect D. shall shine 402 10
 tomorrow's falser than the former d. 191 134
 to rest when d. is done 84 10

Day (cont.)

underneath D.'s azure eyes 495 1
 until the d. break 52 3
 until the hasting d. has run 246 2
 unto my dying d., Sur 7 9
 unto the perfect d. 49 43
 upon a d. he gat him more moneye 137 22
 vulgarize the d. of judgment 269 13
 waking with d. 417 33
 warm precincts of the cheerful d. 230 9
 welcome d. 248 5
 we said nothing, all the d. 184 31
 what a d. may bring forth 50 43
 what glance of d. 551 16
 w'en de great d. comes 238 24
 while d. stood. in the sky 237 8
 while the d. ran by 244 20
 whole long d. 410 2
 wished for the d. 65 29
 without all hope of d. 350 22
 withstand in the evil d. 68 11
 with which thoughts the d. rose 292 21
 woe worth the d. 416 14
 young dawn of our eternal d. 166 5
 year's midnight and. the d.'s 186 2
 Daybreak some white tremendous d. 84 20
 Day-dreams . like the d. of melancholy men 193 27
 Day-labour' doth God exact d.? 351 21
 Daylight. all the long and lone d. 495 21
 between the dark and the d. 316 13
 but the d. sick 465 23
 d.'s past 357 16
 kingdom of d.'s dauphin 255 11
 must in death your d. finish? 93 25
 see a church by d. 468 10
 we burn d. 465 34, 477 6
 when d. comes 147 8
 Dayrolles: give D. a chair 139 37
 Days: all my d. are trances 380 21
 all our d. are gone 397 16
 all the d. of our life 389 29
 Ancient of D. 55 43, 228 20
 as it was in the d. of old 296 29
 as thy d., so . thy strength 46 33
 because the d. are evil 68 4
 born to inglorious d. 146 15
 broader lands and better d. 144 2
 but five d. elder than ourselves 86 9
 Chequer-board of Nights and D. 206 28, 29
 considered the d. of old 396 32
 d. and moments quickly flying 132 3
 d. dividing lover and lover 521 30(-532)
 d. in goodness spent 119 12
 d. may come, the d. may go 157 11
 d. nor things diurnal 523 24
 d. of danger 416 19
 d. of man . as grass 398 7
 d. of our age 397 16
 d. of our youth . d. of our glory 118 32
 d. of the years of my life 48 23
 d. that are no more 538 17
 d. that have been 525 23
 d. that have gone by 322 7
 d. when earth was young 268 4
 d. when work was scrappy 142 12
 don't the d. seem lank and long 222 1
 dreams of d. forsaken 523 21
 even as our d. do grow 470 31(-471)
 even from my boyish d. 470 2
 fain see good d. 394 11
 friend of my better d. 234 15
 friends, kindred, d. 199 12
 full of d., riches, and honour 48 134
 full of sweet d. and roses 245 13
 good King Charles's golden d. 7 9
 good King George's glorious d. 219 7
 his d. and nights to . Addison 278 19
 how many d. . the year 446 11
 how many ways and d. 411 10
 I am but two d. old 76 12
 in ancient d. by emperor 288 11
 in d. far-off 540 123
 in the brave d. of old 323 21, 324 11
 in the d. ere I was born 77 134

Days (cont.)

in the d. of my youth 507 35
 lead on our d. to age 451 35
 leads melodious d. 532 24
 lengthen our d. 357 1
 light of other d. 99 1, 357 13
 live laborious d. 342 20
 look'd on better d. 427 19
 lose good d. 510 16
 lost d. of my life 411 13
 lost d. of our tropic youth 238 29
 loved them in other d. 171 9
 man in his hasty d. 81 9
 multitude of d. 279 7
 my d. and dreams out of mind 525 23
 my d. are in the yellow leaf 118 26
 my d. are swifter than . 48 52
 nor hours, d., months 186 20
 not . of darker d. 144 7
 of all the d. that's in the week 125 19
 on and off, for d. and d. 128 30
 scape stormy d. 185 23
 seemed . but a few d. 45 6
 she has seen dark d. before 200 3
 shortly see better d. 40 8
 shuts up the story of our d. 405 12
 sweet childish d. 573 11
 that thy d. may be long 390 12
 then . come perfect d. 320 17
 these somewhat troublesome d. 210 12
 though fall'n on evil d. 348 23
 time and drawing d. out 449 33
 trample on my d. 552 9
 weary of d. and hours 523 18
 we have seen better d. 480 27
 which the d. never know 200 14
 winding up d. with toil 444 23
 wish my d. to be bound 577 25
 within a few d. dissent myself 86 3
 year whose d. are long 569 11
 Day-star: d. arise in your hearts 70 7
 so sinks the d. 343 3
 Day-time: I cry in the d. 393 1
 Dazzle: I see the sights that d. mine eyes d. 503 18
 strangely you d., my eye 373 18
 Dazzled it d. their eyes 31 1
 Dazzles: my striving eye d. at it 551 17
 Dazzling: all his beams full-d. 566 22
 De. doctrine of the enclitic D. 91 42
 Dea: d. nec. dignata cubili est 556 12
 vera incesu patuit d. 553 17
 Deacons: Bishops, Priests, and D. 388 52
 Dead: a great deal to be said for being d. 42 25
 all our best men are d. 403 35
 all the rest are d. 316 12
 antique order of the d. 543 16
 as a d. man out of mind 393 29
 barrows of the happier d. 540 23
 be thus when thou art d. 473 11
 better be with the d. 459 4
 better than a d. lion 51 19
 better to be a fool than. d. 514 37
 blend the living with the d. 132 13
 blow out . over the rich D. 83 19
 books are not absolutely d. things 352 5
 bury the d. 363 17
 but they are d.; those two are d. 582 13
 but two months d. 430 33(-431)
 character d., at every word 500 36
 come not, when I am d. 528 21
 converse with the mighty d. 546 27
 could not wait . he is d. 18 124
 curse in a d. man's eye 140 22
 cut in half: he's d. 228 9
 dahlias are d. 518 27
 d. I and . never called me mother 572 19
 d. and turn'd to clay 58 35
 d. bury their d. 181 20
 d., but in the Elysian fields 118 10
 d. but sceptred sovereigns 155 21
 d. . at last, quite, quite for ever d. 551 1
 d. faith 425 40
 d., for a ducat, d. I 91 42
 d. from the waist down 317 12
 d. he is not but departed 67 50
 d. in trespasses 30 13
 d. man win a fight

[670]

INDEX

Dearer (cont.)

d. yet the brotherhood
name d. and purer
was there a d. one?
Dearest: because, d., you're a
dunce
d her constancy
my near'st and d enemy
the d. girl
then, d., since 'tis so
throw away the d. thing he owed
thy youngest, d. one, has per-
ished
Dearie: my arms about my d O
my bonnie d.
my own kind d. O
o'er me and my d.
thinking on my d.
Dearly: she loves me d.
Dearness: distant d. in the hill
Dears: the lovely d.
Dearth: d. of noble natures
in a year of d.
pine within and suffer d.
war, d., age, agues, tyrannies
Death: absence . . . worse than d
absolute sole Lord of life and d
after d. . . the faces I shall see
against the hour of d.
allotted d. and hell
ancestors dreaded d.
angel of d. has been abroad
Angel of D. spread his wings
any man's d. diminishes me
apprehends d. no more dread-
fully
armed against all d.'s endeavour
arms of cool-enfolding d.
as sure as d.
at d. I cry
at my d., thy Sun shall shine
at the point of d.
back to a world of d.
bargain to engrossing d.
be absolute for d.
because of the d. of that lady
before you taste of d.
better . . . the day of d.
bitterness of d. is past
body of this d.
brave d., when princes die with
us
bridgroom in my d.
brother of d. exacteth a third part
brother to D
brought d. into the world
but D. who comes at last
but one life and one d.
by man came d.
can this be d.?
certain d. by . . . shame attended
come away, d.
come lovely and soothing d.
come to the bridal-chamber D.
condemn you to d.
consenting unto his d.
coquetry of D.
covenant with d.
daughter of D. and Priapus
dear beauteous d.
d. after life does greatly please
D. and his brother Sleep
d. and life, in ceaseless strife
d., a necessary end
D. . . a scientific fact
d., as the Psalmist saith
d. be not proud
d. broke. . . the vital chain
d. came with friendly care
d. closes all
d. comes to young men
d. cometh soon or late
d. . . commits some loving act
d. complete the same
d. . . distinguished from dying
D. ere thou hast slain another
d. for neighbour
D. had illumined the Land of
Sleep
d. has done all d. can
d. has left on her

Death (cont.)

D. has made his darkness beau-
tiful
d. hath no more dominion
d. hath so many doors
d. hath ten thousand. doors
d. have we hated
d. his next-door neighbour
d. in itself, is nothing
D. in the cup
d. i' the other
d. in the pot
d. is a fearful thing
d. is as a lover's pinch
d. is but a groom
D. is dead
d. is d.
d. is parting
d. is slumber
d. is the cure of all diseases
d. is the end of woes
d. is the privilege of human
nature
d. is the veil
d. itself awakes
d. itself must be . . . a mockery
d. I was to die
d. joins us to the great majority
d. kind Nature's signal
d. lays his icy hand on kings
D. lies dead
d., like a narrow sea
d. like sleep might steal on me
d. met I too
d. my days should expiate
d. . . My Lord? A grave
d. . . never takes. . . by surprise
d. of a dear friend
d. of each day's life
d. of poor Cock Robin
d. of princes
d. of the Blatant Beast
d. of the most noblest knights
d. of your daughter. . . a blessing
d. once dead
d. . . openeth the gate to good
fame
d. opens unknown doors
d.'s cold flood
d. shall all the world subdue
d. shall be no more: d., thou shalt
die
d. shall flee from them
D.'s imperishable wing
d.'s pale flag
d.'s second self
d.'s self is sorry
D.'s shadow at the door
d.'s sweet chiasm
d. stands above me
d.'s untimely frost
D. the consoler
d. the journey's end
d. . . the least of all evils
D. the poor man's . . . friend
D. the Skeleton
d. took him mellow
d. unloads thee
D. untimely stopped his tuneful
tongue
D., whene'er he call
d., where is thy sting?
D., where is thy sting-a-ling-a-
ling?
D. will come when thou art dead
D. will find me
D. will listen to your stave
d., without phrases
d. . . working like a mole
defer not charities till d.
delicate d.
delivered my soul from d.
dens and shades of d.
desultory feet of D.
die not, poor d.
die the d. of the righteous
direful d.
done to d. by slanderous tongues
doom'd to d., though fated not
to die
drank d. like wine

Death (cont.)

dread of something after d.
dull cold ear of d.
dunged with rotten d.
early d.
eaten to d. with rust
e'en the pang preceding d.
either d. or life. the sweeter
eloquent, just, and mighty D!
enormously improved by d.
face to . . . meet d. with
fain die a dry d.
farrer d.
faithful unto d.
Faith is kneeling by his bed of d.
faith that looks through d.
fear and danger of violent d.
fear d.?
fears. . . only the stroke of d.
fed on the fullness of d.
feed on D., that feeds on men
field of d. survey'd
first day of our Jubilee is d.
for any pains of d.
foreknowledge of d.
for restless d. I cry
from chance, and d.
from d. to life. . . recover
from d. unto life
from the d. of Domitian
give me liberty or . . .
glad to d.'s mystery
go hand in hand to d.
gone to her d.
guiltless d. I die
half in love with easeful D.
hard at d.'s door
Hell. . . back resounded, D.
here find life in d.
hid in d.'s dateless night
his d. in his berth
his means of d.
hour of my d.
how little room. . . take up in d.
how wonderful is D.
I could not look on D.
I fled, and cry'd out, D.
if ought but d. part thee and me
if thou canst D. defy
importune d. awhile
in a d. so noble
in d. alone must die
in d.'s dark vale
in d.'s worst hour
in every parting. . . an image of d.
in life, in d.
in nativity, chance, or d.
in our very d., and burial sure
in that sleep of d.
in the hour of d.
in their d. they were not divided
in the midst of life. . . in d.
in the ranks of d.
in the shadow of d.
into the gulf of d.
into the jaws of d.
into the valley of D.
I will dare e'en D.
keep a league till d.
keeps D. his court
keys of hell and of d.
King D. hath asses' ears
kingly D. keeps his pale court
king my father's d.
kiss the image of my d.
knows what life and d. is
land of the shadow of d.
land of the . . . shadow of d.
lapwings feel the leaden d.
last enemy. . . d.
laughed in d.
laws of d.
lead him to D.
let it sleep with d.
let us hob-and-nob with D.
lieth at the point of d.
Life, and D., and that For Ever
life. . . but the shadow of d.
life d. does end
Life, D., Miracles
life forget and d. remember

INDEX

Death (cont.)

Life is perfected by D. 89:4
 life to him would be d. to me 290 26
 lightning before d. 478 42
 lively form of d. 305 14
 living d. 350 24
 look on d. itself 458 23
 love is strong as d. 52 23
 love, put it to a violent d. 202 2
 love thee better after d. 88 24
 lover, sick to d. 455 17
 make d. proud to take us 425 31
 make one in love with d. 491 13
 man after his d. moot wepe 137:20
 marriage and d. and division 523 1
 meetest for d. 464 31
 men fear d. as children . the dark 26 1
 Milton, D., and Sun 587 16
 must hate and d. return? 493 27(-494)
 must in d. your daylight finish? 93:25
 my name is D. 507 10
 my part of d. 483 6
 neither d., nor life 65 58
 neither wish d. nor fear 518 2
 never taste of d. but once 449 22
 no drinking after d. 37 14
 no more d. 71 45
 none blessed before his d. 56 42
 none shall d. brag 486 18
 not born for d. 288 1
 not d., but dying 204 7
 not D., but Love 88:16
 nothing . certain, except d. and taxes 211 9
 not so much afraid of d. 86 19
 not told of my d. 237 7
 now boast thee, d. 426 14
 now to d. devote 349 17
 O D. in Life 538 10
 old men go to d. 25 14
 old nurse, D. 241:20
 one of the new terrors of d. 14 8
 one that had been studied in his d. 456 27
 O proud d. I what feast? 438 8
 our guide unto d. 394 35
 outer brink of obvious d. 88 17
 pain without the peace of d. 122 2
 pale horse . on him was D. 70 45
 passion . masters the fear of d. 26 2
 peace instead of d. 122 6
 perchance of D. 546 20
 planet's tyrant, dotard D. 38 20
 Pontifical D. 543 15
 preached to d. by wild curates 505 6
 privilege of putting him to d. 505 28
 Reaper, whose name is D. 317 9
 red fruit of thy d. 524 4
 rendezvous with D. 421 18
 report of my d. 550 30
 revenge triumphs over d. 26 2
 rhymed to d. 502 11
 riddles of d. Thebes never knew 493 26
 sad stories of the d. of kings 475 7
 salvation joins issue with d. 96 24
 second d. . no power 71 40
 secret of the shrouded d. 335 28
 sense of d. is most in apprehension 462 7
 set before you life and d. 463 30
 shall men seek d. 71 12
 sharpness of d. 388 17
 silence deep as d. 122 4
 silent halls of d. 98 13
 sisters D. and Night 567 15
 sleep, d.'s counterfeet 458 23
 sleep is a d. 87 11
 sleep is . so like d. 86 38
 sleep the sleep of d. 75 11
 snarers of d. 399 5
 some one's d., a chorus-ending 89 31
 some sad lover's d. 191 19
 stern d. cut short 505 4
 strange images of d. 456 20
 strong and long-liv'd d. 184 25
 strong as d. 161 12
 sudden d. 388 48
 sundown splendid and serene, d. 241 23
 sweet is d. 530 38
 swoon to d. 288 18
 sword he sung a song of d. 74 26
 that d. bandaged my eyes 95 10

Death (cont.)

that one Talent which is d. to hide 351 21
 their life was d. 411 6
 there is no D. 37 12
 there is not room for D. 83 12
 this fell sergeant, d. 438 1
 this is d. and the sole d. 90 44
 this life, this d. 584 21
 this reasonable moderator D. 86 18
 those by d. are few 268 26
 thou hast all seasons D. 241 14
 thou of d. must deem 498 9
 thou owest God a d. 440 20
 through envy of the devil came d. 56 22
 thy bones, hearsed in d. 431 32
 thy brother D. came 405 23
 till d. us do part 391 30
 'tis d. to us 313 20
 to be carnally minded is d. 65 52
 too low crawling for d. 286 11
 torture and d. of his fellow-creatures . amusing 212 4
 to what we fear of d. 462 10
 triumph over d. and sin 509 4
 true to thee till d. 202 27
 truly long'd for d. 540 27
 under the ribs of D. 340 28
 unsubstantial D. is amorous 478 44
 up the line to d. 415 12
 valley of the shadow of d. 393 10
 vasty hall of D. 17 15
 wages of sin is d. 65 46
 walk with D. and Morning 539 4
 warrant, Claudio, for thy d. 462 20
 way to dusty d. 461 4
 Webster was much possessed by d. 197 33
 we owe God a d. 442 12
 were there d. in the cup 420 25
 what's d.? you'll love me yet 94 45
 what should I know of d.? 582 11
 what sights of ugly d. 476 14
 when Byron's eyes were shut in d. 16 21
 when d. is our physician 470 14
 when D. to either shall come 82 11
 where is d.'s sting? 322 12
 who can run the race with d.? 275 28
 whom d. could not daunt 31 14
 whose mortal taste brought d. 344 1
 whose portal we call D. 317 12
 why fear d.? 212 1
 worst friend and enemy . D. 84 18
 worst is d. and d. will have his day 475 14
 years of fearing d. 449 34
 yet afraid of d. 143 8
 your ruling passion strong in d. 384 27
 Death-bed . drive me mad on my d. 119 33
 gon to hys d. 136 17
 go to thy d. 436 35
 Jemmy Grove on his d. lay 30 1
 Death-fires danced at night 149 6
 Death-hour: darkness and the d. rounding it 88 20
 Deathless: d. lot to names ignoble 160 37
 let us make love d. 549 3
 progress of a d. soul 186 4
 Deathly: seal thy sense in d. slumber 171 9
 Death-moth: the beetle, nor the d. 287 20
 Deaths: after so many d. 244 18
 by feign'd d. to die 186 15
 more d. than one 569 10
 with him all d. . endure 349 16
 Death's-head: call in thy d. there 244 10
 Debars: Fate so enviously d. 332 6
 Debasing the moral currency 196 33
 Debate: daughter of d. 198 5
 faithful wife, without d. 518 2
 Rupert of D. 322 9
 Debaters: host of d. in himself 103 18
 Debauch his friend's wife gently 272 26
 Debauched with ease 190 10
 Debauchée: old blind d. of wit 538 18
 Debonair: buxom, blithe and d. 341 27
 d. and gentle tale 289 3
 easy, d. and brisk 162 21
 Deboshed: thou d. fish, thou 480 2

Debt: ambition's d. is paid 449 32
 d. which cancels all others 154 24
 every d. as if God wrote the bill 199 29
 in love, in d., and in drink 82 24
 more than millions of d. 101 17
 national d. a national blessing 234 20, 563 2
 National D. is a very Good Thing 422 15
 paid the d. of nature 203 1
 put mankind . most in their d. 267 9
 run in d. by disputation 170 6
 war, an' a d., an' a flag 319 28
 Debtor: am I your d.? 528 9
 every man a d. to his profession 25 14
 Debts. forgive us our d. as we forgive our debtors 58 4
 he that dies pays all d. 480 4
 New Way to Pay Old D. 334 22
 our d., our careful wives 444 21
 Decades: five d. hardly modified . the gater 236 42
 Decay: all human things are subject to d. 193 1
 as quick a growth to meet d. 246 3
 building not in d. 26 41
 by a gentle d. 387 2
 change and d. 322 1
 cold gradations of d. 275 4
 d. no flood 585 16
 d. of that colossal wreck 496 15
 d. of the whole age 25 22
 flourish after first d. 509 33
 found its d. 147 23
 fretted the pigmy body to d. 190 13
 general flavor of mild d. 251 7
 great and wise d. 312 24
 hasten its d. 161 39
 in beauty and d. 491 17
 melts with unperceiv'd d. 279 8
 muddy vesture of d. 465 18
 old Time makes these d. 124 25
 only our love hath no d. 154 6
 shall like to this d. 599 7
 so will our hearts d. 32 17
 states . have . their d. 309 10
 that there be no d. 400 17
 to many men's d. 510 10
 wealth accumulates and men d. 224 14
 with unperceiv'd d. 224 16
 Decayed: sufficiently d.? 220 20
 till they d. through pride 510 21
 when I d. thy blood bought that 185 11
 Decaying: we are but d. 246 1
 Decays: mere glimmering and d. 552 9
 Deceased: because 'e is frequent d. 304 13
 Ghost of the d. Roman Empire 248 23
 he first d. 583 12
 nature of the times d. 442 6
 working in the graves of d. languages 175 6
 Decent: all other men may use d. 309 13
 men favour the d. 191 34
 rumour of oppression and d. 162 40
 still we hug the dear d. 157 21
 used no d. in his tongue 392 24
 Deceitful: bloodthirsty and d. man d. upon the weights 392 3
 destructive, damnable, d. woman heart is d. 371 9
 heart is d. 55 20
 Deceitfulness of riches 59 24
 Deceits: dangerous d. 401 11
 d. of the world 388 47
 prophesy d. 53 38
 Deceive: d. you with vain words 68 3
 if Light can thus d. 566 14
 Oh, don't d. me 612
 O Sleep, again d. me 155 35
 the same with intent to d. 238 35
 we d. ourselves 79 10
 when first we practise to d. 418 18
 Deceived: are ye also d.? 63 28
 be not d. 67 47
 by bad women been d. 350 28
 d. the mother of mankind 344 6
 disappointed . was still d. 180 29
 she has d. her father 470 12
 still d. with ornament 464 14
 why . desire to be d.? 109 37
 Deceiver: I'm a gay d. 154 12
 welcome, thou kind d. 191 22

INDEX

Deceivers: men were d. ever 468 20
 Deceiveth his own heart 69:34
 Deceiving, she d 421:14
 what is hope but d.? 337:42
 December: D when they wed 428:22
 in a drear-nighted D. 289 7
 made D. June 533:15
 old D.'s bareness 487:27
 rain and wind beat dark D. 429:31
 seek roses in D. 117:13
 wallow naked in D. snow 474:20
 Decembers: fifteen wild D. 83:14
 Decencies dwell in d. for ever 384:34
 Decency: ultimate d. of things 515:13
 Decencies 180:9
 Decent: aristocracy to what is d. 254:8
 came of d. people 42:19
 d. easy men 216:21
 d. obscurity of a learned language 217:4
 Decently and in order 67:4
 Decide. d. this doubt for me 161:5
 moment to d. 320:9
 who shall d.? 384:41
 Decision: by d. more embroils the 346:11
 fray 55:53
 Deck: d. my captain lies 566:28(-567)
 on the burning d. 241:5
 rent cordage, shatter'd d. 362:11
 they laid him on the d. 31:2
 whole d. put on its leaves 208:16
 Decked. d. with jewels 12:1
 my love should duly have been d. 509:15
 thought thy bride-bed to have d. 437:22
 Decks but clear your d. 106:23
 he fell upon their d. 540:3
 Declaiming: when you are d., 273:14
 declaim 283:21
 Declamatio: ut. .d. fias
 Declaration: make up the D. of 142:25
 Independence
 Declare: d., if thou hast under- 49:19
 standing 392:32
 d. the glory of God 398:15
 d. the wonders that he doeth 399:10
 d. the works of the Lord 64:60
 him d. I unto you 129:25
 I heard him d. 570:22
 nothing to d. except my genius 250:23
 seen what she could not d.
 Declares: what God d. pure 347:25
 Decline: d. and fall of the city 217:11
 D.-and-Fall-Off-the-Rooshan- 187:5
 Empire 183:14
 I respectfully d. 160:23
 partakers of thy sad d. 233:6
 Declined: dear Carrie rightly d. 471:39
 d. into the vale of years 119:19
 star of my fate hath d.
 Declines: as civilization advances, 325:12
 poetry. d. 564:15
 d. to interfere 178 3
 professionally he d. and falls 27 36
 Declining: in the d. age of a state 161:21
 when comforts are d. 185:8
 without d. West
 Decoated: much matter d. into 212 10
 few words
 Decomposes but to recompose 91 14
 Decorate the verse herself inspires 117:26
 Decorating: d. and cheering the 102 11
 elevated sphere
 d. her constructions 549:14
 Decorous: dim and d. mirth 84 5
 Decorum: hunt D. down 117:21
 let them cant about d. 106 25
 Decorum: dulce et d. est desipere in 112 11
 loco
 dulce et d. est pro patria mori 259:18
 Decoy: while fashion's brightest 225:5
 arts d.
 Decoyed: poor fools d. into our 377:28
 condition 61:12
 Decrease: I must d. 441:19
 Decreasing leg 61:16
 Decree from Caesar Augustus 288:11
 Decreed: my own soul. .toitself d.
 Decrees: wayward the d. of Fate 543:13
 are
 Decrepitude: states..have their 309:19
 ..d.

Decus: et praesidium et dulce d. 257 23
 meum 277 28
 Decussated: Net. Anything. .d. 145 30
 Dedicate: d. your volumes to 550 7
 Prince Leopold 496:23
 let me d. all this year 314 12
 to Truth its state is d. 579 22
 we cannot d. this ground 314:12
 Dedicated: d. spirit 314:12
 d. to the proposition that 314:12
 for us, the living. .to be d. 276:8
 Dedication: style of a d. is flattery
 Deductions. fact. .opposed to a 188:25
 long train of d. 203:22
 Dee: across the sands of D. 523:26
 diddle, we take it, is d. 72 15
 on the river D
 Deed: attempt and not the d. 458:4
 better day, the worse d. 242:6
 bloody d. 435:41
 blow the horrid d. in every eye 457:19
 certain moment cuts the d. off 95:19
 d. of dreadful note 459:7
 d. without a name 460:3
 do this d. for me 320 2
 each d. of shame 316:30
 fit for the d. I had to do 131:11
 if one good d. .I did 480:36
 I have done the d. 458:16
 in every d. of mischief 217:11
 in itself a d. 528:12
 in prowess and great d. 234:8
 Jesu, by a nobler d. 135:12
 leff wood and tak the d. 321:8
 little water clears us of this d. 458:16
 matchless d.'s achiev'd 593:6
 motive, not the d. 584:9
 of the d. the glory shall remain
 .of the d. .the shame 233 3
 pronounces lastly on each d. 325:23
 so I may do the d. 288:11
 so shines a good d. 465:21
 take the will for the d. 520:19
 they that have done this d. 450 32
 thinking the d., and not the creed 318:6
 till in Heaven the d. appears 109:1
 till thou applaud the d. 459:8
 unless the d. go with it 460:14
 wrought the d. of shame 323:18
 Deeds: d. not words shall speak me 37:29
 d. of hospitality 427 6
 d. of mercy 464:33
 d. that are done in their clime 113:11
 d. that ye do upon the earth 359:19
 d. which should not pass away 113:44
 d. will be done 93 5
 desperate d. of derring d. 222:10
 do great d., speak great words 406:4
 excus'd his devilish d. 347:16
 flouriseth in lusty d. 328:15
 foul d. will rise 431:19
 gentle and virtuous d. 328:11
 if doughty d. my lady please 228:12
 I toll of the thrice famous d. 322:17
 little d. of kindness 128:11
 looks quite through the d. of men 448:27
 loveliness of perfect d. 532:25
 my d. upon my head 465:11
 nameless in worthy d. 87:15
 our d. determine us 196:9
 our d. still travel with us 196:21
 renowned for their d. 474:22
 that doth gentil d. 138:12
 these d. must not be thought 458:10
 these unlucky d. relate 474:12
 tomorrow's uprising to d. 359:7
 turned aside to do good d. 300:18
 we live in d., not years 29:9
 words and d. .indifferent 200:29
 modes 446:21
 words are no d. 458:11
 words to the heat of d. 530:14
 years of noble d. 38:2
 your better d. .in water writ 376:23
 Deemed: d. it meetest 345:15
 with th' Eternal to be d. equal 439:42
 Deep: call spirits from the vasty d. 400:39
 commit his body to the d. 398:8
 coveredst it with the d. 570:27
 cradle of the d. 460:36
 curses not loud but d.

Deep (cont.)
 Cyclads on a sunnier d. 493 25
 danger on the d. 36:32
 d. almost as life 576:16
 d. and crisp and even 361:19
 d. and dark blue Ocean 114 27
 d. as first love 538 19
 d. in the bells and grass 249:7
 d. in the water 41 30
 d. into that darkness peering 380 24
 d. in unfathomable mines 161:18
 d. moans round 541 3
 d. of night 451:30
 d. silent slide away 501:17
 d. versed in books 359 13
 d. where Holland lies 226:13
 drew from out the boundless d. 528:12
 dull and d. potatoes 216:22
 fishes that tinkle in the d. 319:6
 found him far too d. 387:24
 from the great d. to the great d. 530:12
 full many a fathom d. 122:7
 he heard the d. behind him 531:32
 her arms along the d. 122:3
 her home is on the d. 123:11
 his wonders in the d. 398:17
 home on the rolling d. 415:11
 horrors of the d. 123:24
 in the lowest d. a lower d. 346:13
 in your beauty's orient d. 125:9
 made the d. as dry 301:25
 maketh the d. to boil 491:32
 natural philosophy, d. 27:19
 never d. in anything but—wine 206:24
 no robin ever on the d. 171:20
 not d. the Poet sees, but wide 18 3
 not seem so d. as they are 309:12
 not so d. as a well 478:14
 one d. calleth another 394:19
 one is of the d. 512:6
 out of the d. 529:5
 out of the d. .called 399:18
 read'st the eternal d. 576:13
 remorseless d. 342:17
 river Weser, d. and wide 94:32
 sweep through the d. 123:10
 terms too d. for me 220:26
 that d. romantic chasm 151:32
 though d., yet clear 172:10
 too d. for his hearers 225:27
 too d. for tears 576:22(-577)
 travail on the d. 168 13
 unadorned bosom of the d. 340:11
 upon the face of the d. 44:1
 very d. did rot 149:6
 we have not sighed d. 97:28
 what a very singularly d. young 220:26
 man 288:19
 Deep-browed Homer
 Deep-delved. cooled. .in the d. 287:24
 earth
 Deeper: d., ever so little d. 536:21
 d. sense of her loss 214:1
 d. than did ever plummet 480:13
 d. than the depths beneath 161:12
 d. water: than I had thought 188:3
 cyes .d. than the depth 410:7
 whelmed in d. gulphs than he 159:3
 Deeply: consider it not so d. 458:8
 darkly, d., beautifully blue 116:13, 507:29
 sleep d. above 84:8
 Deep-meadow'd: it lies d. 531:37
 Deep-mouthed welcome 115:22
 Deep: dragons and all d. 400:24
 far in yon azure d. 318:4
 in what distant d. or skies 75:24
 Deepsea: may we lift a D. Chantry 298:14
 thresh of the d. rain 298:27
 Deep-search'd with saucy looks 454:32
 Deer: a-chasing the d. 107:12, 420:24
 d. and the antelope play 248:19
 d. to the wholesome wold 296:29
 held that lovely d. 558:11
 herd-abandoned d. 492:3
 I was a stricken d. 163:8
 my own stricken d. 356:15
 'poor d.,' quoth he 446:32
 ravens. .around the dying d. 24:7
 running of the d. 10:14
 such small d. 453:24

INDEX

Defaced all saints else be d.	232 11	Defy (cont.)		Delicate-handed priest	535:42
antiquities are history d.	24 15	d. the foul fiend	453 20	Delicately Agag came d.	47 17
by Time's fell hand d.	487 11	d. th' Omnipotent to arms	344:7	Delice the fair flower D	510:23
on a sudden lost, d., deflower'd	349 17	every art and care d	165 17	Delicious d. Ahl, the gondola	146:20
Defacing you with foul defame	233 3	we d. augury	437 34	make d. moan	288 5
Defamed by every charlatan	533 23	Dégagé or half so d.	160 13	that which is not good is not d.	340 34
Defaming d. and defacing	531 21	Degenerate Douglas!	573 24	this d. solitude	332:15
d. as impure	347 25	Degenerating his comic wit d		'tis d. to hate you	357 4
Default of a guinea in your neigh-		into clenches	194 6	Delicta maiorum immeritus lues	250 30
bour	413 25	Degeneration. fatty d. of his moral		Delight: all for your d.	467 28
Defeat, greatest tragedy, except		being	514 22	all liking, all d	246 1
a d	564 10	Degraded reprobrate, d., spirit-		applausel d. of our stage	281:11
in ourselves are triumph and d.	317 4	less outcast	124 9	as much d. in conceiving an Iago	290 9
may d. my life	473 3	sufficiently d.	219 26	as our d. or as our treasure	244 23
possibilities of d.	552 21	Degree, better suits with our d.	88 10	beauty to d.	169 17
this world's d.	551 20	curs of low d	225 20	bind another to its d.	76 3
Defect: chief d. of Henry King	41 1	d., priority and place	481:2	business of d.	495:14
fair d. of Nature	349 23	exempt from awe, worship, d.	497 12	by d., we all quote	201:5
make d. perfection	424 8	many more of lesser d.	34 8	dances and d.	466:41
some d. in her	479 44	Souls in their d	298 9	day rose with d. to us	292 21
Defence at one gate to make d.	350 29	take but d. away	481 4	d. and lash the age	382:16
cheap d. of nations	102 12	when d. is shak'd	481 3	d. in simple things	295 8
d., not defiance	5 28	Degrees, boil at different d	201 15	d. in the pains of others	102:31
d. of England	29 15	by d. dwindle into a wife	156:14	d. that consumes the desire	522:27
d. of philosophic doubt	29 17	estate, d., and offices	404:1	d., that they may mend	160 19
don't cant in d. of savages	275 22	fine by d	401 32	drunk d. of battle	540:32
its greatest d. and ornament	73 6	grow by slow d. brainless	121:20	Energy is Eternal D.	577 6
millions for d.	238 4	heal but by d	471:24	enjoy d. with liberty	570 17
my pen in d. of a bad cause	194 14	loose types through all d.	573 23	feed on vain d.	570 14
never make a d. before you be		Déguser: pour d. leurs pensees	557 4	fills with d. the Maenad	522 2
accused	135 27	Det. ad majorem d. gloriam	13 3	from each thing met conceives	
not only of d., but defiance	222 31	vox populi, vox d.	3 10, 406 16	d.	349 11
our d. is sure	562 9	Deified by our own spirits. d.	486 17	gave thee clothing of d.	76 10
ready in d., full of resources	100 30	Deigneth nat to wreke him on a flye	138 20	give d., and hurt not	480 5
the Lord is thy d.	399 28	Deist sighed	387 24	go to't with d.	425 9
Defenceless as thou wert	491 27	Deity: D. supreme doth ease its		Greensleeves was my d.	6 18
Defend: by thy great mercy d. us	388 36	heart	286 9	Heaven views it with d.	332 7
d., O Lord, this thy child	391 20	desire in d	410 26	if I e'er took d. in thy praises	118 33
d. thee under his wings	397 18	ever-present D.	83 8	if Zion hill d. thee more	344:12
d. your right to say it	557 15	for D. offended	105 20	in the very temple of d.	287 121
foremost to d	118 22	particular volition of the D.	265 6	in this conflict I find d.	277 5
ministers of grace d. us	431 32	what strange d	266 14	labour we d. in	458 20
Name of God. d. thee	392 35	Deject. d. his cool'd imagination	86 34	lady of my d.	338 8
we shall d. our island	143 40	of ladies most d. and wretched	434 14	land of pure d.	562 13
whom he had promised to d.	324 134	Dejected d. 'haviour of the visage	430 30	let dogs d.	561 24
Defend: il se d.	12 12	most d. thing of fortune	453 36	lonely impulse of d.	584 21
Defende: domine, d. nos	223 8	Dejection: in our d., sink as low	580 5	lurks in all d.	338 6
Defended: what God abandoned,		Delay. chides his infamous d.	587 6	men miscall d.	402 7
these d.	264 4	fame did not d.	189 8	Moon of my D	207 28
Defender I mean the Faith's D.	112 25	Haste, half-sister to D.	535 23	Mother of the Fair D.	410 5
Defendeth: d. the fatherless	400 20	in d. there lies no plenty	482 28	mounted in d.	580 5
d. the widows	396 5	in me is no d.	349 30	must d. in virtue	1 23
Defensive: as a moat d.	474 22	law's d	434 4	my d. and thy d.	81 17
Defensoribus: non tali auxilio nec d.		no quarrels, murmurs, no d.	166 15	my d. on a shining night	8 23
ists	554 11	reprov'd each dull d.	224 21	my ever new d.	348 1
Defer: d. not charities till death	27 7	sweet reluctant amorous d.	347 12	my last d.	493 4
let me not d. or neglect it	232 10	think not much of my d.	292 19	never too late for d.	357 1
'tis madness to d.	587 3	wanton with long d.	80 10	not sorrow, but d.	579 36
Deference due to me	220 10	Delayed till I am indifferent	270 18	other aums than my d.	236 16
Deferor hospes	256 16	Delays: all d. are dangerous in war	194 11	paint the meadows with d.	455 35
Deferred: hope d.	50 13	d. have dangerous ends	445 24	people that d. in war	396 14
Defiance: defence, not d.	50 13	Delectable:		phantom of d.	580 19
d. in their eye	226 14	daisy d.	502 19	rejoice and d. in God	548 13
d. to all the forces of the Crown	379 11	D. Mountains	99 22	relinquished one d.	576 21
not only of defence but d.	222 31	numble fiery and d. shapes	442 21	space for d.	522 7
our hearts bid the tyrants d.	123 6	Delectando pariterque monendo	236 9	Spirit of D.	498 11
Deficiencies of the present day	278 14	Delenda est Carthago	132 8	still moves d.	123 18
Deficiency: accused of d. in the		Delia: while D. is away	267 28	studies serve for d.	27 13
graces	273 15	Deliberate: these d. fools	404 4	that it were my chief d.	527 6
industry will supply their d.	406 10	where both d.	330 13	their solicitous d.	378 16
Defied: age will not be d.	27 3	Deliberation: deep on his front. .	1 19	there is d. in singing	368 15
Defile: sermon's dull d.	336 40	d. sat	345 24	thinks he takes d. in seeing thee	109 16
to d. the imagination	513 33	Delicacy: all that a man has of .d.	513 35	to d. . . paid thy utmost blessing	171 19
Defiled: he that toucheth pitch		d. . . which . . . moulded the chang-		to do ill our sole d.	344 16
shall be d.	56 43	ing lineaments	374 11	to rede, I me d.	138 16
Defileth: that which goeth in. .d.	59 38	Delicate: any little d. thing to		to such a deep d.	151 33 (-352)
Define it well	532 30	drink	175 38	turn d. into a sacrifice	243 25
Definition: bound by my own d. of		body's d.	453 12	weighing d. and dole	430 24
criticism	19 12	call these d. creatures ours	471 40	wept with d.	201 24
Definitionem: quam scire eius d.	201 19	d. and rare	569 15	with d. no more	494 19
Definitiona: I hate d.	182 39	d. death	568 19	yet I hear thy shrill d.	498 4
Deflowered: on a sudden lost, de-		d. plain, called Ease	99 18	youth of d., come hither	76 6
flaw'd, d.	349 17	more moving-d. and full of life	469 16	Delighted: d. us long enough	22 32
De Foe: earless. stood un-		so d. his motions be	82 2	d. with my bauble coach	160 30
abashed D.	381 16	touch his weaknesses with a d.		if I am alive. .d. to see him	250 124
Deformed: I know that D.	468 41	hand	226 31	more d. with anything that is	
none. .d. but the unkind	484 19	where they most breed. .the air		amable	154 37
Deformities: turn them from his		is d.	457 6	vision that d.	329 12
d.	278 24	young ladies are d. plants	22 18	Delightest not in burnt offerings	395 10
Deformity: foot the d. of which	325 14	your holy d. white hands	329 2	Delighteth: neither d. .in .legs	400 122
Defy: d. the devil	484 8			whom the king d. to honour	48 36

INDEX

Delightful: almost as d.	315:10	Democracy (cont.)		Departed: all but he d.	357:14
both d. too	158:13	D. resumed her reign	41:26	dead he is not, but d.	317:2
her. d. Fairy Prince	336:21	d. substitutes election by the.		d. never to return	108:37
Delighting: but, O! d. me	249:11	many	490:29	d. this life	390:30
d. and instructing	256:9	d. . . the bludgeoning of the		glory is d.	47:10
d. each eye	173:12	people	570:12	if he d. as he came	387:22
Delights: all d. are vain	454:31	great arsenal of d.	408:24	knolling a d. friend	441:10
all passions, all d.	152:3	our d. the most aristocratic	325:34	living	85:16
his d. were dolphin-like	426:1	perfect d. . . shameless	102:23	that the Lord was d.	46:59
king of intimate d.	103:26	political experiment of d.	490:10	they d. another way	57:25
man d. not me	433:15	safe for d.	571:14	Departing: at my d	61:10
scarlet, with other d.	47:30	wine-lees and d.	89:23	Departure: fair sex is your d.	188:8
sovereign queen of all d.	35:22	Democrat: aristocrat, d., autocrat	535:43	Departure: their d. is taken for	
these violent d.	478:8	Democratic: a whole new d., world	127:6	musery	56:23
to scorn d.	342:20	our aristocracy the most d.	325:34	Dépêcher ses malades	354:3
Delineation, happiest d. of its		Democritus: rideret D.	257:15	Dependence, not subsist without	
varieties	22:22	Demolished: no man is d. but by		D. on him	512:4
Delinquent: condemns a less d.		himself	43:8	Depends: every creature. . d. on	
for't	111:26	Demoniac frenzy, moping melan-		his Creator	100:24
Delirium of the brave	584:27	choly	349:24	Deplore, d. her loss	348:35
Delitabul: storys to rede ar d.	33:17	Demoniac-seraphic	97:17	flame I still d.	213:15
Deliver. d. Israel, O God	393:16	Demon-lover: woman wailing for		tho' I d. her change	155:37
d. me from blood-guiltiness	395:9	her d.	151:32	though still I do d	185:24
d. me from the body of this death	05:51	Demonstrandum: quod erat d.	202:6	Deploring: damsel lay d.	216:5
d. my soul from the sword	393:7	Demosthenes. D. never comes		Depopulating: fear of d. his	
d. thee from the snare	397:18	unseasonably	325:23	dominions	38:18
d. us from evil	58:14	Den: below D. or Cicero	202:10	Deportment: celebrated for his D.	173:29
good Lord, d. us	6:9	Den: Court of King's Bench, D.		Depose: my glories and my state	
I will d. him unto you	60:37	of Thieves	147:17	d.	475:20
let him d. him	393:3	d. of thieves	60:9	worldly men cannot d.	475:1
neither shall he d. any man	393:37	d. of wild things	240:9	Deposed: ghosts they have d.	475:7
trouthe shal d.	136:20	glorious hosanna from the d	503:6	how some have been d.	475:7
trusted that he would d. him	393:3	his hand on the cockatrice' d.	53:10	must he be d.?	475:10
Deliverance: d. offered from the		wae to think upo' yon d.	104:5	Depository: d. of power. . unpopu-	
darts	236:6	Denied: hence, with d. vain	342:11	lar	181:40
songs of d.	393:33	Denied: call that may not be d.	334:11	mere d. of doctrine	180:26
Delivered: d. my soul from death	399:6	if it be but half d.	111:16	Depravity: no less. . stupidity	
d. them from their distress	398:15	not d. him the request	392:38	than d.	272:2
I d. thee when bound	161:10	that comes to be d.	371:14	total d. of inanimate things	234:21
many events. . will be d.	470:18	to our moist vows d.	343:2	Depressed. if the heart of a man	
Deliverer: into the hands of their d.	350:36	would be d.	475:32	is d.	214:30
Delivereth them out of their dis-		Denies: she d. you	280:20	Deprived of everlasting bliss	330:2
stress	398:18	spirit that always d.	223:17	Depth: d. and dream of my de-	
Delivery. Punctual D. Company		what this tumultuous body now		sure	300:4
Dells: she forgot the d.	176:37	d.	84:6	d. in philosophy	25:25
Deloraine, good at need	286:23	who d. of it?	176:30	d. in that study	212:12
Delos where D. rose	115:43	Denis: between Saint D. and Saint		d. of some divine despair	538:17
Delphos: steep of D. leaving	343:12	George	445:14	far beyond my d.	446:24
Deluded: heaven to be d. by him	312:28	Denmark. all the might of D.'s		from what a d. . thy honours	570:34
she was d. away	306:34	crowns	122:3	gods approve thy d.	577:12
we are all d. thus	494:2	it may be so in D.	432:21	I love thee to the d.	88:24
Deluding: farewell dear d. Woman	105:28	look like a friend on D	430:22	in the d. be praise	304:6
Deluge: rain a d. show'rd	139:1	ne'er a villain dwelling in all D.	432:28	in the search of the d.	40:22
Deluge: après nous le d.	381:4	something is rotten in the state		little out of your d.	527:19
Delusion: but under some d.	101:10	of D.	432:5	nor height nor d.	65:58
given to strong d.	297:17	Denote: can d. me truly	430:30	Depths: beyond the d. of a pond	373:14
hence, dear d.	504:7	Dens: lakes, fens, bogs, d	346:2	d. and shoals of honour	446:29
trial by jury. . will be a d.	172:12	Dense: through strait, rough, d. or		d. of his own oceanic mind	153:14
Delusive, seduction of martial		rare	346:14	he sinks into thy d.	114:28
music	104:1	Dentist: vulgar to talk like a d.	569:19	his d. and his shallows	107:36
Delve one yard below their mines	436:8	Dents: avoir les d. longues	353:23	in d. of burning light	202:21
Delved: when Adam d.	11:18	Deny: d. each article with oath	473:14	something in its d. doth glow	15:20
Delving: he was d. in his kail-	235:7	d. himself for Jove	455:18	Deputy: d. elected by the Lord	475:1
yardie	250:12	d. them this participation of		some. . read by d.	37:17
Demand. d. d. me nothing	474:1	freedom	101:12	Derangement: nice d. of epitaphs	500:20
d. that demu-devil	474:1	d. to Harold Skimpole	173:26	Derby dilly	124:10
he'll make d. of her	426:13	d. yourself	223:18	Derision: clothed with d.	522:17
Demanded: on the principle it was		fain, fain d.	477:19	have them in d.	391:49
d.	100:5	life offers—to d.	236:37	in d. of knigliest masonry	495:27
Demas hath forsaken me	69:1	not d. thee	60:40	turns the old days to d.	523:1
Demeaning: so womanly her d.	502:18	poor heart would fain d.	460:36	Uglification, and D.	120:20
Demens: i d. et saevus curro per Alpes	283:21	room to d. ourselves	291:7	Dermcleugh: in the shealings at D.	410:29
quem fugis, a, d.?	555:22	teaches to d. that faintly prays	404:13	Derring do	222:10
Dementat prius	195:10	this health d.	195:10	Descant: her amorous d. sung	347:19
Demented: by God d.	375:19	thou shalt d. me thrice	60:39	Descend: ere I d. to th' grave	158:13
not one is d.	567:20	which nobody can d.	203:37	pure lovers' souls d.	185:2
Demetrius, a silversmith	65:6	wise powers d. us	424:3	'tis time; d.	485:38
Demi-Atlas of this earth	423:42	Denying: unbelief, in d. them	201:12	Descended: d. below the dignity of	
Demi-devil: demand that d.	474:1	Deo: ille mi par esse d. videtur	133:2	history	325:33
Demi-god: what d. . . so near		Deos: ille d. qui novit agrestis	556:18	d. of so many royal kings	426:15
creation?	464:18	Depart: d., be off, excede	251:20	Descending: Dream. . d. from the	
Demi-natur'd with the brave beast	436:42	having a desire to d.	68:16	train	313:14
Demi-paradise: other Eden, d.	474:122	he will not d. from it	50:30	d. from the bus	128:18
Demi-puppets that . . ringlets		I am ready to d.	368:25	some d. from above	24:17
make	480:12	let him d.	444:28	this famous island d. incon-	
Demireps that love and save their		like shadows, so d.	460:10	tinently	144:20
souls	89:33	loth to d.	402:6	Descensus: facilis d. Avernì	554:23
Democracy: d. . . government of all		thy servant d. in peace	61:20	Descent: claims of long d.	533:38
the people	373:16	when the great and good d.	575:1	of whatoe'er d. their Godhead	190:12
d. is only an experiment	267:6	when ye d. out of that house	58:48		
d. is on trial	184:1	whither d. the souls of the brave	146:14		

INDEX

Describe the undescribable	114:9	Desire (cont.)		Desirest justice, more than thou d.	465:11
Descried: d., an emerging prow	18:16	delight that consumes the d.	522 27	thou d. no sacrifice	395:10
not own'd when 'tis d.	193 8	depth and dream of my d	300 4	Desireth: heart. .d. great matters	404:4
scarce long leagues apart d	147:6	d. accomplished	50:5	Desirous. ought else on earth d	214:29
Description: answered the d...to		D. gratified	74 25	when you are d. to be bless'd	436:6
a T	203:26	d. in deity	410 26	Desist: obliged to d. from the ex-	
beggar'd all d.	424:6	d. not to be rinsed with wine	254 27	periment	306:11
make impertinent d.	110:44	d. of the moth for the star	499 4	Desk: but a d. to write upon	110:41
saves a d. of the rising sun	499:29	d. shall fail	51 33	drudgery of the d.'s dead wood	307:17
truth of the d	420 28	end of every man's d.	522 16	votary of the d	306 18
Descry the morn's approach	350:3	expectation, and d.	579:27	Desks: stuck close to your d.	221:18
Desdemona D. seriously incline	470:2	eye beholds the heart's d.	262 13	Desolate: built d. places for them-	
OD! D.! dead!	473:32	few things to d.	26 9	selves	48:45
Desert: all beyond High-Park's a		fulfilled of my heart's d.	524 13	d. and sick of an old passion	187:8
d.	202:5	given him his heart's d	392:38	how many d. creatures	87:31
behold d. a beggar born	487:14	grant thee thy heart's d.	392:36	none are so d., but something	
d. country near the sea	485:13	great d. to a bottle of hay	467 15	dear	113:15
d. in arms be crowned	190:34	having a d. to depart	68:16	solitary griefs, d. passions	269:26
d. in service	481:21	I'll sell your heart's d.	295 15	whisperings around d. shores	288:30
d. of the sea	53:25	in fair d. joy renew	81 5	Desolated. province they have d.	222:35
d. shall rejoice	54:1	in his heart is a blind d.	522:7	Desolation: abomination of d.	60:24
d. were a paradise	107:26	I shall d. more love. .of you	426:25	Babylon in all its d.	169:20
d. were my dwelling-place	114:25	kindle soft d.	191 12	like day from d.	496:23
fret not to roam the d. now	365:16	Land of Heart's D.	585 16	Love in d. masked	492 2
in the d. a fountain	119:10	lineaments of gratified d.	74 28	my d. .make a better life	425:33
in this d. inaccessible	427:19	love and d. and hate	187:11	seat of d	344:18
life is the d., life the solitude	587:14	man's d. is for the woman	153 7	Silence and D!	380:14
make straight in the d.	54:9	mixing memory and d.	197:27	Despair: as for regaining my char-	
never .d. Mr Micawber	174:23	my arrows of d.	75 16	acter I d.	208:25
nothing unrewarded but d.	190:24	my soul hath a d. .to enter	397 5	begotten by d	332:5
owl that is in the d	398:11	naught for your d.	140:13	bid me d., and I'll d.	247:3
part with my glory and d	244:11	nearer to the Heart's D.	207:26	born of d.	375:26
Snow upon the D.'s dusty face	205:27	no beauty that we should d. him	54 25	can never d.	489:10
some pain'd d. lion	17:26	not to get your heart's d.	490:26	carion comfort, D.	254:19
streams in the d.	54:13	our d. is got without content	459:3	curst himself in his d.	507:27
two .legs. stand in the d.	490:13	our song is the voice of d.	81:19	depth of some divine d.	538:17
use every man after his d.	433:30	possess his own d.	575:8	d. for Johnny head-in-air	402:24
waste its sweetness on the d. air	230:5	quiet and rest and d.	359:7	d., law, chance	185:14
water but the d.	114:15	same. .as thou art in d.	457:11	endure my own d.	559:7
what ailed us. to d. you?	523:3	see thy heart's d.	81:25	eternity's d	88:4
whose country he has turned		shall d. to die	71:12	from d. thus high uplifted	345:14
into a d.	101:27	soul's sincere d.	355:11	Giant D.	99:19, 20
wide d. where no life is found	253:28	sun and moon of the heart's d.	411:35	grim-visag'd comfortless D.	230:28
Deserted at his utmost need	191 7	therein is my d.	399:14	Heaven in Hell's d.	76:2
Deserting these, thou leavest me	499:9	thou knowest all my d.	394:7	hurried question of D.	113:5
Deserts: antres vast and d. idle	470:12	times of your d.	487:7	infinite wrath, and infinite d.	340:32
d. of Bohemia	485:14	to fill my heart's d.	41:18	I shall d.	476:37
d. of vast eternity	333:9	transported with celestial d.	510:14	look on my works. .and d.	496:14
or his d. are small	355:19	utmost share of my d.	247:8	magnanimous D. alone	332:15
when she d. the night	350:23	vain d. and vain regret	411:19	now fiercer by d.	345:15
wisdom, she d. thee not	349:12	vain d. was chidden	359:27	pale d. and cold tranquillity	492:19
Deserve: all who d. his love	192:13	what many men d.	403:44	Patience, too near neighbour to	
best d. the precious bane	345:10	what. .men had come to d.	374:10	D.	18:13
d. well of yourself	514:38	whence. .this fond d.?	1:22	racked with deep d.	344:15
only d. it	144:18	where there is much d. to learn	352:14	rash-embac'd d.	464:17
we'll d. it	1:14	which of us has his d.?	542:40	severer than d.	160:20
Deserved: d. well of his parish..		why. .d. to be deceived?	109:37	two loves. .of comfort and d.	488:18
his country	413:24	with fathering d.	335:28	wasting in d.	572:12
most righteously have d.	389:11	woman's d...for the d. of the		wearily through darkness and d.	495:10
Deserves: d. to carry the buckler		man	153:7	what resolution from d.	344:19
unto Samson	86:13	wonder and a wild d.	95:34	with the unpaid bill, D.	494:9
none but the brave d. the fair	190:34	Youth pined away with d.	76 7	Despaired: neither. .d. of the	
Deserving: d. note	246:14	Desired. d. to know nothing	272:27	Commonwealth	181:29
where is my d.?	487:22	hurts, and as d.	426:11	starved, feasted, d.	97:28
Deshabille: devout in d.	203:30	I have d. to go	254:29	Despairer: too quick d.	18:26
Desiderio: quis d...tam cari capi-		more to be d...than gold	392:33	Despairful: dissolute, damned and	
tis?	258:24	not one to be d.	533:35	d.	422:20
Design: might of d.	489:21	suffer'd herself to be d.	558:5	Despairing: wives and mitherers	
poetry that has a palpable d. up-		who hath d. the Sea?	301:9	maist d.	360:14
on us	289:25	Desires: all d. known	390:14	Despairs: leaden-eyed d.	287:27
self-seeking, envy, low d.	308:12	D. and Adorations	491:21	through comfortless d.	510:16
towards his d. moves like a ghost	458:1	d. and dreams and powers	523:18	Desperado: Don D.	294:12
when. .dull. .a d. in it	294:26, 511:24	d. but acts not	77:10	Desperandum: nil d. Teuero duce	258:11
Design'd: whom God to ruin has		dreams and d.	522:12	Desperate: beware of d. steps	160:40
d.	192:33	equal to the soul's d.	574:17	d. deeds of derring do	222:10
Designer infinite	544:24	fondly flatter our d.	189:5	diseases d. grown by d. ap-	
Designs: close d. and crooked		from whom all'holy d.	388:34	pliances. .reliev'd	426:11
counsels	190:13	liberty. .doing what one d.	378:31	his d. deadly daunting dagger	583:23
from d. by Michael Angelo	59:16	my d. like. .bounds	481:31	not to do d. things	546:33
his d. were strictly honourable	204:30	New Year reviving old D.	205:8	tempt not a d. man	478:40
Immanent Will and its d.	235:20	not what our youth d.	19:6	Desperation: lives of quiet d.	546:32
ladder to all high d.	481:13	nurse unacted d.	77:19	run, and d., and dismay	350:17
lofty d.. like effects	92:1	submitting. .shows. .to the d.		Despicere unde queas alios. .videre	
to his own dark d.	344:20	of the mind	24:16	errare	320:30(-321)
treasures up his bright d.	161:17	such sweet d. do gain	232:5	Despise: comforts we d.	425:25
Desire. .water saeva Cupidinum	260:17	undaunted daughter of d.	165:28	contrue heart. .not d.	395:10
Desire in loco	112:111, 120:24, 261:5	weight of chance-d.	573:30	doat thou d. the earth	580:22
Desirable young men	55:22	whilst his d. were as warm	100:17	I d. Shakespeare	489:22
Desire: all their d...in. .their craft	37:13	winged with vain d.	192:23	I pity his ignorance and d. him	177:12
all the speed d. can make	202:19	young with young d.	544:8	money, I d. it	220:31
bloom of young d.	231:9	your heart's d. be with you	426:21	pretend to d. Art and Science	75:9

INDEX

Despise (cont.)

reason to hate and d. myself 239:22
scarce begun to admire ere you
d. 194 10
some other Englishman d. him 490 44
threats of pain and ruin to d. 230 5
who know them best, d. them
most 107:23
Despised: cast out of the world
and d. 405:13
d. and dying king 498 18
d. and rejected of men 54 25
d. and we esteemed him not 54 25
d. the day of small things 56 11
follow only those who have d. it 112 8
he hath not d. the poor 393 8
I should not be d. 52 21
most lov'd d. 452:13
not. hated and d. the world
enough 239 22
weak and d. old man 453 6
Despises. husband frae the wife d.
thing that she d. 108 4
Despising myself almost d. 154 28
Despising myself almost d. 486 24
Despite: grew immortal in his own
d. 386 12
Hell in Heaven's d. 76 3
in Hell's d. now 90 17
vanquished had no d. 509:35
we come but in d. 467:28
Despoil. tremble and d. them-
selves 496:9
Despond. name of the slough was
D. 99:5
Despondency: in the end d. and
madness 580:7
Despot: country governed by a d. 274:2
d.'s heel is on thy shore 405:19
Despotic: to the man d. power 350 35
Despotism: between anarchy and
d. 499:11
d. tempered by epigrams 126:12
Destinatus obdura 132 18
Destined: d. to be happy with you
here 290:30
such a d. wretch as I 159 1
Destines: Persuasions and veiled
D. 491:21
Destiny: character is d. 196:20
day of my d.'s over 119 9
D. the Commissary of God 186:5
D. with Men for Pieces plays 206:28
determin'd things to d. 424:23
hanging and marriage. go by D. 203:28
hanging and wiving goes by d. 464:5
his own funeral d. 118:31
homely joys, and d. obscure 230:1
in shady leaves of d. 166:17
manifest d. to overspread the con-
tinent 371:4
our d. . . is with infimude 579:27
reap a d. 406:6
riddle of d. 307:34
struggling with ruthless d. 574:23
Dut. tute of sincere friendship 25:12
Destrov. be that which we d. 459:3
doth the winged life d. 74:27
in after Wrath d. 207:14
in an after Rage d. 207:18
not. to d. the law 57:43
one sin will d. a sinner 99:28
one to d. is murder 586:27
they shall not hurt nor d. 53:19
time. impatient to d. 279:7
utterly abolish or d. 576 10
whom God would d. 195 10
Destroyed: Bishop Berkeley d. this
world 505 23
d. by subtleties 336:33
many a. fellow had d. 438:35
not one life shall be d. 532:32
once d. can never be supplied 224:14
Prussia. finally d. 21 6
what's not d. by Time's. hand? 79:17
what thou art may never be d. 83 12
Destroyer: d. and healer, hear! 524:121
d. and preserver, hear 496:4
Destroyeth: sickness that d. 397:18
Destroying: fighting still, and still
d. 191:9
Destroys: first d. their mind 192:33

Destruction: all other things to

their d. draw 184 6
besom of d. 53:23
by d., dwell in doubtful joy 459:3
d. of the poor 49:55
d.'s devastating doom 5 7
leadeth to d. 58:23
mutual d. of arguments 265:7
pride goeth before d. 50:15
startles at d. 1:22
their going utter d. 56 23
turnest man to d. 397 15
Destructions: a perpetual end 392:13
Destructive: d., damnable, decent-
ful woman 371:9
peace more destructive of .
manhood 269:19
smiling, d. man 312 27
Desultory feet of Death 411 3
Detail: merely corroborative d. 220:13
occupied in trivial d. 29 6
Detain: warn all traffic and d. 299:25
Detect: not d. therein one circum-
stance 316 36
Detecting what I think a cheat 272 20
Detection is . an exact science 188 18
Detertora sequor 371:30
Determinate. my bonds in thee. .
d. 487:22
Determination: character . the d.
of incident 268 13
d. of words to the mouth 518:43
Determine. our deeds d. us 196 9
Determined. accidentally d. to
some direction 278 2
d., dared, and done 503 6
d. things to destiny 424 23
Determining: I am not d. a point
of law 101 5
Deterred from detecting. a cheat 272:20
Detest: d. at leisure 116:44
gods d. my baseness 425 23
Detract: above our power to add or
d. 314:12
Detraction d. is but baseness' 281:4
varlet 440:30
d. will not suffer it 440:30
Detrimenti: ne quid res publica d.
caperet 145:21
Deum: habere non potest D. patrem 22:1
nympha pudica D. vidit 165:25
Te D. laudamus 13 14
Deus. D. dispomit 291:20
d. nobis haec otia fecit 555 16
nec d. hunc mensa. . est 556:2
nec d. intersit 256:5
Deutschland über alles 203:3
Deus: courage. . de d. heures après
minuit 360:25
Devant. présentex toujours le d. 353 9
Develop his hooks and his crooks 107:36
Development: law of human d. 19:30
De Vere, hast thou no tear? 380:19
Deviates: never d. into sense 193 2
Device: banner with the strange d. 316:17
d. . . they are not able to per-
form 392:40
miracle of rare d. 151:33 (-152)
new d. of a Protestant Flail 250:13
no work, nor d. 51:21
panes of quant d. 285:19
Devices: d. of the people 393:36
our d. still are overthrown 435:13
Dévidant et filant 408:18
Devil abashed the D. stood 347:31
apology for the D. 112:3
a walking the D. is gone 151:7, 507:19
can the d. speak true? 456:21
cards the d.'s books 520:31
children of the d. 539:20
craft . of the d. or man 389:9
crafts and assaults of the d. 388:45
defy the d. 484:8
D. always builds a chapel there 170:11
d. an' a ostrich 300:8
d. be in my feet 420:16
d. can cite Scripture 463:18
d. damn thee black 460:35
D. did grin 151:11
d. . do a very gentlemanly thing 514:11
D. fly away with the fine arts 126:40

Devil (cont.)

d. go wid you, ye spalpeen 298:21
d. . have all the good tunes 248:11
D., having nothing else to do 41:27
D. he blew upon his nails 302 32
D. he could na scaith thee 104:26
D. he grinned 302 31
D. howling 'Hol!' 511:8
D. in his gut 75:15
d. is come down 71 18
D. knows how to row 150:11
D.'s Awa' Wi' the Exciseman 105 10
D. sends cooks 213 9
D. smiled 151:10
d.'s most devilish when respect-
able 87:34
d.'s walking parody 140 21
d. take her 517:11
d. take the ass that bred you 298 21
D. that prompts 'em 90 16
d. to pay 357:21
d. turned precisian 334:23
d. understands Welsh 440 5
D. was pleased 151:12
d. was sick, the d. a monk
wou'd be 359:25
D. watches all opportunities 155:24
d. weakly fettered 514 5
D. whoops 295 15
d. will come 330:7
d. will have his chapel 33 4
d. with d. damn'd 345 28
d. would have him about women 443 22
dream of the d., and wake in a
fright 34 10
dream'd of the d., and wak'd in a
fright 13 16
drink and the d. 514 18
either. a d. frae hell 31:7
every man was God or D. 190 23
fears a painted d. 458:14
first Whig was the D. 274:7
gifts from the D. 74:29
given the d. a foul fall 358:12
go to the d. where he is known 275 33
half-d and half-child 303:24
heaviest stone that the d. can
throw 240:3
hoard of gold kept by a d. 442:21
how agrees the d. and thee 438:26
how the d. they got there 385:27
hunting which the D. design'd 313:39
if bird or d. 380:26
if that thou be'st a d. 473:33
if the d. dress her not 426:8
ingredient is a d. 471:23
laughing d. in his sneer 115:2
let the d. be sometime honour'd 462:25
make a moral of the d. 444:13
Michael. contending with the d. 70:17
not serve God if the d. bid you 469:30
of habits d. 436:5
of the D.'s party without know-
ing it 77:7
old serpent, which is the D. 71:39
poor d. has ended his cares 93:19
problem must puzzle the d. 107:36
renounce the d. 391:2
resist the d. 69:40
sacrifice. . of the d.'s leavings 387:1, 520:48
sugar o'er the d. himself 434:3
suspect that I worshipp'd the D. 74:29
synonym for the D. 325:6
tell truth, and shame the d. 281:21, 439:43
there is a d. haunts thee 439:34
through envy of the d. 56:22
till the D. whispered 295:16
upon Don or d. yet 539:20
use the d. himself with courtesy 484:21
very d. incardinate 484:24
vows, to the blackest d. 436:28
wedlock's the d. 117:45
what a mischievous d. Love is 112:4
what a surly d. 203:35
what d. this melancholy is 209:12
when most I play the d. 476:12
when the d.'s riddle is mastered 525:21
who cleft the D.'s foot 186:16
wine. let us call thee d. 471:21

INDEX

Devil (<i>cont.</i>)		Dew (<i>cont.</i>)		Diapason: d. closing full in Man	191:35
w' usquebae, we'll face the d.	108:10	dark with d.	171:21	rolled its loud d	34:12
world, the flesh, and the d.	388:47	d. bespangling herb and tree	245:25	Diaphenma, like a daffadownilly	156:19
young and sweating d.	472:13	d. of summer nights collected	288:13	Diaries, let d. be brought in use	27:28
your adversary the d.	70:6	d. shall weep thy fall tonight	245:13	Dice, some were playing d.	31:1
your father the d.	63:20	d. that on the violet lies	417:26	to throw the d	509:8
you the blacker d.	473:20	d. was falling fast	578:28	twain were casting d.	149:13
Devil-born: doubt is d.	533:13	d. was on the lawn	512:10	<i>Dicebamus hesternae die</i>	313:16
Devil-defended: beneath the D.		d. will rust them	469:40	<i>Ducere et quae sentias d. licet</i>	520:14
walls	375:22	dreamt that they were filled with		<i>nec possum d. quare</i>	331:24
Devildoms of Spain	539:18	d.	149:28	Dicers, false as d.' oaths	435:42
Devilish, earthly, sensual, d.	69:39	fades awa' like morning d	32:18	<i>Dicho del d. al hecho</i>	134:16
excus'd his d. deeds	347:16	falls the d. on the face of the dead	40:2	<i>Dichtel: Lord Byron wem er d.</i>	223:13
hellish, d., and damned tobacco	109:22	fearfully o'ertrip the d.	465:17	<i>Dia: mihil tam absurde d. potest</i>	145:3
most d. thing is 8 times 8	208:22	ghastly d.	534:26	Dick, the shepherd, blows his nail	456:1
most d. when respectable	87:34	in the d. of the morn	584:19	Dickens what the d. his name is	466:4
Devils: at liberty when of D	77:7	into a sea of d.	204:5	Dickon thy master is bought and	
casteth out d. through the		leave the lilies in their d.	17:2	sold	476:39
prince of d.	58:44	less clear than the d.	584:20	Dicky-bird, why do you sit?	220:17
d. an' jads thegither	108:22	let there be no d.	47:29	Dictate: not presume to d., but	178:27
d. are not so black	315:16	like the d. on the mountain	416:23	Dictates, d. of his godlike mind	371:8
d. being offended	470:25	meet the morning d.	18:30	d. to me slumb'ring	349:5
d. to ourselves	481:25	ne'er brushed d. from lawn	119:17	sacred d. of thy faith	412:16
fight like d.	444:5	newly wash'd with d.	479:4	Dictatorial, resist a d. word	221:19
little d. ran	302:32	on whom the d. of heaven drops	209:24	Dictators ride on tigers	144:19
one more d.'-triumph	93:6	o'er the d. of yon high .hill	430:21	Dictatorship of the proletariat	333:14
one sees more d.	467:24	red d. of Olivet	545:7	work	277:26
said they were d. incarnate	443:22	resolve itself into a d.	430:33	writer of d.	270:27
those poor d. are dying	378:13	retired as noontide d.	578:32	Dictionary but a walking d.	135:26
'tis d. must print	356:7	smell the d. and ran	244:18	learned d. words	337:12
whup me, ye d.	473:32	sweep away the morning d.	467:30	<i>Dictum: mihil est d. quod non est d.</i>	184:3
Devious, drive it d.	501:22	thy birth-time's consecrating d.	376:2	Dido: confirmeth all He d. by all	
Devisal: past our d.	164:8	wet by the d. it grew	204:3	He doth	80:29
Devisal: past our d.	164:8	who hath begotten the drops of		d. it very well	219:7
Devise, Dant., can al d.	545:12	d. ?	49:23	George the First. .d. nothing	272:27
d., witl write, pen	137:39	whose wine was the bright d.	497:22	it was their duty and they d.	217:27
Devised: d. by the enemy	455:1	with anguish moist and fever d.	286:29	never forget what they d. here	314:12
never anything .so well d.	476:40	Dew-drops: fragile d. on its way	288:10	thou canst not say I d. it	450:15
Devise: liberal d. liberal things	388:4	protects the lingering d.	573:18	what it d. so freely	457:11
Devizes: young man of D.	53:44	seen the d. clinging	268:30	what they undid d.	424:6
Devoid: d. of sense and motion	305:9	woman like a d.	90:2	what thou and I d. till we lov'd	185:6
wholly d. of good feeling	345:19	Dew-drops: go seek some d.	466:35	Woman who D.	4:17
Devoir: faites votre d.	312:20	with showers and d. wet	409:29	Diddle: thus d. thou	436:40
Devon: cowslips from a D. combe	157:7	Dewfall at night	516:2	Diddle: fiddle, we know, is d.	523:26
if the Dona sight D.	296:15	Dew-lapp'd like Thessalian bulls	467:20	Dido: D. and her Aeneas shall	
men of Bideford in D.	363:2	Dew-pearled: the hill-side's d.	94:40	want troops	425:22
started that morning from D.	539:19	Dews: brushing, the d. away	230:11	D... was Di-Do-Dum	387:3
Devord: la Révolution... d... tous	219:11	d. of summer night	338:13	in such a night stood D.	465:17
Devout: pour être d. .pas moins		d. of the evening .shun	139:3	Die: afternoon...loth to d.	525:1
ses enfants	552:17	with the d. at even	535:31	all shall d.	442:7
Devote: d. myself to another sen-	354:6	Dewy: from d. dawn to d. night	359:5	all that live must d.	430:20
sation	290:26	William D., Tranter Reuben	236:8	although it fall and d.	282:1
now to Death d.	349:17	Dewy-feather'd sleep	341:22	always with us, or we d.	284:22
Devoted yours	486:4	Dexterity: with such skill and d.	173:12	answered, 'I would d.'	410:19
Devotion: d. daughter of astro-		Dexterous acute, inquisitive, d.	100:30	anything but d.	307:31
nomy	587:13	<i>Dr: d. me terrent</i>	555:13	as loth to d.	577:10
d. to something afar	499:4	<i>habitarunt d. quoque silvas</i>	555:22	as lucky to d.	567:13
dollar. object of universal d.	267:25	<i>non d... non... columbae</i>	256:12	as much beauty as could d.	280:11
farwel my book and my d.	138:16	<i>Diabole le d. est mort</i>	406:5	as natural to d. as to be born	26:3
innocent is the heart's d.	499:2	Diadem: precious d. stole	435:49	ay, but to d.	462:19
matrimonial d.	219:38	with a d. of snow	118:7	bear to live, or dare to d.	384:2
open. d...always pleasant	304:35	Dial: as the d. to the sun	78:18	Beauty that must d.	287:21
shrine of the sailor's d.	489:1	he drew a d. from his poke	427:13	because they d.	157:20
strikes me in a deep fit of d.	86:33	laugh. .an hour by his d.	427:15	be fond to live or fear to d.	198:10
with d.'s visage	434:3	life. .upon a d.'s point	440:32	before I d. for ever	263:22
Devotional exercise proper to...the		more tedious than the d.	472:18	begins to d.	404:15
Facrie Queens	306:8	not in figures on a d.	29:9	being born, to d.	23:19
Devour: seeking whom he may		thou breathing d.	308:31	blown about the sky. .and d.	586:2
d.	70:6	Dialect: Babylonish d.	110:19	born but to d.	383:22
shed tears when they would d.	27:40	by your d. and discourse	110:38	by feigned deaths to d.	186:15
still threatening to d. me	346:32	d. I understand very little	377:23	...out	174:39
worry and d. each other	160:41	d. words. .marks of the beast	237:6	costs a lot. .to d. comfortably	111:36
Devoured: d. as fast as they are		Dial-hand: beauty, like a d.	487:29	cowards d. many times	449:22
made	481:17	Dialogue: hear the wooden d.	481:6	curse God and d	48:43
d. the seven good ears	45:18	Dials: to carve out d.	446:11	dar'et thou d. ?	462:7
d. thy living with harlots	62:17	Diamond: immortal d.	255:7	dead shall live, the living d.	191:39
him who solved it not d.	350:17	like a d. in the sky	527:10	dead which d. in the Lord	71:27
some evil beast hath d. him	45:15	more of rough than polished d.	139:14	death, thou shalt d.	185:16
Devourers: sheep...become so		O D. I d.	364:14	desire to d.	71:12
great d.	358:12	spots quadrangular of d. form	163:29	d all, d. merrily	440:19
Devours: daily d. apace	342:29	Diamonded with panes of quaint	283:19	d and be a riddance	174:15
Devout: d. in diabolically	203:30	device	215:42	d. and endow a college	384:42
d. their peaceful temple choose	164:35	Diamonds: thy eyes are seen in d.	420:20	d. as soon as one pleases	156:6
Dew: as d. in April	7:16	bright	232:11	d. at thirty-five in Babylon	19:13
beards dip in coldest d.	336:38	Dian: as D. had hot dreams	438:16	d. because a woman's fair	572:2
bedabbled with the d.	246:22	hangs on D.'s temple	482:10	d., before I have begun to live	151:15
besprent with April d.	282:12	Diana: D. in her summer weed	65:18	d. beyond my mean#	570:24
bright d. is shaking	166:24	D.'s foresters	87:17		
continual d. of thy blessing	388:31	D.'s lip is not more smooth			
		great is D. of the Ephesians			
		that burnt the Temple of D.			

INDEX

Die (cont.)

d fasting 211 17
d for thee 247 3
d—in bed 415 13
d in music 473 29
d in that man's company 444 28
d in the last ditch 103 33, 570 28
d in the last dyke of prevarication 101 25
d in the lost, lost fight 146 14
d is cast 120 14
d I, so d. I 316 132
d not, poor death 185 15
d of a rose 383 16
d soon, O fairy's son 509 20
d the death of the righteous 46 18
d the last thing I shall do 373 9
d to make men free 264 18
d to save charges 109 111
d two months ago 435 5
d upon the barricades 509 14
d upon the sand 17 26
d with harness on our back 461 7
d with kissing of my Lord 331 4
d with looking on his life 424 1
easy ways to d. 426 17
either do or d. 37 24
ere their story d. 236 14
every man is born to d 193 17
fain d. a dry death 479 18
Falstaff shall d. of a sweat 443 1
fears his fellowship to d. with us 444 28
few d. and none resign 268 26
few d well that d. in a battle 444 19
gladly d. 516 15
going on, and not to d. 541 17
good d first 574 14
greatly think, or bravely d. 381 32
Guards d. 121 24
guiltless death I d. 473 18
have the power to d. 540 23
hear them sigh and wish to d. 217 23
he did not d. in the night in the day 359 13
hope. . can d. not 493 23
how can man d. better 323 17
how often are we to d.? 386 37
I am sick, I must d. 361 5
I change, but I cannot d. 493 1
I d. a Christian 136 1
I d. as often as from thee I go 185 31
I d happy 211 2, 309 18
I d. I faint! I fail! 494 7
if d. . . when princes d. with us 440 32
if I d., no soul shall pity 476 37
if I must d. 462 8
if I should d. before I wake 8 18
if I should d. no immortal work 290 20
if I should d., think only 84 21
if it were now to d. 470 31
if these poor lums d. 84 19
if thou d. a martyr 138 37
if we are mark'd to d. 444 26
if you poison us, do we not d.? 464 18
I'll d. for him tomorrow 30 3
in Adam all d. 67 8
in that Jerusalem d. 442 29
in what peace a Christian can d. 31 1
I shall d. at the top 540 51
I shall d. today, and you tomorrow 358 3
I Sir Richard Grenville d. 540 3
it is most grand to d. 334 4
I to d., and you to live 506 9
it was sure to d. 357 5
I will d. in peace 572 16
I will not have thee d. 539 1
lads that will d. in their glory 263 13
lay me doon and d. 187 6
learn of me to d. 382 8
leave me there to d. 7 3
let it d with thee 56 48
let. laws and learning d. 329 10
let me d. drinking 329 14
let not God speak. lest we d. 45 53
let us determine to d. here 39 12
let us do or d. 107 133
little honey. and lo, I must d. 47 14
live and d for thee 247 4
live or d. wi' Charlie 250 15
love her till I d. 10:20, 210 5

Die (cont.)

make a malefactor d sweetly 194 19
man can d but once 442 12
men that love lightly may d 523 15
might it d. or rest at last 493 27(-494)
must men kill and d.? 493 27(-494)
my resolution is to d 349 18
nor. shall, until that I d. 309 13
not d. but in Jerusalem 442 29
not d. but live 399 10
not d. here in a rage 519 31
not made to d 531 40
not so difficult to d 118 11
not to live, but to d in 86 36
not willingly let it d 352 21
now not basely d 425 28
now seems it rich to d. 287 32
now that I come to d 90 36
old batchelor don't d 560 14
old soldiers never d 9 2
one man. . d. for the people 63 42
only art. to d. 226 18
or bid me d. 247 3
or ever ye came to d. 302 21
or hearing d. 446 18
or I d. 548 12
or let me d. 577 25
or like Douglas d. 251 28
our pattern to live and to d. 93 3
parting was to d 533 15
perceives it d away 576 9
play the Roman fool and d. 461 9
possess our soul before we d. 18 18
prepar'd to d. 462 3
prescription to d. 470 14
regret can d. 533 6
ride on to d. 339 12
Romeo when he shall d. 478 20
say to thee that I shall d. 445 12
seen her d. twenty times 423 25
shall Trelawny d.? 239 7
she must weep or she will d. 538 25
sicken and so d 481 30
sicken soon and d. 343 19
since I needs must d 405 7
since that I must d. at last 186 15
sit him down and d. 442 5
so apt to d. 450 4
some did d to look on 423 40
souls of those that d. 316 27
speak or d. 442 35
still harder lesson, how to d. 387 11
suffer and d. 553 2
swan-like, let me sing and d. 116 13
sweet day. . thou must d. 245 13
Tamburlaine. . must d. 331 8
taught us how to d. 547 22
teach the rustic moralist to d. 230 8
telling what it is to d. 532 22
that sort of king should ever d. 94 44
that we shall d., we know 449 133
then d., dear d. 38 23
therefore I d. in exile 232 9
they d in yon rich sky 538 16
they d not. but cease 411 16
they d to vex me 335 18
they seemed to d. 50 23
they that d. by famine d. by inches 242 9
those who are about to d. 13 4
those that do d. of it 426 6
though fated not to d. 162 21
though I should d. with thee 60 40
thousands d., without or this or that 384 42
thou shalt surely d. 44 13
thus adventuring to d. 202 20
thy Venus that must d. 231 16
til that myn herte d. 238 18
time to d. 51 3
to d. I leave my love alone 487 14
to d. in dust 509 7
to d. is gain 68 15
to d. to sleep 434 4
to d. will be an awfully big adventure 36 9
to fight is but to d. 539 20
to itself, it only live and d. 487 25
to live in hearts. is not to d. 122 15
to look about us and to d. 383 7
tomorrow let us do or d. 122 14

Die (cont.)

tomorrow thou shalt d. 411 5, 7
tomorrow we d 67 11
tomorrow we shall d. 53 27
trust that when we d. 335 10
try by sleeping what it is to d. 87 1
turn giddy, rave, and d. 381 27
unlamented let me d. 386 27
unto all life of mine may d. 165 31
we all must d 521 2
were born or should d. 548 15
we shall d to the Song 241 26
when beggars d 449 22
when for the truth he ought to d. 199 27
when the brains were out . d. 459 17
when they d. by thousands 141 34
when they d., go to Paris 14 1
whereunder. we live and d. 207 3
whether thou live or d 81 24
whom the gods love d. young 116 10
who saw him d.? 369 19
whose love will never d. 338 19
who would wish to d.? 78 24
why. make haste to d.? 263 18
'wall d.' 'He shall not d., by God' 513 20
wisdom shall d. with you 48 57
without Thee I dare not d. 201 10
wretch that dares not d. 106 35
ye are Gods and. shall d. 525 12
yet d. we must 446 6
yet she must d. 473 11
Die: sermonem deficiente d. 372 7
Died: bards who d. content 287 17
before her time she d. 535 9
but d an hour before 458 24
but since he d. 486 26
closed his eyes and d. 31 2
d. as firm as Sparta's king 188 33
d. as one that had been studied 456 27
d before the god of love was born 185 34
d. . but not for love 428 21
d. in a good old age 48 34
d. last night of my physician 402 3
d of the kisses of. . God 360 10
d on Saturday 368 21(-369)
d. out of pure, pure grief 31 9
d. the death of fame 417 18
d. to make men holy 264 18
d to save their country 41 22
d. to succour me 31 3
d. while ye were smiling 87 38
d. with conquering Graeme 417 18
dog it was that d. 225 23
fell upon their decks and d. 540 3
he that d o' Wednesday 440 30
in that he d. he d. unto sin 65 45
I wander'd till I d. 19 1
justified a chaste polygamy and d. 125 5
Laodameia d. Helen d. 369 12
lik'd it not, and d. 583 12
millions d. that Caesar. . be great 122 36
mune only d. 87 25
Mr. Badman d. . . like a Christ-child 90 2
my love has d. for me 30 3
ole man Know-All d. 238 20
people who d. of drospies 276 5
Prince of glory d. 562 18
queens have d. young and fair 361 5
she d. because she never knew 41 34
she d. young 563 18
she should have d. hereafter 461 4
since Cleopatra d. 425 23
since Maurice d. 81 11
so groan'd and d. 215 25
so they liv'd, and so they d. 401 129
these all d. in faith 69 15
they had no poet, and they d. 386 24
two hours since bath d. 540 26
was scorn'd and d. 215 12
'What! no soap?' So he d. 209 18
when he d. the little children cried 359 23
when I d. last 185 31
when my father d. 436 32
when my mother d. 76 17
where it d. to tell 280 11
who d. to save us all 4 4

INDEX

Died (cont.)		Difficult (cont.)		Dimensions of this mercy	167:5
woman d	382:13	these simple cases .so extremely	187 13	<i>Dimidium animae d meae</i>	258:4
woman d also	60 13	d.	101.24	<i>d facti qui coeplit habet</i>	256:25
would God I had d for thee	47:37	upon which it is d. to speak		Diminish: do your joys with age d.	93 25
would to God we had d.	45:52	Difficulties: pursuit of know-		enlarge, d., interline	521:16
youngest critic has d.	303:19	ledge under d.	179 3	Diminished hide their d heads	346 29
<i>Diem carpe d.</i>	258 17	ten thousand d .one doubt	303 23	ought to be d	20 24
<i>d perdidit</i>	548 4	Difficulty .he wolde sowen som d.	138 3	Diminishes any man's death d.	
<i>omnem crede d .supremum</i>	256 27	my only d. is to choose	194 12	me	186 28
<i>per unam d bene conversati</i>	291:26	so he with d. and labour	346 17	Diminutive .most d of birds	460:17
<i>Dienen und verlieren</i>	223 23	Diffidence: her name was D	99 20	Dimmed .now d and gone	357:13
Dies: artist never d.	317 2	not a trace of d or shyness	219:33	Dimness .elms fade into d.	17:16
because a man d for it	570:21	Diffident .not d. of wisdom	349:2	Dimple .then the d on his chin	321:14
d., and makes no sign	448:31	Dig. d. for buttered rolls	131 24	Dimpled .pretty-d boys	424:6
d. at the opening day	562 9	d. the grave and let me lie	516 15	Dimples: whose d. we prize	500:40
d. ere he knows it	91:41	d. till you gently perspire	297 28	Dimpling: shallow streams run d	385 32
d. in good stile at home	560:14	I cannot d	62 18	Din .cock with lively d	341:32
d. like a dog	568:15	relief to me to d hum up	489 22	louder still the d	322 22
every minute d. a man	616	Digest: can d. so much	483 9	may'st hear the merry d.	148 19
every moment d. a man	541:13	into words no virtue can d.	331 2	raise a d.	105:27
Flower .for ever d	206 9	inwardly d. them	389:23	Dinah: Villikins and his D	10:18
giant d.	231:27	Digested: some few to be chewed	27:17	Dine more if you d. at a friend's	178 26
he that d. pays all debts	480:4	d	505:134	d. at journey's end	586:13
he that d. this year	442:13	Digestion: d. is the great secret	347:37	d. somewhere among the rub-	
in your fragrant bosom d.	125:11	from pure d bred	459:13	bish	269:20
it d. upon her heart	494:7	good d. wait on appetite	474:17	d with Jack Wilkes, Sir!	273 17
king never d.	73:5	Digested: few radicals have good		d with the Canons of Christ-	
light of the bright world d.	79:5	d	111:37	Church	272:38
loves, and weeps, and d.	493 25	Digger .they have d a pit	395 18	gang and d the day	32:15
marries, d., or turns Hindoo	405:11	this saltpetre should be d.	438 35	going to d. with some men	43:3
matters not how a man d	271:35	Digger .work like a d.	199:33	go to inns to d.	141:32
more we enjoy it, more it d.	168:7	Diggeth .he that d a pit	51 24	I d. at Blenheim	8:16
no man d. for love	193:22	Dight: storied windows richly d	341:24	I fear ye d. but sparsely	106:32
no man happy till he d.	506:12	<i>Digne pas d de votre</i>	353 20	if this should stay to d	128:18
primrose that forsaken d.	342:31	Dignify the Serpentine	183:14	if wife should d. at Edmonton	160:8
soon as beauty, d.	184:13	<i>Dignitate: cum d. otium</i>	145 22	no scandal while you d.	540:30
splutters as it d.	264:5	Dignities: above all earthly d.	446:25	that juyrmen may d.	385:15
their red it never d.	183:11	by indignities men come to d.	70:18	when men asked her to d	10:25
then d. the same	587:6	speak evil of d.	438:38	Dined: I d. last night with the	
who d. if England live	296:20	without corvival all her d		Borgas	39:16
worm that never d.	84:1	Dignity .adverting to the d. of this		I have d. today	305:4
<i>Dies: d. trae, d. illa</i>	134:4	high calling	101:15	or had not d.	384:23
<i>nulla d. sine linea</i>	380:4	d. of history	78:15, 325:21, 37	they d. on mince	312:3
<i>optima .d. .prima fugit</i>	556:20	for the d. of the whole body	460:28	Diner-out philosophic d.	93 29
Diest: where thou d., will I die	47:1	holds his estimate and d.	481:12	Diners-out: from whom we hide	
Diet: d. unparalleled	176:38	I left the room with silent d.	233:10	our spoons	324:19
Doctor D., Doctor Quiet	520:23	in d. of being we ascend	574:19	Dines, where the M.F.H. d. he	
immortal d.	405:9	in d. or honour goeth to hym nigh	195:7	sleeps	518:11
no antipathy .in d., humour, air	86:25	in every gesture d. and love	348:36	Ding: always d, dingung Dame	
oft with gods doth d.	341:10	in the d. of thinking beings	277:39	chiels that winna d.	359:22
praise is the best d.	504:32	reach the d of crimes	357:25	d. dong bell	105:11
typical of a mixed d.	376:16	seemed for d. compos'd	345:18	Dingo: Yellow-Dog D. behind	479:30
Dieted with praise	287:16	Washingtonian d.	387:13	Dining: live without d.	297:29
Dieth. Christ .d. no more	65:45	wear an undeserved d.	464:1	while they thought of d.	337:42
their worm d. not	61:5	write trifles with d.	274:25	Dinna ye hear it?	228:27
<i>Dieu: D. me pardonnere</i>	240:27	Digression: there began a lang d.	108:20	Dinner: after d. is after d.	568:19
<i>D. .pour les gros bataillons</i>	557:10	Digressions .the soul of reading	513:8	better .a d. of herbs	519:29
<i>espagnol d. D.</i>	136:13	Digs my grave at each remove	244:19	better pleased when he has a	50:12
<i>si D. n'estait pas</i>	557:7	Dilapidation: prevent the shame-		good d.	277:1
<i>un homme avec D.</i>	303:5	ful d.	101:30	breakfast, d., lunch, and tea	41:3
<i>Dieux: laissez faire aux d.</i>	157:7	style resembling .d.	337:2	Christ..they would ask him to	
Differ as Heaven and Earth	531:22	Dilemma's even	194:27	d.	127:25
Difference: between thee and me		Dilettante: snowy-banded, d.	535:42	conservatives after d.	200:25
what d.?	498:15	Diligence is the mother of good		could not have had a better d.	271:19
d. is best postponed	178:8	fortune	134:17	d. lost! 'ounds lost!	518:16
d. of men's talk	377:10	<i>Diligencia: la d. es madre de la</i>		d. waits—and we are tired	160:13
d. of taste in jokes	196:17	<i>buena ventura</i>	134:17	drink our healths at d.	205:9
d. of texts	510:15	Diligent to learn	575:5	fight till six, and then have d.	130:23
d. to me	580:18	Dilloing in his armour	297:25	fond of his d.	221:5
each the other's d. bears	332:11	Dilly: Derby d.	124:10	good d. .reconciles everybody	377:27
no d. .alienate Cicero	325:23	Dim: adazzle, d.	255:3	make an end of my d.	495:31
only d., after all their rout	142:30	d. and decorous mirth	84:5	make our d. sweet	32:15
wear your rue with a d.	436:32	d. religious light	574:15	not a d. to ask a man to	271:18
you shall know the d.	363:16	d. emblazonings	285:19	not sufficient for a kite's d.	404:4
Different: by d. methods d. men		d. religious light	341:24	over the glass's edge when d's	
excel	143:11	d. suffusion veiled	346:19	done	89:28
clean d.	135:28	earth's joys grow d.	322:1	rolled its loud diapason after d.	34:2
hatched d.	8:10	live invisible and d.	551:21	settled .on whatever one had	
how d. from us	7:2	made the bright world d.	499:7	got for d.	412:21
how d., how very d.	582:21	nor d. nor red	149:2	talking politics after d.	181:6
like, but oh how d.!	176:17	not Brebus itself were d. enough	449:7	three hours' march to d.	240:19
other nature thinks d.	197:128	not when the sense is d.	39:6	welcome for himself, and d.	387:121
something d. from either	495:11	pinnacled d. in the intense inane	497:12	what gat ye to your d.?	31:10
think o' something d.	201:15	when all the lights wax d.	246:26	Dinner-bell: tocsin of the soul—	
we boil at d. degrees	110:4	woods on shore look d.	357:16	the d.	116:18
Difficile: Latin was no more d.	236:2	<i>Dimanches: tous les d. sa poule</i>	244:1	Dinner-knives: with broken d.	296:122
<i>Difficile, querulus</i>		Dim-discovered: d. spires	153:25	Dint: you feel the d. of pity	450:31
Difficult: d. . . . wish it were im-		ships, d.	546:15	Dinted: d. with the silver-pointed	
possible	277:8	Dimension: illimitable ocean..		pencil	93:45
not so d. to die	118:11	without d.	346:10	where the snow lay d.	361:124
others extremely d.	275:15				

INDEX

- Diocese: all the air is thy D. 184:26
 Diogenes struck the father 109:28
Dios, la idea que de ti D. tenga 551:2
 Dip: kind of farthing d. 516:18
 Diplomacy Dollar D. 5:20
 Dipped: I d. into the future 534:25
 Dips, the sun's rim d. 149:14
 Dirce: with D. in one boat 308:22
 Dirck galloped 92:22
Dire d'emmyer, de tout d 557:13
 Direct as the House is pleased to d. me 313:15
 he shall d. his going 397:10
 Homer. plain and d. 20:2
 lie d. 428:37
 puff d. 499:27
 to be d. and honest is not safe 472:6
 understanding to d. 282:20
 Direction. determined to some particular d. 278:2
 d. which thou canst not see 383:21
 stand by Caesar and give d. 471:15
 Directions: by indirections find d. out 432:34
 gives d. to the town 521:20
 rode madly off in all d. 311:1
 Directories Court Calendars, D. 306:26
 Direful: something d. in the sound 22:19
 Direness.. cannot once start me 461:3
 Dirge: by forms unseen their d. is sung 153:30
 d. for Saint Hugh's soul 170:24
 thou d. of the dying year 496:7
 with d. in marriage 430:24
 Dirges: instead of d. this complaint to sullen d. change 292:18
 478:33
 Dirt, had she borne the d. and rain hairs, or straws, or d. 359:4
 385:27
 half the little soul is d. 537:5
 huddled in d. the reasoning engine lies 497:22
 if d. were trumps 308:6
 in poverty, hunger, and d. 253:22
 instead of d. and poison 519:5
 painted child of d. 385:31
 Dirtiness: all along o' d. 295:22
 Dirty: all d. and wet 521:11
 at his d. work again 385:24
 damned..d., dangerous way d. hands, the nails bitten d. nurse, Experience 325:28
 d. stones of Venice 530:43
 for all 'is d. 'ide 293:10
 297:3
 life's road, so dim and d. 115:11
 rose pink and d. drab 337:9
 which..is to do the hard and d. work 413:4
 Dis: by gloomy D. was gathered let'st fall from D's waggon 347:8
 485:26
Dis: d. aliter visum 554:10
non sine d. animosus infans 259:26
 Disabused: by himself abused, or d. 383:22
 Disagree: men only d. 345:28
 Disagreeable: I'm such a d. man sincere enough to tell him d. truths 221:39
 322:14
 Disagreeables: making all d. evaporate 289:20
 Disappointed: discredited and d. Disappoint: can't abide to d. myself 227:1
 Disappointed: d. still, was still deceiv'd 160:20
 never be d. 386:36
 pangs of d. love 412:8
 unhouseled, d., unanled 432:17
 Disappointeth him not 392:24
 Disappointment all I endeavour end 255:8
 Disapproves: condemns whatever he d. 193:38
 d. that care 351:23
 Disarray: uncouth words in d. Disaster: gainst all d. 276:14
 99:13
 laugh at all d. 315:29
 meet with Triumph and D. 297:10
 Disasters: make guilty of our d. the sun 452:18
 see d. fallen upon her 162:11
 Disasters (cont.) 458:36(-459)
 so weary with d. 225:1
 trace the day's d. in his. face 510:16
 Disastrous, born to d. end 181:32
 Disavows. Conservatism . d. Progress 127:6
 Disbanding hired armies 126:23
 Disbelief, d. in great men 152:26
 willing suspension of d. 89:35
 Disbelieve: a Napoleon and yet d. Disbranch: that herself will shiver and d. 453:42
 Disc: round d. of fire 74:6
 Discandy, melt their sweets 425:17
 Discarded: to be d. thence 472:34
 Decept: two must d.—has d. tinguished 93:18
 Discern: all we have built do we d. only I d. infinite passion 17:1
 their real interest to d. 97:12
 160:41
 Discerning: gives genius a better d. 226:2
 Discharge: might d. their souls 193:30
 no d. in that war 51:17
 no d. in the war 294:37
 Discharged. at once indebted and d. 346:31
 Disciple d. is not above his master 58:51
 d. whom Jesus loved 64:19
 in the name of a d. 59:4
 Discipline: d. and perfect steadiness 305:11
 d. must be maintained 174:1
 good order and military d. 5:26
 holy spirit of d. 56:20
 my d. of arms 331:2
 Disciplines of the pristine wars 444:2
 Disclose, seek his merits to d. 230:13
 Discobolus: gospel of the D. 112:18
 Discolouration: eye that cast d. 337:6
 Discomfited: kings..were d. 396:7
 Discommendeth: he who d. others 85:14
 Discontent: age of splendid d. 355:12
 divine d. 294:3
 in common—d. 19:7
 in pensive d. 510:16
 large and liberal d. 561:14
 more apt to d. 154:26
 pale contented sort of d. 286:41
 prone to d. 246:17
 winter of our d. 476:2
 with darkling d. 375:10
 Discontented: blushing d. sun 475:8
 d. with the divine discontent 294:3
 every one that was d. 82:20
 Discontents: feel their d. 357:24
 Discord: all d. harmony 383:21
 dire effects from civil d. 1:25
 knows no d. 123:18
 so musical a d. 467:20
 that eke d. doth sow 198:5
 what d. follows 481:4
 Discordant: reconciles d. elements 579:9
 still-d. wavering multitude 441:8
 Discords make the sweetest airs 111:10
Discors: concordia d. 257:5
 Discountenance every one among you 75:9
 Discouragement: there's no d. 99:35
 Discouraging: heard a d. word 248:9
 Discourse: any d. of rivers 559:25
 bid me d. 488:26
 by your dialect and d. 110:38
 d. in novel phrases 220:26
 d. most eloquent music 435:23
 d. of the elders 50:37
 d. the freezing hours away 429:31
 fittest for d. 193:26
 good company and good d. 559:17
 in d. more sweet 345:20
 nor to find talk and d. 27:16
 put your d. into some frame 435:20
 rather hear thy d. than see a play so varied in d. 100:123
 308:17
 Sydncean showers of sweet d. 166:20
 wants d. of reason 430:33(-431)
 with such large d. 436:15
 Discourses: from the hipp'd d. 231:28
 Discourtesy: fierceness makes.. truth d. 244:11
 Discover: ere he shall d. 517:18
 happy soul she shall d. 166:9
 to d. we must travel too 206:27
 Discovered. as thy love is d. almighty 96:24
 up he starts d. 347:29
 Discoverers. ill d. that think there is no land 24:19
 Discovereth the thick bushes 393:23
 Discovering: womanly d. grace 184:19
 Discredit. he will d. our mystery 462:18
 Discreet and learned Minister 390:31
 Discreetest: virtuouslest, d., best 349:11
 Discretion. better part of valour is d. 441:2
 fair woman. without d. 49:58
 has no d. in her coughs 22:29
 not to outspout d. 471:5
 philosophy is nothing but d. 422:9
 years of d. 397:16
 your own d. your tutor 434:18
Discreto: al simple con el d. 134:18
 Discrewed: crown'd and again d. d. and dismounted 269:27
 524:22
 Discussing their duty to God 567:20
 Discussion: Rupert of Parliamentary d. 180:15
 Disdain. d. and scorn ride sparkling 468:25
 for thee to d. it 499:13
 in patient, deep d. 17:8
 more love or more d. 125:7
 my dear Lady D. 468:2
 pride and high d. 417:6
 she did all d. 9:10
 that fixed mind and high d. 344:13
 9:21
 Disdained: if now I be d. 499:3
 one feeling too falsely d.
 Disdains: d. all things above his reach 371:15
 d. to hide his head 231:32
 Disease: age, d., or sorrows 146:32
 amounts to a d. 220:19
 creeds a d. of the intellect 200:44
 cur'd yesterday of my d. 402:3
 cure the d. and kill the patient 26:18
 d. is incurable 441:26
 d. of admiration 324:36
 d. of not listening 441:15
 Emphyteusis is not a d. 514:39
 every physician. his favourite d. 204:24
 find her d. 461:11
 if..d. in the liver. a Calvinist 200:11
 life is an incurable d. 158:21
 no cure for this d. 41:2
 prayers are a d. of the will 200:44
 remedy is worse than the d. 27:11
 seamed with the scars of d. 325:28
 shapes of foul d. 533:20
 strange d. of modern life 18:14
 this long d., my life 385:26
 Waddy is an infectious d. 304:51
 without d. the healthy life 518:11
 young d..grows 383:26
 Diseased: d. in his feet 47:50
 minister to a mind d. 460:37
 of its own beauty is the mind d. 114:16
 when love grows d. 202:2
 Diseases: death is the cure of all d. 86:35
 d. desperate grown 436:11
 one of the..d. of women 243:12
 perils and d. that he elbows 38:24
 sovereign remedy to all d. 109:22
 subject to the same d. 464:8
 Disenchanted see a d. nation 496:23
 Disenchanting: so d. as attainment 514:12
 Disencumbered Atlas of the state 161:40
 Disentangle cannot d. 9:21
Disertum. salaputrum d. 133:1
 Disfigure gypsies..d. them 499:23
 Disgrace d. and ignominy of our natures 86:16
 even to a full d. 429:18
 impatient of d. 190:13
 much d...the name of Agincourt 444:10
 O the d. of it! 39:25
 poverty is no d. 505:17
 quite a d. to be fine 527:7
 sole author of his own d. 160:17
 when in d. with fortune 486:24

INDEX

Disguise: blessings in d.	248:1	Disorders: all ruinous d.	452:16	Dissipation without pleasure	216:27
to go naked is the best d.	154:36	Disparity: just such d.	184:5	Dissolute: d., damned, and des-	
Disgusted, in Franciscan think to		Dispatch, be angry and d.	426:13	pass d.	422:20
Disgusts: these troublesome d.	346:25	Cecilia d. of business	503:9	in the d. city	577:22
Disguising: vizards d. what they	347:25	nothing more requisite. than d	472:31	think of it, d. man	252:21
are	459:5	Dispatchful: with d. looks	348:8	Dissolution: from low doth d.	
Disgust, d. and secret loathing	117:7	Dispell'd: mist is d. when a	214:30	climb	578:1
in divine d.	119:16	woman appears	214:30	these limbs from d.	185:4
old plays begin to d.	202:15	Dispense: d. with necessities	359:24	Dissolve: all which it inherit, shall	480:8
Disgusted with literary men	289:14	with wine d.	164:33	d. me into ecstasies	341:24
Dish: but a d. of pain	547:20	Dispenses, indulgences, d., pardons	346:26	faded far away, d.	287:25
butter in a lordly d.	46:49	Dispersed: he hath d. abroad	398:27	I d. it in rain	492:26
chameleon's d.	435:2	now d. all the world over	212:8	Dissolved, all d. in port	381:23
d. fit for the gods	449:10	Dispirited: fainting, d. race	17:20	Dissolves: when all the world d.	330:3
d. for a king	485:16	not d., not weak	200:3	Dissolving in rains	492:28
d. of sweet berries	249:7	Displace, this pair of boots d.	406:18	Dissonance: barbarous d. 340 26,	348:23
d. ran away	367:1	Displaced: you have d. the mirth	459:22	from life's d.	569:13
for a d. of wood	475:10	Displayed all sorts of flowers	509:6	Dissonant: no sound is d. of Life	152:2
some d. more sharply spiced	375:6	Displeasure: her d. fly	470:20	Distance: at d. from the Kind	578:16
this d. too good for any but..	559:24	Disponibles: saw them, as d.	268:8	at d. I gaze	373:18
was not that a dainty d.?	368:20	Dispose: charitably d. of anything	444:19	by d. more sweet	578:19
was not this a dainty d.?	512:5	unsearchable d. of highest wisdom	351:7	d. lends enchantment	122:31
woman is a d. for the gods	426:8	Disposed, sentimentally I am d.		for the future in the d.	33:8
Dishevel'd: Romeo's a d. to him	478:31	to harmony	306:4	notes by d. made more sweet	154:1
Dishevel'd: the riddle	131:29	when I am so d.	176:16	sixty second's worth of d.	297:12
Dished: we have d. the Whigs	511:12	Disposer Supreme	571:4	there's a magic in the d.	366:4
Dishes: d. the Doctor has sent us	213:9	Disposes: God d.	291:20	thy strength, d. and length	262:5
d. were ill-sorted	194:16	Disposition: change my d.	485:27	Distance: la d. n'y fait rien	170:1
ever recollect half the d.	22:20	entertain a cheerful d.	474:26	Distant: d. Drum	205:25, 26
home-made d.	253:10	horridly to shake our d.	431:32(-432)	d. from Heaven alike	109:20
not wash d.	366:16	lay his goatish d. to a star	452:19	d. predominate over the pre-	
Dishonest: free from all d. deeds	123:23	my master is of a churlish d.	427:6	sent	277:39
our employment may be		of a mild or choleric d.	2:4	d. triumph-song	264:9
reckoned d.	215:2	put an antic d. on	432:30	dull prospect of a d. good	192:29
Dishonour, another unto d.	65:60	truant d.	431:2	far d., storm-beaten ships	327:11
by honour and d.	67:28	Dispositions, common d. of..		Dystasteful: found your life d.?	93:25
Dishes: d. the Doctor has sent us	530:37	mankind	101:33	Dystastes: prosperity is not with-	
I have liv'd in such d.	425:23	Dispraise or blame	351:6	out d.	25:20
past all d.	252:15	Dispraised: of such to be d.	279:29	Distemperature: thorough this d	466:37
Dishonourable, find ourselves d.		of whom to be d.	350:5	Distil: observingly d. it out	444:12
graves	448:22	Disprized: pangs of d. love	434:4	Distillation: history a d. of	
Disinclination to inflict pain	337:39	Disproportioned sun	351:11	rumour	126:16
Disinheriting: damned d. coun-		Disproven, nor yet d.	527:21	Distilled: d. almost to jelly	431:10
tenance	500:41	Disputants, our d.. the skuttle		d. by the sun	237:10
Disintegration: through rapine to		fish	2:30	d. from limbeck's	488:8
d.	222:38	Disputation, run in debt by d.	110:6	rich d. perfumes	340:27
Disinterested: d. endeavour to		that's a feeling d.	440:3	rose d.	466:17
learn	19:12	Disputations: doubtful d.	66:15	Distinct from harmony divine	159:11
d. intellectual curiosity	549:8	Dispute: better to live than d.	401:35	Distinction: few escape that d.	550:28
friendship is a d. commerce	226:34	d. it like a man	460:22	make d. of place	429:39
seldom so d.	1:6	d. the reign of some luxurious		no d. among the upper ten	
Disinterested: within the City d.	496:2	mi're	216:4	thousand	571:5
Disjoint: let the frame of things d.	459:4	endeavour and d.	206:22	no d. between virtue and vice	271:10
Dislike: d.. at first sight	513:19	my right there is none to d.	164:22	Distinctive: progress, man's d	
hesitate d.	385:29	on either which he would d.	110:5	mark	91:1
Dislikings: made up of likings and		that such high d. should be	112:22	Distinctly: he speaks all his words d.	204:33
d.	306:10	Disputed: an' downa be d.	105:11	so d. wrought	186:13
Dislimns: the rack d.	425:20	d. about the body of Moses	70:17	Distinguish: and yet abstain, and	
Dislinal: d. news I tell	13:18	some d. barricade	421:18	yet d.	352:9
D. Science	126:34	Disputes: left to their d.	348:30	could of men d.	434:25
with d. stories	99:36	Disquieted: never to be d.	292:19	Distinguishable: shape had none d.	346:4
Dismay: chains of its d.	495:26	so d. within me	394:17	Distinguished: d. from all other	
devious covers of d.	411:12	Disquieteth himself in vain	394:9	creatures	2:32
let nothing you d.	6:11	Disquietly: follow us d. to our		d. from you but by toils	1:18
ruin, and desperation, and d.	350:17	graves	452:16	two must decept,—has d.	93:18
shape of danger can d.	575:11	Disrespectfully of the Equator	504:21	Distorting: I fear my speech d.	81:8
Dismayed: neither be thou d.	46:37	Dissatisfied: not one is d.	507:20	Distracted: she lay d. in the ditch	166:23
ran d. away	465:17	Dissat: cheer me ever or d. me	460:36	Distracted: Ambition, D.	129:20
was there a man d.?	528:14	Dissect: through creatures you d.	384:22	d. in's aspect	433:31
Disembellment of the Empire	222:38	we murder to d.	581:16	into a fine d.	246:4
Dismiss: if thou d. not her	340:2	Dissemble: d. in their double heart	392:20	Distress: all pray in their d.	70:18
Lord, d. us with Thy blessing	98:14	d. nor cloak them	388:7	called about him every one.. in	
power to d. itself	448:36	d. sometimes your knowledge	26:6	d.	82:20
Dismissed: d. by the British		right to d. your love	72:14	comfort man's d.	295:8
electorate	144:17	Disensions: one day's truce..	102:5	comfort their d.	512:15
d. with hard words	375:16	to..d.		deep d. hath humanized	578:15
may not rudely be d.	152:21	Dissent: all protestantism.. a sort		delivered them from their d.	398:15
with peace and consolation hath		of d.	100:20	delivereth them out of their d.	398:18
d.	351:7	dissidence of d.	100:20	exposed to suffering and d.	575:7
Disobedience: children of d.	68:3	general union of total d.	320:3	friend of Beauty in d.	117:36
excuse my d. now	158:28	within a few days.. d. myself	86:3	incapable of her own d.	437:1
of man's first d.	344:11	Dissenter: rigid d.. eat very		not affected by the reality of d.	373:3
Disobedient: hearts of the d	61:11	plentifully	2:16	they d. them still	15:3
Disobeyed: the seventh tune d.	275:16	Dissertates: one d., he is candid	93:18	Distressed: afflicted, or d.	389:17
Disorder: corrupt influence		Dissidence: d. of dissent	100:29	art thou sore d.?	361:10
spring of all d	101:17	Dissimilar: though d.	493:8	d. by events which they did not	
has last d. mortal	225:16	Dissimulation: his gray d	340:32	cause	235:22
lived in the utmost d	312:24	laying down the guilt of d.	419:26	griefs that harass the d,	278:32
most admir'd d.	459:24	let love be without d.	66:11	I am d. for thee	473:30
sweet d. in the dress	246:4	politics in the East.. d.	182:1	mind d.	162:3

INDEX

Distresses in all d of our friends 521 1
 insurmountable d of humanity 277 24
 Distressful some d stroke 470 3
 District of that d I prefer 84 12
 Distrust that d. a mode of melancholy 273 20
 Distrusted power should always be d 279 20
 Disturb difficult to d. the system of life 271 33
 d not her dream 105 29
 d our cheerful faith 582 3
 d. your season due 342 10
 Disturbs presence that d. me 582 1
 what d our blood 586 10
 Disused thy needles now rust d 160 22
Dit tout est d 97 32
 Ditch both shall fall into the d 59 39
 die in the last d. 103'33 570 28
 environed with a great d. 167 13
 rather a d in Egypt 425 34
 Ditch-delivered by a drab 459 33
 Ditchers gardeners, d and grave-makers 437 5
 Ditches water-land of Dutchmen and of d 116 29
 Ditchwater drinking bottled d 489 31
 if he wasn't as dull as d. 178 19
Ditis patet atria ianua D 554 23
 Ditties amorous d. all a summer's day 344 32
 d of no tone 287 8
 sing no more d 468 20
 Welsh as sweet as d. 440 4
 Ditto to Mr. Burke 401 17
 Ditty play'd an ancient d. 285 26
 sung the dolefullest d. 35 17
 to air the d 264 3
Durna exemplaria Graeca versate d 256 6
 Diurnal days nor things d. 523 24
 earth's d. course 573 6
 her d round 575 26
 Dive d into the bottom of the deep 438:38
 for pearls must d. below 193:20
 Heaven's great lamps do d into the west 123 19
 Diver d. in deep seas 374 11
 d Omar 320 6
 Divergence upon morals 514 17
 Divers in d manners 69 6
 time travels in d. paces 428 9
Diversa vera bona atque illis multum d. 283 15
 Diverse d. sheer opposite 285 35
 union of this ever d. pair 336 35
 Diversion d. in a talking block-head 203 9
 tay is not my d 304 23
 walking country d 156 10
 Diversities of gifts 66 43
 Diversity whence arise d of sects 510 15
 Divorter of sadness 559 15
 Divide he could d. a hair 110 5
 he that will d a minute 428 18
 never d myself from any man 86 3
 or both d the crown 191 13
 rejoice, and d Sichem 395 23
 to d. is not to take away 493 11
 when they d the spoil 53 14
 words d and rend 522 9
 Divided d duty 470 4
 have they not d the prey? 46:32
 house d. against itself 60 54, 314:6
 in their death .not d 47:30
 more d and minute domestic happiness 290 12
 thy kingdom is d. 55 42
 Dividends. comfortable. .with d. 317 1
 Divides that heavenly land 562 14
 Dividing: by d. we fall 180 5
 d asunder of soul and spirit 69 8
 d. the swift mind 531 28
 in your sweet d throat 125 10
 like a d. spear 15 21
 nor d the Substance 388 38
 Divination spirit of d. 64 55
 Divine: all are d 15 16
 all, save the spirit of man, is d 113:2
 Angels sing. their aurs d. 158:4

Divine (cont)
 Apollo can no more d. 343 21
 as d as myself 567 5
 ask a drink d. 280 21(-281)
 aught d or holy 345 9
 becks .to fellowship d 284 25
 believes Kingsley a d 517 8
 clothing for the soul d 73 24
 did the Countenance D shine forth 75 16
 distinct from harmony d. 159 11
 d discontent 294 3
 d melodious truth 284 17
 d, the matchless 386 12
 d tobacco 510 1
 d Tranquillity 535 27
 entertain d Zenocrate 331 3
 Fanny Kelly's d plain face 307 15
 fear of some d powers 109 31
 god-like wish, or hope d 574 2
 good d follows his own instructions 463 8
 great Mother's train d 18 31(-19)
 hand that made us is D 2 28
 heavy, but no less d 116 4
 holy, d, good, amiable 349 17
 how d a thing a woman 583 1
 how d. is utterance 337 15
 human face d 346 20
 inspired by d revelation 24 17
 its horror and its beauty are d 495 17
 knows itself d 494 1
 made brutes men, and men d 374 20
 majestic march and energy d 386 17
 makes drudgery d 244 16
 more needs she the d 460 30
 never could d his real thought 115 41
 nor glimpse d 381 27
 not therefore less d. 577 1
 of quality and fabric more d 579 38
 radiant with ardour d 17 20
 scenery's d 121 9
 shed a ray of light D 132 1
 show me so d a thing 332 5
 silence is d 126 33
 so amazing, so D. 562 19
 some d excess 153 28
 sung d. ideas below 199 20
 tale of Troy d 341 18
 that in you which is d 18 19
 to forgive, d 383 2
 touch d —and the scaled eyeball 96 33
 what the form d 308 14
 wrote that monarchs were d 297 18
 Divinely d. bestow'd upon man 164 24
 d tall and most d fair 529 8
 imperfections d appointed 413 15
 most d in the wrong 586 25
 Divineness poetry some participation of d. 24 16
 voice of the people hath some d 25 8
 Diviner glad d's theme 190 18
 Divines: D use Austin's words *verbatim* still 109:4
 eternal reproach of the d 352 18
 Taylor, the Shakespeare of d. 199 24
 Divinest. two d. things 266 4
 Divinity. as if D. had catch'd the itch 110 15
 d. in odd numbers 466 14
 d that shapes our ends 437 27
 d that stirs within us 1 22
 piece of d. in us 86 37
 such d doth hedge a king 436 27
 tavern music. something in it of d. 86 33
 what is called 'orthodox d.' 20 16
 wingy mysteries in d. 86 7
Divus perimite d cetera 258 13
 Division deep d. of prodigious breasts 522 12
 d. is as bad 8 12
 equal d. of unequal earnings 198 21
 marriage and death and d. 523 1
 such d 'tween our souls 451 31
 with ravishing d 440 4
 woe weeps out her d. 279 28
Divus toto d. orbe Britannos 555 19
Divitias operosiores 259 17
 Divorce: long d of steel 446 13
 my D. to all 185 22

Divorced: d. so many English kings 442 26
 his aunts demand to be d 142 8
Divorum. rorum, corum, sunt D 370 5
Divos ille superare d 133 2
Dixerunt. ante nos nostra d 184 3
 Dizzy how fearful and d 'tis 454 3
 Djinn on the resident D 222 17
 Do able to d abundantly 67 55
 by all ye leave or d 393 25
 cannot d that ye would 67 45
 d. after the good 328 2
 d. all that they may be expected to d 565 27
 d as I say, not as I d 422 11
 d as you're bid 195 20
 d as you would be done by 139 14
 d it with thy might 51 21
 d it yourself 34 7
 d not d the thing they most d. show 487 24
 d not d unto others 490 27
 d nothing and get something 182 26
 d other men, for they would d. you 176 15
 d this, and he doeth it 58 31
 d. thou but thine 349 2
 d thou likewise 61 43
 d to all men as I would they should d 391 6
 d what I will with mine own 60 8
 d. what you can 232 13
 d. ye even so to them 58 22
 either d, or die 37 24
 far, far better thing that I d. 180 2
 finds out what you cannot d 74 18
 having too little to d 297 26
 I am to d what I please 211 22
 I daresay she will d 83 18
 I'd have you d. it ever 485 27
 I d nothing upon myself 186 26
 if to d were as easy 463 7
 if we d. well here 318 9
 I'll d, I'll d, and I'll d. 456 10
 'inclined to think—' 'I should do so' 188 26
 it revolts me, but I d it 219 20
 know not what they d. 62 48
 know what to d. with it [the East] 558 23
 let me d it now 232 10
 let us d. or die 107 33
 little to d. and plenty to get 179 15
 love and d. what you will 22 3
 Machiavel and others write what men d 24 23
 make me always. d what is right 266 21
 more remains to d. 115 3
 not be known to d anything, never d. it 200 47
 Oh, mister porter, what shall I d ? 315 13
 see thou d it not 71 35
 seemly so to d 292 8
 so little done, so much to d 406 17
 so much to d, so little done 533 3
 that I would I d not 65 49
 that thou doest, d quickly 63 49
 their's but to d and die 528 16
 things that they shall d. 534 25
 thing that I was born to d 168 8
 this will never d. 268 31
 'tis time to d.'t 460 24
 to d. thus 423 14
 tomorrow let us d or die 122 14
 waked to d. it 453 19
 we d not what we ought 15 11
 we shall not d. it any more 492 23
 what have I to d. with thee? 63 5
 what I d in any thing to d. it as for Thee 244 15
 what I d. to be liked 307 16
 what I must d then, think here 185 25
 what man would d ! 96 23
 what men dare d ! 469 4
 what shall we d —or go fishing? 545 15
 what you d still betters 485 27
 what you say, or what you d. 8 17
 which I would not, that I d 65 49
 which rather thou dost fear to d. 457 1
 Wilfull will d.'t 156 16

INDEX

Do (<i>cont</i>)		Dog (<i>cont</i>)		Doing (<i>cont</i>)	
will to d	416.17	every d. has his day	78 29	Englishman d as he likes	19 29
World what wilt thou d.?	166 1	every d. his day	293 19	find out what everyone is d.	243 1
Doasyouwouldbedoneby Mrs D	294 9	from the power of the d.	393 7	fine writing next to fine d	290 23
Docet <i>ab hoste d</i>	371 29	get her poor d a bone	368 4	if aught be worth the d	77 32
Docet <i>ipse d quad agam</i>	371 29	giving your heart to a d. to		joy's soul lies in the d	480 41
Doeh-an dorris a wee d	310 13	tear	300 22	one way of d things rightly	413 17
Dock d the smaller parts-o'-		good d cannot be of a bad		readiness of d	246 18
speech	120 28	colour	38 17	see what she's d mustn't	403 20
thistle and darnel and d	171 21	grin like a d	395 22	still be d, never done	110.19
Docks: hateful d	445 11	hath a d money?	463 22	stop somebody from d some-	
Doctor dishes the D has sent us	213 9	his faithful d bear him com-		thing	242 30
D Diet, D Quiet, and D		pany	383 12	such wondrous d	436 42
Merryman	520 23	his Highness' d at Kew	382 11	when there's something d	395 3
d. found, when she was dead	225 16	hold-fast is the only d	443 23	Doing-Good as for D	546 40
d. said that Death	569 7	I'd beat him like a d	482 33	Doings child is known by his d	50 25
d. slighted	372 12	in another life expect thy d	384 6	prevent us in all our d	390 51
D well versed in Divinity	10.23	in that town a d was found	225 20	Doit beggarly last d	163 44
eagerly frequent D and Saint	206 10	is thy servant a d ?	48 25	d to relieve a beggar	479 39
fee the d. for a nauseous draught	192 15	I took by the throat the circum-		Dolabella's Cleopatra	191 21
God and the d we alike adore	372 12	cised d	474 2	Dole born to all our d	80 8
if the d. does not give you a		lean d, a keen d	327 2	d unequal laws	540 31
year	515 5	let no d bark	462 34	happy man be his d	439 5, 466 7
merry D. Brighton	542.16	like a d, he hunts in dreams	534 22	weighing delight and d	430 24
never the d's brougham	299.19	like a d's walking on his hinder		Doleful in such d dumps	504 10
no man therein d but himself	350 28	legs	271 16	regions of sorrow, d shades	344.9
some d full of phrase and fanie	19 5	little d laughed	367 1	Dolendum est primum ipsi tibi	255 23
when the artless d sees	247 18	living d .better than a dead		Doll broken d	238 8
Doctor-like: lolly, d	487 14	lion	51 19	prettiest d in the world	293 17, 18
Doctors budge d of the Stoic fur	340 35	mune enemy's d.	454 13	you called me Baby D	238 7
let d tell	105 15	my brains give them to a d.	466 8	Dollar almighty d	10 6, 267.25
medical d cocking their medi-		my poor d Tray	122 16	billion d country	210.11
cal eyes	180 1	poor d., in life the firmest friend	118 22	D Diplomacy	5.29
when d disagree	384 41	poor d had none	368 4	eagle on th' back iv a d	195 9
Doctrine all the winds of d .let		rather be a d	451 13	Dolore accidere a nostro d.	133 19
loose	352 17	rather see the portrait of a d	277 2	Dolorem infandum rubeo renovare	
d. of ill-doing	485 4	something better than his d.	534 19	d	553 24
d. of the enclitic De	91 42	tail must wag the d.	295 15	Dolores causae varum saevique d	553 8
d. of the strenuous life	408 26	tongue of d	450 31	Dolores splendid and sterile D	522 24
emblem of his d	212 8	tossed the d.	369 6	Dolorous stroke most d	328 5
every blast of vain d.	389 51	very d. to the commonalty	429 2	Dolus seu versare d.	554 1
every wind of d	67.57	very flea of his d	280 15	Dolour to see the d that they	
from women's eyes this d	455.20, 23	when a man bites a d.	168 3	made	328 19
lov'd the d for the teacher's		whose d are you?	382 11	Dolphin mermaid on a d's back	466 38
sake	170.3	you call'd me d	463 22	Dolphin-chamber sitting in my d	441 31
not a mere depositary of d.	180.26	Dogged: it's d as does it	549 16	Dolphin-like his delights were d	426 1
not for the d, but the music	382.30	strong, d unenlightened oppo-		Doman' peace brooded o'er the	
of such d. never school	350.28	nent	19 14	hushed d	184 2
Doctrines d. fashion'd to the		Doggedly set himself d. to it	270.11	Dome: blue d of air	493.1
varying hour	224 18	Dog-kennel in an empty d	176 31	build that d. in air, that sunny d.	151.33(-152)
makes all d plain and clear	111.11	Dogma d the fundamental		d. of a vast sepulchre	496 7
Documents more d. than he can		principle	363 18	d. of many-coloured glass	492.15
use	268 7	no d, no Dean	181 18	d. of Thought	113.12
Dodd: D's sermons	273.31	Dogmatize I d. and am contra-		great bell swinging in a d.	208.2
Dodge, such as d. conception	284.23	dicted	277 5	hand that rounded Peter's d.	199.23
Dodger, artful D.	177 37	Dogs all the d. in the town	369 2	house with stary d.	561.17
Dodgers, dodgerest of the d.	178 21	better I like d.	408.16	shadow of the d. of pleasure	151.33(-152)
Dodo never had a chance	167.25	blood in hosses, d, and men	542.38	with a d more vast	251.15
Doeg, heroically mad	190.32	cats is 'd'	403 16	Domes d the red-plow'd hills	529.11
Doer d. and the thing done	505 24	cowardly d bark loudest	563 27	ships, towers, d., theatres	582.14
d's willingness	246.18	d did bark	249.5	Domestic. d. happiness	163.6
not a d	69 33	d eat of the crumbs	59.40	gallant gay d	535.4
Doers of the word	69 32	d. of .Saint Hubert's breed	416 13	malice d, foreign levy	289.24
Does, d.—nothing at all	203.17	don't let's go to the d	242.25	more minute d happiness	290.12
he who can, d.	490.31	horses and d. is some men's		of that d sort	500 44
not what man d. which exalts		fancy	174.29	smooth current of d. joy	278.29
him	96.23	Inquisition d.	539 18	this milk-soup d bliss	375 6
one who d, not suffers wrong	496.20	is it you, you d, I	270 14	Domesticate the Recording Angel	514 31
sees it and d. it	91.41	knocked the factious d. on the		Dom. haec studia .delectant d.	145 16
when the boy knows this. .he		head	275 12	res angusta d.	283.5
..d. it	177.5	lame d. over stiles	293.11	ridete d	132.21
Doest: that thou d., do quickly	63.49	leave Now for d and apes	91 40	Domna. Beata mea D	359.10
Doeth: whoso d. these things	392.24	let d delight	561.24	Dominant: hark, the d's persis-	
Doffed her gawdy trim	343.11	let slip the d. of war	450.12	tence	97.7
Dog: am I a d.?	47.24	little d. bark at me	453 29	Domination military d. of Prussia	21.6
as a d. is an infidel	271.30	mad d. and Englishmen	157.25	Dominations: Thrones, D.,	
beware of the d.	378.8	many d. are come about me	393.5	Princedom	348.14
broodin' over bein' a d.	505.23	more careful of the breed of		Dominic: dying put on the weeds	
call a d. Hervey	270.4	their d.	377.8	of D.	346.25
curious incident of the d	188.5	mother of dead d.	126.44	Dominion: between it and the d.	
dies like a d.	568.15	na men but d.	108.23	of the world	327.11
d., a horse, a rat have life	454.26	players like dancing d.	272 34	death hath no more d.	65.45
d. had lost his wits	225.22	throw physic to the d.	460 37	d. over every creeping thing	44.7
d. in the manger	549.28	tongue of thy d. .red	396.11	d. over palm and pine	300.24
d. it was that died	225.23	uncover, d., and lap	480.25	d. over the fish	44.9
d. starved	73.20	unmiss'd but by his d.	161.24	lest they get the d. over me	392.34
d. that praised his fleas	586.12	when the d. had gut asleep	320.11	Man's d.	107.10
d. to gain some private ends	225.21	Wag D.	276.27	tired of his dark d.	336.17
d. to his own vomit	70.39	Doing d. or suffering	344.16		
d. to his vomit	50.39	each your d. so singular	485.27		
Dumb's a sly d.	144.24				

INDEX

Dominions ' our Sovereign, and his
D
tithe or toll in our d 389 14
Domino benedicamus D 447 29
Dominus d illuminatio mea 41 30
nisi d frustra 49 35
Domitian from the death of D 217 8
Domus d et placens uxor 259 10
d sua cuique est refugium 148 7
dum d Aeneae Capitoli saxum
accolet 555 8
stat fortuna d 556 25
Don D different from those regal
Dons 41 32
remote and ineffectual D 41 31
upon D or devil yet 539 20
Dona d et ferentis 553 27
Done. a' is d that men can do
in vain 106 17
as good as d 220 21
been and gone and d 218 5
better d in Shakespeare 194 7
batters what is d. 485 27
determined, dated, and d. 503 6
do as you would be d by 139 14
d and not have spoken on't 424 18
d. anything that could be re-
called 182 25
d. because we are too menny 237 3
d it least of these d it unto
me 60 34
d those things which we ought
not to have d 388 11
d with Hope and Honour 296 28
game is d ! 149 13
had he not resembled my father
I had d 't 458 5
has she d this to thee? 321 14
having d all, to stand 68 11
having d that, thou hast d 185 24
how often we have d this 492 23
I don't think it would have d
if it were d when 'tis d. 504 2
I go, and, it is d 457 7
I go, and, it is d 458 1
I have d the dead 458 6
I've d it from my youth 164 32
I've d no more 204 36
lute, be still, for I have d. 583 21
makes ill deeds d. 447 43
Mirabeau's work. is d. 125 34
much to be d. and little .
known 276 13
nay, I have d 189 20
not d in a corner 65 25
nothing is ever d. until 490 9
now my life is d 547 20
petty d , the undone vast 92 36
reward , to have d d 200 26
said Francis, 'Rightly d !' 265 20
seal then, and all is d 425 22
servant of God, well d 348 20
singing will never be d 415 15
so little d. 406 17, 533 3
something attempted, some-
thing d 318 13
still be doing, never d 110 19
surprised to find it d at all 271 16
taken in and d for 202 16
thank God I have d with him 270 23
that which is d is that which
shall be d. 50 61
that which they have d but
earnest 534 25
therefore it shall be d 159 34
things which may fairly be d. 363 11
things won are d 480 41
thus that thou hast d. 44 23
thus way or that—'tis d. 573 7
'tis d—but yesterday a King! 118 19
to have d 15 13, 481 18
well it were d. quickly 457 7
what hast thou d to me? 411 14
what have I d. for you? 241 25
what have I ever d to you? 203 36
what ha' ye d.? 302 24
what He might have d with us 146 31
what I have d is yours 486 4
what's d. is d 459 4
what's d. we partly may com-
pute 104 8
what's said or d. in earth 245 22

Done (cont)
what was to be d ? 34 6
when love is d 79 5
when thou hast d. 185 24
which of you have d this? 459 14
wish 'twere d 17 1
Donegal kindest creature in ould
D 229 14
Done-to-Death also called D. 548 19
Dong the D ! the D ! 311 16
Donkey D went aboard 208 21
d wot wouldn't go 43 23, 177 31
never see a dead d 179 32
once on a d 175 37
score of d 's years 171 21
that d his face was sad 504 3
Donne D, I suppose, was such
another 197 34
D's verses peace of God 267 32
D, whose muse on dromedary
trots 151 13
John D, Anne D, Un-done 186 29
with Landor and with D 586 13
Donné grant the artist. his d 268 14
Don Quixote anything wished
longer excepting D 276 26
Dons if the D sight Devon 363 2
Don't about to marry—'D ' 403 3
Can't! D ! Sha'n't! Won't! 300 16
you will be damned if you d 187 7
Donuil Dhu pibroch of D 419 2
Doodah! doodah! 210 13
Doodle Sir Thomas D wouldn't
come in 174 4
Doom ' at Trinity Church I met
my d. 217 21
crush'd shall be thy d 107 8
destruction's devastating d 5 7
embrace the d assign'd 536 25
forget to a confind d. 488 2
great d's image 458 23
his d's extremely hard 220 6
nor strange thy d 82 10
prisoner comes to meet his d. 222 29
reached the house of d 24 2
regardless of their d 230 26
stretch out to the crack of d 460 11
to the edge of d 488 7
to the scaffold and the d. 24 6
Doomed d like Odysseus 586 7
d to death, though fated not to
die 192 21
d to walk the night 432 8
Dooms grandeur of the d. 284 21
Doomsday : d is near 449 19
houses last till d 437 8
if he danced till d. 155 8
sick almost to d. with eclipse 439 15
then is d near 433 10
Doon. banks and braes o' bonny
D 108 36
Dooney: on my fiddle in D. 585 2
Door. as deaf as a d 80 6
as the d on its hinges 562 3
at my d. the Hundredth Psalm 121 13
back at mine hostess' d. 447 23
bar the d. 30 22
beside a human d 577 18
came out by the same D 206 10, 11
d. flew open, in he ran 250 4
d. stood open at our feast 148 17
D to which I found no key 206 16, 17
drive an angel from your d. 76 16
either in d. or out 571 9
ev'ry d is shut but. mercy's d. 161 17
fix'd for ever at the d. 541 23
for the whining of a d 186 32
handle of the big front d. 221 15
his hand by the hole of the d. 52 10
I am the d. 63 36
is the wind in that d.? 328 6
it stands at the d. 128 13
keep the d. of my lips 400 13
keep you standing at that d. 410 3
knocking at Preferment's d 18 7
knocking on the moonlit d. 171 13
let the d be lock'd 437 39
made my sun their d. 185 24
make a beaten path to his d 201 22
make a d. for thy mouth 57 4
my wee small d. 172 3

Door (cont)
no d can keep them out 243 24
nor so wide as a church d 478 14
on the wrong side of the d 140 16
open d for all nations' trade 43 11
outside the fast-closed d 264 12
pass'd the d of Darkness through 206 27
posts of the d moved 53 8
see through a deal d. 179 16
shut stands the d 15 27
shut the d after you 195 20
sweep the dust behind the d. 467 36
three, four, knock at the d 368 6
thy form from off my d 380 27
tune the instrument here at the
d. 185 25
when gusts shake the d 16 1
Doorkeeper boxkeeper, d, all in
one 237 25
rather be a d 397 7
Doors be ye lift up, ye d. 393 12
calling out of d 538 4
death hath so many d 37 20
death hath ten thousand d. 563 16
death opens unknown d 334 4
d shall be shut 51 33
d that do last for aye 421 2
d, where my heart 532 8
dovecote d. of sleep 338 3
he has been opening the d. 22 14
I shuttered my d with flame 206 4
let the d be shut upon him 434 10
lips the d of breath 478 44
open fly th' infernal d 346 9
open your living d 348 28
our own clay-shuttered d 545 1
pictures out of d 470 25
shut their d against a setting
sun 480 23
thousand d. to let out life 335 2
Doorways D are alternate Night
and Day 2 5 29
folding d. of the East 544 7
Dorian loved the D. pipe, the D
strain 18 28
to the D. mood 345 12
Dorians to whom the D. pray 324 16
Doric D little Morgue 89 21
warbling his D. lay 343 6
Doris: call me Lalage or D. 152 6
Dormat bonus d Homerus 256 10
Dotage. from d. Marlborough .
streams of d. 279 10
or lose myself in d 423 24
Dotages ' common d of human
kind 109 12
Dotard planet's tyrant, d. Death 38 29
Dote d. on her for anything 452 23
I d on his very absence 463 14
Doted she d. upon the Assyrians 55 32
Dotes ' who d, yet doubts 471 32
Doth confirmeth all He did by all
He d. 80 29
d, if the other do 186 25
Dotheboys Hall 176 38
Dots ' those damned d 141 35
Dotted over the whole globe 503 5
Double. dissemble in their d. heart 392 20
d. blessing is a d. grace 431 24
d, d, toil and trouble 459 30
d. glass o' the invariable 179 4
d. good 175 39
d. the vision my eyes do see 74 5
is old D. dead? 442 8
like to a d. cherry 467 9
make assurance d sure 460 6
single thralldom or a d. strife 28 18
so d. was his pains, so d be his
praise 500 30
surely you'll grow d. 581 14
swan .float d. 582 19
to every power a d power 455 22
with a d. thread 253 24
Doubled: d. him up for ever 218 20
d. his whole creation 80 29
your trouble d. 170 9
Double entendre. the horrible d. 10 24
Doublet: bought his d. in Italy 463 12
fashion of a new d. 468 17
his d. all unbrac'd 432 35
thy d. of changeable taffeta 483 7

INDEX

Doubt but live in d	488 19	Dover Road milestones on the D	175 35	Downwards could look no way	
clouded with a d	531 37	Doves as Venus yokes her d	116 14	but d	99 27
decide this d for me	161 5	harmless as d	58 49	my gross flesh sinks d	476 1
defence of philosophic d	29 17	his mother's d	321 14	point of view sinks d	235 22
d diversified by faith	89 32	moan of d.	539 5	Doxey heighl the d	485 16
doubter and the d	199 5	thou hast d' eyes	52 5	orthodoxy is my d.	559 31
d. is Devil-born	533 13	with loves and d	91 12	Orthodoxy or My-d	126 18
d the equivocation of the fiend	461 5	Dovetailedness. universal d	177 18	Dozed pimpernel d on the lea	536 13
d thou the stars are fire	432 42	Dove-wings made their d.		Dozen a d d in her place	517 19
d you to whom	501 20	tremble	285 36	a d persons who understand	
enabled to d thee	305 8	Dow this yer D	238 27	Plato	200 46
faith which does not d	551 1	Dowager's was a demd outline	177 20	she has at least a d	569 36
frets d the maw-crammed beast?	95 14	Dowagers for deans	538 7	Dozens reckons up by d	221 14
'I d. it,' said the Carpenter	130 12	Dowel, Dobet, and Dobest	310 8	Drab ditch-deliver'd by a d	459 33
if the Sun and Moon should d	73 28	Dower beauty is thy earthly d	575 16	rose pink and dirty d	337 9
in a state of philosophical d	153 8	earth its d of river	285 1	Drachenfels castled crag of D	113 43
in d to act or rest	383 22	for deathless d	410 30	Drachmas drop my blood for d	451 20
knows no d	15 21	human nature's highest d	575 6	Draff eats up all the d	281 22
leave such a matter in d ?	420 21	little children's d	92 16	Drag d the Atlantic for whales	550 20
more faith in honest d	533 14	Dowered with the hate of hate	537 40	put on the d	505 30
never d I love	432 42	Down all the stars looked d	140 20	why d in Velasquez?	566 6
never stand to d.	246 19	come d, O maid	539 3	Draggled a' her petticoat	104 30
night of d and sorrow	35 4	coming d shift for myself	358 6	Drag-net swept like a d	194 16
no d but ye are the People	207 15	cygnet's d. is harsh	480 39	Dragon as an ev'ning d came	351 2
no longer could I d him true	309 3	does not write himself d.	239 12	dare the unpastured d	491 27
none might be in d	81 10	d among the dead men	195 16	d fought	71 17
no possible d whatever	218 18	d and away below	15 22	fought against the d	71 17
not make one d	363 23	d at an inland town	219 17	lad hold on the d.	71 39
road to resolution lies by d	404 8	d by the salley gardens	584 11	swinged the d	447 23
soundest casuists d	384 41	d comes the baby	73 14	Dragon-fly d hangs like a blue	
summer side of d	527 22	d, d to hell	446 8	thread	410 30
then am most in d	517 17	d. he went like a streak	8 24	with the d on the river	88 11
though we oft d	351 7	d it merrily	170 24	Dragon-green sea	208 8
time will d of Rome	116 12	D, Sirl Put it d!	41 4	Dragonish cloud that's d	425 19
to be once in d	471 34	d, thou climbing sorrow	452 37	Dragons. bores have succeeded to	
troubled with religious d.	141 17	d to the end of the town	339 16	d	182 46
uncursed by d	250 30	d. to the valleys beneath	398 8	d in their pleasant palaces	53 20
when all men d you	207 10	d. went the Royal George	162 10	d. of the prime	532 38
wherefore dust thou d	264 24	d with it, d with it	400 6	habitation of d	33 45
Doubt'd heard Troy d	59 37	drew an angel d.	191 13	night's swift d	467 10
never d clouds would break	116 12	float face d	266 15	ye d and all deeps	400 24
Doubter and the doubt	97 4	go d like lumps of lead	249 15	Drags d. a lengthening chain	226 4
Doubtful d disputations	199 5	he did again get d.	160 10	d its dreary length before the	
d throne is ice	66 15	here's God d on us!	87 27	court	173 22
in d things, liberty	529 41	he that is d	99 31	d its slow length along	382 31
taught the d. battle	36 25	I grant you I was d	441 4	Drain as well put it down the d	243 6
thou d pleasure	1 10	I rode upon the D.	78 1	d not to its dregs	493 27(-494)
Doubting: castle called D -Castle	229 9	let's all go d. the Strand	131 34	if I was you, I'd d.	293 7
d, dreaming dreams	99 19	level d	271 12	leave Oxford by the town d.	511 3
d in his abject spirit	380 21	little, lost, D churches	302 11	Drained. d. not by the day	497 22
make allowance for their d. too	320 12	look not thou d but up	95 25	loungeers irresistibly d.	188 23
Doubtless God could have made a	297 10	or run it d	521 20	Drains d his at one gulp	96 39
better berry	112 21	other d, unseen	475 19	she said it wur d	541 6
Doubts breed d 'mongst Divines	359 2	pack-horse on the d	434 14	Drake D. he's in his hammock	363 3
d from what he sees	73 28	quite, quite d	540 29	Effingham, Grenville, Raleigh,	
end in d	24 13	ridge of a noble d.	519 35	D.	362 30
his d are better than .certain-		running a man d.	155 30	Drama close the d with the day	43 13
ties	235 11	slap-dash d in the mouth	155 30	d's laws the d's patrons give	279 1
in uncertainties, mysteries, d.	289 21	smoothing the raven d.	340 15	what this wild D. means	537 39
littlest d ate fear	435 9	so d. he came	159 38	Dramatist wants more liberties	268 7
ma d about the moonster	403 29	soon came d again	159 37	Dramatize, dramatize!	268 13
my d are done	192 23	swan's d.-feather	424 21	Drang Sturm und D.	305 2
our d are traitors	461 21	that bucket d.	475 19	Drank ate and d as he was told	249 18
saucy d and fears	459 12	they are brought d.	392 37	d death like wine	141 14
who dotes, yet d.	471 32	thrice-driven bed of d	470 8	d. it, and fell dead	174 18
Douceurs: ye d, ye sommeils du		when Kempenfelt went d.	162 11	d without thirst	519 20
matin	156 12	when they were d, they were d	10 10	eat my ale, d my ale	203 5
Doughtily: bare them right d.	189 8	with the d. on his beak	538 2	from which our Lord d.	530 22
Doughty: if d. deeds my lady please	228 12	your d. so warm. .pure	166 4	he d of the brook	47 51
Douglas. degenerate D.	573 24	Downfall: regress. .either a d or .		Jamshyd gloried and d. deep	206 1
doughty D.	30 5, 11	an eclipse	26 24	still my body d	149 29
D., D. tender and true	165 22, 250 26	Down-gyved to his ankle	432 35	Drap-de-berry fools such d.	
D. in his hall	418 27	Downhearted: are we d.?	5 13, 395 3	things	156 7
hand of D. is his own	418 26	we are not d.	135 7	Drapery with the d. of his figures	153 14
like D. conquer or like D. die	251 28	Downhill. this d. path is easy	409 18	wraps the d of his couch about	
Dove: all the eagle .all the d.	165 29	Downs all in the D the fleet	215 19	him	98 3
as gently as any sucking d.	466 30	fair on the dewy d	536 23	Draught. does not think of the d.	22 14
as the wings of a d.	396 7	looks on Ilseley d	18 21	fee the doctor for a nauseous d.	102 15
beside the springs of D.	580 18	O bold majestic d.	80 19	for a d of vintage!	287 24
changes on the burnish'd d.	534 15	round the spicy d.	535 18	such a d. of woe	492 4
d. found no rest	44 39	whale-backed D.	302 7	Draughts d of intellectual day	165 30
hawk at eagles with a d.	245 4	you saw the moon from Sussex	141 13	healths and d. go free	319 6
my d., my dear	536 15	D. D.	400 7	peculiarly susceptible to d.	569 27
my d., my undefiled	52 9	Down-sitting: thou knowest my d.	128 29	shallow d intoxicate	382 22
patient as the female d.	437 25	Downstairs: or I'll kick you d.	103 34	Draw: began to d. to our end	56 25
Dove-cote. d. doors of sleep	338 3	known many kicked d.	339 9, 366 23	d but twenty miles a day	331 7
eagle in a d.	429 23	upstairs and d.	72 14	d for a thousand pounds	2 35
Dover: burning a farthing candle		why did you kick me d.?		d. my pen in defence of a bad	
at D.	271 15	Downward: his looks. .always d.	345 9	cause	194 14
no longer think of. .D.	29 15	bent	194 25	d. out Leviathan	49 20
		mute creation d. bend their sight		d. the chalky ring	164 8

INDEX

Draw (cont)

d the Thing as he sees It 303.21
 d up Faustus 330.9
 d you with a single hair 194.28
 ere yet we d the blade 297.8
 haul and d with the mariner 189.1
 in retrung d hearts after them 359.1
 let me try and d you 95.1
 rank must they d 342.29
 soon d. in agen 247.12
 to d the bow, to ride 117.3
 Drawbacks everything has its d 269.3
 Drawbridge up d, grooms 418.27
 Drawed broughtreglarandd mild 176.18
 Drawers d of water 46.41
 flannel waistcoat and flannel d 213.22
 Drawing time is d near 3.8
 Drawler no sabbath-d of old saws 540.15
 Drawn d it for a good one 194.14
 d together all the greatness 405.13
 d too architectooralooral 175.26
 it oughtn't to be d 174.18
 new d frae the Forth 360.13
 Draws at his gills d in 348.26
 dark eleventh hour d. on 303.11
 though she d him 317.27
 Drayhorse great grey d. 254.23
 Dread close your eyes with holy d 151.33(-152)
 clouds ye so much d 161.18
 d and fear of lungs 464.33
 d of something after death 434.4
 d the grave as little 292.2
 louder and more d 150.10
 mighty d had seized 527.4
 nothing did he d. 509.19
 put thyself in prees for d 138.14
 secret d, and inward horror 1.22
 somewhat was he chill'd with d 417.14
 so strook with d and anguish 350.17
 thrice turned back in d 323.23
 walk in fear and d 150.2
 what d hand? and what d. feet? 75.24(-76)
 Dreaded d as thou art 103.25
 once d. by our foes 162.12
 Dreadful acting of a d. thing 449.5
 called thee mighty and d 185.15
 d sorry, Clementine 355.22
 each gentle and each d. scene 37.6
 gathers samphire, d. trade 454.3
 Dreading, d e'en fools 385.129
 Dreadless angel unpursued 348.19
 Dreads greatly his foes he d. 142.28
 Dream, as a d. doth flatter 487.22
 as in a pensive d. 533.2
 as night is withdrawn, d. 81.20
 as youthful poets d. 342.7
 beauty passes like a d. 585.22
 behind, a d. 488.12
 behold, it was a d. 99.26
 below the shadow of a d. 299.3
 body vanished like a d. 126.27
 broke this happy d. 184.12
 Child's unheeded d. 374.23
 consecration, and the poet's d. 578.14
 deep d of peace 265.16
 depth and d. of my desire 300.4
 disturb not her d. 105.29
 d. and d. that I am home again 208.4
 d., and so d. all night 286.8
 d of battled fields no more 416.10
 d of joys, al but in wayne 138.24
 d of life 492.16
 d of London 359.2
 D of Loveliness descending 313.14
 d of money-bags 463.34
 d of perfect bliss 36.30
 d of spring 152.17
 d of the devil 34.10
 d of thee when I am awake 155.27
 d. of the soft look 586.21
 d. of waves, flowers, clouds 493.14
 d. that is dying 371.2
 d. that's past expressing 215.37
 d., which was not all a d. 115.9
 d. within a d. 380.16
 empty words of a d. 81.9
 even the d's confusion 77.30
 faith no even d. 544.23
 fierce vexation of a d. 467.17

Dream (cont)

forgot, as a d. 562.9
 freshness of a d 576.1
 garden that I d of 542.5
 glory and the d 576.8
 gone like a beautiful d. 314.20
 housed in a d 578.16
 I dreamed, and d it still 141.16
 I d of the days when 142.2
 if I d I have you 184.17
 if you can d 297.10
 in a d of passion 433.31
 in a long immortal d 286.38
 keep a d. or grave apart 80.3
 life is but an empty d 317.5
 lost traveller's d 74.22
 love's young d 356.25
 my d thou brok'st not 184.12
 never saw the sun, but d of him 94.25
 not d. them all day long 293.7
 occupy age with the d. of 93.1
 Oh! d. of joy! 150.4
 old men's d 190.18
 old men shall d. dreams 55.52
 one man with a d 371.1
 perchance to d 434.4
 phantasma, or a hideous d 449.5
 quiet sleep and a sweet d 334.12
 say what d it was 467.22
 shadow of a d. A d. but a shadow 433.13
 short as any d. 466.20
 sight to d of 150.22
 silently as a d 163.40
 soft! I did but d. 476.35
 spirit of my d 117.7
 strange, even in a d. 149.31
 then they d of love 477.7
 they d of home 210.4
 they had dreamed a d. 96.43
 threading a d. 265.22
 vision, or a waking d? 288.2
 we might be all we d of 494.15
 what my d was 467.23
 with the first d 338.7
 wrecks of a dissolving d 493.25
 Dreamlight by candlelight and d 549.2
 Dreamed child I d. 141.16
 d a dreary dream 30.13
 d not of a perishable home 577.11
 d. of tasting pork 387.24
 d. of the devil, and wak'd in a fright 13.16
 d. that I dwelt in marble halls 98.21
 d. that life was beauty 7.18, 254.2
 d. that they were filled with dew 149.28
 he d. a ladder 45.3
 I d. I saw a city invincible 566.23
 long d of such a kind of man 442.37
 never d. wrong would triumph 97.4
 nor d. that any did 485.4
 they had d a dream 96.43
 walled or hoped or d of good 89.9
 Dreamer: d. of dreams 46.24, 359.1
 fauleth, dream the d 544.23
 he is a d. 448.12
 poet and the d. 285.35
 this d. cometh 45.14
 Dreamers: no d. weak 285.34
 we are the d. of dreams 370.19
 Dreaming, d. dreams no mortal ever dared 380.24
 d Hell-fires to see 298.3
 d like a love-adept 497.2
 d. o' Plymouth Hoe 363.3
 d. on both 462.5
 d. on the verge of strife 157.8
 d on things to come 488.2
 d spires 18.22
 d. through the twilight 410.1
 d. when Dawn's Left Hand 205.6
 I'm fondly d. 314.18
 you lie d. on 402.14
 Dreams. all my nightly d. 380.21
 as Dian had hot d. 430.4
 blissful d of long ago 157.1
 communicat'st with d. 485.8
 dead d. of days forsaken 523.21
 desires and d. and powers 523.18
 desire, that haunts our d. 81.19
 doubtful d. of d 523.17

Dreams (cont)

dreamer of d. 46.24, 359.1
 dreamers of d. 370.19
 d and desires 522.12
 d and the light imaginings 496.19
 d., books, are each a world 578.20
 d. happy as her day 84.21
 d no mortal ever dared 380.24
 d of Paradise and light 551.10
 d of the summer night 318.5
 d out of the ivory gate 85.22
 [d.] serve but for winter talk 27.2
 d. that are done 525.23
 dreamt of in d 34.8
 embroidery of poetic d. 159.25
 even in d 120.17
 fanatics have their d 285.32
 full of the foolishhest d. 127.5
 ghastly d 476.13
 heavy with d 545.9
 he hunts in d 534.22
 I arise from d of thee 494.7
 if there were d to sell 38.28
 I had drunken in my d. 149.29
 I have only my d 584.17
 in d behold the Hebrides 420.31
 in some brighter d 552.12
 in their noonday d 492.25
 into the land of my d 291.1
 is it some d? 560.10
 Land of D. is better far 75.14
 less than nothing, and d. 306.7
 lies down to pleasant d. 98.3
 my days and d out of mind 525.23
 my d of your image 585.17
 my d under your feet 584.17
 my fruit is d 545.9
 noon of my d 208.5
 not make d your master 297.10
 not the England of our d. 301.2
 O evening d! 208.6
 of fantasy, of d., and ceremonies 449.11
 old men shall dream d 55.52
 our d. are tales 171.1
 pleasing d., and slumbers light 418.36
 put man's best d to shame 88.21
 quick D 491.19
 real are the d. of Gods 286.38
 rich beyond the d of avarice 274.29, 356.3
 sleep full of sweet d. 284.19
 some peasant sees, or d. he sees 345.13
 such stuff as d. are made on 480.8
 these terrible d 459.4
 these were the d of a poet 277.23
 thousand such enchanting d. 245.16
 thou wovest d 495.21
 to the lonely d of a child 171.4
 trouble to my d 570.12
 until my d all come true 293.1
 waken from his summer d 496.8
 were it not that I have bad d. 433.12
 what d may come 434.4
 white Platonic d. 269.24
 wicked d. abuse sleep 458.1
 you tread on my d. 584.17
 Dreamer: d was the voyage 415.6
 void, dark and d. 159.31
 Dream-nighted in a d December 289.7
 Dreary d sea now flows between 150.27
 my life is d 535.30
 Dregs: from the d of life 191.34
 not to its d the urn 493.27(-494)
 Drench: Love Powders then a strong horse d. 307.14
 Drenched: roots of the earth. .d. 289.31
 till you have d. our steeples 453.5
 Dress: bring the d. 535.11
 children in ordinary d. 40.34
 come to thee for d 548.12
 d. by yellow candle-light 515.14
 d her beauty at your eyes 169.13
 if the devil d, her not 426.8
 language is the d. of thought 278.3
 noble youth did d. themselves 441.36
 of no more value than their d. 239.24
 Peace, the human d. 77.1
 Secrecy the human d. 77.4
 see a Whig in any d. 276.6
 set to d. this garden 475.13

1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678, 2679, 26

[688]

INDEX

Drowning no d mark upon him 479 16
Drowns fame d things weighty 27 1
Drowse begin to droop and d 459 8
Drowsted with the fume of poppies 284 12
Drowsy all the d syrups 471 43
d Bench protect 165 20
d frowzy poem 116 5
d numbness pains my sense 287 22
d unimpassioned grief 150 31
dull ear of a d man 447 35
makes heaven d 455 22
who can be d at that hour 85 21
Drowsyhead · pleasing land of d. 546 2
Drudge lexicographer a harm-
less d 270 27
pale and common d 464 16
Drudgery dry d of the desk 307 17
makes d divine 244 16
Drug literature is a d 78 27
poetry's a mere d, Sir 203 25
Drugs what d, what charms 469 45
Druid a D land, a D. tune 586 16
the D, hoary chief 158 20
Drum. as an unbrac'd d 134 7
bang-whang-whang goes the d 97 14
distant D 205 25, 26
d now to d did groan 189 7
d them up the Channel 303 2
dumb as a d with a hole 178 40
hark to the big d. callin' 296 17
my pulse like a soft d. 292 20
not a d. was heard 572 10
pulpit, d ecclesiastick 110 3
spirit-stirring d 472 3
take my d to England 303 2
Drum-beat morning d, following
the sun 563 5
Drumming with his fingers 325 32
Drums anon d in his ear 477 7
are your d a-beating yet? 503 1
as the d beat far 141 5
bangu' er de d. 238 24
d. and trappings of three con-
guests 87 8
heard thro' rolling d 538 22
like muffled d, are beating 317 6
of guns, and d, and wounds 438 35
sound the trumpets, beat the d 191 3, 358 13
when the d begin to roll 303 3
with his clarions and his d. 323 3
Drunk against a post when he
was d 444 1
all learned, and all d 163 32
art of getting d 274 13
contracted in trying to get d 276 5
drink and no be d 108 16
d and raising Cain 294 26
d and resisting the Guard 295 4
d. deep of the Pierian spring 189 13
d their Cup a Round or two be-
fore 206 6
d the milk of Paradise 151 33(-152)
d to bed 423 20
d. with sight of power 300 26
gloriously d 163 33
hasten to be d. 192 8
I d. him to his bed 424 12
I have d your water and wine 297 13
man . must get d 115 34
never happy . but when he is d 273 4
partly she was d 106 22
Philip d. to Philip sober 5 12
that which hath made them d 458 2
th' hydroptic earth hath d 186 3
this meeting is d. 179 10
though he never was d. 154 17
was the hope d. 457 11
went to Frankfort and got d. 387 7
who have eat and d. with him 272 7
Drunkard: reel in a d. 143 13
rolling English d. 141 12
Drunkards make songs 396 18
Drunken· Antony. brought d.
forth 426 4
do with the d sailor 11 16
d. and overbold 95 2
d., but not with wine 53 35
d. of things Lethæan 525 8
d. with the blood of the saints 71 32
got more d. 387 7

Drunken (cont)
stagger like a d man 398 18
sure I had d in my dreams 149 29
toss-pots still had d heads 484 27
Drunkness: babbling d 484 18
branch of the sin of d 267 29
Drury's happy boy, at D 387 18
Druse the Thug and the D. 140 28
Dry all the week to d 11 5
as d as the remainder biscuit 427 16
before Life's Liquor. be d 205 6
dark tarn d 172 1
d August and warm 550 2
d, bald, and sere 282 1
d sun, d wind 550 6
d up the organs of increase 452 29
d your eyes 285 31
fain die a d death 479 18
good wine or being d 3 11
hearts d as summer dust 574 14
how d a cinder this world is 185 3
I am so d 7 3
I lie both soft and d 247 16
keep your powder d 73 2
let's d our eyes 446 29
made the deep as d 301 25
moist eye, a d hand 441 19
nothing sooner d 503 29
passed over on d. ground 46 39
prepared the d land 397 26
rivers of water in a d place 53 43
she was d and sandy 175 6
soul of Rabelais in a d place 153 10
thine own heart d of blood 287 3
what shall be done in the d? 62 47
Dryad light-winged D of the
trees 287 23
Dryden all the prefaces of D. 521 19
charting on deck was D 309 8
D fails to render him 20 3
D taught to join 386 17
ev'n copious D. wanted 386 18
genuine poetry. the poetry of D 19 20
Dubious: d hand 279 6
naming a d name 92 10
Dublin built a church in D. town 42 19
in D's fair city 7 8
Ducat: proud bride of a d coronet 176 36
Ducat dead, for a d dead! 435 40
Ducats lend three thousand d 463 22
my d! my Christian d! 463 42
Duce quot libras in d. 283 20
Duchess. I am D. of Malfi still 563 14
my last D. 93 34
of a chambermaid as of a D. 274 19
the D in a hoarse growl 128 31
the D! The D! 128 26
Duck D. and the Kangaroo 311 18
said the d, laughing 304 6
Ducks four d. on a pond 4 19
go about stealing d 14 4
Duct: creed in the biliary d. 200 11
Duda: fe que no d. 551 11
Duddon: backward, D! as I cast 573 26
Du Defiant: Madame d. 558 18
Due. as d. by many titles I resign 185 11
commence my song, my d. 95 37
deference d to me 220 10
give the Fiend. his d 540 28
keeps d on to the Propontic 472 12
not travel d West 128 9
Dues simple d. of fellowship 87 31
to all their d. 66 11
Dug: Men want d. up again 205 28
Miss Blumber d them up 175 6
never palates more the d 425 33
Duke bears a d.'s revenues 445 28
bury the Great D. 537 11
died like a D.-and-a-Duchess's
daughter 34 32
D. of Plaza Toro 218 17
D.'s son—cook's son 204 19
Earl, the Marquis, and the D. 218 22
everybody praised the D. 507 9
from tyrant d 426 26
marquis, d., and a' that 105 32
naked D. of Windlestraw 127 9
parson. who knows a d. 164 9
Dukedom: my library was d. large
enough 479 22
prize above my d. 479 23

Dukes were three a penny 218 28
Dulce d est desipere in loco 120 24, 261 5
d et decorum est desipere in loco 112 11
d et decorum est pro patria mori 259 18
d ridentem Lalagen amabo 258 23
Dulcet such d and harmonious
breath 466 38
Dulce qui miscuit utile d 256 9
Dulcimer damsel with a d.
on her d she played 151 33(-152)
sackbut, psaltery, d 55 36
Dull all d., all torpid inanity 147 18
anger makes d men witty 24 36
be d. in Fleet Street 307 4
but d and hoary 552 9
d and deep potatoes 216 22
d and muddy-mettled 433 33
d cold ear of death 230 3
d prospect of a distant good 192 29
d speaker all the virtues 243 17
d sublunary lovers' love 186 25
d, the proud, the wicked 386 2
d thy palm with entertainment 431 25
d would he be of soul 582 14
[Gray] was d in a new way 272 23
her name was D 99 20
how d it is to pruse 540 32(-541)
if he wasn't as d as ditchwater 178 19
in one d line 382 30
life very d without them 570 2
lock was d 119 14
motions of his spirit are d 465 20
not only d in himself 209 20
on a d day in an ocean-cave 531 9
public, though d 523 9
Sherry is d, naturally d. 271 14
so d but she can learn 464 19
so d., so dead in look 441 9
so smoothly d 381 22
tell them that they are d. 493 4
though gentle, yet not d 172 10
though it's d at whites 293 11
to make dictionaries is d. work 277 26
two d lines 587 15
venerably d. 143 22
very d. without a single absurdity 227 14
what's this d town to me? 292 5
when d a design in it 511 24
whenever he was d a design in it 204 26
witty prologue to a very d Play 155 34
Duller than the fat weed 422 12
Dullness cause of d. in others 209 20
d ever loves a joke 381 15
d of our blinded sight 400 32
Dumb as a sheep is d 54 26
d as a drum with a hole 178 40
d., inscrutable and grand 17 13
D.'s a sly dog 144 24
d to Homer, d to Keats 94 9
in a little while our lips are d. 535 17
in the heavens d. 254 29
Oh, noisy bells, be d. 263 2
oracles are d 343 21
otherwise I shall be d 290 14
tongue of the d. sing 54 3
we have a d. spirit within 506 19
wise of the world have made d. 171 4
Dumbness. banged the youth into
d 483 31
Dumb-shows inexplicable d. and
noise 434 15
Dummheit. mit der D. kämpfen
Götter 415 23
Dumps: in such doleful d. 504 10
of d so dull and heavy 468 20
one in doleful d. 491 11
Dumpy I hate a d woman 115 18
Dun. then her breasts are d. 488 13
Duncan: D is in his grave 459 4
D sighed bath out and in 105 14
fatal entrance of D 457 3
gart poor D. stand abeigh 105 13
hear it not, D. 458 1
this D. hath been so clear 457 9
Duncan Gray came here to woo 105 13
Dunce: because, dearest, you're a
d 274 32
d that has been sent to roam 161 31
nobody calls you a d. 97 20
puff of a d. 225 11
Satan, thou art but a d. 74 22

INDEX

Duncery: tyrannical d	352 22	Dust (cont.)		Duty (cont.)	
Dundee bonnet of Bonny D	416 8	March d to be sold	549 30	more than a moral d a	
stay longer in bonny D	420 15	much learned d	163 10	pleasure	569 28
Dunfermline in D town	31 23	mushroom of boiling d.	547 17	my d. to have loved the highest	530 19
Dunged with rotten death	544 27	my d. would hear her	536 15	my d. towards God towards	
Dungeon d horrible	344 9	noblest troth dies here to d	411 1	my Neighbour	391 5
live upon the vapour of a d	471 40	not perish in the d	507 32	nor law, nor d. bade me fight	584 21
nor airless d	448 36	not without d. and heat	352 9	O D I	573 28
quarry-slave scourged to his d	98 3	not worth the d	453 41	our bounden d. and service	390 44
this D., that I'm rotting in	124 17	one English tear o'er English d	405 12	owes not all his d. to gaudy tire	166 18
Dungeon-grate, as if through a d.	149 12	pays us but with age and d	468 8	path of d.	537 25
he peered	114 33	piece of valiant d.	263 32	picket's off d. forever	40 2
Dungeons brightest in d	151 10	pride that licks the d	230 3	quite as keen a sense of d ?	221 28
Dunghill hard by his own stable	281 19	proud and angry d	502 5	such d. as the subject owes	479 13
Dunkirk swim the haven at D.	138 6	provoke the silent d	84 21	thank God, I have done my d	362 25
Dunmow in Essex at D.	461 5	reacheth but to d	58 48	that our d. has been done	218 24
Dunsinane come to D	460 33	richer d. concealed	393 26	that which was our d	62 28
remove to D	161 36	shake off the d.	54 12	thy daily stage of d. run	202 1
to high D. hill	579 31	shall the d. give thanks ?	199 32	thy second d. already clearer	127 20
Duodecimos humbler band of d	239 23	small d. of the balance	467 36	when constabulary d.'s to be	
Dupe, d. of folly	147 8	so nigh is grandeur to our d	292 19	done	221 34
d. of friendship	339 15	sweep the d. behind the door	51 33	when d. whispers low, Thou	
Dupes if hopes were d	415 25	this d. it so much loves	568 7	must	199 32
Dupree Weatherby George D	553 15	then shall the d. return	433 15	when love and d. clash	578 10
Durate et vosmet rebus servate	415 25	this d. was once the man	355 21	when service sweat for d	426 38
secundus	553 15	thus quintessence of d	500 7	when simpleness and d. tender	
Durchsturmten wir die Erde	328 9	thou'lt recover once my d	114 24	it	467 27
Dureth: the sorrow d. over long	533 41	to die in d	528 21	whole d. of man	51 36
Dusk: breezes d. and shiver	350 9	tread, on an Empire's d	27 35	Dux. d. ego vester eram	556 4
d. faces	17 2	vex the unhappy d	141 19	d. femina facti	553 16
d. mus-featured messenger	171 21	what a d. do I raise	552 7	Dwarf sees farther than the giant	152 29
d. the hall with yew	402 22	what of vile d ?	403 38	Dwarfish d. whole	151 14
d. would come	222 20	when this d. falls	419 15	giant's robe upon a d. thief	460 31
in d., ere stars were lit	253 11	write my name in the d	510 19	Dwarfs State which d. its men	339 1
in the d. with a light behind her	336 9	write the characters in d		Dwell cell wherein to d	247 16
no dawn—no d.—no proper		your quaint honour turn to d		constrained to d. with Mesech	399 24
time of day		Dusted from its hands sand		d. a weeping hermit there	153 30
way in the d		Dust-heap, great d. called 'his-		d. in adamantine chains	344 7
Dusky: d. night rides down the		tory'		d.—in a dungeon cell	220 6
sky		Dustman Golden D.		d. in realms of Day	74 1
late and d.		Dusty d. purities of the law		d. in such a temple	479 33
rear my d. race		what a d. answer		d. in the house of the Fenians	586 20
trusty, d., vivid, true		Dutch behold with prejudice the		d. in the midst of alarms	164 22
Dust all valiant d. that builds on		French or D		d. in the tents of ungodliness	397 7
d.		fault of the D		d. together in unity	400 3
blossom in their d.		on D. bottoms just twenty per		d. where Israel hath dwelt	380 18
buried in d.		cent.		d. with sorfastness	136 20
but writes in d.		'swop' for my dear old D		here will I d.	130 15
by Time, written in the d.		Dutchman icicle on a D.'s beard		it pleaseth him to d.	396 7
come to d.		Dutchmen water-land of D. and		I will d. in the house of the Lord	393 10
curates, long d.		of ditches		strive to d. with'	479 33
dig the d. enclosed here		Duteous 'tis a d. thing		such as d. in tents	44 34
dry as summer d.		Duties, goes to her religious d		that on earth do d.	292 7
d. as we are		lowliest d.		they that d. therein	393 11
d. hath closed Helen's eye		new occasions teach new d.		who shall d. in thy tabernacle?	392 24
d. of creeds outworn		primal d.		Dwellers in Mesopotamia	64 26
d. of the upper shelf		property has its d.		Dwellers, d. by the castled Rhine	316 23
d. on antique time		Dutiful hang your husband and		d. 't the cold of the moon	90 13
d. swept from their beauty		be d.		sun that d. in me	65 48
d. that is a little gilt		Duty absolved from all d. to his		Dwelling any plague come nigh	
d. that rises up		country		thy d.	397 19
d. thou art, to d. returnest		adoration, d., and observance		d. for the stork	398 10
d. thou art. unto d. return		began to slacken in his d		d. in tents	44 57
d. to d.		below, he did his d.		where and what his d. ?	361 20
d. to the d.		dare to do our d.		whose d. is the light	582 1
d. whom England bore		declares that it is his d		Dwelling-place, how lovely is thy	
earth and grave and d		discussing their d. to God		d.	421 3
fallen to d.		divided d.		that the desert were my d	114 25
fear in a handful of d.		do my d. in that state of life		Dwelling-places' their d. shall	
formed man of the d.		done my d. and. no more		endure	395 1
frail children of d		do your d., and leave the issue		Dwellings, d. of the wilderness	395 30
go down into the d.		do your d. bravely		how amiable are thy d	397 5
go down to the vile d.		d., clad in glittering white		in the d. of the righteous	399 8
guilty of d. and sin		d., d. must be done		more than all the d. of Jacob	397 13
heap of d. alone remains		d., faith, love, are roots		Dwells she d. with Beauty	287 21
his enemies shall lick the d.		d. of an Opposition		where joy forever d.	344 22
in the d. be equal made		d. of being happy		Dwelt: d. from eternity	346 15
into the D. descend, D. into D.,		d. which lies nearest		d. in the land of Nod	44 33
and under D.		England expects. do his duty		I d. in marble halls	98 21
Knight's bones are d.		every subject's d. is the king's		the Word d. among us	62 64
less than the d.		forgot that he had a d.		where Israel hath d.	380 18
lie beyond thy d.		found that life was D.		where once we d.	160 30
light in the d. lies dead		I have only done my d.		Dwindle by degrees d. into a wife	156 14
like to take d. ?		in his d. prompt		d., peak, and pine	456 11
little d. of praise		in the way of. a public d		smiles before they d.	497 9
Love in a hut. cinders, ashes,		I owe a d., where I cannot love		Dwindles: only growth that d.	
d.		it is my d., and I will		here	226 9
magnificent out of the d.		little d. and less love		Dwyer John Richard .D.	504 12
make d. of all things		love is then our d.		Dyed: d. garments from Bozrah	55 5
make d. our paper		love with zealous humble d.		it was d. in mummy	472 16
maniac scattering d.		make our wills and do our d.		Dyer: like the d.'s hand	488 6

INDEX

Dyes· in d. of heaven 418 25
 stains and splendid d 285 19
 Dying as a d man to d men 36 24
 behold you again in d 516 10
 Christian can only fear d 237 21
 death must be distinguished
 from d 505 13
 despised and d king 498 18
 doubly d 417 22
 dream that is d 371 2
 d, bless the hand 193 35
 d Englishman 505 28
 d, has made us rarer gifts 83 19
 d put on the weeds of Dominic 346 25
 d, we live 96 20
 echoes, d, d, d, 538 14
 groans of the d. 418 13
 I am d, Egypt, d. 425 27
 it had a d fall 481 30
 lay d in Algiers 365 21
 living indisposeth us for d 87 10
 not death, but d is terrible 204 7
 not the d for a faith 542 9
 not till the fire is d 336 20
 on account of my d day 290 2
 pain, the bliss of d 381 28
 stay d here all night 500 5
 such a celerity in d 423 25
 sunsets exquisitely d 266 10
 there's no more d then 488 21
 those poor devils are d 378 13
 thought her d when she slept
 to d ears 538 10
 to-morrow will be d 247 10
 Truth upon the lips of d men 17 27
 unconscionable time d. 136 11
 unmoved see thee d. 178 32
 unto d eyes the casement 538 19
 young man, I think you're d 30 2
 Dyke Feb, fill the d 459 29
 last d of prevarication 101 25
 yon auld faul d 32 15
 Dynamite: objected to the use of d 514 3
 Dynasties, though D pass 236 14
 Dyte in Omer, or in Dares, or in D 138 25

E

E please 175 39
 Each, all are needed by e. one 109 9
 e. for one another 113 7
 e man for him-self 137 28
 e. one, fight on to the end 233 20
 e seem'd either 346 4
 e shall take his chamber 98 3
 e to his great Father 150 15
 e warning e. 302 10
 e, within our narrow bed 132 3
 from e to e 29, 14, 333 12
 make ye sure to e his own 301 26
 one life for e to give 296 20
 think e in e. 84 6
 two hearts beating e. to e. 93 22
 useless e without the other 317 27
Eadem semper e 198 9
 Eager· all e for the treat 130 13
 e. air 431 30
 e for the fray 144 28
 his e soul 212 16
 his hopes as e. as ours 100 17
 Eagle: as a young e. soars 495 26
 by all the e. in thee 165 20
 does the E. know? 74 2
 e in a dove-cote 429 23
 e mewling her mighty youth 352 15
 e on th' back iv a dollar 195 9
 e plunge to find the air 545 11
 e suffers little birds 480 35
 gaze an e. blind 455 22
 her e. through the world 558 2
 hooded e. 495 10
 in and out the E. 328 26
 lusty as an e. 398 4
 outlive.. the imperial e. 216 17
 so the struck e. 117 25
 upon my e.'s wings 191 16
 way of an e. 50 56
 Eagle-feather: moulted feather, an e. 93 24
 Eagles: bated like e 440 117
 e. be gathered together 60 25

Eagles (cont)
 hawk at e with a dove 245 4
 mount up as e 54 14
 swifter than e 47 30
 where his e never flew 158 32
 Ealing old person of E 312 20
 Ear beat upon my whorl'd e. 254 26
 by the hearing of the e 49 33
 came o'er my e. 481 30
 caught the e of the public 491 6
 charms or e or sight 151 6
 cleave the general e 433 32
 close at the e of Eve 347 28
 dull cold e of death 230 3
 dull e of a drowsy man 447 35
 e begins to hear 83 13
 e filled with hearing 50 61
 e hath not seen 407 23
 e is pleased 163 48
 e of jealousy heareth all 56 21
 e the open vowels ure 382 30
 fearful hollow of thine e 478 26
 flea in his e 14 21
 flea in's e 37 32
 from e to e 562 24
 give e unto my song 225 17
 give e unto the sailor 373 11
 give every man thine e. 431 25
 give no sound unto the e 86 32
 God's own e. listens 348 10
 hearing e 50 26
 her warm e lays 320 17
 he that planted the e 397 24
 hope to soothe thine e 153 23
 I have no e 306 3
 incline thine e 394 23
 into the Queen's e. 73 16
 I was all e 349 28
 jest's prosperity lies in the e 455 34
 keep the promise to our e 461 12
 lend an e to Plato 535 25
 listening e of night 421 9
 mighty world of eye, and e. 582 2
 more than meets the e 341 21
 more than the e. discovers 86 33
 not to the sensual e 287 8
 one e it herde 138 36
 one the e the triumph-song 264 9
 pierced through the e. 470 7
 reasonable good e in music 467 14
 right sow by the e 242 23
 she shall lean her e 581 22
 shouted in his e 131 12
 sleeps in a foolish e 436 10
 so nice his e 162 28
 stillness invades the e 191 31
 stop thine e against the singer 419 16
 tip of your soft e 247 7
 to your attentive e. 308 27
 turn the deaf e. 521 6
 unpleasing to a married e 455 35
 was never e 412 19
 whom he whispers in the e 89 11
 with sweetness through mine e 341 24
 won the e of Pluto 342 19
 Earl e by right 23 13
 E, the Marquis, and the Dook 218 22
 while the E was there 376 5
 Earless on high De Foe 381 16
 Earlie· wedded to the E.'s son 419 1
 Earlier· by the right of an e creation 325 4
 Earliest e at his grave 35 25
 e., latest care 322 3
 leaves, the e of the year 118 23
 Earls. daughter of a hundred E. 533 35
 Early and that right e. 394 28
 awake right e 395 19
 call me e, mother dear 536 26
 e. in the morning II 16, 240 19
 e. one morning 6 2
 good die e. 170 2
 had it been e., had been kind 270 18
 happy those e days 552 3
 if Emma comes away e. 22 13
 one of the e birds 156 18
 play-place of our e. days 164 7
 right e. in the year 250 17
 those so e. made 477 2
 up in the morning e. 108 24
 utterance of the e Gods 286 6
 you've gut to git up e. 319 13

Early-rising sun 246 2
 Earn e a little and spend less 513 35
 I e that I eat 427 27
 there's little to e 204 1
 Earned e a night's repose 318 13
 e your little bit o' corn 217 22
 Earnest charge in e 183 8
 e of success 450 24
 e of the things they shall do 534 25
 I am in e 213 17
 intermingle jest with e 26 5
 life is e 317 5
 nobody speaks in e, Sir 277 17
 time to be in e 277 38
 Earnings unequal e 198 21
 Earns whate'er he can 318 12
 Ear-piercing life 472 3
 Ears adder that stoppeth her e 395 20
 Death hath asses' e 38 27
 do thine e glowe 138 30
 eyes and e and every thought 412 19
 e, and hear not 399 4
 e like errant wings 140 21
 e. of different sizes 395 9
 e of every one that heareth 47 7
 e that sweep away the dew 407 20
 fly 'bout the e of the old cur 110 30
 harvest waves its wither'd c 165 17
 hath e to hear 60 55
 hedges e 588 24
 high crest, short e 488 27
 I have e in vain 287 32
 in e and eyes match me 95 20
 'Jug Jug' to dirty e 197 29
 leathern e of stock-jobbers 162 20
 lend me your e 450 17
 lest they hear with their e 53 10
 look with thine e 454 10
 lover's e hear the lowest 455 22
 sound 417 34
 lovers' e in hearing 417 34
 make their e heavy 53 10
 make two e of corn grow 519 17
 mentions hell to e polite 385 4
 once bless our human e. 342 17
 plucked the ripen'd e 538 9
 porches of mine e. 432 16
 reach the e of God 569 13
 she gave me e. 581 6
 shout about my e. 140 22
 split the e of the groundlings 434 15
 stopped his e in a dog-kennel 176 31
 thine e devoured the seven good e. 45 18
 to dyne e 538 19
 to e of flesh and blood 402 9
 to some e not unsweet 532 3
 touch'd my trembling e 342 21
 weary Titan! with deaf e 16 11
 we have heard with our e. 389 10
 Earsight deceive me e? 560 10
 Earth· Act first, thus E. 537 39
 air, e., and skies 582 4
 alive, and so bold, O e? 495 6
 all e can take 493 27
 all e to love 302 13
 all the corners of the e 397 26
 all the e were paper 321 19
 anywhere else on e. 231 17
 arising from sullen e 486 24
 attraction of e 316 11
 axis of the e sticks out 251 17
 between English e. and sky 241 26
 blow the e into the sea 453 3
 bowels of the harmless e. 438 35
 bridal of the e and sky 245 13
 centre of my sinful e. 488 20
 chill the solemn e. 522 14
 come back, as a king, to e. 83 20
 comes more near the e 473 16
 common liberty of e. and air 511 10
 common woman of common e. 148 16
 condemned to e for ever 91 18
 cool flowery lap of e. 16 22
 created the heaven and the e. 44 1
 crown o' the e 425 29
 daughter of E and Water 493 11
 dear e, I do salute thee 474 34
 differ as Heaven and E. 531 22
 dim spot which men call E. 339 28
 dost thou despise the e.? 580 26
 E. all Danaë to the stars 539 2

INDEX

Earth (cont)

e., and every common sight 576 1
 E and Ocean in one another's arms 493 14
 e bring forth her increase 396 3
 e but the shadow of Heaven 348 13
 e changes 95 22
 e felt the wound 349 15
 e . . fill'd with the glory of God 3 8
 e . . full of dreary noises 88 26
 e . . full of the knowledge of the Lord 53 19
 e has many a noble city 132 4
 e has not anything more fair 582 14
 e hath bubbles 456 18
 e hath no good but yours 82 1
 e hath no sin but thine 82 1
 e heard in dread 503 3
 e. his sober inn 123 25
 e in an earthy bed 536 15
 e is all the home I have 24 10
 E. is but a star 208 10
 e is here so kind 269 15
 e is not too low 243 24
 e is the Lord's 66:40, 393 11
 e is weak 396 29
 e. its dower 285 1
 E. lie heavily 409 26
 e . . like a snake 493 25
 e. may be glad thereof 397 31
 e never so unquiet 397 33
 e . . not filled with water 50 55
 e of the vitreous pour 507 17
 e received her frame 515 46
 E I render back 244 23
 e resteth 575 20
 e . . rolled with visible motion 349 31
 e's base built on stubble 87 35
 e's crammed with heaven 571 6
 e's diurnal course 430 40
 e. shall melt away 394 28
 e. shook at the presence of God 396 5
 e's joys grow dim 322 1
 e's old and weary cry 586 8
 e's returns 93 11
 E's shadows fly 492 15
 e. stood hard as iron 409 20
 e's vain shadows flee 322 2
 e. that is sufficient 568 4
 e. Thy bed 506 8
 e. tideless and inert 29 19
 e. to e. 391 44
 e was feverous 458 21
 e was nigher heaven 94 43
 e. was stopped 334 5
 e. was without form 44 1
 E will live by hers 17 14
 e., with her thousand voices 151 30
 e. with the darkest vegetation 237 18
 e. won back 402 23
 e'er wore e about him 170 18
 elbow'd e. 567 18
 enjoy the e. no less 236 16
 enveloping the E. 151 5
 face of e. around 515 28
 faults. . the e. covereth 404 16
 first heaven and the first e. 71 44
 flop round the e. 304 1
 for e. too dear 477 9
 found e. not grey 91 26
 fresh E. in new leaves 498 12
 from e.'s wide bounds 264 10
 from which e., and grave 405 12
 furniture of e. 43 12
 give him a little e. 447 3
 glance from heaven to e. 467 24
 heaven and e. are full of thy glory 390 40
 heaven on e. 347 4
 Heaven tries e. 320 17
 her all on e. 115 6
 his snug little farm the e. 151 7
 hydroptic e. 186 3
 I call to the e. and sea 567 16
 in e. as it is in heaven 58 4
 inherit the e. 57 39
 in that rich e. 84 21
 in the shadow of the e. 85 23
 I swung the e. 544 23
 it fell to e. 315 24
 Judge of the e. 571 4

Earth (cont)

King of all the e. 394 32
 laid the foundations of the e 49 19, 398 8
 lards the lean e 439 8
 lay her i' the e 437 20
 leaves this peopled e. a solitude 497 3
 left your souls on e 284 16
 let us stay rather on e. 88 20
 lie heavy on him, E 202 11
 lie lightly, gentle e. 37 35
 lived on e. our Saviour 4 1
 Lord and Master of E 535 36
 made of e. and sea his overcoat 263 36
 man marks the e. with ruin 114 27
 Man of baser E. 207 12
 many. canonized on e. 86 16
 militant here in e. 390 24
 must have a touch of e 530 34
 my Substance from the common E 207 17
 new heaven and a new e 71 44
 new heaven, new e 423 12
 new heavens and a new e 55 9
 nightly to the listening E 2 26
 nor stone, nor e. 487 13
 not a sky of e 579 8
 not perish from the e 314 12
 nought common on 'Thy E 300 5
 o'er e.'s green fields 202 23
 of the e., earthy 67 15
 on e. was never sown 581 21
 on that dark e. 540 22
 on the bare e. expos'd 101 7
 on the e. the broken arcs 89 8
 or ever the e. were made 410 24
 or in the e. beneath 325 9, 390 7
 our dungy e. alike 158 7
 plants suck in the e 563 5
 power which circles the e. 567 18
 rich apple-blossomed e. 185 13
 round e.'s imagined corners 148 3
 sacred names of e. and Heaven 568 26
 sad old e 57 40
 salt of the e 334 1
 Saviour Christ again to E 564 18
 scum of the e. 15 7
 Sea of Faith round e.'s shore 565 4
 sing and e reply 92 28
 smile o' the brown old e 280 10
 so much too good for e 577 3
 sprung of E's first blood 207 17
 stamp me back to common E 348 23
 standing on e. 458 1
 sure and firm-set e 57 48
 swear not by the e 295 5
 take of English e 94 1
 takes e's abatement 202 7
 that on e. do dwell 390 11
 the Lord made heaven and e. 70 46
 them that dwell on the e 334 5
 there in the stones was his e. 97 6
 there is our e. here 93 40
 things learned on e. 158 7
 thirsty e. soaks up the rain 338 4
 this ambiguous e. 544 11
 this corporal e. of man 151 32
 this e. in fast thick pants 474 22
 this e. of majesty 440 38
 this e., that bears thee dead 474 22
 this e., this realm, this England 433 15
 this goodly frame, the e. 450 11
 thou bleeding piece of e. 51 6
 thou upon e. 431 19
 though all the e. o'erwhelm 83 11
 though e. and man were gone 394 27
 though the e. be moved 544 28
 thy e. so marred 294 27
 till E. and Sky stand 264 3
 to e. I 545 8
 to e.'s bosom bare 205 28
 to no such aureate E. 475 16
 to that pleasant country's e. 496 11
 to unawakened e. 400 19
 turn again to his e. 440 38
 two paces of the vilest e. 484 40 (-485)
 upon the dull e. dwelling 230 13
 upon the lap of E. 202 20
 us worms of e.

Earth (cont)

very e. did shake 189 7
 visited the green e 317 10
 wasted on the e. and sky 199 26
 way of all the e 46 44
 we are E's best 84 3
 weary of e 517 4
 what's said or done in e 245 22
 when e. was young 326 24
 where this e. spins 410 10
 while the e. remaineth 44 41
 whole e. is full of his glory 53 8
 whole round e. is bound 531 36
 with the e. and the sky 585 17
 words are the daughters of e 277 21
 ye powers of heaven and e 166 1
 yet on e. your fame 81 21
 yours is the E 297 12
 Earth-born thine e. joy renew 81 5
 Earthen flaws in the e. vessel 90 33
 treasure in e. vessels 67 23
 treasures from an e. pot 244 7
 Earthlier happy 466 17
 Earthly. all e. things above 511 4
 e., sensual, devilish 69 39
 e. song 532 39
 fruition of an e. crown 330 28
 nothing e. could surpass her 115 15
 to their e. mother tend 194 25
 Earthquake after the wind an e. 48 8
 e. engulf England 269 20
 e.'s spoil 113 24
 gloom of e. 497 24
 very good against an e. 2 34
 Earthly of the earth, e. 67 15
 Ease age of e 224 15
 another's loss of e 76 3
 at e. for aye to dwell 537 34
 at e. in Zion 56 2
 come to take their e 447 17
 counselled ignoble e. 345 22
 debauched with e 190 10
 delicate plann, called E 99 18
 doctrine of ignoble e. 408 26
 done with so much e. 190 9
 e. after war 509 28
 e. its heart of love 286 9
 e. my weary limb 20 24
 e. the anguish of a torturing hour 467 25
 equal e. unto my pain 125 7
 for another gives its e 76 2
 full-throated e 287 23
 good, pleasure, e., content 384 2
 greater e. than your cold Christ 300 19
 hour of vacant e. 579 35
 in hearthside e. 236 21
 in our hours of e. 418 31
 interpose a little e 343 1
 kindly bent to e. us 521 1
 never at heart's e 448 27
 never wholly be at e.? 561 17
 no healthful e. 253 12
 press your point with. . e 159 13
 prodigal of e. 190 14
 put to hazard his e. 101 21
 rots itself in e. 432 12
 standing at e. in nature 566 26
 still at e. 378 16
 studious of elegance and e. 215 32
 studious of laborious e. 163 17
 take mine e. in mine inn 440 14
 take thine e., eat, drink 61 52
 thy fortress, and thy e. 552 2
 to be e'er at e 384 32
 to e. my breast of melodies 285 31
 true e. in writing 382 32
 wrote with e. 386 16
 you write with e. 501 12
 Eased the putting off 347 25
 Easer of all woes 38 9
 Easier. call a man. good. . on e. terms 275 15
 Easily: how e. things go wrong 326 20
 one not e. jealous 474 12
 Easiness: too much e. in admitting 388 13
 East: argument. with an e. wind 320 21
 Boston man. . the e. wind made flesh 13 19
 by e., west, north, and south 455 31
 daily farther from the e. 576 9
 dapples the drowsy e. 469 19

INDEX

East (cont)

easier to conquer .[the E] 558 23
 e, ah, e of Himalay 545 4
 E all the way 298 28
 e. and west and south and north 323 10
 E bow'd low 17 8
 E is a career 182 36
 E is E 294 27
 e. wind never blow 559 11
 even from the e to the west 473 2
 faint e quickens 521 30
 fiery portal of the e 475 8
 folding doorways of the E 544 7
 from the e to western Ind 427 28
 goes out to the E 304 3
 gorgeous E with richest hand 345 14
 hold the gorgeous E in fee 582 5
 how wide the e . is from the west 398 6
 Hunter of the E 205 4
 if e or west the Phoenix builds 125 11
 if you've 'eard the E 209 13
 in the chambers of the E. 75 18
 in the sanctuaried E 545 6
 it is the e 477 13
 little birds sang e 88 5
 man with his back to the E. 148 17
 morn purples the e. 348 23
 neither E nor West 294 27
 not from the E 105 36
 politics in the E 182 1
 promotion neither from the e 396 30
 send danger from the e 438 37
 somewhere e of Suez 299 15
 South, E., and on 92 13
 thine eyes break from their E 166 5
 this window for the e. 169 13
 tried to hustle the E. 300 6
 through the e.-wind 394 34
 when the wind blew due E. 128 9
 when the wind is in the e. 11 21
 when the wind is in the e. 173 25
 wise men from the e. 57 23
 East-Cheap merry men of E. 226 28
 Easter-Day breaks 91 18
 Eastern all th'e side .of Paradise 349 31
 blabbing e. scout 340 6
 like a blooming E. bride 190 34
 not by e windows only 147 8
 O e star! 426 13
 o'er the hill the e star 106 30
 right against the e. gate 341 33
 yon high e hill 430 21
 Eastertide: white for E 262 10
 Eastward e...from wild Black-heath 322:22
 garden e. in Eden 44 11
 lookin' e to the sea 209 10
 roll of the world e 236 38
 some e .and all wrong 160 16
 Easy. all zeal, Mr. E 331 16
 as e. to marry a rich woman be e. 542 21
 decent e men 512 1
 e, debonair, and brisk 216 21
 e. live and quiet die 162 21
 e. ways to die 419 16
 e. ways to die 426 17
 e. writing 501:2
 embroidered on the normal and e. 268 4
 from all the e speeches 141 18
 good e. man 446:24
 I lie e. 263:7
 inspires e. my .verse 349 5
 my yoke is e 59 10
 of so e. .a stop 441 8
 Rab'lais' e. chair 382:14
 rack of a too e. chair 381:25
 she bid me take love e 584:11
 'tis e. to be true 421:17
 Eat: all presents wot e. 518:24
 all sense doth e. 436 5
 come ye, buy and e. 54:29
 drink little, e. less 155:27
 e...and be merry 51:18
 e. and drink our own damna-tion 390:33
 e. but little meat 516 21
 e. his pleasant fruits 52 8
 e. like wolves 444:5

Eat (cont)

e not of it raw 45 46
 e one of Bellamy's veal pies 370 21
 e our meal in fear 459 4
 e the cones under his pines 212 3
 e the fat of the land 45 23
 e the rest of the anatomy 484 2
 e thou and drink 411 5
 e to live 353 10
 e up the fat kune 45 17
 e up the very men 358 12
 every man shall e in safety 447 14
 I did e. 44 22,24
 I did sit and e. 244 22
 I earn that I e 427 27
 I e the air 435 2
 I e well, and I drink well 359 21
 if I dare e, or drink 475 15
 I have e. my ale 203 5
 I'll e my head 177 40
 I see what I e 129 6
 I will e exceedingly 279 23
 I will not e with you 463 16
 let us e and drink 53 27, 67 11
 neither should he e 68 39
 nor e an ounce less 275 12
 nothing to e but food 292 14
 pig was e. 369 11
 sat down to e and to drink 46 3
 she pluck'd, she e 349 15
 some hae meat and canna e 107 34
 that hath e of a kune 436 13
 that I will e bulls' flesh 395 4
 those who have e and drunk . with him 272 7
 thou shalt not e of it 44 13
 to e thy heart through de-spairs 510 16
 to e with apple-tart 515 21
 toys and things to e. 515 20
 whether therefore ye e. 66 41
 who e. unduly 515 24
 ye shall e. it in haste 45 47
 Eaten e. me out of house and home 441 30
 e on the insane root 456 19
 e thee for a word 455 26
 e to death with rust 441 25
 he was e of worms 64 50
 I have e your bread and salt 297 13
 see God made and e 80 44
 they'd e every one 130 21
 zeal of thine house. e me 396 17
 Eater: e of broken meats 452 32
 great e. of beef 482 6
 out of the e . . meat 46 55
 Eaters: your sheep. .so small e 358 12
 Eateth. day that thou e. thereof 44 13
 Eateth. e. grass as an ox 49 28
 e. with publicans 58:38
 Eating against e cares 342 7
 e and drinking, marrying 60 26
 e an egg without salt 304 41
 lawful as e. 486 1
 Eats: e. the pies and puddings up whatever Miss T. e. 249 22
 Eau. 'L'e.' 'Lo, eh?' 171 17
 Eave-drops. whether the e fall 177 15
 Eaves: clamorous e 151 25
 upon hei guided e 586 7
 Ebb. beauty has no e. 538 20
 e. and flow by the moon 585 16
 London whose e. and flow 454 19
 ne'er e. to humble love 495 9
 ne'er feels retiring e. 472 12
 such e. and flow 472 12
 Ebbs out life's little day 575 1
 Ebony his image, cut in e. 322 1
 Ebrew. an E. Jew 212 14
 Ecce homo 439 18
 Eccentric: centric and e. scribbled o'er 63 70
 Dante .an e. man 348 30
 Eccentricities of genius 176 2
 Ecclesiast. qui e. non habet matrem 179 1
 salus extra e. non est 22 1
 Ecclesiastic: e. tyranny 22 1
 pulpit, drum e. 170 16
 Ecclesiastical: splendid e. lyric 110 3
 Echo: applaud thee to the very e. 182 4
 as any challeng'd e. clear 461 11
 cave where E. lies 123 21
 477 26

Echo (cont)

distant footsteps e. 316 9
 e answers--'Where?' 113 5
 e arose from the suicide's grave 220 19
 e beyond the Mexique Bay 332 4
 e faint at last 309 13
 e round his bones 537 12
 e to the sense 382 32
 gives a very e. 483 2
 left an e in the sense 282 3
 my e ring 509 11
 sweet E, sweetest nymph 340 13
 Echoed the grievous roar e 406 19
 Echoes. answer, e, dying 538 14
 by heaven, he e me 471 28
 e of that voice 151 6
 e roll from soul to soul 538 16
 e round the world 531 6
 e, which he made relent 190 3
 Pontarabian e. 418 33
 rouse the E of the Past 218 9
 set the wild e. flying 538 14
 Eckstein where E stood 42 11
 Eclat despising all manner of e. 29 6
 Eclipse at least an e 26 24
 built in th'e 342 25
 dark, total e 350 22
 E first 370 8
 e not in the Almanac 508 1
 gloom of earthquake and e 497 24
 mortal moon her e 488 2
 sick almost to doomsday with e 430 15
 sliver'd in the moon's e. 459 32
 sun in dim e 345 6
 Eclipsed the gaiety of nations 278 7
 Eclipses, these late e 452 15
 Economic. social and e experi-ment 254 4
 Economists sophisters, e, and cal-culators 102 11
 Economy. e is going without 254 5
 for fear of Political E 422 15
 no e where no efficiency 181 28
 wrote, 'Principles of Political E' 43 2
 Ecraze l'infâme 557 9
 Ecru si j'é, quatre mots 78 7
 Ecruvan Pe original 136 18
 Ecstasies dissolve me into e. 341 24
 holy virgins in their e. 530 31
 muddy e. of beer 164 33
 with e so sweet 82 6
 Ecstasy blasted with e. 434 14
 e. of being ever 87 21
 in such an e. 287 32
 lie in restless e. 459 4
 not e but comfort 175 38
 on waves of e. to sail 567 2
 seraph-wings of e. 231 13
 think thereof without an e. 86 9
 to maintain this e 374 14
 wak'd to e the lyre 230 4
 what wild e. ? 287 7
 Ecstatic: such e sound 235 18
 Edax tempus e rerum 371 31
 Eden at the gate of E stood 357 7
 breathed o'er E. 291 15
 brooks of E 529 18
 garden eastward in E. 44 11
 kept the heart of E green 530 9
 make this earth an E 128 1
 some flow'rets of E 357 8
 sweet as E is the air 336 47
 thus other E. 474 22
 through E took their . way 349 31
 told in dum E. 171 1
 whittle the E Tree 295 15
 with E the snake 207 12
 with loss of E 344 1
 Edens: lest we lose our E 97 25
 Eden-sweet the ray 336 47
 Eden-trees: burnish take on E. 545 7
 Edge dulls the e of husbandry 431 25
 hungry e. of appetite 474 20
 low last e of the land 523 14
 on the e. of the sand 312 13
 teeth. . set on e. 55 29
 to the e. of doom 488 7
 with the e. of the sword 46 16
 Edged only e. tool that grows keener 267 19
 secrets are e. tools 193 6

INDEX

Edges down the vast e drear	15 7	Egestas. <i>durus urgens in rebus e</i>	556 11	Elbowed far-swooping e earth	567.18
Edifice: hail, glorious e	504 4	<i>Fames ac turpis E</i>	554 27	Elbows diseases that he c.	38 24
Edifieth charity e	66 33	Egg as an e is full of meat	478 11	Eld Memories of E	380 14
Edinburgh Review. <i>let balls like</i>		e boiled very soft not un-		palsied e	462 6
the E	240 7	wholesome	22 7	Elder e man not at all	26 38
motto for the E	505 26	e. does not match any waistcoat	177 16	e than herself	483 3
<i>Edisti satas atque bibisti</i>	257 21	e of the wren	567 19	e unto the elect lady	70 16
Edition never enough to pay for		I'm afraid you've got a bad e	403 37	I said an e soldier	451 17
an e	200 46	like eating an e without salt	304 41	I the e. and more terrible	449 23
new and more beautiful e	211 21	radish and an e	163 27	Oak, E, Elm and Thorn	172 6
new e fifty volumes long	89 29	remorse, the fatal e.	161 27	travel in the e experience	27 27
new e of human nature	239 14	serpent's e	449 4	Elderly e ugly daughter	222 19
Edmonton if white should dine at E	160 8	to be called an e	131 3	Mr Salteena an e man of 42	20 26
unto the Bell at E	159 33	white and hairless as an e	246 16	Elders e and the four beasts	71 4
Edmund here lies our good E	225 27	volk of an addled e	295 15	miss not the discourse of the e	56.37
Edom bring me into E.	395 23	Eggs as a weasel sucks e	427 8	Elder-tree the wood and the pool	
cometh from E	55 5	as the partridge sitteth on e	55 21	and the e	172 4
over E, cast out my shoe	395 23	boil e in your shoes	312 21	Eldest Earl of Fitzdotterel's e	
Educate e our masters	499 20	but to roast their e	27 39	son	84 27(-85)
e our party	180 38	e, apples, and cheese	294 34	e Child of Liberty	582 6
Educated absence of any e		e like primroses	181 35	God's e daughter	212 13
opinion	19 16	fresh e to rotten boroughs	324 29	Night, e. of things	346 15
as an e gentleman	490 4	lays e for gentlemen	367 2	Elect elder unto the e. lady	70 16
born and e in this country	216 13	ways to dress e	356 8	knit together thine e	389 55
e. by a system	337 34	Eglantine lush e	497 22	Elected. audacity of e persons	567 7
e. man	96 15	with e	466 41	deputy e by the Lord	475 1
e. whisker	529 14	Ego too much E in your Cosmos	304 31	e Silence	254 26
every child clothed, fed, and e	413 23	<i>Ego. E et Rex meus</i>	446 23	Election. at the moment of the e	100 17
Educating the natives of Borrio-		<i>et in Arcadia e</i>	13 7	e by the incompetent many	490 29
boola-Gha	173 24	Egoism in the book of E.	337 25	her e hath seal'd thee	434 25
Education all this fuss about e	335 20	Egotist whims of an e	289 24	Particular E	187 7
beginning of e.	413 22	Egotistical Wordsworthian or e.		right of e	282 17
by e most have been misled	192 30	sublime	290:9	Elections hallooed out at one of	
complete and generous e	352 25	Egregiously making him e an ass	471 4	Burdett's e	119 32
e...formation of character	508 28	Egress our e from the world	318 9	Electorate dismissed by the	
e. makes a people easy to lead	85 3	Egypt against all the first-born in E.	427 10	British e	144 17
first rudiments of e	511 20	corn in E	45 19	Electric e light i' the West	82 8
liberal e	242 10	dying, E, dying	425 27	e message came	23 14
not a complete e. highest e		from E marching	344 34	striking the e chain	114 5
since the Greek	184 19	great cry in E	45 48	Electrical agitation in the mind	337 2
nothing like e	401 18	in a brow of E	467 24	Electrician is no longer there	41 36
path of a virtuous and noble E.	352 26	in Pamphylia, in E	64 26	<i>Electro quare videmus araneam</i>	
soap between e. and catastrophe	564 29	new king over E.	45 29	<i>in e</i>	27 47
soap and e. more deadly	550 13	o'er E's dark sea	357 17	Elegance. endearing e of female	
thank your e.	282 7	rather a ditch in E	48 33	friendship	278 20
to love her is a liberal e.	511 25	this bruised roed E.	428 34	studious of e and ease	215.32
travel a part of e.	27 27	through old hushed E.	265 22	Elegancy, facility, and golden ca-	
upon the e. of the people	181 7	through the land of E	45 47	dence	455 14
Edward E. the Confessor slept	43 1	treasures in E	60 16	Elegant e but not ostentatious	278 9
proud E's power	107 32	wonders in the land of E.	45 41	e. simplicity of the three per	
taught. King E. Greek	351 17	Egyptian an E to my mother gave	472 15	cents	420 32
the sons of E. sleep	476 25	chips to the E fellah	143 31	e sufficiency	546 13
why, E?	573 3	these strong E fetters	423 24	Gibbon's e	154 13
winding sheet of E's race	229 22	Egyptians they spoiled the E.	45 40	you e fowl	312:1
Edwin. break thy E's too	225 14	<i>Eheu fugaces</i>	34 1, 259 9	<i>Elegantem. neque e.. neque urba-</i>	
let me always call you E	203 34	<i>Ehrlicher Mahler</i>	72 32	<i>num</i>	132 22
Eel I have seen but an e.	173 37	Egg on the starboard bow	516 8	<i>Elegantiae arbitri</i>	526 13
invisible e	281 19	Eight by e tomorrow. immortal	462 20	Elegy ode, and e., and sonnet	276 14
Eels. e. boil'd in broo'	31 10	e-foot-high. serving-man	184 14	prefer being the author of	
precept for dressing e	387 23	e score e hours?	472 18	[Gray's E]	572 15
Efface may none those marks e	114 34	pieces of e.	514 20	Element. e. itself, till seven years	481 32
Effaced Caesar's image is e.	161 29	take a fellow e years old	91 32	his back above the e.	426 1
<i>Effacerai j'en e. trois</i>	78 7	the most devilish thing is e.		not of your e.	484 9
Effect: between the e. and it	457 3	times e	208 22	one God, one law, one e.	533 31
greet e. men wryte in place lyte	138 40	Eight hundred. he and his e.	162 13	thy e's below	452 37
name for an e whose cause is God	163 52	Eighteen: knew almost as much		<i>Elementa velint ut discere prima</i>	261 7
persecution produced its natural		at e.	270:1	Elemental creatures go	586 15
e.	325 35	Eighteenth: in that e. century of		'Elementary,' said he	187 24
to be of none e.	393 36	'Time	126 3	Elemented. those things which e it	186 25
what e... upon the enemy	504 21	on the e of April	317 3	Elements. amidst the wars of e.	1 24
you see a good e.	514 4	Eighty. e mule o' females	179 34	e. once out of it	424 17
Effects. close in like e.	91 1	Eighty thousand: takes up about		e. so mixed in him	452 9
Effeminate: thoughts e. and faint	331 2	e. lines	121 6	framed us of four e.	330 28
Efficacious: example. more e.		the impending e lines	120 29	fretful e	453 3
than precept	278 18	Eldon Tree. by the E.	32 6	I tax not you, you e.	453 6
Efficacy preserve the purest e.	352 15	Eileen Aroon	232 19	made cunningly of e.	185 12
Efficiency: e. and inefficiency	490 2	<i>Eingeritten: wdre ich dennoch e.</i>	321 7	my other e.	426 10
no economy where. no e.	181 28	Einstein let E be	511 8	our torments. become our e.	345 23
Efficient and the inefficient	490 2	Eire: fair hills of E.	329 3	reconciles discordant e.	579 9
Effingham, Grenville	362 30	<i>Eisen. Blut und E.</i>	72 33	so mix'd the e.	189 3
Effort e., and expectation	579 27	Ether: each seem'd e.	346 4	something that was before the e.	86 37
good without e.	114 24	how happy. with e.	215 4	three e of civilization	125 24
if that e. be too great	8 11	Ekenhead: Leander, Mr. E., and I		weak and beggarly e.	67 42
law of human life. E.	413 15	did	115 32	with the motion of all e.	455 22
what is written without e.	277 19	Elaine the fair	530 33	Elmore the region E.	545 5
<i>Effugies non e. meos rambos</i>	134 11	Elamites: Medes, and E.	64 26	Elephant: at the E.	484 5
Eff: a monstrous e.	535 36	Elate: Ruin's ploughshare drives e.	107 8	E's Child	304 16
Effest: that's the e. way	469 8	Elates: while fame e. thee	356 10	e's a gentleman	300 8
<i>Egalité: Liberté! E.1 Praternité</i>	12 16	Elbow: left e... come miles to see	226 14	he thought he saw an E.	128 15
Egdon: E. remained	237 10	my right e.	226 11	unwieldy e.	347 15
glory of the E. waste	237 9	Elbow-chairs: suggested e.	162 34	<i>Elephanto: candenti perfecta nitens e.</i>	555 2

INDEX

Elephants e endorsed with towers	350 8	Elysian dead, but in the E fields	181 20	Emolument derived any e from it	103 3
e for want of towns	521 18	E, windless, fortunate abodes	497 15	positions of considerable e	212 22
women and e never forget	414 14	suburb of the life e	317 12	<i>Emori quid moraris e?</i>	133 3
<i>Elephas in quo e natet</i>	232 7	Elysium all night sleeps in E	444 23	Emotion e recollected in tran-	
Elevate in thoughts more e	345 29	my brother he is in E	482 2	quility	583 4
Elevated joy of e thoughts	582 1	<i>Fochter aus E</i>	415 21	heart less bounding at e new	18 30
Elevates e above the vulgar herd	212 22	what E have ye known?	287 1	morality touched by e.	20 11
hope e	349 13	Emaciated prone and e figure	235 22	share in my e	498 23
Elevation for e. of our thought	574 27	Emanation my E far within	75 19	with a sweet e	495 7
scourged us to an e	216 7	Emathan great E conqueror	351 15	Emotions grounds for the noble e	412 25
Eleven e buckram men	439 21	Embalmed and treasured up	352 7	<i>Empêche cela n'e pas</i>	216 11
he's only e	219 11	Embalmer soft e of the still mid-		Emperor by e and clown	288 1
second e. sort of chap	36 2	night	288 31	E Lamb	307 9
'twixt e and twelve	431 17	Embalming, for my E (Sweetest)	246 27	lie by an e's side	472 26
Eleventh dark e hour	303 11	Embalms a precedent e 180 20,	429 33	looking for the sacred E	503 15
Elf deceiving e	288 2	Embark when I e	528 22	tent-royal of their e	443 10
negligent e	34 7	Embarling your friends are all e	13 18	your only e for daet	436 13
not a modest maiden e	236 17	<i>Embaras l'e des richesses</i>	4 15	Emphasis for the sake of e	144 4
Elfand horns of E.	538 15	Embarrassed Jack was e	118 1	whatever e. of passionate love	309 13
Road to fair E.	32 10	transient and e phantom	182 2	Emphyteus is not a disease	514 39
Elf-locks bakes the e	477 7	Embattled farmers	199 7	Empire another mighty E over-	
Elgin stands in E's place	188 30	Embers by the e. in hearthside		thrown	578 4
Elginbrodde here he I, Martin E	326 19	ease	236 21	arch of the rang'd e fall	423 14
<i>Elh, Elh, lama sabachtham?</i>	60 52	full of smoke and e	280 14	as thy e must extend	350 10
Elias, unto none was E sent	61 26	glowing e through the room	341 16	cut-purse of the e	435 49
Elijah E passed by him	48 10	in our e	576 17	deceased Roman E	248 23
Enoch, E, and the Lady	376 1	sunset e.	516 4	different parts of the E in	
spirit of E	48 17	Emblazonings dim e	285 19	hostility	222 38
Eluminated when you have e the		Emblem e of his doctrine	212 8	dilapidation into which a great	
impossible	188 20	e o' my dear	107 30	e must fall	101 30
Elsha hum shall E slay	48 9	e of untimely graves	103 29	dismemberment of the E.	222 38
rest upon E.	48 17	Emblems of deeds	113 1	e is on us bestow'd	158 33
<i>Elissae nec me memuisse pigebit</i>	554 19	Embodied e in the mystery of		e power in trust	100 19
Eliza so did take E	281 18	words	579 25	every rod of e	28 12
Elizabeth, bright <i>Occidental Star</i> ,		man is an e paradox	154 23	Fall-Off-The-Rooshan-E	178 5
Queen E	43 24	Embodiment the Law is the		great e and little munds	101 14
Mr Collins only to change to		true e	218 35	great Mother E isolated	210 12
E	22 31	Embody I e the Law	218 35	historian of the Roman E.	216 28
my sonne's wife, E	267 14	Emboldens: nothing e sin .as		how is the E ?	216 16
no scandal about Queen E ?	499 28	mercy	480 24	is the e unpossess'd?	476 31
one name was E	280 11	Embosomed in the deep	226 13	Joy, E and Victory	497 17
Queen E's dead	520 9	Emboast in the Arabian woods e.	351 3	love of order basis of E	156 27
Servant to Queen E	232 16	Embower: high over-arch'd e	344 25	make us an E yet	268 23
times of great E	529 7	Embrace as to e me	351 26	Neptune's e	430 15
Elizabeth-Jane Farfrae not told		eludes e.	375 4	nor Roman, nor an e.	557 8
of my death	237 7	e the purpose of God	536 25	on an E's dust	113 24
Ellangowan hearthstane at E	419 29	his right hand doth e me	51 45	pledge our E	266 17
on E's height	419 35	honour, love, and e them	86 27	preserve the unity of the e	101 12
ride your ways E	419 29	none I think do there e	333 9	rod of e might have sway'd	230 4
Ellen to wed the fair E	418 17	take your last e	478 44	savage wilderness into a glorious	
Elliot of Kellynch-Hall	22 25	then pity, then e	383 27	e.	101 15
Elliptical billiard balls	220 6	there I e. and kiss her	262 6	seem to stay a falling e	161 39
Ellopos drear	349 21	with a stronger faith e	319 10	westward the course of e.	43 13
Elm Oak, Elder, E and Thorn	172 6	Embraced rash-embraced despair	464 17	<i>Empire: m roman, m e.</i>	557 8
signal-e .looks on Ilseley downs	18 21	Embraces an age in her e past	407 18	Empire Day meaning of E	142 15
Elms e fade into dimness	17 16	Embracing the knight e. Jane	123 2	Empires buries e. and cities	217 13
in immemorial e	539 5	Embroidered the strange and		day of E has come	135 6
Elm-tree round the e bole	92 14	sinister e.	268 4	faiths and e gleam	493 25
Elme methodically	226 40	Embroidery e of a smock-frock	236 42	hatching vain e.	345 25
Elopement. worked.. an e into		e of poetic dreams	159 25	vaster than e. and more slow	333 8
Euclid	188 18	sad e wears	342 31(-343)	Employ fit to e all the heart	96 27
Eloquence Bag of Parliamentary		Embroids more e the fray	346 11	in some unknown Power's e	17 6
E.	126 35	Embryo Chancellor in e.	499 16	Employment chase brave e	243 28
e. is heard	339 4	Embryos and idiots	346 24	e for his idle time	559 15
e the soul	345 29	Emendation wrong that cannot	278 25	hand of little e	437 10
intoxicated with my own e	181 43	Emerald: as green as e.	148 25	pleasantness of an e .its pro-	
mother of arts and e	350 11	fourth, an e	72 1	priety	23 10
my books the e.	486 21	Kelly from the E Isle	360 3	Empoison. an ill word may e liking	468 26
say she uttereth. e	479 4	like unto an e	70 36	Empress court of the E. Jose-	
talking and e not the same	280 5	livelier e twinkles	536 8	phine	220 27
Eloquent curse of this country		men of the E Isle	189 21	e of floures alle	138 19
..e men	201 16	peach of e hue	204 3	general of our gracious e	445 6
discourse most e music	435 23	Emerge I shall e. one day	94 26	in the Name of the E	300 12
e just, and mighty Death	405 13	new-bath'd stars e.	17 28(-18)	Emptied of this folk	287 12
her pure and e blood	186 13	Emerges: enormous whale e	503 5	Emptier ever dancing in the air	475 19
so calm, yet e.	119 2	Emerging descried. an e prow	18 16	Empties his state e. itself	465 21
that old man e.	351 16	<i>Emergunt haud facile</i>	283 5	Emptiness e of ages in his face	329 19
Eloquently so e bright	355 16	<i>Emigravit</i> is the inscription	317 2	hurled their plans to e	263 31
Else, anywhere e on earth	233 17	Emily: up roos E.	137 33	little e. of love	84 17
never read much.. something e.		Emily Jane. a very good girl was E.	217 28	smiles his e betray	385 32
to do	22 24	Emnence bald top of an e.	580 9	<i>Emptorem si e invenerit</i>	415 4
Elsewhere, not be e. for thousands	362 20	that bad e.	345 14	Empty as e. quite	383 30
Elsinore thy wild and stormy		Emnency some e. in ourselves	248 24	crowns are e. things	170 17
steep, E!	122 7	Emment. proudly e.	345 5	e heads and tongues a-talking	263 18
<i>Elucescebat</i> quoth our friend?	90 1	Emit managed to e. so much		e., swept, and garnished	59 18
Elusive; demmed, e. Pimpernel	370 13	smoke	307 6	e, vast, and wandering air	476 15
Elves all the criticizing e.	143 24	Emmanuel; come, E.	362 6	e. words of a dream	81 9
e. also, whose little eyes glow	246 123	Emmet: Robert E. and Wolfe		heaven hath my e words	462 2
fairy e .some .peasant sees	345 13	Tone	584 27	idle singer of an e day	358 25
make my small e. coats	466 142	<i>Emollit: artes e. mores</i>	372 9	satisfeth the e. soul	398 15

INDEX

Empty (*cont.*)
 sent e away 61 14
 success and miscarriage at e. 270 28
 sounds 24 38
 tall men e heads 207 30
 turn down an e Glass 419 18
 Emptying, and e of it 269 33
 Emulation by exciting e. 481 5
 pale and bloodless e. 449 26
 out of the teeth of e 429 5
 shouting their e 400 32
 Enable with perpetual light 558 11
 Enamelled set in e meadows 342 31
 your quant e eyes 112 35
 Enamour those which most e us
 Enamoured affliction is e of thy
 parts 478 22
 e of an ass 467 18
 Enchained my heart e. 501 22
 Enchains us to permitted ill 494 15
 Enchant I will e thine ear 488 26
 Enchanted as holy and e 151 32
 E. island 337 35
 enter these e woods 336 48
 Enchanter from an e fleeing 496 4
 Enchanting divine e ravishment 340 14
 Enchantment, distance lends e. 122 31
 sweet e, hence! 504 7
 Enchantments last e of the Mid-
 die Age 19 10
 Enchants it e my sense 481 15
 Enchitic doctrine of the e. *De* 91 42
 Enclosed a garden e is my sister 52 7
 Encompassed with his protection 352 13
 Encourage those who betray their
 friends 215 2
 Encouragement an expression of
 no-e 503 16
Encourager pour e les autres 557 1
 Encumbers him with help 270 18
 Encyclopaedia whole b. behind 306 10
 End ages of hopeless e. 315 21
 all's to no e 373 13
 all things come to an e. 399 10
 apathetic e 435 22
 attempt the e 246 10
 began to draw to our e. 56 25
 beginning of the e. 526 10
 better is the e 51 11
 born to disastrous e 510 16
 bring our years to an e. 397 16
 by opposing e them 434 4
 can't e worst 89 22
 challenge to his e 166 19
 Christ is the e 360 11
 come to a perpetual e. 392 13
 death, a necessary e. 449 22
 death the journey's e 193 17
 dull. .to make an e. 540 32(-541)
 e. crowns all 481 28
 e. in sight was a vice 96 46
 e is not yet 60 22
 e. of a golden string 75 8
 e. of all things is at hand 70 4
 e. of an old song 370 4
 e. of a perfect day 78 17
 e. of every man's desire 522 16
 e of man is an action 127 12
 e. of Solomon Grundy 368 21(-369)
 e. of the beginning 144 10
 e. of things created 6 17
 e. of this day's business 451 38
 e. that crowns us 246 21
 e. that I have now begun 583 21
 e. the headache 434 14
 e. to these bloated armaments 180 27
 e. try the man 441 34
 e. was not ignoble 579 7
 e. where 'e began 295 23
 fight on to the e. 233 20
 found no e. 345 20
 God be at my e. 6 10
 go on till you come to the e. 129 20
 go with me. to my e. 446 13
 great e. of poetry 288 15
 hardly bear to see the e. 237 15
 here is my journey's e. 473 31
 her e. is bitter 49 44
 I am drawing to an e. 372 19
 in my beginning is my e. 197 7
 journeys e. in lovers meeting 482 28

End (*cont.*)
 lest he should make an e 280 2
 let me know mine e. 394 8
 let there be an e 94 22
 life death does e. 255 1
 likewise is the e. of all things 176 22
 love hath an e 525 4
 made a finer e 443 19
 made a good e 436 33
 make an e the sooner 26 7
 makes me e, where I begun 186 25
 my last e like his 46 18
 of making books no e 51 35
 our being's e. and aim 384 2
 quiet-coloured e of evening 93 10
 reserved for some e. 146 7
 right true e of love 184 20
 same thing at the e. 89 18
 sans E 206 8
 served no private e. 385 6
 she had a good e. 328 16
 sleep itself must e. 85 21
 so shall they e 85 19
 stand up and e you 263 15
 swan-like e 404 12
 then the e is known 451 38
 there's an e 440 35
 there's an e. of kissing 84 23
 there's an e. of May 263 33
 there shall I e 451 39
 they are for the town's e 440 31
 this is not the e 144 10
 this same day e that work 451 37
 till I e my run 301 6
 till I e my song 510 20
 to e myself 535 25
 to the e of the road 310 14
 to the e of the town 339 10
 to the very e 470 2
 true beginning of our e. 467 28
 what is the chief e. of man? 501 9
 what the boys get at one e. 272 36
 what the e shall be 324 18
 what will ye do in the e? 55 13
 whose e is purpos'd 449 21
 wish it all at an e 103 37
 world without e, reprieve, or rest 302 1
 wrought the e unthought 303 15
 End-all be-all and the e. here 457 7
 Endear Presents e Absents 366 5
 old loves e. thee 148 14
 Endeared more e, pipe to the spirit 287 8
 Endearing, e. elegance of female
 friendship 278 20
 those e. young charms 356 11
 Endearment each fond e. tries 224 21
 Endears all the more e 538 9
 Endeavour: all death's e. 84 19
 by no e 221 1
 disappointment all I e. end 255 8
 disinterested e. to learn..the
 best 19 12
 e. and dispute 206 22
 nor mad e 576 19
 too painful an e 384 34
 Endeavours whose high e. 575 5
 Ended: day Thou gavest .is e 198 17
 e. in thee 390 52
 Georges e. 309 11
 no matter how it e 403 1
 summer is e. 55 16
 Enderby. The Brides of E. 267 12
 Ending, agony, and that has e. 84 18
 beginning and the e 70 22
 never e., still beginning 191 9
 our tedious song. have e. 343 25
 slow to begin and never e. 578 11
 still e. at. an hour 440 32
 to the e of the world 444 28(-445)
 Endings: sentences running to
 abrupt e 337 12
 Endless: all the e. road you tread 263 23
 boundless, e., and sublime 114 31
 e. extinction of unhappy hates 16 25
 e. noon-day 361 16
 Endorsed: elephants e. with towers 350 8
 Endow: e. a college, or a cat 384 42
 I thes e. 391 32
 Ends: all the e. thou aim'st at 446 31
 best e. by the best means 266 10
 commences, reigns, and e. 503 2

Ends (*cont.*)
 delays have dangerous e. 445 24
 e. all other deeds 425 33
 e all our month-long love? 81 12
 e. of Being 88 24
 e. of the world 374 10
 enough for nature's e. 327 14
 ever nobler e. 533 26
 from the e of the earth 294 27
 hope of all the e of the earth 395 28
 make both e meet 212 17
 nothing begins and nothing e 544 2
 odd old e stol'n forth of holy
 writ 476 12
 our e by our beginnings know 172 11
 shapes our e 437 27
 to gain some private e. 225 21
 to serve our private e 143 6
 to the e of all the earth 301 25
 to the undiscovered e 41 17
 Endued thank God e with such
 qualities 198 3
 Endurance e. and courage of my
 companions 416 7
 e, foresight, strength 580 21
 patient e is godlike 316 15
 Endure, all deaths I could e 349 16
 all pains the spirit must e. 17 24
 all that human hearts e 278 20
 but thou shalt e 398 2
 can e the stings 158 12
 e in him 278 24
 e my own despair 559 7
 e. not yet a breach 180 25
 e. their going hence 454 18
 e what can't be mended 562 16
 e what it once possessed 494 21
 e you a little longer 156 14
 let us e an hour 263 16
 more able to e. 575 7
 nought e but Mutability 495 20
 potter and clay e 95 23
 see how our works e. 295 10
 she shall e 413 31
 stubborn to e 508 5
 stuff will not e 482 28
 their dwelling-places shall e. 395 1
 this government cannot e. 314 6
 to enjoy life, or to e it 277 18
 we first e. 383 27
 what nature itself cant e. 208 22
 Endured e. through watches of
 the dark 545 10
 intolerable, not to be e 479 11
 most tolerable and not to be e. 468 38
 much is to be e. 278 16
 what torments. you e. 199 25
 Endures. Love that e. for a breath 522 5
 shame e 233 13
 since to be loved e 82 11
 Endureth e. all things 66 45
 he that e to the end 58 50
 his mercy e for ever 400 4
 praise .e for ever 398 25
 Enduring: art alone e. stays 183 5
 e. power, not ourselves 20 14
 with e. things 579 13
 Endymion: in E., I leaped headlong 290 7
 the moon sleeps with E. 465 22
 Enemies: all our e having sur-
 rendered 144 17
 bay'd about with many e. 451 17
 choice of his e 570 6
 curse mine e 46 20
 dipped in the blood of thine e. 396 11
 e. of Caesar shall say thus 450 10
 e. of England 263 11
 find out their e now 453 9
 giving his e. the slip 513 3
 his e. shall lick the dust 396 25
 his e., 'Toasted-cheese' 128 7
 if laws are their e. 103 12
 let his e. be scattered 396 4
 makes friends of e 435 12
 mine e., cast me in the teeth 394 20
 mountains. make e. of nations 162 41
 multitude of the e. 396 28
 my most intimate e. 410 20
 naked to mine e. 447 1
 our e., and slanderers 389 5
 our e. have beat us to the pit 452 5

INDEX

Enemies (*cont.*)

overthrown more than your e 426 24
smote his e in the hinder parts 397 1
speak with their e in the gate 399 35
thine e thy footstool 398 23
to forgive e H— does pretend 74 16
trophies unto the e of truth 86 4
we ought to forgive our e 25 3
wound the head of his e 396 10
Enemy common e of man 458 34
consider every man your e who 362 16
devised by the e 476 40
do be my e 74 17
e faints not 147 8
e hath done this 59 26
e in their mouths 471 22
e of the good 557 5
e to mankind 484 8
for a flying e 115 10
found me, O mine e ? 48 12
great e of reason, virtue 86 26
hasn't an e in the world 570 23
here comes the e 154 25
here shall he see no e. 427 7
he who has one e 201 23
his e sowed tares 59 25
how goes the e ? 406 9
I impeach the common e. 101 27
invasion of a common e 305 1
last e death 67 9
mine e's dog 454 13
mortal's chiefest e. 459 28
my e is dead 567 5
my name terrible to the e 441 25
my vision's greatest e 74 10
near'st and dearest e 442 10
O cunning e 462 1
O thou e 392 13
our friends, the e. 43 10
poverty great e to. happiness 275 5
spoils of the e 330 16
still the e 302 8
sweet e, France 501 28
that old e the gout 253 5
there he met his e 294 12
weak invention of the e 144 27
what effect upon the e 564 21
worst friend and e Death 84 18
Energetic his e fist 221 19
Energies the e. of our system will 29 19
decay 77 6
Energy' E. is Eternal Delight 386 17
majestic march and e divine 200 29
modes of the divine e 305 1
your courage, your e, your 552 17
patience 412 1
Enfants: dévorât. tous ses e. 214 5
e de la patrie 585 23
les e. terribles 151 32
Enfold: inviolate Rose e me 111 7
Enfolding sunny spots 451 9
Enforce a desperate amour 451 25
Enforced: e. ceremony 427 19
much e., shows a hasty spark 187 4
Enforcement. gentleness my 101 37
strong e. 18 31
Enforcing thame 464 13
Engagement' loose from every 470 23
honourable e. 181 38
Engarlanded: brambles pale with 237 26
mist e 519 11
Engendered: e in the eyes 407 22
it is e. 503 11
Engenders: mule that e nothing 509 25
Engine' e. that moves 342 29
put this e. to our ears 243 32
reasoning e. lies 436 8
that curious e., your white hand 243 32
that devilish iron e 102 4
two-handed e. at the door 299 4
wit's an unruly e. 472 3
Engineer: e. hoist with his own 140 24
petar 142 32
sometimes the e 269 12
Engines: e. to play a little on our 102 4
own 299 4
these, my e. 472 3
you mortal e. 140 24
England: alas, alas, for E. 142 32
be E. what she will 269 12
between France and E... the sea

England (*cont.*)

body of E's 84 21
bow was made in E 187 12
Cambridgeshire of all E 84 12
children in E breaking 10 10
cold queen of E 141 4
cottage homes of E 241 13
country men of E 373 11
crews at E's feet 122 6
defence of E 29 15
dust whom E bore 84 21
enemies of E. 263 11
E—a happy land 143 1
E as the predominant member 409 8
E I awake! 75 11
E, bound in 474 23
E breed again 189 8
E does not love coalitions 180 23
E expects 362 23
E, full of sin 243 29
E has saved herself 379 16
E hath need of thee 577 14
E, home and beauty 79 15
E is a paradise for women 109 29
E I model to thy inward greatness 443 13
E most potent in potting 471 10
E mourns for her dead 72 22
E, my E. 241 25, 26
E rest but true 448 2
E shall bide 303 6
E's on the anvil 294 22
E's the one land 84 12
E talked of ale 141 25
E the workshop of the world 180 14
E was merry E 418 24
E, we love thee better 549 5
E will have her neck wrung 144 9
E, with all thy faults 162 43
E wont to conquer others 474 24
E's greatest son 537 18
E's green and pleasant land 75 16
E's green and pleasant bowers 75 12
E's Jane 297 20
E's Milton equals both 160 24
ere E's griefs began 224 14
for E's sake 362 31
for ever E 84 21
France influenced manners in 102 19
E 129 24
further off from E 84 12
get me to E once again 193 9
Greece, Italy and E. did adorn 147 10
green fields of E 288 23, 24
happy is E 443 27
Harry! E and Saint George 142 4
heralds of E's Marshal 92 18
here did E help me 271 8
high road that leads him to E 208 30
I am E's Queen 86 28
I am in E everywhere 301 2
if E was what E. seems 277 29
in E given to horses 92 14
in E.—now! 30 5
in E. to take a prey 363 6
in E's song for ever 401 12
in this Realm of E 337 10
Ireland gives E. her soldiers 140 25
knew what E means 352 24
let not E forget her precedence 295 12
lights of E watch the ships of E. 42 14
lost the last of E. 437 14
mad, and sent into E. 335 27
Man of E circled by the sands 563 5
martial airs of E 102 24
men of E. 498 17
men of E., wherefore plough? 140 24
men that worked for E. 123 12
meteor flag of E 208 5
noon strikes on E 577 4
nor, E I did I know 273 18
not. that Old E is lost 198 11
of a king of E. too 172 6, 7
of all the trees in E. 92 14
Oh, to be in E. 303 5
old E. to adorn 73 28(-74)
old E's winding sheet 524 20
oldest singer..E bore 75 16
on E's pleasant pastures seen 529 17
organ-voice of E. 529 14
our banner of E blew 296 30
our E. is a garden

England (*cont.*)

our E's Alfred 537 24
our E. to his Italy 96 19
our noble E's praise 322 17
pastoral heart of E 404 22
poison E at her roots 79 3
rather E should be free than 327 8
sober 328 3
rightwise King born of all E 204 13
roast beef of E. 140 25
since he stood for E 162 42
slaves cannot breathe in E 562 21
sleep in old E's heart 267 9
small states Elizabethan E 241 12
stately homes of E 322 18
such night in E ne'er had been 489 31
suspended in favour of E 363 2
take my drum to E 504 22
that knuckle-end of E 189 17
that shure the heart of E 373 15
there'll always be an E 140 24
they that rule in E 200 3
this aged E. 474 22
this E never did 448 2
thoughts by E given 84 21
to E to carry 189 8
unless proud E keep 188 32
upon E's mountains green 75 16
wake up, E 216 15
we are the people of E 141 28
we have in E a bashfulness 2 24
what appears in E's case 159 24
where an immortal E sits 141 14
who dies if E live! 296 20
whoever wakes in E 92 14
who only E know 296 3
whose limbs were made in E 443 20
with E's own coal 294 34
world where E is finished 339 7
worse E 273 32
ye Mariners of E 123 10
you gentlemen of E 173 12
English abusing the king's E 465 33
among the E Poets 290 11
attain an E style 278 9
boy, half-French, half-E. 445 14
breathing E air 84 21
buy my E poses 296 15
created the E mad 298 2
Dr. Johnson's morality..as 239 8
English 490 30
E army Irish general 296 5
E Flag was flown 240 10
E foul-mouthed 296 8
E grew polite 28 32
E least philosophers 31 6
E lord should lightly me 537 23
E make it their abode 269 20
E meet and dine somewhere 443 12
E Mercuries 193 42
E subject's sole prerogative 517 23
E take their pleasures sadly 125 23, 407 1
E that of the sea 301 4
E they be and Japanees 84 9
E unofficial rose 365 9
E very little inferior to the 291 16
Scotch 116 47
E Virgil 278 6
E winter 8 5
father of E criticism 77 5
fine old E. gentleman 238 20
good E. hospitality 527 5
grave where E oak 164 14
happy E child 36 16
humility..clothe an E dean 144 16
if he went among the E. 511 1
in favour of boys learning E. 137 4
made our E. tongue a galli- 301 23
maufry 217 4
make his E swete 474 14
marks our E dead 140 12
my E. text is chaste 119 33
my native E 321 10
not E. armour left, nor any E. 20 4
thing 323 19
not rest in an E. grave 444 4
off E. in making was the beste
one E book. only .the Bible
one E. tear o'er E. dust
one pair of E. legs

INDEX

English (<i>cont</i>)		Enjoyed (<i>cont</i>)		Entbehren sollst Du!	223 18
O noble E!	443 8	e the self-same light	548 17	Enter· although I e not	543 4
on, you noblest E!	443 25	if not e	168 7	before you e upon him	306 28
our E dead	443 24	little to be e	278 16	e Caesar	449 19
out of French into E	328 14	that bards of old e in you	75 18	e into the courts of the Lord	397 3
piece of E grass trampled	234 4	what peaceful hours I once e	161 2	e into the joy of thy lord	60 20
rolling E drunkard	141 21	Enjoying all e, what content-		e these enchanted woods	336 48
Roman-Saxon-Danish-Norman		ment?	348 34	hardly e into the kingdom	62 35
E	170 13	forgive a man for not e Milton	306 32	King of England cannot e	379 11
strung them on an E thread	320 6	think it worth e	191 9	King of glory e may	421 2
take of E earth	295 5	which is the e of it	27 32	rich man e into the kingdom	60 3
talent of our E nation	193 23	Enjoyment such serene e	355 12	that she may e in	509 12
these E fields, this upland	18 31	unless it from e spring	548 16	ye cannot e now	530 10
to be an E king	140 12	was it done with e?	413 10	ye who e here	168 17
trick of our E nation	441 24	Enjoyments fireside e	163 25	Entered e into their labours	63 15
well of E undefiled	510 5	if it were not for its e	518 37	e into the springs of the sea	49 22
wet bird-haunted E lawn	17 10	Enjoys e himself for a noble		he e full of wrath	286 12
when the E began to hate	294 30	purpose	243 14	ne'er to be e more	110 21
when shall E men	189 8	every flower e the air	581 9	Entergraft to e our hands	184 30
when you can't think of the E	130 2	now e his age	102 13	Enterprise all period, pow'r and e	593 2
white, the E child	76 13	Enlarge e, diminish, interline	521 16	e is sick	481 3
with E instinct fraught	188 31	e, my life	279 7	hazard in the glorious e.	344 12
wood of E bows	187 12	to e or illustrate this	109 25	nurse of heroic e	102 12
Englishman· as I am an E	379 8	enlargement of the language	277 22	Enterprised you e, a railroad	473 1
as thorough an E.	204 6	Enlighten'd on the e mind	546 9	Enterprises e of great pith and	
broad-shoulder'd genial E	519 9	Enmesh with Predestination		moment	434 4
Brother, E, and Friend	579 20	round e me	207 10	impediments to great e	26 34
dying E	505 28	with Predestined Evil round e	207 11	Enterprising burglar	221 35
either for E or Jew	74 14	Enmity at e with joy	576 19	Enters e into one's soul	289 25
E. content to say nothing	274 20	covert e	441 7	him that e next	475 29
E does not travel to see Eng-		Enna that fair field of E.	347 8	Entertain e, divine Zenocrate	331 3
lishmen	512 19	Ennem l'e du bien	557 5	e, Him like a stranger	12 7
E flatter'd, is a lamb	175 14	voilà l'e!	154 25	e, the full pride of France	443 8
E never enjoys himself except	243 14	Ennemes les oreilles e vous écoutent	12 19	e this starry stranger	106 1
E not easily baffled	28 30	Ennemus nos amis, les e	43 10	e us with no worth	558 6
E's. privilege of doing as he likes	19 29	Ennu Mr E, 'the time-killer'	406 9	some second guest to e	186 8
for an E to open his mouth	400 44	Ennuver, le secret d'e	557 13	you, sir, I e	453 31
he is an E!	221 24	Ennuveux hors le genre e.	557 6	Entertained angels unawares	69 22
ill-natur'd thing, an E.	170 12	Eno E was omnipresent	514 2	Entertaining as e, as a Persian	
last great E.	537 13	soar with E	514 2	Tale	272 18
never find an E in the wrong	490 38	Enoch E, Elijah, and the Lady	376 1	very e to myself	155 27
no E. unmoved	221 37	E. walked with God	44 35	Entertainment dull thy palm with	
not deserving of the name of E.	78 28	Enormous through the Sacred		e	431 25
not one E	559 1	Town	41 32	joint and not an e.	235 6
one E. could beat three French-		Enough e for modesty	98 6	my E	560 17
men	2 19	e for nature's ends	327 14	some other custom of e	471 7
prejudices which. cleave to a		e, if something	573 27	what lenten e	433 17
true E	2 19	e of science and of art	581 16	Entertains the harmless day	583 10
religious rights of an E.	282 16	e that he heard it once	89 10	Enthrall except you e, me	185 19
unintelligent. young E of our		first cries, 'Hold, e l'	461 14	Enthrall'd surprised but not e.	340 39
upper class	19 27	it is e.	50 55	what her eyes e	155 5
what an E believes heresy	491 4	Lord Lilac had had quite e.	141 21	Enthralls the crimson stomacher	240 4
woo'd an E	12 1	love is e	359 6	Enthroned e in the hearts of	
Englishmen absurd nature of E	377 20	oysters never had e.	218 2	kings	464 33
breeds hard E	293 15	patriotism is not e	134 2	e i' the market-place	424 7
find E doing it	490 38	quite e to get	179 15	Enthusiasm e moves the world	20 20
first to His E.	352 12	three questions, and that is e	128 29	in the height of e	290 15
for our very name as E.	379 15	'tis e, 'twill serve	478 14	nothing achieved without e	200 19
honest E.	293 11	was it not e?	489 28	Enthusiastic praises with e tone	219 25
mad dogs and E	157 25	Enraged I write	232 15	Enthusiasts. few e.. speak the	
proper drink of E	78 28	Enraptured main	593 6	truth	29 20
we all be good E	539 20	Enrich: e my heart, mouth, hands	245 9	Entice: e the dewy-feather'd sleep	341 22
when two E meet	277 34	e not the heart of another	316 14	if sinners e thee	49 37
Engluts. other sorrows	469 43	e, unknowing nations	168 9	Enticed· my.. thoughts e mine	
Engross: when he should e.	385 21	Enrich'd so e both	80 29	eye	359 27
Engrossing· bargain to e death	478 44	Enriches not e him	471 30	Entire e and whole and perfect	511 4
Enjoy: after that, to e it	504 14	Enrichment of our native language	194 4	e of itself	186 27
book should teach us to e. life	277 18	Ensample this noble e to his sheep	137 17	one e and perfect chrysolite	473 21
both e, and miss her	262 6	Ensanguined hearts	161 29	this sorry Scheme of Things e	207 26
can neither, when we will, e	17 6	Ense: quam sit calamum sævior e.	109 13	Entomb: sage to e it	34 34
don't have to go out and e. it	504 18	Ensham. above by E	18 29	Entrails: e of yon labouring cloud	330 9
e. but half the blessing	214 9	Ensign: beauty's e, yet is crimson	478 43	in our own proper e.	452 1
e. her while she's kind	194 22	tear her tattered e. down	251 5	poison'd e	459 29
e. hum for ever	501 9	Enskied· thung e. and sainted	461 19	Entrance. beware of e. to a quarrel	431 25
e. such liberty	319 7	Enslave: impossible to e	85 3	fatal e. of Duncan	457 3
e. the earth no less	236 16	Enslaved. all.. e. which serve		from my first e in	244 21
e. the things.. others under-		things evil	497 6	whose e. leads to Hell	340 25
stand	578 34	be e. by another man's	75 2	wisdom at one e	346 20
he can thoroughly e the pepper	129 2	still e.	116 27	Entrances· their exits and their e.	427 21
hope I shall e. myself with you	20 27	Enslaves· e. you on imperial prin-		Entrap. to e the wisest	464 15
indifferent, and cannot e. it	270 18	ciples	490 38	Entrate: voi ch'e.	168 17
more we e. it	168 7	Reason e.	490 35	Entreat: e.. hum to forget me	309 18
never e. the world aright	548 13	Ensnared: e. with flowers	332 17	e. me not to leave thee	47 1
prize not.. whiles we e. it	469 5	thus e my soul and body	474 1	not missed by any that e	87 37
we may e. them	389 6	Enseue· seek peace, and e. it	394 12	Entreats· Hesperus e thy light	279 31
what I most e.	486 24	slaughter will e.	155 26	Entuned in her nose full solemnly	136 29
which I can ne'er e.	144 21	Entangled: e. in the cobwebs	163 36	Entwine itself verdantly still	356 12
who can e. alone?	348 34	e. in their mazes	407 9	Enveloping the Earth	151 5
Enjoyed: all times I have e.	540 32	middle-sized are alone e.	499 18	Envenomed: the point e. too	437 40
e. his youth	192 13	Entangles: very force e. itself	428 22	Envie de recevoir de plus grands bien-	
e. the gifts of the founder	216 21	Entangling alliances with none	268 21	faits	407 13

INDEX

Envieth: charity e. not	66 45	Equals awkward in the society	306 17	Error (<i>cont</i>)	
Envious e. and calumniating time	481 21	of his e.		makes e. a fault	244 1
e. fever	481 5	disinterested commerce be-	226 34	many an e. rush into the State	405 3
Environ what perils do e.	110 29	tween e.		most gratuitous form of e	106 20
Environed with a great ditch	167 13	little friendship between e.	26 13	mountainous e.	429 9
Envisage circumstance, all calm	286 16	supreme above his e.	344 22	O hateful e.	451 40
Envy attracts the e. of the world	100 22	Equator as far as the E	543 7	show that he is in e.	315 8
by whim, e. or resentment	142 29	quarrellin w ^t the e	305 12	stalking horse to e.	78 12
death extinguiseth e.	26 4	Equi. <i>lente currite noctis e</i>	504 21	stronger than all the hosts of e	98 1
e. and agony	492 7	Equilibrat ⁿ <i>Orden es un e</i>	330 7	what damned e, but	404 14
e. and wrath shorten the life	57 5	Equilibrium order is an e	214 2	<i>Error. me malus abstulit e</i>	556 4
e, hatred, and malice	388 46	Equinox who knows when was	214 2	<i>Erroris. remota e nebula</i>	283 15
e is a kind of praise	215 28	the e?	87 18	Errors adore our e	425 2
e never makes holiday	25 9	Equipment shabby e always de-		amusing with numerous e.	227 12
e. no man's happiness	427 27	teriorating	197 9	e, like straws	193 20
e's a sharper spur	215 23	<i>Equitem post e Cura</i>	250 16	e of a wise man	73 15
e the dull unletter'd small	164 17	<i>satis est e mhu plaudere</i>	201 20	more harmful than reasoned e	266 23
I e not the captive	532 19	Equity convinced of its justice		some female e.	385 12
our scorn, not e. raise	215 28	and e.	409 8	Errs man e, till his strife is over	223 15
Pride, E, Malice	308 13	law of humanity, justice, e.	101 26	<i>Eys</i> those dreadful e	250 31
self-seeking, e, low design	308 1	Equivalent allowance without		<i>Erubuit Deum vidit, et e.</i>	165 25
Shelley, whom e. never touched	309 20	an e	277 31	<i>Eruet. obscurata diu e vocabula</i>	257 20
stirr'd up with e. and revenge	344 6	Equivocate I will not e.	213 17	Erump: excede, —evade, —e	251 20
through e. of the devil	56 22	e will undo us	461 5	<i>Erupti excessit, evasit, e.</i>	145 13
toil, e, want	279 4	Equivocation' e of the fiend	437 12	Eruption: some strange e to our	430 12
too low for e	158 15	e will undo us	458 18	state	44 59
Enwrought with golden light	584 17	Equivocator' here's an e	553 27	Esau E. is a hairy man	6 4
Epaulet any e I could have worn	547 2	<i>Equo ne credite</i>	250 15	E. selleth his birthright	44 57
Ephesians great is Diana of the	65 8	<i>Equum solve senescentem e.</i>	226 31	E. was a cunning hunter	45 1
E	67 10	Eradicating without e the virtue	140 28	hands of E	180 6
Ephesus fought with beasts at E	47 2	Erastian Essene, E Whig	466 26	<i>Escaler l'esprit de l'e</i>	266 16
Ephod girded with a linen e	395 23	Ercles this is E, vein	449 7	Escape: beauty provides e	214 34
Ephraim E the strength of my	46 53	Erebus dark as E	168 5	e from rope and gun	265 13
head	386 13	not E itself	347 10	e into philosophy	92 41
grapes of E.	141 16	Erect above himself e himself	179 11	e me? Never	409 17
Epic forgot his e. art	240 7	e. and tall, godlike e	186 25	e the uphill	550 28
legend of an e hour	270 5	e upon two legs	88 19	few e that distinction	400 15
Mr Wordsworth's e poetry	505 4	grows e, as that comes home	24 16	let me ever e them	229 2
Epictetus as well as translate E	256 27	our two souls e. and strong		let no guilty man e	66 38
Epicure the e would say	137 9	raise and e the mind		make a way to e.	287 7
<i>Epicturi de grege porcum</i>	451 34	Erected e. into a system of Gov-	223 1	what struggle to e?	399 32
Epicurur he was E. owne sone	348 30	ernment	106 24	Escaped e. even as a bird	311 5
I held E. strong	151 14	for cowards were e.	501 16	e from the people of Basing	49 4
Epicycle cycle and e	126 12	high e thoughts	345 9	e. with the skin of my teeth	95 21
Epigram what is an E?	428 40	least e spirit	194 25	fancies that e	80 17
Epigrams despotism tempered by	482 34	with e. eyes	193 41	Escapes painful e. of fitful life	48 19
e	283 18	with e. look	332 12	Escapeth him that e. the sword	394 2
Epilogue needs no e.	117 13	Erecting: there e new	288 17	Eschew evil	216 17
Epistles obscure e of love	433 29	Eremite nature's sleepless E	346 24	Escorial Tom Jones outlive	420 8
<i>Epistula verbosa et grandis e</i>	441 1	Eremites and friars'	203 34	<i>Espace l'utilité n'est pas en l'e</i>	354 20
Epitaph believe a woman or an e	513 36	Eric, call me E.	122 11	<i>Espaces le silence éternel de ces e</i>	174 1
better have a bad e.	500 20	Ericksin' any beastly E.	356 17	<i>Espagnol je parle e. à Dieu</i>	136 13
not remembered in thy e	475 6	Erin. E. go brag!	122 10	<i>Esperancel Percy</i>	440 33
that may be his e	331 1	E., the tear and the smile	543 18	<i>Espineux un chemin aspre et e.</i>	355 2
Epitaphs nice derangement of e	40 26	poor Exile of E	425 21	Espouse the everlasting Sea	582 7
of worms and e.	469 20	Eros Anteros and E	117 14	Espoused my fairest, my e.	348 1
Epithet too foul an e. for thee	190 22	unarm, E.	501 7	my late e Saint	351 24
Epithets sensitive to e like these	200 2	Err better to e. with Pope	190 28	<i>Espirit l'e. de l'escalier</i>	180 6
stuff'd with e of war	383 12	mortal, and may e.	383 22	<i>le peuple n'a guère d'e.</i>	97 33
Epitome all mankind's e.	218 22	most may e as grossly	54 4	Esquire: an e's son	29 22
London is the e of our times	524 5	reas'ning but to e.	383 2	Essay make a short e	192 8
Epoch, chapter. completed from	198 21	shall not e therein	161 20	Essays: my e. come home to men	25 15
e. to e	518 11	to e is human	207 30, 32	worse e	488 5
Equal, admitted to that e. sky	314 12	unbelief is sure to e	405 7	Essence. e of innumerable bio-	
all men are created e. II' II,	212 22	Errand' joyous E	322 22	graphies	125 32
all shall e. be	524 5	upon a thankless e.	307 34	e. of war is violence	324 23
as if they were e.	198 21	warlike e. went		fellowship with e.	284 25
e and one with me	518 11	what thy e?		his glassy e	461 13
e. division of unequal earnings	158 4	Errands' e. for the Ministers of	218 23	purest e of a human soul	127 28
e. friend	100 22	State	140 21	so. uncompounded is their e.	344 29
e. society with them	270 25	meet to be sent on e	145 23	Essenced his long e hair	323 1
e. to the whole of that commerce	244 5	Errant: ears like e. wings	388 10	Essene, Erastian Whig	140 28
e to what the author promised	524 1	<i>Errare: e.. malo cum Platone</i>	350 26	Establish' revere, e. and defend	42 11
e., within the Church's gate	497 12	<i>unde. passimque videre e</i>	246 4	Established, every word. e	67 39
I am e. and whole	15 12	Err'd we have e.	251 19	in mercy .e.	53 24
in the dust be e. made	383 10	wisest men have e.	117 40	or so sure e	388 4
man e., unclassed	370 16	Erring e. lace	430 19	Estate' comfortable e. of widow-	
Nature, with e. mind	225 27	e on ventiferous ripen	573 28	hood	214 20
sees with e. eye	193 17	e sister's shame	340 120	content thyself with thine e.	518 2
some animals..more e. than	345 15	extravagant and e spirit	170 35	e. good fame	199 12
others	19 26	to check the e.	315 19	fallen from his high e.	191 7
though e. to all things	36 1	Erroneous: profane, e., and vam	86 4	Fourth E.	126 20
with e. mind	26 1	Error: all men are liable to e.	78 11	fourth e. of the realm	324 22
with th' Eternal .e. in strength	345 15	by e. to his fate..consented	473 16	had a great e.	51 10
Equality men of culture..true	345 15	charged the troops of e.	85 1	have you an e. in Greenland?	223 7
apostles of e.	344 22	e. is immense	488 7	man of mean e.	188 33
never be e. in the servants' hall	426 18	e. of the moon	383 22	mund, body, or e	389 17
Equalled: e with them in renown		he was guilty of no e.		nor born in any high e.	4 7
whom reason hath e.		if this be e.		order'd their e.	3 15
Equally: her gifts..bestowed e		in endless e. hurled			

INDEX

Estate (<i>cont.</i>)		Eternity (<i>cont.</i>)		Eve (<i>cont.</i>)	
relief of man's e.	24 14	into E	125 27	E from his side arose	11'23
steals your whole e.	214 19	I saw E the other night	552 13	E upon the first of Men	252 10
they had his e	190 24	I to thee E shall give	189 10	E, with her basket	249 7
wish the e o' the world un-		latest flakes of E	38 30	E, with her body white	249 8
done	461'6	lovers' hours be full e	185 31	e's one star	286 2
Estates e., degrees and offices	464 1	mighty ages of e	127 33	every e I say	81 6
flies of e.	243 23	ope's the palace of E	339 29	fairest of her daughters E	347 13
Esteem lessened my e of a king	377 18	out of E	125 27	fallen sons of E	142 5
they give to get e.	226 12	outpost of e	410 31	from noon to dewy e	345 12
Esteemed vile e.	488 10	Pilgrim of E	492 1	meekest E.	153 26
we e hum not	54 25	sabbaths of E	540 7	nor E the rites refused	347 25
Estimable. Mr F. an e man	175 38	sells e to get a toy	486 6	not sure, thus e	91 35
Estimate holds his e. and dignity	481 12	shadows of e	552 4	one of E's family	252 16
thou know'st thy e.	487 22	silence is deep as E.	126 1	on St. Gallowglass's E.	141 10
Estimation degraded in their own		Silence is of E	127 22	O pensive E.	153 23
e.	210 26	sing of Time or E	520 17	purpureal E	574 2
Estranged· seeming e	252 19	speak of e without a solecism	86 9	ships, becalmed at e	147 6
Estranging unplumb'd, salt, e sea	16 16	sweet e of love	246 11	so curses all E's daughters	466 13
Estribo <i>el pie en el e.</i>	134 20	symbols of E	580 25	summer's e—or spring	114 5
Estridges plumed like e	440 17	thoughts that wander through e	345 19	through the land at e	538 9
Esurient <i>mihi e</i>	21 18	thou thyself to all e	411 14	to E., Be soon	544 17
Et tu, Brute	120 12, 449 31	through all E to thee	2 23	warblest at e.	351 12
Etas <i>tu n'y é pas</i>	242 2	through nature to e.	430 29	when E span	11'18, 235 7
Elat <i>P'E c'est moi</i>	318 21	throughout all E.	75 20	when the e is cool	85 13
Etchings china an' e an' fans	299 18	white radiance of E.	492 15	Eve-jar spins the brown e	362 9
Etuent: <i>l'absence é le petit</i>	109 34	Eter-nity, for all e he would have		Evelyn Hope is dead	91 20
Eternal condition, <i>is e. vigilance</i>	167 26	added	500 4	Even at e ere the sun was set	550 32
Energy is E Delight	77 6	Eternize· your virtues rare e	509 7	deep and crisp and e	361 19
e. artistries in Circumstance	235 20	Ether ampler e	577 13	dilemma's e	194 27
e. glory thou shalt win e	99 8	bottle labelled 'E'	90 37	e so, come, Lord Jesus	72 13
e in the heavens	67 24	through delicatest e	375 24	grey-hooden E	340 8
e not ourselves	20 17	Ethereal all the blue e. sky	2 25	heavy with the e	544:21
e Now	158 2	flaming from th'e sky	344 7	how can you write so e ?	22.30
E Passion! E Paml	17 12	in what e dances	380 21	soft as the breath of e	21 9
e. Sabbath of his rest	193 37	meek e hours	285 36	sweet approach of e	346:20
e. spirit of the charnel's mound	114 33	with brede e wove	153 24	with the dew's at e.	535 31
e summer gilds them yet	115 43	Etherized, patient e. upon a table	197 15	would God it were e	46'28
e summer in his soul	251 11	Ethics: Byron drew a system of		Even-fall brought him home at e	538.26
e. triangle	10 11	e	325 18	Even-handed justice	457 8
haunted, by the e mind	576'13	Ethiop jewel in an E's ear	477 9	Evening addressed its e. hours	516 19
heav'n's e. year is thine	192 38	Juno but an E	455 18	all that ever went with e. dress	301.22
hope springs e	383 11	Ethiopian change his skin	55 18	as an e dragon came	351 2
in e. lines to time	480 18	Etiquette it isn't e to cut anyone	131 28	autumn e.	498 12
in themselves e	123 18	Eton E boys grown heavy	387 19	bid haste the e star	348 38
let us swear an e. friendship	124 16	playing fields of E	564'6	came still e on	347 19
let us swear e. friendship	504:26	<i>Etranglé le dernier des rois. é.</i>	338.1	come in the e	169 27
lose not the things e.	389 41	Etrurian shades	344'25	cool of the e	506 1
mine e jewel	458 34	Ettrick and Teviotdale	420.8	dews of the e shun	139 3
mounts, to e. life	16 13	Eucld E. looked on Beauty bare	339:5	each e, sees it close	318 13
of th' E co-e beam	346 18	worked a love-story into E.	188 18	e and the morning..the first	
our e. home	562'9	Eugene our good Prince E.	507:8	day	44.3
our e. life	388'25	Eugenia listen, E.	17 12	e full of the linnet's wings	585 12
portion of the E	492 5	<i>Eundo, virisque adparit e</i>	554 16	e is spread out against the sky	197.15
sleep e in an e night	523'24	Eunuch a kind of moral e.	496 17	e must usher night	491'26
their 'E' and 'God'	20'14	intellectual e. Castlereagh	115'13	e of my age	412'7
thy e. summer shall not fade	486:18	strain, Time's e.	255:9	e. on the olden	208.6
to be boy e	485 6	Euphelia serves	401 38	e sacrifice	400.13
where the E. are	492.16	<i>Eureka!</i>	14'9	e. star, Love's harbinger	349:26
with e. lids apart	288:17	Euripides· chorus-ending from E.	89 31	expects his e prey	229.23
with th' E to be deemed equal	345'15	E., the human	89.6	fairer than the e air	330.6
Eternally: thy joy and crown e.	354.11	passionate outpourings of E.	153.12	from e close to morning	493:22
we wake e.	185:16	Europe· better fifty years of E.	535.1	grateful e mild	347:23
Eterne nature's copy's not e.	459 6	community of E.	222.41	in the e it is cut down	397:15
<i>Eternité: seul à l'é.</i>	214 3	E., a prone figure	235.22	in the e. withhold not	51:30
Eternities: conflux of two e.	126'14	E. by her example	379:16	it is a beauteous e.	577.1
for Seasons; not E	336:23	E. made his woe her own	16 8	it was a summer's e.	507:13
Eternity, as doth e.	287:14	'E's latter hour	16.23	life's cool e	386:7
babe in E.	71'25	'E's Liberator'	116 27	like an e. gone	502 9
damned from here to E.	296.27	glory of E. is extinguished	102 11	never morning wore to e.	532 6
day joins the past E	114'6	going out all over E	232:18	O e dreams	208 6
dazzles at it, as at e.	551.17	rights of smaller nationalities of		on a summer's e, in his tent	450.27
deserts of vast e	333:19	E.	21'6	ply her e. care	229.31
dwelt from e.	346 18	sheep-worry of E	82:14	prose can paint e	337 14
E. in an hour	77:12	splendidly isolated in E.	210:12	quiet-coloured end of e.	93:10
e. is in love with .time	575:21	through E. to the Aetolian shore	16:8	sadly descends the autumn e.	17:16
E of thought	2:23	Eurydice: his half regain'd E.	312'9	shadows of the e.	34:33
E's too short	166:16	Eustace is a man no longer	294:14	soon as the e. shades prevail	129 26
e. shut in a span		Evade: excede,—e.,—crump!	251:20	Soup of the e.	364.4
E! thou pleasing, dreadful		Fear wist not to e.	381:39	till the. e comes	528:22
thought!	1:22	Evaded: revolutions..not to be e.	532:22	twilight and e. bell	398:10
e. was in our lips	423:33	Evangelist: honour unto Luke E.	411'9	until the e.	276:15
e. was in that moment	155'28	lips of that E.	532:22	wearing out life's e	106:21
from e., and shall not fail	263:32	Evaporate: all disagreeables e.	289.20	welcome peaceful e. in	95:19
from the Soul's e.	410:21	Evasion of whoremaster man	452:19	when e. shuts	559:11
hid battlements of E.	544:26	Evast: excessit, e., erupit	171:1	wish him a rainy e.	278:11
I gave you e.	489:27	Eve: by E's nightingales	454:36	with tea amuses the e.	289:19
image of e.	114:31	child of our grandmother E.	347:28	yet the E. listens	197:28
in E's sunrise	74:27	close at the ear of E.	349:18	your shadow at e.	189:22
intimates e. to man	1:22	create another E.	97.25	long dark autumn-e.	90:14
		E. and I			

INDEX

Evening-star e, Love's harbinger	349 26	Everyone e against e.	248 18	Evil (cont)	
moon's and e's at once	92 33	e comes round by Rome	96 4	notorious e liver	390 1
sunset and e	528 22	e else is They	303 18	not rendering e for e.	70 3
Evensong at last the belles ringeth		rule applies to e	222 7	obscures the show of e.	464 14
to e	239 6	stop e from doing it	243 1	of moral e and of good	581 16
but to the e	240 2	when e. is somebode	218 30	only e that walks invisible	346 28
Event. experience from this great		Everything as Macaulay is of e	335 13	out of good find means of e.	344 17
e.	351 7	carry e before me in that House	181 20	overcome e with good	66 7
how much the greatest e	210 20	e by starts	190 22	prevention from e.	329 8
make sure of the e first	558 28	e good for something	193 36	resist not e	57 50
one august e	235 16	e hath two handles	109 17	resist the e	3 18
one e happeneth to all	51 2	e that he wants	265 1	root of all e.	68 52
one far-off divine e	533 31	e that lives, lives not alone	74 3	shall there be e in a city	55 55
too precisely on the e	436 16	e that's in it	297 12	shattering all e customs	530 30
Eventful this strange e history	427 21	e you ought to be	221 42	some e beast hath devoured him	45 15
Eventide fast falls the e	322 1	I'll tell thee e. I can	131 22	speak e of dignities	70 8
Events confus'd e new-hatch'd	458 21	know a little of e	7 4	stifling it would be an e	338 27
coming e cast their shadows	122 22	knows the price of e	570 1	sufficient unto the day is the e.	58 15
e have controlled me	314 4	nought is e.	504 9	their deeds were e.	63 10
e in the womb of time	470 18	place for e.	503 8	thing of e	380 26
e which they did not cause	235 22	sans e	427 21	unruly e	69 37
strange and terrible e.	425 25	smattering of e	174 6	vice lost half its e.	102 14
Eventum ad e festinat	256 1	they told me I was e.	454 6	we have the e spirits too	506 19
Ever at once and e.	151 33	way to be a bore say e	557 13	what all the blessed E's for	89 36
be loved by, for e	96 25	Everywhere always is All e	185 9	while the e days come not	51 33
cramp'd for e	281 27	centre is e	10 17	wisdom lays on e men	163 45
ecstasy of being e	87 21	e that Mary went	233 23	with Predestined E	207 11
e do nothing but that	485 27	Gods see e	315 28	withstand in the e day	68 11
e shall be	388 14	his behaviour e	463 12	Eviler spirit than you	506 19
fades for e and for e	540 32(-541)	I am in England e.	86 28	Evils death the least of all e.	27 42
for e and for e farewell, Cas-		it cometh e	199 1	don't make imaginary e.	226 35
sius	451 37	one enemy e	201 23	e. which never arrived	199 25
for e dead	155 21	out of the e.	326 17	greatest of e. poverty	490 3
for e. in joy	96 21	that all men e could be free	314 3	must expect new e.	26 30
for e wilt thou love	287 9	water, water, e	149 6	notes necessary e	278 22
for e. with the Lord	355 9	Eves dream on summer e.	342 7	pitch our e there	461 35
gone, and for e	416 23	Evidence compelled to give in e	435 35	turn from us all those e.	389 11
gone for e and e by	535 43	evidence of things not seen	69 13	two weak e	427 20
if for e, still for e	117 34	it's not e	179 15	when e. are most free	449 6
it may be for e.	166 24	only e of life	363 15	Evolution. e. homogeneity to.	
lost it for e.	97 29	some circumstantial e is very		heterogeneity	508 25
punctually come for e and e.	567 24	strong	547 4	some call it e	131 30
talked on for e	239 21	Evil Alexander. did me much e	69 3	Ewe at the e milking	198 18
that e. this should be	149 6	all constraint is e.	163 45	one little e lamb	47 33
that For E	293 7	all e shed away	84 21	tupping your white e	469 29
they are gone for e.	329 9	all e thoughts	389 32	whereof the e not bites	480 12
think that we build for e.	413 12	all is to do me e.	395 14	Ewer. as safe in a golden e	90 33
yesterday, and today, and for e	69 23	all partial e.	383 21	Ewes. milk my e. and weep	485 32
Ever-burning Berenice's e. hair	135 15	all punishment e	42 22	my e breed not	35 21
Ever-during e. dark	346 20	be not overcome of e.	66 7	Ewigkeit. afay in de e.	313 12
one e. night	123 19	by e still made better	488 9	Ewig-Weibliche das E	223 22
Ever-fixed mark	488 7	call e good	53 6	Exact. busied in charts, e. in sums	29 6
Ever-haunting importunity	307 17	charity thinketh no e.	66 45	detection is .an e science	188 18
Everlasting. e arms	46 34	clear the land of e	301 26	greatness not. e.	100 6
e. cold	503 30	days are e	68 4	her taste e for .fact	220 9
e farewells!	172 21	deliver us from e.	58 4	very rigid and e.	293 2
E.. fix'd his canon	430 33	do e, that good may come	65 37	writing an e. man	27 18
e. light	84 25	done this e. in thy sight	395 7	Exactitude .la politesse des rois	318 23
e mercy, Christ	334 3	enslaved which serve things e.	407 6	Exactness. with e grinds he all	315 22, 317 13
e name	54 33	eschew e	394 2	Exaggeration: chargeable with no	
e. night	185 23	e and adulterous generation	50 16	e.	85 1
e No	127 13	E be thou my Good	346 33	report of my death an e	550 30
e. things that matter for a		e by want of thought	253 4	Exalt whosoever shall e. himself	60 16
nation	216 7	e communications corrupt	67 12	Exalted every valley. e.	54 9
e Yea	127 17	e. is present with me	65 50	e. them of low degree	61 14
first, last, e. day	184 6	e. manners live in brass	447 8	he. shall be e.	60 16, 62 4
from e. Thou art God	562 19	e. news rides post	351 1	in beauty e.	579 38
God from e.	397 15	e. that men do	450 17	proud to be e. so	7 13
hull of e. youth	81 4	e. which I would not	65 49	Reason in her most e.	579 37
set up my e. rest	478 14	fall'n on e. days. e. tongues	348 23	Satan e. sat	345 14
stood from e. to e.	548 14	fat ox with e. will	50 13	Exalteth: righteousness e. a nation	50 9
Timon. his e. mansion	480 32	few and e. the years	45 45	whosoever e himself	62 4
Everlastingness shoots of e	552 5	for the good or e side	320 19	Exalts: e., delights, or adorns	
Evermore e. came out by the same		gave himself to e. courses	577 22	humanity	376 11
door	206 10	goodness in things e	444 12	not what man does which e. him	96 23
from this time forth for e	399 129	government. .a necessary e	373 1	Examinations are formidable	154 21
there is pleasure for e.	392 127	his good and his e	107 36	Examine me, O Lord	393 17
wath thy. Saints for e	185 125	his sun to rise on the e.	57 52	Example: both by precept and e	17 16
Ever-present Daur	83 8	imagination of man's heart is e.	44 40	by the same e.	465 3
Ever-weeping Paddington	75 3	in e hour	349 15	cease, large e.	319 3
Every: e man. do if he would	273 12	I will fear no e	393 10	Europe by her e.	379 16
e. man. God or Devil	190 23	John, the e. one	74 4	e. is the school of mankind	103 15
e. man's Cleopatra	101 21	justified in doing e.	409 5	e...more efficacious than pre-	
God bless us e. one	174 10	knowing good and e.	44 20	cept	278 18
his hand. against e. man	44 49	knowledge of good and e.	44 13	lower orders .set us a good e.	569 18
strive to please you e. day	484 27	know to refuse the e.	53 12	profit by their e.	242 16
Everybody: always suspect e.	177 35	leave the e.	328 2	thy stream my great e.	172 10
business of e.	324 21	my tongue from e. speaking	391 8	Examples: Philosophy teaching	
e's business	559 16	no e. happen unto thee	397 19	by e.	78 13, 180 12
he who praises e.	273 25	nor done e. to his neighbour	392 24	Excavating for a mune	355 22
if e. minded their own business	128 31	nota terror to good works, but. .e.	66 10		

INDEX

Excede, —evade, —crump!	251 20	Execution (<i>cont.</i>)		Expect (<i>cont.</i>)	
Exceedingly beautiful e	150 20	fitter for e than counsel	27 41	what you may e to see	188 12
Excel Bethlehem, thou dost all e	132 4	smoked with bloody e	456 5	Expectancy and rose	434 14
daring to e	143 9	their stringent e	228 23	Expectant of her	543 4
different men e.	143 11	why the e has not been equal	270 25	Expectation better bettered e	467 38
thou shalt not e.	45 26	Executioner, mine own E	186 26	bids e rise	224 10
useless to e	322 5	Executions marriages and public	182 23	effort, and e., and desire	579 27
who themselves e.	382 20	e		e whirls me round	481 15
Excelled in whom e	349 17	Executive legislative . nomin-		full of e	439 10
Excellence but stewards of their e.	487 25	ated by the e	217 6	now sits E in the air	443 12
faults so nearly allied to e.	226 31	Executors let's choose e	475 6	on the e of plenty	458 17
in new e divine	81 1	to e. pale	443 10	songs of e	35 4
ne'er will reach an e.	193 43	Exempt e. from awe	497 12	Expected come the e feet	338 10
Excellent everything that's e.	218 35	e from public haunt	426 30	lords that are certainly e	149 24
e as the cedars	52 14	nor yet e. from chance	497 12	may be e with confidence	174 37
'E I' I cried	187 24	Exempted the greatest not e	253 36	no reasonable men could have e.	243 16
e gift of charity	389 31	Exercise by temperance and by e	386 4	reasonably be e to do	565 27
e. thing in woman	454 24	devotional e. proper to the		Expects England e.	566 23
e things are spoken of thee	397 13	Faerie Queene	306 8	man who e nothing	386 36
e things for mean uses	315 6	e all functions of a man	103 12	Expediency doing evil on the	
e well, you are a fishmonger	433 1	e myself in great matters	400 1	ground of e	409 5
e. wretch!	471 27	on e depend	192 15	Expedient all things are not e.	66 39
his Name only is e.	400 25	sad mechanic e.	532 4	e that I go away	63 60
learning is most e.	209 19	what e is to the body	511 28	e that one man should die	63 42
parts of it are e.	403 37	when I do e	159 39	not a principle, but an e	180 17
so e a king	430 33	Exercises he e of his brains	219 5	to pursue the e	225 28
things that are more e	561 14	Exertions herself by her e	379 16	<i>Expéditif. c'est un homme e</i>	354 3
thou e young man	412 12	Exeter Bedford and E.	444 28	Expeditious no e road	544 32
too wonderful and e for me	400 8	Exeter Change	307 2	Expel one passion doth e another	135 22
Excellent goddess, e bright	279 31	Exhalation like some frail e	492 18	Expendable they were e.	566 16
Excelleth wisdom e folly as light		rose like an e	345 11	<i>Expende Hammabalem</i>	283 20
e darkness	51 1	Exhale it in a pun	307 6	Expenditure annual e. nineteen	
Excelling e in his kind	154 38	Exhales her odours	117 29	nineteen six	174 24
Silvia is e	484 40	Exhausted e air-bell of the Critic	90 30	Expense at the e of two?	146 34
Excels. e all other bliss	195 12	e worlds	278 34	drinking at somebody else's e.	313 9
she e each mortal thing	484 40	range of e volcanoes	181 2	e of many a vanish'd sight	486 25
Excelsior!	316 17	Exhilarate. rural sounds e the		e of spirit	488 11
Except always e. the present com-		spirit	162 36	Expenses meet all the e of living	546 39
pany	370 7	Exile bind your sons to e.	303 24	Expensive. fruit when it's e	379 1
e my life	433 7	he suffer'd in e.	332 23	Experience all e is an arch	540 32
Excess best things carried to e	143 27	long as my e	429 19	as its e widens	20 15
blasted with e of light	231 13	poor E of Erin	122 10	beyond his e.	315 7
e of glory obscur'd	345 5	therefore I die in e.	232 9	by e. wise	386 4
e of wisdom	200 13	Exiled Marcellus e.	384 10	by long e., and in learned schools	4 10
give me e. of it	481 30	Exiles e from our father's land	420 31	contrary to custom and e	265 10
moderation even in e	182 42	Paradise of e	494 14	dirty nurse, E.	530 43
nothing in e.	12 22	woe which none save e feel	23 25	e.. a lantern in the stern	152 24
not the drinking but the e	422 3	<i>Exilio propterea morior in e</i>	232 9	e is never limited	268 12
road of e.	77 8	Exist for the people .all must e	182 43	E is the child of Thought	182 41
some divine e.	153 28	if God did not e.	557 7	e joined with common-sense	231 29
such an e of stupidity	271 14	<i>Existait si Dieu n'e pas</i>	557 7	e of women which extends	188 19
suffer so much poverty and e.	377 7	<i>Existe pour qua le monde extérieur e</i>	214 4	e teaches slowly	212 6
surprise by a fine e	289 27	Existed whether it e before or not	289 17	e .. their mistakes	570 2
wasteful and ridiculous e	447 39	Existence. before we have e., and a		expert beyond e.	197 34
<i>Excessit, exasit, erupit</i>	145 13	name	306 7	I have had good e. of this world	198 10
Excessive; dark with e bright	346 22	called the New World into e	124 21	in the elder, a part of e.	27 27
great right of an e wrong	96 3	every e would exist in Thee	83 11	knowledge recorded e.	125 31
Exchange by just e	501 19	e. saw him spurn her	278 34	new acquit of true e.	351 7
e. thy sullen skies	162 44	for our e. as a nation	379 15	Old Age and E.	407 22
love to frequent the Royal E	216 18	full tide of human e	272 25	old e do attain	341 25
not e for the treasures of India	277 27	let us contemplate e	176 14	perfected by e	27 15
Excise. A hateful tax	105 10	put out of e.	178 10	running over with .e.	290 14
Exciseman: awa' wi' the E.	226 25	struggle for e.	169 7	triumph of hope over e.	272 4
the other an e.	270 10	subject to the complications of		worth a life's e	251 24
Excite my amorous propensities	191 37	'tis woman's whole e.	268 8	Experienced; e., industrious. liar	550 22
Excites us to arms	218 16	when e or when hope is gone	115 25	nothing real till e.	290 19
Exciting, found it less e.	471 23	<i>Existentiis, de non e .ratio</i>	13 6	Experientia does it	174 21
Exclaim no more against it	237 2	Existing, a type nowhere at pre-		Experiment. barbarous e.	529 16
Exclamation breathed a sort of e.	148 10	sent e.	508 24	democracy is only an e	267 6
Excommunicate: nor be outlawed,	125 8	Exists. beauty .e. in the mind	265 5	desist from the e. in despair	306 11
nor e.	133 18	e. with and for it	96 24	full tide of successful e	268 20
poor e	304 13	Exit e., pursued by a bear	485 15	social and economic e	254 4
<i>Excrucior: fieri sentio et e.</i>	116 5	shakes his head and e.	500 3	Expert beyond experience	197 34
Excruciating: most e idle	153 2	Exits: doors for men to take their e.	503 16	<i>Experto credite</i>	555 11
Excursion: drowsy frowzy poem .	62 5	their e. and their entrances	427 21	Expiate: death my days should e.	486 19
the 'E.'	199 26	Exorciser: no e harm thee	430 1	Expire. creation will e. before tea-	
Excursions in my own mind	342 11	<i>Exorna: hanc e.</i>	145 2	time	505 8
Excuse. all. began to make e.	500 39	Expanse: grey e. where he floats	16 4	I tremble, I e.	493 15
Beauty is its own e.	158 28	one wide e.	288 19	Expires: blazes, and e.	117 29
e. for the glass	491 7	Expansion. not.. a breach, but an		e. in the arms of an apothecary	505 28
e. my disobedience now	213 17	e.	186 25	unawares Morality e.	381 27
e. my having such a thing	364 1	Expatriate free	383 7	wretched child e.	41 3
I will not e.	62 6	Expatriates in a life to come	383 11	Expiring frog	178 32
steal one. farthing without e.	340 5	Expect: e. men to do	565 27	Explain. by trying to e. it	500 26
Excused: I pray thee have me e.	344 30	e. thy dog	384 6	e. his explanation	115 12
Excusable shape	282 20	I e. less of them	275 15	I can e. all the poems	131 8
Execute: e. their airy purposes	453 5	mus' e. ter be laff'd at	238 10	I can't e. myself	128 27
hand to e.	401 2	scarce e. one of my age	202 16	never e.	181 25
Executing: thought-e. fires		what else did you e.?	91 25	rise to e.	238 32
Execution: due E. upon them		what we least e.	182 8	Explaining a passage in the game-	
				act	511 17

INDEX

Explanation explain his e	115 12	Exultation shadowy e	579 17	Eye (cont)	
Explanations I do loathe e	36 6	Exultations, agonies	582 4	long grey beard and glittering e	148 18
Exploives their feeble aid	382 30	<i>Exuvias indutus Achilli</i>	554 6	many an e has danced	251 5
Exploit for dignity and high e	345 18	Eye affection beaming in one e	176 10	microscopic e	383 15
Exploration our chant of pleasant e	567 2	as it were in the e	352 6	mighty world of e and ear	582 2
<i>Expolutum libellum pumco e</i>	132 9	as the apple of an e	302 28	mine e, may be deceived	487 29(-488)
Expose e thyself to feel	453 15	as the great e of heaven	509 21	moonbeams from His e	585 8
himself alone e	382 19	Athens, the e of Greece	350 11	more than meets the e	206 30
Exposed his intellect is improp- erly e	504 28	beauteous e of heaven to gar- nish	447 39	most seeming-virtuous e	118 9
more e to suffering	575 7	blackening the Corporal's e.	205 13	my great Task-Master's e	351 13
much e to authors	504 12	broad breast, full e	488 27	my left e agin the Seceshers'	
on the bare earth e	191 7	but the twinkling of an e.	393 25	fist	560 11
Exposes himself when intoxi- cated	274 13	by judgment of the e	455 2	my striving e dazzles	551 17
Exposition I have an e of sleep	467 16	cast a longing e on [offices]	268 24	my tiny watching e	172 8
Exposure unseemly e of the mind	240 2	changing, like a joyless e	495 19	neither a wit in his own e	155 17
Express how e and admirable	433 15	choose love by another's e.	466 19	no breath, turn of e	96 24
may I e thee unblamed?	346 18	closing e requires	230 9	nor let His e see sin	209 4
not so much to e our wants	226 26	Contemplation's sober e	231 8	now mine e seeth thee	49 33
picture cannot e	25 28	cursed me with his e	149 17	one auspicious and one drop- ping e	430 24
to e my nerves this night	176 35	curse in a dead man's e	149 22	one sin for the pride o' the e	302 30
what I can ne'er e	114 26	darest not glance thine e	231 36	poet's e	467 24
Expressed ne'er so well e	382 27	dark and fiery e	305 16	Pope .with his e on his style	20 3
not e in infancy	431 25	dayesye the e of day	138 19	precious seeing to the e.	455 22
Expresses art never e anything but itself	569 17	defiance in their e	226 14	reverent e must see	83 24
Expressing dream that's past e	215 37	delighting each e	173 12	rhetoric of thine e	455 16
Expression e in the counten- ance of all science	583 3	drappie in our e	108 30	rude e of rebellion	447 45
e of no-encouragement	503 16	dull e of scorn	82 1	see e to e	54 23
his e may be called bald	19 18	dust hath closed Helen's e	361 5	seeing e	50 26
such a vulgar e.	154 31	each under e doth homage	486 12	self-love possesseth all mine e	487 10
Expressions brave notions and gentle e	280 1	enter into life with one e	59 51	sentry, shut your e	301 11
grant me some wild e	203 20	enticed mine e	359 27	set honour in one e	448 16
Expressive, eyes too e. to be blue	15 19	every e shall see him	70 22	sniv'ling and piping your e.	173 6
Expressure of his eye	482 34	every tear from every e	73 25	sober e of dull Octavia	425 34
Expunged to me e. and raz'd	346 20	expressure of his e	482 34	so inquiring e	308 17
Exquisite: e. .leaves one unsatis- fied	570 8	e and prospect of his soul	469 6	still-soliciting e	452 11
most e. and strong	365 8	e begins to see	83 13	such beauty as a woman's e.	455 21
pleasure so e	266 7	e beholds the heart's desire	262 13	tarnishing e	337 6
Exquisitely so e fair a face	222 24	e. for e	45 54	tear was in his e	321 4
Extant the story is e	435 17	e full of gentle salutations	513 21	tender e of pitiful day	459 8
Extend e from here to Mesopo- tamy	121 6	e is not satisfied	50 61	that sun, thine e	486 33
so let e thy mind	350 10	e of heaven visits	474 19	then I saw her e was bright	148 12
Extensive and peculiar	178 35	e of man hath not heard	467 23	thine e shall see thy desire	81 25
Extent, this e, no more	469 45	e of newt	459 31	through the e of a needle	60 3
whole e of its beauty	326 3	e that hath kept watch	576 22	thou E among the blind	576 13
Extenuate, nothing e	474 2	e, tongue, sword	434 14	to his sightless e	362 32
Extenuates not wrong	481 14	e. to see, nor tongue to speak	313 15	too hot the e of heaven	486 18
<i>Extérieur: pour qui le monde e existe</i>	214 4	e. whose bend doth awe the world	448 20	truckle at the e	254 18
Extinct purpose of becoming e.	167 25	e. will mark our coming	115 22	turned his blindest e	140 19
Extinction, endless e of unhappy hates	16 25	fair large front and e sublime	347 11	unborrowed from the e	581 26
Extinguished: glory of Europe is e.	102 11	fair nature's e	330 7	unintelligible phrase and fright- ened e	375 14
nature is seldom e	26 39	far as human e could see	534 25	vigilant e.	429 3
Extirpate: to e. the vipers	23 26	fettered to her e	319 4	Virgil with his e on the object	20 3
Extol how shall we e. thee	42 20	fills affection's e	275 1	was never e	412 19
Extolled for standing still	162 19	flatter with sovereign e	486 27	whales .with unshut e.	15 24
Extracted from many objects	428 16	fringed curtains of thine e.	479 31	what immortal hand or e.	75 24
Extraction. e. of that living intel- lect	352 5	fruitful river in the e.	430 30	what the e. brings means of see- ing	126 13
safe e of the foetus	513 12	gently shuts the e of day	33 10	when first your e I ey'd	487 29
Extracts made by others	27 17	glad me with its soft black e.	177 33, 357 5	where thy grey e glances	380 21
Extras: no e, no vacations	176 38	glazed each e each weary e	149 8	with a critic's e	202 16
Extravagancies. Shakespeare .un- disgraced by e	139 21	got into this e of mine	513 22	with an e made quiet	581 25
Extravagant e and erring spirit e and wheeling stranger	430 19 469 33	grown beneath God's e	96 31	with a poet's e	122 35
plays e. matches	220 36	guard me with a watchful E.	2 21	with his e. on the object	20 3
Extreme e. to mark what is done amiss	399 39	had but one e	177 1	with his glittering e	148 20
had, having. e.	488 12	harvest of a quiet e.	578 34	with his keener e	332 24
perplexed in the e.	474 2	have you not a moist e.	441 19	with hollow e. and wrinkled brow	465 9
savage, e, rude	488 11	heaven in her e.	348 36	with my inward e.	74 5
where th' e. of vice	383 27	he that made the e.	397 24	with my little e.	369 19
Extremes e. by change more fierce	346 1	his liberal e	444 8	with, not thro', the e	74 12
e. meet	253 33	his mild and magnificent e	93 3	worm's e point of view	404 2
toil in other men's e.	305 15	hollow cheek or faded e.	539 1	your finger in your e	366 15
two e...like man and wife	143 25	hooded e.	544 3	Eye-ball like a coal his e.	503 5
two e of passion	454 23	I am the e.	494 1	scaled e.	96 33
Extremity daring pilot in e.	190 13	if thine e offend thee	59 51	Eye-balls my e. roll	382 7
<i>Extremum: spatium vitæ e.</i>	283 24	I have a good e	468 10	two fishbones, two e	563 37
Exuberance of his own verbosity	181 12	I have only one e.	362 21	Eye-brow to his mistress' e.	427 21
Exult O Shores	566 28(-567)	in my mind's e.	431 5	Eye-brows: over her e	522 3
		in the e of the beholder	265 14, 557 18	Eyed e. like a peacock	286 37
		in woman's e the. tear	115 5	when first your eye I e.	487 19
		lack-lustre e.	427 13	Eyeing the gorgeous buttocks of the ape	266 16
		language in her e	481 26	Eyeless in Giza	350 21
		lend the e a terrible aspect	443 24	Eyelids, before my e. dropt	529 16
		Lesbia hath a beaming e.	356 24	e. are a little weary	374 10
		let thine e. look like a friend	430 28	e heavy and red	253 22
		lid of a white e.	335 28	from your e .a tear	427 19
		lifting up a fearful e.	508 14	my lips and e. pale	494 7
		light of my e	243 5	opening e. of the morn	342 12
		loathsome to the e.	267 30		
		lock'd up from mortal e.	166 17		

INDEX

Eyelids (cont)

take thee with her e. 49 48
tinged the e. and the hands 374 11
tired e. 535 14
upon her e. many Graces 509 31
weigh mine e. down 441 41
Eye-offending brine 481 32
Eyes all Heaven before mine e. 341 24
as long as her e. could see 262 8
as that youth's e. burned 411 11
before my closing e. 322 2
bein' only e. 179 16
beneath whose e. 503 2
black e. and lemonade 356 9
bold black e. 520 9
brave, joyful e. 82 1
bright e. of danger 515 29
bright e. of the dear one discover 118 33
bright e. rain influence 342 6
brightness in their failing e. 77 27
brings tears into his e. 127 4
cannot keep her lustrous e. 287 27
cast one's e. so low 454 3
censured by our e. 330 13
closed his e. and died 31 2
closed his e. in endless night 231 13
close up his e. 445 32
close your e. with holy dread 151 33(-152)
cocking their medical e. 180 1
cold commemorative e. 411 18
come and make e. at me 548 2
crows-feet. under your e. 138 20
cynosture of neighbouring e. 342 1
dark brown e. 171 24
dark lustre of thine e. 417 26
darkness of her e. 249 9
dawned from Bullen's e. 220 19
Day's azure e. 495 1
death bandaged my e. 95 10
do me e. deceive me earsight? 560 10
dress her beauty at your e. 169 13
engendered in the e. 464 13
ever look'd with human e. 532 40
e. all the smiling family 546 26
e. and ears, and ev'ry thought 412 19
e. and see not 399 4
e. and tears be the same 332 11
e. kundled in the upper skies 199 10
e. lips, and hands to miss 186 25
e. look your last 478 44
e. of a boy 40 31
e. of conjugal attraction 347 17
e. of gold and bramble-dew 516 6
e. of most unholy blue 356 14
e. of the garden-god 523 4
e. overrunning with laughter 316 5
e. so shiny blue 511 14
e. that had lightened 523 15
e. that shone 357 13
e. that would not look on me 500 8
e. to behold the sun 51 31
e. too expressive to be blue 15 19
e. fair hair, and farrer e. 306 15
faith in their happy e. 42 4
fills the faint e. 497 13
fire of thine e. 75 24
five e. 171 10
foreign hands thy dying e. . closed 381 34
four beasts full of e. 70 37
from happy human e. 516 16
from her e. . messages 463 3
from his father's e. 576 10
from Marib'rough's e. 279 10
from star-like e. 124 25
from thine e. 165 36
from women's e. 455 20, 23
full of e. within 70 38
gasp for breath. . and blinded e. 372 19
gather to the e. 538 17
get thee glass e. 454 11
glory of his e. 380 6
God be in my e. 6 10
golden slumbers kiss your e. 170 23
good for sore e. 520 10
grat his e. 105 14
happiness through another man's e. 428 27
hath not a Jew e. ? 464 8
having two e. . . cast into hell 59 51

Eyes (cont)

heavily upon her e. 409 26
he has e. of youth 466 5
her aspect and her e. 119 1
her e. are homes of silent prayer 532 23
her e. are open 460 23
her e. as stars of twilight 580 19
her e. the gazers strike 385 11
her e. the glow-worm lend thee 246 23
her e. were darken'd wholly 534 9
her e. were deeper than the depth 410 7
her e. were seal'd to the holy book 15 27
her e. were wild 286 30
her hair, and e. 333 19
her longing e. are blest 517 3
her own dying smile instead of e. 491 21
her own e. see him slain 359 4
his bonny blue e. 32 15
his e. as a flame of fire 70 27
his e. drop out 315 13
his e. grow in my brow 424 1
his e. went to and fro 150 11
his e. were with his heart 114 19
his flashing e. 151 33(-152)
his sullen set e. on your own 300 7
how far your e. may pierce 452 31
if e. were made for seeing 199 26
I gave her e. my own e. to take 92 44
I have a pair of e. 179 10
I hunt for haddock's e. 131 24
in a nation's e. 230 5
in a theatre, the e. of men 475 20
in ears and e. match me 95 20
in his e. foreknowledge of death 522 7
in Huncamunca's e. 204 35
Innocence is closing up his e. 180 20
in our lips and e. 423 33
in scorn of e. 476 14
in the e. of a husband 519 34
in the optics of these e. 861 20
it dazzled their e. 31 1
item, two grey e. 482 21
I was e. to the blind 49 9
I will lift mine e. 421 4
I will lift up mine e. 399 26
kindling her undazzled e. 352 15
knowledge to their e. 230 5
labour-dimmed e. 161 11
learned in a lady's e. 455 22
lest they see with their e. 53 10
let waking e. suffice 168 12
lidless e. in Hell 411 2
lids of Juno's e. 485 26
lift up thine e. 354 11
light in Wisdom's e. 501 11
light that lies in woman's e. 356 32
lion's ruddy e. 77 2
look'd from thoughtful e. 375 10
love-darting e. 340 38
love in her sunny e. 158 1
love looks not with the e. 466 22
lover's e. 455 22
lovers' e. are sharp 417 34
love's tongue is in the e. 209 7
maidens quiet e. 516 5
men's e. were made to look 478 13
mine e. , but not my heart 280 7
mine e. dazzle 563 18
mine e. do itch 473 7
mine e. from tears 399 6
mine e. have seen the glory 264 15
mine e. their vigils keep 361 17
mine e. will tell tales 482 26
moistens my e. 191 19
my e. are dim 574 33
my e. are tired of weeping 83 3
my e. . . can look as swift 464 21
my e. make pictures 150 20
my e. were blind with stars 249 16
my gushing e. o'erflow 382 1
my hand before my e. 41 18
my mistress' e. 488 13
my mother came into mine e. 445 3
night has a thousand e. 70 5
Night hath a thousand e. 321 18
no e. but constitutional e. 314 16
no longer blinded by our e. 84 6
no more assail mine e. 171 7
nor image of thine e. 410 24
no speculation in those e. 459 19

Eyes (cont)

not a friend to close his e. 191 7
noticeable man with large grey e. 581 19
o'er her meek e. 530 9
o'erwhelm them, to men's e. 431 19
Oh e. , no e. , but fountains 305 14
Oh e. sublime 89 2
one her e. 528 2
one of his e. became so terrible 38 18
one whose subdu'd e. 474 2
on his grave, with shining e. 17 9
only with thine e. 280 21
ope their golden e. 429 25
painted to the e. 183 11
pair of sparkling e. 218 25
pearls that were his e. 479 30
persuade the e. of men 486 5
pictures in our e. to get 184 30
pitch balls for e. 455 9
poor kind wild e. 522 17
proud of those two e. 247 6
pure e. and Christian hearts 291 12
said my e. were blue 309 3
sans e. 427 21
seal her sweet e. 409 26
seel up the ship-boy's e. 442 1
see the whites of their e. 404 1
see with no e. 454 10
set her both his e. 321 14
seven horns and seven e. 70 41
she gave me e. 581 6
show his e. 460 10
shut her wild, wild e. 286 34
shut their e. 53 10
sleep dwell upon thine e. 478 1
slepen all the night with open e. 136 22
smile in thine e. 356 17
soft e. look'd love to e. 113 25
soft look your e. had once 586 21
Sorrow in those fair e. 7 13
soul sitting in thine e. 341 9
sparkling in her e. 468 25
streaming e. and breaking hearts 535 21
stuck full of e. 440 31
such e. the widows wear 420 8
tear each other's e. 561 25
tempts your wand'ring e. 230 22
their pretty e. may roll 385 19
their young e. 544 20
therefore want no e. 453 38
these wakeful e. 308 14
these weeping e. 332 11
they have changed e. 479 32
thine e. break from their East 166 5
thine e. like the fishpools 52 19
this lady's lips and hands and e. 410 32
those e. , the break of day 462 16
those e. the greenest 523 12
thou hast doves' e. 52 5
thou turn'st mine e. 435 48
thy e. are seen in di'monds 215 42
thy tender e. 322 8
thy two e. , like stars 432 9
to dry one's e. 92 42
to her e. repair 484 40
to keep our e. open longer 85 21
to provoke e. and whispers 156 13
to the new e. of thee 545 5
turn away mine e. 399 15
two e. swollen with weeping 332 10
two lovely black e. 147 22
unfriendly to the nose and e. 516 18
unto dying e. 538 19
upon tired e. 535 14
very e. of me 247 4
very faculties of e. and ears 433 32
vision my e. do see 74 5
wanton e. 52 35
what her e. enthrall'd 155 5
where e. did once inhabit 476 14
where you turn your e. 385 7
while I have e. to see 247 2
whose little e. glow 246 23
wipe my weeping e. 562 12
wise gods seel our e. 423 2
with a pair of blue e. 500 40
with erected e. 194 25
with e. as wise 83 18
with e. of flame 129 39(-130)
with e. severe 427 21
with e. uprais'd 154 1

INDEX

Eyes (cont.)

with his great e. lights the wig-	
wam	317 23
within mine e. his nest	231 39
within the little children's e.	544 20
with longing e I wait	543 4
with magic in my e	236 35
with pink e.	424 19
with rainy e	475 6
with their own e should see	83 16
with the West in her e	148 17
with unaffrighted e	123 24
Wordsworth's e. avert their ken	17 3
write the beauty of your e	486 16
your e so blue	326 18
your quaint enamell'd e.	342 31
Eyeservice not with e	68 9
Eyesight. e and speech they	
wrought	522 7
not with blinded e.	534 34

F

F I revere the memory of Mr. F	175 38
Fable but that's a f.	473 33
f, song, or fleeting shade	246 1
life's sweet f	166 15
read my little f.	529 23
sleeps by the f. of Bellerus	343 2
that thai be nocht bot f	33 16
what resounds in f. or romance	345 4
Fables' blasphemous f	401 11
endless genealogies	68 41
Hesperian f. true	97 15
Luther bloomed f	68 47
old wives' f.	25 33
rather believe all the f	346 3
worse than f. yet have feigned	480 8
Fabric baseless f. of this vision	
f huge rose	345 11
his f. of the Heavens	348 30
quality and f more divine	570 38
silently, the f. rose	163 40
<i>Fabrum esse suae quemque fortunae</i>	414 23
<i>Fabula. mutato nomine de te f. nar-</i>	
<i>ratur</i>	261 8
Fabulous animals. who used to	
sing	176 5
<i>Fac. ama et. quod vis</i>	22 3
Face, am I in f. to-day?	227 2
as he has hit his f.	281 9
beautiful f. is a commendation	24 37
beauty. shall pass into her f.	581 22
beefy f an' grubby and	209 14
behold her f at ample view	481 32
beholding his natural f in a	
glass	69 33
blubber'd that pretty f.	401 19
bright f of danger	513 28
called to f some awful moment	575 10
carinations. o'erspread her f.	190 6
cheer our soiled f	400 33
Cherub's f	385 33
continual comfort in a f.	412 18
cover her f.	563 18
Desert's dusty F.	205 27
divine plain f	307 15
dont quite match your f.	20 28
dost thou fall upon thy f.?	477 3
down his dappled f.	546 21
each turned his f.	149 17
emptiness of ages in his f.	329 19
everybody's f. but their own	519 4
F. like my f	96 25
f of all the world is changed	88 17
f. of earth around	515 28
F. of Man blacken'd	207 12
f of night is fair	536 23
f. that launch'd a thousand ships	330 5
f. that's anything but gay	543 6
f. the index	165 15
f. to lose youth for	93 1
false f must hide. false heart	457 16
fiery f. as of a child	530 29
find one f. there	293 19
finer form, or lovelier f.	416 16
flower-like f.	524 17
fondles his own harmless f.	527 23
foolish f. of praise	385 29

Face (cont.)

garden in her f	124 4
garden of your f	243 18
gazed on the f. that was dead	572 13
give me a f.	280 7
glimpse of His bright f	552 3
God hath given you one f.	434 12
good f. is a letter	2 14
grey mist on the sea's f	334 10
her f. between her hands	410 14
her f was full of woe	7 13
he shows his honest f	101 3
hides a smiling f	161 18
hid his f amid a crowd of stars	586 21
his colours hid the f	192 17
his f, that hath died	540 26
his f.. thunder had intrenched	345 7
his f when he repeats his verses	307 13
His own f to see	249 10
honest labour bears a lovely f	170 21
huge massy f	325 28
human f divine	346 20
in f and limb	313 7
in f of man or maid	544 20
in his morning f.	225 1
in my own f in the glass	567 24
in one Autumnal f	184 16
in the f of this congregation	391 22
in the sweat of thy f	44 27
in the sweet f of heaven	453 19
illumine the f.	442 21
I who saw the f of God	330 2
Jealousy a human f	77 4
kindred soul out to his f	95 35
kissing with golden f.	486 27
knew thy f. or name	184 4
Lake Leman with its crystal f	113 45
languid patience of thy f.	152 19
lives on this lonely f	585 22
looked up and shew'd his f.	165 36
look in my f	548 19
look into thy bonnie f.	104 26
look on her f.	384 12
looks the whole world in the f	318 12
loved a happy human f	266 3
loved its silly f	405 16
loving thy mournful f.	269 31
make his f shine upon thee	46 10
make the f of heaven so fine	478 20
many a f growth to fair	80 23
mask of night is on my f.	477 18
Maud with her exquisite f.	535 39
mind's construction in	
the f.	456 27(-457)
mist in my f.	95 8
Monday's child is fair of f	368 1
Moses hid his f.	45 35
most kiss-worthy f.	502 1
moved upon the f. of the waters	44 1
my f is my fortune	369 15
my f is pink	8 16
my f, your flower	91 35
my Pilot f to f	528 22
neither by hir wordes ne hir f.	137 24
never f. so pleased	10 20, 210 5
no glorious morning f.	516 16
noo mwore do zee your f.	35 16
nor turn my f.	97 27
not a trace upon her f.	219 33
not recognize me by my f.	549 10
no wonder but the human f.	285 34
on his smiling f a dream	152 17
on the f. of the tiger	11 2
on whose awful f.	355 15
other's umber'd f.	444 6
Pity a human f.	77 1
praised him to his f	540 3
sages have seen in thy f.	164 22
same f. of his wedded wife	304 36
seek His F.	354 11
seems to hide his f.	351 7
seen God f. to f.	45 11
set upon it a good f.	20 16
she has a lovely f.	534 10
she look'd in my f	35 9
shining morning f	427 21
since first I saw your f.	9 21
singing f.	38 11
so exquisitely fair a f.	222 24
some features of my father's f.	118 29
so sweet a f.	528 22

Face (cont.)

spirituality about the f	188 9
sprinkles another's laughing f.	308 18
spy in thy f	184 19
stand f to f.	294 27
still we find her f.	94 8
that donkey his f was sad	504 3
that homely f.	573 22
that lovely f. who view	15 18
that moment that his f I see	150 12
that one F grows	91 14
that very f.	517 19
them that will f me	430 16
then f to f	66 46(-67)
thy classic f	380 17
thy f across his fancy comes	518 22
thy way plain before my f	392 4
to draw a full f	194 17
transmitter of a foolish f	415 16
truth has such a f	192 22
two souls f. to f.	88 19
unclouded f. of truth	416 4
visit her f. too roughly	430 33(-431)
watered the f. of the ground	44 10
we wear a f of joy	574 35
where's the f.?	285 40
white f in the coffin	507 5
with a caricature of a f.	220 16
with a sad swell'd f	34 19
with broad and burning f	149 12
with his prism and silent f.	570 19
with twain he covered his f.	53 8
wi' usquebae, we'll f the devil	108 10
your f, and the God-curst sun	236 19
your f is as a book	457 5
your f. my quarry was	78 2
your honest sones f	166 4
Face-flatterer and backbiter	531 23
Faces bend other f	308 13
brake them to our f	88 14
confusion of their own f.	55 15
daub their natural f.	87 35
dusk f	359 9
f are but a gallery	26 16
flame of fair f	523 2
Gate with dreadful f. throng'd	349 31
grace-proud f	106 34
grind the f. of the poor	52 34
his pencil our f.	225 34
I know the f I shall see	411 14
in the f. of men and women.	
God	567 24
make our f. vizards	459 5
mild monastic f	146 12
millions of f none alike	86 29
ne'er touched earthly f	486 16
new men, strange f.	531 34
nice clean f.	34 9
old familiar f.	108 1
owners of their f.	487 25
seen better f. in my time	452 35
set upon tables. to make f.	272 34
set your f. like a flint	99 13
[Shakespeare].. wears. two f.	194 10
slope of f.	163 28
their f washed	130 13
their innocent f. clean	76 15
Thracian ships and the foreign f.	521 30
'tis your estrang'd f.	545 1
when they turned their f	323 25
Facetious not necessary to be	
indecent	408 3
<i>Facilis descensus Averni</i>	554 23
<i>Facilité: la vertu refuse la f.</i>	355 2
Facility. elegance, f.. of poesy	455 14
f. of the octo-syllabic verse	114 41
flowed with that f.	280 1
Facing as he has sat f. it	304 36
f. fearful odds	323 17
Fact: Death was but a scientific f	569 7
f. opposed to. deductions	188 25
fatal futility of F.	268 19
for faultless f.	220 9
irritable reaching after f.	289 21
judges of f.	403 12
man's religion is the chief f.	126 21
matters of f.. very stubborn	548 13
more miraculous than the f.	265 7
omitted to mention the f.	128 5
push the logic of a f.	296 14
rudest work that. records a f.	413 11

INDEX

Fact (cont.)		Fail (cont.)		Fair (cont.)	
slaying by an ugly f.	266 10	not ashamed to f	278 27	every f from f. declines	486 18
Faction it made them a f.	325 35	not f beneath my feet	536 1	f and f., and twice so f	377 2
Whig a f.	277 32	not o word wol he f	137 39	f and fatal King	269 29
Factions good in canvasses and f	25 41	O then it did not f	77 5	f and flagrant things	165 26
old religious f are volcanoes	101 31	prophecies, they shall f	66 45	f and learn'd and good as she	87 24
<i>Fac totum</i> absolute <i>Iohannes</i> f.	232 6	some night you'll f us	95 1	f and yet not fond	173 1
Facts at the same time attesting f.	265 8	that cannot f	35 3	f and wise and good and gay	368 1
F alone are wanted in life	175 28	thy years shall not f	398 2	f as is the rose in May	138 21
f. are f and flinch not	96 1	troubles shall not f.	263 32	f as the livy	156 19
f are sacred	416 4	we'll not f	457 13	f as the moon	52 15
f were never pleasing to him	36 5	we shall not flag or f	143 40	f as the rash oath	375 8
F . winna ding	105 11	you're pooty sure to f.	319 27	f be their wives	195 6
fashionable f and polite anygoats	543 1	Failed f. in literature and art	182 21	F commands the song	162 32
intelligent anticipation of f.	167 27	f, therefore turn critics	152 30	f days will shine	221 30
to his imagination for his f	501 1	fluttered and f. for breath	17 15	f fa' your face	106 4
Faculties borne his f. so meek	457 9	Light that F	304 33	f, fat, and forty	420 20
duty to preserve our f	273 20	tried a little, f. much	513 36	f hair, and fairer eyes	366 15
f, which sense may reach	185 2	Faileth . charity never f.	66 45	f is foul and foul is f	456 3
from each according to his f.	29 14	f now even dream	544 23	f is too foul an epithet	331 1
his cogitative f. immers'd	125 13	faints not, nor f	147 8	f sex is your department	188 8
very f of eyes and ears	433 32	whose goodness f never	20 12	f stood the wind for France	189 6
whose f can comprehend	330 28	Failing every f but their own	117 40	f terms and a villain's mind	493 25
Faculty: f. divine	574 10	his pulse f., Passion	189 20	f, the chaste	427 23
how infinite in f	433 15	principal f. . in the sailing	128 19	f, the fall of songs	510 3
Fadding hedonist	514 16	she had one f.	106 31	f, these broad meads	420 31
Fade. banks f. dimmer away	16 4	Failings his f. lean'd to Virtue	224 21	f with orchard lawns	531 37
cheek that doth not f.	285 39	Fails f. my heart	361 23	f woman without discretion	49 38
elms f. into dimness	17 10	if thy heart f thee	198 8, 405 11	f women and brave men	113 25
f. away suddenly like the grass	397 15	one sure, if another f.	90 40	fashion all things f.	236 6
f. far away, dissolve	287 25	Failure another Faithful F.	514 1	fat, f. and forty all the toasts	370 6
f into the light of common day	576 9	high f. overleaps the bounds	358 22	for ever she be f.	287 9
feel like flowers that f.	527 12	pays the f. of years	89 20	full and f. ones	245 21
first to f away	121 8, 357 5	Failures half the f. in life	237 22	gift for my f	499 15
how fast they f away	224 4	Fain f. die a dry death	479 18	going to the f.	368 19
may flourish, or may f.	244 14	f. fling the net	330 10	hand that hath made you f.	462 12
nothing of him that doth f.	479 30	f would I climb	198 8, 167 22	her care was but to be f.	561 7
pleasure soon shall f.	233 3	home f. wad I be	167 22	her f. and floral air	208 5
see the gold air . f.	411 14	we are f. of thee still, we are f	522 26	holy, f., and wise is she	484 40
sorrow f.	151 18	Faint. beginning to f. in the light	536 10	how sweet and f. she seems	558 4
they only f away	9 2	damn with f. praise	385 29	if the two services had f. play	310 25
we all do f as a leaf	55 8	eating hay when you're f	131 16	I have sworn thee f	488 22
with thee f away	287 24	f and far away	366 5	I loved a lass, a f. one	572 3
Faded, f. and gone	356 36	f. and partial	142 4	in a f. ground	302 13, 392 26
f 'midst Italian flowers	241 10	f beneath the aromatic pain	571 19	in Heaven ye wander f	75 18
f on the crowing of the cock	430 20	f. heart ne'er wan	104 22	in thee f and admir'd	423 15
f splendour wan	347 32	f. heart never won fair lady	219 14	Irish are a f. people	272 21
hits off the f. graces	240 6	f. not nor fear	354 12	is she kind as she is f.?	484 40
light of other days is f.	99 1	f, now, as farewells	253 15	just as pure and f.	219 12
oldest colours have f.	303 19	f. on hill or field or river	538 16	Lady Jane was f	34 13
she f., like a cloud	491 20	f, yet pursuing	46 54	loving and a f. reply	430 32
Fades: f. awa' like morning dew	32 18	he was ready to f.	311 4	magnificent f. play of the British	
f. out from kiss to kiss	584 24	I die! I f. I fail!	494 7	criminal law	187 25
memory f.	171 8	I do f. therefore	545 5	maiden f. to see	315 26
my native shore f	113 6	if we f. not	67 48	man right f.	488 18
now f. the glimmering landscape	229 28	my love is weak and f	161 13	many a face . groweth to f.	80 23
now f. the last long streak	533 24	of which the echo . f. at last	309 13	Mistress moderately f.	158 13
until she f. away	141 35	so f., so spiritless	441 9	Monday's child is f. of face	368 1
whatever f., . fading pleasure	502 5	to pray, and not to f	62 32	more f. than words can say	528 1
Fadeth: after sunset f. in 'the west	487 16	touched the hem . felt f.	496 17	more than most f	232 11
grass withereth, the flower f.	54 10	walk, and not f.	54 14	more wondrous the charming F.	74 8
Fading f. down the river	363 6	whole heart f.	52 27	most divinely f.	529 8
flowers but f. seen	377 4	with study f	143 13	mud, celestially f.	83 27
how f. are the joys	305 8	Fainted f. on his vengefulness	335 19	near to good. what is f.	281 1
in f. silks compose	571 18	I should utterly have f.	393 22	never . foolish that was f.	470 28
life is f. fast away	406 8	their soul f. in them	398 15	never won f. lady	219 14
primrose f. timelessly	341 6	Faintest why f. thou?	19 1	nor Cynthia teeming shows so f.	332 10
Fadler: like my Lady F.	156 13	Fainting f., spirited race	17 20	not anything to show more f.	582 14
<i>Faeces</i> : in <i>Romuli</i> f.	145 1	to f. Squadrons	1 10	not f. to outward view	148 12
<i>Faenore</i> : <i>solutus omni</i> f.	257 22	Faintly, gentle springs	279 28	nothing but well and f.	351 6
<i>Faenum habet in cornu</i>	261 13	Faints: enemy f. not	147 8	nothing is f., . alone	199 9
<i>Faerie</i> Queene: before reading the		f. the cold work	153 28	O f. I O sweet!	502 7
F.		sense f. picturing them	496 8	O love, thou art f.	522 8
Faery: in f. lands forlorn	306 8	where whoso gazes f.	497 9	outward be f.	143 12
land of f.	288 1	Fair. all so excellently f.	151 12	pitiful as she is f.	231 37
<i>Fagi: recubans sub tegmine</i> f.	585 14	all that's good, and all that's f.	558 1	rise up, my love, my f. one	52 1
<i>Fähigkeiten: jeden nach seinen</i> F.	333 12	all thus f., and soft	332 8	Sabrina f.	341 13
Fail: desire shall f.	51 33	almost damn'd in a f. wife	469 21	say that thou wast f.	15 18
f., in the House of Lords	182 47	angels are painted f.	371 12	she f., divinely f	349 12
f. Sun and Breath	413 31	anything but what's right and f.	265 1	so exquisitely f. a face	222 24
heart and voice would f. me	35 11	as f. as e'er was seen	572 3	so foul and f. a day	456 12
I die! I faint! I f.!	494 7	as young and f. as sought	112 30	so young, so f.	114 24
I if we should f.	457 13	Bacchus ever f.	191 2	that f. mot she falle	138 19
in that it seems to f.	95 16	black man or a f. man	214 4	that f. thou ow'st	486 18
I will not f. thee	46 36	bloom sae fresh and f.	108 36	that was only f.	297 19
I will not f. to meet thee	292 19	chaste and f.	270 31	this f. defect of Nature	349 23
I would sooner f.	290 8	deserves the f.	190 34	this isn't f. dealing	390 7
let no man's heart f.	47 21	die because a woman's f.	572 2	thou art all f., my love	52 6
many f.; the one succeeds	528 26	drink f.	176 32	thou art f., my love	52 5
my due feet never f.	341 23	Elaine the f	530 33	thou, that didst appear so f.	582 20
no such word as—f.	324 12	ever f. and never proud	470 29	to be f.	322 3

INDEX

Fair (cont)
 to Widdicombe F. 33 1
 true and f. 186 17
 universal frame, thus wondrous f. 348 4
 were women never so f 321 13
 what care I how f she be 572 2
 where even the old are f 585 15
 who art so lovely f 472 35
 whose scent the f annoys 159 18
 wind was f 192 31
 with constant drinking fresh and f 158 7
 with my own f hands 519 23
 women f. as she 238 30
 ye say it will be f. weather 59 41
 young, and so f 252 12
Faire laissez f, laissez passer
 Fairer be she f than the day 404 19
 can't say no f. than that 572 2
 f far in May 175 4
 f far than this fair day 282 1
 f person lost not heaven 494 8
 f than feign'd of old 345:18
 f than the evening air 350 4
 f than wakened eyes behold 310 6
 f than whitest snow 497 22
 f way is not much about 330 21
 none is f. seen 24 32
 yet far f than you are 376 3
 Farrest f among women 423 17
 f of her daughters Eve 51 41
 f things have fleetest end 347 13
 leader is f 543 24
 my f, my espoused 15 16
 O f of creation 348 1
 water f meadows 349 17
 with flowers of the f. 164 5
 Fairies beginning of f. 147 24
 do you believe in f? 36 7
 f at the bottom of our garden 212:20
 f black, grey, green 466 15
 f break their dances 264 1
 f' coach-makers 477 7
 f, dancing under the moon 586 16
 farewell rewards and f 157 13
 I don't believe in f 36 8
 she is the f' midwife 477 7
 since the f left off dancing 422 7
 Faring thou'll get thy f 108 14
 Fairly which may f. be done 363 11
 Fairs wakes, f. and bear-baitings 485 20
 Fair-spoken. wise, f, and per-
 suading 447 9
 Fairway. mines reported in the f 299 25
 Faury almost f time 467 34
 by f. Fiction drest 229 26
 by f. hands 153 30
 calls up the realms of f. 116 15
 come not near our f queen 466 44
 cradle of the f queen 467 4
 delightful F Prince 336 21
 die soon, O f's son 509 29
 F. in a nut 75 15
 f. kind of writing 192 41
 f land...dine at five 515 17
 f. Queen Proserpina 123 26
 f. tales of science 534 14
 'f way of writing' 2 20
 full beautiful, a f's child 286 30
 light she was and like a f. 355 23
 like a f. trip 488 26
 loveliest f. in the world 294 9
 Mab, the Mistress-F. 281 5
 no f. takes 430 20
 quoth the F., nidding, nodding 171 18
 raised a f. isle 376 6
 rubies, f. favours 466 34
 sing a f's song 286 31
 to wrap a f. in 466 41
 with a f., hand in hand 586 9
Fais ce que voudras
Fait un lieu. un seul f.
 Faith' all made of f. and service 428 28
 all that f. creates 496 19
 Articles of the Christian F. 391 2
 author and finisher of our f. 69 18
 blest by f. 579 38
 bloody F. the foulest birth 403 17
 by f., by admiration 201 3
 constitutes poetic f. 152 26
 disturb our cheerful f. 582 3

Faith (cont)
 doubt diversified by f. 89 32
 duty, f, love, are roots 377 4
 ever the f endures 241 26
 f and fire within us 236 18
 f. and morals which Milton held 577 3
 f. as a gram of mustard seed 59 47
 F, fanatic F. 357 10
 f, hope and charity 66 46(-67), 389 46
 f. in a nation of sectaries 181 41
 f in their happy eyes 42 4
 f. in womankind 539 8
 F. is kneeling by his bed 189 20
 f is things hoped for 69 13
 f of Christ crucified 390 58
 f of our fathers 202 27
 f of the poor 142 4
 f. panting for a happier seat 279 14
 f shines equal 83 7
 f that launched point-blank 91 34
 f that looks through death 576 20
 f that ye share 302 26
 f unfaithful 530 37
 f which does not doubt is dead f. 551 1
 f without works is dead 69 35
 f's defying 35 21
 f's transcendent dower 573 27
 fight the good fight of f 68 53
 for modes of f. 384 1
 fought for Queen and F. 540 3
 gather his f. together 81 23
 gentleness, goodness, f 67 46
 guid f he mauna fa' that 105 32
 her f thro' form 532 24
 his f might be wrong 158 5
 if I break f. 454 35
 if thy F. is entire 81 25
 I have kept the f 68 60
 I mean the F's Defender 112 25
 impossibilities enough. for an active f 86 6
 in f and hope disagree 384 1
 in thy f. and fear 390 30
 just shall live by f. 65 31
 land of our f., our pride 295 8
 more f. in honest doubt 533 14
 moved by f. to assent 205 10
 my life upon her f. 470 12
 my staff of f 405 9
 my strong f shall purchase 125 8
 not alter in my f. of hum 279 32
 not f but mere Philosophy 86 22
 not for all his f 199 21
 not found so great f. 58 32
 no tricks in plain and simple f. 451 9
 now abideth f., hope, charity 66 46(-67)
 purest f. unhappily forsworn 487 14
 puts me from my f. 440 1
 regamed by f. 238 29
 sacred dictates of thy f. 412 16
 scientific f.'s absurd 91 16
 Sea of F. 15 7
 serious f., and inward glee 578 11
 shake a man's f in himself 489 14
 shield off f. 68 13
 simple f than Norman blood 533 38
 Thee by f. confess'd 264 8
 their f upon. pike and gun 110 17
 them that do not have the f. 142 7
 these all died in f. 69 15
 tho' f and form be sunder'd 533 28
 though I have all f. 66 45
 thou of little f. 59 37
 three sweet Graces, F., Hope, Charity 308 13
 'tis a point of f. 166 16
 'tis not dying for a f. 542 9
 to a seductive lay..f. 573 9
 to hem yeve I f. 138 16
 vain f., and courage vain 323 7
 want of f in all 531 10
 we have kept the f. 84 3
 welcome .discarded f. 447 45
 welcome pure-ey'd F. 340 11
 we walk by f. 67 25
 what more could fright my f.? 192 23
 which F. except every one do keep 388 37
 with a stronger f. embrace 319 10
 with f., with hope, with charity 245 9

Faith (cont)
 with my childhood's f 88:24
 woman's f., and woman's trust 419 15
 Faithful among the faithless, f. only he 348 18
 another F. Failure 514 11
 army of the f. 336 4
 as the f. years return 299 24
 be thou f unto death 70 30
 come, all ye f 13 2, 369 20
 company of all f people 390 46
 f. and just to me 450 19
 f. are the wounds of a friend 50 45
 f, below 173 11
 f. in that which is least 62 122
 f. of thy word 355 20
 f. to God and thee 248 7
 f to thee, Cynara 187 9
 God is f 66 38
 he. was called F and True 71 36
 in action f 385 6
 love free and f. 161 12
 O f shepherd! 17 19
 so f. in love 418 16
 these words are true and f. 71 45
 Faithfully pronounce it f. 477 20
 to my Prince f. 316 32
 Faithfulness his f. and truth 397 18
 Faithless faithful found among the f 348 18
 f. and stubborn generation 396 33
 f as the winds or seas 421 13
 f was she 16 1
 not f, but believing 64 10
 Faiths both were f 16 6
 f and empires gleam 493 25
 men's f are wafer-cakes 443 23
 old f loosen and fall 525 9
 Falcon. my good biting f 454 25
 Falcon dapple-dawn-drawn F 255 11
 f hawk'd at and kill'd 458 28
 gentle as f. 502 17
 Falconer for a f's voice 477 26
 Falernian real F winged the pen 120 24
 Falero, lero, lool 572 14
 Falero my Leipzig 116 34
 Falkland like F. fall 117 122
 Fall all kungs shall f. down before hum 396:25
 although it f. and die 282 1
 another thing to f 461 23
 beheld Satan as lightning f. 61 36
 both shall f into the ditch 59 39
 by dividing we f 180 5
 chapter on the F. of the Rupee 569 26
 console us when we f. 100 15
 diggeth a pit shall f into it 51 24
 dost thou f. upon thy face? 477 3
 fair the f. of songs 516 3
 f..an unpitied sacrifice 101 36
 f at her flying feet 123 22
 f. behind and graze hum 38 24
 f below Demosthenes 202 16
 f. by little and little 56 47
 f down flumpetty 311 23
 f. into the hands of God 540 1
 f. into the hands of..God 69 12
 f into the hands of the Lord 56 31
 f. into the ocean 330 11
 f. not out by the way 45 24
 f on us, and hide us 71 12
 f. out, and chide, and fight 561 27
 f. out with those we love 538 9
 f. without shaking 354 14
 fear I to f. 405 11
 frightened thou let'st f 485 26
 given the devil a foul f. 358 12
 great was the f. of it 58 28
 had a great f. 367 5
 half to f. 383 22
 haughty spirit before a f. 50 15
 here didst thou f. 450 9
 his f was destined 279 6
 hope to rise, or fear to f. 583 11
 if he f in, good-night 438 37
 if I slip, Thou dost not f. 147 14
 impute my F. to Sin 207 10, 11
 in the f. of a sparrow 437 34
 in this we stand or f. 348 12
 it had a dying f. 481 30
 it is good to f. 567 15

INDEX

Fall (<i>cont.</i>)			<i>Falsa mittunt insomnia manes</i>	555 2	Fame (<i>cont.</i>)		
laugh at a f.	92 42		False: all was f. and hollow	345 18	for his f. the ocean sea	35 23	
less likely to f.	215 10		among innumerable f.	348 18	full of phrase and f.	19 5	
lest I should fear and f.	87 37		any other thing that's f.	17 13	great heir of f.	351 8	
lest they f. upon thee	393 34		beware of f. prophets	58 25	he died the death of f.	417 18	
let f. your horrible pleasure	453 6		both f. and friendly	315 26	he mistook it for f.	225 33	
let us worship and f. down	397 27		by the philosopher, as equally f.	217 5	her f. survives	351 4	
like Falkland f.	117 22		f. Achitophel	190 13	his f. soon spread around	166 2	
mountains come and f. on me	330 8		f. as dicers' oaths	435 42	honour be yours, and f.	362 31	
needs fear no f.	99 31		f., ere I come, to two or three	186 16	hope of a season's f.	363 4	
nodding to its f.	384 5		f. face must hide. f. heart	457 16	house of ancient f.	510 21	
not too high to f.	334 19		f., fleeting, perjurd Clarence	476 16	imped the wings of f.	125 1	
nowhere to f. but off	292 15		f. philosophy	345 30	in the mouth of f.	289 12	
one of them shall not f.	58 52		f. though she be	155 37	love and f. to nothingness	289 6	
raise up them that f.	389 1		for f. quantities. whipt	194 26	man dreams of f.	531 14	
safe where men f.	84 19		framed to make women f.	470 21	my f. for a pot of ale	443 28	
some by virtue f.	461 24		if she be f.	471 41	no one shall work for f.	303 21	
sparrow f.	383 10		I hate f. words	469 14	oh F. l.—if I'er took delight	118 33	
survived the f.	163 6		in a f. quarrel. no true valour	67 35	of so much f. in Heaven	342 23	
suffer us not. to f. from thee	391 43		in perils among f. brethren	332 29	openeth the gate to good f.	26 4	
take heed lest he f.	66 38		love of f. and cruel men	312 27	passion for f.	100 11	
take warning by the f.	30 4		man, f. man	321 13	poet's food is love and f.	493 16	
therefore f. the people unto			men would be f.	108 39	rapt with love of f.	331 2	
them	396 26		my f. lover stole my rose	80 7	rather use than f.	531 15	
tho' he trip and f.	539 8		none was f. to you	390 16	servants of f.	26 22	
thousand shall f. beside thee	397 18		not bear f. witness	27 37	speaking trump of future f.	117 19	
thou wilt f. backward	477 3		not f. to others	338 27	temple of f. upon the grave	230 20	
we f. to rise	97 4		opinion. a f. opinion	111 11	titles, wealth, and f.	381 36	
what a f. was there	450 31		prove f. again	533 18	to fortune and to f. unknown	230 13	
what stands if Freedom f.?	296 20		ring out the f.	18 20	to grow great in f.	173 4	
whoso doeth these things shall			round numbers are always f.	273 26	what is f.?	228 18	
never f.	392 24		some f. impossible shore	530 8	which f. did not delay	189 8	
why do ye f. so fast?	245 20		taking true for f. or f. for true	488 4	while f. elates thee	356 19	
wither long before it f.	113 38		that I was f. of heart	431 25	whose f. over his living head	492 1	
with many a f.	408 10		thou canst not then be f.	399 24	yet your f. is bright	81 21	
without thee cannot but f.	389 47		thou f. tongue	305 20	you shall live by f.	509 7	
with shuddering f.	336 41		'tis f., my Arab steed	159 12	Famed in all great arts	18 1	
Fallacy, the 'Pathetic F.'	412 26		'tis hard if all is f.	81 13	Fames <i>malesuada</i> F.	554 27	
Fallen: Babylon is f., is f.	71 25		to bring the f. to light	336 30	Familiar don't let us be f. or fond	156 13	
brought down, and f.	192 37		what the f. heart doth know	457 16	f. acts are beautiful through		
f. at length that tower of strength	537 15		words may be f.	422 27	love	497 13	
f. by the tongue	57 3		wouldst not play f.	457 1	f., but by no means vulgar	431 25	
f. cold and dead	566:28(-567)		Falsehood f. has a perennial		f. but not coarse	278 9	
f. from his high estate	191 7		spring	100 7	more f. grown	546 26	
f. on evil days	348 23		f. is worse in kings	429 35	old f. faces	308 1	
f. to dust	569 15		heart for f. framed	500 10	our names f. in his mouth	444 28	
follow. a f. lord	424 30		its f. would be more miraculous	265 7	that once f. word	36 31	
for the f. and the weak	320 14		let her and F. grapple	352 17	wine a good f. creature	471 23	
how are the mighty f.	47 29, 30		no f. can endure	347 29	with such f. instances	451 8	
how art thou f. from heaven	53 22		some dear f.	357 10	Familiarity begets boldness	331 10	
how f., how changed	344 11		strife of Truth with F.	320 9	Familiarly: as f. of John a Gaunt	442 16	
or be for ever f.	344 27		their being detected in any f.	265 8	Families. all happy f. resemble		
risen stars and the f. cling to			time to unmask f.	486 7	each other	548 7	
her	521.30(-522)		vizor'd f.	340 33	good f. worse than any others	254 12	
though f., great	113 17		what a goodly outside f. hath	465 19	great f. of yesterday	170 14	
ye are f. from grace	67 44		your bat of f.	432 33	in the best-regulated f.	174 37	
Fallere <i>quis f. possit amantem?</i>	554 18		Falsely kept him f. true	530 37	mothers of large f.	40 29	
Fallest. if thou f., thou f. a			prophets prophesy f.	55 13	murder seems to run in f.	313 23	
blessed martyr	446 31		Falseness in all our impressions	412 26	old f. last not three oaks	87 14	
Falleth: alone when he f.	56 34		Falsely: tomorrow's f.	191 34	rooks in f. homeward	236 33	
flower thereof f. away	69 46		Falstaff: F., and all the merry men		secrets in all f.	203 15	
that f. on the grass	7 16		of East-cheap	226 28	your antediluvian f.	155 16	
where the tree f.	51 28		F shall die of a sweat	443 1	Family: character of a f. to an		
Falling. Anio, f., f. yet	146 13		F sweats to death	439 8	hypothesis	513 6	
bears the f. sky	263 18		sweet Jack F.	439 37	each unhappy f... in its own way	548 7	
catch a f. star	186 16		Falter: change, nor f., nor repent	497 17	eyes all the smiling f.	540 26	
f. from that apple-tree?	228 6		f., are lost in the storm	17 18	Hal hal F. Pride	220 1	
f. one by one	205 16		f. life away	18 12	his f. was not unworthy of him	182 12	
f. out of faithful friends	106 2		Faltered: if I have f. more or less	516 16	honest man brought up a large		
f. stars are shooting	118 8		<i>Fama: feret haec aliquam. f. salu-</i>		f.	227 15	
gently f. on thy head	562 1		<i>tem</i>	553 18	in the bosom of her respectable		
greatly f., with a f. State	381 7		Fame: blush to find it f.	386 20	f.	103 35	
he hath the f. sickness	448 28		bring you to good f.	328 2	my f. pride is inconceivable	219 19	
Lady, the stars are f.	140 26		damned to everlasting f.	384 12	one of Eve's f.	252 16	
like a f. star	345 12		damned to f.	381 20, 415 18	strenuous f.	516 19	
load a f. man	447 13		desire of f.	530 14	Famine: they that die by f.	242 9	
my feet from f.	395 16, 399 6		enough my meed of f.	250 25	Famous. be f. then by wisdom	350 10	
shades of night were f. fast	316 17		ere her cause bring f.	320 13	f. by my sword	355 20	
when heaven was f.	264 4		establishment of my f.	217 3	f. by their birth	474 22	
Fallings from us, vanishings	576 18		estate, good f.	199 12	f., calm, and dead	91 38	
Falls: brightness f. from the air	361 5		fair f. inspires	385 29	f. for his falls	375 22	
darkness f. from... Night	316 7		f... an empty name	143 2	f. to all ages	352 27	
famous for his f.	375 22		f. can never heal	23 25	found myself f.	120 1	
fast f. the eventide	322 1		f. dead men eat	183 0	now praise f. men	57 14, 302 4	
o'erleaps. and f. on the other	457 9		f. is like a river	27 1	Fan: f. the sinking flame of hilarity	177 29	
professionally he declines and f.	178 3		f. is no plant... mortal soil	342 22	this was the Pompadour's F.	183 18	
sing of her with f.	88 13		f. is the spur	342 20	with her f. spread and streamers		
then he f., as I do	446 24		F. sounds the heroic syllables	116 26	out	156 1	
when he f. he f. like Lucifer	446 24		f., that all hunt after	454 20	Fanatics have their dreams	285 32	
when Rome f.	114 21		F's eternal beadroll	510 5	Fancies: f. flee away	96 37	
where breathes the foe but f.	234 13				f. fugitive	96 26	

INDEX

Fancies (cont.)

f that broke through language 95 21
 full of f as to a love-lady 29 6
 heart of furious f 12 2
 high region of his f. 352 20
 lay your earthly f down 537 28
 our f. are more giddy 483 3
 my f, fly before ye 166 22
 proud and full of f. 289 10
 set your f free 97 2
 thick-coming f 460 37
 Fancy bright-eyed F. 231 15
 by hopeless f. feign'd 538 10
 did your f never stray 214 24
 ever let the f roam 285 37
 f cannot cheat so well 288 2
 f dies in the cradle 464.13
 f from a flower-bell 89 31
 f giving money to the Govern-
 ment 243 6
 f is the sails 289 15
 f never taught to steer 164 33
 f outwork nature 424 6
 F's gilded clouds 381 26
 f's meteor ray 108 25
 food of sweet and bitter f 428 24
 gardener F 288 8
 horses and dorgs is some men's f 174 29
 in f's maze 386 1
 in what revolting f 266 14
 isn't all your f paints 303 4
 listen to the whispers of f 278 14
 little of what you f 315 1
 makes f lame 162 5
 not express'd in f 431.25
 now the f passes by 262 19
 of most excellent f 437 15
 ring f's knell 404 13
 Shakespeare, F.'s child 342 7
 so far a f 236 22
 so full of shapes is f 481 30
 sweet F! let her loose 285 38
 taste and f. of the speller 179 13
 thy face across his f comes 538 22
 to other minds my f flies 226 13
 where is f. bred? 464.13
 young man's f 534 15
 Fancy-free f free be she, f 199 13
 in maiden meditation, f 466 39
Fanda omnia f nefanda permixta 133.10
Fanda quae mollissima f tempora 554 17
 Fane build a f in my mind 288 7
 Fang icy f of the winter's wind 426 29
 Fanged with murderous stones 150 28
 Fanhope Ferrers and F 189 8
 Fanned f. by Conquest's wing 229 20
 it f my cheek 150 3
 Fanny pretty F's way 373 20
 Fanny Kelly's divine plain face 307 15
 Fans china an' etchin's an' f 299 18
 with divers-colour'd f 424 6
 wif their f into their hand 32 2
 Fantasies even the linked f. 544.23
 twilight F 491 21
 Fantastic: f summer's heat 474 20
 in a light f. round 340 7
 light f. toe 341 29
 Fantastical it alone is high f 481 30
 our joys are but f 184 17
 whose murder yet is but f 456 24
 Fantasy all made of f. 428 28
 had an excellent f. 280 1
 opinion he held once of f. 449.11
 too strong for f. 184 12
 Far: alas, so long, so f 185 11
 as f. as eye could see 293.24
 as f. as who goes furthest 448:38
 beneath the good how f. 231.16
 faint and f. away 366:5
 f and few, f. and few 311.21
 f. are the shades of Arabia 171:12
 f be it from God 49:15
 f, f. ahead 147:13
 f, f. away 210:16, 586:22
 f, f. better thing that I do f. 180:22
 f, f from here 15:14
 f from eye or ear 523:19
 f from sorrow, f. from sin 183:2
 f from the fiery noon 286:2
 f from the lips we love 350:35
 f from the madding crowd 230 7

Far (cont.)

f in a western brookland 263 10
 f in the Unapparent 402 11
 f. may be sought 502 17
 f off, most secret Rose 585 23
 f or forgot 199 4
 few and f between 122.40(-123)
 good news from a f country 50 36
 how f your eyes may pierce 452 31
 I am f. from home 364.10
 isle in the f seas 94 42
 isn't f from London 365 25
 it doesn't go f. enough 177 13
 keep f. our foes 400 33
 man is very f gone 401 5
 nor f away deem 82 10
 one near one is too f. 90 10
 O sweet and f 538 15
 over the hills and f away 214 26, 369 10, 516 13
 o'er the hills, and f. away 528 29
 peace to him that is f off 54 34
 placed f amid the main 546 3
 she is f from the land 350 31
 so near and yet so f 533 16
 their graves f and wide 241 8
 think on him that's f away 104 24
 though your lads are f away 210 4
 Thursday's child f to go 368 1
 thus f shalt thou go 373 17
 when he's f f. away 229 16
 when the other f doth roam 186 25
 Farce, Fate act the same grey f 141 2
 pet-lamb in a sentimental f 287 16
Farce la f est jouée 404 29
 Fardels who would f. bear 434 4
 Fare bachelor's f 520 5
 f thee well, for I must leave thee 10 21
 f thee well, great heart 440 38
 f you weel, auld Nickie-ben! 104 5
 for ever, f thee well 117 34
 hasn't paid his f 298 22
 Isle of Beauty, F. thee well 36 28
 last of all the Romans, f. thee well 452 2
 value not your bill of f. 519 28
 when you receive a f. 83 1
 Fared sumptuously every day 62 23
 Farewell bade the world f. 122 33
 bid f to every fear 562 12
 bid our work f 291 6
 but f. compliment 477 19
 but f. it 432 40
 contempt, f. 468 27
 f! a long f., to greatness 446 24
 f al the snows of ferne yere 138 39
 f, and stand fast 439 4
 f content 472 3
 f. dear woman 105 28
 f, far cruelty 482 23
 f goes out sighing 481 20
 f. happy fields 344 22
 f hope. f fear f. remorse 346 33
 f, Horace 114 11
 f house, and f. home 166 12
 f king 475 7
 f. Leicester Square 571 11
 f my book 138 16
 f, my trim-built wherry 173 14
 f rewards and fairies 157 3
 f the heart that lives alone 578 10
 f the neighing steed 472 3
 f the plumed troop 472 3
 f the tranquil mind 472 3
 f! thou art too dear 487 22
 f. to Lechaber, and f. my Jean 405 18
 f. to Minnie Boffin 300 20
 f. to the Highlands 107 13
 f to the shade 161 23
 f ye virgins all 30 14
 far ever and for ever f. 451 37
 looks around, to say f. 543 6
 mute f. 267 10
 No more, Too-late, F. 411 17
 no sadness of f 578 22
 oars and coat and badge, f. 173 14
 only feel—F!—F! 117 13
 our everlasting f. take 117 13
 pale hands, waving me f. 451 37
 poor Jack, f. 254 15
 sweets to the sweet: f. 441 11, 437 21

Farewell (cont.)

that it lived at all F.! 280:11
 that was all the f 263 10
 thou sayest f. 81 14
 wind of welcome and f 410 22
 Farewells everlasting f 172 21
 faint now, as f 253 15
 Far-heard, with f whisper 149 14
 Faring halesome f 360 13
 Farm: his snug little f of the World 507 19
 his snug little f the earth 151 7
 in f and field 262:13
 keep a f, and carters 432 45
 Farmer better f ne'er 119 17
 chips to the British f 143 31
 F Ledlow late at plough 236 8
 f's daughter 120 21
 f sowing his corn 169 6
 f. that hanged himself 458 17
 ran after the f's wife 369 8
 Farmers embattled f 199 7
 our f. flourish and complain 105 3
 three jolly F. 171.22
 Farms what f are those? 263 14
 w' the wheel-stockt f 106 7
 Farness the freedom, the f 422 22
 Far-off isle in f seas 94 42
 old, unhappy, f. things 581 2
Farrago nostri f libelli 282 25
 Far-reaching in purpose 254 4
 Far-set: to one f goal 19 4
 Far-stretched all the f greatness 405 13
 Far-swooping elbow'd earth 567 18
 Farther f, i., sail 507 3
 f off from heav'n 253 12
 nature could no f go 193 19
 on the f. shore 321 25
 thinner, clearer, f going 538 15
 Farthest as far as who goes f 448 38
 f from him is best 344 22
 f way about 404 8
 next unto the f 199 17
 Farthing: for a f. less 1:28
 kind of f. dip 516 18
 never pay a f for it 167 7
 paid the uttermost f 57 47
 steal one poor f. without excuse 364 1
 Fascinating tea this f plant 278 1
 Fascination. f few can resist 220 11
 f frantic 220 20
 f in his very bow 116 41
 Fashion: deeply put the f on 442 32
 faithful .in my f. 187 9
 f. all things fair 236 6
 f!—a word 143 20
 f of a new doublet 468 17
 f. of this world passeth 66 32
 f, the arbiter 511:23
 F. though Folly's child 164 38
 f's brightest arts decoy 225 5
 following f. nayed him 232 4
 for the f. of these times 426 38
 garment out of f. 429 32
 glass of f. 434 14
 highflver at F. 178 6
 high Roman f 425 31
 marriage ever out of f? 111 9
 not like the f of your garments 453 31
 out of the world as out of the f. 144 25
 rills f. their nurslings 309 5
 songs of his f. 516 4
 tell you the leading f. 412 20
 to hang quite out of f. 481 18
 worn-out poetical f. 107 8
 Fashionable: with other f. topics 227 23
 Fashioned: f. forth its loveliness 236 16
 f so purely 545 12
 f. so slenderly 252 12
 f. to the varying hour 224 18
 heroically f 575 15
 Fashions men with true nobility 331 2
 Fast: all rowed f. but none so f. 148 1
 as f. as you can 368 10
 as fine and as f. as he can 387 20
 at least twice as f. 130 4
 by the sea shut f. 208 10
 f by the oracle of God 344 12
 f. from every village 322 22
 grew f. and furious 108 11
 hold f. sound words 68 57
 hold f. that which is good 68 38

INDEX

Fast (cont.)

is it such a f? 54 35
 join with these spare F 341 10
 more grievous than a her-
 mit's f 286:39
 no, no, no, my heart is f. 9 21
 so f. for fear did he sail 508 1
 solemn F we keep 246 5
 talks it so very f 203 14
 they stumble that run f. 478 2
 thick and f they came at last 130 14
 things can never be done too f 226 40
 thoughts come...so f. 194 12
 too f we live 17 5
 what need you flow so f? 11 10
 will not f in peace 164 41
 work! the earth so f 432 27
 writes as f as they can read 239 12
 Fast-closed the f. door 264 12
 Fasten f. him as a nail 53 28
 f their hands upon their hearts 263 34
 Easter f. and more fast 94 39
 f! f! 130 3
 f than a stage-coach 226 42
 f we counted our spoons 200 1
 he can't work any f 368 18
 nobody walks much f. 131 17
 walk a little f. 120 22
 world go round..f 128 31
 Fastest he travels the f 301 2
 Fastidious true lover of litera-
 ture .never f 508 8
 Fasting. Apollo turned f friar 337 21
 die f 211 17
 f. in the wild 506 7
 fou man and a f. 420 10
 nor f, nor birch 76 4
 thank heaven, f. 428 14
 Fasts divine 254 27
 Fat: all of us are f. 130 16
 could eat no f. 367 10
 fair, f and forty 420 20
 f and greasy citizens 426 33
 f. fair and forty 370 6
 f. of others' works 109 3
 f. of the land 45 23
 f., only man of God 546 6
 f. was so white 225 10
 feast of f. things 53 37
 feed f. the ancient grudge 493 17
 first seven f. kine 45 11
 grow f. and look young till forty 193 4
 heart of this people f. 51 10
 incredibly f. or incredibly thin 36 14
 in the likeness of a f. old man 439 34
 Jeshurun waved f. and kicked 46 12
 men about me that are f. 448 26
 mischiefs feed. till they be f. 282 8
 more f. than bard besems 546 4
 more. would make me too f. 312 19
 O f. white woman 157 0
 of stuff so f. and dull 436 39
 one of them is f. and grows old 430 15
 out of the f.. 'Alas! 170 25
 shall be f. and well-lking 397 21
 she help'd him to f. 33 20
 should himself be f. 275 23
 that f. gentleman 202 17
 to hearken than the f. of rams 47 16
 Venus grown f. 265 10
 who's your f. friend? 97 31
 Fatal: f. and perfidious bark 342 25
 f. facility of..octo-syllabic
 verse 114 41
 f. gift of beauty 114 8
 f. to liberty 351 16
 f. to my suit before 213 15
 so sweet was ne'er so f. 473 11
 strange and f. interview 184 18
 yes, I am a f. man 542 20
 Fatality: there is a f. in it 512 27
 Fate: Arbitrator of others' f. 118 20
 at length my f. I know 92 31
 big with the f. of Cato 1 13
 build that nation's f. 73 28(-74)
 cannot suspend their f. 170 2
 equall'd with me in f. 346 20
 F. act the same grey farce 141 2
 f. and metaphysical aid 457 2
 f. cannot harm me 505 4
 f. has scourged us 316 7

Fate (cont.)

f never wounds more deep 278 32
 F reserves for a bright manhood 322 12
 F. so enviously debars 332 6
 F., Time, Occasion, Chance 497 7
 F. tried to conceal him 251 21
 f. wrote her a tremendous
 tragedy 39 18
 fears his f. too much 355 19
 fixed f, free will 345 29
 for all our children's f. 296 19
 forced by f 194 29
 foreknowledge, will, and f 345 29
 full reward and glorious f 125 8
 give occasion for your f 202 4
 half of human f 17 3
 hanging breathless on thy f 316 1
 heart for any f 317 8
 heart for every f. 118 15
 he fits for f 192 33
 he that knows not f 141 7
 his was an untoward f 110 35
 hold f clasp'd in my fist 210 2
 how very sad thy f! 288 20
 I thy f shall overtake 292 19
 limits of a vulgar f. 231 16
 maiden's f 417 8
 master of his f. 531 4
 master of my f 241 19
 mind experienced a similar f. 505 23
 my f. cries out 432 3
 my f. in a country town 387 2
 my life, my f 536 15
 my motto and my f 521 25
 no armour against f. 501 5
 not fear nor wish my f. 158 17
 once dead by f 37 13
 on what seas .thy f. 264 7
 play with the severity of f. 209 23
 read the book of f. 442 14
 star of my f. hath declined 119 9
 struggling in the storms of f 381 7
 take a bond of f. 466 6
 that f. is thine 107 8
 they have conquer'd F. 18 4
 thou and I with F. conspire 207 26
 thy f. and mine are seal'd 539 1
 'Time and F. of all their Vintage
 prest 206 6
 to us F. they all consented 280 10
 too vast orb of her f. 16 11
 triumph'd over f. 117 24
 wayward the decrees of F are 543 13
 what I will is f 348 25
 when f. summons 193 15
 when F thy measure takes 320 2
 who can control his f? 473 30
 why should they know their f? 230 30
 will over-ruled by f. 330 13
 Fated not to die 192 21
 Fates: F. turn'd cruel 280 10
 masters of their f. 448 122
 whom the f. sever 418 112
 Father. about my F's business 61 21
 arise and go to my f. 62 14
 as a f. pitieth his own children 398 6
 because I go to the F. 63 62
 between his f.'s knees 164 11
 cometh down from the F. of
 lights 69 29
 cry not when his f. dies 276 16
 decrepit f. takes delight 486 32
 Diogenes struck the f 109 28
 each to his great F. bends 150 15
 eternal F. who didst all create 81 3
 everlasting F. 53 15
 f. and murther and a'. .gae mad 108 28
 f. answered never a word 318 15
 f. dear f., come home 583 8
 F., in Thy gracious keeping 198 15
 f. is rather vulgar 176 1
 F., Mother, and Me 303 18
 f. of all 386 20
 f. of all of us 524 21
 f., O f., what do we here? 75 14
 f. of English criticism 278 6
 f. of good news 432 37
 f. of his country 6 7
 f. of such as dwell in tents 44 34
 F. of the fatherless 396 5
 f. of the Man 577 25

Father (cont.)

f wept 232 3
 F who lovest all 295 6
 f's joy 419 6
 f's sorrow, f's joy 232 2, 3
 followed my poor f's body 430 33(-431)
 forget also. thy f's house 394 23
 full fathom five thy f lies 479 30
 gave her f forty-one 8 7
 had he not resembled my f 458 5
 had it been his f 6 20
 happy that his f was before
 him 520 26
 hath the rain a f? 49 23
 have God for his F. 22 1
 have we not all one f? 56 14
 her f lov'd me 470 2
 he took my f grossly 435 37
 his F and his God 230 13
 his f's soul to cross 385 21
 his mother on his f him begot 74 15
 honour thy f and thy mother 390 12
 I am thy f's spirit 432 8
 I had it from my f. 440 11
 in my F's house 63 51
 king, f, royal Dane 431 32
 king my f's death 197 30
 laud and honour to the F. 361 14
 lead us, Heavenly F 195 23
 leave his f and his mother 44 18
 liar, and the f of it 63 31
 light upon him from his f's eyes 576 10
 many a f have I seen 532 29
 my f argued sair 35 9
 my f. did something smack 463 27
 my f eminent button-maker 154 14
 my f. feeds his flocks 251 26
 my f hath chastised you with
 whips 47 47
 my f sold me 76 17
 my f wept 76 8
 my true-bepotten f 463 28
 nearer my F's house 131 32
 no man cometh unto the F. 63 53
 no more like my f. 430 33(-431)
 not an angry f 122 26
 of your f. the devil 61 29
 old f. antick, the law 438 19
 only f, Sir 226 36
 our fair F. Christ 539 15
 Our F., which art in heaven 58 14
 picture of his f's face 209 2
 praise F, Son, and Holy Ghost 292 3
 rather. .a turnip than his f. 276 16
 root and f. of many kings 458 30
 she has deceiv'd her f. 470 12
 show us the F 63 54
 singing to F, Son 264 10
 Sir Launcelot, my f. 328 13
 some features of my f's face 118 29
 that f. ruffian 439 35
 these lies are like the f. 439 23
 thicker than my f's loins 47 46
 'Thou F. of the poor 132 11
 thy f., durst not have used that
 word 198 13
 thy wish was f.. to that thought 442 27
 Tiber, f. Tiber! 323 27
 'twill come to my f. anon 21 11
 what my f. used to say 243 2
 when my f. and my mother for-
 sake me 393 21
 when my f died 436 32
 when thy f. first did see 232 2
 whereby we cry, Abba, F. 65 53
 wise f that knows his own child 463 31
 wise son maketh a glad f. 49 54
 with hir f.. dwelleth this flour 137 24
 with His F. work. peace 343 9
 without f. bred 347 7
 would not strike his f. 21 11
 you are old, F. William 128 28, 507 33, 34
 your Caesar's f. 425 1
 your f. was no glazier 520 12
 Fathered: so f. and so husbanded 449 18
 Fathering: with f. desire 335 28
 Fatherland: guard and bless our f. 264 11
 Fatherless: defendeth the f and
 widow 400 20
 f. children, and widows 389 4

INDEX

Fatherless (cont.)

Father of the f. 306 5
 visit the f. and widows 60 34
 Fatherly, not less than I 375.17
 Fathers ashes of his f 323 17
 as my f were 77 34
 city of the healthiest f 567 8
 cried the F. all 323 24
 excellent herbs had our f. 300.9
 faith of our f. 202 27
 f have eaten sour grapes 55 29
 f like so many Alexanders 443 25
 f. of war-proof 443 25
 f., provoke not your children 443 28
 follow the generation of his f 395.2
 God of our f 183 20
 hast all our f led 183 20
 he f-forth 255 3
 instead of thy f. children 394 26
 land where my f. died 504 19
 our f died 295 8
 our f have declared unto us 389 10
 our f that begat us 57.14
 our f worshipped stocks and stones 351 20
 sins of the f upon the children slept with his f. 390 7
 sons succeed their f' praise 47 49
 the Lord God of your f 234 8
 to our f of old 45 38
 when your f. tempted me 300 10
 your f., where are they? 397 30
 Fathom canst not f. it 56 10
 full f five 537 42
 full many a f deep 479 30
 nine f. deep. followed us 122 7
 Fathom-line where f could never touch 149 7
 Fathoms, 'tis fifty f. deep 438.38
 Fatigue, thinking. the greatest f. 32 2
 Fatig: young lion and the f. 551.10
 together 53 18
 Fatness f of these pursy times 436 3
 thy clouds drop f. 395 30
 Fats in thy f our cares be drown'd 424.19
 Fatted all the region kites 433.35
 Fatter f. than his cure 520.12
 would he were f. 448 27
 Fatty degeneration of his moral being 514.22
 Fatuity of idiots 505.20
 Faubourg risen in the F. St. Germain 558.20
Faucibus primis in f. Ora 554.127
 Fault checks each f 21.9
 every one f seeming monstrous 428.10
 f and not the actor 461.127
 f, dear Brutus 448.22
 f grows two thereby 243.127
 faultless to a f. 96.11
 f was Nature's f 119.31
 fierceness makes error a f. 244.1
 for Man's f 247.20
 glorious f. of angels 381.33
 he is all f who hath no f. 530.34
 he that does one f. 561.23
 hide the f. I see 386.31
 if at all she had a f 280 11
 if sack and sugar be a f. 439 36
 it was a grievous f. 450.17
 just hint a f. 385.29
 Nature's f alone 143.26
 never had six lines. without a f 271.31
 no kind of f. or flaw 218.35
 only f's with time 93.16
 scarce weed out the f. 226.31
 see thy f. 443.13
 shun the f. I fell in 30.4
 without f. before. God 71.22
 without f. or stain 81.22
 Faultless: faultily f. 535.35
 f. piece to see 382.25
 f. to a fault 96.11
 for f. fact 220.9
 Faults, against whom I know most f. 428.8
 all his f. observ'd 451.24
 all his f.. one love him. better 226.32
 all men have their f. 226.39
 all men make f. 486.31

Faults (cont.)

buffeted for your f 69 51
 drown all my f and fears 209 4
 England with all her f. 142 32
 England, with all thy f 162.43
 f had she 376 7
 f not strength to prevent 227 25
 f so nearly allied to excellence 226 31
 forehead of our f 435 35
 from my secret f 392 34
 gossups count her f. 336 15
 greatest of f. conscious of none 126.25
 has she no f then? 382 10
 his f lie gently on him 447 5
 I acknowledge my f 395 7
 if he had any f 225 26
 if our f whipped them not 423 7
 in vain my f ye quote 308 24
 moulded out of f 462.127
 never see such f 451 23
 not for thy f, but mine 114 11
 old f and follies 147 11
 scouring f 443 6
 some f. to make us men 425 32
 their f to scan 224 21
 to her f. a little blind 401.26
 what f. the earth covereth 404.16
 with all our f 221.37
 with all thy f. I love thee still 112 12
 world of vile ill-favour'd f 466.6
 Faustine. what serpents caressed F 523.11
 Faustus must be damn'd 330 7
Faute pire qu'un crime une f. 79 4
Favete linguis 259 14
Favilla solvet saeculum in f 134 4
 Favour. f my destin'd urn 342 11
 fear of f of the crowd 295 7
 flop in f of your husband 170.36
 for your f give God thanks 468 35
 her refusal almost like a f. 155 36
 in f. with God and man 61 22
 men f. the deceit 191 34
 to this f. she must come 437.15
 Favourable. be f. and gracious unto Sion 395.10
 never want. f. hearers 253 35
 Favoured thou that art highly f 61.12
 Favoured f has no friend 230 21
 to f. flies 435 12
 his f a Prodigal's f 573.15
 Favours: James I. had f. a Bad King 422.14
 Favours felt all its f 147 23
 fortune, that f fools 279 22
 hangs on princes' f 446 24
 lively sense of future f. 407.13, 559.4
 rubies, fairy f. 466.34
 Fawn f. that flies 522.4
 shot my f. 332.28
 to f, to crouch 510.16
 to old to f. upon a nurse 474 15
 trembling. like a white f. 586 3
 unpractis'd he to f 224 18
 Fawning: base spaniel f. 449.29
Fe f que no duda es f muerta 551.1
 Fear: act of f 431.10
 all f, none aid you 384.11
 all it yields of. hope and f. 90 42
 angels f to tread 383.5
 Arch F in a visible form 95.0
 arming me from f. 83.7
 as if his f. still followed 509.26
 be just and f. not 446 31
 bid farewell to every f. 562.12
 by beauty and by f. 579.5
 concessions of f. 100.21
 continual f and danger 248.21
 danger which thy f. 578.5
 doth Job f. God for naught? 48.39
 drives away his f. 364.15
 eat our meal in f. 459.4
 faint not nor f. 354.12
 F. and trembling Hope 582.22
 f. death? 95.8
 f. first. made gods 281.8
 f. God, and keep his commandments 51.36
 f. God, and take your own part 78.30
 f. God, Honour the King 69.50, 305.1

Fear (cont.)

f Him, ye saints 527.3
 f in a handful of dust 197 28
 F is a flying 214.10
 f. is the parent of cruelty 212 7
 f. I to fall 405.11
 f..lest he should make an end 280.2
 f no more the heat o' the sun 430.1
 f not, but trust in Providence 36.33
 f, not, said he 527 4
 f not, till Birnam wood 461 5
 f not to touch the best 405 7
 f of some divine powers 109 31
 f of the Lord. beginning of wisdom 398.25
 f or favour of the crowd 295.7
 f, the last of ills 193 38
 f the Lord, ye saints 393 38
 f thou not at all 524 6
 f. to launch away 526.16
 f to whom f. 66 11
 F wist not to evade 544.16
 fond to live or f to die 198 10
 for f. o' Stellenbosch 302 5
 for f of what might fall 451 36
 for f the very stones prate 458 1
 freedom from f. 408.25
 from hope and f set free 523 23
 hate that which we often f. 423.11
 haunts of horror and f 536 22
 he is F, O Little Hunter 301 27
 hence together without f. 524.25
 him serve with f 292.7
 hope to rise, or f to fall 583 11
 I cannot taint with f 460.33
 I f no foe in shining armour 372 14
 I f. no foe with thee at hand 322 2
 I f. thee, ancient Mariner 149 19
 I f thy kisses, gentle maiden 499.2
 I f thy mien 499.2
 I f. thy skinny hand 149 19
 if my name were liable to f. 448.27
 I have a sin of f. 185 24
 I'll f. not what men say 99 37
 imagining some f 467.24
 in company with Pain, and F. 575.6
 in thy faith and f 390.30
 I will f. no evil 393.10
 knight without f 12.13
 knowledge and of the f. of the Lord 53.17
 lest I should f. and fall 87.37
 little we f. 543.11
 love, hatred, joy, or f 401 29
 many a f for my dear country 576.9
 many things to f. 26 2
 masters the f. of death 26.1
 men f. death 398.6
 merciful unto them that f. him 99.31
 needs f no fall 200.18
 never strike sail to a f. 70.14
 no f. in love 308.23
 not a word of f. 158.17
 not f nor wish my fate 527 3
 nothing else to f 68.56
 not..the spirit of f 408.20
 only thing. to f. is f itself 455 35
 O word of f 70.14
 perfect love casteth out f 510.16
 pine with f. and sorrow 444 24
 possess them not with f. 99.12
 quietly and without f. 26.16
 severity breedeth f. 464.17
 shuddering f. 320.14
 slaves who f to speak 508.1
 so fast for f. did he sail 102.32
 so..robs the mind as f 65 53
 spirit of bondage again to f. 449.22
 strange that men should f. 167.3
 such..as had the f. of God 533.28
 sunder'd in the night of f. 460.7
 tell pale-hearted f. it lies 21.9
 that calms each f. 444.8
 thawing cold f. 77.27
 their one f. 392.24
 them that f. the Lord 394.127
 therefore will we not f. 393.38
 they that f. him lack nothing 201.24
 trembled with f. at your frown 445.34
 true nobility is exempt from f. 150.2
 walk in f. and dread

INDEX

Fear (cont)

watch not one another out of f 185 7
 we f. to be we know not what 191 33
 what need we f. who knows it 460 24
 what we f. of death 462 10
 which feels no f. 15 21
 which rather thou dost f. to do 457 1
 whom then shall I f. 393 20
 who never had a f. 164 15
 whose being I do f. 458 33
 why f. death? 212 1
 why f. we to become? 492 14
 wise f. forbids robbing 143 6
 wish death nor f. his might 518 2
 with f. and trembling 68 19
 with his f. beside his part 486 20
 with hope farewell f. 346 33
 worse than f. conceived 346 3
 yet do I f. thy nature 457 1
 yet will I f. none ill 421 1
 Feared f. by their breed 474 22
 it is just as I f. 311 2
 monarchize, be f. 475 7
 she f. no danger 192 20
 tell thee what is to be f. 448 27
 twenty times was Peter f. 578 24
 what are they f. on? 504 10
 Fearful nor sea rising 81 26
 Fearful come forth, thou f. man 478 22
 f. to fall into the hands of . . . God 69 12
 frame thy f. symmetry 75 24
 frightful frantic f. frown 420 7
 goodness never f. 226 13
 lovely and a f. thing 115 37
 snatch a f. joy 210 25
 three f. felicities 502 10
 ye f. saints 161 18
 Fearfully and wonderfully made 400 10
 Fearing f. to attempt 461 21
 years of f. death 449 34
 Fearless. f. for unknown shores 507 2
 stepping f. through the night 35 5
 Fears, craven f. of being great 529 34
 drown all my faults and f. 209 4
 f. his fate too much 355 19
 f. may be liars 147 8
 f. of the brave 270 10
 f. shall be in the way 51 33
 f. that I may cease to be 289 4
 f. to speak of Ninety-Eight 267 18
 fifty hopes and f. 89 31
 forgot the taste of f. 461 3
 from sudden f. 114 35
 hopes and f. it heeded not 498 6
 hopes and f. of all the years 84 25
 hopes belied our f. 252 23
 humanity with all its f. 316 1
 humble cares, and delicate f. 581 6
 I had no human f. 573 6
 Incarnations of hopes and f. 491 21
 its tenderness, its joys, and f. 576 22(-577)
 not mine own f. 488 2
 our f. do make us traitors 460 16
 past Regrets and Future F. 206 5
 present f. are less 456 24
 prosperity is not without . . . f. 25 20
 Religion. . . f. her friends 164 39
 saucy doubts and f. 459 12
 serves and f. the giddy multitude 335 3
 so are their griefs and f. 26 44
 spite of f. 364 11
 that any man f. to be dead 27 43
 thro' its joys and f. 93 22
 tie up thy f. 244 10
 when f. attack 121 18
 when little f. grow great 435 9
 within were f. 67 30
 Feast: as you were going to a f. 280 7
 at a great f. of languages 455 26
 at any good man's f. 427 19
 bare imagination of a f. 474 20
 beginning of a f. 440 24
 chief nourisher in life's f. 458 11
 door stood open at our f. 148 17
 f. is set 148 19
 f. of Crispian 444 28
 f. of Daulis 524 16
 f. of fat things 53 31
 f. of lanterns 379 22
 f. of reason 386 5

Feast (cont)

f. of wines on the lees 53 31
 Goldsmith's fine f. 213 9
 if so they chance to f. her 281 7
 in flames or at f. 586 20
 let us keep the f. 66 28
 liberty's a glorious f. 106 24
 Love, thy solemn F. 375 7
 luxury and riot, f. and dance 149 27
 my f. of joy 547 20
 my kisses are his daily f. 231 39
 not f. on thee 254 19
 on the vigil f. his neighbours 444 28
 perpetual f. of nectared sweets 340 24
 pomp, and f., and revelry 342 7
 scramble at the shearers' f. 342 27
 song of them that f. 362 4
 what f. is toward? 438 8
 when I make a f. 238 2
 Feasted, starved, f., despaired 97 28
 Feasting. f. reconciles everybody 377 27
 go to the house of f. 51 9
 Feasts beauty must be shown. 340 38
 at f. 318 7
 f. where ale was strongest 70 18
 spots in your f. of charity 388 5
 table of the Moveable F. 336 38
 wreathed for f. not few 147 2
 Feast empty f. 115 32
 f. on which ourselves we prided 323 30
 such a gallant f. of arms 316 7
 Feather as a f. is wafted downward 236 27
 ball of f. and bone 263 18
 f. pate of folly 177 28
 friendship never moults a f. 117 25
 his own f. on the dart 93 24
 moulted f., an eagle-f. 33 7
 stuck a f. in his csp 424 21
 swan's down-f. 336 21
 with hindward f. 384 9
 wit's a f. 488 17
 Feathered catch one of her f. 211 25
 creatures 173 12
 f. race with pinions 375 24
 he f. his oars 232 6
 Feathering soft their beat 306 7
 Feathers beautified with our f. 585 11
 her f. like gold 285 12
 made my f. gay 397 18
 owl, for all his f. 340 20
 safe under his f. 127 5
 she plumes her f. 510 20
 two-legged animals without f. 470 28
 Featly. foot if f. here and there 469 45
 Feats. f. of broil and battle 118 2
 one of my f. 444 28
 what f. he did that day 22 10
 Feature every f. works 133 7
 in form and f. 280 10
 thrive in grace and f. 486 24
 Featured like him 187 13
 Featureless the more f. a crime 340 38
 Features, for homely f. to keep 337 13
 home 118 29
 lady of incisive f. 549 29
 some f. of my father's face 369 5
 Feb, fill the dyke 228 4
 February excepting F. alone 573 17
 F. bath twenty-eight alone 375 7
 F. last, my heart 21 16
 vestal F. 102 36
 Feasts nos ad te 413 23
 Fed bite the hand that f. them 313 24
 clothed, f., and educated 525 8
 dressed, and warmed, and f. 203 5
 f. on the fullness of death 464 3
 f. purely upon ale 298 21
 f. with the same food 430 33(-431)
 greater as that f. you 275 19
 grown by what it f. on 121 27
 ill-f., ill-killed 342 20
 it is f. and watered 151 33(-152)
 look up and are not f. 183 20
 on honey-dew hath f. 267 27
 thy people still are f. 534 27
 Federal: our F. Union 521 8
 Federation of the world 525 20
 Fee: before his credit, or his f. 107 31
 bought over God with a f. 270 35
 cheapest lawyer's f.

Fee (cont)

f. the doctor for a nauseous 192 15
 draught 582 5
 gorgeous East in f. 432 2
 my life at a pin's f. 293 9
 my marriage f. 54 2
 Feeble confirm the f. knees 146 15
 f. and restless youths 228 22
 f. as frail 214 6
 f. God has stabb'd me 480 17
 help the f. up 341 5
 if virtue f. were 448 21
 man of such a f. temper 442 10
 most forcible F. 102 26
 religion of f. minds 76 10
 Feed bid thee f. 436 15
 but to sleep and f. 463 17
 f. fat the ancient grudge 54 11
 f. his flock like a shepherd 152 3
 f. his sacred flame 393 10
 f. me in a green pasture 140 6
 f. my brain with better things 64 15
 f. my lambs 64 16
 f. my sheep 510 14
 f. on vain delight 403 33
 f. the brute 108 17
 f. the titled knave 271 27
 f. with the rich 245 10
 He that doth me f. 337 12
 hog's my f. 195 23
 keep us, f. us 282 8
 mischiefs f. like beasts 435 46
 on this fair mountain leave to f. 15 24
 sea-beasts f. in the ooze 582 3
 so f. with lofty thoughts 488 21
 so shalt thou f. on Death 440 2
 than f. on cates 340 20
 then f. on thoughts 130 17
 we can begin to f. 574 29
 we can f. this mind of ours 52 5
 which f. among the lilies 214 19
 Fee'd if lawyer's hand is f. 175 7
 Feeder Mr. F., B. A. 397 2
 Feedst f. them with the bread of 17 22
 tears 51 40
 so many wishes f. 52 3
 tell me . . . where thou f. 85 7
 Feeding deal of fine confused f. 577 20
 forty f. like one 488 21
 Feeds Death, that f. on men 497 2
 f. on the aerial kisses 161 30
 run that it f. upon 294 21
 where she f. her chicks 460 22
 Feel also f. it as a man 386 31
 f. another's woe 348 33
 f. happier than I know 425 11
 f. I am so most 174 14
 f. it more than other people 411 1
 f. the first kiss 114 26
 f. what I can ne'er express 84 6
 f., who have laid our hands away 308 12
 few. . . f. for the poor 407 2
 I f. a feeling which I f. you all f. 151 2
 I see, not f. 289 8
 know the change and f. it 143 24
 make us f., must f. themselves 236 3
 making figments f. 286 34
 never f. them to the full 253 12
 no comfortable f. 163 23
 not f. the crowd 305 7
 one does f. 454 28
 speak what we f. 573 6
 thing that could not f. . . years 355 14
 to f. it too 558 27
 tragedy to those that f. 498 5
 we f. that it is there 573 27
 we f. that we are greater 221 33
 we uncomfortable f. 4 3
 Feeleth: He f. for our sadness 28 29
 Feeling, appeals to diffused f. 581 26
 appetite; a f. and a love 548 19
 art is . . . the transmission of f. 153 19
 as old as he's f. 440 3
 f. disputation 316 8
 f. of sadness and longing 331 12
 f. of their masters' thoughts 218 24
 gratifying f. that our duty 474 20
 greater f. to the worse 270 35
 he has, in fact, no uneasy f.

INDEX

Feeling (cont.)

high mountains are a f 113 47
 hour of thinking, f, loving 573 21
 I feel a f 407 2
 index of a f. mind 165 15
 lost pulse of f 15 6
 love's f. is more soft 455 22
 Man of F. 326 25
 no f. of his business 437 9
 one f. too falsely disdained 499 3
 petrifies the f 105 19
 sensible to f. as to sight 457 20
 than from any want of f 519 2
 that Kruschen f 10 3
 wholly devoid of good f 312 20
 Feelings f. by which the heroic
 kingly governed 28 27
 f... wrung with compunction 312 16
 [Furies'] f. are strong 182 10
 in f., not in figures 29 9
 opinion determined by the f 508 20
 reasoned out of the f. of humanity 73 4
 see some of my f 559 35
 spontaneous overflow of power-
 ful f 583 4
 what we call our f 176 25
 Feels f. at each thread 383 17
 f. the noblest 29 9
 finding how it f. 142 14
 universe that f. and knows 91 14
 Fees hope, but of his f. 247 18
 straight dream on f. 477 7
 Feet: about the f. of God 531 36
 aching hands and bleeding f 17 1
 at her f. he bowed 46 50
 at the f. of Gamahel 65 13
 bathe those beautiful f. 209 3
 beat down Satan under our f. 389 1
 beat of her unseen f. 492 20
 beat of thy heart and f 411 10
 beautiful upon the mountains
 are the f. 54 22
 before her wandering f 585 22
 be jubilant, my f. 264 17
 beneath our f. . . shame 316 30
 broken by their passing f 584 8
 came on the following F 544 19
 clang of hurrying f. 23 22
 come the expected f. 338 10
 crews at England's f. 122 6
 desultory f. of Death 411 3
 devil be in my f. 420 16
 diseased in his f. 47 50
 dost thou wash my f ? 63 47
 faint, averted f 375 21
 fair the f. of thy lover 524 15
 fall at her flying f. 123 22
 f. have they, and walk not 399 4
 f. like sunny gems 535:39
 f. of joy in idleness 82:6
 f. of the day and the f. of the
 night 521:30
 f. of the men what drill 294:25
 f. of thine high priests 525:13
 f. of those he fought for 537:12
 f. was I to the lame 49 9
 glowing Hours with flying f. 113:26
 guide our f. into . . . peace 61:15
 hear the grown-up people's f. 515:14
 her f. beneath her petticoat 517:12
 her f. have touch'd the meadows 536:4
 her pretty f. like snails 247 12
 his f. like unto fine brass 70 27
 how beautiful are thy f. with
 shoes 52 17
 I look down towards his f. 473 33
 jewel print of your f. 536 12
 keep Thou my f. 364 10
 lantern unto my f. 399:21
 last short burst upon failing f. 334:5
 little snow-white f. 584 11
 low at her f. 413:31
 making a tinkling with their f 52:35
 more instant than the F. 544:14
 my dreams under your f. 584 17
 my due f. never fail 341 23
 my f. from falling 395:16, 399:6
 nations under our f. 394:30
 no hurry in her f. 409:123
 no room at my f. 30:16
 not sweet with nimble f. 569:5

Feet (cont.)

now with his f 231 39
 palms before my f 140 22
 pierced His gospel-bearing f 313 5
 pierced my hands and my f 393 6
 sea beneath my f 80 15
 set my f. in a large room 393 28
 set my f. upon the rock 394 12
 set my printless f. 341 4
 skull, and the f 48 32
 slipping underneath our F 206 19
 splendour and speed of thy f. 521 30
 Stella's f. may kiss 502 4
 subjects' f. may hourly trample 475 10
 suddenly bloom at her f 42 4
 suffereth not our f. to slip 396 1
 table-crumbs attract his slender
 f 546 26
 tempt with wand'ring f 345 26
 they hadn't any f 130 13
 they sit at the F 302 3
 those f. in ancient time 75 16
 those little silver f 333 1
 thy shoes from off thy f. 45 34
 time's iron f. 355 15
 walk'd those blessed f 438 12
 wash their f. in soda water 197 31
 what dread f ? 75 24(-76)
 what flowers are at my f 287 30
 white f. of laughing girls 323 12
 whose f. they hurt in the stocks 398 12
 with head, hands, wings, or i 346 14
 with lifted f., hands still 39 3
 with oary f. 546 11
 with reluctant f 316 34
 with their f. forward 87 6
 with twain he covered his f 53 8
 with your hands, and your f .
 red 322 25
 world-wandering f 544 8
 your f. are always in the water 4 21
 your f. shod with the gospel 68 12
 your shoes on your f 45 47
 Feign tell his tale untrew or f
 thing 137 23
 Feigned by f. deaths to die 186 15
 f necessities 167 11
 story, f. for pleasure 191 19
 worse than fables yet have f 346 3
 Feigning lowly f. called com-
 pliment 483 26
 most friendship is f 427 22
 Felice: *ricordarsi del tempo f. nella
 miseria* 168:22
 Felicem, *infelicitissimum fuisse f* 78 4
 Felices *ter et amplius* 258 19
 Felicitas *Horati curiosa f* 378 9
 Felicitates f. of this 87 7
 more . . . than the f. of Solomon 25:19
 three fearful f. 502:10
 Felicity absent thee from f. awhile 438 4
 boast sincere f. 193:17
 Jerusalem . . . peace and f. 421:5
 measure of F 232 13
 our own f. we make 278:29
 perfect bliss and sole f. 330 28
 shadow of f. 558:6
 their green f. 289:7
 throne of human f. 277 4
 to behold f. 86:20
 what more f. can fall 510 17
 Felix: *f. . . opportunitate mortis
 f. qui potuit . . . cognoscere causas
 O f. culpa* 526:11
 556:16
 353:5
 Fell all of us f. down 450:31
 all who f. One who rose 493 27
 athlete nearly f. 362:12
 enough, that when it f. 183:22
 f. among thieves 61:39
 f. before the throne 71:4
 f. beneath the apple-tree 543:19
 f. by the wayside 50:21
 f. from off the seat backward 47:9
 f. out they knew not why 119:2
 f. upon the sanded floor 376:9
 foremost fighting, f. 113:29
 freely they. f. who f. 346:21
 from morn to noon he f 345:12
 great Caesar f. 450:31
 he bowed, he f., he lay down 46:50
 he f. like the stick 373:2

Fell (cont.)

he f. upon their decks 540 3
 I do not love you, Dr F. 85 10
 I f. at his feet as dead 70 27
 I f. at his feet to worship 71 35
 instant that he f. 418 34
 it f. to earth 315:24
 Jack f. down 307 9
 least erected Spirit that f. from
 heaven 345 9
 lying where he f 23:24
 one f. swoop 460:21
 other f. into good ground 59 23
 ran to help me when I f 527 8
 so strook f. the Fiend 350 17
 spirits that f. with Lucifer 330 1
 together f. down dead 324 9
 wall f. down flat 46 40
 we f. out, my wife and I 538 9
 Fellow chips to the Egyptian f. 143:31
 Felled the poplars are f 161 23
 Fellow among his f. roughs 188 29
 ever Rome should breed thy f. 452:2
 f. of a good respect 452 6
 f. of infinite jest 437 15
 for he's a jolly good f. 203:37
 haul, f., well met 521 11
 have such a f. whipped 434:15
 He's a Good F 207 19
 he was a good f 137:12
 his folly has not f 262 18
 Magna Charta is such a f 148 2
 no f. in the firmament 449:30
 old F. of Trinity 10 23
 on the unjust f. 79 7
 sweetest li'l f 511:14
 take a f. eight years old 91 32
 that f's got to swing 569 3
 this f. in the cellarge 432:25
 till his f. fault came 448 10
 till she met a cury f 9 18
 touchy, testy, pleasant f. 2 8
 want of it the f 384 7
 you're a f. you're another 178:33
 Fellow-citizens. F. God reigns 213 7
 first in the hearts of his f 312:25
 Fellow-creature. kindness . . . to
 any f. 232 10
 Fellow-creatures torture and
 death of his f. 212:4
 Fellow-feeling makes one kind 213 14
 Fellow-men one that loves his f. 265:17
 Fellow-rover laughing f 334 12
 Fellows nature hath fram'd
 strange f. 462 30
 those f. hate us 307 18
 Fellow-servant: I am thy f 71:35
 Fellowship. fears his f. to die with
 us 444:28
 f. divine, a f. with essence 284:25
 f. is heaven. f. is life 359 19
 for f.'s sake 359 19
 neither honesty, manhood, nor
 good f 438:27
 one communion and f. 385:55
 right hands of f 67 40
 simple dues of f. 87:31
 this half-fac'd f. 438:38
 your f. a trouble 169 18
 Felonious . . . for some f. end 340:9
 Felony to drink small beer 445:36
 Felt. darkness which may be f 45:44
 f. for thee as a lover 582:15
 f. in the blood, and f. along the
 heart 581:23
 f. with my native land 536 25
 I f. it was glory 118 34
 our soul had f. him 16:21
 pray'd and f. for all 224:21
 remembering how she f. but
 what she f. remembering not
 say . . . what we have thought and
 f 200:37
 this I have f. 302:25
 Female: child of our grand-
 mother Eve, a f. 454:36
 despotic power over his f. 359:35
 endearing elegance of f. friend-
 ship 278:20
 f. of sex it seems 350:31
 f. of the species . . . more deadly 296:13

INDEX

Female (cont.)

f woman 560 9
for one fair f 193 39
male and f created he them 44 8
polished f friend 568.21
some f. errors 385 12
what f. gold despise? 230 20
whimsy .is the f. guide 229 12
Females eighty mile o' f. 179 34
make poor f. mad 407 11
Femina dux f facti 553 16
varium et mutabile semper f
vindicta nemo magis gaudet quam f. 284 2
Feminine, highbrow of the f.
gender? 243 12
keener pangs, though f 286 15
male ringlets or f gold 523 4
of the f gender 370 5
Purity is the f. 217.23
Femme cherchez la f.
cherchez la f. 194 32
en un mot, elle est f 405 2
Femmes je parle italien aux f. 136 13
Fen of stagnant waters 577 14
Fence f. against the infirmities 512 32
when a single soul does f 332 7
Fenced about with a bandage 311 17
Fence-rail: straddled that f. 238 27
Fences: all these f. 245 6
by the starlit f. 263 20
good f make good neighbours 212 3
Fencing, dancing, and bear-baiting 482.7
Feniens dwell in the house of the F 586 20
Fenlands mountains, moors and f. 317.20
Fens reek o' the rotten f. 429 14
rocks, caves, lakes, f. 346 2
Fer I'll f him, and firk him 445 2
Ferula illa erant f. 21.18
Feri. ut f. ut se mori sentiat 517 20
Ferly f. he spied w' his e'e 32.6
ye crowlin' f. 106 32
Ferment: the soul is in a f. 284 18
Ferments: love .f and frets 111 24
Fern: grasshoppers under a f. 102 20
sparkle out among the f. 528.5
Taffy dancing through the f. 209.24
Fern-seed, the receipt of f. 439 1
Fero multa f. ut placem genus..
vatum 257.18
Feros. nec sint esse f. 372 9
Ferrals and Fanhope 189.8
Ferrat: firk him, and f. him 445.2
Ferro: ab ipso duct opes animumque
f. 260 21
Ferrum. in me convertite f
nec poterit f.. abolere 372 1
Ferry: to row us o'er the f 122.23
who's for the f? 333.16
Fers partout il est dans les f. 412.2
Fertile twice five miles of f.
ground 151.32
Fervent in spirit; serving the Lord 66 2
Festal: line of f. light 18.11
Fester: lilies that f. 487.26
Festina lente 517.21
Festival: things that we ordained f. 478.33
Fetch: f. my life..from men of
royal siege 469.37
f one if one goes astray 409.19
Fetlocks shag and long 488.27
Fetter: a worn-out f. 317.17
Fettered: devil weakly f. 514.5
f. to her eye 319.4
nor f. Love from dying 123.5
so f. fast we are 89.14
Fetters: in love with his f. 27.44
Milton wrote in f..of Angels
strong Egyptian f. 423.24
Fettle for the great grey drayhorse 254.23
Few: assise auprès du f.
ce qu'est au f. le vent 109.34
Feud: f. of rich and poor 533.19
old f. twist things and me 86.22
Pherson swore a f. 23.26
Feuds: forget all f. 323.9
their ineffectual f. 15.3
Feuertrunken: wir betreten F. 415.21
Fever: after life's fitful f.
f. and the fret 287.125

Fever (cont.)

f. call'd 'Living' 380 11
f of life is over 364 4
grows to an envious f 481 5
thy lips taken f 523 6
wakes the f in my bones 209 14
what the f. is to the physicians 352 18
white hand of a lady f thee 425 5
with anguish moist and f dew 286 29
Feverous earth was f and did shake 438 21
Fever-trees set about with f 304 17
Février Generals Janvier and F 364 18
Few, appointment by the corrupt
f. 490 29
clashed with his fiery f 537 19
comprehending much in f
words 57 7
far and f, far and f 317 21
f. and evil. the days 45 25
f. and far between 122 40(-123)
f. are chosen 268 26
f. die and none resign 122 20
f, f shall part 167 2
f. honest men 304 20
f. in the hill 308 12
f. save the poor 58.24
f. there be that find it 231 3
f. whom genius gave 348 23
fit audience find, though f. 386.35, 520.47
for the gain of a f 89.11
God has a f. of us 51 33
grinders cease because they are f 194 23
how t know their own good 51 6
let thy words be f 190 28
most may err as the f 49.1
of f days 144.1
so much owed .to so f. 491 3
thou wilt find but f 325 19
very f. and very weary 444.28(-445)
we f., we happy f. 208.19
with f. but with how splendid
stars 495.16
ye are many—they are f
honour 444.26
Fewer. f. men, the greater 285 25
Fez transferred from F. 174.9
Fezziwig in came Mrs. F. 38 25
Fiat, bit of f. in my soul 44.2
f lux 385 24
Fib: destroy his f. or sophistry 73 20
Fibre from the brain 538.20
Fickle: bright and fierce and f. 119.31
made thee f 255.3
whatever is f., freckled 490 41
Fickleness of the women I love 405.32
Fico a f for the phrase
Fiction: best thing in f the Eng-
lish have, done 570 20
by fairy F. drest 229 26
condemn it as an improbable f. 484.10
f lags after truth 100 23
in a f., in a dream of passion 433 31
say to the Muse of f. 420.26
stranger than f 117.1
what F means 569 25
Fictions. be ye my f. 166.22
Fictitious Christianity .. dis-
covered to be f 109.35
Fictive: origin of the f. picture 268 8
Fiddle: cat and the f. 367.1
f..and spade 419.18
f. harmonics on .sensualism 337.8
f., we know, is diddle 523.26
good tune. on an old f. 112.15
his lass, his f., and his frisk 162.21
I the second f 511.6
merry love the f. 585.1
play on my f. in Dooney 585.2
robes riche, or f. 137.6
Time plays the f. 183.7
Fiddlepin's end! 121.4
Fiddler: chemist, f., statesman 190.22
f., and .a rogue 519.27
f.'s old tune 359.7
f.'s standing by 5.25
in came a f. 174.9
kissed the f.'s wife 107.15
Fiddlers: called for his f. three 368.3
Fiddlestick: imperial f. 129.38
Fiddle-strings: which f. is weak-
ness 176.35

Fiddling priest

Fiddling-stick lost his f. 161 25
Fide fortius f. et gaude 366 12
Punica f 321 3
Fidele. F's grassy tomb 415 5
Fides et nulli cessura f. 153 20
Fidgety Phil 371.17
Fie better memory said, f 249 24
f, f, f, now would she cry 359.27
f, f upon her 35.17
f, foh, and fum 481 26
f, my lord, f 453 27
f on't! O f! 460 24
f upon this quiet life 430 33
Field beside a f. of grain 439 13
blood-red f. of Spain 373 15
but for you, possess the f 241 9
F. and the elms 147 8
f from which success is ban-
ished 17 16
f is full of shades 513 31
f of death survey'd 545 2
flying from f. and tree 1 10
free love—free f 80.12
from the F of Night 530.42
from the wet f. 205 5
goodliness as the flower of the f. 18.25
happy f. or mossy cavern 54.10
in a f by the river 287.1
in the f. of human conflict 584.11
in the tented f 144 1
I thank our Lord the f is won 469 45
man for the f. 358 4
man of the f. 538 24
marriage a f of battle 44 57
rush'd into the f. 514.20
senate and the f 113 20
sickle in the fruitful f 386 21
single f. which I have looked 74 26
upon 576 8
single in the f. 580.28
sparkled on the yellow f 534 4
some corner of a foreign f 84.21
that fair f of Enna 347 8
that lay f. to f. 53 3
thou first took'st the f. 202.20
tills this lonely f. 199 8
till the f ring again 79.10
what though the f. be lost 344.14
whisper down the f. 298.26
Fields alone through f. and woods 151.27
as long as. f. are green 491.26
babbled of green f. 443.19
better to hunt in f. 192 15
blown f. or flowerful closes 524.28
farewell happy f 344.22
f. fall southward 523 14
f. from Islington to Marybone 75 4
F. his study 77.24
f. invested with purpleal 577.13
gleams 493.7
f. of Immortality 254.20
f. where flies no . . hail 162.44
f. without a flower 521.29
flowerless f. of heaven 576.5
from the f. of sleep 536.6
from the shining f 147.10
green f. of England 494.9
gone into the f. 307.17
in the green f., and the town 438.12
in those holy f. 546.26
joyless f. and thorny thickets 171.1
like f. of amaranth lie 122.12
lilied f. of France 230.5
little tyrant of his f. 533.40
long f. of barley and of rye 309.13
no f. of amaranth 47.29
nor f. of offerings 202.23
o'er earth's green f. 416.19
of battled f. no more 582.14
open unto the f. 138.23
out of olde f. 2.2
poetic f. encompass me 224.20
show'd how f. were won 579.30
subterranean f. 443.19
table of green f. 18.31
these English f. 330.17
valleys, groves, hills and f. 443.4
vasty f. of France 157.9
walk through the f. in gloves 121.27
we plough the f.

[715]

ully f spring

[716]

INDEX

Fire-fly wakens	539:2	First (cont)		Fishmonger you are a f	433:1
Fire-folk sitting in the air	255 5	like Tom the F	192 11	Fishpond that great f	170 19
Fireman, and afraid of bumps	504 10	never remember which came f	181 23	Fish-ponds in my garden	503:19
Fire-new from the mint	483 31	no last nor f	94 46	Fishpools eyes like the f in	
Fire-red cherubimnes face	137 19	no matter what you teach them f	271 13	Heshbon	52 19
Fires arose the answering f	322 21	nothing should ever be done for		Fish-sauce crack a bottle of f	142:1
banked the f high	302 31	the f. time	157 10	Fishy of f form and mund	83 26
fuel to maintain his f	124 25	not the f have sat in taverns	203 31	Fist beat with f	110 3
glorious th' assembled f	503 6	of f, and last, and midst	580 25	his energetic f	221 19
keep the home f burning	210 4	rather be f in a village	24 29	his f be ever ready	221 20
light of household f	316 18	reach the bottom f	228 7	my left eye agin the Sectsher's	
light their f a luxury	237 1	that lov'd not at f sight	330 13, 428 15	f	560 11
live their wanted f	230 9	that the f poets had	189 11	Fit all the news that's f to print	370:2
misled by wandering f	192 23	undoubted title to the f	520 33	doer and the thing done seldom	
phoenix 'midst her f	117 29	when f we kissed	82 2	f	505 24
quenched the stelled f	453 34	when f we met	82 12	feil down in a f	150 11
thought-executing f	453 5	worse than the f	59:19	f audience find	348 23
tried in f. of woe	209 31	First-born against all the f in		f for the dead	131 11
Truth lend her noblest f	117 26	Egypt	427 10	f for to serve as a soldier	304 3
violent f soon burn out	474 21	Beauty's f	232 11	f. will work on him	437 25
whose f true genius kindles	385 29	feels her f's breath	234 16	most senseless and f man	408:35
wine inspires us, and f us	214 29	offspring of Heaven f	346 18	not f to tie his brogues	420:30
ye follow wandering f	530 26	smite all the f. in Egypt	45 47	one last long lingering f.	300 20
Fire-side all our adventures were		First-class those f passengers	299 8	only the F survive	422 20
by the f	227 17	Firstfruits of them that slept	67 8	punishment f the crime	220 2
by the f with Sorrow	494 9	Firstings f of my heart f of my		soldier f to stand by Caesar	471 15
f enjoyments	163 26	hand	460 15	therefore needs must f.	160 7
happy f clime	104 23	Fir-tree instead of the thorn the		they all f.	569 36
season my f with personal talk	578 18	f	54 32	those that f the thing	309 16
there is no f.	37 11	Fir-trees f for the stork	308 10	Fitness finger-stalls	220 6
winter talk by the f	27 2	the f dark and high	253 2	Fitly word f spoken	50:34
Fire-winged to its goal	411 28	Fish discourse of .f and fishing	559 25	Fitness parentage no test of f	
Firewood, ironware	333 21	does the f soar?	445 1	for it	489 23
Pirk I'll fer him, and f him	445 2	dominion over the f of the sea	444 9	Fits bein' took with f	176:31
Firm as f as Sparta's lung	188 33	f diddle-de-dee	712 5	big blue cap that always f	141 15
f. I can meet the blow	124 13	f have bright mail	285 1	develop Slery's f	300 21
make f in me a heart	213 2	f not with this melancholy bait	462 35	periodical f of morality	325 15
so f that cannot be seduc'd	448 31	f say	83 23, 27	strange f of passion	581:11
zealous, beneficent, f	17 17	f that talks	170 25	their f. and freaks	183 12
Firmament f sheweth his handy-		f with the worm that hath eat of		think by f. and starts	263 34
work	392 32	a king	436:13	Fitted the last arrow was f	140 18
in earth's f shine	316 23	great f spouts music	266:13	Fitter f being sane than mad	89 22
no follow in the f.	440 30	harmless f. monastic silence		f Love for me	186:15
now glow'd the f.	347 19	keep	184 24	f, where it died, to tell	280 11
pillared f is rottenness	340 31	impaling worms to torture f.	154 16	Fittest Survival of the F	169 8, 508 26
spacious f on high	2 25	it's no f ye're buying	419 13	Fitting for a princess	426:15
streams in the f.	330:7	I was a f	504 13	Fittings: remarkable regimental	
this brave o'erhanging f.	433:15	Jonah in the belly of the f	56 5	in her f	304 26
Firmness little objects with like f	113 40	like a f out of the water	422 31	Fitzdotterel: Earl of F's eldest	
thy f makes my circle just	186 25	littlest f may enter in	83 26	son	84:27(-85)
with f in the right	314 13	no more land, say f.	84 1	Fitzgerald: F strung them	320 6
Firm-set sure and f earth	458 1	O silver f	586 5	F 'thanked God my wife was	
Firs f with cones upon them	317:22	piece of a broiled f.	62 57	dead	91:26
sight of bleak Scotch f.	127:4	small 'stute f.	304 10	for this Edward F. died	584 27
First after Last, returns the F.	89 22	so free as a f	413 19	hoarse F	117 8
be not the f.	382 29	they're bonnie f	360 13	Five Benjamin's mess was f, times	45:22
came f to the sepulchre	64 5	thou deboshed f thou	480 2	but f days elder	86:9
dislike. at f. sight	511:19	to f for his Aunt Jobiska's	312:9	children dine at f.	515:17
each second heir to the f.	469:24	un-dish-cover the f.	131 20	f hours up and seven down	301:6
else made f. in vain	96 16	what cat's averse to f.?	230 20	f. miles meandering	151 33
ever since afore her F.	176 31	Fishbones two f, two eyeballs	563 37	f minutes too late all my life-	
Eve upon the f. of Men	252 10	Fished who f. the murex up?	95 3	time	158 25
f and wisest	350 12	Fisher skilful f goes not forth	11 21	f ports of knowledge	85 18
f day	44:3	Fisherman well for the f's boy	528 3	f steep flights	171:24
f. heaven and the f earth	71 44	Fishermen. appear like mice	454 3	full fathom f.	479:30
f. in war, f. in peace	312 25	Fishers f of men	57 38	healths f fathom deep	477 7
f-love's f. cry	375 8	three f went sailing	293 25	housbondes she hadde f.	137 15
f. man is of the earth	67:15	Fishes bait in the f' mouth	11:21	jewels f -words long	538 11
f man thou mayest meet	549 6	f first to shipping	191:29	life's f. windows	74:12
f of biographers	325:26	f. of the sea	392 12	Mister John Keats f. feet high	290 3
f. of those who know	537:37	f. that tittle	319 6	must rise at f.	145:31
f shall be last	60 5	little f. answer	131 10	not f in f. score	387 4
f that ever burst	149:3	little f. of the sea	131:10	of f things have a care	7 5
f to come and last to go	318:7	loses sight of the loaves and f	376:16	received the use of the f. opera-	
f. to fade away	121 8	make hors-d'œuvres for f.	183 14	tions	56:45
f to his Englishmen	352 12	make little f talk	227:29	their f. eyes smouldering	171:10
f to me	82:11	men lived like f	501:14	twice f. miles	151:32
f true gentleman	170 18	men that f gnaw'd upon	476:14	Five-and-thirty papers	23:26
f Whig was the Devil	274:7	uncommunicating muteness of f.	307:30	Five-and-twenty count f., Tatty-	
for which the f. was made	95:13	waiting .so are the f.	144:3	coram	175:34
Glorious F. of June	147:15, 350:26	welcomes little f. in	128 24	f. ponies	351:18
Great F. Cause	380:29	when f. flew	140 21	only f. per cent of its danger	518:7
he'd have been here f.	131 17	Fishified: flesh, how art thou f!	478:4	reputation of f.	193 4
him f., him last	348:5	Fishing discourse of fish and f.	539:25	Five hundred a year	33:9
his f. avow'd intent	99:35	f up the moon	377 1	Five per cent. the natural interest	325:8
his f. best country	226:7	fly f., angling or float f.	277 13	Five-pound. as the gen'l'm'n	
his f. last, everlasting day	184:6	I go a f.	64:12	said to the f. note	178:41
if at f. you don't succeed	248 8	I go a f.	545 15	wrapped up in a f. note	311:24
if not f. in the very f. line	225:31	when I was last this way a-f	559:19	Fix thy firm gaze	324:17
in her f. passion	115:38	Fish-like, very ancient and f.		Fixed: commonwealth is f.	101:18
last his sorrow, f. his joy	232:2	smell	479:38	f. fate, free will	345:29

INDEX

Fixed (cont.)		Flannel f. waistcoat and f drawers	213 22	Flayed· belted you an' f you	297 6
f figure for the time of scorn	472:34	infant negroes f waistcoats	178 43	Flea; clog the foot of a f.	484 2
f for ever at the door	541 23	Flannelled fools at the wicket	297 16	f hath smaller fleas	521:22
f, in stedfast gaze	343 14	Flap. let me f this bug	385 31	f in his ear	14 21
f like a plant	383 24	Flap-dragon easier swallowed		f in's ear	17:32
f, thee mud this dance	95 24	than a f.	455:26	not take the life of a f.	34:17
f the where and when	239 7	Flapped rooks f and fought	249 13	precedency between a louse and	
great gulf f	62 26	vainly f its tinsel wing	332:5	a f.	275 10
man. absolutely f on	204 8	Flare to the f of Hell-gate	302 27	very f. of his dog	280 15
our hearts there be f.	389 38	Flared forth John's soul f.	92 6	Fleas: beggars, f., and vines	293 10
still stood f to hear	348 29	full she f it	94:8	dog that praised his f	586 12
that f mund and high disdain	344 13	on he f	285 36	f know not whether upon...a	
Watson the one f. point	188 13	Flash. f upon that inward eye	577 7	giant	309 22
well and wisely f.	574 19	one F of it within the Tavern	207 9	f that tease	42 9
Flag admiral's f sank	237:15	quick as a f 'tis gone	202:15	great f. have little f.	358 14
death's pale f.	478 43	Flashes f blent with discontent	375:10	reasonable amount of f	505 23
English F. was flown	296 5	f, struck from midnights	90:39	smaller f	521 22
f. and sign of love	469 35	objects recognized in f	579:26	<i>Flebitis multis ille bonis f occidit</i>	258 25
f. that makes you free	583 7	occasional f of silence	505 2	Flecked f, the streets of Baltimore	405 19
meteor f of England	123 12	your f of merriment	437 15	Sun was f with bars	149:12
old f flyin'	363:3	Flashest. stream that f white	533:32	<i>Flectere si nequeo superos</i>	555:4
raised their f. against a power	563:5	Flashing. f from one end of the		Fled all but he had f.	241:5
she took up the f	568 12	world to the other	514 35	f, and cry'd out, <i>Death</i>	346:8
spare your country's f.	568 14	his f eyes	151:33(-152)	f from her wish	470:29
their f to April's breeze	199 7	Flashy: lean and f songs	342:29	f is that music	288:2
vagabond f.	423 39	Flask of Wine, a book of Verse	205:23	f like some frail exhalation	402:18
war, an' a debt, an' a f.	319 28	Flat. f and flexible truths	85:17	f the Seen	560 5
we shall not f or fail	143 40	f, burglary	409 9	f with a Christian	403 42
whose f has braved	123 10	half so f. as Walter Scott	9 5	I f. Him	544 13
Flag-flowers there grew broad f	497 23	life extremely f.	222 1	I walked, she f	351 26
<i>Flagitum: penique leto f. timet</i>	51 4	many times f., insipid	104 6	sea saw, and f	399 2
Flagons: stay me with f	51 45	stale, f and unprofitable	439:33	still as he f.	509 26
Flagrant, fair and f. things	165 26	strike f the thick rotundity	453 5	they're all f with thee	292 5
Flags wearily through darkness	495 10	therefore it's f and plain	46:40	to a boon. country he is f	18:31(-19)
Flail. f of the lashing hail	492 26	wall fell down f	179 20	when earth's foundations f	264 4
Protestant F.	250:13	Flat-irons: flavour o' warm f	179 20	with him f, the shades of night	347 36
Flakes: clouds in f. and bars	151 1	Flats fifty different sharps and f.	94:33	Fledges: Green f the River-Lap	206 4
large white f	81:15	Flatten, sure to f 'em	40:27	Flee at thy rebuke they f	398:8
latest f. of Eternity	38 30	Flatter: before you f a man	277:14	death shall f. from them	71 12
Flame: adding fuel to the f.	350 37	but f with their lips	392:20	fancies f away!	99:37
but f.?	95 7	dedication professes to f	276:8	f. as a bird	392 17
candle-f. beside the surplices	310:24	do not think I f.	434:24	f fro the press	136:20
children of splendour and f	561:12	f ourselves that I may be the		f. from the wrath to come	57:30
Chloe is my real f.	401 38	survivor	23:2	f. when no man pursueth	50 49
fed with Shakespeare's f	141 30	fondly f our desires	189:5	he can speak and f.	30 20
feed his sacred f.	152:3	not f. me at all	167:7	he will f from you	69:40
f. I still deplore	213:15	they f with their tongue	392:5	kings with their armies did f.	396 7
f. of far faces	523 2	would not f. Neptune	429:13	sorrow and sighing shall f	54:5
f. that lit the battle's wreck	241 5	Flattered· being then most f.	449:12	them also that hate him f.	396:4
f., upon its altars	239 20	Englishman, being f.	135:14	they f. from me, that...did me	
full of subtil f.	37:12	f into virtue	518:4	seek	583:20
Fury slinging f	532:27	he that loves to be f.	480:18	thousand shall f. at the rebuke of	
hard, gemlike f	374 14	not f its rank breath	113 50	one	53 40
his eyes were as a f. of fire	70 27	whom all the world hath f	405:13	Fleece its f was white as snow	233 23
if you nurse a f.	123 4	Flatterer. arch-f., a man's self	26 33	like the rain into a f of wool	396 24
my f. to qualify	488 4	either a coward or a f.	450:8	rosy f of fire	166 4
she may receive .my f.	401:24	f. of happy minds	154:39	your f. is white	166:3
shuttered my doors with f.	296 4	plea of the...f	75 7	Fleeces so clean and so white	562:4
sinking f. of hilarity	177:29	worthy o' the f.	480 18	Fleet: all in the Downs the f.	215:39
softer f.	104 20	Flatterers: by f. besieged	385:29	fire and f. and candle-lighte	31:12
so in a shapeless f	184:4	tell him he hates f.	449:12	f of stars	208:7
spark of heav'nly f.	381:28	Flattering· some with a f. word	569:4	O thou most f.	521:30
steel and scorching f	23:21	that f. unction	436:1	retiring...towards the Japanese	
still plays about the f	214:11	think him worth f	490:1	f.	234:18
thin smoke without f.	236:14	Flatters: humours and f them	139:23	Spanish f. thou canst not see	500 1
whose f. creeps in	377 3	lie that f.	162 16	there's the British F.	543 10
with eyes of f.	129 39(-130)	what really f a man	490:1	took care of our f	2:19
with her battle-thunder and f	539:21	Flattery ask advice .tout for f.	153:18	wondrous thing, how f.	333:1
Flame-coloured: in f. taffeta	438:13	everyone likes f.	181:22	yield...thy f.	122:6
Flamed: as one great furnace f.	344:9	f. lost on poet's ear	417 19	Fleet: of foot than the. kid	522:2
f, upon the brazen graves	534:4	f. soothe the...ear of death	230:3	Fleetest· farrest things have f. end	543:24
Flamens: here lies two F.	124:26	gained by every sort of f.	139:30	Fleeth: hireling f.	63:38
Flames: f. in the forehead of the		gross f. to name a coward	548:5	my soul f. unto the Lord	399:40
...sky	343:3	known style of a dedication...f.	276:8	Fleeting: false, f., perjurd Clar-	
his f. must waste away	124:25	patron...paid with f.	277:30	ence	476:16
in f. or at least	586:20	this is no f.	426:29	rapid, blind, and f. generations	499:8
like thin f.	410:11	whether your f. is worth...having	277:14	Time is f.	317:6
rich f., and hired tears	87:13	with feyned f. and japes	137:22	Fleet-limbed and beautiful	365:17
thou king of f.	135:18	Flaunting, extravagant quean	500:39	Fleets· mightiest f of iron	188:32
whelks and knobs and f. o' fire	444 3	Flavia's a wit	384:31	ten thousand f. sweep over thee	114:27
Flaming: f. from th' ethereal sky	344:7	Flavour: f. o' warm flat-irons	179:20	Fleet Street: dull in F.	307:4
thou f. minister	473:11	general f. of mild decay	251:7	take a walk down F.	414:20
wav'd over by the f. brand	349:31	gives it all its f.	163:4	<i>Flere: si vis me f.</i>	255:23
<i>Flammæ: agnosco veteris vestigia f.</i>	554:15	till it's losing its f.	34:34	Flesh: all f. is as grass	69:46
<i>Flammantia moenia mundi</i>	520:27	vich wanty do you like the f. on?	179:30	all f. is grass	54:10
Flanders: F. mare	242:22	Flaw: f. in happiness	285:11	all f. shall see it	44:11
in F. fields	326:15	no kind of fault or f.	218:35	all this f. keep in...life	361:21
part of F. hath receiv'd our yoke	558:8	standing every f.	429:21	bring me f.	44:16
prodigious armies we had in F.	513:12	Flawed: his f. heart	454:23	closed up the f. instead	
Flank: on the Brown Bear's f.	301:14	Flaws: wished the f. were fewer	90:33	conversion of the Godhead into	
Flanks· all her sullen f.	287:12	Flax: smoking f. shall he not quench	54:15	f.	388:42

INDEX

Flesh (cont.)

east wind made f. 13:19
every spirit that ever took f. 200:41
fedde with roasted f. 136:30
f and blood, and apprehensive 449:30
f and blood in Adam fail 364:8
f and blood so cheap 253:25
f f, how art thou fishified! 478:4
f is weak 60:43
f lusteth against the Spirit 67:45
f of f, bone of my bone 349:18
f of my f 44:17
f to feel the chain 83:13
f which walls about our life 475:7
her fair and unpolluted f 437:20
in my f. shall I see God 49:6
make not provision for the f. 66:14
milk and tendre f 137:36
more f than another man 440:15
much study is a weariness of the f. 51:35
my f. also longeth after thee 395:25
my gross f sinks downwards 476:1
my heart and f. cry out 421:3
my heart and my f. rejoice 397:5
my kinsmen according to the f 65:59
not against f and blood 68:11
one f two fools 154:32
pour out my spirit upon all f. 55:52
present joys are more to f. and blood 192:29
prisons of f 186:7
reasonable soul and human f 388:41
sacred be the f and blood 532:24
set our f upright 184:22
shocks that f is heir to 434:4
since f must live 96:26
sinful lust of the f. 302:30
sinful lusts of the f. 391:2
soul helps f 95:17
soul to feel the f. 83:13
spite of this f. today 95:17
ta'en out thy heart o' f. 32:5
that I will eat bull's f. 395:4
thorn in the f 67:37
they shall be one f. 44:18
they that are after the f. 65:52
thus f of mine might be 524:23
thus too too solid f. 430:33
thus world-wearied f. 478:44
thou didst eat strange f. 423:40
unto thee shall all f. come 395:27
wants to make your f. creep 178:30
way of all f. 155:39, 422:28
we are one, f. 349:19
weyveith milk and f. and al 137:36
within this circle of f. 86:20
Word was made f. 62:64
world, the f., and the devil 388:47
Fleshed. full bravely f. thy maiden sword 441:3
Flesh-garment language is the f. 127:10
Fleshly: abstain from f. lusts 69:49
F. School of Poetry 98:15
through all this f. dress 552:5
Flesh pots we sat by the f 45:52
Fleshy tables of the heart 67:21
Fletu: fraterno multum manantia f. 133:20
Fleus. amas de f. étrangères 355:6
Flew: birds that eternally f. 309:26
round and round it f. 148:27
thence up he f. 347:3
Flewed: so f., so sanded 467:20
Flexible: flat and f. truths 85:17
Flickerin' noise an' glee 104:33
Flicker: run-stealers f. to and fro 545:2
Flies: chase e'en now the f. 147:8
f and pursuers 324:15
Flies as f. to wanton boys 453:40
dead f., stinking savour 51:23
f. o'er th' unbending corn 382:32
f. of estates 243:23
f., or ants, in amber 27:47
f., worms and flowers, exceed me 501:31
happiness too swiftly f 230:30
he that f. mought fight again 24:43
immortal f. 84:1
Joy as it f. 74:27
large blue f. 504:5
lean black craft like f. 410:17
may catch small f. 519:7

Flies (cont.)

murmurous haunt of f. 287:31
see, where it f 330:5
shadow, it still f you 280:20
small f. caught 25:1
then she f away 540:10
This Life f 206:26
time's f 480:26
unto you at last she f. 125:11
wades, or creeps, or f 346:14
Flieth grief f to it 26:2
Flight attained by sudden f. 316:31
confused alarms of struggle and f 15:8
dark the day of their f. 326:8
eagle in his f 316:7
frantic f. of courtesy 375:26
hear the lark begun his f. 341:31
his f was madness 460:16
in what fond f 411:10
on tiptoe for a f. 286:27
puts the Stars to F 205:4
scattered into f the Stars 205:5
soonest take their f. 365:8
swift be thy f 495:21
take f and follow 524:13
thy soul's f 459:2
till prepar'd for longer f. 332:20
Time, in your f 4:16
wheels his droning f 229:28
will not take their f 343:14
Flights five steep f. 171:24
f upon the banks of Thames 281:18
Flighty purpose never is o'ertook 460:14
Flim-flam pretty f 37:26
Flimnap allowed to cut a caper 519:12
Flinch facts f not 96:1
Flinders little Polly F. 367:17
Fling: f but a stone 231:27
f them back their gold 365:20
I'll have a f 38:4
Winter Garment f. 205:14, 15
Flint, as the f. bears fire 451:25
in time the f. is pierced 305:12
set your faces like a f 99:13
snore upon the f 429:36
wear out the everlasting f. 478:10
Flippant woman. f., vain 289:10
Flirt how can he f? 504:27
Flirtation: merely innocent f. 116:40
most significant word, f. 139:34
Flit I will f into it 286:18
Flits: he f across the stage 182:2
surmise f across her bosom 199:13
Flitting. I am f about many years 146:15
Flittings thou tellest my f 395:15
Float: angling or f fishing 277:13
f. face down 266:15
f. that standard sheet 234:13
f upon his watery bier 342:10
f upon the wings of silence 340:15
little lead best fits a little f. 245:19
Floated f. midway on the waves 151:33(-152)
out flew the web and f wide 534:7
Floating f. bulwark of the island 73:6
his f hair 151:33(-152)
his f home for ever left 159:1
Floats cloud that f. on high 577:5
f. above the wrecks of Time 312:24
grey expanse where he f. 16:4
Flocci-pauci-nihili-pili-fication of money 420:27, 499:17
Flock: as we sat in a f. 236:21
feed his f. like a shepherd 54:11
f. without shelter 419:3
half his f. in their beds 584:6
silent was the f. 285:12
there is no f. 317:11
thou makest thy f to rest 51:40
thy hair is as a f. of goats 52:5
thy teeth are like a f. of sheep 52:5
Flocks: fleecy f. of light 82:7
f. of shuny melodies 249:14
f. of the memories 338:3
f., or herds, or human face 346:20
f that straggling feed 232:1
like f. to feed in air 496:4
my father feeds his f. 251:26
my f. feed not 351:21
no f. that range the valleys 225:12
Flodden's fatal field 418:35

Flogging habit of f. me constantly 549:10
less f. than formerly 272:36
Flood accidents by f and field 470:2
beached verge of the salt f. 480:32
beauty has no ebb, decay no f. 585:16
bridge that arched the f. 199:7
drunk to thee across the f. 529:35
f could not wash away 15:16
f may bear me far 528:22
F of British freedom 577:2
giant race before the f. 102:9
into this angry f. 448:18
land of the mountain and the f 417:22
much broader than the f 468:7
nearly spoiled to F 23:27
nobler tenants of the f. 161:34
not properly born, till f. 174:39
passage o'er a restless f 160:14
reformation in a f. 443:6
rich burghers on the f. 462:20
sudden f of mutiny 450:32
taken at the f 116:21, 451:20
takes the f with swarthy webs 531:38
ten years before the F. 333:8
thorough f., thorough fire 466:33
through such a raging f. 323:29
vast across the f. 266:17
winds that curl the f. 319:7
Flood-brim unto the furthest f. 411:8
Flooded full light and beauty 334:6
Flood-gate f. of the deeper heart 208:20
of so f. nature 469:43
Flooding in, the main 147:8
Floods bathe in fiery f 462:9
f are risen the f have lift up their voice: f. lift up their waves 397:23
governess of f. 466:37
haystack in the f. 359:14
in your deep f. 209:4
neither can the f drown it 52:23
to his f. decline 82:9
Floor along the gusty f 285:27
beneath the watery f. 343:3
careless on a granary f 284:12
faces from the f. to th' roof 163:28
fell upon the sanded f 376:9
f. of heaven is thick inlaid 465:18
f. pav'd with broken hearts 318:26
from whose f. the new-bathed stars 17 28(-18)
hopping o'er the f 546:26
I could f them all 181:26
I swept the f 221:15
my fleece-like f 492:29
nicely sanded f 225:3
spit upon my curious f. 245:12
thy sad f an altar 114:34
trod my nursery f 160:30
Floored with gemlike plains 561:17
Floors across the f. of silent seas 197:19
Flopp: f in favour of your husband 179:36
f. round the earth 304:1
Flora nor F's pride 87:25
tasting of F. 287:24
Floral her fair and f. air 208:5
Florence: F. ran fastest of all 327:1
lily of F 316:25
Lord of Parys, Venyce, or F. 195:7
past fair F 286:22
sit outside the cathedral at F. 176:2
small states—Israel, Athens, F. 267:9
yonder late in F. 94:8
Florentine what the F. 81:1
Flores at F. in the Azores 539:16
Floribus: quod in spsis f. angat 321:12
Flos: cecidit velut prati ultimi f. 132:19
ut f. in saeptis secretis. hortis 133:9
Flourish: all things f. 385:7
almond tree shall f. 51:33
f. at home in my own country 8:22
f. in immortal youth 1:24
f. in May 328:15
f. set on youth 487:9
in the youth arms do f. 27:36
no more doth f. after first decay 509:33
our farmers. f. and complain 165:3
peculiar f. of his right arm 178:10
princes and lords may f. 224:14
truth shall f. out of the earth 397:9
Flourished: treason f. over us 450:31

INDEX

Flourisheth f as a flower of the field
f in lusty deeds
she f new and new
Flourishing. f like a green bay-tree
no f with his sword
Flotilla where the old F lay
Flotte: elle f, elle hénite
Flout banners f the sky
f 'em and scout 'em
gild but to f.
Flouts master of gibes and f.
and jeers
Phyllida f me
Flow aware of his life's f
could f f, like thee
ebb and f by the moon
eye, unus'd to f
f gently, sweet Afton
f. of Iser, rolling rapidly
f of soul
f. with seas of life
ribbonds to f. confusedly
that the spices. may f. out
what need you f so last?
Flowed with that facility
Flower' action no stronger than
a f
as the f. of the grass
constellated f that never sets
creep from f to f
crimson-tipped f
every f. enjoys the air
fairest f, no sooner blown
fields without a f.
finest f that e'er was seen
flourisheth as a f. of the field
f in the crannied wall
f. of cities all
f. of floures alle
f. of Peace
f. of sweetest smell
f of the hazel glade
f. of their age
f. of Yarrow
F. that once hath blown
f. that shall be mine
f. that's like thy face
f that smiles today
f thereof falleth away
f—the wind—the Ocean
from every opening f
fruit which looks a f.
glory in the f
goodliness as the f. of the field
grass withereth, the f. fadeth
Heaven in a Wild F
he paints the wayside f.
here ev'ry f. is united
the other a fairer f.
in f of youth
I sipt each f.
last f. of Catholic love
leaf, the bud, the f.
life was but a f.
lightly like a f.
little western f.
look like the innocent f
many a f. is born to blush un-
seen
meanest f. that blows 576:2
midsummer f.
my face, your f.
nature said, 'A lovelier f'
nupt my f. sae early
no f. upon the ground
no sister-f. would be forgiven
not a f., not a f., sweet
of all the king's knights 'tis the
f.
O f. of the branch
only amarantune f. on earth
plant and f. of light
prove a beauteous f.
simple maiden in her f.
speaks.. 'with the f. of the
mund'
summer's f. is to the summer
sweet
sweet will be the f.

Flower (*cont*)
 take the f
 this f of wyfly patience
 this f, safety
 this most goodly f
 thou canst not stir a f
 white f. of a blameless life
 with f and bee
 you seize the f
 Flower-bell fancy from a f
 Flower-de-luce being one
 Floweret meanest f. of the vale
 Flowerets of Eden
 Flowering. f in a lonely word
 in the f. of His fields
 Flowerless fields of Heaven
 Flower-pots water your damned
 f, do!
 Flowers. all f. and all trees do close
 all its twined f.
 all sorts of f
 all that loven f.
 all the f looked up at Him
 birds and beasts and f
 blown buds of barren f.
 blushing f shall rise
 break into foam of f.
 breeding f .never breed the
 same
 bridal f. for a buried corse
 bringeth vo'th May f.
 but as a bed of f
 called the f stars
 cool-rooted f
 crown old Winter .with f.
 do spring May f.
 ensnar'd with f.
 faded 'midst Italian f
 fairest f o' the season
 feel like f that fade
 flies, worms, and f., exceed me
 flour of f alle
 f and fruits of love
 f. appear on the earth
 f. azure, black
 f. begotten 521.
 f. but fading seen
 f. ginnen for to springe
 f. growing over him
 f. I leave you on the grass
 f. in the garden
 f. made of light
 f. of all hue
 f. of the forest 147'25
 f. on earth appear
 f on furze
 f. returning seasons bring
 f. that bloom in the spring 22
 f. that grow between
 f. that their gay wardrobe wear
 f. to crown thy hearse
 f. to strew Thy way
 f. to wither
 from the f. to the sea
 gathered f. are dead
 here's f for you
 her f. to love
 I have loved f, that fade
 immortal f. of Poesy
 in a Prospect of F.
 in thee all f.. spring
 larded with sweet f.
 later f. for the bees
 lulled in these f.
 most can raise the f. now
 no f., by request
 no f...on my grave
 no fruits, no f.
 no such f. in any land
 of alle the f in the mede
 of June and July-f.
 oh, the pretty f.
 on chalic'd f. that lies
 other people's f
 play with f.
 Proserpinal for the f. now
 Proserpin gathering f.
 purple.. with vernal f.
 scattered at the feet of man,
 like f.
 showers for the thirsting f.

Flowers (<i>cont</i>)	
smelt for f	121 15
summer with f that fell	522.5
that f. would bloom	285 1
these f., as in their causes	125 9
these f. whyte and rede	138 17
thy grave with rising f	381 35
Time did beckon to the f.	244 20
took the f. away	317 10
to sweet beds of f.	482 1
unbewailing f	497 3
up-gathered like sleeping f	582 18
votive tears and symbol f	493 27
wander there among the f	81 18
waves, f., clouds	493 14
what f. are at my feet	287 30
where souls do couch on f	425 22
white f. of thy thought	524 4
with f. of the fairest	147 24
Flower-soft, those f. hands	424 7
Flowery as you walk your f. way	220 28
at her f. work doth sing	341 22
cool f. lap of earth	16 22
f. way	423 9
Showery, F., Bowery	213 5
Floweth sea itself f. in your veins	548 13
Flowing f. like a crystal river	537 43
f. sea	107 20
f. with milk and honey	45 36
springs renewed by f.	123 18
your love-locks f	409 16
Flown English Flag was f	296 5
f. with insolence and wine	344 35
Hope could ne'er have f.	332 5
if the bird be f.	552 11
was fitted and was f	140 18
whither f. again	207 24
Flows f. by the throne of God	415 18
hardly f. the freezing Tanais	381 18
how sweetly f	247 13
light, and whence it f.	576 9
thence f. all that charms	151 6
Flowy Snowy, F, Blowy	213 5
<i>Flügel wo dein sanfter F weilt</i>	415 21
<i>Flügeln auf F des Gesanges</i>	240 26
Flundity of self-revelation	268 5
Flummoxed reg'larly f.	179 8
Flumpetty fall down f	311 23
Flung f. himself upon his horse	311 1
f. to the winds like Rain	205 28
f. up, the sacred river	151 33
Flunkey, most f. world	126 40
Flush as f. as May	435 37
roses for the f. of youth	409 28
Flush'd with a purple grace	191 3
Flute blows out his brains upon	
the f.	96 27
cornet, f, harp, sackbut	55 30
f, violin, bassoon	530 11
gayer played the f.	510 13
playing upon the f. . . Hours	231 20
soft complaining f.	191 38
Flutes f. and soft recorders	345 2
Gibbon moved to f.	154 13
sound of lyres and f.	374 11
to dance to f.	509 5
to the tune of f. kept stroke	424 6
Fluting a wild carol	531 38
Fluttered f. and fail'd for breath	17 15
f. folk and wild	303 24
f. into rags	346 26
f. your Volscians	420 23
Flutrest: Spring that f. sudden	375 8
Fluttering f. and dancing in the	
breeze	577 5
freshening and f. in the wind	92 34
my f. heart-strings	294 25
Flutters: bird that f. least	164 5
ere Mor the Peacock f.	301 27
that film. still f. there	151 24
<i>Fluens in freta dum f. current</i>	553 21
<i>Fluens, in quo et agnus .et elephas</i>	232 17
Flux of mortal things	19 4
Fly: above the world you f.	120 8
all things f. these	544 28
arms outstretch'd, as he would f	481 20
as great a f. as Cassio	470 30
as he hunted the f.	578 2
as pigs have to f.	120 19
as the sparks f. upward	48 50
away the f. smytheth	138 20

INDEX

Fly (cont.)

bees in July not worth a f. 5.17
 curious, thirsty, f. 370.11
 ever f. by twilight 27.22
 f. away, f. away, breath 483.6
 f. away home 307.12
 f., envious Time 351.31
 f. fishing very pleasant 277.13
 f., f. betimes 202.4
 f. Honesty, f. 504.2
 f. I well know whither 80.16
 f. may sting a stately horse 270.19
 f. not from the suppliant crowd 164.34
 f. sat upon the axle-tree 27.35
 f. that sips treacle 214.34
 f. to her 538.21
 f. to others that we know not of 434.4
 for the noise of a f. 186.32
 her full Glory f. before ye 166.22
 his praise may thither f. 243.24
 I cannot f. But must fight 461.8
 I do not want to be a f. 222.33
 I must f., but follow quick 539.17
 in my 'solitary f.' 121.11
 'I', said the F. 369.19
 it may f. not 493.23
 I will f. to thee 287.28
 know thee and f. thee 507.14
 let them f. all 460.33
 life so fast doth f. 169.16
 man is not a f. 383.15
 never f. conceals a hook 83.27
 no birds to f. 130.11
 no more than a dead f.'s wing 237.15
 on the bat's back I do f. 480.14
 rattling bones together f. 192.40
 said a spider to a f. 264.23
 seem to f. it 280.20
 shall we fight or shall we f.? 539.20
 small gilded f. does lecher 454.8
 Swallow, Swallow f. to her 538.20
 they f. forgotten 562.9
 those that f., may fight again 111.17
 to f. from, need not be to hate 113.46
 to f. is safe 163.19
 we f. to get his glorious soul 329.25
 when a f. offendeth 138.20
 which way I f. is Hell 346.32
 which way shall I f.? 346.32
 with the f. in his hand 513.10
 with twain he did f. 53.8
 wreke him on a f. 138.20
 you f. them for a moment 539.18
 Fly-blown phylacteries 409.12
 Fly-fishing for winter f. 559.9
 Flying, as the swallow by f. 50.37
 borne down by the f. 418.13
 come f. on our track 546.30
 Fear is a f. 214.10
 f., f. South 538.20
 f. from the golden woods 538.21
 f. still before me, gleamed for a f. enemy 575.25
 hoping, lung'ring, f. 115.10
 moments quickly f. 381.28
 old Time is still a-f. 132.3
 pinnace came f. from far away 247.10
 white birds f. after 539.16
 Flying-fishes where the f. play 334.2
 Foal, poor little F. 299.10
 Foaled since he was f. 152.19
 Foam: cruel crawling f. 171.21
 f. of the sky 293.23
 like the f. on the river 585.22
 opening on the f. 416.23
 ships on the f. 288.1
 spotted with f. 303.27
 this year, the must shall f. 16.4
 through sheets of f. 323.12
 to Norway o'er the f. 18.16
 white birds on the f. of the sea 31.24
 white f. of the Spring 586.11
 wild and dank with f. 561.8
 Foam-flowers endure 293.22
 Foaming out their own shame 523.15
 Fobbed, resolution thus f. as it is 70.20
 Focis: *pro aris aique f. suis* 438.19
 Foe: angry with my f. 415.3
 at another to let in the f. 76.5
 avowed, erect, and manly f. 350.29
 124.13

Foe (cont.)

darkly at the f. 323.16
 first f. in the field 319.10
 f. of tyrants 122.38
 f. that comes with fearless eyes 362.33
 f. I they come! 113.32
 furnace for your f. 446.10
 great without a f. 114.24
 his f. was folly 254.13
 I fear no f. 538.22
 like fire he meets the f. 39(-130)
 met my dearest f. in heaven 431.4
 my noble f. I greet 417.28
 neither seeks nor shuns his f. 191.28
 no f. in shining armour 372.14
 open f. may prove a curse 215.24
 overcome but half his f. 345.8
 open f. a jealous f. 493.10
 rider and horse,—friend, f. 113.36
 robbing of a f. 143.6
 sternest knight to thy mortal f. 328.24
 strive afresh against their f. 364.8
 taken by the insolent f. 470.2
 thou arraign'st her, her f. 16.11
 timorous f. 385.29
 to match another f. 123.10
 treads the shadow of his f. 148.24
 unrelenting f. to love 546.7
 was it a friend or f.? 410.20
 where breathes the f. but falls 234.13
 who never made a f. 530.39
 willing f. and sea room 5.18
 wish my deadly f. no worse 80.3
 yield, proud f., thy fleet 122.6
 Foeman beneath the f.'s frown 188.30
 spills the foremost f.'s life 416.24
 when the f. bares his steel 221.33
 Foemen worthy of their steel 416.27
 Foes against her f. Religion 164.39
 beat down baffling f. 15.13
 f. they captive make 135.12
 greatly his f. he dreads 142.28
 hearken if his f. pursue 488.28
 in presence of my f. 421.1
 in the midst of f. 198.19
 keep far our f. 400.33
 lung to slay their f. 326.21
 let his f. triumph 231.32
 long inveterate f. saluted 193.41
 man's f. of his own household 59.2
 neither f. nor loving friends 297.12
 oh, my f., and oh, my friends 339.6
 once dreaded by our f. 162.12
 scarce could they hear their f. 418.29
 thrice he routed all his f. 191.6
 we ne'er see our f. 213.11
 Foetus expeditious extraction of 513.12
 the f. 95.8
 Fog feel the f. in my throat 90.26
 f. of the good man's mind 456.3
 hover through the f. 173.23
 London particular a f. 197.17
 yellow f. that rubs its back 193.2
 Fogs his rising f. prevail 506.2
 Foible: omniscience his f. 505.10
 Foie gras: eating *pâtés de f.* to the sound of trumpets 479.44
 Foil put it to the f. 28(-18)
 Foiled; f. circuitous wanderer 17 281.26
 Latin. rests f. 193.15
 though f. he does the best he can 444.10
 Foils: most vile and ragged f. 487.4
 Poison: spring and f. of the year 342.27
 Fold climb into the f. 285.12
 flock in woolly f. 497.26
 f. after f., to the fainting air 521.30(-522)
 f. our hands round her knees 568.20
 f. to thy heart thy brother 351.20
 in their ancient f. 118.37
 like a wolf on the f. 273.29
 loves to f. his legs 63.39
 not of this f. 539.2
 so f. thyself 411.9
 taught Art to f. her hands 347.3
 thief into God's f. 77.2
 walking round the f. 35.7
 when the sheep are in the f. 521.29
 Folded f. in the flowerless fields 262.8
 f. it right

Folded (cont.)

f. us round 525.2
 its sweetest leaves yet f. 117.2
 lord of f. arms 455.8
 Folding a-f. let us gang 104.29
 f. of the Apennine 31(-19)
 little f. of the hands 49.46
 Folds: f. shall be full of sheep 395.30(-396)
 like the f. of a bright girdle 15.7
 lull the distant f. 229.28
 Foliage sapless f. of the ocean 496.0
 Folio whole volumes in f. 455.1
 Folia but few F. 365.7
 mighty f. first 164.36
 Folk emptied of this f. 287.12
 fluttered f. and wild 303.24
 Sabbath-bell that call'd the f. 285.30
 Folks hand f. over to God's mercy 196.14
 kind to those dear little f. 33.19
 old f. at home 210.10
 other f. have some f. glad of 204.20
 O yonge freshe f. 138.42
 pretty country f. would lie 428.31
 where de old f. stay 210.16
 Follies f. laid him low 104.20
 f. of the town crept 226.42
 f. of the wise 279.10
 f. that themselves commit 463.37
 lash the f. of the age 134.0
 no f. to have to repent 527.0
 old faults and f. 147.11
 paint. vices and f. 154.29
 register of the crimes, f. and 217.7
 misfortunes 143.1
 where f. naturally grow
 Follow as well create precedents 26.25
 as to f. 524.8
 bird overhead sang F. 424.30
 f. a fall'n lord 280.20
 f. a shadow 431.25
 f., as the night the day 240.22
 f. in their train 296.17
 f. me—f. me 'ome 463.8
 f. mine own teaching 471.34
 f. still the changes of the moon 292.19
 f. thee with all the speed 537.2
 f. the Gleam 430.1
 f. this, and come to dust 123.20
 f. thy fair sun 79.10
 f. up! f. up! 452.16
 f. us disquiet to our graves 567.4
 f. well in order 123.22
 f. your Saint 443.27
 f. your spirit 449.8
 he will never f. anything 469.27
 I f. but myself 213.11
 I f. him to serve my turn 90.35
 if they run we f. 530.7
 in constancy f. the Master 95.20
 lead, and I f. 524.13
 shun what I f. 538.21
 take flight and f. 71.27
 tell her, that I f. thee 418.22
 their works do f. them 424.6
 they'll have fleet steeds that f. 188.12
 water to f. faster 299.27
 what you may expect when I f. 530.26
 you 137.18
 whose love would f. me still 93.3
 ye f. wandering fires 430.33(-431)
 Followed first he f. it him-self 225.15
 f. him, honoured him 149.7
 f. my poor father's body 469.25
 king himself has f. her 110.28
 nine fathom deep he had f. us 528.29
 nor all masters truly f. 401.9
 she f. him 47.1
 Following corrupt f. of the 107.12
 Apostles 409.27
 f. after thee 323.14
 f. the roe 452.38
 in f. him 240.20
 with a mighty f. 167.20
 Follows f. but for form 317.27
 who f. in his train? 423.35
 wind that f. fast 109.2
 yet she f.

INDEX

Folly (cont.)

answer a fool according to his f. 50 38
brood of F. 341 7
call it madness, f. 408 9
due to human f. 310 19
dupe of f. 579 131
Fashion F's child 164:38
feather pate of f. 263 18
f, doctor-like 487 14
f. of being comforted 585 5
f. of the world confounds its wisdom 251 23
f's all they've taught me 356 33
F's at full length 80:1, 139 5
f. to be wise 230 30
fool returneth to his f. 50 39
from her coral lips such f. 155 5
God calleth preaching f. 244 7
harmless f. of the time 245 27
her f. help'd her to an heir 470 28
his foe was f. 254 13
his f. has not fellow 262 18
knavery and f. to excuse 143 20
love is. the f. of the wise 277 12
most loving mere f. 427 22
odd and unworthy piece of f. 86:34
O f. 286:16
persist in his f. 77:14
public schools. . public f. 164 6
remember'st not the slightest f. 427 2
shielding men from the effects of f. 508 23
shoot f. as it flies 383 8
shunn't at the noise of f. 341 13
stretch the f. of our youth 141 23
too presumptuous f. 238 26
twixt a vice and f. 300 18
uses. . f. like a stalking horse 428 39
when lovely woman stoops to f. 197:32, 226:18
when the forts of f. fall 16 20
whirl'd into f. and vice 535 37
whole centuries of f. 93 11
wisdom excelleth f. 51 11
Fond: don't let us be familiar or f. 156 13
fair and yet not f. 173 11
f. of each gentle. . scene 37 16
f. of no second brood 429 22
f. of them. . able to conceal it 550 21
f. thing vainly invented 401 7
f. to live or fear to die 108 10
his f. and foolish mnd 20 23
I am too f. 477 20
men would be f. 321 13
more f. than mistress 382 3
so f. of one another. our ailments 519 24
too f. of glory 505 27
too f. of her most filthy bargain 473 22
too f. to rule alone 385 29
very foolish, f. old man 454 15
Fonder: makes the heart grow f. 5:3, 36 28
Fondest, blindest, weakest 544 31
Fondling of a happy pair 378 16
Fondly, f. sae did I 108 38
Fondness for her 376 6
Fons: O f. *Bandusiae* 260 7
tecto vicinus iugis aquae f. 261 24
Fontarabbi: fell by F. 345 4
Fontarabian: on F. echoes 418 33
Fonte: *medio de f. leporum* 321 2
Food: books, and my f. 516 16
chief of Scotia's f. 105 2
either our cupboard of f. 244 23
fed with the same f. 404 8
f. enough for a week 337 44
f. for powder 440 23
f. it ne'er had eat 148 27
f. of sweet and bitter fancy 428 24
f. that appeases hunger 134 18
f. that dead men eat 183 9
f. unpriced 334 3
for f. or play 148 28
for human nature's daily f. 580 20
homely was their f. 213 20
if music be the f. of love 481 30
in a jail. . better f. 270 32
its f. in music 314 1
lice here, f. for worms 211 21
man did eat angels' f. 396 35

Food (cont.)

music, moody f. 424 11
nothing to eat but f. 292 14
poet's f. is love and fame 493 16
seeking the f. he eats 427 9
Tom's f. 453 24
Fool: answer a f. according to his folly 50 38
any f. write a most valuable book 231 23
ass, without being a f. 518 6
become the golden f. 74 7
better a witty f. 482 12
better to be a f. than. dead 514 37
bray a f. in a mortar 50 48
busy old f. 186 19
by the old f.'s side 90 18
call me not f. 427 13
dost thou call me f., boy? 452 26
drop into thyself, and be a f. 383 23
every f. can play upon the word 464 25
every f. in Buxton 413 1
every f. will be meddling 50 24
f. all the people all of the time 314 14
f., and a d—d f. take Rangoon 564 11
f. and his words. soon parted 499 19
f. as then I was 572 4
f. at forty is a f. indeed 586 23
f. doth not understand it 397 20
f. hath said no God 392 21
f. he called her his lady 303 12
f. his whole life long 543 5
f. is happy 383 29
F. lies here 300 6
f. me to the top of my bent 435 27
f. might once himself alone expose 382 19
f. multitude 403 43
f. must follow his natural bent 303 13
f. must now and then be right 159 12
f. not to know 193 13
f. of love 239 22
f. returneth to his folly 50 39
"F." said my Muse 501 23
f. sees not the same tree 77 11
f. that I was 101 16
f. there was 303 12
f. uttereth all his mind 50 51
forest echo'd 'f.' 531 24
greatest f. may ask more 154 21
hard to make a man appear a f. 104 17
haste of a f. 422 39
heart of the f. 350 28
he hated a f. 276 18
he that begetteth a f. 50 19
how ill white hairs become a f. 442 37
I am Fortune's f. 478 16
if the f. would persist 77 14
I hate a f. 175 33
I have played the f. 47 28
I'm a f. for thinking 387 16
in Arden: the more f. I 426 39
in the privacy of your f.'s heart 513 27
I speak as a f. 67 33
life time's f. 440 37
love is the wisdom of the f. 277 12
Love's not Time's f. 488 7
make my f. my purse 470 19
manage a f. 304 38
man suspects himself a f. 587 16
met a f. i' the forest, a motley f. 427 11
more f. am I 369 13
more hope of a f. than of him 50 40
more of the f. than of the wise 25 30
my poor f. is hang'd 454 26
never was patriot yet but was a f. 190 29
nor a f. in the eye of the world 155 17
nor yet a f. to fame 385 25
not a f. can call me friend 586 13
oh heav'nly f. 502 1
one f. . . in every married couple 204 9
only f. in the world 93 31
O noble f. a worthy f. 427 15
O wretched f. 472 6
perfections of a f. 73 15
play the f. . . at a cheaper rate 161 42
play the f. . . in's own house 434 10
play the Roman f. and die 461 9
poor venomous f. 426 13
pretty f., it stinted 477 4
relenting f. 476 30

Fool (cont.)

resolved to live a f. 37 12
smarts so little as a f. 385 23
so is the laughter of a f. 51 10
so true a f. is love 487 7
strumpet's f. 423 11
swear, f., or starve 194 27
wise made a f. 200 13
Wise man or a F. 75 13
what f. first invented kissing 520 21
whosoever shall say, Thou f. 57 45
wise enough to play the f. 483 23
wisest f. in Christendom 242 4
worm and a f. 277 13
Fooled f. by these rebel powers 488 20
f. with hope 191 34
Fool-fury red f. of the Seine 533 29
Fooling she is f. thee 315 26
Foolish better a witty fool than a f. wit 482 12
f., as if in pain 141 26
f. face of praise 385 29
f. figure 432 40
f. son heaviness of his mother 49 54
f. thing to make a long prologue 57 20
f. thing well done 272 15
f. thing was but a toy 484 27
f. to confound the wise 66 20
f. when he had not a pen 274 23
frantic boast and f. word 301 1
his fond and f. mnd 29 23
I being young and f. 548 11
I could be mighty f. 203 29
know your own f. business 139 36
never f. that was fair 470 28
never said a f. thing 407 24
O f. Galatians 67 41
paltry, f., painted things 189 19
sleeps in a f. ear 436 10
trifling f. banquet 477 10
very f. fond old man 454 15
what f. Harriet befall 249 25
women are f. 196 16
Foolish-compounded clay, man 441 11
Foolishest act a wise man commits 86 34
Foolishness f. of preaching 66 19
yet will not his f. depart 50 48
Fools, as dull f. suppose 340 24
beggar'd by f. 190 24
build a house for f. 421 4
dreading e'en f. 385 29
Fashion. . guide of f. 164 38
few lend (but f.) 549 25
flannelled f. at the wicket 297 16
f. admire 382 33
f. and knaves 98 8
f. are my theme 117 9
f. by heavenly compulsion 452 18
f. decoyed into our condition 377 28
F. I for I also had my hour 140 22
f. may our scorn raise 215 28
f. never wear out 156 7
f. I 'od rot 'em! 504 10
f. rush in 383 5
f. . . so deep-contemplative 427 15
f. that crowd thee so 158 22
f. they admonish 164 34
f. who came to scoff 224 22
foreigners are f. 338 12
fortune, that favours f. 279 22
hated by f. and f. to hate 521 25
human bodies are sic f. 108 21
I am two f. 186 21
if. . Nature made you f. 105 23
in all tongues . called f. 428 34
knaves and f. may use 143 20
lighted f. the way to dusty death 461 4
little wise, the best f. 186 22
made by f. like me 292 13
make f. laugh i' the alehouse 470 28
nature meant but f. 382 21
none but f. would keep 462 3
one flesh. . two f. 154 32
Paradise of F. 346 27
scarecrows of f. 266 22
secrets. . kept. from f. 193 6
see how f. are vexed 170 21
shoal of f. for tenders 156 1
silence is the virtue of f. 25 11
stop to busy f. 551 20
suffer f. gladly 67 32

INDEX

Fools (cont)

Sussex men are noted f. 74:20
 their f. known by thus livery 155:27
 these deliberate f. 464:4
 these tedious old f. 433:8
 this great stage of f. 454:12
 think them wise. greatest t. 4:10
 things people make f. of them-
 selves about 489:13
 to fill the world with f. 508:23
 to suckle f. 470:29
 twenty-seven millions mostly f. 126:39
 wayfaring men, though f. 54:4
 we f. of nature 431:32(-432)
 what all the d—d f. said 335:14
 what f. call Nature 96:12
 what f. these mortals be 407:8
 wit of f. 135:20
 words are the money of f. 248:19
 you f. of fortune 480:26
 you will always be f. 204:39
 Foolscap of f. subjects king 116:33
 Foot at the f. of thy crags, O Seal 528:3
 caught my f. in the mat 233:10
 clog the f. of a flea 484:12
 fifty thousand horse and f. 294:19
 f. and hand go cold 516:21(-517)
 f. for f. 45:54
 f. at fealty here and there 479:28
 f. less prompt 18:30
 f.-slog. pluggin' over Africa 294:37
 f. the deformity of which 325:14
 Forty-second f. 252:30
 fountain's sliding f. 332:20
 gorgonised me from head to f. 536:5
 Hercules is not only known by
 his f. 87:4
 her f. speaks 481:26
 her f. the cowslips never stirr'd 18:28
 her f. was light 286:30
 his f. upon the stirrup 171:16
 like th'other f. 186:25
 love is swift of f. 244:13
 make crouch beneath his f. 96:13
 my f. is on my native heath 420:19
 no man's f. can pass 79:3
 no rest for the sole of her f. 44:39
 on an 'eathen idol's f. 299:11
 one f. in sea 468:20
 print of a man's naked f. 170:7
 proud f. of a conqueror 448:2
 rights trodden under f. 101:27
 sets f. upon a worm 164:3
 set this f. of mine as far 448:38
 so light a f. 478:10
 squeeze a right-hand f. 131:25
 suffer thy f. to be moved 399:27
 thy f. against a stone 397:19
 thy f. dipped in the blood of
 thine enemies 396:11
 thy f. out of brothels 453:20
 thy soul the fixt f. 186:25
 with his f. on the prey 538:2
 with leaden f. time creeps 267:28
 with shining f. shall pass 207:30
 who cleft the Devil's f. 186:16
 with unmoisten'd f. 361:15
 Footfall: halts by me that f. 544:31
 Footfalls: autumnal leaves like
 light f. 406:2
 Footing: his stretch'd f. 481:6
 no f. seen 488:26
 unsteadfast f. of a spear 438:37
 Foot-in-the-grave young man 221:7
 Footman eternal F. 197:20
 f. to Justinian Stubbs 504:12
 Footmen: literary f. 240:5
 Foot-path: jog on the f. way 485:21
 narrow f. of a street 104:28
 Footprint: Zuleika..looking for
 a man's f. 30:27
 Footprints: f. of a gigantic hound 188:17
 f. on the sands of time 317:8
 Footstep where thy f. gleams 380:21
 Footsteps: distant f. echo 316:9
 f. of thy soul 88:17
 his f. in the sea 161:18
 mark my f. 361:23
 your own f. meeting you 411:30
 Footstool: earth: for it is his f. 57:48
 thine enemies thy f. 398:23

Foofling with his cleek 228:10
 Pop: I am a f. in my heart 201:31
 six-foot column of f. 253:8
 Poppery: excellent f. of the world 452:17
 Pops: whole tribe of f. 452:14
 For: all belief is f. it 273:28
 if God be f. us 65:57
 Forbear: f., said I 166:3
 f., thou great good husband 319:2
 f. to dig the dust 488:29
 our bodies why do we f. ? 185:1
 Forbearance ceases to be a virtue 101:38
 Forbears: f. again to look upon 577:24
 he that f. to suit 244:10
 Forbid: f. them not 61:6
 live a man f. 456:11
 they said, God f. 62:41
 Forbidden: because it was f. 550:23
 morality centre on f. acts 513:33
 see what was f. 359:27
 this f. Wine 206:15
 Forbore: bandaged my eyes, and f. 95:10
 f. to pay 300:18
 Force: Byron's f. 16:23
 ev'ry member of the f. 408:1
 f. and fraud 248:22
 f. hath made supreme 344:22
 f. is not a remedy 82:22
 f. of heaven-bred poesy 484:37
 f. of the gunnea 443:25
 had not f. to shape it 531:27
 his f. dares not cross the thres-
 hold 379:11
 his pomp, without his f. 103:30
 in the f. and road of casualty 463:44
 joint f. and full result 382:24
 Life F. 489:33
 long'd for trenchant f. 151:21
 no argument but f. 87:26
 no f., however great 566:1
 no motion has she now, no f. 573:6
 of no f. in law 148:3
 patience. achieve more than
 our f. 102:28
 stupendous f. 503:2
 surprised by unjust f. 340:30
 their little f. resign 160:23
 this player: could f. his soul 433:31
 to f. my ramparts 296:4
 use of f. temporary 100:26
 very f. entangles itself 425:22
 violent take it by f. 59:7
 who overcomes by f. 345:8
 with rough, majestic f. 412:13
 Forced: f. by fate 194:29
 momentarily was f. 151:32
 with f. fingers rude 342:10
 Forces: except the blind f. of
 nature 327:12
Forces. la balance des f. réelles 360:24
 Forcible: most f. Feeble 442:10
 Forcibly if we must 146:3
 Ford: bridge the f. 301:26
 by bridge and f. 540:12
 f., f. f. o' Kabul river 296:21
 rain-fed f. 302:20
 Fording through the rising flood 42:11
 Fordoes: makes me or f. me quite 473:10
 Forebode: f. not any severing 576:21
 f. the last 411:1
 Foredoomed: brittle is f. 337:16
 Forefathers: our rude f. deemed it
 two 121:10
 rude f. of the hamlet 229:30
 think of your f. l. 1:5
 thy lords and our f. trod 525:13
 Forefinger: on the f. of an alderman 477:7
 stretched f. of all Time 538:11
 Forefront: set ye Uriah in the f. 47:32
 Foregone: f. conclusion 472:9
 Forehand and vantage of a king 444:23
 Forehead: conversing with W. H.'s
 f. 239:16
 f. straight nose 359:10
 in the f. of the morning sky 343:13
 in the middle of her f. 318:17
 of the godlike f. 578:17
 on whose f. climb the crowns 89:2
 upon the f. of humanity 284:26
 upon the f. of the age to come 288:25
 Foreheads: f. villanous low 480:10

Foreheads (cont)

free hearts, free f. 541:3
 seal of God in their f. 71:11
 Foreign: by f. hands 381:34
 cutting f. throats 477:7
 f. constellations west 235:19
 leave it to f. nations 28:15
 malice domestic, f. levy 459:4
 some corner of a f. field 84:21
 Foreigners: f. are fools 338:12
 f. spell better 550:14
 what them f. do 222:3
 Foreknowledge: f. absolute 345:29
 providence, f. will and fate 345:29
 Forelock on Occasion's f. wait 350:6
 Fore-mast: strack the f. wi' his
 knee 30:19
 Foremost: adorn'd the f. 147:24
 f. damn'd to fame 381:20
 f. in battle was Mary Ambree 31:14
 none who would be f. 323:22
 Foresaw: sees what he f. 575:10
 Foresee his own funeral destiny 118:31
 Foresight: endurance, f., strength,
 and skill 580:21
 Silence and F. 582:22
 Forest: all that day and all night in
 a f. 328:20
 beasts of the f. are mune 395:3
 by a f. side 345:13
 damsels met in f. wide 359:4
 dark: rose the f. 317:22
 different shades in the f. 278:15
 Dong through the f. goes 311:10
 flowers of the f. 147:25, 108:18
 fool: the f. 427:11
 f. adorn'd the foremost 147:24
 f. below London Bridge 412:28
 f. echo'd 'fool' 531:24
 f. primeval 316:12
 f. to this hart 450:9
 he is lost to the f. 416:22
 into the f. dim 287:24
 thy lyre, even as the f. is 496:11
 Forestall his date of grief 340:19
 Forest-brook: lag my f. along 150:9
 Foresters: Diana's f. 438:16
 Forests: f. ancient as the hills 151:32
 from the f. and the prairies 317:20
 from the f. shook 487:20
 green days in f. 516:2
 in the f. of the night 75:24
 when f. are rendered 419:4
 when. f. walked 140:21
 Foretell: expiring do f. of hum 474:21
 pretences to f. events 520:44
 Foretop: scorched f. 325:28
 Forever: F. l' 'tis a single word 121:10
 man has f. 91:40
 Forfeit: all the souls: were f. once 461:29
 f. to a confin'd doom 488:2
 He our deadly f. should release 343:9
 Forfeiting: not f. the beast 336:1
 Forgave: Christ: f. the theft 96:5
 f. th'offence 102:6
 never in his life f. a friend 74:16
 Forge: built the barn, the f. 77:28
 can't f. his own will 222:9
 f. a lifelong trouble 530:8
 in the quick f. of thought 445:5
 my f. decay'd 8:13
 Forgery: falsehood and base f. 340:33
 Forges: what his breast f. 429:13
 Forget: apples f. to grow 140:23
 best sometimes f. 471:17
 best, to f. 96:20
 Charon, seeing, may f. 308:22
 command him to f. me 309:18
 courage to f. 3:6
 dissolve, and quite f. 287:25
 do not quite f. 141:28
 even them: f. not 351:20
 f. all feuds 323:9
 f. also thine own people 394:23
 f. and forgive 454:17
 f. me: Augustus 176:36
 f. not all his benefits 398:3
 f. not yet 583:19
 f. six counties 359:2
 f. the human race 114:25
 f. those other two 346:20

INDEX

Forget (<i>cont</i>)		Forgiveness (<i>cont</i>)		Form (<i>cont</i>)	
f. thyself to marble	341 9	Man's F. give—and take	207 12	mould of f.	434 14
f. thy thousand ways	308 10	Mutual F.	74 21	no f. nor comeliness	54 25
f. us till another year be gone	205 9	Forgiveth the Lord f. sins	56 30	of fishy f. and mind	83 26
f. what I have been	475 9	Forgo how f. thy sweet converse	349 18	of the soul the body f. doth take	510 13
half to f. the wandering	208 4	Forgot all shall be f., but he'll		proportion, season, f.	481 2
haply may f.	410 1	remember	444 28	show the f. it seem'd to lude	417 27
hardest science to f.	382 4	all the rest f.	486 22	show. the time. his f. and	
hateful art, how to f.	292 21	born to be f.	160 37	pressure	434 18
if I f. thee, do not thou f. me	21 7	by the world f.	382 5	soul is f.	510 13
if I f. thee, O Jerusalem	400 5	ever be f.	368 13	stuffs out with his f.	447 34
I f. all time	347 21	far or f.	199 4	take thy f. from off my door	380 27
I f. the rest	93 24	f. as soon as done	481 17	Terror the human f. divine	77 4
in the night time I shall not f.	523 8	f. his course	208 15	that unmatched'd f.	434 14
I shall never, never f. I	129 37	f. his epic art	386 13	thou, silent f.	287 14
knew we should both f.	524 9	f. it not, nay	410 6	to every F. an active Principle	574 25
learn so little and f. so much	168 16	f. that he had a duty	216 23	what the f. divine	308 14
lest we f.	300 24	f. the taste of fears	461 3	without f., and void	44 1
most f.	374 23	giver is f.	154 40	Formal beard of f. cut	427 21
names that men f.	523 10	I have f. much, Cynara	187 10	f., and circumscribed	581 18
never f. what they did here	314 12	I have f. my part	429 18	Formation of character	508 28
nor worms f.	176 34	in new excellence old f.?	81 1	Formed f. by thy converse	384 15
not a breathing will f. thee	582 4	I've f.	369 17	scarcely f., or moulded	117 2
not f. the Suspenders	304 11	lest they f., lest they f.	141 31	Former f., and the latter rain	389 21
old men f.	444 28	loved accents are soon f.	494 20	f. days were better	51 12
soon f. the beauties of the north	1 17	Napoleon f. Blücher, I f.		f. things are passed away	71 45
teach the forgetful to f.	411 20	Goschen	143 33	his f. name is heard no more	348 17
tell it to f. the source	336 9	old acquaintance be f.	104 12	know that in a f. time	76 1
thou remember and I f.	524 14	old faults and follies f.	147 11	remembrance of my f. love	484 34
thl life f.	524 14	she f. the stars	286 23	Formicam videmus f. in electro	27 47
trunkless, yet it couldn't f.	220 10	things unknown proposed as		Forming see him f. in the air	407 8
we f., because we must	15 2	things f.	383 3	Formosissimus nunc f. annus	555 24
when he forgot, might God f. him	547 14	though I am clean f.	243 21	Forms all f., all pressures past	432 20
women and elephants never f.	414 14	when he f., might God forget	547 14	all f., modes, shows of grief	430 30
world shall end when I f.	524 18	Forgotten. all words f.	172 1	by f. unseen	153 30
ye that f. God	395 6	always a f. thing	140 16	f. more real than living man	497 2
you'll f. 'em all	385 12	by a newer object quite f.	484 34	f. of things unknown	467 24
you should f. and smile	409 25	f. crowd of common beauties	125 1	f. that do not live	570 12
Forgetful: not f. to entertain		f. how soon we must sever	166 24	from outward f. to win	151 3
strangers	60 22	f. nothing and learnt nothing	195 1	giv'st to f. and images	575 21
she may f. be	161 11	God is f.	372 12	in what revolting fancy the F.	266 14
Forgetfulness: not in entire f.	576 9	God's f.	404 9	lovely f. do flow	123 17
steep my senses in f.	441 41	hast thou f. ere I forget?	524 12	misshapes the beauteous f. of	
to dumb F. a prey	230 9	hath not f. my age	507 35	things	581 16
Forgetive, apprehensive, quick, f.	442 21	how many things. . f.	189 19	State's mellow f.	231 30
Forgets f. the dying bird	373 3	I am all f.	423 37	their colours and their f.	581 26
truly lov'd never f.	356 13	I am clean f.	393 29	throng of thoughts and f.	497 14
while she laughs f.	154 28	I have f. your name	524 10	vents in mangled f.	427 16
Forgetteth what manner of man	69 33	injury sooner f.	139 10	Fors, quem F. dierum cumque dabit	258 14
Forgetting: but a sleep and a f.	576 9	I want to be f. even by God	94 22	seu f. obierit	261 6
dark f. of my care	168 12	learnt nothing and f. nothing	526 17	Forsake f. not an old friend	56 40
f. the bright speed	17:28(-18)	not f. yet?	435 5	not fail thee, nor f. thee	46 36
f. those good stars	140 26	not one of them is f.	61 51	when my father and my mother	
f. those things which are behind	68 23	Shakespeare quite f.	141 29	f. me	393 21
grand memory for f.	514 8	they fly f.	562 9	Forsaken Demas hath f. me	69 1
if f. could be willed	336 9	thou hast f. swallow	524 18	home of f. beliefs	19 10
more and more f.	336 9	when I am f.	446 29	I seem f. and alone	161 17
world f.	382 5	you have f. my kisses	524 10	lover f.	559 5
Forgive: as far as one woman can		For. Idola F.	28 6	most choice, f.	452 13
f. I f.	214 16	Foris, haec studia non impediunt f.	145 16	promose that f. dies	342 31
as we f. our debtors	58 4	Forked poor, bare, f. animal	453 21	saw I never the righteous f.	394 5
as we f. them	388 13	Forks pursued it with f. and hope	128 11	why hast thou f. me?	60:52, 393 1
but they never can f.	9:19	Forlorn f. and shipwrecked brother	317 8	Forsaking: f. all other	391 29
father, f. them	62 48	f. the very word	288 2	f. even military men	222 14
forget and f.	454 17	glimpses make me less f.	582 18	Forspent clean f., f.	310 10
f. . . for not enjoying Milton	306 12	in faery lands f.	288 1	Forswear f. thin potatoes	442 22
f. me; mine was jealousy	530 41	in Strygian cave f.	341 26	I'll f. arms	438 29
f. this just fraud	215 9	in these wild woods f.	349 18	Forsworn faith unhappily f.	487 14
f. us our debts	58 4	is of sense f.	150 17	f. 'on mere necessity	454 35
f. us our trespasses	388 13	poor bird, as all f.	35 17	so sweetly were f.	462 16
God may f. you	198 7	them that lie f.	172 6	Fort: hold the f.	77 23
good, to f.	96 20	wearied and f.	359 14	Truth's sacred F.	85 4
I f. you, you f. me	75 20	Form all the spires of f.	109 17	Fort: la raison du plus f.	209 14
I have seen . . much to f.	339 7	Almighty's f. glasses itself	114 30	Fort: science is his f.	506 2
just God, f.	573 10	fam would I dwell on f.	477 19	Fortem posce animum	283 24
lambs could not f.	176 34	finer f. or lovelier face	416 16	Fortes f. creantur fortibus et bonis	260 20
mercy to f.	192 24	follows but for f.	452 38	vixere f. ante Agamemnona	261 12
not . . f. our friends	253 3	F., F., Riflemen, F. I	540 5	Fortescue: Charles Augustus F.	40 33
ought to f. them as a christian	23 14	f. of sound words	68 57	Forth: Caesar shall go f.	449 23
parents . . rarely . . do they f.		f. of them bodily	524 1	f. John's soul flared	92 6
them	570 18	F. remains	573 26	f., pilgrim, f. l. f., beste	136 20
to f., divine	383 12	her faith thro' f.	532 24	f. they went together	361 22
to f. wrongs	497 17	Human F. display	74 11	if our virtues did not go f.	461 16
to give thanks . . and to f.	522 13	human thought or f.	494 4	my road leads me f.	334 9
wilt thou f. that sin?	185 24	I like definite f.	514 15	new drawn frae the F.	360 13
Forgiven blasphemy . . shall not be f.	59 12	in ev'ry respect but the f.	214 35	Fortes Hungry F.	551 13
it shall not be f. you	140 14	in f. and feature	313 7	Forteth spare Arm-chair	59 11
pass on, my Queen, f.	536 41	in f., in moving, how express	433 15	Fortifies it f. my soul to know	147 14
Forgiveness: ask of thee f.	454 19	lick it into f.	109 5	Fortis fortuna adiuvat	541 31
f. free of evil done	295 8	lively f. of death	305 14	Fortitude: all . . a man has of f. and	
f. to the injured	191 42	Love, the human f. divine	77 1	delicacy	513 35

INDEX

Fortitude (cont)		Forty (cont)		Fouled Experience	hath f. me	530:40
great f. of mind	270:2	fair, fat, and f.	420:20	Foulest	shortest way the f.	24:32
welcome f.	578:17	fat, fat, and f.	370:6	Folly	play'd most f. for it	458:30
Fortnight's C B	293:4	fool at f.	586:23	Foul-mouthed	English . a f.	
Fortress . his castle and f.	148:9	f. days and f. nights	506:7		nation	240:10
petty f.	279:6	f. feeding like one	577:20	Found	anybody might have f. it	296:11
this f. built by Nature	474:22	f. freighters at sea	209:16		as good as he had f. it	147:19
thy f. and thy ease	552:2	f. pounds a year	224:18		as 'ow I've always f.	135:1
Ports when the f. of folly fall	16:20	f. stripes save one	67:34		f. a drop of patience	472:34
Fortuitous concurrence of atoms	373:7	f. years old	251:12		f. l f f l f	417:24
Fortuna audientis F. uocat	555:10	f. years on	79:9		f. my sheep which was lost	62:11
fortis f. aduocat	541:31	griefs of f. generations of Chris-			f. no more at all	71:33
f. mihi tunc abstulit ipsum	133:20	tians	325:36		hast thou f. me?	48:12
nos facimus, F. deam	283:25	his death at f.-odd befell	252:32		have it f. out by accident	307:28
Fortunae fabrum esse suae quemque		knows it at f. and reforms	587:6		he was lost, and is f.	62:16
f.		look young till f.	193:4		he will be f. like Brutus	452:3
Fortunate age more f.	414:23	round about the earth in f.			his place could no where be f.	394:6
better to be f. than wise	16:9	minutes	466:40		how I caught it, f. it	462:28
Elysian, windless, f. abodes	563:31	together now for f. years	142:22		I awoke and f. me	286:36
Fortunatus O f. munum	497:15	wait till you come to F Year	543:3		in Godhead f.	199:31
Fortunatus deos qui novit agrestis	556:18	when f. winters	486:10		it f. them a sect	325:35
Fortune above my f.	482:24	Forty-niner, miner, F.	355:22		less often sought than f.	118:27
arrows of outrageous f.	434:4	Forty-one gave her father f.	8:7		looked inwards and f. her there	194:6
beauty without a f.	203:10	Forty thousand' difference of f.			mercy I f.	121:25
blind F. still bestows	280:19	men	564:17		my espoused, my latest f.	348:1
but a worky-day f.	423:21	Forty-three very well pass for f.	222:20		not f. out my riddle	46:50
Caesar and his f. with thee	120:16	Forty-two boxes	128:5		O soul, ne'er be f.	330:11
dismaying f.	456:5	Forward f. bends his head	148:24		Scotch have f. it	273:18
do F. what she can	189:4	f. f. let us range	534:36		seek while he may be f.	54:30
ere f. made him so	192:2	f. not permanent	431:20		song I f. again	335:25
for ever, F.	546:7	F, the Light Brigade	528:14		thy beauty shall no more be f.	333:9
f. changed made him so	232:2	f. to be sounded	434:2		victim must be f.	219:24
f. is full of fresh variety	35:20	look f. to posterity	102:9		watchmen f. me	52:12
f. is merry	451:2	lapture of the f. view	336:45		woman hath f. him already	471:2
f. knows we scorn her most	424:25	some men a f. motion love	552:7		when f., make a note of	175:9
F's a right whore	503:24	those behind cried 'F'	333:22		when thou mayest be f.	393:32
f's buffets and rewards	434:26	with f. toe	336:21	Foundation, Church's one f.		517:1
F. shows herself more kind	405:9	with their feet f.	87:6		first f. was jasper	72:1
f's malice lost her Calais	91:6	Forward-looking mind	574:24		huge f. of the earth	439:40
f., that favours fools	279:22	Forwards swings backwards and			wine, the f.	42:1
good housewife F.	426:18	f.	249:24	Foundations' city which hath f.		69:14
health and high f.	478:28	Fossil language is f. poetry	200:32		earth's f. stay	264:4
his visit pays where f. smiles	586:29	Foster him wel with milk	137:36		f. of the earth out of course	397:4
hostages to f.	26:34	Foster-child of silence	287:6		f. will be cast down	392:19
how does f. banter us	78:9	Fostered alike by beauty and by fear	579:5		hell's f. quiver	35:2
I am F's fool	478:16	Fou f. for weeks together	108:5		her f. are upon the holy hills	397:13
ill f. seldom comes alone	192:7	I wasna f.	105:7		laid the f. of the earth	49:19, 398:18
in disgrace with f.	486:24	some are f. o' love divine and			when earth's f. fled	264:4
in possession of a good f.	22:28	some are f. o' brandy	106:13	Foundation-stone, from turret to		418:26
in the secret parts of F.	433:10	we are na f.	108:30	f.		216:21
maker of his own f.	511:26	when we were f.	105:13	Founder: enjoyed the gifts of the		
man of f. in England	215:33	Fought, as if men f. upon the		f.		183:4
man's f. in his own hands	26:14	earth	418:29	Found: count. to Jesse's f.		16:21
method of making a f.	231:17	fiercest Spirit that f. in Heav'n	345:15	f. of fiery life		330:29
most dejected thing of f.	453:36	f. a long hour by Shrewsbury		f. whence honour springs		355:17
my face is my f.	309:15	clock	441:4	f. meanders level with their f.		325:15
Nabob, with an immense f.	324:30	f. and lost	147:5	f. meanders level with its f.		279:28
not a pipe for F's finger	434:26	f. was this noble fray	189:8	slow, slow, f. hers		232:1
not being F. but F's knave	425:33	f. with benches at Ephesus	67:10	washed by Aretusa's f.		492:5
of f's sharp adversities	138:35	from morn till even f.	443:25	Fountain: back to the burning f.		151:33, (152)
out of suits with f.	426:22	if that he f.	137:13	f. and the caves		161:7
rail'd on Lady F.	427:12	I have f. a good gift	68:60	f. fill'd with blood		472:34
rob a lady of her f.	204:30	I have f. for Queen and Faith	540:3	f. from the which my current		37:37
ruined Mr. Hampden's f.	100:5	never to have f. at all	147:5	f. heads, and pathless groves		578:32
smiling of F. beguiling	147:23	rooks flapped and f.	249:13	f. in a noon-day grove		388:29
taken at the flood, leads on to f.	451:29	stars. f. against Sisera	46:48	f. of all goodness		581:6
till heaven hath sent me f.	427:13	those he f. for	537:12	f. of honour		27:45, 28:22
to prey at f.	471:38	those who.. f. for life	509:11	f. of sweet tears		510:14
to f. and to fame unknown	230:13	under whose colours he had f.	475:16	f. of the water of life		71:46
tugg'd with f.	458:36, (459)	well hast thou f.	348:20	f. sealed		52:7
viciissitudes of f.	217:13	what they f. each other for	507:5, 6	f. send forth. sweet water and		69:38
well-favoured. the gift of f.	468:34	whiles any speaks that f. with us	444:28, (445)	bitter		152:8
who lets ship F.	158:19	Foul, defy the f. fiend	453:20	f.'s silvery column		332:20
you fools of f.	480:26	fair is f. and f. is fair	456:3	f.'s sliding foot		119:10
your f.. beneath your hat	370:9	fair is too f. an epithet	331:1	l to the F. fly		531:36
Fortunes: battles, sieges, f.	470:2	f. and midnight murder	229:24	let thy voice rise like a f.		479:12
but to build up great f.	216:9	f. as Vulcan's stuthy	435:1	like a f. troubled		416:23
f. and lives he will vote away	84:27, (85)	f. I to the Fountain fly	548:12	like the bubble on the f		151:32
f.. come tumbling	24:30	f. like the Quarterly	240:7	mughy f. momentarily was forced		194:15
men's judgements are a parcel		from f. to fair	508:19	perpetual f. of good sense		51:33
of their f.	424:28	however f. within	143:12	pitcher.. broken at the f		305:18
my f. have corrupted honest		I doubt some f. play	431:18	sprinkling it with f. water		416:22
men	425:10	murder most f.	432:11	summer-dried f		565:8
my pride fell with my f.	426:23	not woo f. weather	253:18	Thou of Life the F. art		102:19
ne'er mend your f.	357:23	sin.. f. in the ending thereof	372:18	your f.. choked up		576:18
our love. with our f. change	435:11	so f. and fair a day	456:12	Fountain-light of all our day		240:17
our former f.	425:28	so variously f.	266:14	Fountains: Afric's sunny f.		24:33
Fortune-teller. one Pinch .a f.	420:1	take heed o' the f. fiend	453:18	certain f. of justice		526:33
Forty: at f., the judgement	211:14	thank the gods I am f.	428:12	cool shady f.		
every man over f.	490:37	ways be f.	456:11			

INDEX

- Fountains (*cont*)
 for us . . f. flow 244 23
 f. mingle with the river 495 7
 from little f. 202 16
 new Peneus rolls his f. 493 25
 no eyes, but f. 305 14
 O, ye f. 576 21
 shepherding her bright f. 492 20
 silver f. mud 486 31
 weep you no more, sad f. 11 10
 what objects are the f. 498 8
 whose f. are within 151 3
 Founts, white f. falling 141 3
 Four . . f. angels to my bed 3 3
 f. corners of the sky 192 40
 f. great walls 89 16
 f. lagging winters 474 16
 f. o'clock in the morning 499 29
 f. of us about that bed 359 12
 f. pillars of government 27 8
 f. rogues in buckram 439 20
 f. seasons fill the measure 288 27
 f. spend in prayer 148 8
 f. things greater 294 29
 f. things say not, It is enough 50 55
 f. times as big as the bush 311 7
 f. times he who gets his blow in fust 491 9
 fram'd us of f. elements 330 28
 just f. feet ten 34 4
 kisses f. 286 34
 letters f. do form his name 151 20
 preach from ten till f. 220 4
 Four-and-twenty f. leaders of revolt 96 37
 with f. men 23 26
 Fourfold: your threefold, f. tomb 36 21
 Four-footed. parody of all f. things 140 21
 Four hundred people in New York Society 322 15
 Four-in-hand: fiery f. 153 13
 Four Million: the F. 243 14
 Fours: make a smile go on all f. 326 5
 Fourscore. come to f. years 397 16
 f. and upward 454 15
 Four-square: stood f. to all the winds 537 15
 Fourteen hundred years ago . . nail'd 438 12
 Fourth: f. estate of the realm 324 22
 from earth the F. descended 309 11
 there sat a F. Estate 126 29
 unto the third and f. generation 390 7
Fous: le monde est plein de f. 12 15
 Fouth o' auld nick-nackets 107 22
 Foutra: a f. for the world 442 34
 Fowl: broiled f. and mushrooms 178 27
 lord of the f. and the brute over the f. of the air 164 22
 Pythagoras concerning wild f. tame villatic f. 44 9
 you elegant f. 312 11
 Fowler: creeping f. eye out of the snare of the f. 467 7
 Fowls: all small f. singis behold the f. of the air 187 5
 f. of the air, and the fishes beside them . . the f. of the air 398 8
 f. of the air, and the fishes small f. maken melodye 392 12
 that I here the f. singe 136 22
 Fox: better than that of the f. 138 16
 Brer F., he lay low 77 33
 Daun Russel the f. 238 17
 feasted f. at rest 137 41
 f. jumped up 334 16
 f. may steal your hens 366 20
 F.'s . . notes rebound 214 19
 little red f. murmured 418 5
 nephew of F. 585 6
 or a f. from his lair 250 25
 see a f. die 229 16
 that I loves the f. less 293 14
 trusted like the f. 518 14
 upon F.'s grave 440 31
 Foxed: if ever I was f. 418 5
 Foxes: f. have holes 377 17
 little f., that spoil the vines 58 134
 Foxey—our revered father 52 2
 Fox-hunter: tell me a man's a f. 177 35
 Foxlike in the vine 518 9
 539 4
 Frabjous O. f. day 129 39(-130)
 Fraction infinitesimal f. of a pro- duct 127 21
 thou wretched f. 126 7
 Fragilely, surely 545 12
 Fragment: adds something to this F. of Life 512 32
 Fragments gather up the f. 63 21
 they took up of the f. 59 34
 Fragrant f. weed 163 37
 in your f. bosom 125 11
 Fragrant-eyed flowers, f. 288 3
 Frail feeble as f. 228 22
 f. as is our life 202 1
 f. children of dust 228 22
 f., gaunt, and small 235 17
 in wisdom never was so f. 470 29
 it may be f. 379 11
 some f. memorial 230 7
 trusts a f. bark 229 6
Frailes no todos podemos ser f. 134 12
 Frailest. why choose you the f. ? 494 21
 Fraillies: his f. from their dread abode 230 13
 our f. are invincible 513 30
 Fraulty: f. of all things here 494 21
 f. of a man 25 17
 f. of man 389 47
 f. of our nature 389 30
 f., thy name is woman 430 33(-431)
 love's but a f. of the mind 156 8
 more flesh more f. 440 15
 noblest f. of the mind 192 34
 tempt the f. of our powers 481 25
 Frame above this f. of things 579 38
 all that nature, could f. 41 3
 all the human f. requires 581 25
 breath of this corporeal f. 161 1
 calm and heav'nly f. 562 9
 earth received her f. 562 9
 f. and huge foundation of the earth 439 40
 f. of adamant 279 5
 f. of things disjoint 459 4
 f. thy fearful symmetry 75 24
 mighty f. of the world 43 12
 quit this mortal f. 381 28
 rapturc-smitten f. 122 34
 shakes this fragile f. 236 12
 shakes your very f. 473 13
 stirs this mortal f. 152 3
 that f. outlives a thousand 437 6
 thine this universal f. 348 4
 this goodly f., the earth 433 15
 this universal f. began 191 35
 this universal f. without a mind 25 23
 tremble for this lovely f. 566 12
 whole f. of nature . . break 3 2
 wield the mighty f. 348 30
 your discourse into some f. 435 20
 Framed: conceit divinely f. 123 17
 f. by furies' skill 509 25
 f. in the prodigality of Nature 476 9
 f. to make women false 470 21
 Nature that f. us 330 28
 summer . . f. and glazed 558 24
Français: je parle . . f. aux hommes 136 13
pas clair . . pas f. 407 6
Françaises: les gardes f., tirez 239 9
 France: best thing between F. and England 269 12
 better in F. 512 16
 entertain . . the full pride of F. 443 8
 fair stood the wind for F. 180 6
 F., fam'd in all great arts 18 1
 F. . . influenced . . England 102 19
 his round hose in F. 463 12
 King of F. went up the hill 367 11
 lilled fields of F. 122 12
 maids in F. to kiss 445 15
 nearer is to F. 129 24
 since I saw the Queen of F. 102 11
 singer in F. of old 525 31
 sweet enemy, F. 501 28
 they in F. of the best rank 431 25
 thundered the cannon of F. 146 15
 until F. is adequately secured 21 6
 vasty fields of F. 443 4
 warmer F. with all her vines 162 44
 when I was in F. 447 37
France, mère des arts 40 16
 Francesca di Rimini, numiny, puminy 221 6
 Franciscan in F. pass disguised 346 25
 Frank, f., haughty, rash 322 9
 f. to all beside 384 30
 Frankfort: I went to F. 387 7
 Frankie and Johnny 6 8
 Frankincense. gold, and f., and myrrh 57 24
 Franklin body of Benjamin F. 211 21
 Frantic animated by f. sentiment 29 6
 fascination f. 220 20
 f. boast and foolish word 301 1
 frightful f. fearful frown 220 7
 lover, all as f. 467 24
Prater heu miser indigne f. ad- empte mihi 133 20
Fraternité Liberté Égalité! F.! 12 16
Fratresque tendentes 259 27
Fratrum par nobile f. 261 23
Fraud force and f. 248 122
 f. of men was ever so 468 120
 pious f. 215 9
 pious f. of the almanac 320 116
Fraudatrix scientiae 414 21
 Frauds, pious f. 102 1
 Fraught . . f. with a later prize 493 125
 swell, bosom, with thy f. 472 10
 though f. with all learning 225 27
 Fray by decision more embroils the f. 346 11
 eager for the f. 144 28
 fought was this noble f. 189 8
 never meet in bloody f. 225 24
 to the latter end of a f. 440 24
 Frayed . . poor splendid wings so f. 522 17
 Freaked, pansy f. with jet 342 31(-343)
 Freakish youth 163 5
 Freaks their fits and f. 183 12
 Freckled like a pard 286 37
 whatever is fickle, f. 255 3
 Freckles: in those f. . . their savours 466 34
 Fred. here lies F. 6 20
 Frederick. bravest of all in F. town 568 12
 clustered spires of F. 568 11
 here is cruel F. 249 19
 Free: alike was Greek, alike was f. 524 7
 all letters . . as f. and easy 370 18
 all men . . born f. 353 3
 all men everywhere f. 314 3
 another name more f. 382 3
 appal the f. 433 32
 as f. as nature first made man 191 41
 assure freedom to the f. 314 11
 at length art f. 251 15
 beautiful and f. 497 17
 bond nor f. 68 31
 born most f. 371 8
 comment is f. 416 4
 country of the f. 88 2
 faun have her f. 336 10
 fixed fate, f. will 345 29
 flag that makes you f. 583 7
 f. and faithful, strong as death 161 12
 f. and holy-day . . spirit 307 17
 f. as the road 244 9
 f. be she, fancy-f. 199 13
 f. church in a f. state 134 3
 f. from all meaning 190 32
 f. from rhyme or reason 381 21
 f. from self-seeking 308 2
 f. from this restraint 155 38
 f. love, f. field 530 42
 f. the world of a poisonous thing 188 7
 fresh, the ever f. 157 12
 from hope and fear set f. 523 23
 hair as f. 280 7
 half slave and half f. 314 6
 healths and draughts go f. 319 6
 heart as sound and f. 247 1
 here we may be f. 168 13
 himself . . he could not f. 199 23
 his people are f. 357 17
 home of the brave and the f. 489 1
 I . . never shall be f. 185 19
 I only ask to be f. 173 26
 Italia shall be f. 337 38
 I was f. born 65 14
 land of the f. 123 6, 202 11
 leaves f. to all 347 25

INDEX

Free (cont)

leaves soul f a little 89 28
let me gae f 420 15
let me gang f. 416 8
let the oppressed go f 54 36
let us die to make men f 264 18
man is born f 412 2
mind is f 189 4
Mother of the F. 42.20
my unhoued f condition 469 38
no one perfectly f till all are f. 508 30
not sighed deep, laughed f. 97 28
of a f and open nature 470 22
of an open and f. nature 280 1
offer'd f from stain 323 7
only less f than thou 496 10
our souls as f 114 42
principles of a f constitution 217 6
rather England should be f than, sober 327 8
sceptreless, f, uncircumscribed 497 12
set f Eurydice 342 9
set your fancies f. 97 2
she alone is f 341 5
should himself be f. 83 16
so clearly I myself can f. 180 20
so f as a fish 413 19
so f as the sons of the waves 213 10
so f we seem 80 14
such f and friendly conference 451 8
that Greece might still be f 115 44
that moment they are f. 162 42
thou art f 17 23
thought is f. 480 3
till thou f my soul 185 21
truth shall make you f. 63 28
vibration each way f. 247 13
we know our will is f. 271 28
we must be f or die 577 3
we that have f souls 435 16
what a f government is 103 21
when evils are most f. 449 6
when the mind's f. 453 12
wholly slaves or wholly f. 192 26
whom the truth makes f. 163 46
who would be f. 113 18
will is f. 15 9
wine, privilege of the completely f. 42 1
wronged people yearning to be f. 561 16
Freed: f. from servile bands 583 11
f. his soul the nearest way 275 4
f us from everlasting sleep 85 21
thousands He hath f. 135 12
Freedom: bondage which is f's self 497 19
bounds of f. wider yet 539 12
but what is F.? 148 11
cause of F. 70 11
deny them, f. 101 12
every infringement of...f. 370 14
fair F.'s classic line 123 1
few men talked of f. 141 25
flame of f. in their souls 526 7
Flood of British f. 577 12
f and curtesy 136 23
F. and Whisky gang thegither 104 18
F. hallows with her tread 119 11
F. has a thousand charms 162 22
f in my love 319 7
f. is a noble thing 31 17
F. leads it forth 496 23
f. may's man to haiff liking 33 17
f. now so seldom wakes 356 21
f. of speech, worship, from want...fear 408 25
F. rear'd...her...brow 537 14
F.'s banner streaming 234 13
F.'s battle once begun 117 38
F. shall awhile repair 153 30
F. shrieked 124 33
F.'s hon-banner 124 30
F. slowly broadens down 541 24
f...sole prerogative 193 42
F.'s soil beneath our feet 234 13
f...the cure of anarchy 101 7
f. to the slave...f. to the free 314 11
f. which in no other land 193 42
freshness, the f. 424 22
govern...on the principles of f. 101 4

Freedom (cont)

idea of f. 373 16
I du believe in F.'s cause 319 19
I gave my life for f. 202 18
let f ring 504 19
lost is our f 124 3
me thus unchartered f tires 573 30
new birth of f 314 12
none, love f...but good men 353 2
not f, but licence 353 2
recovery of my f 217 3
regain'd my f. with a sigh 114 36
that sober f 537 22
what stands if F fall? 296 20
where wealth and f reign 226 8
whose service is perfect f. 388 25
with a great sum obtained f. 65 14
yet, F! yet thy banner 114 14
Freedoms four essential f 408 25
Free-livers on a small scale 267 22
Freely f they stood who stood 346 21
f we serve 348 12
f. ye have received, f. give 58 47
I love thee f 88 24
what it did so f. 457 11
Freeman: f. whom the truth makes free 163 46
Stubbs butters F. 408 4
Freemason: obvious, that you are a F 188 1
Freemen only f the only slaves 334 20
to rule o'er f 83 16
who rules o'er f 275 23
Freeport. Sir Andrew F.. monied interest 2 13
Free-thinking, he took to f 10 23
Freeze, f., f., thou bitter sky 427 22
f. thy blood less coldly 361 23
f thy young blood 432 9
on each side seem to f. 285 13
to f the blood 575 12
Freezings what f have I felt 487 27
Freezy Breezy, Sneazy, F. 213 5
Freighted with amber grapes 18 16
Freighters: forty f. at sea 209 16
French: beating the F to-morrow 572 15
books, fruit, f. wine 290 24
boy, half-F, half-English 445 14
drawn out of F. into English 328 14
F. are wiser than they seem 27 12
F. are with equal advantage content 124 6
F. army led by an Italian general 490 39
F. Guard, fire first 239 9
F. novels, F. cookery, and F. wives 542 33
F. of Paris was to hir unknowe 136 29
F. of Turk or Proosian 221 25
F. she spak ful faire 136 29
help our F. comrades 395 1
I hate the F. 226 29
love, in new F. books 89 33
my scrofulous F novel 96 41
nor...behold with prejudice...F, Italian 86 27
not too F. F. bean 220 28
only taken from the F. 499 22
reading F. novels 182 32
some are fond of F. 333 22
speak in F 130 12
to fight the F. 282 10
to men F. 136 13
to the F...the land 125 23
we F. stormed Ratisbon 92 23
your new F. proselytes 192 28
Frenchies: those F seek him 370 13
Frenchman: F. always talking 274 20
F., easy, debonair 162 21
F.'s darling 163 37
hate a F. as...the devil 362 16
I praise the F. 162 6
truth the brilliant F. never knew 164 16
Frenchmen: did march three F. 444 4
fifty million F. 233 16
one Englishman could beat three F. 2 19
ten thousand F. sent below 376 18
Frenzy: demoniac f. 349 12
in a fine f. rolling 467 24
Frequent: eagerly f. Doctor and Saint 206 10

Frequented in more f rows 164 36
Frequently done before 120 20
Fresh bloom sae f. and fair 108 36
blossom of f. colour 502 19
blue, the f., the ever free 157 12
crust so f 254 27
first I saw you f 487 29
f as a bridegroom 438 32
f as is the month of May 136 25
f as paint 503 7
f eggs to rotten boroughs 324 29
f. from Natur's mould 176 24
how quick and f art thou 481 30
keep the passion f 337 24
most ancient heavens f. and strong 573 31
O yonge f folkes 138 42
so ancient and so f 21 22
so sad, so f 538 18
with constant drinking f and fair 158 7
Freshening f. and fluttering in the wind 92 34
f its current 16 4
Freshness dewy f. 508 2
f of a dream 576 1
f, the freedom 422 22
Fret fever and the f. 287 25
f a passage through it 212 16
f not after knowledge 289 9
f not thyself because of the ungodly 394 3
f. not to roam the desert 365 10
f. of that sharp-headed worm 540 17
f thy soul with crosses 510 16
living, we f 96 20
though you can f. me 435 25
why f about them 206 19
Frets f until 'tis fine 111 24
I think it f the saints 87 31
no care who chafes, who f. 460 9
Fietted, f. by sallies of. kisses 576 10
f the pigmy body 190 13
f. with golden fire 433 15
long-drawn aisle and f. vault 230 2
Freude, schöner Götterfunken 415 21
Friar. Apollo turned fasting f. 337 21
F. Bacon and F. Bungay 231 34
f. I will be 265 24
f. ther was 137 1
many a f. 34 8
Friars: barefoot f. were singing vespers 217 1
eremites and f. 346 124
we cannot all be f. 134 12
Fricassee, equally serve in a f. 520 3
Friday, F. morn when we set sail 9 3
F.'s child 368 1
on a F. fil al this 137 42
takes my man F. with me 170 8
worse on F. 368 21
Friend: angry with my f. 76 5
as a f. he drops into poetry 178 3
believe the aged f. 90 42
Brother, Englishman, and F. 579 20
called your f. from his bed 302 23
candid f. 124 13
choose an author as . a f. 180 8
Codlin's the f. 177 30
countervail a f. 233 2
crack a bottle with a f. 142 1
daughter, wife or f. 358 1
death of a dear f. 467 33
debauch his f.'s wife genteelly 272 26
equal f 518 1
every f...part of ourselves 386 37
faithful are the wounds of a f. 50 45
faithful f. is the medicine of life 56 36
favourite has no f. 230 21
forsake not an old f. 56 40
F. for little children 338 19
f, go up higher 62 3
f. in my retreat 162 6
f. of Beauty in distress 117 36
f. of every country but his own 124 11
f of Grey 250 125
f. of man 122 38
f. of my better days 234 15
f. of the bridegroom 63 11
f. remember'd not 427 22
f. should bear his f.'s infirmities 451 22
f...tell him disagreeable truths 322 14

INDEX

Friend (cont)

f that stucketh closer than a brother 50 22
 f the masterpiece of Nature 200 16
 F to Sir Philip Sidney 232 16
 f to soothe the cares 288 15
 f, to truth 385 6
 F. Who never changes 338 19
 from thy griev'd f 292 18
 gain'd from Heav'n a f. 230 13
 good wine, a f. 3 11
 guide, philosopher, and f 384 17
 handsome house to lodge a f. 521 7
 he was my f 450 19
 his f, in merry pin 160 6
 I could not see my little f 34 26
 if I had a f that lov'd her 470 3
 in a f. cold modesty 450 10
 in every mess I finds a f. 173 5
 in life the firmest f. 118 22
 in the heart of a f. 315 25
 I think on thee, dear f. 486 25
 I've a F., over the sea 97 5
 Jack lov'd his f. 173 9
 knolling a departed f. 441 10
 known Cicero, and been his f. 175 8
 last best f am I 507 10
 look like a f, on Denmark 430 28
 makes no f, who never made a foe 530 39
 mankind's mysterious f. 42 1
 marry your old f's love 96 36
 mine own familiar f. 394 15, 395 9
 mistress or a f 493 9
 more if you dine at a f.'s 178 26
 my f here didn't see 228 6
 need be very much his f 159 31
 never forgive a f 74 16
 never want a f in need 175 9
 new f, is as new wine 56 40
 no f like a sister 409 19
 nor a f to know me 515 28
 not a fool can call me f 586 13
 not a f, not a f, greet 483 6
 not a f, to close his eyes 191 7
 not a f to spare 201 23
 not as f, or child 16 6
 of every friendless name the f. 275 1
 one damned good-natured f. or other 499 25
 Patience for our only f. 18 13
 polished female f. 568 21
 poor man's dearest f 107 3
 pretended f, is worse 215 24
 rider and horse,—f, foe 113 36
 Satan met his ancient f 119 24
 say, 'Welcome F.' 166 19
 sharpeneth the countenance of his f 50 47
 Sleep, the f. of Woe 507 18
 soul of a f. we've made 78 17
 suspicious f. 385 20
 that love my f. 450 32
 this f happen to be—God? 91 23
 this is my f., O daughters of Jerusalem 52 14
 those who call them f 531 36
 thou art not my f. 190 15
 truest f. to thy lover 328 24
 use a f. as I use Thee 245 11, 12
 was it a f. or foe 410 20
 wert not thou my f.? 561 15
 who lost no f. 385 6
 who's your fat f.? 97 31
 wildly striking sometimes a f. 243 32
 with a religious book, or f. 583 10
 with one chained f. 493 10
 world is not thy f. 478 37
 worst f. and enemy 84 18
 you're my f. 91 28
 your f. that loves you 448 14
 your nearest f... not detect 316 36
 Friendless: under the sky he f. 403 1
 Friendless: every f. name 275 1
 no man so f. 322 14
 omnipotent but f. 497 4
 Friendliness, hardness, love 328 2
 Friendly: both false and f. 315 26
 death... with f. care 151 18
 f. and comforting breast 241 20
 f. eye could never see 451 23

Friendly (cont)

f swarry 179 19
 f to peace, but not to me 162 14
 gods today stand f 451 35
 maintain the most f relations 305 1
 righteous rather smite me f 400 14
 social, f, honest man 105 25
 Friends all their f could say 311 22
 all thy f are lapp'd in lead 35 18
 animals are such agreeable f 196 31
 babes and loving f 150 15
 backing of your f 439 16
 best of f must part 10 21
 cast off his f as a huntsman 225 33
 cheating of our f. 143 6
 choice of f. 158 16
 city of the faithfulest f. 567 8
 excellent plot, very good f. 439 10
 falling out of faithful f 196 2
 few f, and many books 158 13
 f and loves we have none 334 13
 f, kindred, days 199 12
 f of every country save their own 181 9
 f of the mammon of unrighteousness 62 21
 f., Romans, countrymen 450 17
 f thou hast 431 25
 f to congratulate their f 193 41
 f who set forth at our side 17 18
 good book is the best of f. 549 20
 good thoughts his only f. 123 25
 had been f. in youth 150 25
 hard to part when f are dear 33 14
 he who has a thousand f 201 23
 his best f hear no more of him 495 11
 his intimate f. 128 7
 humblest f.. scorn not 573 18
 in all distresses of our f. 521 1
 keep a few f 513 35
 keep f. with himself 513 35
 laughter and the love of f. 41 17
 laughter, learnt of f 84 21
 lay down his life for his f. 63 57
 like f once parted 492 21
 like him with f possess'd 486 24
 like summer-f 243 23
 live without f 337 41
 love hath f. in the garrison 234 2
 makes f of enemies 435 12
 more his f 142 28
 my f and brother souls 528 11
 my f. proud of my memory 290 29
 my list of f 164 3
 neither foes nor loving f. 297 12
 new city of F. 566 23
 none of his f like him 570 23
 not forgive our f 25 3
 not in the multitude of f. 279 30
 of f, of hope, of all bereft 159 1
 oh, my foes, and oh, my f. 339 6
 old f, old times 226 43
 our f, the enemy 43 10
 party of f and relations 219 11
 precious f hid in death's night 486 25
 rather have such men my f. 452 4
 Religion. fears her f. 164 39
 remembering my good f. 474 28
 separateth very f. 50 18
 something left to treat my f. 327 14
 soul and body part like f 166 15
 that to f. 426 1
 those who betray their f. 215 2
 to have advanced true f. 15 13
 to his f and his relations 222 21
 to meet one's f. 104 2
 trencher-f. 480 26
 troops of f. 460 36
 walked in the house of God as f. 395 12
 want of f. 80 3
 when his f. did understand 29 23
 without three good f. 427 25
 wounded in the house of my f. 561 13
 wretched have no f. 191 18
 Friendship: crown..made of love and f. 284 26
 destitute of sincere f. 25 12
 dupe of f. 239 22
 endearing elegance of female f. 278 20
 f..but a name 215 20
 f. is a disinterested commerce 226 34
 f. is constant in all..save..love 468 12

Friendship (cont)

F. is Love without his wings 117 43
 f. recognized by the police 514 25
 [f] redoubleth joys 26 17
 f take a breed of barren metal 463 23
 f with all nations 268 21
 his f in constant repair 270 29
 in f., first I think 245 11
 let us swear an eternal f 124 16
 let us swear eternal f. 504 26
 little f, in the world 26 13
 love, f, charity 481 21
 love, f, cowardice 328 2
 most f is feigning 427 22
 my enemy—for f's sake 74 17
 part in f 119 8
 rural quiet, f, books 540 13
 society, f, and love 164 24
 such a f as had master'd Time 533 9
 thy f. made my heart to ache 74 17
 to f clear 125 4
 way of f's gone 243 34
 what a thing f is 91 28
 where genial f. plays 250 29
 wing of f 177 28, 29
 woman's f 215 15
 Friendships begun with liking 190 19
 Frieze no jutting f., buttress 457 6
 Frieze-coated dark, f Month 151 15
 Fright f us from the shore 562 17
 Nature stood recover'd of her f 193 38
 no dangers f him 279 5
 wake in a f 34 10
 wak'd in a f 13 16
 Frighted being thus f. 477 17
 f the reign of Chaos 345 1
 f, thou let'st fall 485 26
 f with false fire 435 18
 Frightened better be killed than f to death 518 36
 f both the heroes so 130 6
 f look in its eyes 502 16
 if that little man is not f. 204 32
 words which f. the birds 10 24
 Frightful f and afar 142 11
 f frantic fearful frown 220 7
 f. when one's dead 384 26
 monster of so f. mien 383 27
 'twas f there to see 150 20
 Frights it f. the isle 471 16
 Fringed f. curtains of thine eye 479 31
 his blue-f lids 151 19
 Fringes of a southward-facing brow 18 16
Frye que templa el ardor 134 18
 Frisk his lass, his fiddle, and his f. 162 21
 I'll have a f with you 270 14
 lambs that did f. i' the sun 485 4
 Fritillaries what purple f. 18 29
 Fritter-my-wig! 128 6
 Fritters: best f. that ever I eat 377 15
 Friuli blue F's mountains 114 6
 Frivolty. chatter of irresponsible f. 181 13
 gay without f. 16 9
 Frivolous work of polished idleness 326 27
 Frog: better'n any other f. 550 12
 expiring f. 178 32
 f. he would a-wooing go 366 21
 F. is justly sensitive 40 26
 thus use your f. 559 23
 toe of f. 459 31
 Frolic. f. architecture of the snow 199 28
 Lamb, the f. and the gentle 575 17
 Frolics, youth of f 384 37
 From: driving rapidly f something 273 4
Frondent: nunc f. silvae 555 24
Frondescit: siml f. virga metallo 554 24
Frondus: nigrae feraci f. in Algido 260 21
 Front: head and f. of my offending 469 45
 his fair large f. 347 11
 see the f. o' battle lour 107 32
 won't go to the f. ourselves 11 9
 Frontier: the f.-grave 363 1
 Frore: parching air burns f. 345 31
 Frost: but a f. of cares 547 20
 comes a f., a killing f. 446 24
 curdied by the f. 429 20
 dead with f. ere now 232 15
 death's untimely f. 106 10

INDEX

Frost (<i>cont</i>)		Fruitfulness: mists and mellow f.	284 10	Fumbles for his brains	162 25
forms of the radiant f.	498 13	Frutition sweet f. of an earthly crown	330:28	Fume black, stinking, f.	207 30
f. performs its secret ministry heavy as f	151 23	Fruits 'by their f. .know them eat his pleasant f	58 27	f of little hearts	530 17
His graver of f.	545 13	flowers and f of love	118 26	f of poppies	284:12
it is a f l	518 27	f of originality	338 30	memory shall be a f	457 14
our tears thaw not the f	491:14	f of the Spirit	388 54	Fumiter: crown'd with rank f	454 2
secret ministry of f.	151 25	imag'ries of f and flowers	285:19	<i>Fumum f et opes strepitunque Romae</i>	260:13
Frosts f are slain	521 30(-522)	kindly f of the earth	389 6	<i>non f ex fulgore</i>	255 27
hoary-headed f	466 37	like Dead Sea f	357 6	Fun I rhyme for f.	105 27
Frosty as are the f skies	540:6	like the f of the tree	335 25	little f.	335:10
f, but kindly	426 37	no f, no flowers	253 12	murth and f grew	108 11
thinking on the f Caucasus	474 20	plants f of life and beauty	74 25	my f o' the Corp'ral's Guard	295 3
Froth his embossed f	480 32	wherein all pleasant f	124 4	no. .f. in any Act of Parliament	243 10
idlest f. amid the main	83 9	Fruit-tree all these f tops	477 22	taken my f where I've found it	298:3
mostly f and bubble	227 34	some f's mossy root	332 20	to come and spoil the f	130 10
Froude F. believes Kingsley a divine	517:8	Frumious the f Bandersnatch	129 39	what he had to say make f of it	127 25
F. informs the Scottish youth	517:8	<i>Frustrata msi dominus f</i>	49 30	What Jolly F.	405 16
Forward human life like a f. child	527 18	Frustrate Arian f	96 39	will not have the f	142 7
Frown beneath the foe's man's f.	188 30	each f ghost	96 46	Function, f is smother'd in surmise	450 24
convey a libel in a f	521 9	f hope severer	160 20	F never dies	573 26
fear at your f	201 24	f their knavish tricks	125:16	his whole f suiting with forms	433 31
frightful frantic fearful f.	220 7	Frying-pan fish that talks in the f	170 25	own no other f	485 27
f. o' the great	430:1	Fry mel	128 6	proper f of women	106:28
I'll f and be perverse	477 20	<i>Fucus ignavum f pecus arcent</i>	556 23	Functions: above their f	455 22
knew not what it was to f.	376 21	Fudge cry out 'F l'	227 24	all f. of a man	103 12
say that she f	479 4	two-fifths sheer f	320 4	Fundamental brainwork	411:38
sweetest love to f.	183 12	<i>Fuego que calienta el frio</i>	134 18	Fundamentally woman was f	274 30
they f on you for weeks	421 15	Fuel adding f to the flame	350:37	<i>Fundit f. humo facilem victum</i>	550 15
without f. or smile	230 13	f justice layeth on	508 15	Funeral costler f	529 15
Frowned fair Science f not	230 13	f to maintain his fires	124 25	fancy to see my own f	195 19
not true to say i f	140 5	<i>Fuere sed haec prius f.</i>	132 14	f bak'd meats	431:4
when he f	225 1	<i>Fugaces cheu f.</i>	34 1	f marches to the grave	317 6
Frowning behind a f. providence	161 18	<i>Fugis quem f., a, demens?</i>	555 22	her f sermon	41 15
Frowns f o'er the Rhine	111 43	<i>Fugit interea, f. irreparabile tempus</i>	550 21	I'd appoint your f. to-morrow	560 7
her very f	148 13	Fugitive fancies f	96 26	afternoon	307 11
Frowst with a book by the fire	297 28	what was so f.	352 9	misbehaved once at a f.	217 7
Frowzy drowsy, f poem	116 5	Fugues masses and f and 'ops'	220 5	no murrers at my f	572:10
Froze the genial current	415:20	<i>Fumus Troas</i>	554 8	not a f note	572:10
Frozen architecture. .is f. music	213 15	Fulfill faithfully to f. the same	389:28	one high f gleam	585 22
fair, but f. maid	10 10	f all righteousness	57 32	prepare vault for f. Monday	39 30
f. up within	534:9	f all thy mind	392 30	to black f.	478:33
her blood was f slowly	346:12	f the law of their being	20 13	with murth in f	430 24
milk comes f. home	346:12	f not to destroy but to f	57 43	Funereal his own f destiny	118:31
o'er many a f. Alp	125 7	that I should f. thy will	394 13	Funny how a bear likes honey	339:20
or the f. zone	163 20	Fulfilled f. of my heart's desire	524:13	Fur doctors of the Stoic f	340 35
strapp'd waist, and f. locks	159 35	f of unspeakable things	525 11	f fly 'bout the ears	110:30
Frugal, she had a f mind	256 24	he that loveth. .hath f the law	60 11	keep their f dry	453 4
<i>Fruges consumer nati</i>	257 11	our hearts were f with the music	525 2	oh my f and whiskers	128 26
<i>Frugis prouisae f in annum copia</i>	256 22	through hours of gloom f	16 20	<i>Furca, naturam expellas f.</i>	257:12
<i>Frugum salve, magna parens f.</i>	409 14	Fulfilling love is the f of the law	66 12	Furies, fierce as ten f.	346 4
Fruit, after none, or bitter, F.	284:10	wind and storm f. his word	400 24	fram'd by f. skill	509:25
bent with thickest f.	284:10	Fulfils God f. himself in many ways	531:35	[F] mean well	182:10
bleess with f the vines	290 24	<i>Fulget virtus. intamnatis f honoribus</i>	259:19	f of thy brother	324 11
books, f, french wine	305 18	<i>Fulgore non fumum ex f</i>	255:27	Furious grew fast and f.	108 11
bore thy f and mune	328 15	Full between a f. man and a fast-	420:10	temperate and f.	458 25
bring forth f. in May	397 21	ing	245:21	Furiously 'he driveth f.	48 27
bring forth more f. in their age	59 23	f and fair ones	191:20	Furlong swoops down a f sheer	301:27
brought forth f	328 15	f as craving. f as vain	479:30	Furloughs for another world	193 30
every lusty heart .bring forth f.	347 5	f fathom five	111:4	Furnace as one great f. flam'd	344:9
f burmished with golden rind	389 50	if the moon shine at f.	479:44	burning fiery f.	55 37,40
f. of good works	530:11	never any with so f. soul	27:18	f. for your foe	446 10
f. of loyal nature	344 1	reading maketh a f man	15:7	heat the f seven times more	55:39
f. of that forbidden tree	545 7	Sea of Faith. .at the f	505:4	in the f. of affliction	54 19
f. of the Hesperides	67 46	serenely f., the epicure	528:22	in what f	75 24(-76)
f. of the Spirit	354 14	too f. for sound and foam	172:10	sighing like f	427:21
f that can fall without shaking	523 1	without o'erflowing f	50 60	Furnish coldly f. forth the mar-	431:4
f thereof dust	529:3	yet the sea is not f	247:21	riage tables	291 7
f which. looks a flower	243:20	Full-blown yet a rose f.	531:38	f. all we ought to ask	227:20
give them f. for their songs	430 5	Full-breasted some f. swan	307:24	f. you with argument and intel-	449 30
grow to f or shade	379 1	Fuller silly old angel [Thomas F.]	214:18	lects	421 1
hang there like f, my soul	197 14	Fuller's earth true f. for reputa-	197:14	Furnished: f. well with men	227:20
I love f. when it's expensive	305 21	tions	386:17	my table thou hast f.	449 30
known by his f.	244 17	Fullfed beast shall kick	287:23	Furniture. all the f. he is likely to	187 18
last season's f. is eaten	66 34	Full-stop History came to a f.	341:24	use	43:12
like the untimely f of a woman	330:28	Full-throated ease	379:28	all the .f. of earth	164:10
long for the f at last	524:9	Full-voiced: to the f. quire	329:6	mere church f	330:23
my f. is dreams	285 1	<i>Fulmen: brutum f.</i>	66:40	Nature's pride and richest f.	504:25
never want some f	464:31	<i>eripuit caelo f.</i>	99:31	no f. so charming as books	553:11
planteth. .eateth not of the f.	199 8	Fulness: and the f. thereof	253 7	<i>Furor f. arma ministrat</i>	256:26
reach the ripest f. of all	44 9	f to such, a burden is	392:27	<i>tra f. brevis est</i>	107 8
red f. of thy death	518:1	in the f. of joy and hope	429:35	Furrow beneath the f.'s weight	539:2
restore .with cordial f.	52:37	in thy presence is the f. of joy	443:19	leaves a shining f.	300:7
that green f. would swell		to lapse in f.		like an ox in the f.	284:12
weakest. f. drops earliest		Fumble: saw him f. with the sheets		on a half-reap'd f	409:10
what mystic f.				plough my f. alone	454 2
Fruitful: be f., and multiply				rank fumiter and f weeds	266:14
f. ground				Furrows bewildered f.	486:19
vineyard in a. .f. hull				in thee time's f. . . behold	399:37
				made long f.	

INDEX

Furrows (<i>cont.</i>)		Gain (<i>cont.</i>)		Gallop false g of verses	428 1
smite the sounding f.	541:3	weather that bringeth no g.	170:24	g apace, you steeds	478 17
thou waterest her f.	395 30	what things were g to me	68 21	to g and to trot	189 16
Further, Beaumont lie a little f.	281:1	which the soul is competent to		Galloped I g, Dirck g	92 22
f. from God	4:23	g.	574:17	Gallops g o'er a courtier's nose	477 7
f off from England	120 24	whom hope of g. allured	218 1	she g. night by night	477 7
hitherto but no f	40 21	would you g the tender creature	214 9	who Time g. withal	428 9
little f. on	350 20	Gained all we have g. by.. un-		Gallowglass on St G.'s Eve	141 10
Further: as far as who goes f.	448 38	belief	89 32	Gallows erect a statue.. under the	
Furtively: hedgehog travels f	235 14	g a hundred fights	537 18	g.	505 14
Fury: allaying both their f	479 29	g a king	344 33	g fifty cubits high	48 37
blind f. of creation	490 14	g. ground upon the whole	95 17	g in my garden	140:8
comes the blind F	342:20	g no title lost no friend	385 6	g standing in England	438 19
cunning old F.	128 25	in honour I g. them	362 22	his complexion is perfect g	479:16
full of sound and f.	401 4	learning hath g. most	212 15	it grew a g.	305:18
f. of a patient man	190 30	Gains: God bless all our g	28 10	nothing but the g	102:16
f. of the many-headed monster	335 3	light g. make heavy purses	25:36	Gallows-foot: to the g—and after	302 18
F. singing flame	532 27	Gait: manner of his g	482 34	Gallows-maker	437:6
in her prophetic f	472:16	nor the g. of Christian	434:19	Gallows-tree head of the g.	204 28
nor Hell a f.	155 20	Gater: hardly modified the cut of		Jack on the g.	419 33
numbs the F.'s ringlet-snake	535:26	a g	236 42	under the g.	37 16
thrice came on in f.	323 23	Gaiters, all is gas and g.	177 24	Galls, bitterness of your g	441:18
when evil f. first grew high	110 2	in my old brown g.	301:8	he g. his kube	437 13
Furze, flowers on f	97:11	Galahad, nor G. clean	531 21	Galumphing he went g. back	129:39(-130)
midland f. airc	296:15	servant of the high God, G.	359:15	Gamaliel, at the feet of G	65 13
Fusees: they who use f.	121:20	Galatea malo me G. petit	555 26	Gambler whore and g	73:28(-74)
Fuss, didn't tell, nor make a f.	303:23	Galatians great text in G.	96 40	Gambol: Christmas g	418 24
Fust in us unus'd	476 15	O foolish G.	67 41	which madness would g. from	436 1
Fustian so sublimely bad	385:28	Gale: Africk's spicy g.	215 42	Gambolled bears, g. before them	347 15
Fustliarian you f	441 29	before a Biscay g.	323 6	Gambols your g? your songs?	437:15
Futtle whose manners were f. and		blew a mack'rel g	192 31	Game g. for you	141:20
harsh	312:15	changed not in any g	532 2	g is done!	149:13
Futurity fatal f. of Fact	268 9	his snowy plumage to the g.	546 11	g never lost till won	105:14
Future: both present in time f.	197 4	note that swells the g	231 5	g of interchanging praise	250:29
cannot fight against the f.	222 34	partake the g.	384:16	g of the few	43:15
children of the f. age	76 1	snuff'd the tainted g	416:12	g's afoot	443:27
extravagant hopes of the f.	101 33	so sinks the g.	33:10	g they dare not bite	385 32
for the f. in the distance	33 8	Galeotto fu il libro e chi lo scrisse	168 23	gentlemanly g	509:8
f. predominate over the present	277 39	Galère dans cette g	353 21	hard if I cannot start some g.	240:9
hopes of f. years	316 1	vogue la g!	405:1	helpless Pieces of the G.	206 29
I dpt into the f	534:25	Gales cool g. shall fan the glade	385:7	how you played the g.	406 20
leave the f. to Providence	24:24	'mid the equinoctial g.	8:24	love the g. beyond the prize	362 33
lively sense of f. favours	559 4	Galice: in G. at Saint Jame	137 15	made the g. first of the ches	138 13
no preparation for the f	181 32	Galilee: viciati, G	282 15	more than a g. an institution	205 2
Past and the F. are nothing	402 14	Galilean conquered, O G.	325:8	most contagious g.	336 24
plan the f. by the past	103 6	conquered, O pale G.	342 26	not a g. at which two can play	39 31
present, past, and f. sees	75:23	plot of the G. lake	525 13	play the g!	363 4, 5
serve the f. hour	573 27	thy kingdom shall pass, G.	525:6	rigour of the g	306 12
some f. day	147 11	yet take all, G.?	118:37	royal g. of goose	225:4
trust no F.	317:7	Galilee: rolls nightly on deep G.	94:9	silly g. where nobody wins	212:9
your labour is for f. hours	262 3	Galileo: blind, to G.		ther is g. noon	138:16
Futurity: his present is f.	236 42	Pythagoras was misunderstood	200:41	turned to jollity and g.	349:27
Futurum quid sit f. oras	258:14	and G	441:17	war's a g.	103:42
Fuzzy-Wuzzy so 'ere's to you, F	296:23	Gall: g. a new-healed wound	64:1	win this g. and thrash the	188:35
Fyle the Logan-water	108:34	g enough in thy ink	64:38	Spaniards	538:23
		lack g. to make oppression bitter	433 34	woman is his g.	511:17
		take my milk for g.	457:13	Game-act explaining a passage in	
		they gave me g. to eat	398:19	the g.	175:12
		wormwood and the g.	55:24	Game Chicken	215:23
		Gallant: g. and gay	385:1	Game-cocks' wits are g.	126:37
		he was a braw g.	30:9	Games: he's up to these grand g.	575:23
		in a nation of g. men	102:11	in g. confederate	575:11
		that haughty, g., gay Lothario	412 9	in the many g. of life	164:8
		this g. will command the sun	479:10	playing our g.	448:13
		very g. gentleman	21 8	Gamesome: I am not g.	26:12
		Gallantry: conscience..no more		Gamesters: see more than g.	
		to do with g.	500:12	Gammon: world of g. and spin-	
		what men call g.	115:19	nage	174:32
		Gallants brave g., stand up	420:25	Gamyn: of g. and gle	583:26
		Galleon: like a Spanish great g.	212:18	Gang: g. a kennin wrang	104:7
		moon was a ghostly g.	366:1	old g.	143:30
		Galleons: may enter into g.	298:16	will ye g. wi' me	9:17
		their high-built g. came	539:21	Ganges: by the Indian G.' side	333:9
		where are the g. of Spain?	183:6	Gaul: long time in g	386:36
		Gallery: faces are but a g. of pic-		we. who lie in g.	560:11
		tures	26:16	Gap: made a g. in nature	424:7
		g. in which the reporters sit	324:22	this great g. of time	423:41
		Grosvenor G...young man	221:7	Gape, grave doth g...wider	442:38
		in the Reporters' G. yonder	126:29	Gaped: with horrid warning g.	286:36
		Galley: Cervantes on his g.	141:8	Gapes for drunk again	158:7
		taken by a Spanish G.	30:23	Gaps: g. in our files	17:21
		Galley-bench creaks with a Pope	525:21	with savage-pictures fill their g.	521:18
		Galleys: over the sea our g. went	94:20	Garb: clothed in reason's g.	345:22
		their g. blaze	115:13	in the g. of old Gaul	201:27
		Galley-slave: as the tanned g.	563:12	Garde: la G. meurt	121:24
		Galila. in partes tres	120:10	Garden: blow upon my g.	52:8
		Galliard: go to church in a g.	482:8	careless-order'd g.	540:20
		Galligaskins: donn'd g.	121:11	come into the g., Maud	536:9
		Gallimaufry or hodge-podge	511:1	cultivate our g.	557:13
		Gallio cared for none of these things	65:13		

INDEX

Garden (cont)

down in yonder *g* green 32:17
 every Hyacinth the *G* wears 206 3
 faunies at the bottom of our *g* 212 20
 first *g* of Liberty's tree 123 6
 gallows in my *g* 140 8
G by the Water blows 205 9, 11
g inclosed is my sister 52 7
g in her face 124 4
g is a lovesome thing 85 12
g of bright images 503 18
g of my own 333 2
g of your face 243 18
g's last petals 523 15
g that I dream of 570 17
ghost of a *g* 523 13
Glory of the *G*, 206 30
God Almighty first planted a *g* 26 10
God the first *g* made 158 9
God walking in the *g* 44 21
how does your *g* grow? 367 21
I know a little *g* close 359 5
into the *g* to cut a cabbage-leaf 209:18
lodge in a *g* of cucumbers 52 28
look through this same *G*, 207 28, 29
man and a woman in a *g*, 570 17
my beloved come into his *g*, 52 8
nearer God's Heart in a *g* 233 17
nudding, noddling in the *g*, 171 18
no tender-hearted *g* 302 7
our England is a *g*, 206 30
owre yon *g*, green 30 15
rosebud *g* of girls 536 14
secret was the *g*, 545 3
set to dress this *g* 475 13
small house and large garden 158 13
that happy *g*-state 332 21
the Lord God planted a *g*, 44:11
through his *g* walketh God 96 33
unweeded *g* 430 33
who loves a *g*, 163:18
Garden-beds across the empty *g* 359 11
Garden-croft whistles from a *g*, 284:15
Gardener, Adam was a *g*, 296:33(-297), 445:39
g Fancy 288 8
g Robin 160:30
G, Time 183:3
half a proper *g*'s work 296:33(-297)
supposing him to be the *g*, 64 6
will come the *G* in white 208 13
Gardeners no ancient gentlemen
but *g* 437:5
our wills are *g* 470:15
Garden-god's eyes of the *g*, 523 4
Garden-roses voluptuous *g*, 537 26
Gardens' bordered by its *g*, green 359 2
down by the salley *g* 584:11
g, bright with sinuous rills 151:32
in the *g*, of the night 81 17
Leisure in trim *g*, 341:11
levelled walks through . *g*, 154:13
not God! in *g*! 85 13
our bodies are our *g* 470:15
such *g*, are not made 296 32
sweetest delight of *g*, 85:20
Garden-trees, through the vext *g*, 18 25
Garden: *messeurs les g. fiancés* 239 9
Garish: I loved the *g*, day 364:11
Garland: all a green willow is my *g*, 248:13
g, briefer than a girl's 262:20
green willow must be my *g* 473:16
his *g*, and singing robes 352 24
take at my hands this *g*, 522 14
that immortal *g*, 352:9
wither'd is the *g* 425:19
Garlanded with carven imag'ries 285:19
Garlands: her silken flanks with *g*,
drest 287:12
to her, . *g*, bring 484:40(-485)
weave the *g*, of repose 332:13
whose *g*, dead 357:14
with fantastic *g* 437:1
you may gather *g*, there 419:7
Garlic: wel loved he *g*, 137:20
with cheese and *g* in a windmill 440:2
Garment: *g*, down to the foot 70:26
g, of praise 55 14
g, out of fashion 420:32
know the *g*, from the man 74:22
language, . the *g*, of thought 127:10

Garment (cont)

like a *g* wear the morning 582 14
like as with a *g*, 398 8
lowlands, like a grey-green *g* 235:22
moth fretting a *g* 394 10
she caught him by his *g*, 45:16
wax old as doth a *g* 398:2
Winter *G*, of Repentance 205 14, 15
wintry *g*, of unsullied snow 507:37
Garmented in light 499 6
Garments, enlarge the borders of
their *g* 60:15
g gay and rich 12 1
look at her *g* 252 12
not like the fashion of your *g* 453 31
reasons are not like *g* 201 20
stuffs out his vacant *g* 447 34
they part my *g* 393 6
trailing *g*, of the Night 316:28
with dyed *g*, from Bozrah 55 5
Garnered up my heart 472 34
Garnish beauteous eye of heaven
to *g* 447 39
Garnished, see they be *g*, fair 544 7
swept and *g* 59 18
Garret born in the *g*, 119 3
her precious jewels into a *g* 24 38
living in a *g* 209 17
Garrick here lies David *G*, 225 30
our *G*'s a salad 225 25
Garrison hath friends in the *g*, 234 2
Garsington hey for *G*! 202:10
Garter take away that star and *g* 23:16
the *G* no damned merit 335 15
Garters' scarfs, *g*, gold 383 30
thine own heir-apparent *g* 439 3
Garyales' Joblillies, and the *G*, 209 18
Gas all is *g* and gaiters 177 24
Gash' in a *g* of the Apennine 91 5
Gas-lamps his *g* seven 293:10
Gasp, at the last *g*, 57:21
Dreadful Lies, it made one *G* 41 9
last *g*, of Love's latest breath 189 20
on a sudden came a *g*, for breath 372 19
Gate after we took the *g*, 187 11
against the ivory *g*, 359:1
a-sitting on a *g* 131:22
at his narrow *g* 443 10
at one *g*, to make defence 350 29
broad *g*, and the great fire 423 9
by the *g* of Bath-rabbim 52 19
Captain of the *G*, 323 17
dreams out of the ivory *g*, 85 22
g, is strat 525 28
G, with dreadful faces throng'd 349:31
Godfrey in the *g*, 141 7
heaven's *g*, stands ope 245:8
he gazed upon the *g* 119 21
here at the *g* alone 536 9
how strait the *g* 241:19
Hun is at the *g* 296:19
keep the *g*, of hell 472:37
lead you in at Heaven's *g*, 75 8
Mede is at his *g* 119:13
near the sacred *g* 543 4
no latch ter de golden *g*, 238:24
openeth the *g*, to good fame 26 4
poor man at his *g*, 3:15
sat by the celestial *g*, 119:14
sound at heaven's high *g*, 81 3
stood at the *g*, of the year 239 4
strait is the *g*, 58:24
they that sit in the *g*, 396:18
this is the *g*, of heaven 45:5
to my neighbour's *g*, 330:39
unlock the *g*, of Heav'n 4 5
watchful at His *G*, 183:21
West to the Golden *G*, 298:28
wide is the *g*, 58:23
ye wait at Heaven's *G*, 302:22
Gates: at heaven's *g*, she claps her
wings 321:16
at the *g*, o' Paradise 33:2
battering the *g*, of heaven 540 8
despondently at area *g*, 197:23
even from the *g*, of heaven 90:25
g, are mine to open 300:11
g, of heaven opened against him 328:23
g, of hell can never, prevail 35:3
g, of hell, . not prevail 59:43
g, of new life 96:25

Gates (cont)

Gaul is at her *g* 158 31
hovers within my *g* 319 4
I barred my *g* with iron 296 4
lift up your heads *g* 393 12
men shut their *g* 484 27
on all her stately *g* 222:21
open the temple *g*, 599 12
open, ye everlasting *g* 348:28
out of the *g*, of the day 585 13
shut the *g*, of mercy 230 6
stranger within thy *g* 390:10
such are the *G*, of Paradise 74 21
the Lord loveth the *g*, of Sion 397:13
through *g*, of pearl 264 10
twelve *g*, were twelve pearls 72 2
two *g*, of Sleep 555 2
unbarred the *g*, of light 348 19
ye *g* lift up your heads 421:12
Gath tell it not in *G* 47:20
Gather *g*, at the river 415:8
g therefore the Rose 509:33
g together the outcasts 400:21
g up the fragments 63:21
g, ye rosebuds 247:10
God shall *g* them 24 5
he shall *g* the lambs 54 11
nor *g*, into barns 58:11
we'll *g*, and *g*, 250:15, 420 13
who shall *g* them 394 9
Gathered all is safely *g*, in 4 11
by gloomy Dis was *g* 347 8
cannot be *g* up again 47:35
flowers, some *g*, at six 186 31
g flowers are dead 208:13
g them together into Arma-
geddon 71:30
g thy children together 60:20
g to the quiet west 241 23
I am *g* to thy heart 338 7
kings of the earth are *g* 394:33
safely, safely *g* in 183 2
when two or three are *g*, 388:33
where two or three are *g*, 59:52
Gatherer, red for the *g* 543:23
Gathering, *g* her brows like *g*,
storm 108 2
g where thou hast not strawed 60:31
swallows *g*, in the sky 336:31
Gathers *g* all things mortal 523 20
those he *g* round him 408 7
Gat-toothed I was 138 8
Gaude: fide et g. in Christo 321:3
Gaudeamus igitur 13:18
Gaudete vosque O Lydiae lacus un-
dae 132 21
Gaudy: *g*, blabbing, day 445:33
neat but not *g*, 565:21
neat, not *g*, 307:7
one other *g*, night 425 6
owes not all, . to *g*, tire 166 18
rich, not *g*, 431:25
this *g*, melon-flower 92:10
to *g*, day demes 119 1
Gauger: *g*, played the flute 516:13
what should Master *G* play? 516:13
Gaul: *G*, is at her gates 158 31
G,...three parts 120:10
in the garb of old *G*, 201:27
I've lost *G*, 301:5
to *G*, to Greece 162:2
Gaunt: as familiarly of John a *G* 442:16
frail, *g*, and small 235:17
old John of *G*, 474:8
on *G*'s embattled pile 322:23
siege of the city of *G* 31:14
Gauntlet: flings the *g* down to
senates 123:7
g, with a gift in't 87:29
Gauze, owe *g*, and lace 106:32
Gave: *g*, up the ghost 64:59
g what life requir'd 224:14
no man *g*, unto him 62 14
return unto God who *g*, it 51:33
she *g*, me of the tree 44:22
that we *g*, we have 10:5
the Lord *g*, 48:40
what wee *g*, we have 11:17
Gavest: the day Thou *g*, 108:17
Gawds: praise new-born *g*, 481:21
Gay: all will be *g*, 92:16

INDEX

Gay (<i>cont</i>)	
always g l	11:24
bedeck'd, ornate, and g.	350:31
each g turn	382:33
face that's anything but g	543:6
from grave to g.	384:15
g as soft!	587:8
G, a week	521:2
g gilded scenes	2:2
g in the mazy	146:23
g. Robin is seen no more	80:20
g., the g. and festive scene	178:12
g without frivolity	16:9
gild and make them g.	189:10
I'm a g deceiver	154:12
impudently g	164:40
innocent as g	419 31, 587:8
life on the whole is far from g	312:11
though g, they run	338:9
thy outward walls so costly g	488:20
went never g.	470:29
wise and good and g.	368:1
would not, if I could, be g	408:9
Gaza eyeless in G.	350:21
whence G mourns	351:7
Gaze coldly she turns from their	
g	356:31
fix thy firm g. on virtue	324:17
fixt in steadfast g.	343:14
g an eagle blind	455:22
g on so fondly to-day	350:11
g upon this world no longer	586:5
gone to g on Cleopatra too	424:7
let them g	478:13
show and g, o' the time	461:13
they g, turn giddy	381:27
thou art gone from my g	314:20
wild summer...in her g	585:4
with fearful g	355:14
Gazed, g. adown the dale	416:12
g on the face that was dead	572:13
l g.—and g	577:7
too much g at	285:39
Gazelle: never nursed a dear G	177:33, 357:5
Gazer: rash g wipe his eye	245:13
Gazes' g. on the ground	339:19
whose g faints	407:9
Gazing every evening found him	
g.	311:20
g. on the earth	495:19
why stand ye g up?	64:22
with fed	404:13
Gear 'tho' poor in g.	168:1
Gebet. das vollkommenste G.	373:17
Geeck: notorious g and gull	484:25
Gedanke, ein einziger dankbarer G	313:17
an G.	234:17
Gedanken sind zollfrei	416:1
Geesse all his own g are swans	558:29
g are getting fat	5:23
g are swans	16:19
grow up as g. and gabies	515:24
wild g. spread the grey wing	584:27
wild g., the creeping fowler eye	467:7
Gehazi, whence comest thou, G?	48:24
Gehenna: down to G.	304:2
Geist: der G. der stets verneint	223:17
Gëlert's dying yell	598:32
Gem, consider'd a perfect g.	120:22
g. of all joy	195:5
many a g. of purest ray	230:5
Gems: brilliant...with thousand g.	82:9
feet like sunny g.	535:30
g. she wore	350:30
in scorn of eyes, reflecting g.	476:14
rich and various g.	340:1
these the g. of Heav'n	347:23
Gender: for foul toads to knot and	
g. in	472:34
of the feminine g.	370:5
Genealogies: fables and endless g.	68:41
General: attend here on the g.	472:19
by g. laws	383:14
caviare to the g.	433:25
English army led by an Irish	
g., French army led by an	
Italian g.	490:39
g.'s disdain'd	481:5
G. Good is the plea of the	
acoundrel	75:7

General (<i>cont</i>)	
g. notions are generally wrong	354 16
g. of our gracious empress	445 6
mind of large g. powers	278 2
not local prejudices. but the g. good	100 14
so useless as a g. maxim	325 7
worthy G. 'immoral man'	295 13
Generalities glittering and sound- ing g.	142 25
glittering g l. blazing ubiqui- ties	201 21
Generally so g civil	273 24
Generals bite some other of my g	216 12
despite of all your g ye prevail	308 21
G Janvier and Février	364 18
Ireland gives England her g	337 10
Generate spirituality typewriter does not g	188 9
Generation evil and adulterous g	59 16
faithless and stubborn g	396 33
follow the g of his fathers	395 2
had it been the whole g	6 20
O g of vipers	57 30
one g, passeth another g cometh	50 59
to every g these come down	200 46
unto the third and fourth g.	390 7
ye are a chosen g	69 48
Generations all g call me blessed	61 13
fleeting g of mankind	499 8
g are prepared	574 23
no hungry g	288 1
soothed the griefs of forty g	325 36
ten g failed to alter	236 42
young g. in hail	335 26
Generous. bane of the most g souls	229 9
booksellers are g men	270 30
g aspirings in vain	307 12
g nature her own way	100 25
is the g spirit	575 5
just, the upright, the g.	363 26
like g. wine	111 24
most select and g	431 25
most vain, most g	241 29
Genesis square with G. again	89 37
Geneva grum G ministers	24 7
open onto the Lake of G	290 16
Genevieve. G, sweet G	157 1
Genial' froze the g current	230 5
great. 'g Englishman	539 9
Geme: le g aptitude à la patience	98 18
<i>vous vous croyez un grand g</i>	37 11
Gemtroo hic hoc horum G	370 5
Gemutue loci precatu	555 3
Genius beauty like hers is g.	410 28
creates a g to do it	201 8
occurrences g.	179 1
Edmund, whose g was such	225 27
G and the mortal instruments	449 5
g. aptitude for patience	98 18
'g... capacity of taking trouble	111.40, 126.9
G. does what it must	337 43
g found respectable	87 33
g. getting its possessors into trouble	111 40
g. is of no country	143 18
g. ninety-nine per cent. persi- piration	195 22
g of the Constitution	379 10
gives g a better discerning	226 2
good G. presiding	289 13
great and hardy g.	226 27
if Shakespeare's g. had been cultivated	130 21
man of g. and his money	499 19
many a g... slow of growth	313 22
most singular g.	78 20
nothing to declare except my g.	570 22
parting g.	343 22
Philistine of g.	20 19
ramp up my g.	281 3
right sphere for Shelley's g.	10 13
rules and models destroy g.	240 4
talent instantly recognizes g.	188 28
taste is the feminine of g.	207 34
town own G. gave the..blow	117 25
tho' g. bless	153 28
three fifths of him g.	320 4

to believe your own thought g 200 36
 to raise the g 381 6
 under him my g is rebuk'd 458 33
 what a g I had 520.50
 whom g gave to shine 231 3
 whose fires true g kindles 385 29
 with want of g curst 102 10
 works of g the first things 289 23
 Genesareth not of G, but
 Thames 545 1
 Genteel Lamplough was g 514 2
 no dancing bear was so g 160 13
 to the truly g 237 6
 Gentely, debauch his friend's
 wife g 272 26
 Gentery of his g hum deyneth
 nat 138 20
Gentes' angescunt ahae g. 321 1
multas per g 133.20
 Gentle: might of the G. 118 39
 Gentles boasting as the G use 300 26
 Gentility cottage of g 151 11, 507 21
 Gentle: brave notions and g ex-
 pressions 280 1
 each g and each dreadful scene 37.6
 g and virtuous deeds 328.1
 g as falcon 502 17
 g, Jesus, meek and mild 505 9
 g kind of the houn 138 20
 g lady married to the Moor 578 21
 g mind by g deeds is known 510 9
 g, plain, just 568 7
 g, shepherd, tell me where 264 14
 g thing like me 585 10
 he is g that doth g dedis 138 12
 her voice g and low 454 24
 his life was g. 452 9
 his manners were g 225 34
 I knew a g, maid 232.19
 just, g, wise 407 12
 many a g person a Jack
 one of those g, ones 484 21
 pitee. in g, herte 137 31
 Sleep! it is a g, thing 140.27
 some g Muse 342 11
 this day g, his condition 444 28(=445)
 though g, yet not dull 172 10
 very g, beast 467 31
 very parfit g, knight 136 24
 Gentle-hearted' my g, Charles 152 2
 Gentleman. as a g switches his
 came 151.8
 be a little g 249 23
 cannot make a g. 103.27
 fat g in such a passion 202 17
 fine old English g. 8 5
 fine puss-g 159 19
 finsi'd g 116 42
 first true g 170.18
 g, and scholar 108.18
 g...never go beyond a song 202.13
 g...never inflicts pain 363.25
 g on whom...absolute trust 456:27(=457)
 g, said to the fi' pun' note 178.41
 g, though spoiled' the breeding 82.26
 g, to haill...with the mariner 289.1
 G, who held the patent for his
 honours 105:16
 grand old name of g. 533.23
 'I am a g.' 482.24
 'no g's library. without' 306.26
 not, a braver g. 440 28
 not quite a g. 20.27
 old worshipful g. 5.10
 once a g., and always a g. 176.3
 Prince of Darkness is a g. 453 25, 517:15
 prosperous g. 456:17
 every Jack...a g. 476.11
 so stout a g. 440:38
 stainless g. 531:20
 stamps a man...as an educated g. 490.4
 St. Patrick was a g. 42:19
 talking about being a g. 518:5
 tea...is a g. 142.9
 this knight...a valiant g. 202:12
 true breeding of a g. 115:41
 unable to describe a g. 549:13
 very gallant g. 21.18

INDEX

Gentleman (cont)

very simple g 485.34
 who was then a g ? 11 18
 who was then the g ? 235.7
 worthy g snatched from us 100 17
 Gentlemanly champagne werry
 g ideas 518 33
 devil do a very g thing 514 11
 andly, g conduct 20.21
 Gentleman-rankers out on the
 spree 206 27
 Gentlemen Buzzards are all g 82 26
 cooks are g. 109 10
 g in England 444 28(-445)
 g of the French Guard, fire first 239 9
 g of the shade 438 16
 G. Prefer Blondes 318 19
 g's g. 500 17
 g unafraid 204.33
 g who wrote with erse 386 16
 God Almighty's g 190 26
 good-morning, g both 198 1
 great-hearted g 90 16
 no ancient g but gardeners 437 3
 not a religion for g 136 6
 scholars and g 579 28
 seamen were not g. 326 2
 she lays eggs for g 367 2
 since g came up 445 35
 three g at once 500 25
 three jolly g 171 11
 two single g roll'd into one 154 18
 we shal' never be g. 204 39
 while the G go by 301 18
 written by g for g 512 23
 you g of Englands 373 12
 young g would be as sad 447 37
 Gentleness from our eyes the g 418 14
 g, woodness, faith 67 10
 g, in hearts at peace 81 21
 g my strong enticement 427 19
 g of heaven 577 1
 humanity, g, and chivalries 328 2
 Gentlest meekest man and the g 328 24
 Gentlewomen hcr g, like the
 Nereides 424 7
 Gentle on the spirit lies 535 14
 Gently as g lay my head 87 1
 flow g, sweet Afion 105 20
 g as any sucking dove 466 30
 g, Brother, g, pray! 206 18
 g, John, g down hill 505 30
 g, kindly treat her 214 9
 g prest, press g mine 160 23
 his faults lie g 447 5
 use all g 434 15
 Genus g *immortale manet* 550 25
hoc g omne 261 10
Nullum scriberis g non texit 273 19
 Geographical, in Africa-maps 521 18
 Geographical expression 338 2
 Geographical expression 338 2
 Geography different from G 423 23
 g seas of treacle 326 7
 Geological highly g cake 176 8
 Geometres putor aliptes 283 3
 Geometric by g scale 110 10
 Geometrical population in a g
 ratio 328 25
 Geometry g it hath pleased
 God to bestow 248 17
 no 'royal road' to g 202 8
 Geotie Jingling G 419 26
 George Amelia was praying for
 G 542 37
 between Saint Denis and Saint
 G 445 14
 for King G upon the throne 282 10
 G in pudding time 7 12
 G the First knew nothing 272.27
 G the First was always reck-
 oned vile 309 11
 G. III 'consecrated obstruc-
 tion' 28 31
 G the Third never to have
 occurred 43 4
 G the Third profit by their
 example 242.16
 God save great G. 6 13
 great G's acts 270 7
 Harry! England and Saint G. 443 27

George (cont)

in which your Uncle G.'s work-
 shops was burned 175 32
 King G able to read that 235 8
 King G's glorious days 219 7
 Saint G, that swinged the
 dragon 447 23
 streets leading from St G's,
 Hanover Square 112.13
 when your Uncle G was living 175 36
 Georges. the G ended 309 11
 Georgia marching through G 583 7
 George Fergie, pudding and pie 366 22
 Geranium your own g's red 91.21
 Germ very g of all virtue 294 3
 German by the side of the G.
 tiger 144 6
 furious G. comes 343 3
 G, who smoked 31 21
 Herman's a G 387 4
 more g to the matter 437 11
 to my horse—G 136 13
 wee G lardie 250 12
 Germania rebellatrix G 372 5
 Germans G in Greek 387 1
 sermons from musical G 220 1
 to the G the air 125 23, 127 1
 Germany G my 'spiritual
 home' 233 11
 governments associated against
 G 371 15
 his bonnet in G 403.12
 offering G too little 362 29
 wall all G with brass 329 11
 Germans all g spill it once 153 5
 Gerundial trumpet of G 140 15
 Gertrude Cecily, G, Magdalen 410.11
 Gesang das ist der ewige G 223 18
 Wein, Web und G 321 5
 Gesanges auf Fluegel des G 240 26
 Gesetz das moralische G in mir 284 4
 Gestes Troiane g. 178 25
 Gesture g bland 116.18
 in every g dignity 348 26
 in shape and g proudly eminent 145 5
 Get do nothing and g something 182 26
 first to g what you want 504 14
 g but thither 552 2
 g that I wear 427 27
 g thee to a nunney 131 7
 g them away together 398 10
 g to live 243 31
 g up, g up for shame 245 21
 if you want to g somewhere
 else 130 4
 my practice could g along 187 29
 nice to g up in the morning 310 15
 Pages g on well enough 135 20
 pictures in our eyes to g 184 30
 plenty to g quite enough to g 170 15
 to him that can g it 99 39
 wish you may g it 24 18
 you g no more of me 189 20
 Gets everyman g as much as he
 can 274 21
 Getting g and spending 582 18
 g ready to live 201 1
 Gospel of G On 490 40
 King Charles constantly g in-
 to it 171 25
 with a! thy g get understanding 49 42
 Gertrudeburg [address at G] 311 12
 Gewinnen herrschen und g 223 23
 Gewiss thus g world 191 17
 Gey ill to deal wi' 127 29
 Ghastly g through the drizzling
 rain 532 9
 we were a g crew 149 32
 Ghost affable familiar g 487 21
 alas! poor g 432 7
 applaud the hollow g 16 10
 brood like a g 171 21
 each frustrate g 96 46
 gave up the g 64 50
 g of a garden 523 13
 G of the deceased Roman Em-
 pire 248 23
 g there's none to affright thee 246 23
 g unlad forbear thee 470 1
 if I had seen a g 204 31
 I saw my Jamie's g 35 10

Ghost (cont)

it is an honest g 432.24
 lat thy g thee lede 136 20
 like a g from the tomb 493 1
 like a g she glimmers on 539 2
 like an ill-us'd g. 73.13
 like a sheeted g 318 16
 make a g. of him that lets me
 moves like a g 482 4
 murmur of the mourning g. 183 1
 raise up the g of a rose 85 20
 some old lover's g 185 34
 there needs no g 432.22
 to a woman but a kind of g 184 9
 turn thou g that way 184 28
 vex not his g 434 27
 what beck'ning g. 381 30
 what gentle g 282 2
 would a g not rise 523.14
 your g will walk 91 3
 Ghosts from ghoulies and g 0 9
 Ghostly g counsel and advice 390 32
 Ghosts g they have depos'd 475 7
 g troop home 467 10
 I sought for g 494 5
 lit' g from an enchanter 196 4
 make the g rave 425 22
 Ghoulies from g and phosties 0 9
 Ghoul Miss Blumber dug them
 up like a G. 175 6
 Ghouls they are G 380 13
 when I die, the G 'll 511 25
 Giant arrow in the hand of the g 399 15
 as when a g dies 462 7
 balv figure on the g mass 181 8
 excellent to have a g's strength 461 30
 flies upon the body of a g 309 22
 G Despair 99 19
 g dies 231 27
 g race before the flood 192 9
 g rat of Sumatra 188 16
 like a g refreshed 397 1
 like a g's robe 400 31
 rejoiceth as a g 392 32
 sees farther than the g 152 29
 use it like a g 461 30
 Giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid 455 8
 Giant's Causeway worth seeing 274 15
 Giants g, the sons of Anak 40 14
 piled by the hands of g 323 11
 sleeps with the primeval g 125 34
 there were g in the earth 41 37
 Giber squeak and g in the
 streets 430 14
 Gibbets g for 'the man' 146 22
 g keep in awe 586 27
 racks, g, halters 370 10
 Gibbon G. moved to flutes
 levelled walls 154 13
 G's [style] elegant 154 13
 scabbie, scribble, scribble Eh!
 Mr G ? 223 5
 works of Hume, G, Robertson 306 26
 Gibeon stand thou still upon G 46 42
 Gibes great master of g 181 8
 where be your g now 437 15
 Gibraltar a thousand miles from
 the rock of G 217 12
 Giddy I am g 481 15
 our fancies are more g 483 3
 turn g, rave, and die 381 27
 Giddy-paccd brisk and g times 483 1
 Gier-eagle strong, the g 591 5
 Gitt beauty is the lover's g. 146 5
 breath a good g of God 267 21
 cause of this fair g 487 22
 daughter of Tyne with a g 391 24
 evay g of noble origin 581 17
 every good g and every perfect g. 60 29
 every other g but love 16 12
 excellent r of charity 389 11
 fat il g of beauty 174 8
 for a new year's g 466 8
 for g or grace, surpassing 88 25
 gauntlet with a g in't 87 29
 g for my fair 499 15
 g of martyrdom 192 25
 g to know it 427 16
 g will never let you want 282 7
 have not the g of contuency 391 26
 haven't the g of the gab 331 20

INDEX

<i>Gilt</i> (cont.)		<i>Gipseying</i> go a-g through the world with	307.29	<i>Give</i> (cont.)	
heaven's g. takes earth's abatement	94.1	<i>Gipsies</i> as g. do stolen children	499.23	g., oh g. me back my heart	118.6
Heaven's last best g.	348.1	the same the G. wore	18.8	g. to me the life I love	515.27
her great g. of sleep	241.22	<i>Gipsy</i> prefer a g. by Reynolds	325.16	g. unto this last	60.8
her priceless g.	374.20	Time, you old g. man	249.17	g. what thou canst	163.47
our surest g.	335.24	to the vagrant g. life	334.12	g., you gods, g. to your boy	191.17
portion of the g.	574.2	<i>Gird</i> another shall g. thee	64.18	if she g. ought in small parcels	563.24
rarest g. to Beauty	336.27	g. on thy sword, O man	81.5	in each thing g. him way	423.30
scented g. and remembrancer	567.12	g. thee with thy sword	394.22	I will g. a loving heart	247.1
taught song by g. of thee	95.37	g. up now thy loins	49.18	law doth g. it	465.10
thy great g.	487.22	how g. the sphere	348.30	more blessed to g.	65.11
<i>Gifted</i> noble nature poetically g.	20.5	<i>Girded</i> g. himself with strength	397.22	not a joy the world can g.	118.18
some divinely g. man	533.1	g. with a linen ephod	47.2	one life for each to g.	296.20
<i>Gift-horse</i> look a g. in the mouth	110.24	g. with praise	228.20	or Heaven can g.	493.27
<i>Giftie</i> some Pow'r the g. gie us	106.33	he g. up his loins	48.6	receive but what we g.	151.4
<i>Gifts</i> . all good g. around us	121.27	his father's sword he has g. on	356.27	such as I have g. I thee	64.27
all his g. to me	561.19	I g. up my Lions	560.5	that heart I'll g. to thee	247.1
all the g. from all the heights	94.4	let your loins be g.	61.54	then I'll g. o'er	246.6
cannot recall their g.	540.22	with your loins g.	45.47	they beg, I g.	195.13
contempt of God's good g.	267.31	<i>Girdedst</i> thou g. thyself	64.18	they g. to get esteem	226.12
diversities of g.	66.43	<i>Girdle</i> : folds of a bright g. furl'd	15.7	to lend, and to g. in	82.27
endowed with highest g.	574.10	g. me with steel	329.2	to spend, to g., to want	516.16
enjoyed the g. of the founder	216.21	g. round about the earth	466.40	two daughters crying, G., g.	50.54
g. from the Devil	74.29	girl . with a golden g.	70.26	what we g. and what we preserve	314.11
g. of God are strown	240.18	leathern g.	57.29	what will ye g. me?	60.37
God's g. . . man's best dreams	88.21	te my g. for me	492.23	when I g. I g. myself	567.21
her g. henceforth. bestowed		truth is the golden g.	159.4	<i>Given</i> ask, and it shall be g. you	58.19
equally	426.18	<i>Girdled</i> : g. with the gleaming world	535.19	give, and it shall be g.	61.31
her g. on such as cannot use them	280.19	with walls and towers' g. round	151.32	g. all other bliss	540.13
kings . shall bring g.	396.25	<i>Girl</i> Burma g. a-setun' g. round	299.10	g. away by a novel	290.21
make us love your goodly g.	474.7	but a g. to give	337.27	g. me over in my gray hairs	572.18
manifold g. of grace	391.19	cleanly young g.	387.12	g. to hospitality	66.3
man's work or his own g.	351.21	cold, cold, my g. I	473.32	g. to strong delusion	297.17
more of his grace than g.	583.10	come, little cottage g.	373.20	g. unsought is better	483.20
my g. instead of me	244.27	dear Child! dear G. I	577.1	not g. for thee alone	109.1
of all the heavenly g.	233.2	every boy and every g.	219.6	other titles thou has g. away	432.26
pretending to . g. of the Holy Ghost	100.38	fair little g.	262.8	something g. that way	37.28
rarer g. than gold	83.19	find some g. perhaps	83.18	to whom nothing is g.	204.16
received g. for men	396.9	garland briefer than a g. 's	262.20	unto every one that hath g.	60.32
rich g. wax poor	434.6	g. arose	586.17	when all have g. him over	189.20
these g. a curtain before 'em	482.8	g. I left behind me	10.13	<i>Given</i> cheerful g.	67.31
they presented unto him g.	57.24	g. with a pair of blue eyes	500.40	g. is forgot	154.40
thy seven-fold g. in part	400.31	going to be a very good g.	208.24	g. of all good things	389.43
<i>Gig</i> : crew of the Captain's g.	140.28, 218.14	Golden G.	313.6	Lord and g. of life	390.20
he drove a small g.	312.20	home is the g. 's prison	490.36	<i>Givers</i> when g. prove unkind	434.6
<i>Gigadibs</i> the literary man	80.39	I'll kiss my g.	299.21	<i>Gives</i> g. to man or woman	262.18
<i>Gigantic</i> body	325.28	like a green g.	431.26	it bleseth him that g.	464.33
<i>Giggles</i> : he wriggles and g.	249.24	my old g. that advises	174.1	like season'd timber, never g.	245.14
<i>Gilbert</i> , the Filbert	571.17	she's the dearest g.	174.36	she g. but little	587.12
<i>Gilboa</i> ye mountains of G.	47.29	slap-up g. in a chariot	178.16	whate'er he g., he g. the best	270.13
<i>Gild</i> g. but to flout	417.12	sweeter no g. ever gave	570.30	whoever g. takes liberty	185.21
g. it with the happiest terms	441.5	sweetest g. I know	571.1	who g. himself with his alms	320.18
g. refined gold	447.39	swet Highland G.	575.16	<i>Giveth</i> . God, that g. to all men	69.27
my verse again shall g.	189.10	then spoke I to my g.	246.25	He g. His beloved, sleep	88.25
silly to 'g. refined gold'	115.42	there was a little g.	318.17	<i>Giving</i> : godlike in g.	357.21
<i>Gilded</i> men are but g. loam	474.10	unlesson'd g.	464.19	loving and g.	368.1
small g. fly	454.18	we all love a pretty g.	72.17	not in the g. vein	476.24
<i>Gilding</i> g. pale streams	486.27	<i>Girl</i> -graduates sweet g.	538.17	<i>Gizzards</i> into their g.	121.20
g. the eastern hemisphere	499.29	<i>Girlish</i> . filled. with g. glee	219.27	Glad: come then. and be g.	404.17
stript of its lettering and g.	211.21	laugh thy g. laughter	651.13	earth may be g. thereof	397.31
<i>Gilds</i> : eternal summer g. them yet	115.43	<i>Girls</i> . boys and g. come out	360.10	g. because . at rest	398.19
love g. the scene	500.31	hear the g. declare	217.23	g. did I live	516.15
<i>Gilead</i> : G. is mine	395.23	in your g. again be courted	5.8	g. me with its soft black eye	177.33, 357.5
goats, that appear from mount G.	52.5	kissed the g. and made them cry	366.22	g. no more. . g. of yore	574.35
no balm in G.?	55.17	of all the g.	125.17	g. of other men's good	427.27
<i>Giles</i> : very old, Sir G.	359.8	prevent g. from being g.	254.17	g. to death's mystery	252.20
<i>Gill</i> : look out of your window, Mrs. G.?	171.18	rosebud garden of g.	576.14	g. to learn of noble men	451.16
<i>Gillflower</i> amiable	502.19	secrets with g.	165.13	g. when they said	399.30
<i>Gillflowers</i> : Columbine, with G.	510.23	swear never to kiss the g.	91.32	g., yea g. with all my heart	189.20
streak'd g.	485.23	two little g. in blue	228.5	God must be g.	94.41
<i>Gilligan</i> : old priest Peter G.	584.6	un-idea'd g.	270.15	hark, the g. sound!	183.19
<i>Gills</i> : at his g. draws in	348.26	what are little g. made of?	369.12	he was g., I was woe	232.12
<i>Gilpin</i> : away went G.	160.1	where little g. are sent	313.10	Janet was as g.	32.4
G. long live he	160.11	white feet of laughing g.	323.12	live in heart so g.	80.4
John G. was a citizen	159.32	young boys and g. are level	425.29	our sad bad g. mad brother	522.18
<i>Gilt</i> : dust that is a little g...g.		<i>Girt</i> : g. about the paps with a .		Philistia, be thou g. of me	395.23
o'er-dusted	481.22	girdle	70.26	shew ourselves g. in him	397.25
<i>Gimble</i> : gyre and g.	129.39	g. with a crimson robe	232.1	what some folks would be g. of	204.20
<i>Gin</i> : g. by pitfalls	419.33	<i>Gitche</i> Gumee: by the shores of G.	317.22	wine that maketh g.	398.9
talk o' g. an' beer	297.11	<i>Gitche</i> Manito, the mighty	317.21	wise son maketh a g. father	49.54
that I breakfast on g.	242.16	<i>Give</i> : all I can g. you I g.	524.33	<i>Gladder</i> : my heart is g. than all these	409.14
with Pitfall and with G.	207.10	blush to g. it in	122.39	<i>Glade</i> : bee-loud g.	585.12
woodcock near the g.	485.16	freely g.	58.47	cool gales shall fan the g.	385.7
<i>Ginger</i> : all 'ot sand an' g.	296.24	g. all thou canst	199.12	crown the wat'ry g.	230.23
g. shall be hot i' the mouth	482.32	g., and it shall be given	61.31	points to yonder g.	381.30
nuttmegs and g.	37.25	g. me my Romeo	478.20	<i>Gladly</i> : g. wolde he lerne and g.	
<i>Giotto's</i> tower, the lily of Florence	316.23	g. me my soul again	330.5	teche	137.7
<i>Gipsies</i> : über allen G. ist Ruh'	224.5	G. me, quoth I	456.10	suffer fools g.	67.32
		g. me the lass	106.17	travail so g. spent	583.19

INDEX

Gladness g of her g.	36 12	Gleaned my teeming brain	289:4	<i>Gloriae etiam sapientibus cupido g</i>	526 16
in our youth begin in g	580 7	Gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim	46:53	<i>Gloriam ad maiorem Dei g.</i>	13:3
make me hear of joy and g	395 8	Glede rapid g	503 5	Gloried Jamshyd g. and drank	
shareth in our g.	4 3	Glee fill'd one home with g	241 8	deep	206:1
solemn g	532 22	filled with gurlish g	219 27	Glories. all my g in that one	
teach me half the g	498 10	inward g.	578 11	woman	446 27
whose music is the g. of the		laugh'd with counterfeited g	225 1	all thy conquests, g	450:12
world	196 35	of gamyn and g	583 26	ghastly g. of saints	525 10
with solace and g	502 18	Glen down the rushy g	4:18	g, like glow-worms	563 15
Gladstone light of jurisprudence	148.5	Kilmeny gaed up the g.	250 21	g of my King	319 7
Gladstone G's always having the		this long g	537 31	g. of our blood and state	501:5
ace	305 20	Glenartney lone G's hazel shade	416 11	in those weaker g	552:4
what's the matter with G.?	233 12	Glencurn remember thee, G	106 28	I see heaven's g shine	53:7
Glams G hath murder'd sleep	458 12	Glendoveer blessed G	504 8	its g pass away	322:1
G thou art	457 1	Glenlivet only half G	23:28	my g and my state depose	475 20
King, Cawdor, G, all	458 30	Glens. bask in the g	15:14	Glorified, new Memmons	88:14
thou'dst have, great G.	457 1	Glide into the boughs does g	332 20	Glorify g. what else is damn'd	415:18
Glance darest not g thine eye	231 36	shall for ever g	573 26	to g. God and to enjoy him	501 9
g., and nod, and bustle by	18 18	Glide, still g the Stream	573 26	<i>Glorious: miles g.</i>	370:26
g from heaven to earth	467 24	Gldeth thus the Mayne g	94 24	Glorious all g. within	394:25
his g was stern and high	323 4	Glimmering about the g weirs	263 20	by all that's good and g.	118:35
how Stanley scorns the g!	322 9	g o'er my fleece-like floor	492 29	g. by my pen	355 20
in the g. of the Lord	118 39	merc g. and decays	552 9	G. First of June	147 15, 359:26
matron's g	224 13	their g. tapers to the sun	163 2	g the northern lights	503:6
mutual g. of great politeness	119 22	Glimmerings: see such g. of light	102 38	g thing, I ween	218 21
whisper, a g	183:7	Glimmers, like a ghost she g on	539 2	g. things of thee are spoken	364:16
whose g. was glum	222 27	Glimpse g of His bright face	552 3	g thing to be a Pirate King	221 27
Glances up from India g.	264:1	nor g divine	381 27	g to be a human boy	173 34
Glare, eyes which thou dost g. with	459 19	one g of it within the Tavern	207 8	had a g. time	190:25
red g. on Skiddaw	322 23	Glimpses g make me less ior-		happy and g.	250 14
Glared. lion, who g. upon me	448 32	lorn	582 18	hooting at the g sun	151 19
Glasgow. expatiating on the		g of the moon	431 32(-432)	more g is the crown	503:6
beauty of G.	275 9	Glisten. all silence an' all g.	319 23	Tam was g.	108 6
through G. town	31 4	Glistening shoe-ner	166:18	thou g murmur	114:30
Glass. beholding his natural face		Glisters: nor all that g., gold	230:22	to combat may be g	163 19
in a g.	69:33	Glitter. Sirius with a steely g	236 38	Gloriously drunk	163 33
comb and a g.	9 3	Glittering all bright and g.	582:14	Glory all g., laud, and honour	361:8
dome of many-coloured g.	492 15	continues to offer g prizes	72:25	all the g mussin'	304 37
double g. o' the invariable	179:4	g. and sounding generalities	142 25	all the g. of man as grass	69:46
excuse for the g.	500 39	g. generalities! blazing ubiqui-		all their g. past	99:1
fill ev'ry g.	214:29	ties	201:21	awake up, my g	395 19
get thee g eyes	454 11	g. like the morning star	102:11	be Thine the g.	192:23
g. of fashion	434 14	how that g. taketh me	247:13	brightness of his g.	69 7
g to his sightless eye	362 32	long grey beard and g. eye	148:18	calls the g. from the grey	95 19
grief with a g that ran	522 5	Gloom starv'd lips in the g	286:36	chief g its authors	277:25
he was indeed the g.	441 36	Gloaming in the g., O, my darling	370:15	come short of the g. of God	65:38
in a g. pigges bones	137 22	late, late in the g	250:22	crowned with g. now	291:18
looking in the g.	141 4	Roamin' in the G	310:16	crown him with g and worship	392:11
Love took up the g. of Time	534:16	when g treads the heels o' day	526:21	cursed, to the g. av the Lord	298 21
made mouths in a g.	453 7	Gloat: I g! hear me g!	304:45	days of our g.	118:32
man that looks on g.	244:15	to g on the glaze and the mark	309:25	differeth from another star in g.	67:13
my g shall not persuade me	486:19	Globe dotted over the whole g	563 5	do all to the g. of God	66:41
ordered a g of this ale	174:18	golden girdle of the g	159:4	drown'd my G. in a Shallow Cup	207:20
out of the fat, as clear as g.	170 25	great g. itself	480 8	eternal brood of g. excellent	509:23
peeps over the g.'s edge	89:28	rattle of a g.	191:17	eternal g thou shalt win	99:8
pure gold, like unto clear g.	71:47	this distracted g.	432:20	excess of g obscur'd	345:5
satire is a sort of g.	519:4	wears the turning g.	263 36	fill'd with the g. of God	3 8
sea of g. like unto crystal	70:37	we the g. can compass	407 19	fill thy breast with g.	243:29
sea of g mingled with fire	71:28	Globule: protoplasmal primordial		for gain, not g.	386 12
take my vovue g.	401:36	atomic g.	219:19	for the hope of g	389:20
thou art thy mother's g.	486:11	<i>Gloire. la g. et le repos ne peu-</i>		g. and loveliness have pass'd	288:28
through a g, darkly	66.46(-67)	<i>vent loger</i>	354:22	away	96 18
till I set you up a g.	435:39	<i>le jour de g</i>	412:1	g. and good of Art	576:1
turn down an empty G.	207:30	<i>on triomphe sans g.</i>	157:6	g and the freshness of a dream	576:8
Glasses. fill all the g. there	158:8	Gloom. amid the encircling g.	304:10	g. and the dream	114:38
Shakespeare, and the musical g.	227 23	brooding o'er the g.	336 9	g. and the nothing of a name	255:2
the Almighty's form g itself	114:30	counterfeit a g.	341:16	g. be to thee, O Lord most High	390 40
Glassy: around the g. sea	240 19	end of toil and g.	35:6	'g.' doesn't mean 'a nice knock-	
g. peartree leaves	255:4	g. of earthquake	497:24	down argument'	131:6
his g essence	401:31	g. the dark broad seas	541:3	g dropped from their youth	96:43
Glaze: to glaze on the g. and the		go with him in the g.	236:23	g. in the flower	576:20
mark	309:25	in silence and in g.	24:2	g. is departed	47 10
Glazed. how g. each weary eye	149 8	inspissated g.	271:29	g. jest and riddle	383:22
summer. framed and g	558:24	its splendour. pierce the g.	94:26	g. leads the way	312:29
Glazier: your father was no g.	520 12	Lerhe's g.	122:12	g., like the phoenix	117:29
Glazing: your g is new	303 8	my g... shade of His hand	544:31	G, Love, and Honour	297:20
Gleam. follow the G.	537:2	not chase my g away	408 9	g of Europe is extinguished	102 11
g. of her own dying smile	491:21	shine through the g.	322 2	g. of God did lighten it	72:5
g. on the years that shall be	322 7	this mournful g	344 21	g. of my crown	198:12
in the g. of a million. suns	541:4	through hours of g. fulfill'd	16:29	g. of the Egdon waste	237:9
one high funeral g.	585:22	thy thousand years of g	532:2	G. of the Garden	290:30
spent lights quiver and g.	15:24	tunnel of green g.	84:18	g. of the Lord is risen	54:39
visionary g.	576 8	watch from dawn to g.	497:12	g. of the Lord. revealed	54:19
Gleamed: g. upon my sight	580:19	Glooms. Splendours, and G.	491:121	g. of the Lord shone round	61:18
g. upon the glassy plain	575:25	through verdurous g.	287:29	g. of the winning	336:8
Gleams. convex g.	493:1	welcome, kindred g.	546:25	g. of the world pass away	291:21
g of a remoter world	495:18	Gloomy: bright blot upon this g.		g. of your prime	494:121
g. that untravell'd world	540:32(-541)	scene	498:20	g. of youth	516:8
invested with purple g.	577:13	more bigoted, more g.	363:17	g. shall remain	233:3
Glean: thou shouldst but g.	253:31	<i>Gloria: ingens g. Teucorum</i>	554:8	g. shone around	527:14
world shall g. of me	545:9	<i>sic transi g. mundi</i>	291:21		

INDEX

Glory (cont)

g's no compensation 304.24
 g's thrill is o'er 350.20
 g. that redounds 579.36
 g. that shall be revealed 389.27
 g. that was Greece 380.17
 g. to God in the highest 61.19
 g. to Man 524.27
 g. to the king of kings 505.12
 g. to the new-born king 505.12
 gout and g. 91.11
 go where g. waits 356.19
 greater g. dim the less 405.21
 heaven and earth are full of thy g. 390.40
 heavens declare the g. of God 392.32
 her full G. fly before ye 166.22
 him who walked in g. 580.7
 his work of g. done 162.11
 hoary head is a crown of g. 501.16
 I felt it was g. 118.34
 I g. in the name of Briton 216.13
 in a blaze with his descending g. 100.9
 in a sea of g. 446.24
 into g. peep 552.12
 King of g. enter may 421.2
 King of g. King of peace 244.25
 King of g. shall come in 393.12
 lads that will die in their g. 263.3
 laughter is sudden g. 248.24
 learned Thy Grace and G. under Malta 298.13
 left him alone with his g. 572.14
 light, a g. 151.5
 like madness the g. of this life 480.22
 long hair. a g. to her 66.42
 looks on war as all glory 501.4
 mellow g. of the Attic stage 16.2
 Memnonium. in all its g. 504.1
 mine eyes have seen the g. 264.15
 my gown of g. 405.9
 my race of g. run 350.30
 never hope for g. 515.24
 no g. lives behind. such 468.27
 once trod the ways of g. 446.29
 on which the Prince of g. died 562.18
 part with my g. and desert 244.11
 paths of g. 230.1
 power and the g. 58.4
 pride of the peacock is the g. of God 77.16
 sea of g. streams along 114.6
 ships. to the G. of the Lord 298.17
 show the Maker's g. 232.11
 soil'd g. 16.5
 so much g. and so much shame 325.25
 storehouse for the g. of the Creator 24.14
 strikes at thy great g. 475.3
 that will be g. for me 415.10
 there has passed away a g. 576.2
 there's g. for you 131.6
 this gain of our best g. 168.9
 this gain' ware g. waits ye 319.16
 thro' a kind of g. 541.22
 thy g. above all the earth 395.18
 thy laurel, thy g. 286.1
 'tis to g. we steer 213.10
 too fond of g. 505.27
 to the greater g. of God 13.3
 trailing clouds of g. 576.9
 uncertain g. of an April day 484.33
 Virtue solely is the sum of g. 331.2
 visions of g. 229.25
 wait and see, O sons of g. 324.18
 walking in an air of g. 552.9
 way to g. 537.25
 we beheld his g...g. as of the only begotten 62.64
 What Price G. 4.22
 what their joy and their g. 1.11
 what the joy and the g. 362.9
 when can their g. fade? 528.19
 where is that g. now? 516.8
 where Saints in g. stand 586.22
 who is the King of g. 393.13
 whole earth is full of his g. 53.8
 who of g. is the king? 421.2
 who rush to g. 122.19
 who to your g. came 14.20
 whose g. is in their shame 68.24

Glory (cont)

why in the name of G. 286.21
 with a g. in His bosom 264.18
 with g. not their own 579.26
 with inward g. crowned 498.24
 wretchedness that g. brings us 486.28
 write for g. or reward 157.5
 Gloss: read every text and g. over 119.11
 Gloucester Salisbury and G. 444.28
 Gloucestershire. stranger here in G. 474.27
 Glove g. upon that hand 477.14
 he play'd at the g. 30.10
 touch not the cat but a g. 419.21
 world and they hand and g. 162.18
 Gloves my g. on my hand 238.1
 walk through the fields in g. 157.9
 wore g. in my cap 453.19
 Glow: felt the friendly g. 104.20
 his heart should g. 221.20
 lazy g. of benevolence 90.31
 noon a purple g. 585.12
 saw the dawn g. through 336.3
 see to g. the delicate cheeks 424.6
 sit and g. like it 247.17
 to do thine eres g. 138.30
 Glowed now g. the firmament 347.19
 smile that g. celestial 349.4
 Glowing g. like the vital morn 493.2
 unbutton'd, g. hot 164.8
 Glows in the stars 383.19
 Glow-worm g. in the grass 118.8
 g. shows the matin near 432.19
 green of the g. shine 171.21
 her eyes the g. lend thee 246.23
 Glow-worms as g. shone 551.18
 glories, like g. 563.15
 Glubt magnanimus Remi nepotes 133.5
 Glued: my sword g. to my scab-bard 334.26
 Glum whose glance was g. 222.27
 Glutinous turtle, green and g. 94.34
 Gluts twice ten thousand Caverns 288.30
 Glutton g. of wordes 310.4
 of praise a mere g. 225.33
 Gnarled and writhen thorn 302.7
 Gnashing weeping and g. of teeth 58.33
 Gnat I, the g. 376.4
 small grey-coated g. 477.7
 strain at a g. 60.18
 Gnats small g. mourn 284.14
 Gnaw: g. your nether hip 473.13
 Time may g. Tantalum 107.27
 Go: against Nature not to g. out 352.29
 all cowards, we g. on very well 274.8
 all dressed up, with nowhere to g. 566.15
 and g. at last 245.20
 and we g. 335.25
 as cooks g. she went 414.13
 as often as from thee I g. 185.31
 before I g. hence 394.11
 bind me not, and let me g. 185.27
 can't you g. ? 245.27
 come, let us g. 551.14
 creep where it cannot g. 484.39
 donkey wor wouldn't g. 43.23
 expedient that I g. away 63.60
 friend, g. up higher 62.3
 get the men to g. away 41.11
 g., and catch a falling star 186.16
 g., and do thou likewise 61.43
 g. and find out and be damned 290.2
 g., and he goeth 58.31
 g., and sin no more 63.27
 g., and the Lord be with thee 47.22
 g. at once 459.23
 g. away at any rate 8.11
 g., for they call you 18.5
 g. into it yourself 74.24
 g., litel book 138.41
 g., litel book 516.12
 g., lovely Rose 558.4
 g., my Love 80.17
 g. not, happy day 556.6
 g. on till you come to the end 120.30
 g., poor devil, get thee gone 513.10
 g. thy way, eat thy bread 51.20
 g. to your Gawd like a soldier 364.4
 g. up, thou bald head 48.18
 g. we know not where 462.9
 g. wheer munny is 537.7

Go (cont)

g. where glory waits 356.19
 g. where you are wanted 263.10
 g. with him twain 57.51
 g. ye into all the world 61.9
 he must g. he must kiss 232.3
 how you do g. it 83.11
 I can g. no longer 361.23
 I can't remember how they g. 120.25
 I could never g. back again 358.2
 if I g. not away 63.60
 I find I g. down 387.2
 I g., and it is done 458.1
 I g. from you to Him 24.5
 I g. on for ever 528.6
 I g. to the Father 63.62
 I know, where'er I g. 576.2
 I'll g. no further 432.6
 I scarce can g. or creep 266.8
 it doesn't g. far enough 177.13
 I will arise and g. now 585.12
 I will not let thee g. 81.13
 last did g. 342.26
 let them g. 468.20
 let us g. hence, my songs 524.25
 like Wind I g. 551.12
 must you g. ? 206.14
 neither g. nor hang 72.20
 neither will I let Israel g. 45.40
 never g. from my heart 328.11
 not sit nor stand but g. 95.15
 not pleasures as they come, but g. 244.8
 not to g. anywhere, but to g. 514.14
 obliged to g. at a certain hour 273.29
 o' God's name, let it g. 475.10
 one to come and one to g. 131.15
 reasons for bachelors to g. out 196.28
 still would g. 561.32
 sweetest love, I do not go 186.15
 ten thousand to g. out of it 520.34
 their Lord bid them g. 343.14
 those who g. about doing good 166.25
 though I must g. 186.25
 Thursday's child has far to g. 368.1
 thus far shalt thou g. 373.17
 Time stays, we g. 183.15
 to g. hence unwilling 349.30
 unto Caesar shalt thou g. 65.20
 we'll g. no more a-roving 119.4
 we must g. 296.12
 west of these. I must g. 208.7
 we will g. into the house of the Lord 399.30
 we will g. with you along 246.2
 we will not g. again 141.23
 what a Rum G. everything is 504.28
 where'er I g. they shout 'Hello!' 408.17
 who will g. for us? 53.9
 with thee to g. 349.30
 Goad us on to sin 462.1
 Goads: God, g. them on 584.8
 words of the wise are as g. 51.34
 Goal final g. of ill 532.31
 fire-winged to its g. 411.28
 g. stands up 263.6
 grave is not its g. 317.5
 one far-set g. 19.4
 staggering on to her g. 16.11
 stands up to keep the g. 263.6
 till you g. be won 227.34
 Goals, muddled oafs at the g. 297.10
 Goat: Llama. sort of fleecy hairy g. 41.33
 lust of the g. 77.16
 luxurious mountain g. 445.1
 with hoofs of a g. 88.11
 with their g. feet dance 329.20
 Goatish: his g. disposition 452.19
 Goats: better than sheep or g. 531.36
 Cadwallader and all his g. 445.8
 drink the blood of g. 395.4
 g. and monkeys! 472.31
 promontory g. 336.38
 refuge for the wild g. 398.10
 thy hair is as a flock of g. 52.5
 Gobble-uns'll git you 407.13
 Goblet: thy navel is like a round g. 52.18
 upon a parcel-gilt g. 441.31
 Goblets: my figur'd g. 475.10
 Goblin: makes a g. of the sun 411.24
 spirit of health or g. damn'd 431.32

INDEX

Goblins g'll git you 407 3
 one of sprites and g. 485 10
 God about the feet of G. 531 36
 abusing of G's patience 405 33
 acknowledgement of G. in
 Christ 90 43
 Act of G. defined 243 16
 again to G. return 575 1
 ah, my dear G. 243 21
 all love is lost but upon G 195 8
 all the sons of G shouted 49 20
 almost chide G 428 17
 appeal from tyranny to G. 114 34
 as a g self-slain 523 16
 as far removed from G 344 10
 as G gives us to see the right 314 13
 as if G brought them written in
 his hand 200 46
 as if G wrote the bill 199 29
 as if we were G's spies 454 10
 assumes the g. 191 1
 as the sunflower turns on her g 356 13
 at G's great Judgment Seat 294 27
 attribute to G himself 464 33
 avow to G made he 30 11
 before G. made the angelic clan 586 14
 before the g. of love was born 185 34
 best thing G invents 91 31
 better no opinion of G 27 20
 bitter G to follow, a beautiful
 G to behold 525 5
 blends itself with G 493 6
 blow, thou wind of G ! 293 16
 built G a church 162 4
 but for the grace of G 70 12
 by G's Almighty Hand 121 27
 by searching find out G 48 56
 by the grace of G I am what I am 67 5
 by the livin' G that made you 297 6
 Cabots talk only to G 79 2
 Caesar's self is G's 166 14
 called the children of G. 57 39
 call in and invite G 186 32
 Cardinal,—Christ,—Maria,—G 96 17
 cared greatly to serve G 363 8
 Carnage is G's daughter 116 25
 charged with the grandeur of G 254 24
 chariots of G. 396 8
 child of G. 391 2
 closer walk with G 161 1
 conspired against our G 330 1
 cried out 'G, G, G.' 443 20
 cry out, O living G, for thee 421 3
 curse G, and die 48 43
 daily, nearer G. 291 7
 daughter of the voice of G. 573 28
 dear G. who loveth us 150 16
 deem himself a g, or beast 383 22
 Destiny the Commissary of G 186 5
 Donne's verses .like the peace
 of G. 267 32
 door-keeper in the house of my
 G 397 7
 earth. .praises G. 151 30
 effect whose cause is G. 163 52
 either a beast or a g. 14 15
 either a wild beast, or a g 26 15
 eternal G is thy refuge 46 34
 even G's providence 252 19
 even to fight against G 64 32
 every. .bush afire with G. 87 35
 every man .G. or Devil 190 23
 every word .out of the mouth
 of G 57 34
 excellent angler. .now with G. 559 18
 faithful to G and thee 248 7
 fall into the hands of G. 540 1
 fall into the hands of the living
 G. 69 12
 far be it from G. 49 15
 fast by the oracle of G. 344 2
 fat, only man of G. 540 6
 fear G., and keep his command-
 ments 51 36
 fear G., and take your own part 78 30
 fear G... Honour the King 69 50, 305 1
 feeble G. has stabb'd me 214 6
 fellow-citizens: G. reigns 213 7
 first G. dawned on Chaos 491 23
 forgotten even by G. 94 22

God (cont.)
 for G ! for the Cause! 323 2
 for G's sake hold your tongue 184 11
 Freedom is the cause of G ! 79 11
 from everlasting Thou art G. 562 9
 from G sent forth 575 1
 from G, who is our home 576 9
 further from G 4 23
 gifts of G are strown 240 18
 glory of G did lighten it 72 5
 glory to G in the highest 61 19
 G accept him 537 28
 G all mercy a G unjust 587 10
 G Almighty's gentlemen 190 26
 G and sinners reconciled 565 12
 G and soldiers we alike adore 404 9
 G and the doctor 372 12
 G answers sharp and sudden 87 29
 G appears, and G is Light 74 1
 G become her lover 166 9
 G being with thee 577 1
 G be in my head 6 10
 G be thanked who has matched
 us 84 16
 G be with you, Balliol men 40 32
 G be with you till we meet 406 1
 G bless our Lord the king 250 14
 G bless the Regent 504 4
 G by G goes out 524 22
 G cannot change the past 3 5
 G changes, and man 524 1
 G could have made a better
 berry 112 21
 G. created the heaven 44 1
 G disposes 291 20
 G, even our own G. blessing 396 3
 G first planted a garden 26 19
 G for Harry! 443 27
 G for his Richard 475 1
 G for King Charles 90 16
 G fulfils himself 531 35
 G gave the increase 66 22
 G gives skill 197 1
 G grant you find one face 293 19
 G ha' mercy on his soul 436 36
 G has a few of us 89 11
 G has not said a word 95 6
 G. has written all the books 112 3
 G hath given you one face 434 12
 G hath joined them 388 2
 G hath made them so 561 24
 G hath made the pile complete 532 32
 G hath no better praise 81 9
 G help the wicked 439 36
 G Himself is moon and sun 537 27
 G himself scarce seemed 150 14
 G., if a G. there be 524 26
 G., if there be a G. 8 20
 G. in his holy habitation 396 5
 G. in Three Persons 240 19
 G. into the hands of their de-
 liverer 350 36
 G. is always for the big bat-
 talions 557 10
 G. is a Spirit 63 13
 G is faithful 66 38
 G is forgotten 372 12
 G is his own interpreter 161 20
 G is in heaven 51 6
 G is in the midst of her 394 28
 G is love 70 12
 G is Love, I dare say 112 4
 G is making the American 587 18
 G is not a man 46 19
 G is not mocked 67 47
 G is our hope and strength 394 27
 G is. .stream of tendency 20 13
 G is the perfect poet 94 16
 G is, they are 91 1
 G is Three, and G is One 364 5
 G is thy law, thou mine 347 20
 G is working His purpose out 3 8
 G. knoweth 67 36
 G. knows, an' 'E won't split 304 53
 G. 'Il send the bill to you 319 14
 G. loves an idle rainbow 249 12
 G. Lyæus ever young 38 10
 G.. made 'em to match the
 men 196 16
 G. made him .pass for a man 463 10
 G. made Himself an awful rose 541 10

God (cont.)
 G made the country 162 38
 G made them, high or lowly 3 15
 G made the thunder 325 13
 G made the wicked Grocer 141 32
 G make a man miserable 136 5
 G marked him for his own 559 28
 G may forgive you 198 7
 G moves in a mysterious way 161 18
 G. must be glad 94 41
 G. must think it exceedingly
 odd 305 10
 G never made his work for man
 to mend 192 15
 G now accepteth thy works 51 20
 G o'erhead 317 7
 G. of life, and poesy 114 23
 G of Love my Shepherd is 245 10
 g of my idolatry 477 23
 G of our fathers, be the G. 183 20
 G. of our fathers, known of old 300 24
 g of our idolatry, the press 161 33
 G of Things as they are 303 21
 g pursuing 522 12
 G rest you merry 6 11
 G's a good man 469 3
 G. save great George 6 13
 G save our gracious king 125 15
 G save the king 47 12, 125 15, 250 14
 G save the king! Will no man
 say amen? 475 18
 G save the Queen 301 13
 G saw that it was good 44 4
 G's eldest daughter 212 13
 G's first Creature 28 5
 G's forgotten 404 9
 G's gifts man's best dreams 88 21
 G's grace is the only grace 375 11
 G's greatness flowed around 88 5
 G's great Venie 186 11
 G. shall help her 394 28
 G's hill 396 7
 G. should go before such vil-
 lains 469 7
 G's in his heaven 94 40
 G's laughing in Heaven 584 10
 G's own country 6 14
 G's own ear listens 348 16
 G's soldier he 461 15
 G's sons are things 327 6
 G stands winding His horn 584 20
 G stooping shows sufficient 96 10
 G. strikes a silence 88 26
 G. tempers the wind 512 28
 g. that he worships 519 11
 G that hidest thyself 54 18
 G. that you took from a printed
 book 302 34
 G. the All-terrible 142 20
 G. the Father turns a school-
 divine 386 15
 G. the first garden made 158 9
 G. the herdsman 584 8
 G. the soul 383 18
 G. the word that spake it 197 35
 G. threw him from. heaven 330 1
 G. took him 44 35
 G. unmakes but to remake 96 16
 G. walks in mine 85 13
 G. was very merciful to the birds 11 12
 g. when all our life-breath met 410 26
 G. who best taught song 95 37
 G. who made him sees 296 33 (-297)
 G. who made shall gather them 24 5
 G. who made thee mighty 42 20
 G., whose puppets. .are we 94 46
 G. will provide a lamb 44 53
 G. within my breast 83 8
 G. wot! 85 12
 good G. pardon all good men 87 32
 go to your G. like a soldier 394 4
 grace is given of G 146 24
 Grace of G. is in Courtesy 41 16
 grace of G. .with me 67 6
 granted scarce to G. 510 22
 great G. of War 38 19
 great g. of Loves name 138 16
 great, just, good G. 96 6
 grown beneath G's eye 96 31
 had I but served G as dili-
 gently 572 18

INDEX

God (cont)

had I but serv'd my G. 447 1
hand folks over to G's mercy 196 14
happen to be—G? 91 23
have G for his Father 22 1
have G. to be his guide 99 31
he for G, only 347 11
heirs of G 65 54
he is the Lord our G. 397 28
he liveth unto G. 65 45
here in the sight of G 391 22
here is G, and there is G. 147 4
here is G's plenty 194 13
here's G. down on us 87 27
her fathers' G 420 5
her last republic cried to G. 142 3
her seat is the bosom of G. 253 36
he sung of G 503 2
he trusted in G 393 3
hey for G Almighty! 292 10
higher than G's 96 15
himself from G not free 199 23
his Father and his G. 230 13
Holy, Holy, Holy! Lord G Almighty! 240 19
holy Lamb of G. 75 16
honest G. 112 9, 267 16
hope for the best, and trust in G 504 23
hope of the City of G 334 13
how can he love G not seen? 70 15
how odd of G. 202 19
I am a G and cannot find it 496 26
idea G has of you 551 2
I embrace the purpose of G. 570 25
if G. be for us 65 57
if G choose love thee better 88 24
if G. did not exist 557 7
if. G. were standing there 213 2
I find letters from G 507 24
if it be of G. 64 32
if you want to take in G 319 13
I'll leap up to my G 330 7
in apprehension how like a g. I inclines to think there is a G. 433 15
in my flesh shall I see G 146 32
in the faces I see G 49 6
in the great hand of G. 507 24
invisible, except to G 458 26
I remembered my G 346 28
is, and . . . is not, the voice of G. 507 35
it is the voice of a g 386 14
I who saw the face of G. 64 49
just are the ways of G 330 2
just G., forgive 350 27
justify G's ways to man 573 10
justify the ways of G 203 25
kills the image of G 344 4
kingdom of G is within 352 6
kin to G by his spirit 62 30
know his G. by night 25 26
knowledge . . . makes a G. of me 551 18
know that I am G 256 19
know what G. and man is 394 29
laws of G. and man and metre 529 24
laws of G. . . suspended 315 14, 416 10
leads—G. knows where 489 31
leave the word of G. 116 21
led him to confess a G. 64 33
let G arise 24 18
let G. be true 396 4
let not G. speak with us 65 36
light but the shadow of G. 45 53
like a G. in pain 85 16
like G's own head 285 16
Lord G. of Battles 149 12
Lord G. of Sabaoth 297 8
lost in G., in Godhead found 300 24, 390 40
lost my leg, by G. I By G., and have you! 388 15
lovesome thing, G. wot! 199 31
make . . . the will of G. prevail 564 8
man in the bush with G. . . meet 85 12
man is G's image 19 25
man sent from G. 109 16
man's word is G. in man 244 4
man with G. . . in the majority 62 61
many are afraid of G. 529 40
melancholy g. protect thee 305 5
men that G. made mad 315 11, 483 7, 140 15

God (cont)

mills of G 15 22, 317 13
Mithras, G. of the Morning 301 29
more just than G 48 49
most resembles G 108 35
Mother of G! no lady 148 16
much ado . . . G wot 80 7
music sent up to G 89 10
my duty towards G 391 5
my G. and King 243 24
my G, how wonderful 202 21
my G, I love thee 132 7
my G, look not so fierce 330 11
my G, my G, look upon me 393 1
my G, my verse is not 245 2
my G, why forsaken me? 60 52
my King and my G 397 5
myself a g 78 2
mysteries of G 66 24
Name of the G. of Jacob 392 35
names G. in oaths 184 14
nature is the art of G 86 12
nature of G is a circle 10 17
nearer G's Heart in a garden 233 17
neck G. made for other use 262 12
ne'er said, 'G. be praised' 88 3
negation of G. erected into a system 223 1
neglect G. and his Angels 186 32
neither our love from G 410 25
neither should a g. intervene 256 5
new treasures . . . G. will provide 201 5
noblest work of G. 105 5, 384 9
no G. could please 190 10
no—G. knows what 119 32
'no G.,' the wicked saith 146 31
no king but G alone 411 36
no man hath seen G 63 1, 70 13
none other but the house of G. 45 5
none that can read G. aright 404 14
nor asks of G., but of her stars 384 31
not afraid of G., afraid of me 386 23
not G! in gardens! 85 13
not G's and not the beasts' 91 1
not the G. of Nature 244 27
not three Gods but one G 388 40
now thank we all our G 571 21
obey G. rather than men 64 31
of all the thoughts of G 88 25
of G above or man below 383 8
of such is the kingdom of G. 61 6
O G. of battles 444 24
O G. of Bethel 183 20
O G. of Mercy, when? 198 22
O G! oh Montreal! 112 17
O G., our help 562 9
O Lamb of G, I come 198 120
O—my—G—keep—me 295 1
one G. created us 56 14
one G., one law 533 31
one G. only 146 34
one more insult to G. 93 6
one, on G's side 378 19
one that would circumvent G. 437 11
only G. can make a . . . lookers on 24 22
only G. can make a tree 202 13
O that great Sabaoth G. 510 11
others call it G. 131 30
our G., our help 562 9
out of me G. and man 524 1
owe G. a death 442 12
owest G. a death 440 29
paltered with Eternal G. 537 23
patent for his honours . . . from . . . G. 105 16
patted my G. on the head 302 29
peace of G. 68 26, 267 32, 390 48
praise G. from whom all blessings 292 3
'Praise G.!' sang Theocrite 90 3
praising G. with sweetest looks 253 20
presents the g. unshorn 245 24
press G's lamp close 94 26
presume not G. to scan 383 22
pretence that G. had put it there 305 20
pride of the peacock is the glory of G. 77 16
put G. in his statements 566 21
put your trust in G., my boys 73 2
rack the name of G. 329 25
ranka the same with G. 94 46

God (cont)

reader of the works of G 163 13
rebellion obedience to G. 79 14
rejoice and delight in G. 548 13
rejoice in the living G 397 5
resound G's goodness 266 13
rest for the people of G 93 41
sacrifice of G 395 10
sacrifice to G of the devil's leavings 387 1, 520 48
sail with G the seas 200 18
saw its G., and blushed 165 25
say, 'G. be pitiful' 88 3
seas of G 507 3
security of a G 25 17
see G made and eaten 89 44
seek ye first the kingdom of G 58 14
seen G. face to face 45 11
sees G. in clouds 383 11
separate us from the love of G 65 58
serve G. and mammon 58 10
service greater than the g 481 12
she for G in him 347 11
should not think of G 443 20
sign'd by G's name 567 24
since G is light 346 18
some lesser g. made the world 531 27
so near is G to man 199 32
Son of G goes forth 240 20
spirit shall return unto G. 51 33
stamps G's own name 162 23
standeth G within the shadow 320 11
steep and trid G 543 15
stop, child of G 151 16
such a lady G's mother 7 17
take the Name of G in vain 390 8
taking of the Manhood into G 388 42
Tamburlaine, the Scourge of G 331 8
teach me, my G. and King 244 15
thank'd my G. for worldly things 74 29
thank G. of all 136 20
that G we both adore 380 26
that I should keep G's holy will 391 2
that thou art happy, owe to G. 348 11
their 'Eternal' and 'G' 20 14
the Lord G. almighty 409 21
the Lord G made them all 3 14
the Lord G. of your fathers, the G. of Abraham, the G. of Isaac, and the G. of Jacob 45 38
the Lord . . . is G. indeed 292 7
the Lord our G. Most High 301 25
The mighty G 53 15
then show likest G's 464 33
there is no G 392 21
there we see the works of G 377 9
they heard the voice of . . . G 44 21
they hope they serve G. 469 7
they said, G. forbid 62 41
they shall see G 57 30
they shall see our G. 291 13
they that deny a G 25 26
think not G. at all 350 27
this G. is our G. for ever 394 35
this thing is G 524 3
thou art G. from everlasting 397 15
thou being dead art a G. 525 13
though G. hath raised me high 198 12
Thou, my G., art n't 247 22
three person'd G. 185 18
through darkness up to G. 532 36
through his garden walketh G 96 33
through nature up to nature's G 384 14
throws himself on G 91 41
thy country's, thy G's, and truth's 446 31
thy G. my G. 47 1
thy G., thy life, thy cure 552 2
thy soul and G. stand sure 95 22
to glorify G. and to enjoy him 501 9
to G. I speak Spanish 136 13
to see G. only 185 23
to the Altar's G. 166 13
to the City of G 17 21
to the greater glory of G. 13 13
to the Judgement-seat of G. 23 24
To The Unknown G. 64 60
true G's priest 124 26
trust G.: see all 95 13
trust in G., and do the Right 327 3
unchanging law of G. 373 16

INDEX

God (cont)

unless G send his hail 94 13
 very G of very G 390.19
 vindicate the ways of G 383 8
 voice of the people is the voice of G 3.10, 406:16
 walked in the house of G 395 12
 we are the children of G 65 54
 well, G's above all 471 13
 were I Lord G 326 19
 what G abandoned 264 4
 what G declares pure 347.25
 what G hath cleansed 64.47
 what G hath joined G. will take care of that 489 26
 what G hath joined 59 56
 what I call G 96 12
 when G by man trod 524 7
 when g first maked man 137 40
 when G lets loose a thinker 200 7
 when G's the theme 503 6
 when he wrote of Angels and G 77 7
 when I reflect that G is just 268 27
 when you've sung 'G. save the Queen' 294 17
 wheresoe'er in G's great universe 187 1
 wherever G erects a house 170 11
 whom G. hath joined put asunder 391 34
 whom G to ruin has designed 102 33
 whose G is their belly 68 24
 with G all things are possible 60 4
 with G be the rest 95 12
 wonderful works of G 64 26
 word was with G was G 62 58
 woethnot the righteousness of G 69 30
 world, as G has made it 92 2
 wrestling with (my G I) my G. 254 20
 write G first 469 7
 ye believe in G 63 50
 yet G's will be done 584 18
 ye that forget G 395.6
 your false g but a dim remembering 551.13
 yours faithfully, G 5 27
 zeal of G 65:61
 God-curst sun 236 19
 Goddess g, allow this aged man 377.4
 g and maiden and queen 525 4
 g, excellently bright unto that G's grace 279.31
 509 9
 Goddesses set it beside one of those g 374.10
 Godfathers earthly g. of Heaven's lights 454 32
 my G and Godmothers 391 2
 Godfrey G in the gate 141 7
 last was G of Bouillon 327 15
 God-gifted organ-voice 529 17
 Godhead conversion of the G. in-to flesh 388 42
 lost in God, in G. found of whatso'er descent their G. be 190*12
 God-intoxicated man 365 24
 God-light singing in the great G 88.14
 Godlike for g kings of old 323 11
 God by man as g. 524.7
 G David was restored 190.31
 g erect 347:10
 g. hero sate 190:34
 g. in giving 357.21
 g. reason to fust in us unus'd 436:15
 patient endurance is g 316 15
 seeds of g power 15 9
 thy G. crime 118 30
 Godliness: in cheerful g 577 15
 Godly: every one that is g. 393 32
 g. race he ran 388:12
 g. righteous, and sober nobody gets old and g. 585:14
 proud and g. kings 208:5
 Godolphin Horne was nobly born 40:35
 Gods: angels would be g 383 13
 as flies, are we to the g 453:40
 be ready, g. 451:21
 by the nine g. he swore 323:10
 clearest g. 454:5
 contrived to talk about the G. 116:35

Gods (cont)

counsel of her country's g. 158 29
 dare the G. 330 23
 dish fit for the g 449 10
 dish for the g. 426 8
 fault of angels and of g 381 33
 fear first in the world made g 281 8
 fit love for G 349 12
 give, you g, give to your boy 191 17
 g approve the depth 577 12
 g are come down 64 51
 g. are just 454 21
 g are we 15 9
 g cannot recall their gifts 540 22
 g. detest my baseness 425 23
 G see everywhere 315 28
 g that made the g 140 11
 G, that mortal beauty chase 332.16
 G, that wanton in the air 319.4
 g themselves throw incense 454 20
 g today stand friendly 451 35
 G who live for ever 324 14
 great g find out their enemies 453 9
 in the names of all the g 448.23
 lungs it makes g 476 33
 large utterance of the early G. 286 6
 leave the issue to the G. 157 7
 limbs of gibbeted G 525 10
 men that strove with g 541 3
 neither children nor G. 296 2
 none other g but me 390 5
 not three G. 388 40
 on the hills like G 535 19
 post allotted by the G. 535.25
 purpos'd by the mighty g. 449 21
 real are the dreams of G. 286 38
 Red G call us out 296 12
 rejecting the g of Athens 379 24
 so many g 588.27
 stooped the tempest of the G 331 2
 take the good the g. provide 191 9
 temples of his G 323 17
 these are thy g, O London 307 2
 these that were G are dead 525 13
 thinking of his own G 16 6
 thus darling of the G. 333 5
 to my own G. I go 300 19
 to stature of the g. 336 1
 true g sigh 88.12
 unseen before by G. 286.10
 voice of all the g 455 22
 weigh your G and you 303 25
 whatever g may be 241:18, 523 23
 what men or g are these? 287 7
 when half-gods go the g arrive 199 14
 whom the g. love 116 10
 wise g. seal our eyes 425.2
 with g. doth diet 341 10
 with stupidity the g. struggle 415 23
 woman is a dish for the g 426.8
 wondrous the g. 74 8
 ye are G and. shall die 525:12
 ye shall be as g. 44:20
 you might have seen the g there 413 1
 you see me here, you g 452 42
 God's-acre the burial-ground G. 316 26
 Godward: looking G. 524.2
 Goes he bows and g again 516:1
 her colour. g off at night 500:35
 mostly they g up and down 135 1
 onward it gleaming g. 311 16
 regard not how it g. 106:25
 sea where it g. 15 6
 ship that g. 173.8
 Sunday that g on and on 268 10
 Time g., you say? 183:15
 wren g to't 454.8
 Goest: grave, whither thou g. 46 37
 whithersoever thou g. 47 1
 whither thou g. I will go 306:10
 Goeth: g. on still in his wickedness 51:33
 g. to his long home 392 32
 man g. forth to his work 398:10
 wine, that g. down sweetly 52:20
 Goethe: G's sage mind 16:23
 G's wide and luminous view 17:5
 open thy G. 127 19
 Going, all things g. as they came 411:30
 endure their g. hence 454:18
 g. down that long long trail 293:1

Going (cont)

g on before 35 1
 g one knows not where 334 14
 g out with the tide 174 39
 g. to and fro in the earth 48 38
 g. to run all night 210 13
 he shall direct his g 397 10
 not worth g to see 274 15
 Oh where are you g? 409 16
 perceive how the world is really g 19 27
 preserve thy g out 399 29
 safe shall be my g 84 19
 softly she was g up 149 23
 their g from us utter destruction 56.23
 to keep us g. 335 10
 upon the order of your g. 459.23
 wages of g on 541 17
 worth while g through so much 178 42
 Goings ordered my g 394 12
 Gold apples of g. 50 34, 524 19
 as its purest g 382 13
 as musers do in g. 548 13
 barbaric pearl and g 345 14
 better to me than g 571 9
 beyond all their panaceas, potable g 109 22
 born of beaten g 190 12
 brow-bound with g 529 9
 buldied over with pillars of g 75 4
 building roofs of g 443 10
 but litel g in cofre 137 6
 cheaply for thrice their weight in g 203 39
 city was pure g 71.47
 dearer than thousands of g. 399.17
 fetch the age of g. 343 18
 flowers streaked with g. 497.22
 flow with tears of g. 77 2
 fly to India for g 329 23
 for a' the g in Christentie 31.7
 for cloth of g you cease to care 218 29
 from the red g keep thy finger 419.16
 gild refined g. 115 42, 447 39
 gleaming in purple and g. 118.37
 g air and the silver tade 411.4
 g and bramble-dew 516 6
 g. and frankincense 57.24
 g. a transient trouble 228 18
 g. at the root of wisdom 111.39
 g is for the mistress 295.14
 g that I never see 263.13
 g to airy thinness beat 186 25
 hair and harpstring of g. 525.5
 her clothing is of wrought g 394.25
 her feathers like g 396.7
 her locks were yellow as g 149.13
 her stomacher was g 298:29
 his fetters, though of g. 27.44
 his g. complexion dimm'd 486 18
 his hands are as g. rings 52:14
 I do not sell for g 131 24
 I fling them back their g. 365.20
 in their g. coats spots 466:34
 is she not pure g? 96 28
 jewel of g in a swine's snout 49.58
 learning a mere hoard of g 442 21
 lilac, g. and green 80:114
 Love. differs from g and clay 493:11
 love is mor than g 321:12
 made of silver, or of g. 218:29
 male ringlets or feminine g. 523.4
 man's the g 105.30
 mast was o' the beaten g. 31.8
 more than g. was in a ring 140 26
 more to be desired than g. 392:33
 my bow of burning g. 75:16
 my heart in a case o' g. 32:10
 my heart of g. 6:18
 narrowing lust of g. 533:20
 never lack'd g 470:29
 no g., no Holy Ghost 111:39
 nor all that glisters, g. 230:22
 not covetous for g. 444:27
 not g., not blood 493:27
 now winks the g. fin 539:2
 O delv'd g. 88.26
 of two g. ingots 330.13
 ornaments of g. 47:30
 oure g. was changyd into lede 583 26
 patines of bright g. 465:18

INDEX

Gold (<i>cont</i>)		Golgotha memorize another G	456 6	Good (<i>cont</i>)	
poop was beaten g	424.6	Goltman, silent on his horse	42 11	better beautiful than g	
queen in a vesture of g	394.23	Gondola g. of London	182 16	better g than ugly	570.9
rare g. ring of verse	95 19	scarce swam in a g	428.17	better to fight for the g	536 25
rarer gifts than g	83 19	what else is like the g ?	146 20	bite so g a man	225 22
red g. is on the pine-stems	337 35	Gone 'all, all are g	308 1	bored with g wine	182 24
ring is yet of g	165 21	ay, Caesar, but not g	449 28	by all that's g and glorious	118 35
rotteness of eighty years in g	119 18	been and g and done	218 5	call a man a g man upon easier	
saint-seducing g	476 48	both are g	16 6	terms	275 15
scarfs, garters, g	383 30	days that have g by	208 4	cannot be ill be g.	456 24
set upon sockets of fine g.	52 14	from these I would be g	487 14	captive g	487 14
silver and g, have I none	64 27	gathered, and g by together	394 33	choose the g	53 12
silver threads among the g	406 8	g. from us for ever	318 2	common g to all	452 9
straight was a path of g.	94 27	g. into the world of light	552 8	common love of g	533 20
streets are paved with g.	154 9	g. over to the majority	125 34	deny us for our g	424 3
street is pure g	72 3	g. the way of all flesh	155 39	do after the g	328 2
sumptuous spot all done up in g	20.31	g. to her death	252 12	do all the g. you can	565 19
there is g and here my bluest		g. to-morrow	40 6	do any man's heart g	466 29
veins	424 13	g. to the demnition bow-wows	177 26	do evil that g. may come	65 37
thy master hath his g.	365 17	g. up with a merry noise	394 31	do g by stealth	386 20
travell'd in the realms of g.	288 10	g. whar de good niggers go	210 19	don't look too g.	207 10
trodden g.	345 9	g. with the wind	187 10	drawn it for a g. one	194 14
truth with g she weighs	381.11	he is g, he is g	436 36	dull prospect of a distant g.	192 20
upon a cross of g	98 2	I have g. here and there	488 5	enemy of the g	557 5
wedges of g.	476.14	Iram indeed is g	205.9, 10	English .if they have a g. thing	441 24
what female. g despise?	230 20	I would have thee g	477 28	E please Double g l	175 39
what's become of all the g ?	97 9	like Snow upon the Desert is g	205 27	eschew evil, and do g	394 2
when g. and silver becks me	447 31	lo, he was g	394 6	everything. g. for something	193 36
wisdom cannot be gotten for g	111.39	lost and g. for ever	355 22	Evil be thou my G	346 33
with g. and jewels cover	382 26	make what haste I can to be g	167 14	fair and learn'd, and g. as she	87 24
worth ransom of g	549 30	not dead—but g. before	408 7	few know their own g.	194 23
would he have g ?	245.12	not lost but g. before	242 19, 305 23	fire my g. one out	488 19
writing in a book of g.	265 16	now thou art g	342 13	first be wise and g	351 19
Gold-dusted snapdragon	18 26	odds is g	425 29	for g. the supplicating voice	279 12
Golden* add to g. numbers	170 21	passeth it away and we are g.	397 16	for the g. and increase	529 12
become the g. fool	74 7	place where 'e is g.	207 4	for the g. of my country abroad	203 12
both g. and both cracked	204 22	she is wont we are g.	418 22	for the g. or evil side	320 9
burnished with g. rind	347 5	she's g, like Alexander	104.25	for the g. we do	374 22
debtless competence, g. mean	541 5	soon as she was g. from me	75 22	foundation of all g. things	102 20
fretted with g. fire	433 15	speke of thee whan thou art g.	138 30	fruit of g. works	389 50
from the g. woods	518 21	that have come, that have g	405.10	full of g. works	64.44
g. and silver light	584 17	that when I am g.	319.18	General G...plea of the scoun-	
g. bowl be broken	51.33	their sound is g. out	392.32	drel	75.7
g.-calf of self-love	115 10	they are g. aye, ages long ago	285.28	giver of all g. things	380.43
g. care	125 25	they are g. forever	329.9	glad of other men's g.	427 27
G. Dustman	442.25	thou art g, and for ever	416.23	glory and g. of Art	96.18
G. Girl	178 22	thou art g. up	396 9	God's a g. man	469.3
g. hours on angel wings	313 6	virtue had g. out of him	61 1	God saw that it was g	44.4
g. lads and gurls	106.9	welcomest when they are g	445 19	going to be a very g. girl	208 24
g. lamps in a green night	430 1	what's g. past grief	485 12	g. Americans go to Paris 14 1,	570 13
g. lie the meadows	332 2	when house and land are g	209 19	g. and bad together	424 14
g. mind stoops not	317 35	when I am g. away	409 24	g. are always merry	585.1
g. opes, the iron shuts	463 39	wilt thou be g ?	478.26	g. are so harsh to the clever	572.23
g. opinions from all sorts	342 26	with those Lords .g. so far	358 2	g. as another until he has written	282 13
G. Road to Samarkand	457.10	yet now he is g.	309 1	g. as guardian angels	158.13
g. rule. .no g. rules	208 14	Gongs: strong g. groaning	141 5	g. as thou art beautiful	530.23
g. sands and crystal brooks	490.28	Good, ale, that is g. ale	78.28	g. at need	417 10
g. sea of Wales	502 18	all g. and no badness	502 18	g, but not religious-g.	237.16
g. slumbers kiss your eyes	121.27	all g. gifts around us	95 17	g. deed in a naughty world	405 21
G. Vanity	95 17	all g. things are ours	346 33	g. die early	170 2
g. works of the . angel	307 24	all g. to me is lost	19.2	g. die first	574 14
g. years return	493 25	all his hopes of g	190 32	g. ended happily	569 25
happy the g. mean	314.20	all meaning, whether g. or bad	529 30	g. enough for me	243.2
hast thou g. slumbers?	170.21	all men's g. .each man's rule	547 20	g. enough to be a clergyman	272.11
husbanded the G. grain	205.28	all my g. is but vain hope	547 20	g. enough to shed his blood	409.2
Jerusalem the g.	362 1	all things beautiful and g.	406 26	g. families..worse than any	
Love in a g. bowl	74 2	all things work together for g.	65.56	others	254 12
Mahmud on his g. Throne	112.26	all times when old are g.	112.26	g. fences make g. neighbours	212 3
no latch ter de g. gate	89.9	all we have. .hoped or dreamed	222 23	g. for sore eyes	520.10
observ'd the g. rule	222.22	and a g. job too	3.18	g. for us to be here	59.46
shrewd steel against our g.	74.7	and a g. Judge too	367.20	g. God pardon all g. men	87 32
crown	475.1	and the g. to do	386.22	G. Gray Poet	370.3
Silence is g.	127.22	answered him as I thought g.	307.20	g. he scorn'd stalk'd off	73 13
Stormcock, and G. Gain	209.25	antipathy of g. to bad	386.22	g. hunting!	304.8
that Homer's g. chain	109.24	anybody can be g. in the coun-		g. in everything	426 30
teen chalices and g. priests	269.22	try	570.10	g. . . in mutual .bliss	340.37
truth is the g. girdle	159.4	any g. . . came of telling truth	101.26	g. is oft interred	450.17
wear a g. sorrow	446.16	any g. of George the Third	309.11	g. life be now my task	192.23
West to the G. Gate	298.28	any g. thing. .out of Nazareth	63.3	g. man, and a just	62.52
with a g. axe	478.23	any g. thing. .that I can do	232.10	g. man, and did g. things	237.18
Golden: Schweigen 1st g.	127.22	anything for the g. of one's		g. man is merciful	398.28
Goldenest: seven of my g. years	306.15	country	203.12	g. man's love	428.14
Goldsmith: G.'s fine feast	213.9	apprehension of the g.	474.20	g. man's sun	122.39
G. . . whatever he wrote	273.33	are you g. men and true?	468.33	g. man teach his son	444.28
here lies Nolly G.	213.12	as full of g. will	174.7	g. men. .not obey the laws too	200.34
Oh dear! G. Poet	273.10	as g. people's very scarce	560.22	well	193.21
Goldsmiths: her rich g.	307.12	as long as we are g.	427.19	g. must associate	101.36
Golf: to play g. ye maun hae a	326.16	be g., sweet maid	203.7	g. . . must live after them	141.9
heid	493.40	beneath the g. how far	231.16	g. nature and humility	223.9
what, gie up g.?				g. news bats	351.1

INDEX

Good (cont)

g of subjects 170.17
 g people all 225.17
 g pleasure, ease, content 384.2
 g provoke to harm 462.17
 g reader makes the g. book 201.18
 g receiv'd 154.40
 'G' I' said the Baron 295.14
 g shall come of water 83.24
 g that I can do 33.8
 g that I would I do not 65.49
 g that ye did 302.21
 g, the more communicated 348.2
 g things of day 459.8
 g things strive to dwell with't 479.33
 g time coming 326.23
 g to be merry and wise 7.22, 106.6
 g, to forgive 96.20
 g to the poor 125.4
 g want power 496.24
 g will to man 421.10
 g will toward men 61.19
 g without effort 114.24
 g without pretence 382.12
 g words. were best 447.44
 g ye are and bad 530.21
 greatest g that mortals know 1.26
 great, just, g God 96.6
 hand .hath made you g 462.12
 hanging is too g for him 99.16
 happiness makes them g 309.17
 heaviness foreruns the g event 442.17
 he was wery g to me 173.28
 he who would do g 75.7
 his chief g and market 436.15
 his g and his evil 107.36
 hold fast that which is g 68.38
 hold thou the g 532.30
 holy, divine, g, amiable 349.17
 how g and joyful a thing 400.3
 how g he is 319.7
 how g is man's life 96.21
 how near to g is what is fair 281.1
 I am a g man too 217.28
 if g, why do I yield? 456.24
 if one g deed I did 480.36
 ill wind turns none to g. 549.24
 in a g old age 44.48, 48.34
 I cannot come to g. 431.1
 I will be g 552.19
 I will seek to do thee g. 399.31
 Jimmy was g, and true 217.28
 John was a very g man 217.28
 kind of g deed to say well 446.21
 kings seek their subjects' g 246.9
 knowing g, and evil 44.20
 knowledge of g, and evil 44.13
 knowledge of g, and evil as two twins 332.8
 know what were g, to do 403.7
 leave his country as g. 147.19
 left our country for our coun-try's g. 36.20
 leisure to be g. 230.17
 licence to be g. 148.11
 likes that little g. 112.10
 love of g, and ill 285.9
 loves what he is g. at 422.32
 luxury .doing g 165.12, 213.20, 226.5
 means intensely, and means g. 91.33
 means of g to all 412.14
 meek lover of the g 199.6
 mild, obedient, g. as He 4.2
 much too g. for earth 280.10
 my religion is to do g. 373.4
 National Debt is a .G. Thing 422.15
 neither g. for man nor beast 11.21
 never done no g. to me 296.22
 never g to bring bad news 424.15
 never .impulsive to g. 329.8
 night is g. 493.22
 noblest motive is the public g. 511.20
 no g, but yours 82.11
 none but g. men .give g. things 340.34
 none .love freedom but g. men 353.2
 none that doeth g. 392.22
 nor g. compensate bad 96.14
 not a terror to g. works 66.10

Good (cont)

not g. that the man should be alone 44.14
 nothing but means our g 244.23
 nothing either g or bad 433.11
 nothing g in the country 239.25
 nothing is fair or g alone 199.9
 nothing left but to be g. 514.31
 nothing so g for a Pobble's toes 312.6
 not local prejudices. but the general g 100.14
 obscurely g 1.21
 of moral evil and of g. 581.16
 O g old man! 426.38
 only noble to be g 533.38
 only truly great who are truly g 135.23
 other fell into g ground 59.23
 our acts or g or ill 37.23
 our doubts. .make us lose the g 461.21
 out of g find evil 344.17
 overcome evil with g. 66.7
 Parent of G. 348.4
 partial evil, universal g 383.21
 pelting each other for the public g 159.8
 policy of the g neighbour 408.21
 quiet, wise, and g. 498.15
 rhyme thee to g. 243.25
 rich in g works 68.54
 rise on the evil and on the g 57.52
 Roman Conquest. a G Thing 422.13
 seek to be g 322.4
 seemed g. to write to thee 61.10
 seven g. ears 45.18
 shouldn't say it is not g 566.9
 so g or so bad as their opinions 326.26
 so it seemed g in thy sight 61.37
 somehow g. final goal of ill 532.31
 something g and bad of every land 29.10
 so much g in the worst of us 249.4
 sovereign g of human nature 27.32
 such g things as pass under-standing 389.42
 take the g the gods provide 191.9
 that thou art g 386.29
 that which is not g 340.34
 their g receives 575.6
 the Lord our God is g 292.9
 them that call evil g 53.6
 there dwelt all that's g 558.1
 there never was a g war 211.8
 there's a g. time coming 420.18
 these late eclipses portend no g. 452.15
 these scraps are g. deeds past 481.17
 they did for g and all 80.7
 they love the G 84.14
 they say he made a g end 436.33
 those that were g shall be happy 393.20
 those who go about doing g 166.25
 to be g, great and joyous 497.17
 to be g. is to be happy 412.6
 to do g forget not 69.25
 to do ought g. 344.16
 to make bad g 462.17
 too g to be worth publishing 490.42
 to see you so g. 584.10
 toward solid g what leads 351.23
 very g, girl was Emily Jane 217.28
 victuals and the wine rather g. 121.9
 want no manner of thing that is g. 393.38
 we must return g. for evil 551.8
 what a g boy am I 367.16
 what g. came of it? 507.9
 what is g for them 167.6
 what's the g. of a home? 233.4
 what's the g of Hanyfink? 142.21
 what were g, to be done 463.8
 when I would do g 65.50
 when she was g 318.17
 when the great and g. depart 575.1
 whether a man is G. or Evil 75.13
 which you was so g. as to write 208.28
 whoso hath this world's g. 70.11
 who will shew us any g. 392.11
 wise and g. and gay 368.11
 wiser being g. than bad 89.22
 woe is me for the g. house 324.5
 wonderful g. for the Prophet 297.7
 won my right g will 327.5

Good (cont)

worst speaks something g. 244.7
 you will hear more g things 239.19
 zealous for his country's g. 215.18
 Good-bye . and so—g 335.10
 g. is not worth while 236.36
 g, moralitee 243.2
 g. Piccadilly 571.1
 g, proud world 199.15
 g, Summer, g, g. 568.23
 g to all that 229.17
 g to the bar 294.2
 g to your lover 299.22
 nod g to Rochefoucauld 197.3
 without. a g. 375.14
 Good-day and so g 335.10
 Goodliest g. man of men 347.13
 thou wert the g person 328.24
 Goodliness . all the g thereof 54.10
 Goodly . g grain the g. men 545.9
 g outside falsehood hath 463.19
 g. to look to 47.19
 thou art g, O Love 522.8
 Goodman g is not at home 49.50
 when our g's awa' 10.22
 Good-morning bid me G 33.14
 g, gentlemen both 198.1
 G! Pears' Soap? 6.15
 g Sir to you 246.22
 my brother, g 41.20
 Good-morrow and so, g 335.10
 at my window bid g. 341.31
 give my Love g 248.5
 g to our waking souls 185.7
 g to the day so fair 246.22
 to sorrow I bade g. 285.4
 Good-natured one damned g. friend or other 499.25
 Goodness . crownest the year with thy g 395.30
 days in g spent 119.2
 filleth the hungry soul with g. 398.15
 fountain of all g 388.29
 gentleness, g, faith 67.46
 g and the grace 527.5
 g never fearful 462.13
 g. .not make men happy 309.17
 g. only knowes 142.6
 how awful g is 347.31
 if g lead him not 245.1
 I held so much g 568.5
 inclination to g 26.20
 love, sweetness, g. 351.25
 more g in her little finger 520.20
 of great g 400.18
 powerful g. want 496.24
 praise the Lord for his g. 398.15
 resound God's g. 266.13
 see the g of the Lord 393.22
 some soul of g in things evil 444.12
 whose g. faileth never 29.12
 wisdom and g, to the vile 454.1
 Good-night: and so g 335.10
 bid the world G. 246.6
 Dear work! G! G! 262.18
 g? ah! no 493.21
 g, and joy be wi' you 360.16
 g, sweet ladies: g 436.24
 g, sweet prince 418.7
 g to Marmion 418.30
 his happy g. air 235.18
 if he fall in, g 438.37
 my last g 292.19
 my native land—G. 113.7
 my sister, g. 41.20
 part in friendship—and bid g 119.8
 say g tell it be morrow 478.1
 say not G. 33.14
 smiled and said 'G.' 41.24
 stern'st g 458.3
 sweet, g. 477.24
 they never say g. 493.22
 to each, a fair g 418.36
 Goods . all his worldly g 311.12
 all my worldly g 391.32
 as ever coveted his neighbour's g. 294.6
 g. and services .paid for only with g and services 365.3
 g. in life's rich hand 561.14
 his g. are in peace 61.46

INDEX

<i>Goods</i> (<i>cont.</i>)		<i>Grace</i> (<i>cont.</i>)	
much g. laid up for many years	61 22	Being and ideal G.	88 24
so precious as the G. they sell	207 22	bride to every G.	125 5
their Life and their G. most		but for the G. of God	79 12
their own	135 28	by g. divine we are thine	574 4
Good-sense for solid, reasoning, g.	139 22	by the g. of God I am what I am	67 5
Goodwinds, the G. they call the		children by adoption and g.	389 26
place	464 6	detend with thy heavenly g.	391 20
Goose, every g. a swan, lad	292 19	does it with a better g.	482 30
gabble o' the g.	121 4	double g.	431 24
royal game of g.	225 4	every virtue, every g.	308 14
steals a g.	10 12	extent and stretch of g.	190 10
their g. cooked by tobacco-juice	121 22	flush'd with a purple g.	191 3
when every g. is cackling	465 22	for gift or g., surpassing	88 25
where got't'st thou that g. look?	460 35	for g. to love thee more	161 13
Gooseberries which makes my		for the means of g.	389 20
teeth watter	208 24	full of g. and truth	62 64
Gooseberry-pie make the g.	227 21	God lend her g.	534 10
Goose-feather in which a great g.		God's g. is the only g.	375 1
grew	250 1	g. as lang's my arm	106 4
Goose-pen, though thou write		g. before Milton	306 8
with a g.	484 1	g. be unto you, and peace	70 21
Goosey · g. gander	366 23	g. did much more abound	65 42
Gordian she was a g. shape	286 37	g. is given of God	146 24
some old G. knot	147 9	g. me no g.	474 30
Gore · average the patriotic g.	405 19	G. of God is in Courtesy	41 16
glorious the martyr's g.	503 6	g. of God with me	67 6
hope it mayn't be human g.	173 18	g. this latter age	440 28
Gored g. mine own thoughts	488 5	g. was in all her steps	348 36
tossed and g. several persons	271 26	g. which followed it	512 30
Gorge my g. rises at it	437 15	grow old with a good g.	511 21
Gorgeous, g. East	345 14, 582 5	healthful Spirit of thy g.	388 30
g. Tragedy	341 18	Heaven's Mother send us g.!.	149 12
thrice-g ceremony	444 23	help us all by Thy g.	305 8
Gorging Jack	543 7	her gracious, graceful, graceless G.	117 4
Gorgonised me	536 5	her spirit's vestal g.	375 4
Gorgons and Hydras	346 3	if I have g. to use it so	351 13
Gorgonzola let loose the G.	403 34	if possible with g.	386 9
trotting out the G.	304 43	in her strong toil of g.	426 16
Gormandising leave g.	442 38	inward and spiritual g.	391 13
Gorned: I'm G.	175 4	learned Thy G. and Glory under	
Gorse's mid the g. the raspberry	543 23	Malta	298 13
Gory· welcome to your g. bed	107 32	less thy body .more thy g.	442 38
Goschen· I forgot G.	143 33	likken his G. to a hog	92 8
Gosling, such a g. to obey instinct	429 17	little children saying g.	515 15
Gospel, golden G. of Silence	358 18	little shall I g. my cause	459 45
g. according to Jean Jacques	126 17	living g.	382 26
G. of Getting On	490 40	look to thee for g.	548 12
g. of Montreal .the g. of Hellas	112 18	makes simplicity a g.	280 7
G.'s pearls	332 3	manifold gifts of g.	391 19
g. to every creature	611 9	meek and unaffected g.	224 22
lineaments of G. books	412 18	men hunger for thy g.	269 31
music of the G.	202 24	mind his g.	412 19
shod with. the g. of peace	68 12	ministers of g. defend us	431 32
whose g. is their maw	351 30	moments of glad g.	586 21
Gospel-bearing His g. feet	313 5	more of his g. than gifts	583 10
Gospel-light first dawn'd	229 10	noblest g. she ow'd	479 44
Goss-hawk, my gay g.	40 20	no Spring, beauty hath such g.	184 16
Gossip babbling g. of the air	482 22	one thought, one g.	331 2
little g., blithe and hale	378 16	peculiar g.	575 10
pines are g. pines	208 3	power of g.	182 34
Gossips count her faults	336 15	renown and g. is dead	485 24
Got assuming that he's g. any	219 5	serves to g. my measure	401 38
boots of 'im that's g. it	207 1	shed His g. on thee	36 33
g. it not	410 16	sour herb of g.	475 14
how the devil they g. there	385 127	such a lovely g.	502 1
up he g.	159 137	such g. did lend her	484 40
Gotham: three wise men of G.	369 9	such heavenly g.	509 21
Gothic more than G. ignorance	204 127	swears with so much g.	312 28
sunset, through a G. skylight	110 125	sweet attractive g.	347 11
Gott: ein feste Burg ist unser G.	321 6	sweet attractive kind of g.	412 18
Gott-be-trunkener Mensch	365 24	tabernacles of thy g.	421 13
Gotten: wha, hae we g. for a King	250 12	take heart of g.	221 29
Götter: mit der Dummheit kämpfen		tender g. of a day	528 3
G.	415 123	terms like g., new burth	20 9
Götterfunken: Freude, schöner G.	415 121	that g. may abound	65 43
Gottesmühlen mahlen langsam	315 122	their courtly foreign g.	540 13
Gottingen: University of G.	124 117	this in him was the peculiar g.	91 39
Gout: combined with g.	218 20	thrive in g. and feature	280 10
g. and glory	91 11	through God's good g.	354 11
that old enemy the g.	253 5	thy G. may give the Truth	205 6
without g. or stone	387 12	thy special g. preventing us	389 34
Gölt: entre le bon sens et le bon g.	97 134	to have thy Prince's g.	510 16

INDEX

Grace (cont.)		Grand (cont.)		Grass (cont.)	
with something of a g	573 22	g style	20 5	from the feather'd g	286 3
with what g he throws	208 11	it is most g to die	334 4	glow-worm in the g.	118 8
womanly discovering g	184 19	it would be g	130 12	go to g	37 27
ye are fallen from g	67 44	Johnson's style was g	154 13	g. beyond the door	411 34
your speech be always with g.	68 33	sound so g. on	402 21	g. grows all up and down White	
Graced never g. with birds that		striking, resistless, and g	225 34	Hall	377 26
sing	87 25	that g old man	365 15	g withereth	54 10, 69 46
Graceful her gracious, g, grace-		upon which the G Army never		green g above me	409 29
less Grace	117 4	looked	327 11	green g growing over me	32 19(-33)
in act more g	345 18	Grand il allume le g	109 34	Guests Star-scattered on the G	207 30
youth, beauty, g action	190 27	Grandam g ere she died	455 28	I fall on g	332 17
Graceless, her gracious, graceful,		soul of our g	484 22	kissed the lovely g	84 2
g. Grace	117 4	Grandchild his little g Wilhel-		lift me from the g	494 7
Grace-proud faces	106 34	mine	507 3	piece of English g trampled	234 4
Graces accused of deficiency in		Grandes pour juger des choses g.	354 25	sits snug in leaves and g	250 6
the g	273 15	Grandeur baldness full of g	19 18	splendour in the g	576 20
all the three sweet G	308 13	charged with the g of God	254 24	surely the people is g.	54 10
faded g of 'an Adonis of fifty'	240 6	g hear with a disdainful smile	230 1	that falleth on the g	7 16
fix our eyes upon his g.	278 24	g in the beatings of the heart	575 22	through the frozen g	285 12
G. danced	319 1	g of the dooms	284 21	ides of g.	524 23
G not natives of Great		g that was Rome	380 17	vaulter in the sunny g	265 21
Britain	139 24	old Scotia's g	105 5	what is the g ?	507 12
g slighted blossom	164 30	so nigh is g to our dust	199 12	who made the g	585 11
half-mile g	106 34	Grandeurs of his Babylonian		Grass-bank beyond	4 10
in its g and airs	373 18	heart	544 12	Grasses over the g	333 17
lead these g to the grave	482 20	Grandfather whipped my g.	2 17	Grasshopper g shall be a burden	51 33
number all your g	486 16	Grandis verbosa et g epistula	283 18	no burr of g	262 9
Pride, Envy, Malice his G	308 13	Grand-jurymen since before Noah	483 30	Grasshoppers half a dozen g	
sacrifice to the G	139 10	Grandly mnd that is g simple	200 28	under a fern	102 20
upon her eyelids many G sate	509 31	Grandmother my g's review	115 26	of the wings of g	477 7
write the G 'life	232 11	not marry his G	401 16	Grassy Fidele's g. tomb	153 20
Gracing either other sweetly g	123 16	Grands les g n'ont point d'ame	97 33	g track-to-day it is	290 23
Gracious all his g parts	447 34	Grandsire g phrase	477 5	search the g knolls	131 24
become g. unto thy land	397 8	sit like his g	462 32	they to their g couch	347 19
be g unto Sion	395 10	Grange at the moated g	462 14	Grata superveniet hora	256 27
be g unto thee	46 10	lonely moated g	535 29	Grate fluttered on the g.	151 24
g and courteous to strangers	26 21	Granite from its hands the sand of		g on their scrannel pipes	342 29
her g, graceful, graceless Grace	117 4	g	516 19	on their hinges g	346 9
how g the Lord is	393 38	over a ledge of g, into a g bason	146 17	Grateful g for a little thing	536 122
in g. twilights	96 31	Grant God g you find one face	293 19	g mnd. owes not	346 31
so g is the time	430 20	g. me some wild expressions	203 20	Grates to whisper at the g	319 4
the Lord is g., and merciful	400 18	g. the artist his subject	268 14	Grati— most g—most interesting	188 2
thy state is the more g	437 29	g. thee thy heart's desire	392 36	Gratia there's Vespers! Plena g	96 42
your great and g ways	375 14	thou wilt g. their requests	388 33	Gratiano speaks nothing	463 1
Graciousness. thy g a warmer zest	80 27	Grantchester. lovely hamlet G.	84 12	Gratified: lineaments of g desire	74 28
Gradation 'not by the old g	469 24	Granted never take anything for		Gratifying feeling that our duty has	
Gradations: cold g of decay	275 4	g	180 31	been done	218 24
Gradualness inevitability of g	562 23	Granting by thy g.	487 22	Grating nor harsh nor g	584 1
Græca exemplaria g	256 6	Grape burst Joy's g.	287 21	Gratis he lends out money g	463 17
Græcas. ad G. Kalendas	120 9	G that can Sects confute	206 25	Gratitude begin with liking or g.	196 19
Græca capta ferum victorem cepit	257 14	jocund with the fruitful G	206 22	g of men	580 24
Græculus omnia novit G esuriens	98 3	Grapes fathers have eaten sour g.	55 29	their g is a species of revenge	278 12
Graeme died with conquering G.	417 18	freighted with amber g.	18 16	Gratuitous most g form of error	196 20
spirit of the G	23 21	gather g of thorns	58 26	Gratulations our g flow	125 14
Grati. cædite, G	402 17	gleaning of the g of Ephraim	46 53	Gratus donec g eram tibi	260 3
Grail 'until I find the holy G.	540 12	g of God	532 11	Grau, teurer Freund, ist alle Theorie	223 19
Grain 'chaff well meant for g.	532 5	it brought forth wild g	53 1	Grave approach thy g like one	98 3
cheeks of sorry g.	340 38	looked that it should bring forth		bends to the g	224 16
goodly g	545 9	g.	53 1	between the cradle and the g	195 14
g of mustard seed	59 28, 47	my life will be sour g	21 3	bewept to the g. did g	436 22
he reaps the bearded g	317 9	whence be the g.	322 25	brisk, or g	103 48
husbanded the Golden g	205 28	where the g. of wrath are stored	264 15	buried in one g	10 18
on guano and on g.	539 10	with thy g. crown'd	424 19	Death My lord? A g.	447 32
'tis in g, sir	482 20	you get g and green pea	219 13	digs my g. at each remove	244 19
warmth to swell the g	121 27	Grapeshot whiff of g.	126 15	dig the g.	510 15
which g will grow	456 15	Graphic penman's latest piece of		ditch in Egypt be gentle g.	425 34
without one g of sense	193 21	g	97 17	dread the g as little	292 2
Grains: little g of sand	127 33	Grapple g. them to thy soul	431 25	Duncan is in his g	459 4
two g. of wheat	403 1	let her and Falsehood g.	352 17	each like a corpse within its g.	496 4
Grass G ingenium, G. ore rotun-		let them g	438 37	earliest at His g	15 25
do. loqu	256 18	Grapples with his evil star	533 11	eat our pot of honey on the g	336 26
Gramercy! they for joy did grin	149 10	Grasp exceed his g.	89 15	empires and cities in a common	
Gramma redeunt iam g campus	260 24	g it like a man of mettle	248 10	g.	217 13
Grammar g, and nonsense, and		g. not at much	245 7	ere I descend to th' g.	158 13
learning	226 2	g this sorry Scheme	207 26	every battlefield and patriot g.	314 10
g., that ground is of alle	310 6	what dread g ?	75 24(-76)	every third thought..my g.	480 16
heedless of g	34 12	Grasping capable of earnest g.	287 3	everywhere her g	376 6
take such g as they can get	325 11	Grasps in the corner	481 20	find me a g. man	478 14
why care for g ?	500 22	Grass: all flesh is as g.	69 46	from g to gay	384 15
Grammars: what sairs your g.?	105 23	all flesh is g.	54 10	from the cradle to the g. I look	165 5
Grammar school 'in erecting a g.	445 40	as the flower of g.	69 46	from the suicide's g.	220 19
Grammatical refine our language		as the g. grows on the weirs	584 11	from which earth, and g.	405 12
to g. punty	278 13	cut out of the g.	140 11	frontier-g. is far away	363 1
Grammatica certant	255 21	days of man. as g.	398 7	funeral marches to the g.	317 6
Gramophone: puts a record on the		deep in the bells and g.	249 7	gently steer from g. to light	193 19
g.	197 32	destroy a blade of g	79 3	gone with the old world to the g.	241 24
Gramscian on the G. hills	251 26	dread the rustling of the g.	573 1	g, and not taunting	26 26
Granary: careless on a g. floor	284 12	eateth g. as an ox	49 28	g.; and the barren womb	50 55
Grand: dumb, inscrutable and g.	17 13	fade away suddenly like the g.	397 15	g. doth gape.. wider	442 38
g. rough old Martin Luther	97 11	flowers I leave you on the g.	542 6	g. hides all things	496 26

INDEX

Grave (cont.)

g is not its goal	317 5
g man Adam	140 16
g's a fine and private place	333 9
g's one violet	94.45
g so rough	530 20
g unto a soul	447 33
g, where English oak	238 26
g, where is thy victory?	67.18
her heart in his g	356 31
in cold g she was lain	32 16
in his g rain'd many a tear	436 30
in his vast and wandering g	532 7
in love with the g	203 28
in the cold g	253 28
in the dark and silent g	495 12
jealousy is cruel as the g	52 22
keep a dream or g apart	89 3
kind of healthy g	505 35
lead but to the g	230 1
lead thee to thy g	583 2
lead these graces to the g	482 20
learned the secrets of the g	374 11
lies a mould'ring in the g	234 7
little little g, an obscure g	475 10
marriage is a step so g	514 28
meteor on the g	118 8
mild o'er her g	18 10
moral, g	27 19
most have sunk into the g	270 28
mourn all at her g	32 16
my g, as now my bed	87 1
never find my g	483 6
no repentance in the g	501 21
not have strewed thy g	477 22
not rest in an English g	119 33
now in his colde g	137 34
no work. in the g	51 21
O G, thy victoree?	8 19
old and godly and g	585 14
on his g the Syrian stars	17 9
our mother, but our g	460.19
over the g of Clooth-na-Bare	585 7
pay you in the g	494 9
peace is in the g	496.26
perhaps her g	346 12
pompous in the g	87 20
potent, g, and reverend signiors	469 45
precedence in the g	292 20
renowned be thy g	430 1
she is in her g	580 18
sitting crowned upon the g	248 23
soldier a quiet, g man	29 6
soldier's g	118 27
straight and dusty to the g	514 30
temple of fame upon the g	239 20
that ayont the g	108.17
that dark inn, the g	417.31
there lies a lonely g	3.16
thy g a living monument	437 26
thy g. with rising flow'rs	381 35
thy humble g. adorned	381 34
thy root is ever in its g	245 13
to glory, the g	122 19
travelling towards the g	161 8
twice at the grip of the G.	579 3
untimely g	302 29
upon his mother's g	125.3
when my g. is broke up	578.90
where, G., thy victory?	186.8
without a g	322.2
with profitable labour to his g	114.28
with sorrow to the g	444.23
Grave-digger: if I were a g	45.21
Gravel-grubbing weeds from g.	209.14
paths	296.32
I 'eard the feet on the g.	204.25
Gravelled for lack of matter	428.20
Grave-makers: gardeners, ditchers, and g.	437.5
Graven: not make. any g. image	390.7
Gravender: my g., or grub	414.16
Graver: g. had a strife	281.9
His g. of frost	545.13
Graves: about the g. of the martyrs	516.9
arise from their g. and aspire	76.7
emblem of untimely g.	163.20
find ourselves dishonourable g.	448.22
follow us disquietly to our g.	452.16
g. have learnt	186.8

Graves (cont.)

g. of deceased languages	175 6
g. stood tenantless	430 14
have no g as yet	140 24
have their g at home	140 24
let's talk of g	475 6
their g are sever'd	241 8
they watch from their g	93 4
uncut hair of g	567 12
Gravitation shall g cease?	384 5
Gravity. g out of his bud	439 29
reasons find of settled g	486 33
Gravy person who disliked g	504 26
Gray Auld Robin G came a-	
courting	35 8
G's poetry above the common	273 12
mark	422 22
Grayling g aleap in the river	528 7
here and there a g	456 3
Graymalkin I come, G	38 24
Graze g him as he passes	472 32
neither g nor pierce	271 7
Grazed g the common of literature	329 20
Grazing: satyrs g on the lawns	426 33
Greasy fat and g ciutzens	456 1
g Joan	304 17
grey-green, g Limpopo River	322.4
Great aim not to be g	3 14
all creatures g and small	143 33
all g men make mistakes	158 4
applause so g as thine	475 9
as g as is my grief	188 33
because his soul was g.	164 12
between the small and g.	126 24
biography of g men	150 16
both g. and small	346 13
compare g things with small	413 18
consent of all g. men	383 22
darkly wise, and rudely g	126 23
disbeliel in g men	48 25
do this g. thing	2 17
Dr. Busby, a g man	272.23
dull made many people think	174 2
hum g.	181.36
even g. men have. poor rela-	231 16
tions	529.34
everything that is g done by	239 20
youth	430 1
far above the g	497 17
fears of being g	226.27
from the ashes of g men	173.9
frown o' the g	499 18
good, g and joyous	537.17
g. and hardy genius	101 14
g. as a king	192 2
g break through	304 17
g by land	65.8
g empire and little mounds	56.17
g, ere fortune made him so	96.6
g grey-green, greasy	435 12
g. is Diana of the Ephesians	323.21
g is Truth	435.5
g, just, good God	1.9
g man down	49.12
g man helped the poor	100.10
g man's memory outlive his	109.16
life	127.16
g. Marilbro's mighty soul	461.32
g men are not always wise	251.18
g men are the guide-posts	201.4
g men contending with adver-	97.33
sity	501.14
g men. inspired texts	96.3
g men may jest with saints	425.33
g men not g. scholars	226.6
g men see. that thoughts rule	58.28
g. no heart	114.24
g. ones devour'd the small	451.37
g. right of an excessive wrong	316.31
g. to do that thing that ends	104.6
g. to little man	310.7
g. was the fall of it	231.7
g. without a foe	543.13
he bears too g. a mind	515.23
heights by g. men reached	235.4
he is always g.	
how g. should be	
how indigent the g.	
how very small the very g.	
if you would grow g	
in man.. nothing g. but mind	

Great (cont.)

instinct of all g souls	100.11
I shall be very proud and g	515 18
just as he really promised some-	
thing g	116 35
know well I am not g	530 35
Life of Johnson a very g	
work	325 26
lives of g. men	317 8
men in g place	26 22
nearer the g white throne	131 32
no g and no small	199 1
no g man lives in vain	126 24
not exercise myself in g matters	400 1
nothing g without enthusiasm	200 9
not ignorant in a g matter	56 35
on earth nothing g but man	235 4
only know it shall be g	264 7
only truly g. from the passions	181 42
only truly g. who are truly good	135 23
packs and sets of g ones	454 19
poetry g and unobtrusive	289 25
poorly rich, and meanly g	415.17
rightly to be g	436 17
rising to g place	26.28
rule of men entirely g	322 11
seekest thou g things for thyself?	55 22
silence alone is g	553 2
simple g ones	535 43
smallest ever set in a g place	29 5
some men are born g	483 18
streets where the g men go	208 5
that Caesar might be g	122 36
that he is grown so g	448 23
that which once was g	582 8
these are g days	144 7
those who were truly g	509 1
though fallen, g	113.17
thou would'st be g	457.1
to be g is to be misunderstood	200 41
to do a g right	405 2
to g ones' longs	461.28
to grow g in fame	173.4
too humble nor too g	327 14
weigh this song with the g	584.16
what did you do in the G War?	11.15
whatever was little seemed g	325.22
whenever he met a g man	542 34
when the g and good depart	575 1
while the g and wise decay	312 24
with a g thing to pursue	91 41
with consistency a g soul	200 40
without terror g	401 22
with small men no g thing	339 1
worship of the g of old	118 10
your g and gracious ways	375 14
Great-coat shaggy white g	175.12
Greater Brutus makes mine g	451 22
consent that he is g than they	413 18
four things g than all things	294 29
g are none	303 5
g. glory dim the less	465 21
g. man, the g courtesy	531 1
g prey upon the less	231.26
g. than both	457.4
g. than Solomon	59 17
g. than their knowing	302.4
g. than the King	379 6
g. than themselves	448.27
g. than we know	573.27
there's something g	128.3
thy necessity g than mine	502.12
Greatest, as the g. he	405.6
given you the g. of all things	480.28
g. as not exempted	253 36
g. happiness for the g numbers	266 11
g., nor the worst of men	113.40
g. of these is charity	66.46(67)
how much the g. event	210.20
not be among the g.	290.8
one of the g. poems	194.11
standing with the g. man	276.24
Great-heart: one G.	99.30
Great-hearted gentlemen	90.16
Greatly: come into port g.	200.18
Greatness: all g. not exact	100.6
all the far-stretched g.	495.13
base on which thy g. stands	579.34
be not afraid of g.	483.18
boy my g.	426.14
farewell to all my g.	446.24

INDEX

Greatness (<i>cont</i>)		Green (<i>cont</i>)		Gremio <i>matris e g suae</i>	133:9
God's g flowed around	88 5	do these things in a g tree	62 47	Grenadier British G	9:24
g. going off	425 18	dry smooth-shaven g	341 14	who comes here? a g	369 17
g. he could not want	280:3	feed me in a g pasture	393 10	Grenadiers captain of the Hamp-	
g. is to me a curse	334 20	first g peas	317 1	shire g	216 28
g. knows itself	440 25	Flora and the country g	287 24	talk of Pensions and G.	513 17
g. of the world in tears	586 7	golden lamps in a g night	332 2	Grenville at Flores Sir Richard	
g. thrust upon them	483 18	g and happy in first love	146 32	G lay	539 16
her g on her subjects' love	402:2	g and smiling age	514 38	Effingham, G, Raleigh	362 30
his g weigh'd	431 21	g and yellow melancholy	483 10	I Sir Richard G die	540 3
if honour gives g	173:9	g be the turf above thee	234 15	Greta woods are green	419 7
in me there dwells no g	530 35	g days in forests	516 2	Greville Fulke G., Servant to	
lack correlated g.	544 11	g fields of England	147 10	Queen Elizabeth	232 16
man's unhappiness comes of		g grow the rashes O	105 37	Grew at last it g, and g.	305:18
his g	127 18	g hull far away	4 4	g up fostered by beauty	579 5
model to thy inward g	443 13	g Illyrian hills	15 14	he g into his seat	430 42
our g. may not fail	529 34	g. in judgment	424:2	like us He g	4 3
reflections on the g of the		g. little vaulter	265 21	neither g in dike nor ditch	33 2
British	2 19	g plant growth	140 16	sometime g within this man	330 12
some achieve g.	483 18	g pleasure or grey grief	524 28	so we g together	407 9
some far-off touch of g	530 35	g. thought in a g shade	332 19	stone to beautify	199 23
I think his g is a ripening	446 24	heard on the g	76 14	thy g in beauty	217 8
Greaves darned upon the b aren b	531 1	in red and blue end g	70 15	we by the dew it p	201 3
Greician merry G coasted	18 16	in the morning it is g	397 15	Grey bluest of things g	521 12
ne'er did G chide	416 16	keeps his own world's g	27 6	bring down my g hairs	45 21
sigh'd his soul toward the G		lad him on the g	20 8	calls the glory from the g	95 19
tents	465 17	laughs to see the g man pass	250 6	cloak of g	18 8
you in G tires	487 3	like a g girl	131 26	dapples with spots of g	469 19
Greece Athens, the eye of G	350 11	like a g girl	80 11	with not g but roses	93 26
fair G's sad relief	113 17	little Johnny G	166 18	I tend of G	250 25
feelings by which later G		look so g and pale	417 11	given me over in my g hours	572 18
ruled	28 27	making the g one red	458 15	Good G. Post	170 1
glory that was G	280 17	many g tale	491 22	green pleasure of g grief	524 28
G, Italy, and England did adorn	193 9	memory the g	410 22	g expanse where he floats	16 4
G, sound thev Homer's name	160 24	misbegotten knives in Kendal-		growing from his breath	575 8
insolent G or mighty Rome	281 15	on an English g	439 22	had grown g in vain	492 7
sies of G	115 43	on a simple village g	535 19	has cost so g	229 16
high wave leaps G	90 34	places of nothing g	266 5	has g disunion	349 12
old John Nons of G	478 46	psalm of g waves	101 22	in music g	350 15
that G might still be free	115 44	remember thou g felicity	289 7	little g none	571 7
to G, and into Norm's ark	102 2	roots, and even g	177 4	my g's in g	416:14
to G the direful spring	384 20	so smooth, so g	352 16	my hair is g	114 35
whose beauty summoned G	68 45	spotted on the g	507 3	night is growing p	236 18
Greydy not g of filthy lucre	218 1	summer's g all girded up	486 15	O coldness, melfably g	372 18
owners—g men	403 27	table of g fields	413 19	O good g head	517 11
thank goodness, I am g	366 13	their heads are g	111 21	old women clothed in g	306 34
Greydy-put says G	120 9	thv. Herb whose tender G	206 4	on p paper	96 41
Greyk at the G Kalends	369 20	turtle, p and gnutinous	91 11	pilgrim g	151 30
because he was a G	168 13	upon England's mountains g	75 16	red spirits and g	338 18
come worthy G	514 7	upon the ocean g	329 1	riches stand g to the sun	298 26
each alike was G	16 6	wearin' o' the G	6 6	ver g life	515 22
Germans in G	271 21	where evermo c no g life shoots	79 3	suddenly grow g with fear	496 9
G in pity and mournful awe	281 26	which yet are g	487 20	that g inquiry	439 35
G, Sir, is like lace	110 4	Green-coat sleepy g man	250 7	those amber locks to g	189 10
G was free from rhyme	281 26	Greeney in a clean tr, g land	269 14	meas or h	585 3
happy G was not spoiled	181 10	laurel g from the brow	539 11	too lovely to be g	15 19
he could speak G as naturally	148 34	Greenery sunny spots of p	151 32	white, black and g	346 24
highest education since the G	109 20	Greenery-vallies young man	221 7	Grey-blud loon	148 20
it was G to me	114 16	Greenest of things blue	523 12	Grey-green, g, Lamogno River	302 17
Keats, who was ignorant of G	115 36	Green-eyed g jealousy	461 17	Giev-grown speechless Christ	521 20
Latin G as a treat	68 31	g monster	471 31	Gievhound mastiff, g, mon, uel	453 30
loving, natural, and G	510 15	Green-grocer from the g tree	219 15	his jawning g	438 19
neither G nor Jew	327 12	Greenhouse loves g	163 18	Greyhounds like g in the ships	443:27
never of Latin, ne of G	557 22	Greenland G of the Lord		Gricley fire when you are ready,	
nothing not G in its origin	128 17	knows where	183 27	G	173 2
poets must carve in Latin or in	490 4	G's icy mountains	240 17	Grief acquainted with p	54 25
G	281 13	have you an estate in G?	213 7	alter long g and pair	536 17
questioned him in G	266 14	G. erly we have done but g	410 26	age, or g, or sickness	292 10
sav a word against G	212 22	Greenness cloth the gentel		entreming a lonely g	286 17
small Latin, and less G	351 17	earth with g	151 25	s full of g as age	452 42
so barbarously not a G	81 1	Green-lobed senators	286 8	is p. r. as is my g	475 9
study of G literature	277 1	Greensleaves was all my joy	6 18	bottom of my g	478 30
taughtst Cambrage and King	104 17	Greensward single on the g	336 7	but for ou, g	491 21
Ldward G	116 35	Green-walled by the hills of		can I see mother's g	77 7
what the G did	376 11	Maryland	568 11	canker and the g	118 26
when his wife talks G	181 23	Greenwood to the g go	31 16	care and g of heart	446 18
whisky's name in G	203 20	under the g tree	427 7	died out of pure, pure g	31 9
without G talk about the	300 10	Greet gentle deines! it gars me g	168 4	every one can master a g	468 30
Gods	441 26	g as angels g	119 9	foretell his date of g	349 19
Greeks when G joined G	491 26	g her with his song	350 3	for g and spite cast himself	150 17
where the G had modesty	441 26	g the unseen with a cheer	107 3	from perfect g.	111 37
which came first, the G or the	441 26	how should I g thee?	119 30	glistening p	446 16
Romans	172 7	such prophetic g	456 17	green pleasure of grey g.	524 28
Green all the trees are g	149 6	Greenings where no kindness is	582 3	g fills the room up	447 14
all ve G Things				g flush to it	26 2
anything g that grew				g for awhile is blind	499 21
as g as emerald				g forgotten	521 30(-522)
as long as fields are g				g is a species of idleness	277 40
babbled of g fields				g is itself a med'cine	159 5
burns fierce while it is g				g itself be mortal	491 24
burnt g and blue and white				g never mended no broken bones	171 7

INDEX

Grief (cont)

g returns with the. year 491.22
 g that does not speak 460.20
 g that fame can never heal 23.25
 g upon the heels of pleasure 155.32
 g with a glass that ran 522.5
 g without a pang 150.31
 hopeless g is passionless 88.15
 in false g. 509.24
 it was pain and g. to me 394.8
 journeyman to g. 474.18
 move my faint heart with g. 494.10
 my distracting g. 251.25
 my joy, my g. 558.1
 my particular g. 469.43
 one g. brings forth twain 189.9
 only time for g. 253.26
 patch g. with proverbs 469.12
 plague of sighing and g. 439.30
 should be past g. 485.12
 shows of g. 430.30
 silence augmenteth g. 232.15
 silent manliness of g. 225.8
 smiling at g. 483.10
 stifled, drowsy, unimpassioned g. 150.31
 take away the g. of a wound 440.30
 there's g. enough 232.2
 thine be the g. 23.15
 thirsty g. in wine we steep 319.6
 thy mother's g. 73:23, 80.8
 'tis unmanly g. 430.31
 two extremes joy and g. 454.23
 what torments of g. you endured 199.25
 when others' g. is fled 117.39
 with shame and g. I yield 292:20
 Grieis' all g. that bow 17.24
 but not my g. 475.20
 cutteth g. in halves 26.17
 drinking my g. 475.19
 ere England's g. began 224:14
 great g. medicine the less 429:38
 great joys, like g., are silent 331.11
 g. that harass the distress'd 278.32
 he hath borne our g. 54.25
 I am sick of many g. 451.26
 passion in my old g. 88:24
 so are their g. and fears 20:44
 solitary g. 269:26
 soothed the g. of forty genera-
 tions 325.36
 what private g. they have 450:32
 Grievance: no g. arise in the
 Commonwealth 352:4
 Grievances' grievance at g. foregone 486:25
 Grieve g. his heart 460.10
 made to g. on account of me 237.7
 men are we and must g. 582.8
 nor joy nor g. too much 193.17
 Pope will g. a month 521.2
 than a nation g. 190:20
 thou leavest me to g. 499.9
 we will g. not 576.20
 Grieved: although it g. hum sore 159.38
 g. and obscure waters 96.31
 g. with her child 196:2
 here come the g. 164:35
 they soothe the g. 164:34
 Grievous: if aught inanimate e'er g. 113:33
 Grieving: g. over the unreturn-
 ing brave 113:33
 what is knowledge but g.? 337:42
 what's the use of g.? 299:22
 Grievous: it was a g. fault 450:17
 Grievously hath Caesar answer'd it 450:17
 Griffin: I John G. 8:4
 Griffith: honest chronicler as G. 447:11
 Grill: let G. be G. 509:34
 Grim: g., g. grew his countenance
 heaven not g. 93:26
 there look g. as hell 472:34
 Grim-visag'd comfortless Despair 230:28
 Grin: Devil did g. 151:11
 ending with the g. 129:4
 how cheerfully he seems to g. 128:24
 one universal g. 204:34
 rustic, woodland g. 372:20
 they for joy did g. 149:10
 they g. like a dog 395:22
 universal g. 163:28
 vanquish Berkley by a g. 85:4

Grind: g. in the prison house 46.60
 g. the faces of the poor 52.34
 laws g. the poor 226.16
 mills of God g. slowly 315.22, 317:13
 one demd horrid g. 177:25
 Grinder, who serenely grindest 121:13
 Grinders cease, 51.33
 Grindst: grinder, who serenely g. 121:13
 Grinding sound of the g. is low 51.33
 tarry the g. 480.38
 Grinds with exactness g. he all 315.22, 317.13
 Grinned Devil he g. 302.31
 Grinning g. at his pomp 475.7
 mock your own g. 437.15
 such g. honour 440.35
 Grip twice at the g. of the Grave 302.29
 Gripp'd he g. the bars 302.31
 Gristle people still in the g. 100.24
 Gristled his beard was g., no? 431.15
 Groan bitter g. of the martyr's woe 75.6
 conception that I do g. withal 473.14
 condemn'd alike to g. 230.30
 counted every g. 16.8
 dead men gave a g. 149.30
 he gave a g. 578.26
 sit and hear each other g. 287.25
 with bubbling g. 114.28
 Groaned only while he taught 87.38
 Groaneth whole creation g. 65.55
 Groaning my g. is not hid 394.7
 sick people g. under walls 330.16
 strong gongs g. 141.5
 Groans: g. of the dying 418.13
 in thy book record their g. 351.20
 Grocer: G. treat housemaids 142:1
 wicked G. 141.32
 Groined the aisles of Christian
 Rome 199.23
 Grolle ich g. nicht 240.24
 Gromboolian great G. plain 311:15
 Groom: by his dogs and by his g. 161.24
 death is but a g. 186.12
 goes singing to her g. 95.2
 G, the Butler, and the Cook 218.22
 g. there was none to see 263:2
 Grooves: predestinate g. 237:26
 ringing g. of change 534:36
 Groping: laid our g. hands away 84.6
 Gross dainty Bacchus g. in taste 455:22
 g. and scope of my opinion 430.12
 lies g. as a mountain 439:23
 not g. to sink 488:26
 things rank and g. 430:33(-431)
 Grosser: shepherds give a g. name 437.1
 Grossly: err as g. as the few 190:28
 he took my father g. 435:37
 Grossness: by losing all its g. 102.14
 hiding the g. 464.14
 spare the g. of the names 194.17
 Grosvenor Gallery young man 221.7
 Grotesque. from the g. to the hor-
 rible 188.15
 Pure, Ornate, and G. 29:8
 Grottoes. my g. are shaded 499.14
 Ground: acre of barren g. 479.17
 another man's g. 466.2
 beat the g. 340:7
 betwixt the stirrup and the g. 121:25
 choose thy g. 118.27
 daises prank the g. 82:7
 dance the others. off the g. 171.22
 fruitful g. 518:1
 gained g. upon the whole 95:17
 gazes on the g. 329:19
 Grammere, that g. is of alle 310:6
 g. flew up and hit me 560:12
 g. which British shepherds tread 574:12
 guide into poetic g. 162:20
 haunted, holy g. 113:19
 he swalloweth the g. 49:27
 his body to the g. 391:44
 house and tenant go to g. 199:31
 if she did not go. 393:9
 in a fair g. 302:13, 392:26
 in his own g. 386:26
 Jesus from the G. suspires 205:8
 let us sit upon the g. 475:7
 man of the dust of the g. 44:11
 might well be under g. 219:24
 old hope goes to g. 92:43

Ground (cont)

on a plat of rising g. 341.15
 on such slippery g. 450.8
 on the holy g. 361.13
 outside our happy g. 18.24
 passion that left the g. 89.10
 place is holy g. 45.34
 purple all the g. 342:31
 scarce. stand on any g. 189:16
 solid g. not fail 536.1
 they are the g., the books 455.20
 thou scorner of the g. 498.10
 thy brother's blood crieth .
 from the g. 44.31
 'tis holy g. 231.1
 to a more removed g. 432.1
 tread on classic g. 2.2
 twice five miles of fertile g. 151.32
 up-on the g. I see thee stare 138.5
 watered the whole face of the g. 44.10
 why cumbereth it the g.? 62.1
 Grounded on just and right 349.3
 Groundings split the ears of the
 g. 434:15
 Ground-nest lark left his g. 350.3
 Grounds noble g. for the noble
 emotions 412.25
 Ground-whirl of the perished
 leaves 410.24
 Group g. that's quite antique 115.36
 little g. of wilful men 571.13
 Grouse Ould G. in the gun-room 227.7
 Grove camp, the court, the g. 116.37
 clear spring, or shady g. 346.19
 good g. of chumneys 358.20
 g. nods at g. 385.3
 g. of myrtles 35.17
 meadow, g., and stream 576.1
 Muses' sacred g. be wet 545.7
 olive of Academe 350.11
 thy shrine, thy g. 288.6
 young Jenny G. 30.1
 Grovel: souls that g. 121.12
 Grovelled: he g. before him 542.34
 Grovelling: so impotent and g. an
 insect 519:16
 Groves amid the g. 574:23
 for g. 358.20
 forsake her Cyprian g. 192.44
 g. whose rich trees 347.5
 in the g. of their academy 102:10
 meadows, hills and g. 576:21
 o'er shady g. they hover 503:30
 pathless g. 37.37
 through g. deep and high 418:12
 to the musical g. 526:22
 valleys, g., hills and fields 330:17
 we two. will seek the g. 410:12
 Grow as our days do g. 470.34(-471)
 g. for ever and for ever 538.16
 g. to what they seem 226.12
 he'll g. into a hound 568:22
 his eyes g. in my brow 424:1
 his praises there may g. 243:24
 I g. old. I g. old 197.21
 I should g. to fruit or shade 243:20
 let both g. together 59.27
 my wrath did g. 76.5
 something smack, something g.
 to 463.27
 where de wool ought to g. 210.18
 where folles naturally g. 143.1
 where they do g.? 245:21
 which grain will g. 456:15
 Grown: I 'spect I g. 517:6
 Growing: green grass g. over me
 32:19(-33)
 g. or full constant light 185.32
 g. when ye're sleeping 420:1
 is young and is g. 321:14
 not g. like a tree 282:1
 sorrow of each day's g. 335:10
 Growl: Duchess in a hoarse g. 128:31
 Growled: g. and bit hum 249:21
 it cracked and g. 148:26
 Grown: both full g. 10:14
 g. beneath God's eye 96:31
 g. man in the cradle 103:23
 might have g. full straight 330:12
 new g. with pleasant pain 288:7
 when we are g. 295:6

INDEX

Grown-up hear the g people's feet 515'14
in quiet g wise 375 16
Grows all other bliss that g
by kind 195'12
far from vanish, rather g. 91'14
g, lives, and dies single 466 17
g on mortal soil 342'22
g with his growth 383 26
since when it g 280 21(-281)
Growth as quick a g to meet de-
cay 246 3
children of a larger g 139 22, 191 20
genus slow of g 313 22
give it vital g again 473 11
g the only evidence of life 363 15
only g that dwindles 226 9
reeds of decent g 214 7
states their g, their manhood 309 19
Growths in the sun-searched g 410 30
Grr Urrhl Yarrhl G I Arrhl 300 16
Gr-r-r g there go abhorrence 96 38
g,—you swine! 96 42
Grub joiner squirrel or old g. 477 7
my graverdier, or g 414 6
old ones, g. 489 6
Grubbing' weeds from gravel
paths 296 32
Grubby beefy face an' g. 'and 299 14
John G., who was short 141 17
Grubs' dirt, or g, or worms 385 27
Grudge feed fat the ancient g. 463 17
never g the throe 95 15
no g, no strife 518 1
Gruel' basin of nice smooth g 22 9
g thick and slab 459 33
Grumble g a little now and then 227 13
it hant no use to g 407 4
nothing whatever to g. at 222 1
terrible g 406 3
Grun g des Lebens goldner Baum 223 19
wie g sind deine Blätter 416 3
Grundy end of Solomon G. 368 21(-369)
more of Mrs G 315 11
what will Mrs G. say? 359 22
Grun and sweat under a weary life 434 4
Gruntled far from being g 572 5
Guano pamphleteer on g. 539 10
Guaned her mind 182 32
Guarantee no one can g. success
in war 144 18
Guard calls not Thee to g 301 11
changing g at Buckingham
Palace 339 14
drunk and resisting the G. 295 4
from whom we g. our spoons 324 19
gentlemen of the French G 239 9
g. and bless our fatherland 264 11
g me with a watchful Eye 2 21
g our native seas 123 10
g the sailors 34 37
g us, guide us, keep us 195 23
hate of those ye g. 303 26
my fun o' the Corp'ral's G 295 13
none but Americans on g 560 32
on my g against Milton 290 26
Guarda ma g, e passa 168 18
Guarded virtue which requires to
be ever g 227 19
Vision of the g. mount 343 12
Guardian: good as g angels 158 13
g. of his Majesty's conscience 547 13
hear thy g. angel say 198 19
Guarding, calls not Thee to guard 301 1
Guards: G. die not surrender 121 24
g. his osier-isle 546 11
up G and at them 564 24
Gudgeon' this fool g. 462 35
Gudgeons. swallow g. ere th'are
caught 111 6
Guenever. a true lover 328 16
Guemille: ma g m'est chère 353 17
Guerdon: fair g. 342 20
Guerre: ce n'est pas la g.
la g. est l'industrie. de la Prusse 79 1
Guess' golden g. 528 20
g. now who holds thee? 88 16
g. where he may be 94 25
Guessed: this I have g. 302 25
Guessing: g. what was at the other
side 564 3
it's better only g. 146 31

Guest at the strange g's hand 523 14
be your g tomorrow night 12 6
body's g 405 7
dull fighter and a keen g. 440 24
g. that tarneth but a day 56 26
made me a closer g. 80 27
poor nigh-related g 152 21
shakes his parting g by the
hand 481 20
some second g to entertain 186 8
speed the going g 386 6
this g of summer 457 6
was rude to the Lord her G. 302 1
whether g or captive 561 18
worthy bidden g 342 27
Guests g are met 148 19
G star-scattered 207 30
hosts and g 39 15
my g. should praise it 238 2
unbidden g 445 19
Guide awful g 420 5
canst thou g. Arcturus? 49 25
except some man should g me 64 39
Fashion g. of fools 164 38
guard us, g us 195 23
g my lonely way 225 11
g, philosopher, and friend 384 17
have God to be his g. 99 31
light to g 573 28
my g and familiar friend 395 12
my partner and my g. 573 26
our g unto death 394 35
probability is the g of life 109 36
Providence their g. 349 31
skilful g into poetic ground 162 29
to g his steps 521 23
where thou art g 400 33
whimsey .is the female g 229 12
women g the plot 500 31
Guide-posts great men are the g 100 10
Guides blind g 60 18
he g me and the bird 94 13
Guiding g-star of a whole .
nation 359 23
g the fiery-wheeled throne 341 12
Guildford an hour out of G town 299 23
Guildford Hill under G. 42 12
Guile' he it was, whose g. 344 6
hiding his harmful g 509 24
in their mouth no g 71 24
Israelite .in whom is no g. 63 4
packed with g. 84 13
Guileless held .his way 387 8
Guilt. blood with g. is bought and
sold 496 22
each thing of sin and g. 340 23
free from g or pain 497 12
g of dissimulation 419 26
G. was my grim Chamberlain 252 25
her g. to cover 226 18
if g's in that heart 356 16
image of war, without its g 506 13, 518 7
my stronger g. 435 32
other pens dwell on g. 22 21
so full of. jealousy is g. 436 18
wash her g. away 226 18
what the world calls g. 146 32
Gulter than him they try 461 23
Guiltless all g, meet reproach 472 21
g. death I die 473 18
g. of his country's blood 230 5
Guilts' close pent-up g. 453 10
Guilty' better that ten g.. escape 73 9
crimes of this g. land 85 6
g creatures at a play 433 36
g. of dust and sin 244 21
g. of such a ballad 454 37
g. splendour 163 7
haunts the g. mind 446 7
let no g. man escape 229 12
make g. of our disasters the sun 452 18
make mad the g. 433 32
started like a g. thing 430 18
strength of g. kings 16 28
tremble like a g. thing 576 18
Guinea: but the g.'s stamp 105 30
default of a g. 413 25
force of the g. 413 25
jingling of the g. 534 24
sixpences .to one g. 276 22

Guinea (cont)
somewhat like a g. 74 6
within the compass of a g. 267 22
worth a g a box 12 5
Guinea-pig if you lift a g up 315 13
Guinea-pigs one of the g cheered 120 29
Guineas. crowns and pounds and
g 262 15
nice yellow g for me 106 8
Guinness, Allsopp, Bass 120 23
Guitar sang to a small g 311 24
Troubadour touch'd his g 37 2
Gules now is he total g 433 27
warm g on Madeline's fair breast 285 20
Gulf' great g fixed 62 26
g profound 345 31
into the g of death 491 15
Gulfs' g of liquid fire 473 32
g will wash us down 541 3
in Persian g. were bred 320 6
whelm'd in deeper g than he 159 3
Gull g's way 334 12
notorious geck and g 484 25
Gulls g in an airy morrice 241 30
nightly g hum 487 21
Gulp drains his at one g. 96 39
Gum med'cinable g. 474 2
Gums my nipple from his bone-
less g 457 13
odorous g and balm 347 5
Gun all the birds without a g 199 11
beggarly son of a g 121 3
by each g the lighted brand 122 3
cawing at the g's report 467 7
don't know a g from a bat 294 24
escape from rope and g 214 34
nor ever lost an English g. 537 18
pointing a g at the horny 146 23
summons of the rock g's roar 77 31
text of pike and g 110 17
Gunga Din better man than I am,
G. 297 6
Gun-horses grey g in the lando 301 11
Gunner sink me the ship, Master
G 540 11
Gunners with seventy g behind me 301 8
Gunpowder g. and sealing-wax 131 21
G' Printing 125 24
G' Treason and Plot 9 11, 368 13
sympathetic g. 111 5
till the g ran out 209 18
Gun-room Ould Grouse in the g. 227 7
Guns but for these vile g 438 35
don't get away from the G. 301 8
g will make us powerful: butter
. make us fat 223 11
loaded g with boys 165 13
of g, and drums, and wounds 437 35
ruttet by the passing g. 333 17
those all-shattering g 188 32
though winds blew great g. 173 9
when the g begin to shoot 303 2
Gurgite in g. vasto 553 10
Gurgle he gave 220 19
Gurly grew the sea 30 18
Gurney' Peter G, Peter Davey 33 1
Gushed love g from my heart 149 26
Gusto secret element of g. 513 33
Gusts' when g shake the door 16 1
Gut: Devil in his g 75 15
Gut: jensets von G und Böse 364 20
Guts' g of the last priest 338 11
his g. in his head 481 10
sheep's g.. hale souls 468 19
Gutta cavat lapidem 372 10, 11
Gutter we are all in the g. 569 37
Guy: ah! County G 420 19
G de Vere, hast thou no tear? 380 19
Guzzling Jimmy 543 17
Gymkhanas' won g in a doubtful
way 300 18
Gyre and gimble 129 39
Gyves: with g. upon his wrist 252 26

H

Ha: h.-h.-h., you and me 6 19
'h.l h.l' quoth he 150 11
'H.l H.l' said the duck 304 6

INDEX

Ha (cont)

h, h, the wooing o't 105 13
 h i h' to you 221 2
 saith among the trumpets, H, h 49 27
Habacuc était capable de tout 557.14
Haberdasher to Mr Spurgeon 112 18
Habileté, de savoir cacher son h. 407.12
Habit apparell'd in more precious h 469 6
 costly thy h. as thy purse 431.25
 h rules the unreflecting herd 580 3
 h with him the test of truth 164 32
 honour in the meanest h. 479 9
 how use doth breed a h 485 1
 in the h of flogging me 549 10
 long h of living 87 10
 reap a h 406 6
Habitable look round the h. world 194.23
Habitation beside them the h
 fowls, their h 398 8
 God in his holy h. 396 5
 h. of dragons 53 45
 I have loved the h. of thy house 393 19
 local h and a name 467 24
 my h among the tents of Kedar 399 24
Habitations: living peaceably in their h 57 16
Habits begat h. of peace and patience 559 15
 cows, hoods, and h 346.26
 of h. devil 436 5
 small h, well pursued 357 25
 their h from the Bear 40 22
Habitual your more h sway 576 21
Hack do not h me 354.10
 some body to hew and h. 110 21
 to h. thy sword 439 26
Hacked, hewn with constant service 507 2
Hackney see to H Marshes 36 22
 some starved h. sonneteer 382 34
Hackney-coach once in a h 175.37
Had: h., having, and in quest to have 488 12
 I have h. my hour 194 21
 more he h 99 32
 that we spent we h 10 5
 thus have I h. thee 487 22
 what we spent, wee h 11 17
Haddocks. I hunt for h' eyes 131 24
Hadn't ought to be 298 31
Hag: thus is the h 477 7
Haggard all h hawks will stoop 305 12
 if I do prove her h. 471 38
 with h. eyes I view 124 17
Haggards ride no more 512 8
Hags: black and midnight h 460 2
 rags, and h 150.28
Hail: congenial horrors, h. 546 25
 fire and h., snow and vapours 400 24
 hail of the lashing h. 492 26
 h., Bard triumphant 158 6
 h., Columbian 255 13
 h. divinest Melancholy 341 8
 h., fellow, well met 521.11
 h., glorious edifice 504.4
 h., happy Britain! 506 14
 h., holy light 346 18
 h., horrors, h. infernal world 344 22
 h., master; and kissed him 60 44
 h., Sabbath! thee I h. 228.14
 h. to the Chief 416.21
 h. to thee, blithe Spirit 408.11
 h. to the Headlong 376.22
 h. to the kings of the sea 362.30
 h. wedded love 347.26
 h., ye heroes 255.13
 h., ye indomitable heroes, h. 308.21
 h. ye small sweet courtesies 512.23
 no sharp and sided h. 254.29
 unless God send his h. 94.13
 where falls not h. 531.37
 young generations in h. 335.26
Hailed: he h them o'er the wave 122.6
Hails: h. you Tom or Jack 159.31
 what gentle ghost, h me? 282.2
Hair: as lock o' his gowden h. 32.15
 all her bright golden h. 569.15
 beauty draws us with a single h. 385.13
 beg a h. of him 450.24
Berenice's ever-burning h. 135.15
 bids me bind my h. 266.8

Hair (cont)

bind up this h 492 23
 blind with thine h. 495 22
 bone and a hank of h 303 12
 bracelet of bught h 186.9
 braided her yellow h. 32 3
 bright h. uplifted 496 6
 brushes of comets' h 393 20
 Caolite tossing his burning h. 585.7
 cover you with my h 586 5
 divide a h 110 5
 drew me backward by the h 88 16
 each particular h 432 9
 Ethel patted her h. 21 2
 excellent head of h 482 7
 fair h., and fairer eyes 306 15
 from his horrid h. pestilence 346 6
 h and harpstring of gold 525 5
 h as free 280 7
 h of my flesh stood up 48 48
 h was so charmingly curled 293 17
 her dusky h 580 19
 her h. in one long yellow string 95 5
 her h that lay along her back 410 8
 her h was long 286 30
 her voice, and her h 333.19
 his flashing eyes, his floating h 151 33
 his h did bristle 417 14
 his h is of a good colour 428 13
 his h was like a crown 140 20
 his long essenced h 323 1
 horrid image unfix my h 456 24
 I must sugar my h. 129 25
 into her long black h. 366 2
 it raised my h 150 3
 Jove, in his next commodity of h. 483 22
 known to thee by flying h 411 10
 long dishevell'd h 488 26
 long h a glory to her 66 42
 make your h. curl 222 6
 my fell of h. rouse and stir 461 3
 my h is grey 114 35
 my h is sleek 8 16
 never brush their h 40 22
 never pin up my h with prose 156 3
 no 'pollygy aint gwine ter make h. come back 238 13
 one h of a woman 264.20
 one her dark h 528 2
 one lock o' his gowden h. 32 15
 one slight h 215 38
 one strangling golden h. 411 11
 only a woman's h. 520 52
 only talks about her h 545 14
 pin up your h. with all your letters 156.3
 pleasant mazes of her h 158 1
 ruddy limbs and flaming h 74.25
 serve one to pin up one's h. 156.2
 she has brown h 465.27
 smoothes her h. with automatic hand 197.32
 snatched. by the h. 411.15
 soft brown h. 120.21
 strung with his h. 455.22
 subtle-coloured h 522.19
 tangled in her h. 319 4
 that subtle wreath of h. 185.4
 thy amber-dropping h. 341.13
 thy fair h. my heart enchanted 501 22
 thy h. as a flock of goats 52 5
 thy h. soft-lifted 284.12
 thy hyacinth h. 380.17
 to mine own torn h. 246.22
 uncut h. of graves 567.12
 vine-leaves in his h. 267.3
 wherefore should I kame my h.? 32.18
 whose h was so brown 201.24
 who touches a h of yon head 568.15
 with a single h. 194.28
 with his h. on end 163.22
 with such h., too 97.9
 with the tangles of Neaera's h. 342.20
 your h. has become very white 128.28
 your well-beloved's h. 585.3
Hair-breadth 'scapes 470.2
Hairless: white and h. as an egg. 246.16
Hairs: as many sons as I have h. 461.15
 bring down my grey h. with sorrow 45.21

Hairs (cont)

foul sluttish h 477 7
 had all his h been lives 473 15
 h as gay as are Apollo's locks 209 22
 his head and his h were white 70 27
 if h be wres 488 13
 observe the forms of h, or straws 385 27
 our h. be crown'd 424 19
 those set our h upright 184 22
 very h of your head numbered 58 53
Hair's-breadth crescent of a h 94 8
Harry Esau my brother is a h man 44 59
 marvellous h about the face 467 13
thicksides and h Aldrich 146 22
Haissable le mot est h 374.6
Halcyon paddles in a h sea 409 14
 Saint Martin's summer, h. days 445 18
Haldan Earl H's daughter 293 8
 Hale sheep's guts should h souls 468 19
 you are h, Father William 507 33
 Half another h stand by 443 8
 but h denied h as good as justified 111 16
 dearer h. 348 3
 entertain with h their forces 443 8
 h a drop 330 7
 h a league, h a league 528 13
 h as old as Time 100 3, 408 8
 h as sober as a judge 307 27
 h a time 71 19
 h a trade and h an art 267 7
 h is greater than the whole 248 2
 h Mithridates and h. Trissotin 324 35
 h. of her should rise herself 236 17
 h of human fate 17 3
 h. of one order, h another 110 34
 h of such a friendship 533 9
 h. our days. in the shadow 85 23
 h seas over 520 13
 h slave and h free 314 6
 h some sturdy strumpet 236 17
 h that's got my keys 228 9
 h to forget the wandering 208 4
 h to remember days 208 4
 h was not told me 47 43
 how they will spend h of it 23 9
 left h told the story 341 20
 longest h of your life 508 10
 lost him h the kind 193 39
 not h. the power to do me harm 473 23
 one h. of the nation is mad 506 4
 one h. of the world thinks the tither daft 420 12
 one h. of the world cannot understand 22 8
 one h. so precious 207 22, 23
 only h way up 10 19
 overcome but h his foe 345 8
 payment of h. twenty shillings 102 5
 purer with the other h 436 4
 swept it for h a year 130.12
 your servant's cut in h 228 9
 youth shows but h 95 13
Half-a-crown: h. in the bill 178 26
 left h to a. Scotchman 270 22
Half-a-dozen of the other 331.18
Half-and-half. no h affair 218.21
Half-an-hour, always did it for h a day 131.2
 be at Bakewell in h 413.11
 h after his head was cut off 8 3
 silence. about the space of h 71.9
Half-believe: attain to h 147.9
Half-believers. light h. 18.12
Half-brother of the world 20.10
Half-buried in the snow 316.22
Half-cities: walls, palaces, h. 114.20
Half-devil and half-child 303.24
Half-faced: this h. fellowship 438.38
Half-French, half-English 445.14
Half-gathered 'intrigues h 164.31
Half-gods: when h. go 199.14
Half-held by the night 567.16
Half-kisses: poor h. 189 15
Half-knowledge: remaining content with h. 289.21
Half-light: night and light and the h. 584.17
Half-men and their dirty songs 84.17
Half-mule graces 106.34

INDEX

Half-moon a huge h	439 44	Hammer (cont)		Hand (cont)	
Half-owre. h, h to Aberdour	32 2	His h. of wind	545 13	his h will be against every man	44 49
Halfpence change for a sove-		his little h under the pillow	173 31	his hat in his h.	277 10
reign in h	177 21	my anvil and h lies declined	8 13	his icy h on kings	501 5
Halfpenny for a copper h	131 24	no sound of h or of saw	163 40	his mind and h went together	241 16
if you haven't got a h	5 23	took an h in her hand	46 46	his red right h	345 20
Half-pennyworth one h of bread	439 39	what the h.	75 24(-76)	hold a fire in his h.	474 20
Half-regained h. Eurydice	342 9	Hammer <i>Amboß oder H seiv</i>	223 23	hold your h but as long	93 9
yet but h	496 3	Hammered England's being h,		hop a little from her h.	477 28
Half-sister to Delay	535 23	h, h into line	294 22	I fear thy skunny h	149 19
Half-way H House to Rome	403 5	h out my basnet point	359 9	if lawyer's h is fee'd	214 19
its touches of beauty h.	289 27	Hammers busy h closing rivets		if that he hadde the hyer h.	137 13
Half-wild and wholly tame	302 8	up	444 6	if you want to win her h.	79 16
Half-workers women must be h.	429 26	hear the h ring	294 22	I kiss'd her slender h	536 3
Half-world o'er the one h	458 1	Hammersmith. want to make H.		imposition of a mightier h	325 4
Hall Absolute across the h	41 32	hum	243 4	in a big round h	221 16
Chapman and H swore not	42 24	Hammock · Drake he's in his h	363 3	in a bold determined h	122 3
Douglas in his h	418 27	Hammock-shroud heavy-shotted		in every honest h a whip	473 2
equality in the servants' h.	36 1	h	532 7	in his h are all the corners of the	
from H or Terrace	311 16	Hampden. ruined Mr. H's for-		earth	397 26
gentlest that ever ate in h.	328 24	tune	100 5	in the great h of God	458 26
he slept in the h	43 1	some village-H.	230 5	in the h. of God	56 23
hung in the castle h	36 30	Hamper an' 'inder an' scold men	302 5	in the h of the Lord a cup	396 31
in many an ancient h	322 22	Hampshire captain of the H		in your mediaeval h	220 28
sparrow fly into the h.	31(-39)	grenadiers	216 28	I see Thy H., O God	299 3
vasty H of Death	17 15	Hamstring whose conceit lies in		I take her h	266 12
Hallelujah! kindly pass the milk	372 19	his h	481 6	it hurts my h	472 25
Hallelujahs. from out the h	87 37	Ha'nacker Hill. gone from H.	41 29	it will go into his h	48 33
Hall-gardens birds in the high H	536 2	Hand as an old Parliamentary h	222 39	join in h brave Americans	180 5
Hallo they shout, 'H !'	408 17	as arrows in the h of the giant	399 35	kundler h	533 20
walk right up and say 'h '	210 10	at h, quoth pick-purse	438 41	kingdom of heaven is at h	57 27
Halloo h your name	482 22	at the h of every man's brother	44 42	kissed the fingers of this h	88 22
h., h, loo, lool	453 17	beefy face an' grubby h	290 14	lays his h upon a woman	548 5
Hallooed out at one of Burdett's		beneath whose awful H	300 24	lay their h upon the ark	102 45
elections	119 32	bent head and beseeching h	95 37	lend thy guiding h	350 20
Hallow bright names will h song	113 37	bite the h. that fed them	102 36	lifted h in awe	586 27
h. thus the Sabbath-day	151 27	bless the h. that gave the blow	103 35	little cloud like a man's h	48 5
seems to h us there	376 10	books hold ready in your h.	276 28	man's h is not able to taste	467 23
set to h all we find	291 5	bringing me up by h.	175 22	moist eye, a dry h	441 19
we cannot h this ground	314 12	but of my left h	352 19	my arm a ladye's liye h	31 6
Hallowed · h be thy name	58 4	by God's Almighty H.	121 27	my beloved put in his h	52 10
place of justice h	26 31	Caesar's h and Plato's brain	199 2	my h, before my eyes	41 18
so h and so gracious	430 20	clasps the h. of brother	35 5	my h sought hers	92 44
worms were h	472 16	crosses from his sov'reign h	248 1	my knee, my hat and h	86 2
Hallows all his h	255 6	curious engine, your white h.	563 11	my playfellow, your h	425 4
Halls Amphitrite's destined h.	495 1	Dawn's Left H	205 6	my right h forget her cunning	400 5
dwelt in marble h	98 21	did the H of the Potter shake?	207 15	my times be in Thy h	95 26
h, the h of dazzling light	178 12	dubious h	279 6	my wild heart to thy loving h.	468 27
in h., in gay attire	417 16	each his bloody h.	450 6	nature's own. cunning h	482 20
in tap'stry h	340 17	each waved his h	150 6	nothing in my h I bring	548 12
silent h of death	98 3	either h may rightly clutch	295 5	one lovely h she stretched	122 27
sweep through her marble h.	316 28	end of all things is at h	70 4	one whose h. threw a pearl	
those roofless h	496 2	every bondman in his own h.	448 37	away	474 2
through Tara's h	350 20	for a man with heart, head, h.	535 43	on this side my h.	475 19
your dreary marble h	121 12	gie's a h o' thine	104 16	open thy white h	485 5
Halt cheer for a h	300 16	glove upon that h	477 14	O! that her h	480 39
h, and the blind	62 8	God brought them written in		other h held a weapon	485 3
h between two opinions	48 2	his h	200 46	our times are in His h.	95 13
Moment's H	206 21	God of Bethel, by whose h.	183 20	potent quack. whose murder-	
Halter now fitted the h	402 6	go h in h to death	411 19	ous h	165 20
Halters. racks, gibbets, h.	370 10	h folks over to God's mercy	196 14	put its h. in its breeches pocket	289 25
Halts by me that footfall	544 31	h. in h even with the vow	432 14	refuse to set his h to a rope	180 1
Halves cutteth griefs in h	26 17	h. in h, on the edge of the sand	312 3	resting on one white h	309 4
h. of one august event	235 16	h. in h. through Eden	349 31	righteous put their h. unto	
Ham it might be H	303 9	h. in h we'll go	106 20	wickedness	399 33
Shem, H, and Japheth	44 36	handle toward my h	457 20	salute thee with my h.	474 34
storm at the death of H.	412 24	H. like this h	96 25	sandwich in her h	178 24
when there's h	178 7	h. of Douglas is his own	418 26	shade of His h.	544 31
with h and sherry	84 5	h. of little employment	437 10	sheep of his h.	397 28
wonders in the land of H.	398 13	h that fired the shot	31 3	she laud her snow-white h	584 11
Hambre la mejor salsa el h	134 9	h. that kings have lipp'd	424 13	smoothes her hair with auto-	
Hamelin Town's in Brunswick	94 32	H. that made us	2 28	matic h	197 32
Hamilton Marie H.'s to the kirk		h that made you fair	462 12	spirit-small h	90 7
gane	31 17	h that rocks the cradle	557 19	spoils that his own h spread	523 16
Hamlet: H most of all	241 29	h that rounded Peter's dome	199 23	stand on ether h.	323 19
H the Prince left out	420 22	h that waited for the heart	196 24	stout heart and open h.	418 9
I'll call thee H, king	431 32	h, the head, and the heart	413 16	stout of h.	417 9
I saw H. played	202 15	h. to bless	143 15	strack the top-mast w' his h.	30 19
king drinks to H.	437 36	h. to execute 145:26, 217 11,	282 20	stretch forth thy mighty h	264 11
kneeling h.	532 11	h you cannot see	547 21	subject made to your h	92 146
Lord H. all unbrac'd	432 35	head, heart, and h.	295 8	sweeten this little h	460 27
Lord H. is a prince	432 43	heaving up my ether h.	247 15	sweet lips, soft h	280 1
lovely h Grantchester	84 12	her cheek upon her h.	477 14	sweet Roman h.	484 6
rude forefathers of the h.	220 30	here's my h.	480 1	take the Cash in h.	205 125
Hamlets. h. brown	153 25	her h. on her bosom	473 6	there also shall thy h. lead me	400 9
in h., dances	417 16	her rash h in evil hour	349 15	there's a h, my trusty fiere	104 16
Hammer beat out by every h.	85 17	hus Captain's h. on his shoulder	363 4	this blood clean from my h.	458 15
either anvil or h.	318 18	hus h dropt he	148 20	this h. hath offended	165 24
either. the anvil or the h.	223 23	his h. is stretched out still	53 7	this living h	287 3
h., h., h. along the 'ard 'igh		hus h. on the cockatrice den	53 19	this my h. will rather	458 15
road	403 12	hus h. upon many a heart	316 16	through her wasted h.	417 35

INDEX

Hand (<i>cont.</i>)		Hands (<i>cont.</i>)		Handsome: everything h. about	
thrust my h. into his side	64.9	fall into the h. of God	540.1	him	469.11
thy bloody and invisible h.	459.8	fall into the h. of the living God	69.12	h. man, but a gay deceiver	154.12
thy defence upon thy right h.	399.28	fall into the h. of the Lord	56.31	h., well-shaped man	21.13
thy h. out of plackets	453.20	fasten their h. upon their hearts	263.34	she is a h. wee thing	107.16
thy right h. shall hold me	400.9	from the hard h. of peasants	451.20	very few years to be young and	
thy sheep in thy h.	17.19	h., and handle not	399.4	h.	519.34
thy voice and h. shake still	411.10	h. are the h. of Esau	45.1	very h. corpse	226.37
too strange a h.	448.14	h. not hearts	472.14	what a world of faults looks h.	466.6
tooth for tooth, h. for h.	45.54	h., that the rod of empire	230.4	Handy with the girls be h.	33.6
touch of a vanish'd h.	528.3	hearts of old gave h.	472.14	Handy-dandy, which is the justice?	454.10
turn of eye, wave of h.	96.24	he hath shook h. with time	209.27	Handy-work firmament sheweth	
under whose cautious h.	568.7	her h. are quicker	512.24	his h.	392.32
waiting for a h.	532.8	his h. are as gold rings	52.14	prosper thou our h.	397.17
walking close at h.	130.12	his h. prepared the dry land	397.26	Hang all h. together, or. h.	
wav'd her lily h.	216.1	his two happy h.	509.13	separately	211.18
we'll h. in h.	425.22	horny h. of toil	320.5	clambering to h.	437.1
what dread h.?	75.24(-76)	house not made with h.	67.24	cowslips wan that hang the	
what h. and brain paired?	92.37	if h. were only joined	229.8	head	342.31(-343)
what immortal h. or eye	75.24	I have thee by the h.	81.14	go, h. yourselves all	484.9
whatsoever thy h. findeth to do	51.21	in judicious h.	121.6	h. a man first and thy hum after-	
what the h. dare seize	75.24	in this lady's lips and h.	410.32	wards	354.4
when I stretched out my h.	512.31	into my h. themselves do reach	332.17	h. and brush their bosoms	97.9
when people walk h. in h.	154.34	into other's h. these relics	185.5	h. a pearl in every cowslip	466.35
white h. of a lady fever thee	425.5	into the h. of their deliverer	350.36	h. him <i>anyhow</i>	550.19
White H. of Moses	205.8	into the h. of the spoilers	46.45	h. hum erect a statue to him	505.14
whose h. is ever at his lips	287.21	into thy h. I commend my		h. it by the shore	303.2
with a rude h. break	287.5	spirit	62.51, 393.27	h. the man over again	34.6
with his skinny h.	148.20	I warmed both h.	308.25	h. them on the horns o' the	
withhold not thine h.	51.30	laid our groping h. away	84.6	moon	429.5
world and they h. and glove	162.18	laid violent h. upon themselves	391.40	h. them up in silent icicles	151.25
written unto you with mine own h.	67.49	large and sinewy h.	318.11	h. there like fruit	430.5
your h. into the h. of God	239.4	laying on of h.	391.15	h. thyself in thine own heir-	
your staff in your h.	45.47	lay their just h. on that key	339.29	apparent garters	439.3
you shall wander h. in h.	305.25	lifted feet, h. still	39.3	h. up philosophy!	478.25
Handelasp's a little stronger	135.13	lifting up of my h.	400.13	h. your husband and be dutiful	214.22
Handed they went	347.25	lift not thy h. to <i>It</i>	207.3	helter skelter, h. sorrow	280.12
Handel Bononcini compar'd to H.	112.22	little folding of the h.	49.46	icicles h. by the wall	456.1
or for H.	307.25	made these h. blessed	489.21	I'll h. my harp	10.21
Handiast heart h. in heart	523.15	man's fortune is in his own h.	26.14	in their power to h. one another	203.17
Handful: fear in a h. of dust	197.28	my h. from picking and stealing	391.8	neither go nor h.	72.20
for a h. of silver	93.2	nearer than h. and feet	529.38	not h. myself to-day	140.9
h. of grey ashes	157.17	never took his h. away	176.31	or none, or few, do h.	487.16
h. of meal in a barrel	48.1	no hurry in her h.	409.23	read Richardson for the story	
Handicraft art is not a h.	548.9	not into the h. of men	56.31	h. yourself	272.13
Handkercher knit my h. about		not into the h. of Spain	540.1	senates h. upon thy tongue	546.18
your brows	447.38	not without men's h.	197.1	she would h. on him	430.33(-431)
Handkerchief, h. of the Lord	507.12	on the little h. little gold head	339.19	some hollow thought h. like an	
he had no little h.	34.24	our h. have met, will never		interdict	579.2
holding his pocket-h.	130.20	meet again	253.30	to h. quite out of fashion	481.18
snuffle and snuff and h.	84.5	pale h.	254.14, 15	wretches h. that jury-men may	
that h. an Egyptian to my		prosper thou the work of our h.	397.17	dine	385.15
mother	472.15	right h. of fellowship	67.40	Hanged, farmer that h. himself	458.17
Handkerchiefs: moral pocket h.	178.43	shake h. for ever	189.20	Harrison h., drawn, and quartered	377.14
Handle could h. men a bit	300.17	shake h. with a king	234.14	if I were h.	209.27
h. not	68.20	should you need nor heart nor h.	516.1	knows he is to be h.	273.22
h. toward my hand	457.20	solely by the labor of my h.	546.39	millstone h. about his neck	62.27
hands, and h. not	309.4	something from our h.	573.27	my poor fool is h.	454.26
him that can h. them	126.2	soon <i>twing</i> their h.	558.30	not h. for stealing horses	234.5
I polished up that h.	221.15	so to 'entergraft our h.	184.30	our harps, we h. them up	400.5
one old jug without a h.	311.12	strengthen ye the weak h.	54.2	Hangeth. He h. on a stalk	585.9
Handled: never in that sort had h.		Strength without h.	522.5	Hanging bare h.	194.19
been	160.1	stretching of the h.	372.19	good h. prevents a bad marriage	482.11
Handles, everything. hath two h.	109.17	tall fellow of thy h.	485.37	h. and marriage go by Destiny	203.28
Handmaid: h. to religion	24.26	their fatal h.	346.7	h. and wiving goes by destiny	464.5
nature's h. art	191.29	their h. are blue	311.21	h. is too good for him	90.16
our h. unheeding	372.18	then take h.	479.28	h.-look to me	155.10
riches are a good h.	25.6	these h. are not more like	431.11	h. of his cat on Monday	79.18
thou h. perfect in God's sight	410.5	these hangman's h.	458.7	h. out the clothes	368.20
with h. lamp attending	343.25	they pierced my h.	393.6	h. them. in the slippery clouds	442.1
Handmaiden: low estate of his h.	61.13	those flower-soft h.	424.7	they're h. Danny Deever	295.20
Handmaidens: her five h.	410.12	thou shalt stretch forth thy h.	64.18	they're h. men and women now	9.6
Hands: accept refreshment at any		thy h. their little force resign	160.23	Hangman. h.'s hands	458.7
h.	219.21	thy soul full in her h.	413.31	if I were a. h.	269.14
aching h. and bleeding feet	17.1	turn'd it in his glowing h.	534.16	louse for the h.	280.12
at my h. this garland	522.14	union of h. and hearts	527.15	naked to the h.'s noose	262.12
bear thee in their h.	397.19	wash your h. and pray	296.33(-297)	Hangs: blossom that h. on the	
before rude h. have touch'd it	281.24	wave their h. for a mute farewell	267.10	bough	480.14
between the h.	411.25	weak h. though mighty heart	491.27	h. in the uncertain balance	231.35
by foreign h.	381.34	will these h. ne'er be clean?	460.25	h. my helpless soul on Thee	565.6
cannot rid my h. of him	441.22	with crooked h.	529.10	h. on princes' favours	446.24
caught the world's great h.	205.23	with head, h., wings	346.14	h. upon the cheek of night	477.9
cold immortal h.	523.20	with my own fair h.	519.23	he h. between	383.22
come, knit h.	340.7	with one of his h. wrought	48.35	now h. as mute	356.20
command all h. to work	12.6	with your h., and your feet	322.25	thereby h. a tale	471.25
confute, change h.	110.5	your h. begin to harden	296.33	thy tail h. down behind	301.7
crucify hearts, not h.	525.18	your holy delicate white h.	329.2	Hank: bone and a h. of hair	303.12
dirty h., the nails bitten	325.28	your little h. were made to take	40.20	Hannibalem: <i>expende H.</i>	283.20
do their h. come between us?	523.6	your little h. were never made	501.25	Hanover: by famous H. city	94.32
enrich my heart, mouth, h.	245.9	Handsaw: I know a hawk from a h.	433.20		
eyes, lips, and h. to miss	186.25				

INDEX

Hans in H' old Mill 171 10
Hansom in your h leave the High 404 21
Hansom-cabs for wheels of h 131 24
Haply I may remember 410 1
Happen what then did h ? 72 28
Happened could but have h once 97 29
what all the wise men promised
has not h 335 14
Happeneth, one event h to them
all 51 2
Happens what h, let us bear
what we least expect h 193 17
182 8
Happier, feel that I am h than I
know 348 33
h for his presence 513 35
h without their toes 312 10
Paradise within thee, h far
remembering h things 349 29
534 21
seek no h state 347 27
we had been h both 412 12
Happiest brought our h day
best and h moments 499 12
h if ye seek no happier
h when I am idle 500 21
h women, like the h nations
to-morrow 'll be the h time 196 26
536 26
Happily the good end h 509 25
Happiness all the h mankind can
gain 192 36
by no greatest h principle 126 8
consume h without producing 489 12
domestic h 163 6
envy no man's h 427 27
for the h 'twill bring 121 23
gain a h in eyeing 266 16
greatest h for the greatest num-
bers 266 11
greatest h of the greatest number 42 21
great spectacle of human h 505 19
h is no laughing matter 565 26
h makes them good 309 17
h. of the human race 101:15
h. of the next world 87 7
H! our being's end 384 2
h through another man's eyes 428:27
h too swiftly flies 230 30
home-born h 163 26
in solitude what h ? 348 34
it is a flaw in h. 285 11
lifetime of h. 490 12
love match, only thing for h 195 18
makes the h she does not find 279 15
more divided domestic h. 290:12
my great task of h. 516 16
no h. within this circle of flesh 86 20
of no moment to the h of an in-
dividual 272 8
our pastime and our h 578 20
poverty is a great enemy to .h. 275 5
pursuit of h. 11'11, 268:19
result h. 174:24
thought of tender h betray 575 11
to fill the hour—that is h. 200 12
too happy in thine h. 287:23
to recall a time of h. 168:22
travelling is the ruin of all h. 103 36
virtue alone is h 384:13
wherein lies h ? 284:25
where in the end we find our h 579:30
withdraws into its h. 332:18
Happy! accounted yourselves h 167:13
ah! h years! 113 14
all h families resemble each
other 548:7
always h, reign whoever may 162:21
angry and poor and h 142:2
ask yourself whether you are h. 388:20
be h. as ever at home 82:11
be h. while y'er leevin 5120
between a splendid and a h land 225:6
business of a wise man to be h. 273:20
but a little h. if I could say 468:14
call no man h. till he dies 506:12
deep-meadow'd, h. 531:37
despaired—been h. 97:28
duty of being h. 507:18
earthlier h. is the rose 466:17
farewell h fields 344:22
flatterer of h. minds 154:39
good dog Tray is h. now 249:22
goodness. .make men h. 309:17

Happy (cont)
h and glorious 250:14
h as a lover 575 10
h as birds in the spring 76 4
h as kings 515 22
h as we once 164 8
h, h, h pair 190 34
h he that rewardeth thee 400 6
h he with such a mother 539 8
h, high, majestic 494:15
h human face 266:3
h in the arms of a chambermaid 274 10
h in this .not yet so old 464 19
h is England! 288 23
h issue 389 18
h land we know 143 1
h man be his dole 439 5, 466 7
h men that have the power to
die 540 23
h noise to hear 262 21
h that his father was before
him 520 26
h the man, and h he alone 194 20
h the man whose wish and care 386 26
h the man, who, void of cares 378 17
h those early days 552 3
H though Married 235 12
h. who have called thee so 507 18
h. who in his verse 193 19
help to make earth h. 128 1
how h is he born and taught 583 9
how h. with either 215 4
how h you make those 487 7
human race most h 217 8
I die h 211 2, 309 18
if I am destined to be h with
you 290:30
if the prisoner is h 490:25
I had been h. 472 3
I h am 76 12
I should be h. but I have a
partner 174:34
I've had a h. life 240 14
let us all be h. 500:23
lucid intervals and h pauses 27 46
made h. by compulsion 152:15
make me at all h without you 290 31
make men h, and to keep them
so 386:33
makes a Scotchman h. 276:10
make two lovers h 381 8
marriages, as h. made by the
Lord Chancellor 273 1
methinks it were a h. life 446 1
more h., if less wise 117 47
never h. for the present 273 4
no chance to be very h 215 36
no one perfectly h. till all are
h 508 30
not a h one 221 34
now to be most h. 470 31
O h. band of pilgrims 362:7
one of those h souls 495:10
Queen Elizabeth of most h.
memory 43 24
so h. in three turns 308 8
take my counsel, h man 218 26
than that none should be h 273:9
that h. garden-state 332:21
that thou art h., owe to God 348:11
there is a h. land 586 22
they h are 553 7
things that do attain the h life 518 1
think myself h., kung Agrippa 65:21
this h. breed of men 474:22
those that were good shall be h. 303:20
to be good is to be h. 412 6
to have been h. 78 4
too h., h. tree 289 7
too h. in thine happiness 287 23
virtuous, and you will be h 211:7
wanted only one thing to make
me h. 240 13
was the carver h. ? 413:10
what makes a nation h. 350:14
what's the odds, so long as
you're h. ? 335 8
which of us is h. ? 542 40
who is the h. Warrior ? 575 5
who so h., O who ? 311:18
won't be h. till he gets it 6:27

Happy Isles touch the H. 541:3
Happy-noted voice 285 34
Harassed too h 17 5
Harbinger amber scent her h. 350 31
Aurora's h. 467 10
day's h 343 8
evening star, love's h. 349 26
Spring-time's H 38 8
Harbour h cleared 148 21
in life did h give 280:11
ship is floating in the h 493 12
though the h. bar be moaning 294 1
where doth thine h hold ? 35 12
Hard bold and h adventures 205 3
dismiss'd with h words 375:16
does it not seem h to you ? 515 14
for earth too h 89 10
'H'. 'As nails' 177:38
h as the nether millstone 49 31
h as the palm of ploughman 480:39
h. at death's door 398 16
h Englishmen 293 15
h. grey weather 293 15
h, the selfish, and the proud 164 34
h to catch and conquer 336 8
h to luck against the pricks 64:42
h was their lodging 213 20
h, when love and duty clash 538 10
in h words again 200 40
in our viciousness grow h. 425 2
it seem'd so h at first 536:27
it seems as h to stay 536 27
it was too h for me 396 27
long is the way and h 345:27
made up of h. words like a
charm 370 18
never think I have hit h 272 24
nothing's so h, but search 246 19
of such h matter 493 3
stockish, h and full of rage 405 20
thou art an h. man 60 31
though h. be the task 131:31
though 'tis h for you 3 18
very h. to be a Christian 91:15
words as h as cannon-balls 200 40
you are too h for me 227 20
Harden h not your hearts 397:29
your hands begin to h. 296 33
Hardened h. into the bone of
manhood 100:24
he h Pharaoh's heart 45:42
Hardens 'it h. a' within 105:19
Hardest time of all 187 3
Hardhood, endurance, and courage 416 7
Hardiness, friendliness, h., love 328:12
Hardly h ever 221 11
mounts, and that h. 16:13
Hardness, h of heart, and con-
tempt 388 49
without h. sage 16:9
Hardware-men, mercers, h,
pastrycooks 307:2
Hardy: great and h genius 226:27
h and high the slimy mallow 165 17
h Captain of the *Prinfore* 221:11
H a sort of village atheist 142:19
h as the Nemean lion 432 3
H. went down to botanize 142:19
kiss me, H 362 26
Hare as thou woldest finde an h. 138:15
first catch your h. 223 4
hard. to shoot the h. 250 6
h. limp'd trembling 285:12
h. sits snug 250 6
h's own child, the little h. 250:9
H.l the H.l 250:8
I like the hunting of the h. 77:33
it look'd like h. 33 20
outcry of the hunted h. 73:20
see that the h does not couch 419:29
take your h. when it is cased 223 4
than to start a h. 438:37
thy own h., or a wig ? 306:30
triumph o'er the timid h. 546:20
Harebell: azur'd h. 429:37
Harebells among the heath and h. 83 15
Hare-brained chatter 181:13
Hares: little hunted h. 249 5
merry brown h 293:20
Hark: H.l a thrilling voice 132:5
H., H.l Bow, wow 479:28

INDEX

Hark (<i>cont</i>)		Harp (<i>cont</i>)		Harvest-home: song of H.	4 11
H./H. my soul	202 23	h the monarch minstrel swept	117 41	Harvests of Arretum	323 12
H./h the lark	429 25	high-born Hoel's h	220 21	Harwich in a steamer from H.	219 10
h, my soul!	161 9	his h, the sole companion	37 5	Has beens one of the h	252 9
h I now I hear them	479 30	his wild h slung behind him	356 27	Hasdrubale <i>nomius H. inter-</i>	
h, the glad sound!	183 19	I'll hang my h	10 21	<i>empto</i>	260 23
h the herald-angels	505 12	Love took up the h. of Life	534 16	Haslemere good beer at H.	42 12
h to the big drum callin'	296 17	no h like my own	122 16	Hast thou h it now	458 30
O h, O hear!	538 15	praise the Lord with h	393 35	Hast <i>ohme H., aber ohme Rast</i>	224 8
Harlot every h was a virgin once	74 22	sings to one clear h	532 1	Haste always in h never in a	
h's cry	28(-74)	unstrunged viol or a h	474 14	<i>hurry</i>	56 18
Portus Brutus' h	449 17	Harped ye up to the Throne o' God	298 18	bid the evening star	348 38
Harlotry like one of these h		Harper Wind, that grand old h	503 13	fiery-red with h.	474 29
players		Harping: still h on my daughter	433 3	h of a fool	422 30
Harlots devoured thy living	439 32	Harp-player as songs of the h		h to rise up early	390 35
with h			521 30(-522)	h, still pays h	462 26
mother of h	62 17	Harps our h, we hanged them up	400 5	h thee, Nymphe	341 28
Harm beef does h to my wit	71 32	plucking at their h	298 14	h you, sad notes	123 22
content with my h	482 6	touch their h of gold	421 10	he that maketh h to be rich	50 50
do not h. nor question much	185 4	Harp-souch Mrs. Turner's		I h me to my bed	489 7
doth harvest no h	550 2	daughter on the h	377 22	I said in my h	366 23
doth most h to the mene puple	310 5	Harpstring hair and h of gold	525 5	make h, my beloved	52 25
good provoke to h	492 17	Harriet chatter about H	211 24	make h to die	263 18
I fear we'll come to h	31 25	H, H!	243 5	make h to shed innocent blood	54 38
no h. can come to his toes	312 7	what foolish H befell	249 25	marry'd in h	153 32
no h in looking	518 32	Harris brother Mrs H	176 33	men love in h	116 44
none of woman born h Mac-		Mr H. who was dreadful timid	176 31	mounting in hot h	113 30
beth	460 5	words she spoke of Mrs H	176 34	oh, make h!	206 20, 21
no people do so much h.	166 25	Harrison see Major-general H		raw H, half-sister to Delay	533 23
not half the power to do me h.	473 23	hanged	377 14	repent in h.	155 32
thinks no creature h	80 8	Harrow H an Trinity Collegel	299 17	this sweaty h.	430 13
to win us to our h	456 22	h up thy soul	432 9	we weep to see you h away	246 2
Harmful: h to the brain	267 30	toad beneath the h	300 13	what h I can to be gone	167 14
more h. than reasoned errors	266 23	Harrowing. only a man h clouds	236 14	whither doth h the nightingale	125 10
Harmless' h as doves	58 49	Harry, banish not him thy H's		why such h?	215 25
h drudge	270 27	company	439 37	with despatchful looks in h.	348 8
h. fish	184 24	crowns promus'd to H.	443 12	with like h.	172 9
h necessary cat	404 28	God for H!	443 27	ye shall eat it in h	45 47
his own h face	527 23	H the King, Bedford	444 28	Hasten h, slowly	517 21
Harmonia once were Cadmus		I am H's daughter	298 30	h to be drunk	192 8
and H.	15 14	in that Jerusalem shall H die	442 29	minutes h to their end	487 8
Harmonics: fiddle h on sensual-		little touch of H	444 9	still h to a close	159 16
ism	337 8	not Amurath an Amurath. but		Hasting, fullsails h loaden home	332 10
Harmonies, inventor of h	529 17	H H.	442 31	Hasty man in his h days	81 9
tumult of thy mighty h.	496 11	Old H a finger in it	196 23	Hat away went h and wig	160 1
Harmonious dulcet and h. breath	466 38	such a King H	189 8	ball into the grounded h	164 8
sphere-born h. sisters	351 9	young H., with his beaver on	440 18	beneath your h	370 9
such h madness	498 10	Harsh cygnet's down is h	480 39	blind man looking for a black	
Harmony: air and h. of shape	401 32	good are so h to the clever	572 23	h.	79 8
all h. of instrument	494 1	h cadence of a rugged line	193 11	brushes his h a mornings	468 31
best h. in a church	352 11	not h. and crabbed	349 24	chip h. had she on	287 4
distinct from h divine	159 11	not h. nor grating	582 1	h of antique shape	18 8
famous h. of leaves	586 7	out of tune and h	434 14	his h in his hand	277 10
from h., from heavenly h	101 35	sweet revenge grows h	473 17	in a shocking bad h	518 34
h. not understood	383 21	whose manners were futile and		live by pulling off the h	231 25
heaven drowsy with the h.	455 22	h	312 15	my h and wig will soon be here	160 5
her voice the h of the world	253 36	words of Mercury are h	456 12	my knee, my h., and hand	86 12
hidden soul of h	342 8	your berries h and crude	342 10	ne'er pull your h upon your	
in their motions h divine	348 16	Harshness no h gives offence	382 32	brows	460 20
like h. in music	579 9	Hart: as pants the h	527 1	no h upon his head	432 35
made quiet by the power of h.	581 25	as the h desireth the water-		Parsee from whose h.	304 15
music wherever there is a h	86 32	brooks	394 16	pass the h for your credit's sake	204 20
note most full of h	86 32	forest to this h	450 9	runcible h	311 11
other h. of prose	194 12	here wast thou bay'd, brave h.	450 9	where did you get that h.?	408 17
rules with Daedal h.	497 14	lame man leap up as an h.	54 3	with my h caved in	210 13
sentimentally I am disposed to h.	366 4	like to a young h.	52 25	with my h upon my head	277 10
such h is in immortal souls	405 18	was I turn'd to a h.	481 31	without pulling off his h	271 6
there is a h. in autumn	494 6	Harum, scarum, Divo	370 5	your h has got a hole in't	124 7
touches of sweet h.	465 18	Harum, rodum: kind of a giddy h	531 20	Hatched chickens are th' are h.	111 6
with your ninefold h	343 17	Harvest, according to the joy in h.	206 12	h. different	196 8
Harms: beg often our own h	424 3	all the H. that I reap'd	476 17	h., would. grow mischievous	449 4
not for thy h.	544 30	as snow in h	183 13	Hatches continually under h.	289 32
Harness: between the joints of the		beneath the h. moon	550 2	Hatched them not	55 21
h.	48 15	doth h. no harm	18 20	Hatching vain empires	345 25
die with h. on our back	461 7	grassy h. of the river-fields	50 27	Hatchment, no trophy, sword, nor	
h. and not the horses	124 20	grow together until the h.	55 16		436 37
h. jingles now	203 5	h. is past	578 34	Hatchments Arms and H, Re-	542 35
him that girdeth on his h boast	48 11	h. of a quiet eye	58 45	<i>sursum</i>	492 7
life that never knows h.	422 12	h. truly is plenteous	438 32	Hate, calumny and h. and pain	
my h. piece by piece	544 12	like a stubble-land at h. home	244 9	cherish those hearts that h.	446 31
through proof of h.	425 12	no h. but a thorn	488 1	thee	357 4
to wait in heavy h.	303 24	seed its h.	44 41	delicious to h. you	57 40
Harnessed, and carrying bows	396 34	seedtime and h.	263 15	dower'd with the h. of h.	220 30
Haroun Alraschid: good H.	539 15	share my h.	207 6	English began to h.	520 38
Harp: blow the spirit-stirring h.	218 9	she laughs with a h.	165 17	enough religion to make us h.	521 25
cornet, flute, h., sackbut	55 36	there of the last H.	63 14	fools to h.	119 21
h., his sole remaining joy	416 20	thun h.	544 27	glance of supernatural h.	362 16
h. not on that string	476 29	white already to h.		h. a Frenchman as you h. the	
h. of Orpheus was not more		yields Thee h	544 27	devil	301 16
charming	352 26	Harvest-fields: Thy h. be duned		h. all that don't love me	
h. that once	356 20	with... death	544 27		

INDEX

Hate (<i>cont.</i>)		Houghtiness	rank pride, and h of		Hawked	by a mousing owl h at	458:28
h for arts	385 29	soul		1 16	Hawks	all haggard h will stoop	305:12
h him as I do hell-pains	409 34	Haughty	Byron bore with h scorn	16 8	Hawthorn	h bush a sweeter shade	446 2
h of those ye guard	303 26	frank, h, rash		322 9	h hedge puts forth		83:17
h that which we often fear	423 31	h Juno's unrelenting hate		194 29	under the h. in the dale		341:34
h the traitor	168:4	h. spirit before a fall		50:15	when h buds appear		466:21
h your neighbour	325 18	h., vigilant, resolute, blue-			Hawthorn-brake	this h. our	
haughty Juno's unrelenting h.	194 29	stocking		324 35	turning-house		467 2
I h. a fool	175 33	insolent Greece or h Rome		281 15	Hay	dance an antic h	329 20
I h all Boets and Banters	216 10	that h., gallant, gay Lothario		412 9	good h, sweet h, hath no fellow		407 15
I h him for he is a Christian	463 17	Haul: gentleman to h with the			great desire to a bottle of h		407 15
I h. the crowd	309 7	manner	180:1		lie tumbling in the h		485 16
I h the French	226 29	Haunch	in the h of winter	442 24	mangerful of h		409 22
I have seen much to h here	339 7	Haunt	all the h be ours	425 22	nothing like eating h.		131 16
immortal h	344 14	exempt from public h.		426 30	when husbands win their h		30 5
in love, or in h	514 24	h of ancient Peace		537 36	with my love in the scented h		82:13
let them also that h. hum flee	306 4	Mind of Man—my h		574 7	world is a bundle of h		117 31
love and desire and h	187 11	murmurous h of files		287 31	worth a load of h		5 17
love what I h.	95 20	Oh the weary h for me		293 4	Haycock	under the h fast asleep	367:15
make brothers and sisters h.		so h thy days		287 3	Haydn	some cry up H	307:25
each other	269 33	to h. thy sleep		171 20	Hayley, H.	does pretend	74:16
men h. one another so damnably	335 19	to h., to startle		580 19	when H finds out		74 18
murder, h., virtue, and sin	328 2	Haunted	beneath a waning	151 32	Hayrick	your h 'ead of 'air	296 23
must h. and death return? 493	27(-494)	moon was h			Haystack	beside the h in the	
need not be to h	113 46	h. by the ghosts they have de-		475 7	floods		359 4
no h. lost between us	338 17	pos'd		576 13	Hazael	hum that escapeth the	
nor love thy life, nor h	340 25	h for ever by the eternal mind		113 19	sword of H		48 9
not in our power to love or h.	330 13	h, holy ground		309 23	Hazard	h in the glorious enter-	
nought did I in h	473 34	h town to me		290 5	prise		344. 12
owe no man h.	427 27	shape of a woman has h me		581 26	h of concealing		105 19
principally I h. .that animal		sounding cataract h me		81:10	he has put to h his ease		101 21
called Man	519 32	Haunts	desire, that h our dreams	15 15	his father's crown into the h.		443 11
reason to h and to despise my-		h meet for thee		528 5	men that h all		463 39
self	239 22	h of coot and hern		536 22	stand the h of the die		476 43
roughness breedeth h	26 26	h of horror and fear		241 15	Hazar-ho. kul, an' h		295 22
scarcely h. anyone we know	240:11	in the busy h of men		32:15	Hazel	flower of the h glade	232:19
smile to those who h.	118 15	Hause-bane	ye'll sit on his white h		Hazel-nut	her chariot is an empty	
source and most deadly h.	475 5	Hautboys	Gibbon moved to	154 13	h		477 7
sprung from my only h	477 11	flutes and h		191 3	Hazlitt	I was at H's marriage	307:11
they who h. me may see it	397:12	now gives the h. breath		119 24	we cannot write like H		515 8
those fellows h us	307:18	Hauteur	Satan with more h.	296 19	He	cannot be that I am h.	244 18
to the blind Horn's h.	298 28	Have.	for all we h and are	521:24	every h has got him a she		5 25
traitor h.	170:20	h. it when they know it not		452:25	h for God only		347 11
van pomp	446 24	h. more than thou showest		216 9	h that is down h. that is low		99 31
ye profane, I h. ye all	158 24	House of H		99 31	H whom thou seekest		544 31
Hated	brute I h so	I am content with what I h.		184:17	h. who would valiant be		99 35
death have we h.	359 3	if I dream I h. you, I h. you		36 15	let's eat h.		543 9
h., as their age increases	515 24	if you h. it [charm]		457:20	poorest h. as the greatest h.		405 6
h. by fools	521 25	I h thee not		470 23	that I am h		449 30
h. not learning worse	351 17	I h 't it is engender'd		488:12	yonge freshe folkes, h or she		138 42
he h a fool and he h a rogue	276 18	in quest to h.		64:27	Head	after his h was cut off	8 3
Horace, whom I h so	114 11	such as I h give I thee		10 5	Alexander at the h of the world		558 9
I have ever h. all nations	519:32	that we gave we h		457 1	apples drop about my h.		332 17
loved well because he h	93 48	thou'dst h., great Glamis		457 1	as gently lay my h		87.1
not having h. the world enough	239 22	thus thou must do, if thou h. it		391:30	as if her h. she bowed		341:14
or being h.	297 10	to h. and to hold		275 5	at his h. a grass-green turf		436 20
she might have h	92 35	whatever you h, spend less		11:17	at the h. of a school		558 9
to be h. needs but to be seen	383:27	what wee gave wee h		196:21	bear with a sore h.		331 17
Hateful	h. to the nose	what we h been what we are		409 5	behind her golden h.		336 7
shamed life a h	462 9	what we h. we prize not		503 5	binds so dear a h		491:14
Hater	very good h	where ask is h.		179:27	blessings on your h.		161 18
Hates:	extinction of unhappy h.	Have-hus-carcase		568:19	bowed his comely h.		332:25
feeble h., shadows of h	15:3	Havelock. pipes o' H. sound		398:19	breaking Priscian's h		111 21
yet others h.	154 28	Haven:	h. where they would be	333:20	break Priscian's h		381:21
Hateh.	I love God, and h. his	rowing home to h.		505:5	broke any man's h but his own		444:1
brother		safe into the h. guide		281:19	broken h in Cold Bath Fields		326:9
spareth his rod h. his son	50:6	swim the h. at Dunkirk		528 3	bruising of the hapless h.		561 16
Hath	even that which he h.	their h. under the hill		134:14	closed o'er the h. of Lycidas		342:17
from him that h not	60:32	Have-nots	the Haves and the H.	254:29	cod's h for the salmon's tail		470 29
h. not, or is not in love	481:7	Havens	in the h dumb	474:19	complicated monsters, h. and		
thing that h been	50 61	ports and happy h.		134:14	tail		349 21
unto every one that h.	60:32	Haves	the H. and the Have-nots		covered my h. in the day of battle		400:12
Hatum	H. call to Supper	Having	choke their service	426:38	cover my defenceless h.		505:7
H. Tar cry Supper	205:19	with the h.		488:12	cowslip's velvet h.		341:14
Hating	don't give way to h.	had, h. and in quest to have		576:20	crown old Winter's h.		166:20
h. no one, love but only her	114 25	h. been must ever be		544 15	cuts the wrong man's h off		178:39
loving not, h. not	90:14	lest, h Him		277:14	cutt'st my h. off with a golden		
Hatred	envy, h., and malice	your flattery is worth his h.		450:12	axe		478:23
h. the longest pleasures	116 44	Havoc	cry, 'Hi!'	122:5	disdains to hide his h.		231:32
healthy h. of scoundrels	126:36	h. did not slack			excellent h of hair		482:7
I must have no h. or bitterness	134 2	Hawk	'after the old ones by the h.	375:9	except with bent h.		95:37
love to h. turn'd	155:20	are kill'd		33 1	fame over his living h.		492:1
stalled ox and h.	50:12	Dan'l Whiddon, Harry H.		502 17	fit to snore his h. off		130:22
without love, h., joy, or fear	401 29	falcon or h of the tower		245:4	for a man with heart, h., hand		535:43
Hats:	so many shocking bad h.	h at eagles with a dove		32:15	for Chartres' h reserve the .wall		384:5
their h. were o' the birk	33 2	his h., his bound, and his lady		32:15	forward bends his h		148:24
they wat their h. aboon	32:1	his h. to fetch the wild-fowl		433:20	gently falling on thy h.		562:1
Hatta:	the other Messenger's	I know a h. from a handsaw		245:2	get one's h. cut off		130:24
called H.		no h., no banquet		538:2	God be in my h.		6.10
Hatter.	'can't take less', said the H.	wild h. stood		296:29	God shall wound the h. of his		
mad-as-a-h -day	243 5	wild h. to the .sky			enemes		396:10

INDEX

Head (cont)

good grey h. 537 14
gorgonised me from h. to foot 536 5
ground hit me in the h. 560 12
hair uplifted from the h. 496 6
hand, the h. and the heart 413 16
hang the pensive h. 342 31(-343)
h. and front of my offending 469 45
h. fantastically carved 442 15
h. grown grey in vain 492 7
h., heart and hand 295 8
h. is not more native 430 25
h. keeps turnin' back 319 27
h. like a concertina 295 3
h. of a family off 178 24
h. of the gallows-tree 294 28
h. of the literary profession 181 24
h. of truths 574 22
h. so old and white as this 453 6
H. that once 291 18
h. to contrive 145 26, 217 11
h., which statuary loved to copy 325 14
her fair vast h. 522 12
her h. on her knee 473 6
hers is the h. 374 10
hide her drowsy h. 169 12
his bare h. endur'd 453 34
his guts in his h. 481 10
his h. and his hairs were white 70 27
his h. not yet completely sil-
ver'd 163 5
his h. under his wing 368 2
his h. upon the lap of Earth 230 13
his h. with his legs 45 46
his heart runs away with his h. 154 15
his left hand is under my h. 51 45
his Majesty's h. on a sign-post 325 16
his shoulders and his heavy h. 562 3
hovering o'er the place's h. 166 3
ideas of its 'h.' 29 3
if she'd but turn her h. 585 5
if you can keep your h. 297 10
I'll eat my h. 177 40
I'll give you my h. 13 17
in the heart or in the h. ? 404 13
I strove, made h. 95 17
it had it h. but off 452 27
it shall bruise thy h. 44 25
John A. Logan is the H. Centre 83 2
kingly crowned h. 429 3
knock at a star with my exalted
h. 246 20
knocked Mr. Toots about the h. 175 12
lifts up his burning h. 486 12
like God's own h. 149 12
little gold h. 339 19
make a h. out of a brass knob 175 36
make you shorter by the h. 198 4
man with the h. 538 24
mother's h. off 178 24
my deeds upon my h. 465 1
my hat upon my h. 277 10
my h. is a map 204 23
my h. is bending low 210 17
my h. is bloody 241 18
my h. is twice as big 160 7
my h. is wild with weeping 493 19
my h. thou dost with oil anoint 421 1
my needless h. 545 9
my parboiled h. upon a stake 355 21
my project gather to a h. 480 11
nail my h. on yonder tower 24 5
no bigger than his h. 454 3
no room at my h. 30 16
not of the h., but heart 118 5
not where to lay his h. 58 34
no wool on de top of his h. 210 18
off with his h. ! 129 13, 144 26, 476 22
one small h. 225 2
out of King Charles's h. into my
h. 174 27
patted my God on the h. 302 29
potato in his h. 237 24
put leaves round his h. 176 12
repairs his drooping h. 343 3
rosy garland and a weary h. 501 27
shake of his poor little h. 220 18
sha has the h. 174 1
sing my white h. 453 5
small h. and nostril wide 488 127
some crotchets in thy h. 465 36

Head (cont)

some once lovely H. 206 3
Spain forming a h. 235 22
stamps o'er his H. 206 1, 2
stand 'On my h.' 181 27
sunk so low that sacred h. 342 25
suspicious h. of theft 455 22
take lodgings in a h. 110 14
their h. the prow 191 29
this old gray h. 568 14
through headpiece and through h. 324 9
thumped him on the h. 131 23
thy h. is as full of quarrels 478 11
thy poor h. almost turns 17 22
thy weary h. upon this breast 316 20
to deck her mistress' h. 119 3
to keep your h. 402 25
to play golf ye maun hae a h. 326 16
trample on their sovereign's h. 475 10
trickled through my h. 131 22
turn his h. as if he said 171 21
two separate sides to my h. 303 10
uneasy lies the h. 442 3
violet's reclining h. 184 29
we bow'd our h. 16 21
what seem'd his h. 346 4
wherefore should I busk my h. ? 32 18
which way the h. lies 405 15
whole h. is sick 52 27
whose h. proud fancy never
taught 164 33
why not upon my h. ? 475 10
with a white h. 441 21
with h., hands, wings 346 14
with its h. 129 39(-130)
with monstrous h. 140 21
with so old a h. 464 32
you incessantly stand on your h. 128 28
your royal h. may fall 140 10
Headache awake with a dismal h. 219 9
today I happen to have a h. 130 25
Head-in-air Johnny H. 250 2, 402 24
Headland, naked top of some
bold h. 574 11
Headlong cast herself h. 350 17
hail to the H. ! 376 22
h. from on board 159 1
h. joy is ever on the wing 350 19
h. themselves they threw down 348 22
hurled h. flaming 344 7
Headpiece, through h. and through
head 324 9
Heads beast with many h. 429 15
billows hung their h. 440 18
carve h. upon cherry-stones 275 21
curling their monstrous h. 442 1
Dean and Canons lay their h.
together 505 12
empty h. and tongues a-talking 263 18
facts stood them on their h. 36 5
h. do grow beneath their
shoulders 470 2
h., h. ! 178 24
h. I win 167 1
h. replete with thoughts of other
men 163 49
hills whose h. touch heaven 470 2
in their restless h. 331 2
lift up your h., O ye gates 393 12
monster with uncouth h. 441 18
our h. are bowed with woe 339 11
pugging together, h. and points 100 8
pillars rear their marble h. 155 19
stars hide their diminished h. 346 29
tall men empty h. 24 38
their h. all in nightcaps 127 5
their h. are green 311 21
their h. are hung with ears 467 20
their h. never raising 577 20
this dreadful pother o'er our h.
your houseless h. 453 19
Head-stone: become the h. in the
corner 399 11
Headstrong: as h. as an allegory 500 21
h., moody, murmuring race 190 10
Head-waiter: one became h. 541 23
plump h. at the Cock 541 20
Heady: such a h. currance 443 8
Heal: adjust, amend, and h. 236 28
fame can never h. 23 25
h. it, if it be 161 5

Heal (cont)

h. me of my grievous wound 531 37
none to h. it 289 8
physician, h. thyself 61 25
Healed convert, and be h. 53 10
had h. it for ever 316 16
h. by the same means 464 8
when wounded, h. thy wound 161 10
with his stripes we are h. 54 26
Healeth he h. those that are
broken 400 21
Healing h. in his wings 56 15, 161 21
h. of the nations 72 7
of the most High cometh h. 57 10
Wordsworth's h. power 16 23
Health art so far from my h. 393 1
be thou a spirit of h. 431 32
by His h., sickness 77 2
double h. to thee 118 14
fence against the infirmities of
ill h. 512 32
for h. unbought 192 15
h. and high fortune 417 28
h. is the second blessing 559 26
h. of the whole state 431 21
h. on both 459 13
h. to all those that we love 6 21
h. to King Charles 420 25
hunger a medicine for h. 549 22
I have nor hope nor h. 498 24
in h. and wealth long to live 388 28
in h. in sickness 279 7
innocence and h. 224 14
long sickness of h. and living 480 30
look to your h. 559 26
not good for the Christian's h. 300 6
sound and pristine h. 461 1
sweet dreams and h. 284 19
take care of their h. 22 18
that h. and wealth have missed
me 265 25(-266)
there is no h. in us 388 11
thine h. shall spring forth 54 37
this h. deny 195 16
thy saving h. among all nations 396 2
voice of joy and h. 399 8
wisdom breathed by h. 581 16
Healthful h. Spirit of thy grace 388 30
no h. case 253 12
Healthiest city of the h. fathers 507 8
Healths: drink our h. at dinner 295 9
h. and draughts go free 319 6
h. five fathom deep 477 7
Healthy h. by temperance 386 4
h., free, the world before me 568 3
h. hatred of scoundrels 126 36
imagination of a boy is h. 284 18
kind of h. grave 505 35
plump and hearty, h. boy 249 18
without disease the h. life 518 1
Heap h. on himself damnation 344 20
h. on more wood 418 23
one h. of all your winnings 297 11
struck all of a h. 500 11
thy belly is like an h. of wheat 52 18
wailers h. 88 26
Heaped: error be too highly h. 429 9
Heaps h. of couch-grass 236 14
in h. they run 194 24
in the h. they raise 384 4
unsunned h. 340 21
Hear: abuse... always sure to h. of
it 499 25
all that h. me this day 65 27
another to h. 547 3
at my back I always h. 333 9
be swift to h. 69 30
but to h. a story 191 19
Caesar is turn'd to h. 448 10
cannot choose but h. 148 20
come on and h. 43 16
deaf, and does not h. 382 10
destroyer and healer, h. 524 21
destroyer and preserver, h., oh,
h. ! 496 4
did ye not h. it? 113 26
dinna ye h. it 568 19
do any man's heart good to h.
me 466 29
do you not h. the Aziola? 492 22
ears, and h. not 399 4

INDEX

Hear (cont.)

few love to h. the sins	474 6
good news yet to h.	141 24
h each other groan	287 25
h her tender-taken breath	288 18
n his word	161 9
h it not, Duncan	458 1
h, know, and say	84 6
h. no more at all	516 10
h. not my steps	458 1
h. our noble England's praise	322 17
h Sordello's story told	96 20
h the hammers ring	204 22
h. the larks so high	262 21(-263)
h. them, read, mark, learn	389 23
h the voice of the Bard	75 23
h the voice of the charmer	395 20
h thy guardian angel	198 19
h us, our handmaid unheeding	372 18
h what comfortable words	390 37
h what he had to say	127 25
he that nash ... to h, let him	h
I h a smile	160 15
I h a voice you cannot n	117 21
I h, I h	510 15
I h it in the deew heart's core	84 12
I h thee and rejoice	573 19
I h you, I will come	264 2
I long 'o h 'ou	8 21
lest they 'h with their ears	53 10
Lord, n my voice	399 38
Lord, h our prayers	391 18
loves to h himse'f talk	178 6
make me h' of joy and gladness	395 8
man that must h me	150 12
music that I care to h	254 26
none h beside the singer	308 15
now I h them	470 30
O hark, O h!	538 15
risen to h him crow	196 13
scarce could they h	418 20
she'll be not h?	397 24
she will not h	524 25
snore can't h himself snore	550 20
so are those who h me	560 18
still must I n?	117 8
still stood used to h	348 29
tempting sounds I h	78 3
that I h the foule, since	138 16
the Lord h thee in 'e day of	trouble
trouble	392 35
they h the Word	302 3
they, never would h	521 6
to h again the call	516 10
to h some new thing	64 9
to h the angels sing	421 10
to n, those things, which ye h	61 38
to h, was wonder	189 7
unfit to h moral philosophy	481 13
water shall h me	507 14
we do h them speak in our	tongues
we cannot h, it	64 26
we shall h it by and by	165 18
what do I see and h?	89 10
when you will h me	6 17
will you h or know?	180 13
wished for to h	525 32
ye must not h him	292 5
yet I h thy shall delight	3 18
yours to h	498 4
Heard all who h	504 8
cannot be h, so high	151 33(-152)
eloquence is h	451 3
enough that he h it once	339 4
have ye not h?	89 10
h for their much speaking	54 13
h, not repaid	58 3
h of Philip Shingsbv	440 9
h Sordello's story told	24 9
h through all spheres	96 35
he h it, but he heeded not	410 16
his former name is h no more	114 10
his prayer shall be h	344 17
if you've h the East-a-calling'	56 33
I have h, I hear thee	299 13
I have h, I hear thee	573 19
I have h of thee	49 33
I h her tears	410 14
I never h till now	340 16
isn't generally h	221 12

Heard (cont.)

I've h them hting	198 18
I will be h	213 17
knowing none would be h.. so	oft
long after it was h. no more	80 24
more he h the less he spoke	581 4
not so much as h. any Holy	493 22
Ghost	65 5
one ere it h	138 36
only h one side of the case	112 3
only tell us what he h	231 23
our name is h no more	160 30
shot h round the world	199 7
since I h thee last	160 25
then is h no more	461 4
they h and were abashed	344 27
they h the voice of the Lord God	44 21
this I have h men say	302 25
trumpet shall be h on high	191 39
twice I have also h the same	395 24
voice of the turtle is h	52 1
we have n wit. out o' us	389 10
what never yet was h	340 3
when complain'ts 'ie free's h	352 4
when she is sung and h	157 5
while with h in dread	503 3
who hath ever n?	81 2
wish'd she had not h it	470 3
ye have said, ye have h	102 24
you ain't h nothin' yet	279 17
Heaven charmed h	546 9
h of the word	69 33
Heaven's n.c.r want favour-	able h
not h only	253 35
too deep for his h	69 32
Hearst thou h not	225 27
thou h the sound thereof	393 1
thou that h the prayer	63 7
Hearst thou of jeaous h all	395 27
ears of every one that h it	56 21
him that h say, Come	47 7
thy servant h	72 10
Hearing by the h of the ear	47 6
h die	49 33
h ear	416 18
h, tinkling, writing	50 26
lover's ears in h	210 13
make passionate my sense of h	417 34
nor the ear filled with h	455 6
their names in your h	50 61
Heaven's h ere I die	23 4
h, Lady Betr'v, h	537 31
h, O daughter	13 18
h unto a Verser	394 23
to h 'hen the fit of rous	243 25
Hearkened O that thou hadst h	47 16
Hearkens after it	54 20
Hears car of him that h it	186 25
for He h	455 34
she neither h nor sees	529 38
Hearsay I have formerly lived by h	573 6
Hearse laureate h where Lycid	99 40
lies	342 31(-343)
to crown thy h	292 18
underneath this sable h	87 24
walk before the h	213 8
Hearsed in death	431 37
Heart absence makes the h grow	fonder
all that mighty h still	5 3, 16 28
all the h and the soul	582 14
all thy h lies open	96 21
any h now snare in my emotion	539 2
apple rotten at the h	498 23
as a seal upon thine h	463 19
as if you entered thy my h.	52 22
as my poor h, doth think	91 35
as well as want of h	321 19
awake, my h, to be loved	253 4
bad liver, and a worse h	80 11
baiter my h	324 30
beating of my own h	185 18
beat of thy h	262 9
because my h is pure	411 10
betray the h that loved her	540 11
bitter h that hides its time	582 3
borrow h's lightness	90 15
bread to strengthen man's h	285 3
bring with you a h	198 9
	581 16

Heart (cont.)

broke his h. in Clermont	40 18
broken and contrite h	395 10
broken h lies here	323 9
broken h. nae second spring	9 8
bruised h pierced through the	ear
butcher that his h bleeds	470 7
call home the h	270 35
careful soul and the troubled h.	189 14
Christian at her h	302 1
cleft my h in twain	381 10
cold untroubled h of stone	436 4
command my h. and me	122 32
commune with your own h	166 17
consenting language of the h.	391 52
corruption of Man's H.	215 11
counsellor h	91 34
Cruelty has a human h.	429 3
cure thine h of love	77 4
curst be the h	38 23
drawing of my h	31 3
day breaks not my h	125 17
deceitful h own h	184 10
did not our h burn within us?	69 34
dissemble in their double h	62 55
do any man's n good to hear me	392 20
drops that visit my sad h	466 20
ease its h of love in	419 17
case thine h of love	286 9
Englishman whose h is in a	38 22
matter	28 30
enough my h, mouth, hands	215 9
enrich not the h of another	316 14
every living h and beatitude	314 10
every hus'y h beginning to	blossom
every warbler has his tune by h	328 15
faint h never van a l.d.v	162 26
faint h never on our lady	101 22
fare thee well, great h	219 14
feed the h of the night	410 38
felt along the h	524 13
find 'Cecilia' living in mv h	581 21
fire which in the h resides	313 15
frailty's of my h, of my	16 29
hand	460 15
fleshy tables of the h	67 21
floodgate of the deeper n	208 20
for a man with h, head, hand	535 43
for pates rennetn some in gurtl	h
for the unquiet h	137 31
for Wirtheington my h was woe	532 4
found n thine h to sing	30 14
from the h of joy	524 11
gathred to thy h	39 6
gave my h another youth	318 7
give a loving h to thee	488 5
give me back my h	247 1
given him his h's desire	118 6, 220 5
gives his h and soul away	392 38
giving your h to a dog	262 18
glad with all mv h	360 22
God be in mv h	189 20
grandeur in the bearings of the	h
grandeurs of his Babylonian h	575 22
grant thee thy h's desire	514 12
great no h	392 36
great sick n of a Sir Walter Scott	97 33
grieve his h	127 4
hand, the head, and the h	460 10
hardness of h	413 16
haven't the h to poke	388 49
head, h, and hand	228 11
healeth those that are broken	295 8
in h	400 21
h aboon them a'	108 15
h and eye both with thy nest	580 26
h and soul do sing	502 7
h and stomach of a King	198 11
h, and voice would fail me	35 11
h as soft kind, sound and	free
h as sound as a bell	247 1
h aye s the part ave	468 28
h benevolent and kind	105 22
h be still as loving	108 35
h but one	119 4
h distrustung	79 5
	225 5

INDEX

Heart (cont)

h. doth need a language 152 10
 h. for any fate 317 8
 h. for every fate 118 15
 h. for falsehood framed 500 10
 h. gets his speeches by it 408 13
 h. grown cold 492 7
 h. handfast in h 523 15
 h. hath ne'er burn'd 417 22
 h. is a small thing 404 4
 h. is deceitful 55 20
 h. is Highland 420 31
 h. knoweth his own bitterness 18 7
 h. less bounding 18 30
 h. must bear the longest part 243 24
 h. must pause to breathe 119 5
 h. of a man to the h. of a maid 296 29
 h. of a ranger 40 31
 h. of England 189 17
 h. of Hell 494 28
 h. of kings is unsearchable 50 33
 h. of my h., were it more 524 33
 h. of neither wife nor maid 527 12
 h. of oak 213 10
 h. of the fool 350 28
 h. on h. 89 3
 h. out of the bosom 262 17
 h. ran o'er 118 10
 h. replies 163 48
 h.'s denying 35 21
 h. that has truly loved 356 13
 h. that lives alone 578 16
 h. that's broken 417 30
 h., the fountain of sweet tears 581 6
 h. the Queen leant on 93 33
 h. to conceive 282 20
 h. to h. 417 21
 h. too brave to ask 213 2
 h. to pity 143 15
 h. to resolve 217 11
 h. unfortified 430 31
 h. untainted 445 30
 h. whose love is innocent 119 2
 h. with English instinct fraught 188 31
 h. within and God o'erhead 317 7
 heathen h. that puts her trust 301 1
 he hardened Pharaoh's h. 45 42
 her h. in his grave is lying 356 31
 her h. was warm and gay 235 5
 hid in the h. of love 585 20
 his eyes were with his h. 114 19
 his flaw'd h. 454 23
 his hand upon many a h. 316 16
 his h. kep' goin' puty-pat 319 26
 his h. runs away with his head 154 15
 his h. should glow 221 20
 his h. was hot within him 317 25
 his h. was true 103 32
 his h., wax to receive 112 35
 his lost h. was tender 498 20
 his manners our h. 225 34
 his tiger's h. 232 6
 holiness of the h.'s affections 289 17
 how all all's here about my h. 437 33
 how the h. listened 546 9
 humble and a contrite h. 300 24
 I feel my h.—I can't tell how 11 20
 I feel my h. new open'd 446 24
 if e'er your h. has felt 215 9
 if guilt's in that h. 356 16
 if the h. of a man is deprest 214 30
 if thy h. fails thee 198 8, 405 11
 if your h. be only true 103 32
 I'll sell your h.'s desire 585 12
 I'll sell your h.'s desire 296 15
 imagination of man's h. is evil 44 40
 I my h., safe-left, shall meet 502 3
 Indian Summer of the h. 568 18
 in her h. she scorns 445 28
 in his h. is a blind desire 522 7
 in my h. all saints else 232 11
 in my h., how I wish him safe 282 10
 in my h. of h. 434 16
 in my h. of hearts 576 21
 in my h. some late lark 241 23
 in my h., though not in heaven 244 26
 in my h. have hem in reverence 138 16
 in the h. is the prey for gods 525 18
 in the h. of a friend 315 25
 in the h. or in the head? 464 13
 into my h. an air 263 14

Heart (cont)

I said to H. 41 25
 I shall be out of h. shortly 440 11
 it dies upon her h. 494 7
 I would not have such a h. 460 28
 joy in his mighty h. 295 16
 knock against my very h. 479 19
 knocked on my sullen h. 516 16
 knowledge of the h. in Richardson 272 12
 land of H.'s Desire 585 16
 language of his h. 386 13
 language of the h. 386 4
 languor is not in your h. 17 20
 larger h. 513 20
 laugh, h., again 584 19
 laughing h.'s long peace 84 18
 laughter of her h. 235 5
 lent out my h. to such scenes 307 5
 let no man's h. fail 47 21
 let not your h. be troubled 63 50
 let thy h. cheer thee 51 32
 level in her husband's h. 483 3
 lifeless charms, without the h. 214 9
 lift up your h. 565 11
 light of step and h. 171 6
 like a living coal his h. was 317 25
 like music on my h. 150 7
 little body with a mighty h. 443 13
 live without h. 337 41
 lock'd my h. in a case o' gowd 32 19
 lonely of h. 585 13
 look in thy h., and write 501 23
 loos'd our h. in tears 16 22
 Lord Christ's h. 199 2
 loss of thee would never from my h. 349 18
 love gushed from my h. 149 26
 majestic force mov'd the h. 412 13
 make me a clean h. 395 9
 make the h. of this people fat 53 10
 maketh glad the h. 398 9
 maketh the h. sick 50 3
 man after his own h. 47 13
 meditation of my h. 392 34
 Mercy has a human h. 77 1
 merry h., cheerful countenance 50 11
 merry h. doeth good 50 20
 merry h. goes all the day 485 21
 mine eyes, but not my h. 280 7
 mine, with my h. in't 480 1
 mountain 'tween my h. and tongue 449 27
 move my faint h. with grief 494 19
 much against my h. 375 21
 my h. aches 287 22
 my h. and my flesh rejoice 397 5
 my h. beats loud and fast 494 7
 my h. is fast 9 21
 my h. is idly stirred 574 33
 my h. is like a singing bird 409 14
 my h. is not here 107 12
 my h. is on me sleeve 141 10
 my h. is sar 105 34
 my h. is sick of woe 83 3
 my h. is turned to stone 472 25
 my h. leaps up 577 25
 my h. moved more than with a trumpet 502 9
 my h. of gold 6 18
 my h. puts forth its pain 83 17
 my h. remembers how 516 9
 my h.'s abhorrence 96 38
 my h.'s in the Highlands 107 12, 420 24
 my h.'s right there 571 11
 my h.'s subdu'd. to. .my lord 470 9
 my h.'s undoing 356 32
 my h.. the faithful compass 215 40
 my h. thy home 498 16
 my h. trobling to my throat 551 13
 my h. untravell'd 226 4
 my h. upon my sleeve 469 28
 my h. waketh 52 9
 my h. was hot within me 394 8
 my h. with pleasure fills 577 7
 my h. would hear her 536 15
 my life, my love, my h. 247 4
 my seated h. knock at my ribs 456 24
 my true love hath my h. 501 19
 my very h. and flesh cry out 421 13

Heart (cont)

my whole h. rises up 92 31
 naked thinking h. 184 9
 natural language of the h. 422 27
 nearer God's H. in a garden 233 17
 nearer to the H.'s Desire 207 26
 nerves a nation's h. 528 12
 never at h.'s ease 448 27
 never give all the h. 584 24
 never go from my h. 328 11
 never has ached with a h. 522 25
 Noble h. can never rest 509 23
 no longer tear his h. 521 27
 no matter from the h. 481 29
 nor his h. to report 407 23
 not more native to the h. 430 25
 not of the head, but h. 118 5
 not your h. away 262 15
 now cracks a noble h. 438 7
 nowhere beats the h. so kindly 23 17
 no woman's h. so big 481 9
 obey thy h. 109 12
 O h., be at peace 584 3
 O h. O h. 585 5
 O make this h. rejoice 161 5
 once the young h. of a maiden is stolen 356 23
 on Hero's h. Leander lies 264 5
 on my h. they tread 475 10
 on the blind side of the h. 140 16
 open my h. 91 6
 open not thine h. to every man 56 38
 O that man's h. were as fire 30(-522)
 O true, brave h. 187 1
 our being's h. and home 579 27
 our h. cannot be quieted 21 16
 out of the abundance of the h. 59 14
 out-worn h. 584 10
 O world! the h. of thee 450 9
 pageant of his bleeding h. 16 8
 passionate h. of the poet 535 37
 pastoral h. of England 404 22
 pluck out the h. of my mystery 435 24
 poor h. would fain deny 460 36
 possess thy h., my own 82 11
 pourest thy full h. 498 1
 pure in h. 57 39, 291 13, 14
 put his h. to school 573 5
 red pavilion of my h. 543 17
 red-ripe of the h. 95 35
 religion's in the h. 269 8
 revolting and a rebellious h. 55 12
 roaming with a hungry h. 540 32
 room my h. keeps empty 292 19
 rose in the depths of my h. 585 17
 round his h. one. hair 411 11
 sad h. of Ruth 288 1
 same h. beats 15 5
 seated in the h. of courtesy 501 16
 secret anniversaries of the h. 318 3
 seeing, shall take h. again 317 8
 see thy h.'s desire 81 25
 send me back my h. 517 16
 service of a mind and h. 575 15
 set not your h. upon them 395 24
 shaft that quiver'd in his h. 117 25
 Shakespeare unlocked his h. 92 19, 580 16
 she wants a h. 384 33
 should you need nor h. nor hands 516 1
 shut not thy h., nor thy library 306 24
 sighing of a contrite h. 389 8
 sigh that rends thy constant h. 225 14
 since man's h. is small 302 13
 snewes of thy h. 75 24(-76)
 sink h. and voice oppress 362 1
 sleep in old England's h. 562 21
 sleeps on his own h. 578 34
 smitten to the h. 503 3
 sole daughter of my house and h. 113 21
 so long as the human h. is strong 28 20
 some h. did break 532 6
 some h. indignant breaks 356 21
 sorrows of my h. 393 15
 so the h. be right 405 15
 speaks to the h. alone 128 3
 stabb'd me to the h. 214 6
 stay at home, my h. 317 18

INDEX

Heart (cont)

steady of h 417 9
 stirred the h of every Englishman 416 7
 stout h , and open hand 418 9
 strong h of her sons 188 32
 such idleness so near the h. 423 38
 sure of his unspotted h 377 4
 sweet concurrence of the h 247 19
 ta'en out thy h o' flesh 32 5
 take any h , take mine 221 30
 take h of grace 221 29
 taming my wild h. 468 27
 tear out your h. 299 22
 tears our the h of it 325 4
 tell me, my h 322 6
 thanks to the human h 576 22
 that earth upon thy h 295 5
 that h I'll give to thee 247 1
 their captain, the h 442 21
 their h is in their boots 141 11
 the Lord looketh on the h. 47 18
 then burst his mighty h 450 31
 there are strings in the human h 173 20
 there will your h be 58 7
 thine h be full of the spring 524 11
 think, this h 84 21
 this h. to be long lov'd 15 20
 thou break'st my h. 244 11
 thou hast my h 401 21
 thou voice of my h. 166 24
 throe of the h 81 19
 through a broken h 569 12
 through good h 417 11
 through harness to my h 425 12
 thy beak from out my h 380 27
 thy fair hair my h enchain'd 501 22
 thy h against thy side 301 28
 thy h the lowliest duties 577 15
 thy h with innocencies fill'd 375 9
 tiger's h. wrapp'd in a woman's hude 445 43
 till my h was like to break 35 9
 till that myn h dye 138 18
 to eat thy h 510 16
 to mend the h 381 6
 to my dead h. 516 16
 true for you in your private h 200 36
 try out my reins and my h 393 17
 twice broken His great h 313 5
 understand with their h. 53 10
 vacant h and hand 419 16
 waited for the h's prompting 196 24
 Ward has no h 408 13
 warm h within 160 12
 waste his whole h in one kiss 540 13
 watched my foolish h expand 90 31
 weak hands though mighty h. 491 27
 wear him in my h's core 434 26
 weighs upon the h 460 37
 were not my h at rest 421 16
 what can a tired h say? 171 4
 what female h can gold despise? 230 20
 what h could have thought you? 545 12
 what .h's ease must kings neglect 444 22
 what his h thinks 408 28
 what the false h doth know 457 16
 when my h. hath 'scap'd 487 23
 when thy h. began to beat 75:24(-76)
 where I have garner'd up my h. 472 34
 where my h. is turning ebb'd 210 16
 where my h lies 94 7
 where my h was used to beat 532 8
 whether man's h or life 544 27
 whispers the o'er-fraught h. 460 20
 whole h. faint 52 27
 Whom we have by h. 338 10
 whose fresh complexion and whose h. 485 33
 whose guiltless h is free 123 23
 windy tempest of my h. 446 3
 win my h. from me 535 8
 winning each h. 173 12
 wish my h. had never known ye 9 21
 wish thine own h. dry 287 3
 with a h. of fire 536 24
 with a h. of furious fancies 12 2
 with h. and hand and voices 571 21
 with h. and soul and voice 361 18
 with women the h. argues 16 26

Heart (cont)

woman with the h. 538 24
 wounded is the wounding h. 165 27
 yearning h for astrolabe 525 16
 your h's desires be with you 426 21
 Heart-ache say we end the h. 434 4
 Heart-easing. most h things 288 16
 Heartfelt contented with our h sympathy 221 3
 Hearth alights on the warm h 546 26
 by this still h. 540 31
 clear fire, a clean h 306 12
 cricket on the h. 341 16
 from an unextinguished h. 496 11
 genial h 578 13
 no more the blazing h 229 31
 vanished from his lonely h. 575 17
 woman for the h 538 24
 Hearths quenched seven smok-ing h. 419 29
 Hearth-stone: every living heart and h. 314 10
 h at Ellangowan 419 29
 his clean h. 104 33
 light of his own h. 302 27
 Heartily h know 199 14
 to my Lord h. 316 32
 Hearts all that human h endure 278 29
 any h to beat 585 22
 at their h the fire's centre 509 1
 boldest of h 95 35
 brave h and clean 531 8
 but our h are great 531 3
 cheerful h now broken 357 13
 clasp we to our h 410 30
 conserv'd of maidens' h. 472 16
 creeds that move men's h 83 9
 crucify h , not hands 525 18
 dear h across the seas 297 14
 Dons with h of gold 41 32
 ensanguin'd h 163 29
 enthroned in the h. of kings 464 33
 equal temper of heroic h. 541 3
 finite h that yearn 97 12
 hands not h 472 14
 harden not your h 397 29
 h. are brave again 264 9
 h. at peace 84 21
 h. just as pure and fair 219 2
 h. of controversy 448 19
 h. of men. may lift themselves 510 14
 h. of oak 20 20
 h of old gave hands 472 14
 h. of truest mettle 262 5
 h that once beat high 356 20
 h that spaniel'd me 425 17
 h unwounded sing again 299 24
 H was her favourite suit 306 13
 h which near each other move 493 22
 home-keeping h. are happiest 317 18
 if young h. were not so clever 263 18
 in all the people's h. 449 1
 incline our h. to keep this law 390 6
 in retiring draw h. after them 350 1
 in the h. of his fellow-citizens 312 25
 in the h. of mighty Poets 574 9
 in the imagination of their h 61 14
 I've heard of h unkind 580 24
 joining of h and housekeepings 177 42
 kind h are more than coronets 533 38
 Knave of H. 129 27
 live in h. we leave 122 15
 men with splendid h 84 12
 neither have the h. to stay 111 15
 nor helps good h. 170 24
 numbers pluck their h. from them 444 24
 offspring of cold h. 102 15
 only joined when h agree 220 8
 opposed free h., free foreheads 541 3
 other lips and other h. 98 22
 our hands. .not our h. 253 30
 our h. bid the tyrants defiance 123 6
 our h. may surely there be fixed 389 38
 our h., though stout and brave 317 6
 our h were fulfilled 525 2
 O valiant h. 14 20
 O you hard h. 448 8
 pav'd with broken h. 318 26
 plighter of high h. 425 4
 prizes to those who have stout h. 72 25

Hearts (cont)

pure eyes and Christian h 291 12
 Queen of H. 129 27
 simple song for thanking h. 575 12
 sing to find your h. 208 9
 steal away your h 450 32
 streaming eyes and breaking h ? 535 21
 such a woe as wins more h 7 13
 that eager h expect 362 5
 their hands upon their h 263 34
 their h are in the right place 182 10
 their h were set on the moon 377 1
 those whose h are dry 574 14
 thousand h beat happily 113 25
 turn the h of the disobedient 61 11
 two fond h. joined 33 11
 two h beating each to each 93 22
 union of hands and h 527 15
 unto whom all h be open 390 4
 yzards to our h. 459 5
 wand'ring eyes and heedless h 230 22
 we have given our h away 582 18
 what h have men! 531 13
 when h. have once mingled 494 21
 while your h are yearning 210 4
 Worldly Hope men set their H. upon 205 27
 your image at our h 147 10
 you will wring no more h. 188 7
 Heart-sick' Chatham h 163 2
 Heart-strings her jesses my dear h. 471 38
 I sez to my fluttering' h 294 25
 Heart-throbs count time by h 29 9
 Heart-whole I'll warrant him h. 428 18
 Hearty plump and h , healthy boy 249 18
 Heat bear the burden and the h. 17 1
 blazing h of the day 171 21
 borne the burden and h of the day 60 7
 burning h of day 317 17
 coolness in the h 132 2
 fantastic summer's h 474 20
 from h canopy the herd 486 15
 h me these irons hot 447 36
 h of the summer's beginning 372 18
 h o' the sun 430 1
 h the furnace one seven times more 55 39
 h was in the very sod 361 24
 measure the h of our livers 441 18
 neither h. nor light 563 15
 nor any h. 71 7
 nothing hid from the h thereof 392 32
 not without dust and h. 352 9
 one h .drive out another 135 22
 surprised I was with sudden h. 508 14
 through the h of conflict 575 10
 thy h of pale-mouth'd prophet 288 6
 till seven years' h. 481 32
 where is that Promethean h. 473 11
 Heated when h in the chase 527 1
 Heath h an instalment of night 237 8
 h , with brake o'ergrown 165 17
 land of brown h 417 22
 my foot is on my native h 420 19
 nobody understand the h. 237 9
 on the barren h. 74 26
 they skim the h. 386 32
 upon the h 456 3
 upon this blasted h. 456 17
 wind on the h. 78 24
 Heaven: counsel of the h. to nought 393 36
 h. heart that puts her trust 301 1
 h. in his blindness 240 18
 h. in 'is blindness 295 21
 h. in the carnal part 381 10
 h. know themselves. men 392 16
 h. make much ado 394 28
 machine for converting the H. 125 29
 nostalgia of the h past 310 20
 not a H., or a Jew 561 20
 on an h. idol's foot 299 11
 pokes the h. out 205 21
 to break the h. 530 13
 why do the h .rage 391 47
 you're a pore benighted h. 296 23
 Heather: among the h. bright 131 24
 bare and broken h. 23 24
 in the field of h 516 4
 through the rare red h 121 15

INDEX

Heaths; start some game on these		Heaven (cont)		Heaven (cont)	
lone h.	240.9	h. hath my empty words	462.2	landred points of h. and home	580.27
Heat-oppressed brain	457.20	H help him!	323.30	kingdom of h. is at hand	57.27
Heave angels h. up Sir Launcelot	328.23	H in a Wild Flower	73.18	kingdom of h. is like to a grain	59.28
h. or sink it	208.15	H in Hell's despair	76.2	lamps of h.	293.10
his bosom should h.	221.20	h. in her eye	348.36	lead you in at H's gate	75.8
Heaven, above my head the h.	80.15	h. is above all yet	446.10	leave to H. the measure	279.12
all H, before mine eyes	341.24	H is everywhere at home	141.15	leaving mercy to h.	204.25
all I seek, the h. above	515.28	H is for thee too high	348.31	let h. see the pranks	471.35
all of h. we have below	1.26	H, is free from clouds	114.6	light from H.	108.25, 573.9
all places hell that are not h.	330.3	h. is music	123.17	like a little H. below	561.32
all that we believe of h.	371.12	H, itself lies here below	166.4	look how high the h. is	398.6
all the choir of h.	43.12	h. itself points out an hereafter	1.22	louder than the bolts of h.	122.18
all this and h. too	242.11	h. itself would stoop	341.5	love is h. and h. is love	116:37, 417.16
all to H.	279.21	h. knows what she has known	460.26	make life a h. on earth	292.5
all we know of h.	180.3	h. lies about us in our infancy	576.9	make the face of h. so fine	478.20
angels on the walls of h.	331.3	h. make me poor	279.25	man is H's masterpiece	404.7
any thing that is in h. above	390.7	h. make me such another		mathematics of the city of h.	85.19
as high as H. above	525.36	world	473.21	men differ as H. and Earth	531.22
as it is in h.	58.4	h. not grim	93.26	met my dearest foe in h.	431.4
as near to h. by sea	217.24	H. of all their wish	84.1	mild H. a time ordains	351.23
Astarte, Queen of H.	344.31	H. of Hell, a Hell of H.	344.22	model H. and calculate the	
at h's command	545.18	h. on earth	347.4	stars	348.30
at h's gates she claps her wings	321.16	h. peep through the blanket	457.3	Moon of H. is rising	207.28
at h's high gate	81.3	h's colour, the blue	358.24	more than all in h.	115.6
azure breath that under H. is		H's constellated wilderness	497.15	more than h. pursue	386.30
blown	494.11	H. sends us good meat	213.9	more things in h. and earth	432.29
battering the gates of h.	540.8	h's eternal year	192.38	most sacred names of earth and	
bask in H's blue smile	492.28	H's gift takes earth's abatement	94.1	H.	158.3
beat on H's shore	73.26	H's great lamps do dive	123.19	moving through his clouded h.	579.20
beauteous eye of h. to garnish	447:39	h. shall forgive you Bridge	140.3	my h's extremest sphere	558.1
between Hell and H.	411.32	H's happy instrument	412.14	my h. to have	426.13
betwixt H. and Charing Cross	545.1	H's last best gift	348.1	never be saints in H.	86.16
Brahma from his mystic h.	285.6	H's light forever shines	492.15	new h. and a new earth	71.44
brightest h. of invention	443.2	H's melodious strains	421.9	niche in H.	88.14
bring up the rear in h.	86.24	h. smiles	493.25	Night along with them from H.	205.5
bring with thee ars from h.	431.32	H's morning breaks	322.2	nor h. nor earth at peace	449.20
brought from H. the news	209.3	H's Mother send us grace	149.12	not because I hope for h.	132.7
calls to H. for human blood	73.20	h. soon sets right	90.33	not H. itself upon the past	194.21
candidate of h.	192.39	H's peculiar care	506.14	nothing under H. so blue	516.14
confess yourself to h.	436.2	h. spread with this pallid		not scorn'd in h.	160.33
consent of h.	279.26	screen	237.8	o'er h. the white clouds	82.7
corner of h. itself	571.7	h. still guards the right	475.1	offspring of H. first-born	346.18
crawling between h. and earth	434.9	h. stops the nose at it	472.36	of so much fame in H.	342.23
distant from H. alike	109.20	h. such grace did lend her	484.40	one from h.	171.24
down from the verge of H.	348.22	h's wide pathless way	341.14	one h., one hell	80.26
earth happy, like the h. above	128.1	H's youngest teemed star	343.25	one of these cloths is h.	358.23
earth resteth, h. moveth	244.23	H., that but once was prodigal	192.12	only H. knew of them	376.7
earth's clammed with h.	87.35	H. to be deluded by him	312.28	only in H.	402.13
even from the gates of h.	99.25	h. to gaudy day denies	119.1	on Sunday h's gate	245.8
fair H's land	415.6	h. upon earth	27.33	open face of h.	289.12
farther off from h.	253.2	H. views it with delight	332.7	opening bud to H. convey'd	151.18
Father in H. who lovest all	295.6	H. vows to keep him	280.10	order is H's first law	354.3
fellowship is h.	359.19	h. was in him before he was in h.	559.30	or H. can give	463.27
fiery-spangled veil of h.	331.2	heave up Sir Launcelot unto h.	328.23	or what's a h. for?	89.15
find out new h., new earth	423.12	Hell in H's despite	76.3	our Father which art in h.	58.4
find the way to h.	427.6	Hell I suffer seems a H.	346.32	out of H. and just like me	544.5
floor of h. is thick inland	465.18	herald of H's King	190.2	patch up thine old body for h.	441.40
flowerless fields of h.	521.29	her early H.	532.24	pavement of her H.	168.1
from H., or near it	498.1	his h. commences	224.16	pavilion of H. is bare	493.1
from h...with the breezes		his looks do menace h.	330.23	permission of all-ruling H.	344.20
blown	287.29	his own By-way to h.	170.15	Persian's H.	356.9
gain'd from H. a friend	230.13	his praise above h. and earth	400.25	Philosophy, that lean'd on H.	381.27
gazing up into h.	64.22	how art thou fallen from h.	53.22	places that the eye of h. visits	474.10
gentleness of h.	577.1	how long or short permit to H.	349.25	pledges of H's joy	351.9
gentle sleep from H.	149.27	humbler h.	383.11	pointing like a rugged finger to	
glance from h. to earth	467.24	hurl my soul from h.	473.32	H.	216.7
God created the h. and the earth	44.1	I call h. and earth to witness	46.22	quit the port o' H.	363.2
God is in h.	51.6	if earth be but the shadow of H.	348.13	read not h. or her	336.15
God's in his h.	94.40	if it find h.	459.2	ring the bells of H.	249.5
gold bar of H.	410.7	if thou deye a martyr, go to h.	138.37	rose was h. to smell	249.10
golden chain...from H. to earth	109.24	imminent h. of his. soul	544.11	sent from H. above	121.27
good enough to go to h.	272.11	in h., a crime to love	381.31	she will. have a prospect of h.	363.26
heart less native to high H.	544.3	in h., if I cry to you	525.32	shun the h. that leads	88.12
h. and earth are full of thy glory	390.40	in H's third story	541.22	shut from h.	91.18
h. and earth must I remember?	430:33(-431)	in H. the deed appears	109.1	shut thee from h.	251.15
H. and Hell Amalgamation		inheritor of the kingdom of h.	391.2	some call it the Road to H.	32.9
Society	127:31	in mud h. the sun is mounted	264.2	Son of H's eternal King	343.9
H. and Nature strive	280.10	in my heart, though not in h.	244.26	souls in h. too	284.16
h. awards the vengeance	158.33	in six days...h. and earth	390.11	spark from H.	18:10
h. be in these lips	330.5	in the blue h's height	338.6	speaks of h.	21.9
H...comin' clost ter you	511.14	in the h., a perfect round	89.8	star of unascended h.	497.12
H. did a recompense...send	230.13	in the nurseries of H.	544.20	stars, that nature hung in h.	340.9
h. did not mean	253.21	I saw h. opened	71.36	steep and thorny way to h.	431.23
h. drowsey with the harmony	455.22	I see H's glories shine	83.7	steep ascent of H.	240.22
h. first taught letters	382.2	is he in h.?	370.13	summons thee to h. or to hell	458.1
h...full of fiery shapes	439.40	it smells to h.	435.31	swear not...by h.	57.48
h. had made her such a man	470.3	its shrine sacred to H.	375.5	tangled boughs of H. and Ocean	496.5
H. had wanted one...song	190.17	jolly h. above	515.27	tasted the eternal joys of h.	330.12
H. has no rage	155.20	joy-bells ring in H's street	334.1	that h. that bends above us	380.26
		joy...in h. over one sinner	62.12	that my soul may but ascend to h.	330.9

INDEX

Heaven (cont.)

that uncertain h. 579:24
 than serve in h. 344:23
 their's is the kingdom of h. 57 39
 then h. mocks itself 471 41
 then h. tines earth 320 17
 then the h. espy 244 15
 these the gems of H. 347 23
 there may be h. 97 6
 there's h. above 92 30
 there's husbandry in h. 457 17
 things are the sons of h. 277 21
 this house as nigh h. 358 5
 this is the gate of h. 45 5
 those who win h. 93 43
 threw him from the face of h. 330 1
 throne mounted in h. 540 16
 through H.'s wide champain 348 19
 thy wanderings over H. 496 10
 till h. hath sent me fortune 427 13
 to be young was very h. 575 2
 to grow old in H. 410 34
 to h. being gone 185 4
 too hot the eye of h. 486 18
 top of it reached to h. 45 3
 to the very bourne of h. 284 23
 to which high H. doth chime 551:20
 tradesman hope to go to h. 194 27
 treasures in h. 58 6
 tracks before high h. 461 31
 trouble deaf h. 486 24
 turn thy back on h. 199 6
 under an English h. 84 21
 unextinguishable laugh in h. 85:15
 unfolds both h. and earth 466 20
 unlock the gate of H. 4 5
 unreconcil'd as yet to h. 473 12
 warring in H. against H.'s King 346 30
 water'd h. with their tears 75 24(-76)
 way to h. as ready by water 198 24
 we are all going to h. 212 21
 weariness of climbing h. 495 19
 we must change for H. 344 21
 we shall practise in h. 93 40
 what pleases H. 417 28
 what they do in h. 520 39
 when earth was nigher h. 94 43
 when h. and earth shall pass away 417 25
 when h. was falling 264 4
 whether in H. ye wander 75 18
 who hath made h. and earth 391 18
 who h. and earth hath made 421 4
 whose h. should be true Woman 410:34
 will most incorrect to h. 430 31
 with all the company of h. 390:39
 with him. in h. or in hell 443:18
 without a thought of H. or Hell 86:21
 women. as H. and Hell 531:22
 ye powers of h. and earth 166 1
 ye wait at H.'s Gate 302 22
 yon are the hills o' H. 30 18
 your honesty. based .in vacant h. 413:21

Heaven-born: Englishman's h. privilege 19 29
 h. band 255:13
 H. child 343:11
 Heaven-bred: force of h. poesy 484 37
 Heaven-eyed creature 575 17
 Heaven's calm and h. frame even in h. place 501:24
 from h. harmony 191 35
 in h. truths attir'd 159:30
 it was a h. sight 150 6
 knows ye not, ye h. Powers 127:30
 lead us, H. Father 195 23
 Music, h. maid 153:31
 observant of His h. word 183:21
 possession of this h. sight 473:32
 this sorrow's h. 473:11
 thy beauty's birth is h. 123:17

Heavens: all the H. thou hast in Him 165:31
 ancient H. 74 13
 by h., this is too bad 203:36
 distorts the H. 74 12
 from yon blue h. 533:38
 h. are not too high 243:24

Heavens (cont.)

h. declare the glory of God 392 32
 h. dropped at the presence of God 390 5
 h.' embroidered cloths 584 17
 h. fill with shouting 534:26
 h. free from strife 157 18
 h. look bright, my dear 357 1
 h. my roof-tree 24 10
 h. rain odours on you 483 25
 h. themselves blaze forth 449 22
 h. themselves observe degree 481 2
 him that rideth upon the h. 396 5
 his fabric of the H. 348 30
 house eternal in the h. 67 24
 how many h. at once 166 9
 I create new h. 55 9
 in the h. write your name 509 7
 I will consider thy h. 392 9
 most ancient h. 573 31
 no image of anything 'in the h. above' 325 9
 on the opposite quarter of the h. 100 9
 pure as the naked h. 577 15
 set up thyself above the h. 395 18
 she feels the h. lie bare 545 14
 sing, ye h. 565 4
 stary h. above that plain 546 30
 till you are clothed with the h. 548 13
 tumbling in the blue h. 586 5
 when the h. are bare 576 2
 ye h. adore Him 291:27

Heavily. h. in clouds brings on the day 1 13
 lie h. upon her eyes 409 26
 Heaviness for the spirit of h. 55 4
 h. foreruns the good event 442 17
 h. may endure for a night 393 25
 h. of his mother 49 54
 life-harming h. 474 26
 why art thou so full of h. 394 17
 Heaving crawling, h. and vibrating 235 22
 h. up my either hand 247:15
 Heavy Eton boys grown h. 387 19
 h. and the weary weight 581 25
 h. as frost 576 16
 h., but no less divine 116 4
 h. husband 465 24
 h. purses 25 36
 h. with the even 544 21
 lie h. on him, Earth 202 11
 list to the h. part 279:28
 makes it much more h. 481 14
 make their ears h. 53 10
 Seneca cannot be too h. 433:22
 Heavy-curl'd a charioteer 411 15
 Heavy-shotted hammock-shroud 532 7
 Heavy-sterned amateur old man 302 5
 Hebdomadary you're a boss word 515 10
 He-bear: meets the h. in his pride 296 13
 Heber. Jael, H.'s wife 46:46
Hebes sensus h. 414:21
 Hebraism and Hellenism 19 30
 Hebrew: an H. of the Hebrews 68 20
 Hebrews. are they H? so am I 67 33
 Hebrid. each cold H. isle 153 27
 shepherd of the H. Isles 546:3
 Hebrides: among the farthest H. 581 1
 among the stormy H. 546:22
 beyond the stormy H. 343:2
 colder than the H. 208 7
 we in dreams behold the H. 420:31
 Hebrus down the swift H. 342 19
 Hecate: pale H.'s offerings 458 1
Hecho: del dicho al h. 134 16
 Hector: first H. of Troy 327 15
 of H. and Lysander 9 24
Heclote. quantum mutatus ab illo H. 554:16
 Heclote: for H. what's H. to him 433 31
 Hedge: along the flow'ry h. I stray 526:21
 hawthorn h. puts forth 83 17
 high snowdrifts in the h. 263 17
 run from h. to h. 288 22
 sheet bleaching on the h. 485:16
 Hedgehog travels furtively 235:14
 Hedgehogs' thorny h. 466 44
 Hedges: filigree h. 558 11
 go out into the highways and h. 62 9
 h. ears 521:14
 unkempt about those h. 84 9
 Hedge-sparrow fed the cuckoo 452:27

Hedonist faddling h.

Heed. away! take h. 514 16
 for himself will take no h. 244 10
 h. not the rolling waves 580 6
 h. not you 415 6
 h. them not 205 20
 nor h. a distant Drum 205 19
 nor h., nor see 497 2
 take h. o' the foul fiend 453 18
 take h. unto the thing that is right 394 6
 Heeded heard it but he h. not 114 19
 Heedful dart, with h. mind 39 3
 Heedless borne in h. hum 153 24
 Heeds what we have taught her 214 12
 Heel despot's h. 405 19
 h. of the courtier 437 13
 lifted up his h. against me 394 15
 thou shalt bruise his h. 44 25
 Heels at his h. a stone 430 20
 fair pair of h. 439 12
 hugh h. agreeable to our ancient constitution 519 13
 if your h. are nimble and light 367 4
 made of Atalanta's h. 428 7
 only low h. in the administration 519 13
 out at the h. of their boots 209 18
 see Buonaparte lack h. 525 21
 stream'd out beyond his h. 285 36
 upon the h. of pleasure 155 32
 with a senate at his h. 384 10
 with winged h. 443 12
 Heifer plowed with my h. 46 56
 that h. lowing at the skies 287 12
 Height although his h. be taken 488 7
 Angels in the h. 291 27
 h. of this great argument 344 4
 he reached a middle h. 336 17
 know the sacred h. 42 10
 length, breadth, and h. lost 346 10
 measures of the breadth and h. 332 12
 measure your mind's h. 94 17
 none can usurp this h. 285 33
 nor h., nor depth 65 58
 on Ellangowan's h. 419:35
 on Sunum's h. 308:24
 think up to the h. of his style 142:20
 to the depth and breadth and h. 88 24
 what pleasure lives in h? 539 3
 Heightening for beauty's h. 18 22
 Heights, all the gifts from all the h. 94 4
 breeze of Alpine h. 308 17
 brood on the towering h. 311:15
 from Janiculan h. 146:15
 h. by great men reached 316:31
 higher than the h. 161:12
 on the h. of Killicrankie 23 19
 other h. in other lives 94 4
 to keep h. 574:17
 trod the sunlit h. 509:13
Heiligtum wir betreten .dem H. 415:21
Heimatlos wie des Windes Sausen, h. 415:25
 Heine for songs 91 10
 Heir. ashes new-create another h. 447 16
 destin'd h. 281:28
 each second stood h. to the first 409 24
 first h. of my invention 488 24
 flesh is h. to 434 4
 folly help'd her to an h. 470:28
 great h. of fame 351 8
 hard h. strides about 533 11
 h. of all the ages 534 35
 sole h. of the whole world 548 13
 Heir-apparent: thine own h. garters 439 3
 Heiresses. all h. are beautiful 192 42
 Heirs: every one sole h. as well as you 548 13
 h. of God, and joint-h. with Christ 65 54
 h. through hope 390:47
 if children, then h. 65 54
 Held: h. to the last man 233 20
 still the lobster h. on 294 17
 Helen: dawn in H.'s arms 584:23
 dust hath closed H.'s eye 361 5
 heavenborn H. 411:35
 H.'s beauty in a brow of Egypt 467:24
 H.. spectatress of the mischief 412:10
 H., thy beauty is to me 380:17

INDEX

Helen (<i>cont.</i>)	
H. whose beauty summoned	
Greece	331.5
his ball through H.'s cheek	228.10
in my arms burd H. dropt	31.3
Laodameida died, H. died	309.12
like another H.	191.11
mother of H. of Troy	374.11
ravish'd H.	480.37
sweet H., make me immortal	330.5
where H. lies	31.3
white Iope, bluthe H.	123.27
Helena all is dross that is not H.	370.5
Helicon watered our horses in H.	135.21
where H. breaks down	15.15
Hell agreement with h.	213.10
ars from heaven or blasts from h.	431.32
all h. broke loose	147.33
allotted death and h.	330.9
all places .h. that are not heaven	330.3
all we need of h.	180.3
begin raising h.	312.23
bells of H.	8.19
better to reign in h.	344.23
between H. and Heaven	411.32
bid him go to H., to H. he goes	278.31
boys, it is all h.	501.4
burn for ever in burning h.	524.32
cast into h. fire	59.51
characters of h. to trace	229.22
come hot from h.	450.12
damm'd if I see how the h. he	
can	337.44
down, down to h.	446.8
down to the Hinges o' H.	298.18
drag to h. a spirit	149.22
dunnest smoke of h.	457.3
engine, wrought in deepest h.	509.25
England .h. for horses	109.29
England .h. of horses	209.8
for the fiery gulf of h.	13.18
from out immortal h.	535.26
gates of h. can never	35.3
gates of h. shall not prevail	59.43
go to h. like lambs	141.11
having harrow'd h.	509.4
heart of H.	294.28
Heaven and H. Amalgamation	
Society	127.31
Heaven in H.'s despair	70.2
Heav'n of h., a H. of Heav'n	344.22
heaven that leads men to this h.	488.12
h and night this monstrous	
birth	470.23
h from beneath is moved	53.21
H. in Heaven's despire	76.3
H. is a city much like London	496.16
H. is full of musical amateurs	490.20
h. is murky	466.24
H. I suffer seems a Heaven	346.32
h.'s foundations quiver	35.2
H. trembled at the hideous name	346.8
He said, an h.	325.5
he said 'h.'	358.24
horrid night, the child of h.	444.23
improving his prisons in H.	151.12
improving the prisons of H.	50.22
in H.'s despire now	60.17
in h. they'll roast thee	108.14
injured lover's h.	348.10
into the mouth of H.	528.18
is he in h.?	370.13
Italy .h. for women	109.29
keep the gate of h.	472.37
keys of h. and of death	70.28
lead apex in h.	479.3
let H. afford the pavement	168.11
lidless eyes in H.	411.2
like a liar gone to burning h.	473.20
limbecks foul as h. within	488.18
Lord George H.	391.14
made human life a h.	17.17
make a h. of this world	38.9
meanest spawn of H.	534.11
Milton wrote...at liberty when	
of .H.	77.7
mockery of h.	119.18
more devils than vast h. can hold	467.124
never married, and that's his h.	100.14
never mentions h.	385.4
nor H. a fury, like a woman	135.12

He (<i>cont</i>)	
not leave my soul in h.	392 2
one heaven, one h	89 2
one of these cloths is h	358 2
out of h. leads up to light	345 2
pains of h	399
procure to the Lords of H	532 3
quiet to quick bosoms is a h	113 4
shout to H., Sir	275 2
that tore h's concave	345 1
swig in H. from Gunga Din	297
teach me more than h to shun	386 3
terrible as h	346
that riches grow in h.	345 1
there is a dreadful H	561 2
there look grim as h	472 3
there must be h	97 1
there's the torment, there's the	
h	305 1
this is h, nor am I out of it	330
thou fool danger of h fire	57 4
though h should bar the way	366
thou profoundest H	344.2
threats of H. and Hopes of	
Paradise	206 2
to h, allegriance!	436 2
way to h, even from heaven	99 2
what h it is, in sung	510 1
which way I fly is H., myself am	
H	346 3
who art as black as h.	488 2
whose entrance leads to H.	340 2
whose music h can move	123 2
with h at an agreement	53 34
with him in heaven or in h	443 1
without a thought of Heaven or h	
H	86 2
women as Heaven and H	531 2
Hellas brighter H	493 2
gospel of H	112 1
Hellenism Hebraism and H	19 3
Hellspont: H between her	
breasts	184 2
pass'd the H	115 3
to the Propentic and the H	472 1
Hell-fires: dreamin' H to see	208 2
Hell-gate, to the flare of IJ there	302.12
Heilhound is always a hellhound	572 6
Hellish h dark, and smells of	
cheese	518.2
h., devilish tobacco	109 2
Hell-kute O h!	460 2
Hell-pains hate him as I hate h	469 3
Hells: tormented with ten thou-	
sand h	330 2
Helm: at the h a seeming mermaid	424 1
Pleasure at the h	220 3
<i>Helm des grossen Vaters H.</i>	288 3
Helmet h. of Navarre	323 3
h. a snow shall make a hve	377 2
not cowardly put off my h.	425.2
red wine through the h.	417 2
she saw the h.	148 2
Helmsman steered us through	397 2
Help: by God's h. so I will	64 5
come into Macedonia, and h us	395 2
comfort of thy h again	270.15
encumbers him with h.	399.12
from whence cometh my h.	206.12
God us h	394.2
God shall h. her	56.34
hath not another to h. him up	
h. 'im for 'is mother..e'll h.	
us by-an'-by	301.17
h hum of his blindness	484.4
h. of the helpless	322.1
h. there's none	249.15
h. thou mine unbelief	61.4
h. Thy children when they call	295 6
h. us in our utmost need	318.6
h. us this and every day	291.8
h. you a lot with the White	298.5
h. yourself, and heaven will h.	
you	269.10
his ready h. was ever nigh	275.12
how can I h. England?	92.18
I will make him an h meet for him	44.14
love that should h. you to live	524.13
love without the h. of anything	75.1
many of your countrymen can-	
not h.	270.1

Help (<i>cont.</i>)	
no h. but Thee	195:2
our h. in ages past	502
our h. is in the name of the Lord	391:1
seeking h. from none	227:3
send thee h. from the sanctuary	392:3
since there's no h.	189:20
there is no h. in them	400:16
very present h.	5,6, 394:27
what is past my h.	37:21
what's past h.	485:12
with the h. of my God	392:3
Helped: being h., inhabits there	484:40
over and can't be h.	178:39
she h. him to lean	33:20
we shall have h. it	179:38
Helper: our antagonist is our h.	102:27
thou art my h. and redeemer	394:14
Helpers: when other h. fail	322:1
Helping: h. every feeble neighbour	227:34
h., when we meet them	293:11
Helpless: great Government of the	
United States h.	571:12
h., looked to thee for grace	548:1
h., naked, piping loud	76:8
help of the h.	322:1
little, weak, and h.	4:3
so lonely, loving, h.	115:35
Helpmeet for him	44:14
Helps: nor h., good hearts	170:24
used h., undergirding the ship	65:28
what h. it now	16:8
Helter skelter, hang sorrow	280:12
Helm: flying hair and fluttering	
h.	411:10
h. his watery march	17
red-rose-bordered h.	28(-18)
h. touched the h. of Nature's shift	586:14
Hemisphere: gilding the eastern h.	490:17
Hemlock: burdocks, h., nettles	454:2
Hempen: h., home-spuns	407:4
sung in a h. string	37:16
Hems: clinging Heaven by the h.	545:1
Hen: as a h., gathereth her chickens	60:20
good fat h.	368:6
he yaf not, a pulled h.	130:31
more wondrous: the cock and h.	74:8
my black h.	307:2
she—poor h.!	429:22
Two Owls and a H.	311:2
Hence: h., avault	231:1
h., dear delusion	504:7
h., horrible shadow! Unreal	
mockery h.!	459:21
h., loathed Melancholy	341:20
h., vanquishing joys	341:7
h., ye profane	158:24
h., you long-legg'd spinners, h.	467:4
hundred years h.	177:6
latterly gone h.	306:23
to go h. unwilling	346:30
whither hurried h.	226:14
Henchard: Michael H.'s Will	237:7
Hen-pecked: have they not h. you	
all	115:16
Henry and Tobias and Miguel	297:19
Henry Clay: calm in a H.	204:31
Henry King: chief defect of H.	41:1
Henry Pimpernel	478:46
Hens: fox may steal your h.	214:19
Hent: merrily h. the stile-a	485:21
Her: h. lips were red, h. looks were	
free	149:13
read not heaven or h.	336:15
told me you had been to h.	120:33
Heraclitus: they told me, H.	157:15
Herald: hark! the h.-angels	565:12
h. of a noisy world	163:20
h. of love's mighty king	509:6
last and greatest h.	190:12
no other h.	447:11
perfectest h. of joy	468:14
Heraldries: 'mong thousand h.	285:19
Heraldry: boast of h.	230:11
our new h. is hands	472:14
Heralds: chosen h. of England's	
Marshal	142:14
Herb: excellent h. to our fathers	300:10
some single h. or tree	332:13
sour h. of grace	475:14
this, .H., whose tender Green	206:14

INDEX

<i>Herba latet anguis in h.</i>	555 27	Hermunus back, H !	323 24	Hesperus H. entreats thy light	279 31
<i>Herbas, miscueruntque h.</i>	550 13	H. glared on Sextus	324 4	H. that led the starry host	347 19
<i>Herbe, l'h qui verdoye</i>	377 32	H. smote Mamilius	324 9	H. with the host of heaven	506 13
Herbs dinner of h	300 9	one of us two, H.	324 8	schooner H	318 14
excellent h had our fathers	302 12	Hermut dwell a weeping h there	153 30	<i>Hesperus venit H ste capellae</i>	556 9
h and other country messes	342 2	gentle H of the dale	225 11	<i>Hesterna dicebamur h die</i>	313 10
h and trees in May	328 15	h hoar in solemn cell	270 15	Het ye' se a' be h ere I come back	106 26
Medea gather'd the enchanted h	465 17	holy H raised his eyes	150 11	Heterodoxy is another man's doxy	559 31
with bitter h shall they eat it	45 40	more torment than a h's fast	286 39	Heterogeneity definite coherent	h
Hercules H is not only known by	87 4	this H. good	150 8		508 25
his foot	455 22	Hermutage my palace for a h.	475 10	<i>Heureux h. qui comme Ulysse</i>	40 17
is not love a H.?	430 33(-431)	take that for an h	319 7	<i>jameux si h. qu'on s' imagine</i>	407 10
I to H	467 20	Hermuts are contented	578 6	Hew h him as a carcass	449 10
I was with H and Cadmus	9 24	Hernon little hill of H	374 18	some body to h and hack	110 21
some of H	486 15	Hernani wait to applaud 'H.'	514 35	Hewed Johnson h passages	154 13
Herd canopy the h	212 22	Hero conquering h comes	358 13	Hewers of wood	46 41
elevates above the vulgar h.	580 3	embarrassed—never h more	118 1	Hewn. hacked, h. with constant	507 2
habit rules the unreflecting h.	419 3	every h becomes a bore	201 9	service	
leave untended the h	229 28	god-like h sate	109 34	my harness thou hast h from	544 22
lowing h	163 8	h. can be Poet, Prophet, King	126 26	me	152 8
stricken deer, that left the h.	356 15	h. from his prison	24 6	Hexameter in the h rises	529 16
though the h. have fled from	342 28	h. must drink brandy	274 12	Hexameters barbarous h	221 4, 367 1
thee	346 20	h. perish or a sparrow fall	383 10	Hey h diddle diddle	428 30
Herdman faithful h's art	584 8	h. to his valet	157 11	h ding a ding, ding	293 19
Herd's flocks, or h, or human	524 8	in H.'s tower on H's heart	264 5	h for boot and horse	
face	188 14	its h the Conqueror Worm	380 15	h. for Garsington! .h for God	292 10
Herdsmen God the h.	59 46	millions a h.	387 9	Almighty!	156 10
Here bird to the right sang H.	53 33	one non-flunkey one h	126 46	h ho, how I do love thee	366 21
but h is our client	47 5	to his very valet a h	112 34	h ho! says Rowley	427 22
good for us to be h	53 9	where her young h sleeps	356 31	h-ho! sing h-ho!	484 27
h a little, and there a little	92 18	<i>Hero gaude</i>	132 21	h, ho, the wind and the rain	436 30
h am I, for thou caldest me	329 5	Herod it out-h's H.	434 15	h non nonny, nonny, h nonny	468 20
h am I, send me	478 44	Heroes country for h to live in	216 8	h nonny nonny 170 21, 359 37,	485 16
h and h. did England help me	194 13	frightened both the h so	130 6	h! the doxy	250 11, 404 17
h, and in hell	170 24	hail, ye indomitable h	255 13	h, then up go we	485 16
h, h. will I remain	99 31	my peers, the h. of old	308 21	h! the sweet bids	221 2
h is God's plenty	168 13	of all the world's brave h	95 11	h to you—good day to you	168 7
h. kind mate to thee	478 44	saints, h, if we will	9 24	sighing cries, H ho	293 9
h. little, and hereafter bliss	207 1	speed glum h	415 12	so h bonny boat	428 32
h. may we sit	106 23	thin red line of h.	303 3	with a h and a ho	435 47
h my everlasting rest	121 22	thoughts of h warming-pans	337 3	Hey-day in the blood is tame	128 6
H or There as strikes the Player	40 6	two h. to begin with	126 46	Hi answer to 'H.!	243 5
h's the sex	457 7	we aren't no thin red h.	303 4	Harriet, H !	221 4
h's to thee, Bacon	305 3	Heroic. finished a life h	351 5	h diddle diddle	317 24
h. today and gone tomorrow	147 4	good, h. womanhood	317 14	Hiawatha's Chickens	378 2
h, upon this bank and shoal	420 24	h for earth too hard	89 10	<i>Hic: h est</i>	432 26
h we are!	473 7	h. poem of its sort	125 35	<i>h et ubique?</i>	370 5
lo, h is God	15 15	h syllables both ways	110 26	h hoc horum Genitivo	405 13
my heart is not h	409 33	manly sentiment and h enter-	102 12	two narrow words, <i>H jacet</i>	367 2
neither h nor there	444 25	prise	349 5	Hickety, pickety, my black hen	367 3
not h, O Apollo	11 13	subject for h song	575 15	Hickory, Dickory, Dock	87 12
stranger of h and every where	369 17	Heroically h fashioned	351 5	hid Achilles when he h. himself	57 41
that we now had h.	122 22	h hath finished a life heroic	190 32	city on an hill cannot be h	432 44
we're h because we're h.	457 7	h mad	500 6	find where truth is h.	61 37
who comes h.?	122 22	Heroine when a h goes mad	568 6	h. these things from the wise	346 20
Hereafter heaven points out an	99 31	Heroism I will report all h	568 6	in shadiest covert h.	in the mist of tears I h from
h.	461 4	with you is h	317 20	Him	544 13
h. bliss	482 28	Heron, the Shuh-shuh-gah	157 11	Moses h his face	45 35
she should have died h.	523 18	<i>Heros. point de h pour son valet</i>	87 17	murder cannot be h. long	403 32
what is love? 'tis not h	29 4	Herostratus lives	364 21	my groaning is not h.	394 7
what may come h.	113 18	<i>Herrn-Moral und Sklaven-Moral</i>	300 13	nothing h. from the heat thereof	392 32
Hereditary. every h. monarch .	194 25	Herrung. buy my caller h	335 23	to keep that h.	186 23
insane	272 27	h. boxes without topses	482 16	we h. as it were our faces	54 28
h. bondsmen	212 23	plague o' these pickle h	108 14	wherefore are these things h.?	482 8
heresies' diversity of sects and	510 15	roast thee like a h	93 31	Hidden. half h from the eye	580 18
hateful h.	266 24	Herrung-pond. h. is wide	195 11	nature is often h.	26 39
new truths. begin as h.	243 20	Neighbours o'er the H.	215 34	solitary h anguish	196 24
Heresy h.. no more than private	325 23	this side of the h	267 20	teems with h. meaning	222 11
opinion	248 20	Herrings: as many as red h.	223 23	Hiddenly. near or far, h.	545 5
no h. . excite the horror of Bos-	325 23	Herself gave me h. indeed	92 44	Hide. broad buttock, tender h.	483 27
suet	248 20	half of her should rise h	236 17	death to h	351 21
they that dislike it, h.	491 4	Hertfordshire. plains of pleasant	307 35	disdains to h. his head	231 32
what an Englishman believes. .	485 11	H.	270 4	for all 'is dirty h.	417 27
Heretic that makes the fire	185 29	Hervey: if you call a dog H	354 13	form it seem'd to h.	318 4
Heretics: poor h. in love	380 33	Herveys' men, women, and H	334 17	h., h. your golden light	288 22
Turks, Infidels, and H.	185 24	<i>Herz: mein H. ich will dich fragen</i>	223 20	h. in cooling trees	30 16
Heretofore: shines now, and h.	390 35	<i>mein H. ist schwer</i>	240 24	h. me by the bracken bush	330 8
Heritage. children. are an h	83 20	<i>und wenn das H. auch bricht</i>	234 17	h. me from the wrath of God	595 5
come into our h.	392 26	<i>Herzen. zwei H. und ein Schlag</i>	52 19	h. the fault I see	386 31
I have a goodly h	167 21	Heshbon: fishpools in H	18 12	h. us from the face of him	71 2
our h. the sea	118 4	Hesitate: h and falter life away	385 29	let me h. myself in thee	548 11
that h. of woe	205 6	h. dislike	405 2	seems to h. them	497 9
undefiled h.	387 4	<i>Hésite: elle flotte, elle h.</i>	84 10	stars h their diminished heads	346 29
Herman's a German	301 20	Hesper. sluppered H.	347 5	thou wear a lion's h.!	447 28
Hermaphrodite kind of a giddy h.	341 17	Hesperian fables true	455 22	to h. the things 'e said	301 15
Hermes: with thrice great H.		Hesperides: climbing trees in the	545 7	whose h he sold	557 21
		H.	350 4	world to h. virtues in?	482 9
		fruit of the H.		wrapped in a player's h.	232 6
		ladies of th' H.		wrapped in a woman's h.	445 43

INDEX

Hideous: hags and h wenchers	150 28	High diddle diddle	221 4	Hill (cont)	
horrid, h notes of woe	116 50	High-engender'd your h. battles	453 6	if Sion h delight thee more	344 2
making night h	431 32(-432)	Higher aspire to h things	502 5	in a very fruitful h	52 37
more h than the sea-monster	452 28	Bourbon or Nassau go h ?	401 28	in the shadow of the h	118 8
too h to be shown	471 28	built far h in learring	212 18	is thus the h ?	150 4
Hides, he that h a dark soul	340 20	but sunbeams lifted h	316 27	Jack and Jill went up the h	367 9
h from himself its state	279 7	friend, go up h	62 3	King of France went up the h	367 11
h. not his visage from our cot- tage	485 31	he shall shoot h	501 18	little h of Hermon	394 18
h the ruin that it feeds upon	161 30	h he's a getting	247 10	longest h end in a vale	39 4
Hidest. God that h thyself	54 18	h law than the Constitution	422 23	Mahomet will go to the h	25 34
Hiding the Skeleton	336 24	h than the heights	161 12	on a huge h. Truth stands	186 10
Hiding-place, dark and lonely h	151 19	h than the sphery chume	341 5	on the windy h	84 2
h from the wind	53 43	look'd six inches h	165 6	others apart sat on a h	345 29
now issuing from its h.	19 29	mediocrity knows nothing h	188 28	our Tree yet crowns the h	19 1
Hiding-places ten years deep	582 10	new tribunal h than God's	96 15	over h, over dale	466 33
<i>Hiems tempestata non tangitur</i>	38 31	of a h mood	342 24	over the crest of the h	293 20
Hierarchy, all Olympus' faded h	288 4	rise to h things	532 1	Pillicock set on Pillicock-h.	453 17
Hierusalem, my happy home	6 28	sea rises h	140 13	red coats marching from the h	77 31
Higden ' O Mrs H., Mrs H	178 18	steps were h.	193 41	rest upon thy holy h	392 24
Higginbottom ' last words of H	504 10	who ameth at the sky shoots h	244 3	shady grove, or sunny h	346 19
High, afraid of that which is h	51 33	Highest acted from the h. prin- ciples	203 33	stood upon that silent h	249 16
as h. as Heaven above	525 36	hanged on the h hull	290 27	sweet lass of Richmond H	
as h as metaphysic wit	110 13	h education since the Greek	182 19	this is God's h	327 5, 551 5
bosom'd h in tufted trees	342 1	h type of human nature	508 24	tip-toe upon a little h	396 7
dignity of this h. calling	101 15	trouthe is the h thing	137 26	to persons standing alone on a h.	236 38
divine h piping Pehlevi	205 12	we needs must love the h.	530 19	to sit upon a h	446 1
even an h. hull	396 7	Highflyer at fashion	178 6	traveller's dream under the h	74 22
every man who is h up	30 19	High-handed ' career of h wrong	135 3	upon the self-same h	342 11
fixed mund and h. disdain	344 13	High jinks pastime of h.	419 34	up to the top of the h	10 19
for contempt too h	158 15	Highland bloody H blade	417 18	valley, rock, or h	582 14
for object strange and h	332 5	forgive your H chief	122 28	we clamb the h thegither	106 20
from h life h characters	384 24	heart is H	420 31	yon high eastern h.	430 21
God made them, h or lowlv	3 15	my sweet H Mary	106 9	Hill flower sunrise like any h	411 1
happy, h, majestic	494 15	sweet H Girl	575 16	Hillmen desire their Hills	301 10
hardy and h. the slumy mallow	165 17	where is your H laddie gone?	282 10	Hills among the lonely h	573 8
Heaven is for thee too h	345 31	yon solitary H lass	580 28	among the solitary h	579 6
heav'ns are not too h.	243 24	Highlandman breeks aff a wild h.	419 23	before the h. in order stood	562 9
he sits h.	449 1	Highlands farewell to the H.	107 13	cold on Canadian h	310 2
h and triple-arch'd	285 19	in the h.	516 5	domes the red-plow'd h.	529 11
h. as we have mounted in delight	580 5	my heart's in the H	107 12, 420 24	fair h. of Eiré	329 3
h. erected thoughts	501 16	out of the h of affliction	511 7	far across the h they went	528 28
h is our calling, friend	575 15	to the H bound	122 23	far-distant h sent an alien sound	575 24
h. life as conceived by a book- seller	558 17	will ye gang to the H	9 17	forests ancient as the h.	151 32
h Midsummer pomps	18 26	ye H and ye Lawlands	30 8	from those brown h	83 14
h. on a throne of royal state	345 14	Highly h impossible tree	218 7	great h. of the South Country	42 3
h. over roaring Temple-bar	541 22	Mr Reilly, they speak of so h.	7 19	green Illyrian h	15 14
h. that proved too h	89 10	what thou wouldst h.	457 11	her foundations are upon the holy h	397 13
his glance was stern and h.	323 4	High-mund'd. Lord, I am not h.	400 1	high h are a refuge	398 10
hold the h. wey	136 20	High-mund'dness honourable h.	503 17	hillmen desire their H	301 10
I am low, thou art h.	524 2	Highness, his H ' dog at Kew	382 11	h look over on the South h of home!	543 22
I'm the H.	511 5	High Park all beyond H 's desert	202 5	H. of the Chankly Bore	311 15
in your hansom leave the H.	404 21	High Priest ' answerest thou the h. so	63 67	h. peep o'er h.	382 23
I only know it shall be h.	204 7	revilest thou God's h ?	65 16	h stand about Jerusalem	399 33
it alone is h. fantastical	481 30	High-reaching Buckingham	470 23	h. where his life rose	15 16
just so h as it is	424 17	High-sounding thy h. phrases	118 33	h. whose heads touch heaven	470 12
knowledge in the Most H.	396 26	Highway, broad h of the world	493 10	h with thunder riven	122 18
look how h the heaven is	398 6	buried in the kung's h.	475 10	I to the h	421 14
matters which are too h for me	400 1	h, for our God	54 9	lift up mine eyes unto the h.	399 26
mund not h things	66 5	h., my chief Parnassus	502 3	little h. like young sheep	399 3
of the most H. cometh healing	57 10	lane, h. or open street	549 6	little h. righteousness	396 23
O Lord most H.	390 40	Highwayman came riding	306 1	little h shall rejoice	395 30
pitch this one h.	15 4	Highways, go out into the h. and hedges	62 9	meadows, h. and groves	576 21
place 'tween h. and low	420 39	happy h. where I went	263 14	my h. are white over	499 14
plain living and h. thinking	577 16	<i>Hilarem oderunt h. tristes</i>	27 9	o'er the h., and far away	528 29
sing both h. and low	482 28	Hilarity: sinking flame of h.	177 29	old brown h.	334 15
six feet h and look'd., higher	165 6	Hill as the h. of Basan, so is God's h., even an high h	396 7	over the h. and far away	214 26, 369 10, 516 13
slain in thine h. places	47 30	at the other side of the h.	564 3	pine hewn on Norwegian h.	344 24
slain upon thy h. places	47 29	behind the cloud-topped h.	383 11	reclined on the h. like Gods	535 19
soar not too h. to fall	334 19	below the kirk, below the h.	148 21	silence in the h	532 15
so h. that looking downward	410 9	blooms and withers on the h.	411 11	storm, on the Chiltern H.	140 7
spurt from on h.	149 22	city that is set on an h.	57 41	strength of the h. is his	397 26
teach h. thought	530 14	cor beside the h.	408 10	the Lord who made the h.	302 11
they go up as h. as the hulls	398 8	distant dearness in the h.	533 12	these high wild h	474 27
this h. man	91 41	down the green h.	151 32	they go up as high as the h.	398 8
though G. hath raised me h.	198 12	down the h. dart	39 3	those blue remembered h.	263 14
to wind ourselves too h.	291 6	down thy h., romantic Ash- bourne	124 10	though the h. be carried into the sea	394 27
trumpet shall be heard on h.	191 39	every . h. shall be made low	54 9	to the h. and the vales	526 22
trust in all things h.	539 8	few in the h.	304 29	under the shadowy h.	574 23
upon a throne, h. and lifted up	53 8	green h. far away	4 4	upon our clouded h.	75 16
upon the h. horse	85 5	hanged on the highest h.	299 27	utmost bound of the everlasting h.	45 28
wickedness in h. places	68 11	heard on the h.	76 14, 166 24	valleys, groves, h. and fields	330 17
with h. objects	579 13	h. beside the silver Thames	82 19	what h. are yon, yon pleasant h.	30 18
ye'll tak the h. road	9 7	h. of everlasting youth	81 4	while the h. remain	538 3
High-blown: my h. pride	446 24	hunter home from the h.	516 15	whitest snow on Scythian h.	330 21
High-born Hoel's harp	229 21	I clumbed a h.	249 13		
Highbrow, feminine	243 12				
High-Churchman: furious H.					
was I	7 9				
High-cultured as her soil	123 7				

INDEX

Hills (cont)		Hippogriff without wing of h.	350 16	Hither (cont)	
why hop ye so, ye high h ?	396 7	Hippopotamus big h. stuck	10 8	h hurried whence	206 14
yon are the h o' Heaven	30 18	I found it was a H.	128 18	h , page, and stand by me	361 20
your name to the reverberate h	482 22	I shoot the H	40 27	let him come h	99 35
Hill-side h's dew-pearled	94 40	Hips we swing ungirded h	506 20	Hitherto shalt thou come	49 21
loved h	19 1	Hire worthy of his h	61 35	Hi-tiddle-ly-ti	408 2
on the cold h.	286 36	Hired I'm sick of the h. women	299 21	Huter has missed the bus	135 10
up the h	288 2	thev h the money, didn't they?	156 26	Hits off the faded graces	240 6
Hill top . evening star on his h.	348 38	Hireling h fleeth because he is	63 38	Hittites Canaanites, and the H	45 36
Hills she's loose i' th' h	563 10	an h	277 31	Hive his helmet now shall make	377 4
Him all cried, 'That's h i'	34 12	pay given to a state h	347 3	a h	585 12
all the flowers looked up at H.	140 20	Hirelings into his church lewd h	21 9	h for the honey-bee	158 12
be with H in whose company	99 40	His H that gentle voice	52 3	this great h , the city	519 5
h first, h last, h midst	348 5	my beloved is mine, and I am h	105 31	Hives fill our h with honey and	43 36
h that's far awa'	104 24	sealed thee H.	471 30	wax	236 11
H that walked the waves	343 3	'twas mine, 'tis h	349 20	Hivites, and the Jebusites	226 11
I go from you to H	24 5	Hiss dismal universal h	456 1	Ho I shan't care or h.	442 21
I found H in the stars	531 26	roasted crabs h	575 23	Hoard boastful of her h	534 33
I to H. and He to me	543 19	Hissed. we h along the polished	216 28	learning a mere h of gold	351 3
I would remember H.	39 6	ice	217 3	little h. of maxims	340 37
mentioned me to h	129 33	Historian h. of the Roman empire	111 28	our h is little	400 23
what's Hecuba to h ?	433 31	h. wants more documents	103 8	Hoarse bondage is h	477 26
Himalay east of H	545 4	life of the h short	152 30	h. Fitzgerald	117 8
Himalayan peasant meets the	206 13	Historians God cannot alter the	27 19	h , teeth-chattering Month	153 15
he-bear	284 4	past, h can	328 2	h with having little else to do	119 15
Himmel der bestirnte H über mir	448 15	these gentle h	24 15	raven himself is h	348 23
Himself Brutus, with h at war	107 35	would have been poets, h	180 36	unchang'd to h or mute	552 9
calls H a Lamb	76 10	History h make men wise	278 14	Hoary but dull and h.	158 29
can h know	137 38	many joyous and pleasant h	160 30	Druid, h chief	50 16
Car walked by h	304 21	History antiquities are h. defaced	127 16	in h winter's night	508 14
demolished but by h.	43 8	assassination never changed	21 33	Hob-and-nob let us h with Death	547 12
ech man for h	137 28	history	72 26	Hobbes clearly proves	521 21
end by loving h better than all	152 22	attend to the h. of Rasselas	87 15	Hobby-horse is forgot	435 6
fight begins within h.	89 38	become a h little known	402 23	Hobden . old Mus' Hobden owns	298 8
first he folwed it h.	137 18	by some named H.	268 1	the land	200 40
He doth H. impart	291 14	dignity of h	317 14	Hobgoblin consistency h. of	1245 17
he h with his human air	90 27	dust-beap called 'h'	196 26	little mounds	292 10
h from God he could not free	199 23	exceeds an infamous h.	586 14	Hock-carts of May-poles, H.	245 17
h he cannot save	60 51	from h. recovered	126 16	Hockley. Hey H !	292 10
h, his neighbour, and Me	320 18	great deal of h little literature	126 24	Hodge perceiving H. out of	275 11
in h possess his own desire	575 8	great h. of the land	422 17	countenance	511 1
like Brutus, like h	452 3	happiest no h	317 14	Hodgepodge gallimaufry or h.	120 23
lord of h.	118 4	her, whose h began	196 26	Hodgson, Guinness, Allsopp	331 22
loved him for h. alone	500 9	h a distillation of rumour	126 24	Hodie vive h.	319 15
loving h. better than me	27 5	h biography of great men	422 17	Hoe darned long row to h.	269 15
master of h.	334 18	H came to a	126 24	leans upon his h	320 19
poor centre of a man's actions, h	27 38	h . essence of innumerable bio-	422 17	take a large h.	297 28
Richard's h again	144 28	ographies	125 32	Hoel high-born H.'s harp	229 21
think for h ?	491 12	h in all men's lives	442 6	Hog acorned h	92 8
when he spake of h.	202 12	h. is a pack of lies	517 8	h's my feed . eat h a solid	337 12
who finds h.	18 17	h. is bunk	209 21	hower	509 34
who lives unto h	404 11	H is past politics	421 20	Hoggish. have his h. mound	104 9
written down but by h.	276 7	H is Philosophy teaching by	78 13, 180 12	Hoi polloi no matter what they	436 8
Hinder. all the h. parts . painted	509 22	examples	326 7	think	184 11
'amper an' h an' scold men	302 5	h kings thirty feet high	111 38	Hoist h. with his own petar	425 34
helpless to h. that or anything	237 5	h. of art is the h. of revivals	324 26	shall they h me up	476 21
poor Wat. on his h legs	488 28	h. of progress	267 21	Holborn when I was last in H	276 28
smote his enemies in the h. parts	397 1	h. of the affections	20 8	Hold books . h. readily in your	457 3
to get free his h parts	348 27	h. of the human spirit	152 24	hand	438 4
weep upon your h. parts	266 15	if men could learn from h.	517 8	cry, 'H , h. !'	461 14
Hindered : sore let and h	389 25	Kingsley goes to Froude for h.	125 31	ever h. me in thy heart	391 27
Hinders h needle and thread	253 27	knowledge . product of h	104 3	first cries, 'H., enough'	182 11
if any one h our coming	294 36	liquid h.	252 20	for ever h his peace	68 38
Hindrance . pointing at h.	80 17	mad from life's h	240 23	for God sake h. your tongue	68 57
though it were to his own h.	392 24	never . learned anything from h.	200 21	h. fast that which is good	148 20
Hindrances what various h. we	161 14	no h., only biography	14 17	h. fast the form of sound words	466 32
meet	393 23	poetry of graver import than h.	470 2	h. off! unhand me!	316 29
Hinds . h. to bring forth young	333 1	portance in my travel's h.	181 44	h., or cut bow-strings	77 23
nimble much than h.	165 7	read no h	230 5	h. the fleet angel fast	136 20
soil'd by rude h.	11 9	read their h. in a nation's eyes	24 15	h. the fort	322 2
Hindu : marries, dies, or turns H.	495 11	some remnants of h.	427 21	h. the hye wey	93 9
we'll send the mild H.	11 9	strange eventful h.	217 7	h Thou Thy Cross	487 22
Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly	157 25	very few materials for h	236 2	h your hand but as long	342 28
Hindustan . he came from H.	542 15	War makes rattling good h.	483 10	how do I h. thee	287 3
Hindward : with h. feather	336 21	what's her h. ?	217 3	I h it towards you	529 24
Hinges as the door on its h.	562 3	whatsoever . the future date of	126 11	I must h my tongue	431 11
down to the H. o' Hell	298 18	my H	244 13	lay h. on eternal life	68 53
on their h. grate	346 19	History-books : whose annals are	437 37	Namancos and Bayona's h.	343 2
Hinky dinky, parley-vo	412 17	blank in h.	316 11	no woman's heart to h. so	483 9
Hint : gave him a h. for . Hell	151 12, 507 22	Hit : can h. from far	272 24	much	323 11
h. at any little delicate thing	175 38	h , a very palpable h	572 23	scowls the far-famed h.	395 14
just h. a fault	385 29	if you would h. the mark	500 2	they h. all together	391 30
upon this h. I spake	470 3	never think I have h. hard	201 14	to have and to h.	396 1
with shadow'd h. confuse	532 24	two h it off	34 28		
Hip : catch him once upon the h	463 17	two people .h. on the same	560 1		
he smote them h. and thigh	46 57	thought	427 7		
infidel, I have thee on the h	465 12	Hitch your waggon to a star	206 28		
Hipped from the h. discourses	231 28	Hitched : h. his trousers up			
Hippocrene : bluish H.	287 24	if you mean gettin h.			
		Hither : come h., come h., come h.			
		h. and thither moves			

INDEX

Hold-fast is the only dog 443:23
Holding h both his sides 341:29
h on by the Sergeant's sash 391:14
h their neighbours' tails 298:20
Holds he h me well 470:20
h hum with his glittering eye 148:20
h hum with his skunny hand 148:20
Hole Caesar stop a h 437:18
creeps in at every h. 377:3
drum with a h 178:40
his hand by the h of the door 52:10
h in a' your coats 107:21
h where his tail came through 507:20
h where the tail came through 151:9
if you knows of a better h 29:11
old Sallie Worm from her h. 171:23
play on the h. of the asp 53:19
poisoned rat in a h 519:31
stick'n in a big mud h. 210:14
your hat has got a h in't 124:7
Holes: foxes have h 58:34
where eyes did inhabit 476:14
Holiday: butcher'd to make a Roman h. 114:19
but seldom, on the h 138:16
daunce ne moe atte h 136:17
envy never makes h 25:9
free and h rejoicing spirit 307:17
he speaks h. 466:5
in a h humour 428:19
is this a h? 448:3
many h and lady terms 438:33
Monday is parson's h 519:30
on a sunshine h 342:3
regular h to them 179:26
we no h. have seen 159:32
Holidays: if all the year were h. 438:31
Holier: within the h. blue 95:35
Holiest h thing alive 152:14
one of the truest and the h 328:14
praise to the H 304:6
Holily: that wouldst thou h. 457:1
Holiness: courage of heart or h. 41:16
h. of the heart's affections 289:17
put off H 75:13
remembrance of his h. 393:25
what he has lost in h. 111:35
Hollang lost it with h. 441:21
Holland children in H. 10:10
deep where H lies 226:13
H. saved by being dammed 253:34
Lowlands o' H 31:11
Hollo. came to the mariner's h. 148:28
Holloa we'll whoop and we'll h. 568:22
Hollow all was false and h 345:18
applaud the h. ghost 16:10
fearful h. of thine ear 478:26
h. pampers'd jades 441:37
h. seas that roar 332:3
I hate the dreadful h 335:33
in the h. of her breasts a tomb 522:14
Providence fashioned us h. 319:18
tell the grassy h 336:0
touched the h. of his thigh 45:9
we are the h. men 197:10
within the h. crown 475:7
Hollowed a little mournfully 359:16
Hollow-ey'd, sharp-looking wretch 429:1
Hollowness: machinations, h., treachery 452:16
Hollows: bowery h. 531:37
Holly: English oak and h. 238:26
h and the ivy 10:14
h. bears the crown 10:14
h. branch shone 36:30
unto the green h. 427:22
Holocaust. lay erewhile a h. 351:33
Holy: as h. and enchanted 151:32
as you came from the h. land 405:10
come thou H. Spirit 132:11
coming to that h. room 185:25
died to make men h. 264:18
haunted, h. ground 113:19
her foundations are upon the h. hills 397:13
he that is h.. h. still 72:8
h., acceptable unto God 65:62
H. Deadlock 243:7
h., divine, good, amiable 349:17
h., fair, and wise is she 484:40
H., H., H. is the Lord God 74:6

Holy (cont)
h, h, h is the Lord of hosts 53:8
H., H., H. Lord God Almighty! 70:38, 240:19
h, h, h, Lord God of hosts 390:40
h text of pike and gun 110:17
h time is quiet 577:1
keep h the Sabbath-day 390:9
neither h, nor Roman 557:8
O Lord, h and true 70:46
place is h ground 537:43
place whereon thou standest is h ground 45:34
seal'd to the h book 15:27
seems half h 88:13
suffer thy H. One to see corruption 392:27
that hunters been nat h. men 136:31
thou continuest h 393:1
'tis h. ground 231:1
'twas on a H. Thursday 76:15
twice h was the Sabbath-bell 285:30
wheresoe'er it be, a h place 410:18
Holy Ghost. blasphemy against the H 59:12
come H, our souls inspire 400:31
H over the bent world 254:25
no gold, no H 111:39
operation of the H 390:41
pencil of the H 25:19
praise Father, Son, and H 292:3
pretending to gifts of the H 109:38
whether there be any H 65:5
your body is the temple of the H 66:29
Holy Land. vainly I suppos'd the H 442:29
Holy Writ ends stol'n forth of h. 476:12
proofs of h 471:42
Homage, all things do her h 253:30
claims the h. of a tear 113:15
do h to thy lung 508:18
each under eye doth h 486:12
owes no h unto the sun 86:37
Home afraid to come h in the dark 571:3
all go the same way h. 360:1
all the h I have 24:10
almost sacred joys of h. 358:1
any more at h like you? 234:12
at H the Christmas Day 295:9
at your h in the Soudan 296:23
because they starv'd at h. 192:28
before Irish H. Rule is concluded 409:8
blest by suns of h 84:21
by water he sente hem h. 137:13
call h the heart 189:14
charity begins at h 86:31, 500:44
cluck'd thee, safely h. 429:22
come h... to marry thee 351:10
come h... with a flood of tears 174:22
comm'n' for to carry me h. 19:12
confined him h. 146:4
creep h., and take your place there 293:19
day's march nearer h. 355:10
dream that I am h. again 298:4
dunce that has been kept at h. 161:31
eaten me out of house and h. 441:30
England, h and beauty 79:15
ere I left my h 160:31
farewell h. 166:12
father, come h. with me 583:8
fill'd one h. with glee 247:8
first, best country, at h. 226:7
follow me—follow me h. 296:17
for homely features to keep h. 340:38
for husbands to stay at h. 196:28
from thy celestial h. 132:11
full sails hasting laden h. 332:10
Germany was my 'spiritual h.' 233:121
go back h. wid a pocket full 210:13
God, who is our h. 576:9
goodman is not at h. 49:50
grows erect as that comes h. 186:25
happy as ever at h. 82:11
Heaven is everywhere at h. 141:15
hence! h., you idle creatures 448:3
her h. is on the deep 123:11
her princes are come h. again 448:2
he that... comes safe h. 444:28
he who gives a child a h. 334:1

Home (cont)
his floating h for ever left 159:1
h art gone 430:1
h had she none 252:18
h. his footsteps turn'd 417:22
h, h, h to my ain countree 167:22
h, h, sweet, sweet h! 376:10
h I'd trudge to mine 171:21
h is h never so homely 14 7, 146:1
h is the girl's prison 490:36
h. is the sailor, h. from sea 516:15
h. life of our own dear Queen 7:2
h. of lost causes 19:10
h. of the brave 292 11, 489:1
h on the rolling deep 415:11
h, Rose, and h 146:33
h's h, be it never so hamely 14:7, 146:1
h. they brought her warrior 538:25
h. to his mother's house 350:18
h to shades of under ground 123:27
h where the buffalo roam 248:9
h with her maiden posy 536:4
hunter h from the hill 516:15
I am far from h 364:10
I can't find my way h 309:7
I don't want to go h. in the dark 242:15
if all were well at h. 142:31
I had a h once 508:4
I'm going h. 199:15
intruders on his ancient h 18:16
it never is at h 159:20
it's h. and it's h, h, fain would I be 167:22
keep the h fires burning 210:4
kindred points of heaven and h 580:27
lark shall sing me h 167:23
late Kilmeny came h 250:22
little grey h in the west 571:7
live at h with ease 373 11, 12
lost it all by travelling at h 272:1
man goeth to his long h 51:33
music of the Gospel leads us h 202:24
my happy h 6:28
my heart thy h 498:16
near to their eternal h. 557:25
never h. came she 293:24
never more go h 324:8
next way h 404:8
no place like h. 376:10
not of a perishable h 577:11
of youth, and h 357:15
old folks at h 210:16
old Kentucky H. 210:15
our being's heart and h. 579:27
our eternal h 562:9
pleasure never is at h. 285:37
Ruth sick for h 288:1
safe h., safe h in port 362:11
shall I never feel at h? 561:17
share my harvest and my h. 253:21
shuts the spouse Christ h 255:16
start it at h 102:2
stay, stay at h, my heart 317:18
'Taffy was not at h. 309:1
that drive one from h. 253:10
their h. among the dead 493:10
there is a blessed h. 29:13
there's nobody at h. 323:9
they dream of h 210:4
they have their graves at h 140:24
they'll come h. 367:14
things at h. are crossways 125:20
this little pig stayed at h. 369:7
thou must bring her h. 31:24
thy h is still here 356:15
thy Naad arrs. brought me h. 385:17
till the boys come h. 210:4
turns again h. 528:22
welcome as we draw near h. 113:22
what's the good of a h. 233:4
when I was at h. 426:39
When Johnny Comes Marching H. 11:19
when we gade to bring him h. 250:12
where Huntley, and where H.? 418:33
white porch of his h. 323:26
wish him safe at h. 282:10
won't go h. till morning 98:15
you'd best be getting h. 128:19
your cradle, your h. 494:21

INDEX

Home-born happiness 163.26
 Home-bred mean, sordid, h. 101.30
 Home-brewed. ill-tasted, h. 231.30
 Home-keeping h hearts are hap-
 piest 317.18
 h youth 484.28
 Homeless h near a thousand
 homes 575.4
 those who are h by choice 508.9
 Homely be it never so h 14.7
 home-keeping youth h wits 484.28
 h was their food 213.20
 though it be never so h 146.1
 with that h. face 573.22
 Home-made: geological h cake
 h dishes 253.10
 Homer deep-brow'd H 288.19
 dumb to H 94.9
 ere H's lamp appear'd 162.26
 for H, being dead 248.4
 for H dead 9.15
 Greece, sound thy H's name 160.24
 H his eye on the object 20.3
 H's golden chain 109.24
 H sometimes sleeps 116.6
 H will be all you need 98.11
 if H nods 256.10
 in H more than H knew 521.17
 in H or in Dares 138.25
 made blind H. sing to me 330.4
 our poets steal from H 109.4
 read H once 98.11
 sage H's rule the best 386.6
 though Somnus in H. be sent
 translator of H 85.21
 when H smote 'is bloomin' lyre
 you must not call it H 303.22
 Homerus bonus dormitat H 43.6
 Homes cottage h of England 256.10
 from quiet h 241.13
 homeless near a thousand h. 41.17
 h of silent prayer 532.23
 in happy h he saw the light 316.18
 stately h of England 241.12
 their own natural h 149.24
 Home-spuns hempen h. 407.4
 Homeward. Don John of Austria
 rides h. 141.8
 look h, Angel 343.2
 ploughman h plods 229.28
 rooks in families h go 236.33
 Homewards. most roads lead men
 h. 334.9
 Homly. some worm-canker'd h. 540.15
 Homines. non h., non di 256.12
 quidquid agunt h. 282.25
 quot h. tot sententiae 542.1
 Homing: those who were h 236.29
 Hominum, qui mores h multorum
 vidit 255.26
 Hominy. presented by a H. 176.25
 Hommage que le vice rend à la vertu 407.11
 Homme le style est l'h. même 98.17
 on trouve un h. 373.21
 pour être dévot pas moins h 354.6
 un h avec Dieu 305.5
 Hommes français aux h. 136.13
 Homo. ecce h. 63.70
 fit semper tempore pejor h. 372.13
 h proponit 291.20
 h sum 541.30
 Homocœa touches the spot 7.11
 Homogeneous: all her body is h 352.11
 Homogeneity: indefinite, inco-
 herent h. 508.25
 Hone: ingenious H. 308.3
 Honest, ambassador is an h man 583.15
 anglers, or very h. men 559.24
 as h as any man living 468.42
 but she was h. 9.18
 by nature h 386.4
 Dangers of an H. Man 158.23
 few h. men 167.2
 good h. and painful sermon 377.16
 good to be h. and true 7:22, 106:6
 h., and of an open. nature 280.1
 h atheism for my money 371.7
 h broker 72.32
 h. Englishmen 293.11

Honest (cont.)
 h exceeding poor man 463.29
 h folk droop 90.16
 h God 112.9, 267.16
 h labour bears a lovely face 170.21
 h man, close-button'd 160.12
 h man's aboon his might 105.32
 h man's the noblest work 105.5, 384.9
 h men and bonnie lasses 108.3
 h without a thought of Heaven 86.21
 I am myself indifferent h 434.8
 in a general h thought 452.9
 in every h hand a whip 473.2
 I think my wife be h 472.7
 it is an h ghost 432.24
 made h by an act of parliament 279.32
 makes an h man a knave 170.10
 my fortunes have corrupted
 h men 425.10
 not an h man 565.28
 poor but h 423.3
 rather, an h woman's son 403.27
 shows his h. face 191.3
 social, friendly, h man 105.25
 that h few 540.28
 thanks men h. 470.22
 though I be poor, I'm h. 338.16
 though it be h 424.15
 though not naturally h 485.35
 to be direct and h is not safe 472.6
 to be h, as this world goes 433.2
 to be h, to be kind 513.35
 very h something given to lie 426.7
 well to be h and true 335.4
 whatsoever things are h. 68.27
 world's grown h 433.10
 Honester no h than I 468.42
 Honestly to my Neighbour h 316.32
 Honestum' iudex h praeiuit utilis 261.3
 Honesty arm'd so strong in h 451.19
 corruption not more than h 446.31
 fly, H, fly! 504.2
 h. is the best policy 565.28
 h, manhood, nor good fellow-
 ship 438.27
 make thine h. a vice 472.6
 make your children capable of h 413.22
 not h. to have it thus set down 433.5
 rich h dwells like a miser 428.36
 this fellow's of exceeding h 471.37
 thy h doth mince this matter 471.18
 what a fool H is! 485.34
 your h based .. in vacant
 heaven 413.21
 Honey as the h. of Hybla 438.17
 butter and h shall he eat 53.12
 citizens kneading up the h. 443.10
 eating bread and h 368.20
 eat our pot of h on the grave 336.26
 fill our hives with h and wax 519.5
 flowing with milk and h 45.36
 gather h all the day 561.28
 gather h. from the weed 444.13
 h of all earthly joy 158.12
 h. of his music vows 434.14
 h of poison-flowers 535.38
 how a bear likes h. 339.20
 I did but taste a little h 47.14
 in my mouth sweet as h. 71.14
 is there h still for tea? 84.15
 locusts and wild h. 57.29
 nor h make 152.17
 some h., and plenty of money 311.24
 sweeter also than h. 392.33
 they surfeited with h 440.9
 with milk and h blest 362.1
 you are my h, h-suckle 205.2
 Honey-bee hive for the h 585.12
 Honey-bees. so work the h 443.10
 Honey-comb: drop as an h. 49.44
 of an h. 62.57
 Honey-dew he on h. hath fed 151:33(-152)
 Honeyed: bee with h thigh 341.22
 h. middle of the night 285.15
 Honey-heavy dew of slumber 449.13
 Honeyless, leave them h 451:33
 Honey-suckle. you are my honey,
 h 205.2
 Hong: chop sticks, h. and gongs 379.22

Honnêtes faire rure les h gens 353.15
 Honneur sans argent l'h 405.5
 tout est perdu fors l'h. 211.4
 Honores. contemner h 262.1
 sepulcri mitte supervacuos h 259.13
 Honorificabilitudinitatibus 455.26
 Honos. semper h nomenque mane-
 bunt 553.21
 Honour as he was valiant I h. hum 450.15
 brothers all in h 579.28
 by h and dishonour 67.28
 can h set-to a leg? 440.30
 can h's voice provoke 230.3
 chivalrye, trouthe and h. 136.23
 clear h purchased by the merit 464.1
 clinging to some rag of h. 513.32
 depths and shoals of h 440.29
 done with Hope and H 206.28
 each cavalier who loves h and me 416.8
 Fear God H the King 69.50, 305.1
 fountain of h 27.45, 28.22
 fount whence h springs 330.29
 from the book of h razed 486.22
 full of days, riches, and h. 48.34
 gilded h misplac'd 487.14
 giving h unto the wife 70.2
 Glory, Love, and H unto Jane 297.20
 good luck with thine h 394.22
 greater share of h 444.26
 great peaks of h 216.7
 his h rooted in dishonour 530.37
 h all men 69.50
 h a physician 57.9
 h aspireth to it 26.2
 h be yours and fame 362.31
 h but an empty bubble 191.9
 h comes unlooked for 440.35
 h has come back 83.20
 h hath no skill in surgery 440.30
 h is a mere scutcheon 440.30
 h is the subject 448.17
 h, love, obedience 480.36
 h of the British Army 305.1
 h peereth in the meanest habit 479.9
 h pricks me on 440.30
 h sinks 226.8
 h's thought reigns solely 443.12
 h them in the same degree 86.27
 h the shrine 232.11
 h the very flea of his dog 280.15
 h thou hast got 110.32
 h. thy father and thy mother 390.12
 h. to Nelson's peerless name 362.31
 h to whom h 66.11
 h travels in a strait 481.19
 h unto Luke Evangelist 411.9
 h. unto which she was not born 535.7
 h was the meed of victory 509.35
 h which they do not understand 578.5
 h., while you strike him down 362.33
 how I do h thee 465.4
 hurt that H feels 534.24
 idiot race to h lost 107.23
 I do h his memory 280.1
 if h gives greatness 173.9
 if it be a sin to covet h. 444.27
 if peace cannot be maintained
 with h 414.1
 I like not such grinning h. 440.35
 in h clear 385.6
 in h. goeth to hym nigh 195.7
 in h. I gained them 362.22
 in h. preferring one another 66.2
 jealous in h 427.21
 laud and h to the Father 361.14
 laden with h 429.22
 louder he talked of his h. 200.1
 loved I not h. more 319.10
 make one vessel unto h. 65.60
 mine being in h. 395.2
 mine h from corruption 447.11
 mine h. is my life 474.10
 nation of men of h. 102.11
 new-made h. doth forget 447.19
 no point of h. 245.2
 nought in hate, but all in h. 473.34
 old age hath yet his h. 541.3
 on her left hand riches and h. 49.40
 peace I hope with h 181.10
 peace with h. 135.9
 pension list.. a roll of h. 146.5

INDEX

Honour (cont)					
perfect ways of h	447	15			
perseverance keeps h bright	481	18			
pluck bright h from the moon	438	38			
pluck up drowned h	438	38			
post of h is a private station	1	21			
prophet is not without h.	59	33			
resolved to h and renowned ye	9	21			
rob'd me of my Robe of H	207	22			
safety, h., and welfare of our					
Sovereign	389	14			
set h in one eye	448	16			
so h cross it	438	37			
some smatch of h	452	6			
stain in thine h.	57	8			
take h from me	474	10			
that chastity of h.	102	13			
that h. could not move	84	17			
that h. would thee do	443	13			
there H comes	153	30			
they smack of h. both	456	7			
throne see h	500	13			
to h. his own word	530	13			
to h. we call you	213	10			
Truth the masculine of H.	237	23			
two men I h.	127	23			
vivid air signed with their h.	509	2			
welcome maids of h.	247	11			
what is h ? A word	440	30			
when h.'s at the stake	436	17			
where thine h dwelleth	391	19			
whom the king delighteth to h.	48	36			
with native h clad	347	16			
Ye take mine h from me	298	11			
your quaint h	333	9			
Honourable adventurous and h.					
youth	514	38			
Brutus is an h man all h men	450	18			
h designs were strictly h.	204	30			
h alike in what we give	314	11			
h. high-mind'dness	503	17			
h murderer	473	34			
h. style of Christian	86	1			
loose from every h engagement	101	37			
make an h retreat	428	2			
teach ourselves that h stop	471	5			
they that have done this deed are					
h	450	32			
upright, the generous, the h.	363	26			
Honoured: by strangers h.	381	34			
devil be sometime h	462	25			
ever h., ever sung	38	10			
followed him, h hum	93	3			
he hath h. me of late	457	10			
h of them all	540	32			
how loved, how h. once	381	16			
Law. It has h us	563	7			
man. h. for them	81	9			
more h. in the breach	431	31			
praised, wept, and h.	382	18			
so known, so h	386	11			
Honouring: not so much h thee	280	21(-281)			
Honours: all claim to poetical h.	278	10			
bears his blushing h.	446	24			
from what a depth proceed thy					
h.	579	34			
held the patent for his h.	105	16			
his h. to the world	447	4			
lie in wait for wealth, or h.	575	9			
make them h. of impossibilities	454	5			
mindless of its just h.	580	16			
not uncrowned with h.	561	15			
piled-up h. perish	90	39			
Hood: here lies bold Robin H.	31	22			
him that wears a h.	516	21			
is Robin H. asleep?	366	6			
tea-cup times of h. and hoop	540	18			
witty and the tender H.	308	20			
Hoods: cowls, h., and habits	346	26			
Hood-winked boy	213	15			
Hoofs: plunging h. were gone	171	16			
wound thee with their horses' h.	474	34			
Hook: draw out leviathan with an					
h.	49	29			
for subscribers baits his h.	143	6			
never fly conceals a h.	83	27			
thine has a great h. nose	74	10			
thy h. spares the next swath	284	12			
with saints doest bait thy h.	462	1			
Hookah-mouth: puffs from the h.	294	29			
Hooker: Life of Mr Richard H	572	21			
sail this h the wide world round	303	9			
Hook-nosed fellow of Rome	442	19			
Hooks develop his h and his					
crooks	107	36			
silken lines, and silver h	184	8			
Hoop tea-cup times of hood and					
h	540	18			
Hoops grapple them. with h. of					
steel	431	25			
Hooter because the h hoots	141	11			
Hooting h and shrieking	448	33			
h. at the glorious sun	151	19			
remained there through night h.	39	29			
Hoots because the hooter h	141	11			
owl, that nightly h	466	43			
Hop: I saw her once h forty paces	424	8			
lets it h a little	477	28			
why h ye so, ye high hills	396	7			
Hope: against h believed in h.	65	40			
all h abandon	168	17			
all it yields of h. and fear	90	42			
beacons of h	17	20			
because I do not h to turn	197	2			
break it to our h	461	12			
burning with high h	113	34			
by admiration, h and love	574	19			
can something, h	254	19			
Christians, at your cross of h.	87	38			
darkness quicken'd by h.	96	11			
done with H and Honour	296	28			
equal h, and hazard	344	12			
farewell h, and with h farewell					
fear	346	33			
Fear and trembling H	582	22			
feeble H could ne'er have flown	332	5			
fool'd with h.	101	34			
forks and h.	128	11			
for the h of glory	389	20			
from h. and fear set free	523	23			
frustrate h. severer than despair	160	20			
giving it a h that there	280	21(-281)			
God is our h and strength	394	127			
god-like wish, or h divine	574	2			
hurs through h	390	47			
he may live without h.	337	42			
he that lives upon h.	211	17			
high uplifted beyond h.	345	14			
H. an Antinous mere	140	20			
h and fear, and peace and strife	419	28			
h. bade the world farewell	122	33			
h deferred	50	3			
h elevates	349	13			
h is a good breakfast	24	39			
h is less dear	584	20			
h., like the gleaming taper	224	10			
h. maketh not ashamed	65	41			
h. may vanish	493	23			
h. never comes	344	9			
h nor love	515	28			
h of all the ends of the earth	395	28			
h of the City of God	334	13			
h., once crushed	18	30			
H. sows	410	33			
H.'s perpetual breath	581	17			
h. springs eternal	383	11			
h.'s true gage	524	6			
h thou not much	405	9			
h. till H. creates	497	17			
h to rise or fear to fall	583	11			
h. without an object	152	18			
I have h to live	462	3			
I have nor h. nor health	498	24			
I h., I h. they do not point at me	473	13			
increase of faith, h. and charity	389	40			
in faith and h. disagree	384	1			
in h. of fair advantages	463	39			
in h. the world can show	186	15			
in the fulness of joy and h.	253	7			
in trembling h. repose	230	13			
Land of H. and Glory	42	20			
leave the light of H. behind	124	40			
leisure for love or h.	253	26			
let us h. for better things	23	12			
man of h.	574	24			
mock the h. of toil	165	17			
more h. of a fool	50	40			
more plentiful than h.	245	8			
much to h. and nothing to lose	103	12			
my grief, my h., my love	558	11			
my h. is better	484	13			
Hope (cont)					
my own h is	89	22			
Nature, H., and Poesy	152	20			
never h to see one	100	1			
never to h again	446	24			
no h. who never had a fear	164	15			
no other medicine but only h	462	3			
not another's h	559	7			
not because I h for heaven	132	7			
not without h we suffer	578	17			
no very lively h of success	505	16			
now abideth faith, h, charity					
of friends, of h., of all bereft	46(-67)				
old h goes to ground	159	1			
one H.'s one name	92	43			
one more rich in h	411	23			
on h the wretch relies	486	24			
our h. for years to come	224	10			
only h that keeps up a wife's	562	9			
spirits	214	20			
only unsettled is there any h	200	8			
perished leaves of H	410	24			
pursue, the phantoms of h	278	14			
rising h of those Tories	324	27			
simple nature to h. h.	383	11			
some blessed H	235	18			
Spanish ale shall give you h	320	1			
take back the h	92	31			
take short views, h. for the best	504	23			
tender leaves of h	446	24			
their h full of immortality	56	23			
their h of eternal damnation	43	20			
they h they serve God	469	7			
this pleasing h, this fond desire	1	22			
through love, through h.	573	27			
to feed on h	510	16			
tradesman h. to go to heaven	194	27			
triumph of h over experience	272	4			
true h is swift	476	33			
unconquerable h.	18	15			
was the h drunk	457	11			
what advancement may I h.	434	24			
what I faintly h	193	27			
what is h but deceiving?	337	42			
what reinforcement from h.	344	19			
what was dead was H	569	9			
when all h seem'd desprate	357	9			
when h is gone	22	27			
where H. clung feeding	152	20			
where there is life, there's h	215	25			
white-handed H	340	11			
with faith, with h, with charity	245	9			
with h, it is, h that can never					
die	579	27			
without all h of day	350	22			
woes which H. thinks infinite	497	17			
work without h.	152	18			
Worldly H	205	27			
ye prisoners of h	56	12			
youth whose h is high	81	24			
Hoped: all we have willed or h	89	9			
he who has never h	489	10			
h it would vex somebody	274	19			
h. we were both broken-hearted	524	9			
substance of things h for	69	13			
Hopeful: hey, but I'm h.	220	31			
h, thou'lt recover once my dust	355	21			
Hope-hour: as the h. stroked	235	15			
Hopeless ages of h. end	345	21			
h. grief is passionless	88	15			
h. horn blown	140	18			
h. lance, in rest	140	18			
perennially h.	173	22			
useless and h. sorrow	277	41			
Hopes: airy h. my children	574	16			
all his h. of good	19	2			
all revolution in the h. and fears					
of men	579	38			
all the h of future years	316	1			
dashing at forlorn h.	20	6			
extravagant h. of the future	101	33			
fifty h. and fears	89	31			
had h. to win her	155	38			
his h. as eager as ours	100	17			
h. and fears it heeded not	498	6			
h. and fears of all the years	84	25			
h. of earthly bliss	163	35			
h. of high talk	494	5			
if h. were dupes	147	8			
Incarnations of h. and fears	491	21			

INDEX

Hopes (cont.)

like an interdict upon her h 579 2
me and my utmost h 472 34
my fondest h decay 357 5
my fondest h would not decay 121 8
my h. no more must change 573 30
nil ultra to my proudest h 334 24
no great h from Birmingham 22.19
not without comforts and h 25.20
our very h belied 252 23
threats of Hell and H. of Para-
dise 206 26
wholly h to be 91 1
Hopeth all things 66 45
Hoping h it might be so 236 23
trembling, h, ling'ring 381 28
Hopkins, hail! 162 30
Hopped with his song 171 20
Hopping h o'er the floor 546 26
meagre, h insects of the hour 102 20
Hoppy, Croppy, Droppy 213 5
Hops apples, cherries, h, and
women 178.28
Hop-yards for what were h
meant? 263 24
Hora alimur quae rapti h diem
quae non sperabitur h
quid felici optatus h
suprema nilu cum venerit h
Horace farewell, H. 114 11
had H. or Anacreon tasted
Horati curiosa felicitas
Horatio, H. as just a man
is H there? 430 9
Horatius brave H. stand alone
come back, H. I 323 25
how well H. kept the bridge
out spake brave H. 324 1
Horatius [H] et insurgit aliquando
Horde society one polish'd h
they're a ravenous h 116 48
Horizon I saw her just above the
h 102.11
their meeting-line at the h. 237 8
western h in a blaze 100 9
Horizons thunder answering
from two h 412 29
Horizontal: lie around us in h.
positions 127 5
Horn' blast of that dread h
blow up your h 418 33
cow with the crumpled h
echoing h 367 15
his small but sullen h 369 6
hopeless h blown 229 31
h of the hunter 153 24
h, the h, the lusty h 140 18
huntsman winds his h 166 24
my hoarse-sounding h 428.23
put forth a conscious h. 204.37
Saint John sate in the h 506 13
sound of his h 544 9
sound upon the bugle h. 7 14
south to the blind H's hate 220.16
thro' the mellow h. 534 13
Triton blow his wreathed h. 298.28
Triton blowing his wreathed
h. 154.1
winding His lonely h. 582.18
with his hounds and his h 509 8
you have a h 584.20
Hornby O my H. and my Barlow 220.16
Horne. Godolphin H. was nobly
born 40.28
Horned Moon 545.2
Horner. little Jack H. 40.35
Hornets. let wasps and h. break
through 149.16
Horne: Auld H. Satan 367.16
Horns. also from the h. of unicorns 519.7
between the h. of the moon 104.4
hang them on the h. o' the moon 393.7
h. of Elifand 508.1
Latin names for h. and stools 420.5
on the silver h 538.15
Queen of Heaven, with crescent
h. 105.23
seven h. and seven eyes 539.4
she put out her h. 344.31
tender h of cockled snails 70.41
you with shelly h., rams! 366.19
366.19
455.22
336.38

Horny pointing a gun at the h 146 23
Horny-handed sons of toil 284 9
Horrendous ingens-h 97 17
Horrendum monstrum h 554 14
Horresco referens 554 3
Horrible dungeon h 344 9
from the grotesque to the h. 188 15
more h than that 149 22
O h I O h I most h! 432 17
reign in this h place 164 22
Horrid are they all h.? 22 23
h., hideous notes of woe 116 50
h stillness 191 31
h thing, a very h thing 109 38
h wicked boy 249 19
Moloch, h king 344 28
O h provisos 150 15
one demd h grind 177 25
when she was bad she was h 318 17
Horridly to shake our disposition 318 17
Horror excite the h of Bossuet 32(-432)
great h and darkness 325 23
haunts of h. and fear 99 24
h heavy sat 536.22
h of great darkness 193 38
h of that moment 44 47
its h and its beauty 129 37
on h's head horrors 495 17
scaly h of his folded tail 472 5
secret dread and inward h 343 20
take the present h from the
time 1 22
Horrors congenial h., hail 458 1
hail, h, hail 546 25
h. of the deep 344 22
on horror's head h accumulate 123 24
supp'd full with h 472 5
without arithmetic a scene of
h 461.3
Hors-d'œuvres make h for fishes 505 33
Horse behold a pale h 183 14
behold a white h. 70 45
better have them cleanin' his h 71 30
blind h stick'n 518 20
bring forth the h. I 210 14
by h and crest 118 13
calender will lend his h. 323 15
call me h 159 34
dark h 439 20
dog, a h, a rat have life 182 45
e'er since sits on his h 454.26
fifty thousand h. and foot 447 23
fung himself upon his h 294 19
for catching my h., 6d 311.1
for want of a h 518 22
give a man a h he can ride 211 10
give me another h. I 546 31
good h in the stable 476.35
help Hyperion to his h 226.30
hey for boot and h, lad 444 23
his h. wonder more and more 207 19
h I a h. I my kingdom for a h. I 160.1
h. came spurring in 476 42
h. 'e knows above a bit 322.22
h. is counted but a vain thing 300.8
h is drawn by the cart 393.37
h. loves the 'ound 295 15
h of air 518.15
h of that colour 12.2
h misus'd upon the road 482 35
h was lost 73.20
I long ago lost a hound, a bay h 211.10
lady upon a white h 546 35
lies about his wooden h. 368 17
little dearer than his h. 208 15
man upon a black h. 534 19
my h. a thing of wings 307.2
my h., my wife, and my name 78.2
no h's cry was that 518.29
no pleasure in the strength of an
h. 17.26
nothing but talk of his h. 400.22
not like to h. and mule 463.19
O, for a h. with wings 393.14
old h. that stumbles 429.30
one h. was blind 236 14
one stiff blind h. 504.6
only fit companion. his h. 90.21
other is a h. still 159.22
pulling in one's h.. leaping 270.19
237.22

Horse (cont.)

ride a cock-h 368 17
rider and h 113 36
Ruksh, the h 17.26
secret between a rider and his
h 518.42
silent on his h 42 11
so is my h, Octavius 451.6
something in a flying h 578 23
strong is the h 503.5
sword, a h, a shield 319 10
teach an old h amble true 510 2
tedious as a tired h 440 2
that which is now a h. 425 20
to buy the h 443 12
to h, and away 90 19
to h., away 144 28
to my h—German 136 13
to Oxford sent a troop of h 87 26
to such doing brought his h 548 20
truest friend. that ever bestrad
h. 436 42
trusting junior with a h 328 24
two things about the h 300 18
upon the heavens as it were an
h 7 6
upon the high h 396 5
what a h should have 85.5
White H. of the White H. Vale 488 27
Horseback ride on h after we 140 11
Horse drench Love Powders, and
then a h 159 33
Horsed upon the sightless couriers 307 14
Horse Guards gone on business 457 9
to the H. 177 22
Horseleach hath two daughters 50.54
Horseman at the h's back 121.18
Horsemanship himputation. on
his h 518.13
with noble h. 440 18
Horsemen chariot of Israel, and
the h. 48.16
h riding upon horses 55 32
with hounds and h 78.1
Horse-race won at Olympus 502.10
Horses all the king's h. 307 5
as fed h. in the morning 55.11
ay, the h. trample 203 5
careful of the breed of their h. 377 8
come saddle my h. 420.15
come saddle your h. 416 8
dressing eels, or shoeing h. 387.23
harness and not the h. 124.20
hell for h 109.29
hell of h 209.8
h. and dogs is some men's fancy 174 29
h of instruction 77.17
in England given to h. 277.29
Italy a paradise for h. 109.29
let us take any man's h. 442.16
no h. are kept 339 2
not hanged for stealing h 234.5
nothing like blood in h.,
daws and men 542.38
plats the manes of h 477.7
rode their h up to bed 171.11
some put their trust in. h 392 37
swap h. while crossing the river 314.15
to clean h 518.35
to trampling h' feet 502.3
watered our h. in Helicon 135.21
what we spend on our h. 413.5
wild white h. play 15.23
Women and H. and Power and
War 294.29
wound thee with their h's hoofs 474.34
Hortus modus agri non ita magnus,
h 261.24
Hosanna. glorious h. from the den 593.6
Hosannas made sweet H. ring 361.8
Hose his round h. in France 463.12
youthful h. well sav'd 427.21
Hospes deferor h. 256.16
h. comesque corporis 233.19
Hospitable: native to famous wits,
or h. 350.11
on h. thoughts intent 348.8
Hospital learnt fellowship in
a h. 87.31
not an inn, but an h. 86.36

INDEX

Hospitality: doing deeds of h.	427 6	Hour (cont)		Hours (cont)	
given to h	66:3	anguish of a torturing h.	467 25	desolate passions, aching h	269 26
good English h	77:5	at our last h	391 43	discourse the freezing h away	429 31
Hospitals rot in h	507 2	awaits alike th'inevitable h	230:1	for future h	262 3
Host Hesperus that led the starry		books of the h	413 2	golden h on angel wings	106 9
h.	347:19	break an h.'s promise in love	428 18	h brief h and weeks	488 7
Hesperus with the h of heaven	566 13	but an h ago	185 31	h and the wild birds follow	524 13
h is riding from Knocknarea	585 7	but one h. mine	486 28	h and times of your desire	487 7
h of debaters in himself	103:18	canny h. at e'en	105 38	h I spent with thee	408 5
h of golden daffodils	577:5	carefully upon your h.	430 7	h to which high Heaven doth	
if you find such a h	13 17	carol they began that h	428 32	chime	551 20
innumerable company of the		clocks were striking the h	315 27	h will take care or themselves	139 15
heavenly h	74 6	close-companions inarticulate	410 30	how many h	446 1
mune H can ne'er espy	561 18	h	303:11	inherit h which are replaced	402 23
now for the tea of our h	222 18	dark h. or twain	458 31	leaden-stepping h	351 31
play the humble h	459 11	dead h of the night	32 4	line will take us h.	584 2
saved by the multitude of an h	393 37	died an h before this chance	458 24	lost two golden h.	329 9
streams in the countless h	264 10	ending at the arrival of an h	440 32	lovers' absent h	472 18
'Time is like a fashionable h	481 20	enfold me in my h. of hours	585 23	lover's h. be full eternity	185:31
'Tory and Whig in turns my h	505 32	ere an h be past	293 14	meek ethereal h	285 36
ye heavenly h	292 3	every h is saved	540 32(-541)	my winged h of bliss	122:40(-123)
Hostages to fortune	26 34	every h that passes O	105 37	neglect the creeping h.	427:19
Hoste Jas est ab h. doceri	371 29	fashioned to the varying h	224 18	nor h , days, months	186 20
Hostel so pass I h, hall, and		for his h lord of the ascendant	100:9	six h. in sleep	148 8
grange	540 12	fought a long h.	441 4	spent the darksome h weeping	127 30
Hostess: back at mune h' door	447 23	from h to h	427 14	steal a few h from the night	357 1
my h a most sweet wench	438 17	happiest h. a sailor sees	219 17	sweetest h that e'er I spend	105 37
Hostile universe is not h.	250 27	happy h !	374 24	to tell of sunny h	264:22
Hostility parts of the Empire in		her rash hand in evil h.	349:15	waked by the circling h.	348 19
direct h	222 38	h. is come, but not the man	419 36	weary of days and h	523 18
Hostis: Iuppiter h	555 13	h of blind old Dandolo	114 4	well content with quiet h	440 26
Hosts even the Lord of h	393:13	h of vacant ease	579 35	what h were thine and mine	528 23
holy, holy, holy is the Lord of h	53 8	h out of Guildford town	299 23	what peaceful h I once enjoy'd	161:2
holy, holy, holy, Lord God of h	390 40	h to play	363 4	white and sable h	38 30
h and guests	39 15	h when earth's foundations fled	264 4	with one voice about the space	
Lord God of H.	300 24	h when from the boughs	118 28	of two h	65:8
stronger than all the h of error	98 1	h when lovers' vows	118 28	House: all the substance of his h.	
who is this? the Lord of H	421:2	h when you too learn	410 33	for love	52 23
Hot argument's h. to the close	93:17	how many make the h.	446 1	as the H is pleased to direct me	313 15
as Dian had h dreams	430:4	I also had my h	140 22	barren woman to keep h	399 1
come h from hell	450 12	I chang'd every h.	214 25	because of the h of the Lord	399 31
gungcr shall be h i' the mouth	482 32	I have had my h	194 21	bequeath them no tumbled h	335 26
his heart was h. within him	317 25	improve each shining h.	501 28	better to go to the h of mourning	51 9
honour. piping h	110 32	in secret h.	102 20	bloody h. of life	447 42
h for certainties	336:36	in such h of need	17:20	bow myself in the h of Rimmon	48 23
in a h and copper sky	149:4	iron scourge and tort'ring h.	230 15	bring thee into my mother's h.	52 21
iron while it is h	194 3	joyous h. greeting	219 35	build a h. for fools and mad	521 4
lull in the h. race	15 6	known as the Children's H	316 3	dark h	532 8
my heart was h. within me	304:8	legend of an epic h.	141:10	disturb this hallow'd h	467 36
small h. bird	264:2	let this h. be but a year	330:7	doorkeeper in the h of my God	397 7
too h. the eye of heaven	486 18	let us have a quiet h	541:12	dwelt in the h of the Femians	586:20
unbutton'd, glowing h	164 8	lighting a little H or two	205 27	dwelt in the h of the Lord for	
when you make pitch h	173 30	look thy last every h.	171 9	ever	393:10
why the sea is boiling h.	130:15	matched us with His h	84 16	eaten me out of h and home	441:30
your pots be made h with		mine h. is not yet come	63 5	except the Lord build the h	399 35
thorns	395 21	musling there an h alone	115 44	far h upon another man's	
Hotched an' blew	108 13	nothing can bring back the h	576 20	ground	466:2
Hotel. Mr. Reilly that owns the h	7 19	now's the h.	107:32	farewell h.	166 12
take me back to the Gaetty h.	21 4	one bare h. to live	339 7	forget. thy father's h.	394 23
Hot: he settled H's business	91:42	one crowded h. of glorious life	357 22	from every h the neighbours	532:22
Hotness. day in his h.	15 17	one dead deathless h	410:21	go into the h , and die	174:15
Hotspur of the North	439 13	one far fierce h	140:22	great h of Tarquin	323:10
Hottentot: respectable H.	139 28	present h alone is man's	278:28	had a mind to sell his h	519 6
Hound: by the faithful h	316:22	present h. mark'd with shade	308 31	handsome h to lodge a friend	521:17
footprints of a gigantic h	188:17	some wee short h.	105 8	home to his mother's h.	350:18
he'll grow into a h.	568 22	still h of thinking	573 21	h. and tenant go to ground	199 31
his hawk, his h., and his lady	32 15	struts and frets his h.	461 4	h. appointed for all living	49 10
his h. is to the hunting gane	32 15	superincumbent h.	492 2	h. divided against itself	314:6
horse loves the h.	518:15	surely thine h. has come	586:2	h. is falling	334 7
h or spaniel	453:30	that h ..the key-stane	108 9	h. is much more to my taste	358 20
I long ago lost a h , a bay horse	546:35	that h which freed us	85 21	h not made with hands	67 24
I loves the h. more	518:14	their finest h.	143:41	h. o'ertopping all	90:37
puppy, whelp and h.	225:20	this wing'd h. is dropt	410 30	h. of ancient fame	510:21
sleeping h. to wake	138 31	time and the h runs through	456 26	h. of everyone. .his castle	148 9
take that, you h.	188:7	'tis the h. of prayer .of love	116:7	h. of feasting	51 9
Hounds: carcass fit for h.	449:10	to fill the h.	200 12	H. of Have. H. of Want	216:9
cry of his h.	229:16	torturing h.	467:25	H. that armours a man	40:31
desires, like. .cruel h.	481:31	turn the h.	296:16	h. that Jack built	369:6
dinner lost! h. lost, self lost	518:16	wait the 'pointed h.	193:30	h. was filled with smoke	53 8
h. .in glorious cry	204:37	what h. .by algebra	110:10	h. where I was born	252:32
h. of spring	521:30	what this sweet h. yields	494:9	h. with lawns	516:12
my h. .of the Spartan kind	467:20	wonder of an h.	113:11	if a h. be divided	00:54
of smale h. had she	136:30	world-without-end h.	487:7	I have loved the habitation of	
questing of thurty couple h.	328:4	your loveliness and the h. of my		thy h.	393:19
with his h. and his horn	229:16	death	290:22	in a little crooked h.	369:3
with h. and horsemen	78:1	Hour-glass: still as the h.	410:29	in my Father's h. are many man-	
with h. of Sparta	467:20	Hours: lying with H.	231:20	sions	63:51
Houndsditch: housebreaker, of H.	120:26	Hours: banishing for h. the sex	159:18	in the h. of my pilgrimage	399:16
Hour: abode his destin'd H.	205:30	chase the glowing H.	113:26	I went to Taffy's h.	369:1
abode his H. or two	205:29			I will build a h.	42:7
against the h. of death	391:39			little h.	247:16

INDEX

House (cont)

lodge in my own h 226 33
lost sheep of the h of Israel 58 46
man's h is his castle 148 7
may I have a warm h 387 2
my h. called the h of prayer 60 9
my h in the high wood 42 7
my mother's h 300 11
nearer my Father's h 131 32
none other but the h of God 45 5
nowhere but in's own h 434 10
one of your accursed h 324 11
our neighbour's h on fire 102 4
peace be to this h 61 34
prop that doth sustain my h 465 14
raven o'er the infected h 472 20
reached the h of doom 24 2
return no more to his h 48 53
secret H of Shame 569 8
see to thine own h, David 47 48
set a h on fire to roast eggs 27 39
set thine h in order 54 6
small h and large garden 158 13
so fair a h 479 33
sole daughter of my h 113 21
spare the h of Pindarus 351 15
sparrow hath found her an h. 397 5
that h cannot stand 60 54
the Lord let the h of a brute 528 9
them that join h. to h. 53 3
this h as nigh heaven 358 5
this h with starry dome 561 17
thus reft h 152 13
tho' he build his h in the woods 201 22
unless you leave this h 128 16
Vanbrugh's h of clay 202 11
walked in the h. of God 395 12
we will go into the h of the Lord 399 30
when h. and land are gone 209 19
wherever God erects a h. 170 11
withindoor's h the shocks 255 6
woe is me for the good h. 324 5
worse than a smoky h. 440 2
wounded in the h. of my friends 50 13
ye that are of the h. of the Lord 399 12
your h. is on fire 367 12
zeal of thine h. eaten me 396 17
Housebreaker, of Houndsditch 120 26
Housed. h., clothed, fed, and educated 413 23
h in a dream 578 16
Household as h. words 444 28
her h motions 580 20
h. bird 184 27
h. happiness, gracious children 541 5
h. of continuance 518 1
religion breathing h. laws 577 16
sacred to the h. gods 546 26
some bird would trust her h. to me 243 20
they of his own h. 59 2
they of the h divided the spoil 396 7
thy h the Church 389 49
to study h good 349 8
Householder, which bringeth forth 59 31
Housekeepings: jining of hearts and h. 177 42
Houseless: your h. heads 453 14
Housemaids: damp souls of h. 197 23
I walks with fifty h. 290 14
treat h to his teas 142 1
Houses: here falling h. thunder 278 30
h. are built to live in 25 35
h. in between 36 22
h. that he makes 437 8
h. thick and sewers 349 11
laws, like h., lean on one another 102 34
let us see these handsome h. 535 3
plague o' both your h. 478 15
round their golden h. 535 19
set up her h. 394 35
their h. shall continue for ever 395 1
trees and h go wheeling 546 30
very h. seem asleep 582 14
House-top: dwell in a corner of the h. 50 28
sparrow. upon the h. 398 1
Housewife: as a careful h. runs 488 17
h. ply her evening care 229 31

Housewife (cont)

h that's thrifty 500 39
mock the good h Fortune 426 18
tease the h's wool 340 38
Housewifery players in your h 470 25
Housewives h.' affairs have never an end 550 4
h. in your beds 470 25
no more h., but queens 413 8
Hovel prefer in fact a h 121 12
Hover h in their restless heads 331 2
h through the fog 456 3
ofttimes I h 543 4
Hovered. person or persons who h before him 268 8
Hovering o'er the place's head 166 3
Hovers within my gates 319 4
How and h. and when and where 7 5
dead, quick, I know not h. 232 15
h do I love thee? 88 24
h is it that you live? 580 14
h is it you live? 131 22
h. long, O lord, h long? 324 18
h not to do it 175 29
h now, you hags! 460 2
if I could say h. much 468 14
know not h. nor why 82 23
say 'Hullo' and 'H d'ye do?' 210 10
when or h I cannot tell 411 34
without knowing h. or why 190 32
Howard sware Lord Thomas H 539 17
Howards. all the blood of all the H. 384 8
How-de-doo. here's a h 219 37
Howe, and the Glorious First 359 26
Howell and James young man 221 8
Howl h. ye ships of Tarshish 53 30
wolf whose h's his watch 458 1
Howled roared and h 148 26
Howling hear the winds h. 16 1
h of Irish wolves 428 29
Tom went h down the street 369 11
waste h wilderness 46 31
when thou liest h 437 20
winds that will be h. 582 18
Howls his h. was organs 176 31
h the sublime 176 26
still h on for more 495 9
struggles and h. at fits 492 27
Hub h. of the solar system 251 16
H, the King Pin 83 2
Hubbard: old Mother H. 368 4
Hubbub increases 286 13
Hubert: approbation from Sir H 359 20
of black Saint Hubert's breed 416 13
Huddled in dirt 497 22
Hue, add another h. unto the rain-bow 447 39
bands of rosy h. 266 8
flavour and body and h. 34 34
flowers of all h 347 6
gordian shape of dazzling h. 286 37
h angry and brave 245 13
join not scent to h. 494 10
native h. of resolution 434 4
not grim but fair of h. 93 26
your sweet h. 487 29
Hues: consecrate with thine own h. 494 4
living h. and odours 496 4
rich h. have marriage made 81 7
Hug: h. it in mune arms 462 8
h. the dear deceit 157 21
Hugest of living creatures 348 26
Hugged: she h th'offender 192 6
Hugger-mugger: in h. to inter him 436 26
Hugh: dirge for Saint H's soul 170 24
Saint H be our good speed 170 24
Hugs: h. it to the last 357 10
servitude that h her chain 231 2
Hulk: naked h. alongside came 149 13
sheer h. 173 10
Hull: settled first at H. 170 5
Hum: bee-hive's h. 408 10
borne in heedless h. 153 24
busy h. of men 342 5
h. of either army 444 6
h. of human cities torture 113 47
justice, with his surly h. 443 10
no voice or hideous h. 343 21
out of the mist and h. 17 28

Hum (cont)

smell and hideous h. 223 8
want to make Hammersmith h. 243 4
Human all h things decay 193 1
all that is h. must retrograde 217 14
blood of h sacrifice 344 28
breathing h passion far above 287 11
chords in the h mind 173 35
conquered h. natur 177 3
Cruelty has a h heart 77 4
due to h folly 310 19
Euripides, the h. 80 6
flocks, or herds, or h. face 346 20
for h nature's daily food 580 20
glorious to be a h boy 173 34
glory that redounds to h kind 579 36
happiness of the h race 101 15
happy h face 266 3
he himself with his h air 90 27
held the h race in scorn 40 35
hughest reaches of a h wit 331 2
history of the h spirit 20 8
hope it mayn't be h gore 173 18
h at the red-ripe 95 35
h bodies are sic fools 108 21
h creatures' lives 253 23
H. Form display 74 1
h kind cannot bear very much reality 197 5
h. love needs h merriment 544 29
h. mind in ruins 169 20
h. nature is finer 289 30
h. thought or form 494 4
in the name of h. nature itself 101 27
I wish I loved the H Race 405 16
larger than h 531 32
lord of h kind 193 34
lords of h kind 226 14
march of the h mind 101 6
Mercy has a h heart 77 1
my Treatise of H. Nature. dead-born 265 12
new edition of h nature 239 14
no h. spark is left 381 27
nothing but the milk of h. kindness 103 8
observer of h nature, sir 178 25
of reasonable soul and h. flesh 388 41
on Nature and on H Life 574 5
our h nature's highest dower 575 6
porcelain of h kind 193 29
purest essence of a h soul 127 28
purest of h pleasures 26 19
round earth's h. shores 288 17
soaring h. boy 173 34
so long as the h. heart is strong 28 29
speech is h. 126 33
strength and weakness of h. nature 324 35
sublime of h. life 104 23
sum of h wretchedness 118 30
sweet milk of h. kindness 143 10
tamer of the h. breast 230 15
thanks to the h. heart 576 22 (-577)
throne of h. felicity 277 4
to err is h 383 2
to step aside is h. 104 7
want of h. wisdom 310 18
web of h things 492 19
when first the h race began 105 25
wisdom of h. contrivances 100 25
wrought with h. hands 532 25
Humane: in act more graceful and h 345 18
Humani nil a me alienum puto 541 30
Humanities: fair h of old religion 152 9
H. live for ever 365 13
Humanity: acts of h., gentleness, and chivalries 328 2
anything that exalts. .h. 376 11
chivalry, courtesy, h. 328 2
h. with all its fears 316 1
imitated h so abominably 434 20
law of h., justice, equity 101 26
rarer. never did steer h. 425 32
reasoned out of the feelings of h 73 4
religion of h. 373 5
still, sad music of h. 582 1
strait jacket for h. 137 5
such popular h. is treason 1 20

INDEX

[770]

INDEX

Husband (*cont.*)

she must have a h.
so ill bred as to love a h.
thou great good h.
till a h cools
too much for one h to hear
unbelieving h
woman oweth to her h
Husbanded h. the golden grain
so fathered and so h
Husband-hunting. affected, h
butterfly
Husbandry dulls the edge of h.
there's h in heaven
Husbands, as wel over hir h as hir
love
for h to stay at home
h. at church-dore fyve
h., love your wives
I should marry twenty h.
let them ask their h
pranks they dare not show their h
queens to your h
some respite to h
submit yourselves unto your
own h.
when h or lap-dogs
when h win their hay
Hush: breathless h. in the Close
h. and bless myself
H I H I Whisper who dares
h I my dear, lie still
h of the grey expanse
h, thee, my babe
h with the setting moon
more they call out, 'H I'
old man who said, 'H I'
Hushed h be all things
h casket of my soul
h Chorasmian waste
h, cool-rooted flowers
h in grim repose
o'er the h domain
till it is h. and smooth
Hushes half the babbling Wye
Husks h that the swine did eat
strew'd with h
Hustle h the Aryan brown
tried to h the East
Hut h's rude h. by the Danube
leave my little wooden h.
love in a h.
Hutch of tasty lust
Huts love had he found in h
Hwang in the reign of the Em-
peror H.
Hyacinth every H the Garden
wears
thy h. hair
Hyades rainy H
Hybla as the honey of H.
rob the H bees
Hyde Park all beyond H.'s a de-
sart
go to H together
on a cart in H.
Hydras Gorgons and H.
Hydriops crescit indulgens sibi .h.
Hydroptic earth
Hydrus, and Ellipsos drear
Hymeneal chorus H
Hymn. at St. Ann's our parting h.
hummm'd a surly h.
I the h the Brahmin sings
Hymn-book cassock, band, and h.
too
Hymns: chanting faint h.
h. and spiritual songs
singing h. unbidden
sings his canticles and h.
sings h. at heaven's gate
solemn h. to sullen dirges
Hyperbole: speaking in a perpetual
h.
Hyperboles three-pil'd h.
Hyperbolic. out, h. fiend
Hypercritical: construe the Con-
stitution. by any h. rules
Hyperion: help H. to his horse
H. of calves the Piper
H. to a satyr

479 3
583 24
319 2
384 38
215 5
66 31
479 13
205 28
449 18
353 6
431 25
457 17
138 11
196 28
137 15
68 32
463 11
67 3
471 35
413 9
550 4
68 6
385 17
30 5
303 4
94 11
339 19
502 1
16 4
417 32
530 11
286 13
311 7
246 5
288 32
17 28
288 3
229 23
184 2
284 24
532 15
62 14
481 27
300 6
300 6
114 19
335 22
286 39
254 27
573 8
309 26
206 3
380 17
540 32
438 17
451 33
202 5
156 13
491 6
346 3
259 2
186 3
349 21
498 7
357 16
540 19
199 5
568 25
466 16
68 5
498 6
266 13
486 24
478 33
26 32
455 29
484 20
314 9
444 23
146 20
430 33 (-431)

Hyphenated Americans
Hypocrite: l'h est un homme .a
la vertu
Hypocrisy . organized h.
h, the only evil. invisible
to whip h.
Hypocrite no man is a h in his
pleasures
scoundrel, h. and flatterer
Hypocrites cant of h. the worst
whatever h austere talk
Hypothesis character of a family
to an h
slaying of a beautiful h
Hyracanian like the H. beast
Hyssop 'thou shalt purge me with
h
Hysterics: blind h. of the Celt

409 7
407 11
180 18
346 28
455 19
275 25
75 7
513 16
347 25
513 6
206 19
433 26
395 8
533 22

I
I are they Hebrews' so am I
Eve and I
even as you and I
fly as soon as I
I a child and thou a lamb
I am I, thou art thou
I am the batsman
I and no other
I and you, and all of us
I, said the Sparrow
I the song
I think that man was I
it is I, be not afraid
I to Him and He to me
I too . have not been idle
Leander . and I did
lived on, and so did I
man that is I
moon and I
nobody, I myself
no more I that do it
not I, but the grace of God
now 'tis I
revere sir, not I
so do I
soon will you and I be lying
that I am he
thou, Lord, and I
'twas I that kill'd her
why not I with thine?
with the bloom go in
I demens et curre per Alpes
Iact two narrow words, Hic 1.
lactatus multum ille et terris i. et
alto
Iago as much delight in conversing
an I
pity of it, I
Iambics march
Iambos non effugies meos 1.
Lanthe find I's name again
from you, I troubles pass
Ianua patet atri i Ditis
Iberians dark I come
Ice be thou as chaste as 1.
bore 'mid snow and 1.
caves of 1.
good to break the 1.
1. did split
1. in June
1. mast-high
1. on summer seas
1 that hardly bears hum
1 was here, the 1. was there
in skating over thin 1.
penny 1. and cold meat
region of thick-ribbed 1.
to smooth the 1.
we hissed along the polished 1.
Iced: charity, scrimped and 1.
I-chabod the glory is departed
Ichor, his perspiration was but 1.
Icele chaste as the 1.
1. on a Dutchman's beard
Iceles: silent 1.
when 1. hang
Icily regular
Ida: dear mother I

67 33
97 25
303 12
416 26
76 10
524 2
309 27
525 29
450 31
369 18
218 33
30 13
59 36
543 19
7 20
115 32
149 21
524 5
219 34
573 19
65 48
67 6
263 8
90 36
236 30
132 3
449 30
172 1
473 20
495 7
18 25
283 21
405 13
553 5
290 9
472 28
152 5
134 1
309 6
554 23
18 16
434 11
316 17
151 33 (-152)
25 42
148 27
117 13
148 25
520 41
529 20
148 26
200 35
219 11
462 9
447 39
575 23
370 14
47 10
119 21
429 20
483 32
151 25
456 11
535 35
537 31

Ida (*cont.*)
mother I, many-fountained I
on I's shady brow
vale in I
Idea between the 1 and the reality
1 God has of you
1 of a Patriot King
1 of freedom
1 of her life
mighty abstract 1. I have of
beauty
no 1. what money's for
one 1., and that wrong
teach the young 1.
Idea l'a que de ti Dios tenga
ideal boy's 1 of a manly career
1 American all wrong
John's 1. John
sleeps the calm I
Idealistic America is the only 1.
nation
Ideas entertain such inhuman 1.
man of nasty 1.
sung divine 1 below
Idem 1. velle atque 1. nolle
Identity, his 1. presses upon me
poet has no 1
Ides of March beware the I
1 am come
1 remember
that work the 1 begun
Idiom of words little she heeded
Idioms clear it from . . licentious
1.
Idiosyncrasy I have no antipathy
or 1.
Idiot. beauteous 1.
blaspheming over the village 1.
blinking 1.
1 race
1 who praises
law is a ass—a 1.
like a blank 1
tale told by an 1.
your I Boy
Idiot's embryos and 1.
fatuity of 1
Idle all be 1 if we could
angling 'employment for his 1.
time
as 1 as a painted ship
be not solitary, be not 1
fourteen months the most 1
happiest when I am 1
if you are 1 be not solitary
I too have not been 1.
manners are not 1.
mischief, for 1 hands
most 'scruciating 1.
oh! I thought!
why stand ye here. . . ?
wise, 1, childish things
you are 1 shallow things
Idleness conceives by 1.
grief is a species of 1.
1 never brought a man
1. the refuge of weak minds
joy in 1
strenuous 1.
such 1 so near the heart
unyok'd humour of your 1.
work of polished 1.
Idler, every man. an 1.
1. in the land
Idlers, game-preservers
Idling: enjoy 1. thoroughly
Idly bent on him that enters next
Idol: dearest 1 I have known
natural 1. of the Anglo-Saxon
an 'eathen 1's foot
Idola Tribus . . Specus . . Fori . .
Theatri
Idolatry: bow'd to its 1.
Idolatry: god of my 1
god of our 1, the press
it might breed 1.
of the ancients without 1.
that were I.
this side I.
'tis mad I.
Idolorum: quatuor sunt genera I.

537 30
75 18
537 29
197 12
551 2
78 8
373 16
409 6
290 12
243 6
182 28, 272 3
546 12
551 2
182 26
142 18
251 14
176 26
571 16
519 16
520 43
199 20
415 2
290 4
448 11
449 28
451 11
451 37
401 34
278 13
86 25
155 5
142 19
404 2
107 23
219 25
178 1
286 1
461 4
575 19
346 24
505 20
273 7
559 15
149 5
109 33
216 19
560 21
274 16
7 20
530 11
561 29
304 13
152 7
60 6
543 23
484 9
445 11
277 40
134 17
139 25
82 6
579 23
423 38
483 30
326 27
277 33
578 34
126 37
268 32
475 29
161 3
28 33
299 11
28 6
173 50
477 23
161 33
185 5
139 17
390 54
280 1
481 12

INDEX

Idols four classes of I I of the
Tribe Cave Market-place

Theatre 28 6
I I have loved so long 207 20
to hold our 88 14
Idyll rank as an 221 4
If go and wake them, 1 131 12
'I is the only peace-maker 428 38
I you can keep your head 297 10
much virtue in 'I 428 38
Ifs talk'st thou to me of 'I 476 22
Ignara. non i. mal. 553 22
Ignes nec Iouis ira, nec i. 372 1
Ignis per i. suppositos cineri doloso 259 1
Ignis fatuus reason, an 407 21
Ignoble counselled ease 345 22
deathless lot to names 1. 160 37
end was not 1 579 7
madding crowd's 1. strife 230 7
sotled with all 1. use 533 23
Ignominy disgrace and i of our
natures 86 19
thy 1. sleep with thee 441 1
Ignoramus: quid autem sequatur i. 38 31
Ignorance alike in 1. 383 22
blind and naked I 531 16
boldness is a child of i. 25 32
drunk to heavy I 541 15
from 1. our comfort 401 33
from knowledge 1 90 44
his best riches 1. of wealth 224 14
i. is not innocence 92 25
1. madam, pure 1. 270 20
1. of the law excuses no man 422 4
I pity his 1. and despise him 177 12
it was a childish 1 253 2
let me not burst in 1 431 32
more than Gethse 1. 204 27
no sin but 1 330 14
putting us to 1 again 90 35
smallest allowance for 1. 266 20
through 1 ye did it 64 28
understand a writer's 1 152 25
what 1. of pain? 498 8
where 1. is bliss 230 30
your 1. cramps my conversation 254 10
Ignorances sins, negligences, and 389 7
Ignorant be not 1. of anything 50 35
confound the 1 433 32
1. guided by the wiser 120 5
1. of his understanding 152 25
1. of ourselves 424 13
1. unweighing fellow 402 15
most 1. most assur'd 401 31
of what follows. we are i 38:31(-39)
what schoolboy 1. of this 325 20
Ignorantly I did it 1. in unbelief 15 8
whom ye 1. worship 64 60
Ignore qu'un homme comme vous i.
quelque chose 37 10
Ignoratus: naso suspensus adunco i. 261 18
Ignotum pro magnifico est 526 8
Ignotus moritur sibi 422 19
Ignorant al pastor con el rey 134 18
Ilex: durus ut i. tonsa bipennibus 260 21
Illa ducat 256 15
Iliad: I. of woes 172 20
in the I. perfect plainness 20 4
Iliade: nescio quid maius nascitur i. 402 17
Iliad: cloud-kissing I. 486 8
Ilium: topless towers of I. 330 5
Ilium: fuimus Troes, fuit I. 554 8
Ill: against 1. chances men are 442 17
merry 437 33
all the measureless i. 535 38
cannot be i., cannot be good 456 24
captive good attending captain i. 487 14
cure for this i. 297 28
enchains us to permitted i. 494 15
final goal of i. 532 31
gey i. to deal wi' 127 20
give the i. he cannot cure a name 10 5
he thinks no i. 487 7
how i. all's here about my heart 437 33
if it is i. . . a frightened look 502 10
i. customs influence my . . senses 201 31
i. fares the land 224 14
i. fortune seldom comes alone 102 7
i. is the weather. no gain 170 24
i. news hath wings 189 2

Ill (cont)

1 spirit so far a house 479 33
1 wind turns none to good 549 24
1 word may empoison liking 468 26
in his actions be so 334 28
let i. tidings tell themselves 424 15
love of good and i. 285 9
make strong themselves by 1 459 9
means to do i. deeds makes 1 447 43
deeds done 400 33
no 1. can come 276 25
not care to speak 1. of any man 430 1
nothing 1. come near thee 479 33
nothing 1. in such a temple 467 12
nought shall go 1. 488 9
O benefit of i. 229 7
of every 1., a woman is the worst 37 23
our angels or good or 1. 190 29
seal up the avenues of 1. 403 34
some 1. a-brewing 270 29
so they be 1. men 413 29
their 1. report while you live 344 16
to do 1. our sole delight 308 21
took 1. on Thursday 536 25
to rail at the 1 239 27
virtue speak 1. of it 421 1
will I fear none 1 517 10
will looking 1. prevail?
Illacrimabiles: omnes i. urgentur. 261 2
nocte 170 12
Ill-born thus amphibious 1. mob 139 7
Ill-bred nothing so 1., as audible 583 24
laughter 408 22
so 1. as to love a husband 485 4
Ill-clad ill-housed, 1., ill-nour- 475 20
ished 45 17
Ill-doing knew not the doctrine of 1 428 35
Ill-erected Caesar's 1. tower 460 6
Ill-favoured 1. kine 275 19
1 thing but mine own 408 22
vile, 1. faults
Ill-fed, ill-killed, ill-kept and ill- 139 7
drest 346 10
Ill-housed one-third of a nation 1. 535 24
Illiberal nothing so 1., as audible 500 14
laughter 209 10
Illmitable dark 1. ocean 170 12
1. inane 457 1
Illiterate hum. from your memory 408 22
Ill-luck so fond of 1. 15 14
Ill-natured vain 1. thing, an Eng- 434 4
lishman 115 40
Illness without the 1. should at- 193 38
tend it 322 2
Ill-nourished. ill-housed, ill- 165 20
clad, 1. 230 26
Ills: after all their i. 108 6
bear those 1. we have 495 14
climax of all human 1. 224 14
fear, the last of 1 279 11
1. have no weight 108 12
long versed in human i. 479 12
no sense of 1. to come 26 29
o'er a' the 1. o' life victorious 194 16
sure one for all 1. 508 31
to hastening 1., a prey 473 32
what 1. from beauty spring 231 30
what 1. the scholar's life assail 542 31
when nae real 1. perplex them 49 35
Ill-seeming muddy, 1., thick 344 4
Ill-shapen births. at first are 1. 442 12
Ill-sorted dishes were 1. 73 13
Ill-spent: bilhards . . an i. youth 4 24
Ill-starred: O i. wench! 504 29
Ill-tasted, home-brewed prayer 146 32
Ill-tempered: some think hum i. 290 19
Illuminated with the Author's own 268 13
candles 558 3
Illuminatio dominus i. mea 204 11
Illumine: what in me is dark i. 542 31
Illumineth: it 1. the face 49 35
Ill-used: like an i. ghost 344 4
Illusion: Great I. 442 12
one 1. . . Archbishop of Canter- 73 13
bury 4 24
thankful for i. 504 29
Illustrated: till your life has i. it 146 32
Illustration: incident. the 1. of 290 19
character 268 13
Illustrious: 1. acts high raptures 558 3
one of my 1. predecessors 204 11

Illustrious (cont)

parson, oh! i. spark 160 38
scarce less 1. the clerk 160 38
Ill-weav'd ambition 440 38
Illyria as tall as any's in I. 482 4
what should I do in I? 482 2
Illyrian among the green I. hills 15 14
Ilkley looks on I. downs 18 21
Image beast and his 1. 71 26
best 1. of myself 348 3
Caesar's 1. is effac'd at last 161 29
constant 1. of the creature 483 2
every parting an 1. of death 196 30
express 1. of his person 60 7
fleeting 1. of a shade 499 7
great doom's 1. 458 23
horrid 1. doth unfix my har 456 24
I am in His 1. made 585 9
1. flying still before me 575 25
1. gay 580 19
1. of eternity 114 31
I. of God nevertheless his 1. 212 14
1. of the King 530 21
1. of truth new-born 76 7
1. of war without its guilt 506 13, 518 7
1. that Nebuchadnezzar set up 55 35
in his own 1. the Creator made 308 31
its wrinkled 1. 496 1
kills the 1. of God 352 6
kiss the 1. of my death 190 5
make man in our 1 44 6
man is God's 1 244 4
man's 1. and his cry 586 7
met his own 1 496 18
nor 1. of thine eyes 410 24
not make any graven 1 390 7
scatter'd his Maker's 1 190 8
to give no 1. of anything 325 9
whose is this 1.? 60 11
wronging your 1. that blossoms 585 17
your 1. at our hearts 147 10
Imaged there in happier beauty 577 13
Imageries garlanded with carven 285 19
Imagery rise, the progress. of 1 289 27
Images. express the 1. of their 26 46
minds 503 18
garden of bright 1. 456 20
strange 1. of death 575 21
to forms and 1. a breath 226 35
Imaginary don't let us make i. evils 167 11
1. necessities 481 15
1. relish 407 24
Imagination. as i. bodies forth 474 20
bare 1. of a feast 215 37
charm my 1. 86 34
deject his cool'd 1. 192 41
depends only upon 1. i. 326 4
his 1. the wings of an ostrich 437 15
how abhorred in my 1. 407 30
if 1. amend them 121 6
1. boggles 579 37
1. but another name for 100 23
1. cold and barren 116 8
1. droops her pium 284 18
1. of a boy's healthy 44 40
1. of man's heart is evil 289 15
1. the rudder 434 9
1. to give them shape 77 21
in ages of 1 61 14
in the 1. of their hearts 469 6
into his study of 1. 407 24
of 1. all compact 102 30
refined play of the i. 491 5
save those that have no i. 373 3
showy resemblance. striking 582 20
hus 1. 467 24
so far to fond i. 412 25
such tricks hath strong 1. 454 9
suggestion, by the 1., of noble 533 33
grounds 501 11
sweeten my 1. 289 17
to defile the i. 274 10
to his 1., for his facts 289 17
truth of i. 176 26
were it not for i. 435 1
what the i. seizes as beauty 392 6
whispering chambers of I. 289 24
Imaginations: my i. are as foul 395 14
perish through their own i. 395 14
Imaginative: few fine i. . . passages

INDEX

Imagine (<i>cont.</i>)		Imogen an Iago as an I	290 9	Impossible (<i>cont.</i>)	
1 me the west	231.38	Impaired sometimes 1.	340 20	more than 1	156.12
people 1. a vain thing	391 47	Impairs all weakness which 1	17 24	our peace in 1 things	141.1
Imagined dooms 1. for the		Impaling worms to torture fish	154 16	Patently I and Van	301 21
mighty dead	284 21	<i>Impar congressus Achilli</i>	553 19	six 1. things before breakfast	131 2
1 such a device	392 40	Imparadised in one another's		some false 1 shore	18.20
round earth's 1 corners	185 13	arms	347 18	that not 1 she	166.17
then 1 new	278 34	Impart He doth Himself 1	291 14	think on things 1	193 27
Imagineless metal	545 12	solitary, and cannot 1 it	270 18	when you have eliminated the 1	188 20
<i>Imaginibus ex umbris et in veritate</i>		Impartial neutrality of an 1.		with men this is 1	60.4
tem	364 2	judge	100 18	Impostors those two 1 just the	
Imaginations less than horrible 1	456 24	Impassable Rhine not more 1		same	297 10
light 1. of men	496.19	than the Nile	217 12	Impotent lame and 1 conclusion	470 29
Imbecility, moderation in war is 1	324 23	Impatience all patience, and 1	428 28	so 1 and grovelling an insect	519 16
<i>Imber educat</i>	133 9	your 1. so much fretted	272 13	Impotently as 1 moves	207 5
Imbining the rosy	146 23	Impatient 1 of disgrace	190 13	rolls 1 on	207 3
<i>Imitan: los buenos pintores 1 la</i>		1 of servitude	101.4	Impoverished the public stock of	
<i>naturaliza</i>	134 19	1 to destroy	279 7	pleasure	278.7
Imitate 1 the action of the tiger	443.24	mind 1	430 31	Impracticable makes some vir-	
obliged to 1 himself	406 12	minds so 1 of inferiority	278 12	tues 1	275 5
Imitated humanity so abominably	434 20	people never so 1	397 33	Imprecision mess of 1 of feeling	197 9
Imitation, endless 1	576 11	<i>Impavidum ferient ruinae</i>	259 22	Impregnable 1 rock of Holy	
not a good 1 of Johnson	103 30	Impeach the common enemy	101 27	Scripture	223 2
without an original .no 1	233 9	Impeachment I own the soft 1	500.30	this flesh brass 1	475 7
Imitations reduced .to the		Imped the wings of fame	125 1	Impress of themselves our minds	
poorest of 1	406 12	Impediment cause or just 1	391 21	1	574 29
<i>Imitatores, servum pecus</i>	257 13	march'd on without 1	476 32	so 1 with quietness and beauty	582 3
<i>Imiter celui que personne ne peut 1</i>	136 18	Impediments 1. to great enter-		Impression 1 deeper makes	107 5
Immanent what of the I Will	235 20	prises	26 34	1 of pleasure in itself	24 11
Immanuel call his name 1	53 12	let me not admit 1	488 7	Impressions falseness in all our 1	412 26
Immediate unconditional and 1		Impelled of invisible tides	525 11	Impressive few more 1 sights	36.18
surrender	229 4	Impending eighty thousand lines	120 29	Impressiveness on what we call our	
Immediately the cock crew	60 47	Impetuous, be thou me, 1 onel	496 11	feelings	176 25
Immemorial doves in 1. elms	539 5	<i>Impetratur naturae enim non 1</i>	28 9	Imprint set it in i	328.11
my most 1 year	381.1	Imperceptible in 1 water	253 7	Imprison take me to you, 1 me	185 19
Immense, of fishy form	83 26	Imperfect perfect use of an 1		Imprisoned 1 in the viewless winds	462.9
Immensity belie thy soul's 1	576 12	medium	570 4	who 1 Montezuma	324 28
1 cloistered in thy dear womb	185 10	suspense and 1 opinion	200 23	Imprisonment ache, penury, and 1	462.10
vortex of 1	176 26	Imperfections 1 divinely ap-		Improbable condemn it as an 1.	
Imminent deadly breach	470 2	pointed	413 15	fiction	484 10
Immoderately laughing 1. at		my 1 on my head	432 17	whatever remains, <i>however 1</i>	188.20
intervals	504 20	pass my 1. by	202 16	Impropriety any language.	
Immodest words no defence	180.9	Imperial enslaves you on 1 prin-		without 1	219 9
Immoral no such thing as an 1		ciples	490.38	Improve, 1 each shining hour	561.28
book	570 3	i theme	456 23	1 his shining tail	128 23
that most 1 man	295 13	1. votaress	466 39	still born to 1 us	225.34
Immortality nurseries of all 1.	204 19	my 1 kitten! I fiddlestick!	129 38	Improved enormously 1 by death	414 10
Immortal flourishing in 1 youth	1 24	on his 1. throne	190 34	I. Hot Muffin Company	176 37
his biting is 1.	426.6	we have had an I. lesson	298 23	Improvement. schemes of politi-	
I have left no 1 work	290 29	Imperially, learn to think I.	135 5	cal 1	271.34
I have 1 longings	426 9	<i>Imperi. omnium consensu capax 1.</i>	526 15	Improvements no great 1 pos-	
I Cherubims!	548 15	<i>Imperium et Libertas</i>	181 14	sible	338 21
1 diamond	255.7	Impertinence. Memory of this I	206 14	Improving 1. his prisons in Hell	151 12
1 flowers of Poesy	331 2	Impertinent privileg'd to be 1	203 31	1 the prisons of Hell	507.22
1 hate	344 14	Imperturbe me 1.	566 26	<i>Improvisite le courage de l'i</i>	360.25
1 in his own despite	386.12	Impious men bear sway	1 21	Imprudent nobody could be so 1	22 15
1 life conquered	574 22	Impiously gay	164.40	Imprudently: very 1 married the	
1, though no more	113 17	Implication puff by 1.	499.27	barber	209 18
lost the 1 part of myself	471 20	Implore to 1 your light	169 13	Impudence: much of Cockney 1.	412 22
make me 1 with a kiss	330 5	we thee 1 to go away	8 11	starve for want of 1	193 21
married to 1. verse	342 7	Implores the passing tribute	230.7	your 1. protects you sairly	106 32
minute makes 1.	94 2	Importance of the last 1 to be		Impudent, called John a I. Bitch	208.23
sole mortal thing of worth 1.	374 18	present	546 36	not so 1 a thing. .as. an as-	
thing 1. as itself	432.2	subject of almost equal 1	503 18	sured man	156.11
those 1 dead	196 34	Important 1—unimportant	120 31	Impulse lonely 1 of delight	584.21
thou must be made 1.	462.20	little things most 1.	187 16	one 1 from a vernal wood	581.16
wanted one 1 song	190.17	most 1. peers .most 1.	28 34	share the 1. of thy strength	496.10
where an 1 England sits	141.14	Imports: what 1. the nomination	437 30	slave of circumstance and 1.	118.36
<i>Immortalia ne speres</i>	260.25	Importunate rashly 1.	252 12	this or that poor 1.	90 39
Immortality born for 1.	577.10	tale not too 1.	359.1	to its own 1. stirs	17.14
earthly 1	209.25	their 1 chink	102 20	Impulses of deeper birth	578.33
fields of I.	493.7	Impertune. I here 1. death awhile	425 27	Impulsive never made 1. to	
1 long to believe in 1.	290 30	too proud to 1.	231 17	good	329.8
load of 1.	290.6	Importunity: ever-haunting 1. of		<i>Impune nemo me 1 lacescit</i>	13.10
nurslings of i	497.2	business	307.17	Impunity: ravage with 1. a rose	96.34
over whom thy 1. broods	576.14	Imposes: child 1. on the man	192 30	Impure what God declares pure	347 25
slumber out their 1.	164.37	Imposition of a mightier hand	325 4	Impurer from th' 1. matter free	111.24
steadfast rock of 1	83.10	Impositions some generous be-		Impurity we bring 1 much rather	352.9
their hope full of 1	56.23	liefs and 1.	514.5	<i>Imputantur. soles .qui nobis pereunt</i>	
their sons they gave, their 1.	83.19	<i>Impossible certum est quia i. est</i>	542.4	et i.	331.26
this longing after 1.	1.22	Impossibilities: make, honours		Imputation on his .bossmanship	518 13
this mortal must put on 1.	67.17	of men's 1.	454.5	Impute 1 my Fall to Sin	207.10, 11
'tis 1.	355.9	no 1. enough in Religion	80.6	1. to each frustrate ghost	96.46
Immortalize art that can i.	160.26	Impossibility, by despair upon 1	332.5	<i>Imum: ad 1 qualis ab incepto</i>	255.24
mortal thing so to i.	509.7	likely 1	14.18	In being 1	431.25
Immortalizes whom it sings	164.21	Impossible because it is 1.	542.4	born, unless it's pretty nigh 1.	174.39
Immortals never appear the I.	152.16	difficult .wish it were 1.	277.8	despair to get 1	503.25
President of the I.	237.14	highly 1 tree	218.7	1. and out the Eagle	328.26
Immmoveable by its own weight .i.	155.19	1. loyalties	19.10	i. did come the strangest	94.36
Immured: not alone 1. in the		i. to be silent	101.24	never 1. the way	136.7
brain	455.22	in two words: i.	227.33	one is i.	142.30

INDEX

In (cont.)		Inconstancy (cont.)		India (cont.)	
profanation to keep i	245:26	curse thine own i.	125:8	key of I is in London	181:15
Sir Thomas Doodle would'n't		nothing constant, but i	519:8	my metal of I	483:12
come i	174:4	this i is such	319:10	not exchange for the treasures	216:18
such as are i the institution	201:11	to be constant were i.	158:11	of I	
they were i the well well i	129:11	Inconstant i, childish, proud	289:10	they made Britain I	446:9
Thou, my God, art i't	247:22	i woman never very unhappy	215:36	three pitched battles in I	326:9
to be i it is merely a bore	570:19	like th' i wind	215:14	up from I glances	264:1
who's i, who's out	454:19	swear not by the i. moon	477:22	Indian i, in another life	384:6
Inaccuracy. I hate i	112:7	Incontinence Steenie on the	419:26	I Summer of the heart	568:18
Inactivity masterly i.	326:28	turpitude of i	470:13	like the base I	474:2
Inalienable [i] rights	11:11	Incontinently drown myself	254:1	lo, the poor I.	383:11
rights inherent and i.	268:19	Inconvenience change is not made	200:23	nice Morn on th' I steep	340:6
Inane illimitable i.	535:24	without i	159:6	only good I is a dead I.	499:21
in the intense i.	497:12	submits to the i of suspense	430:42	poor I's sleep	288:10
Inanimate depravity of i things	234:21	Inconvenient i to be poor		sweetened with an I cane	2:10
if aught i e'er grieves	113:33	poverty confoundedly i	505:17	ten to see a dead I	479:39
Inanity all torpid i	147:18	Incorporate and make us one		<i>Indicat Motorem Bum</i>	223:8
Inapprehensible, we clutch theel	545:1	Incorporeal and demu-natur'd		Indictment against an whole people	101:2
Inarticulate close-companioned i		Incorrect. from the best of men	268:25	Indies bring home the wealth of	
hour	410:30	sometimes i	430:31	the I	274:4
raid on the i.	197:9	will most i to heaven	126:19	with the augmentation of the I	484:4
Inattention with patient i	335:23	Incorruptible seagreen I.	66:37	Indifference i and a coach and six	154:6
Inaudible to the vast multitude	574:27	we an i.	67:14	i bordering on aversion	514:13
Inauspicious yoke of i stars	478:44	Incorruption raised in i	67:17	so fatal to religion as i	103:25
Incantation by the i of thus verse	496:11	this corruptible must put on i.	395:30	Indifferent I am myself i honest	434:8
thy rod of i	437:1	Increase blestest the i of it	391:20	i, and cannot enjoy it	270:18
Incapable i of her own distress	313:24	daily i. in the holy spirit	452:29	i children of the earth	433:9
that which is i of proof	484:24	dry up the organs of i.	390:3	to be i to them	489:16
Incapacity old maid courted by I	77:9	earth bring forth her i	486:9	universe is simply i	250:27
Incardinate. very devil i	458:15	from faurest desire i.	66:22	words and deeds i modes	200:29
Incarnadine multitudinous seas i	205:12,13	God gave the i	529:13	Indifferently i minister justice	390:27
that i. Cheek to i	443:22	good and i. of the world	63:12	look on both i	448:16
Incarnate. said they were devils i	491:21	he must i	395:24	Indigent how i the great	231:7
Incarnations glimmering i	454:20	if riches i	335:43	Indigestion reaps i	515:1
Incense gods themselves throw i	52:29	i of appetite	380:46	Indignant reading thus i. page	76:1
i is an abomination	288:6	i of faith, hope, and charity		Indignantly held on i.	18:16
thy i sweet	287:30	of the i of his government	470:31(-471)	<i>Indignatio facit i versum</i>	282:24
what soft i hangs	151:32	our loves and comforts i.		i principis mors est	358:3
Incense-bearing many an i. tree	229:31	Increased has i, is increasing, and	20:24	<i>saeva i cor lacerare</i>	521:27
Incense-breathing Morn	346:6	ought to be diminished	181:3	Indignation. fierce i tear the	521:27
Incensed i with indignation	458:36	i means and i leisure	61:22	heart	346:6
vile blows have so i	80:45	Jesus i in wisdom	55:45	Incens'd with i.	395:21
Incense-smoke stupefying i	255:24	knowledge shall be i.	53:14	Indignities by i.. come to dig-	26:24
<i>Incepto ad unum qualis ob i</i>	35:20	not i the joy	330:15	Indigo deep i transparent skies	127:4
Incertainties: nothing more cer-		Increases, as their wealth i	284:10	Indirection by any i	451:20
tain than i.	38:31	its loveliness i	194:12	Indirections by i find directions	432:34
<i>Incertum eius, quod nobis i est,</i>		what judgment I had i	50:65	out	
<i>temporis</i>	128:28	Increaseseth he that i. knowledge i.	441:19	Indiscreetly: education given very	511:29
Incessantly stand on your head	553:17	sorrow	377:4	i.	358:15
<i>Incessu vera i. patuit dea</i>	147:8	Increasing: i belly	141:1	Indiscretion at least one blazing i	87:10
Inch every i a king	242:9	youth waneth by i	135:20	Indisposeth habit i us for dying	126:5
no painful i. to gain	165:6	Incredible: round an i star	256:4	Indisputable thus right the i.	136:26
Inchcape it is the I Rock	188:5	Incredulity! the wit of fools	338:24	Indite songs make and wel i	187:2
Inches: die by famine by i.	268:13	<i>Incredulus odi</i>	376:6	we men, at sea, i	
looked six i higher	268:13	Increment unearned i.	261:11	Inditing. my heart is i of a good	394:21
Incident: curious i. of the dog	485:26	unregarded i	441:26	matter	175:3
determination of i.	159:16	<i>Inculto. hoc sub corpore</i>	158:21	Individual beyond my i. control	170:34
i. . . illustration of character	172:23	Incurable. disease is i.	427:28	coachman's a privileged i.	282:21
malady most i. to maids	26:20	life is an i disease	345:14	injustice done to an I	338:29
Incidents well link'd	271:9	Ind east to western I.	346:31	liberty of the i limited	521:3
<i>Incipe, parve puer</i>	394:23	wealth of Ormus and of I	501:1	no i could resent	272:8
Incisive. lady of i. features	470:2	Indebted at once i. and dis-	408:3	no moment to an i.	204:17
Incivility: to i. and procrastination	390:6	charged	169:5	not an i, but a species	278:15
Inclination. i to goodness	394:12	i to his memory for his jests	123:7	your i. conduct	305:1
read. as i leads him	424:21	Indecent not necessary to be i	217:2	your i whiskers	110:38
Incline: consider, i. thine ear	174:24	Indehible stamp of his lowly origin	142:25	Individualism i rugged i.	254:3
Desdemona seriously i.	308:11	Independence: civic i. flings the	379:15	Individuals: all my love is towards i	519:32
Inclined: he i. unto me	504:15	gauntlet down		i pass like shadows	101:18
Inclines: neither way i.	111:34	first of. blessings, i.	268:19	worth of the i. composing it	338:32
Income: annual i twenty pounds	172:17	generalities. Declaration of I.	180:29	Indolent. agreeable wakings, i.	156:12
£40,000 pounds a year a mode-	56:28	it is for our i.	319:28	slumbers	529:19
rate i.	572:25	Independent: all men are created	156:11	i. vacuity of thought	163:30
good i. of no avail	411:3	equal and i.	217:23	readers. become more i.	226:19
live beyond its i.	115:15	cease to be colonies because. .i.		with an i. expression	41:33
Incommunicable: burden of the i.	490:29	if this ain't to be i.		Indubitably: they so very i. are	39:19
i. name	88:5	i. on the bounty of his mistress		Indulge: i. the loud unseemly jape	40:22
their i. ways	338:39	with an i. air		melancholy. foolish to i.	273:20
Incomparable: thine 'i. oil',	499:31	<i>Indestructible: i. Union composed</i>		Indulgence: only son expect more	226:36
<i>Macassar</i>	35:20	of i. States		i.	
Incompetent: election by the i.		Index: i. of a feeling mind		Indulgences. relics, beads, i.	346:26
many		marble i. of a mind		<i>Indulgens: crescit i. sub. hydrops</i>	259:2
Incompleteness: flowed around		thunders in the i.		Indulgent: most i. husband	175:38
our i.		Indexes: in such i.		<i>Indulgent: tout comprendre rend très</i>	511:9
Incomprehensibles: not three i.		writes i. to perfection		<i>Industrie: l'i. nationale de la</i>	353:4
Inconceivable to the minuet in		India: fly to i. for gold		<i>Prusse</i>	
Ariadne		if to far I's coast			
Inconstancy: constant in nothing		impeach him in the name of. .I.			
but i.		I's coral strand			
		I's spicy shores			

INDEX

Industrious, ambitious	lar	550 22	Infinite fellow of i. jest	437 15	Inhabitants not like th' i. o' the	
Industry	avarice, the spur of i.	205 4	her i. variety	424 9	earth	456 13
	captains of i.	127 3	how i. in faculty	433 15	Inhabiters all the i. thereof	396 29
	i. will supply their deficiency	406 10	i. majesty	388 16	Inhabits being helped, i. there	484 40
	national i. of Prussia	353 4	i. mercy as i. a justice	92 4	Inharse ripe thoughts in my	
	nobility of birth abateth i.	26 43	i. passion and the pain	97 12	brain i.	487 20
Inebriate	cheer but not i.	43 14	i. -resource-and-sagacity	304 12	Inherent rights i. and inalienable	268 19
Inebriated	with his own ver-	163 21	i. riches in a little room	330 15	Inherit all which i. i.	480 8
	bosity	181 12	i. wrath and i. despair	346 32	they shall i. the earth	57 39
Ineffectual	beautiful and i. angel	19 21	king of i. space	433 12	tonight i. doth i.	17 15
	remote and i. Don	41 31	mercy every way is i.	91 18	Inheritance ruinous i.	212 23
	their i. feuds	15 3	there is an i. in him	127 18	Inherited. they have i. that good	
Ineptune	desmas i.	132 17	though i. can never meet	332 6	part	302 1
Inequity	of oblivion	87 16	unbottom'd i. abyss	345 26	Inheritor of the kingdom of heaven	391 2
Inert	earth, tideless and i.	29 19	woes which Hope thinks i.	497 17	Inheritors of unfulfilled renown	492 11
Inertia	strenua nos exercet i.	257 4	Infinitely i. would love i.	94 15	Inhuman entertain such i. ideas	519 16
Inertibus	nunc somno et i. horis	261 25	Infinitude our destiny is with i.	579 27	i. dearth of noble natures	284 20
Inevitability	of gradualness	562 23	Infinity i. in the palm of your		Inhumanity man's i. to man	107 2
Inevitable	almost i. Consequences	304 44	hand	73 18	In-I-go Jones	506 1
	arguing with the i.	320 21	shares the nature of i.	573 7	Inimitable rose	571 18
	change is i.	180 37	Infirm i. of purpose	458 14	Iniquitatem dilexi iustitiam et odi i.	232 9
	I did not believe in i. war	310 19	i. weak, and despis'd old man	453 6	Iniquities bruised for our i.	54 26
	i. hour	230 1	Infirmities bear his friend's i.	451 22	Iniquity bond of i.	64 38
Inexactitude	terminological i.	143 36	bear the i. of the weak	66 17	draw i. with cords of vanity	53 5
Inexorable	more fierce and more i.	478 39	fence against the i. of ill health	512 32	I lack i. sometimes	469 36
Inexplicable	dumb-shows and noise	434 15	thine often i.	68 50	loved justice and hated i.	232 9
Inez	saw ye not fair i.	252 28	Infirmary last i. of noble mind	342 20	on him the i. of us all	54 26
Infallible	none of us i.	545 17	prop to our i.	579 16	rejoiceth not in i.	66 45
Infâme	quoi que vous fassiez, écri-		Inflammation of his weekly bills	115 40	that grey i.	439 35
	sez i.	557 9	Inflict stern to i.	508 5	ye have reaped i.	55 47
Infamous	exceeds an i. history	87 15	Inflicts one who never i. pain	303 25	Injuria i. spretaque i. formae	553 8
	rich, quiet, and i.	324 32	Influence bereaves of their bad i.	575 6	Injure. I ne'er could i. you	500 10
Infancy	heaven lies about us in		between these two points of i.	19 30	Injured forgiveness to the i.	191 42
	our i.	576 9	constant i.	575 10	I i. neither name	250 25
	my angel-i.	552 3	corrupt i.	101 17	i. lover's hell	348 10
	nations, like men, have their i.	78 14	i. of Woman	174 37	sense of i. merit	344 13
	tetchy and wayward was thy i.	476 27	moist star upon whose i.	430 15	Injuries adding insult to i.	356 2
Infandum	rubes renovare dolorem	553 24	spheres of i.	9 25	i. themselves procure	453 2
Infans	non sine dis animosus i.	259 26	their precious i.	343 14	saints in your i.	470 25
Infant	i. crying in the night	532 34	under the name of i.	101 34	Injurious. beauty, though i.	350 33
	break the i. tree	93 15	whose bright eyes rain i.	342 6	Injury. i. against Nature not to	
	describe the i. phenomenon	177 17	whose i. hath allotted death	330 9	go out	352 29
	furnish the fair i.'s bed	166 3	Influenced France has always i.		i. is much sooner forgotten	139 10
	grown man in the cradle of an i.	103 23	England	102 19	Injustice conscience with i. cor-	
	i. mewling and puking	427 21	Influences all the skye i.	462 3	rupted	445 30
	like i. slumbers	291 11	sweet i. of Pleiades	49 24	i. done to an Individual	282 21
	lispings i. prattling	104 33	Influenza. no i. in my young days	42 16	see i. done	203 16
	on every i.'s tongue	120 23	Inform i. all occasions do i.	436 15	Injustices la pensée. autoriser	
	providing the i. negroes with		i. -ingens-horrend-ous	97 17	leurs i.	557 4
	flannel waistcoats	178 43	she can so i. the mind	582 3	Ink all the sea were i.	321 19
	sooner murder an i.	77 19	while they captivate, i.	160 19	every drop of i. ran cold	558 13
	timely blossom, i. fair	378 16	Information i. only ask for i.	174 30	gall enough in thy i.	484 1
	to a little i. as painful	26 3	i. upon practical politics	182 40	he hath not drunk i.	455 11
	to the ragged i. threaten	165 17	resort to other i.	268 25	his i. temper'd with Love's	
	where the noble i. lay	165 36	where we can find i.	272 32	sighs	455 22
	your i. beauty could beget	421 11	Informe i. monstrum horrendum, i.	554 14	in whose comparison all whites	
Infantry	Regiment of British i.	296 25	Informed o'er i. the tenement	190 13	are i.	480 39
	that small i.	345 3	Infortune worst kinde of i.	138 35	Inkstand he had a mighty i.	250 1
Infants	who but i. question	410 20	Infrequens parvus deorum cultor		Inky not alone my i. cloak	430 30
Infatuated	and besotted myriads	109 12	et i.	258 27	Inlaid. floor of heaven is thick i.	465 18
Infect	she would i. to the north		Infringement every i. of human		Inland though i. far we be	576 19
	star	468 13	freedom	379 14	Inlet porch and i. of each sense	341 2
Infected	raven o'er the i. house	472 20	Infusa per artus mens	554 30	Inlets through creeks and i.	
Infection	against i. and the hand		Infuse oblivion in lost angels i.	16 5	making	147 8
	of war	474 22	Infusion of a China plant	2 10	Inly moving i. to one far-set goal	19 4
	free from rhyme's i.	281 26	Ingeminate the word Peace, Peace	145 27	Inmemores non sint esse sui	372 8
Infectious	Waddy is an i. disease	304 51	Ingenio certare i.	320 30 (321)	Inmost. see the i. part of you	435 39
Infects	one sickly sheep i.	561 30	Ingenious Hone!	308 3	Inn: cannot find a chamber in the	
Infelicitissimum	fuisse jelicem	78 4	Ingenuum Graus i.	256 8	i.	12 7
Infelicity	constant i.	527 13	i. ingens latet hoc sub corpore	261 11	do you remember an i.?	42 8
	her i. years too many	563 18	Ingens: i. -horrend-ous	97 17	earth his sober i.	123 25
Inferas	advemo has miseras ad i.	133 20	monstrum horrendum, informe, i.	554 14	gain the timely i.	459 10
	tristi munere ad i.	133 20	Ingle's his wee bit i.	104 33	lo, the old i.	359 7
Inferior	after deducting the i.	265 7	Inglorious born to i. days	146 15	no room for them in the i.	61 17
	English. little i. to the Scotch	365 9	some mute i. Milton	230 5	so much happiness. as by a good	
	knowing myself i. to myself	352 19	Ingots ass whose back with i.		i.	272 39
	pleasing i. people	146 9	bows	462 4	take mine ease in mine i.	440 14
Inferiority	minds so impatient of i.	278 12	one of two gold i.	330 13	that dark i., the grave	417 31
	not been in Italy. an i.	273 11	Ingrat. cent mécontents et un i.	318 22	this life at best is but an i.	264 21
Infernal	hail i. world	344 22	Ingrateful: all germs. that make		unto mine i. must i.	121 11
Interno	Dante of the dread i.	94 12	i. man	453 5	warmest welcome at an i.	499 13
Infidel	baptized or i.	345 4	Ingratitude: I hate i.	484 18	world. not an i.	86 36
	i. as a dog is an i.	271 30	i. more strong	450 31	world's an i.	193 17
	now, i., I have thee	465 12	i. thou marble-hearted fiend	452 28	worst i.'s worst room	385 1
	Wine has played the i.	207 32	unkind as man's i.	427 22	Innate: untaught i. philosophy	113 41
	worse than an i.	68 48	Ingratitudes monster of i.	481 17	Inn-door up to the old i.	366 1
Infidelity	indifference. half i.	103 25	Ingredient is a devil	471 23	Inner man	67 53, 391 38
Infidels	i. adore	385 10	Ingres's the modern man	91 9	Innisfree go to I.	585 12
	Jews, Turks, i.	389 33	Ingress: our i. into the world	318 19	Innkeepers. righteous minds of i.	142 1
	sleep with Turks and i.	475 17	Inhabit: we. i. symbols	200 31	Innocence. best companions i. and	
Infirmi	i. me tourmente	360 19	Inhabitant: poor i. below	104 20	health	224 14

100

[776]

INDEX

Intent (<i>cont</i>)		Interviews these our 1	114 26	Invisible fern-seed, we walk 1.	439 1
our true 1 is	467 28	Interwoven Bach, 1 with Spohr	220 5	1 eel	281 19
prick the sides of my 1	457 9	Intestines product of the smaller 1	125 30	1 spirit of wine	471 21
resist his uncontrollable 1	351 7	Intimacy avoid any 1.	305 1	join the choir 1	196 34, 35
still the less we knew of its 1	359 3	Intimate king of 1 delights	103 26	live 1 and dim	551 21
truth told with bad 1	73 24	one of my most 1 enemies	410 20	only evil that walks 1.	346 28
when the 1 is just	440 32	Into constantly getting 1 it	174 25	O world 1	545 1
with 1 to deceive	238 35	Intolerable burden of them is 1	390 36	some 1 agent	265 6
working out a pure 1	578 9	1, not to be endur'd	479 11	things visible and 1	390 18
Intenque ora tenebant	553 23	this 1 deal of sack	439 39	with 1 soap	253 7
Intention general 1 of his books	268 15	Intoxicate shallow draughts 1	382 22	Invisibly silently, 1	75 21, 22
thy 1 stabs	485 8	Intoxicated, exposes himself when		Invitation 1 rightly declined	233 6
without some intellectual 1	413 11	1	274 13	more 1 than command	511 25
Intents my 1 are savage-wild	478 39	1 with my own eloquence	181 43	Invite friendly himself 1.	12 6
thy 1 wicked or charitable	431 32	once 1 with power	103 3	I loafe and 1 my soul	567 10
Inter in hugger-mugger to 1 him	436 26	Intoxication best of life 1	115 34	1 God and his Angels	186 32
Inter-assured of the mind	186 25	Wordsworth's standard of 1.	501 11	Invited her father oft 1 me	470 2
Intercession made 1 for the trans-		Intoxified you 1 brute	34 30	Invites what beck'ning ghost 1.	381 30
gressors	54 28	Intrasured in their seeds lie 1	442 6	Invoke the genius of the Constitu-	
Interchange quiet 1 of sentiments	272 30	Intrrenched deep scars of thunder		tion	379 10
Interchanging praise	250 29	had 1	345 7	Involved I am 1 in Manland	186 28
Intercourse dreary 1 of daily life	582 3	Intricated poor 1, soul	186 30	night 1 the sky	159 1
lived in social 1 with him	272 7	Intrigue talk and not the 1	229 10	Invulnerable: as the air, 1	430 17
love, an object 1	226 34	Intrigues half-gather'd	104 31	1 nothings	492 6
Interdict, hang like an 1	579 2	Intrinsicate this knot 1 of life	426 13	Inward borne 1 unto souls afar	88 25
Interest common 1, always will		Introduced, cut anyone you've		draw the 1 quality after them	424 28
prevail	190 27	been 1 to	131 28	endeavours an 1 light	575 5
false estimation of our 1	101 30	when I'm 1 to one	405 16	1 and spiritual grace	391 13
fresh 1 to a twice-told tale	117 42	Introduction one is an 1	270 25	that 1, eye	577 7
his ease, his security, his 1	101 21	Intrude, I hope I don't 1 ?	381 5	thou celestial light shine 1.	346 20
I du in 1.	319 21	Intruders on his ancient home	18 16	truth in the 1 parts	395 8
1 unborrowed from the eye	581 26	Intrudes society, where none 1	114 26	well-dressed a feeling of 1.	
it's 1 that keeps peace	107 10	Intus ecce 1 eras	21 22	tranquillity	201 7
natural 1 of money	325 18	Inurned saw thee quietly 1.	431 32(-432)	with 1 glory crowned	498 24
their real 1, to discern	100 41	Inutilis occupatio	414 21	with my 1 eye	74 5
to damn the public 1	111 14	Invade, dare to 1 my realm	198 11	Inwardly ravening wolves	58 25
Interested 1, him no more	239 2	Invades he 1, authors like a		Inwards from the 1 to the parts	
not 1 in the possibilities of defeat	552 21	monarch	194 8	extreme	442 21
Interesting 1, but tough	550 9	stillness first 1 the ear	191 31	he looked 1 and found her	194 6
most grati—most 1	188 2	Invalid permanent 1 called Bun-		Iocos nec ut soles dabis 1.	233 19
most 1, things didn't occur	210 9	bury	569 22	Iohannes fac totum	232 6
one person doing 1 actions	28 29	Invariable double glass o' the 1.	179 4	Ionian' isle under 1, skies	493 13
some person... 1, him	268 8	Invasion 1 of a common enemy	305 1	valleys of 1 hills	537 29
that 1 Play	41 13	waiting for the long-promised 1	144 13	Iope white 1, blithe Helen	123 27
that it be 1	268 11	Invectives sharp 1.—Alias, Bil-		love ab 1 principium musae	555 25
Interests about their carnal 1	111 13	lingsgate	583 25	loven satis est orare 1.	257 11
ambassadors from hostile 1	100 14	Invent: fitter to 1 than to judge	27 41	lovis 1 omnia plena	555 25
Interfere declines to 1.	504 15	necessary to 1 him	557 7	nec 1 ira poterit abolere	372 1
Interfering with the liberty of action	338 25	not able to 1, more than 1 i	441 11	Ipsa 'I dixit'. 'I.' autem erat Pytha-	
Interfused, something far more		Invented all the poems that ever		goras	145 6
deeply 1.	582 1	were 1	131 8	Ipswich and Oxford	447 10
Intérieur vive l'1 !	422 16	fond thing vainly 1	401 7	Ira, ça 1.	12 11
Interim, all the 1, is like a phan-		good many that haven't been 1	131 8	Ira 1, furor brevis est	256 26
tasma	449 5	he that first 1 thee	281 27	nec lovis 1, poterit abolere	372 1
Interior: compensated by 1, bless-		he that first 1 war	330 26	Irae amantissimi amoris integratio est	541 29
ings	243 17	more than 1, on me	441 11	dies 1, dies illa	134 4
touch'd with an 1, ray	105 33	not a regular rule you 1 it	129 32	tantaene animus caelestibus 1 ?	553 7
Interior un equilibrio que se suscita		Inventor il faudrait l'1	557 7	Iram indeed is gone	205 9, 10
en su 1	214 2	Invention beggars 1, and makes		Ire where slept thine 1 ?	286 1
Intervire, nil vere 1.	25 13	fancy lame	162 5	Ireland discourse in praise of 1.	377 13
Interline, enlarge, diminish, 1.	521 16	brightest heaven of 1	443 2	general from 1 coming	445 6
Interlunar her vacant 1, cave	350 23	first heir of my 1.	488 24	great Gaels of 1.	140 15
Intermeddle with his joy	50 7	happy 1	13 1	how's poor could 1 ?	9 6
Intermingling of Heaven's pomp	574 2	1, breeds 1.	201 10	I'll not forget old 1.	73 12
Intermission, but the 1 of pain	422 10	1 is unfruitful	100 23	I, gives England her soldiers	337 10
laugh sans 1	427 15	1 of a barbarous age	343 26	moment 1 is mentioned	505 20
Interpose to 1 a little ease	343 1	it's my own 1.	131 20	romantic 1's dead and gone	584 27
who in quarrels 1	215 26	long poem is a test of 1.	289 15	to sweeten 1's wrong	586 14
Interposition of some invisible		never by 1 got	521 24	Iris in the Spring a livelier 1.	534 15
agent	265 6	quickness of his wit and 1.	212 18	one vast 1, of the West	114 6
Interpret, your beards forbid me		weak 1, of the enemy	144 27	Irish: before 1 Home Rule is con-	
to 1, so	456 14	Inventions, a whoring with their		ceded	409 8
Interpretation: capable of some		own 1.	398 14	forbid to grow on 1 ground	9 6
other 1	188 25	sought out many 1.	51 13	howling of 1, wolves	428 29
Interpreter: God is his own 1.	161 20	Inventor of harmonies	529 17	I are a fair people	272 21
1 is the hardest to be understood	499 26	Inventors on the 1, heads	438 9	1, bull is always pregnant	327 10
1, of the cogitations thereof	56 45	Inverted, 1 cone	274 2	led by an 1, general	490 39
Interpreters: soft 1, of love	401 31	ruler of th' 1, year	163 24	never hae trodden on 1 ground	30 17
Interred: good is oft 1.	450 17	that 1, Bowl	207 3, 4	no blithe 1, lad	122 16
Interstices between the intersec-		Investment, putting milk into		now the 1, are ashamed	332 26
tions	277 28	babies	144 14	upon the 1, store	166 18
Intertissued robe	444 23	Inveterate long 1 foes saluted	193 41	Irishman: every 1, a potato in his	
Interval, 1, betwixt one passion		Invidio: non equidem 1.	553 17	head	237 24
and another	512 21	Invincible none 1, as they	158 32	Irk'd: it 1, him to be here	18 24
make a lucid 1.	193 2	our frailties are 1.	513 30	Iron, beat the 1, while it is hot	194 3
Intervallos: lucidos 1.	134 13	shaking her 1, locks	352 15	bigots of the 1, time	417 2
Intervals: full of lucid 1.	134 13	Involable: clutching the 1, shade	18 15	blood and 1.	72 33
laughing at stated 1.	504 20	Involate: compass'd by the 1 sea	539 13	bound in misery and 1.	398 15
lucid 1, and happy pauses	27 46	great 1, place	237 10	bruise them with a rod of 1.	391 50
not in the lucid 1.	574 3	most secret and 1, Rose	585 23	earth stood hard as 1.	409 20
Interview, strange and fatal 1.	184 18				

INDEX

Iron (<i>cont.</i>)		Isle · balmy i. of Rum-ti-Foo	217:25	<i>Italiam futo profugus venit</i>	553:5
embattled armies clad in i	350 25	beyond the I. of Sky	30 13	Italian led by an I general	490 39
every crag tinkled like i	575 24	blow soft o'er Ceylon's i	240 18	like I twilight	119 25
great meals of beef and i	444 5	Britain, highly favoured i	506 14	'midst I flowers	241 10
I barred my gates with i	296 4	each cold Hebrid i	153 27	no I. priest shall tithe	447 29
i bars a cage	310 7	fairest I, all isles excelling	192 44	nor behold with prejudice the	
I — Cold I. — is master	295 14	i is full of noises	480 5	French, I	86 27
i curtain	144 15, 549 19	I of Beauty	36 28	or perhaps I	221 25
i entered into his soul	398 12	i that is called Patmos	70 23	roof of blue I weather	495 8
i enter into his soul	512 26	i under Ionian skies	493 13	that rare I master	485 36
i sharpeneth i	50 47	it frights the i	471 16	to women I	136 13
i shuts amain	342 26	Kelly from the Em'rald I	360 3	writ in very choice I.	435 17
i tongue of midnight	407 34	make its continent an i	374 21	Italians what the I call flum-	
meddles with cold i.	110 29	many a green i	494 22	moxed	179 8
mightiest fleets of i.	188 32	men of the Emerald I	189 21	<i>Italien aux femmes</i>	136 13
my i. gone	8 13	natural bravery of your i	429 29	<i>Italien ist ein geographischer Begriff</i>	338 2
nor strong links of i	448 36	never was i, so little	296 5	Italy bought his doublet in I	463 12
painted to look like i	73 1	Scio's rocky i	113 3	graved inside of it, 'I'	91 6
reeking tube and iron shard	301 1	ship, an i	208 19	great poet of I	137 39
sound of i. on stone	171 16	some unsuspected i	94 42	Greece, i, and England	193 9
strong as i bands	318 11	suddenly raised a fairy i	376 6	I a paradise for horses	109 29
strong as links of i	101 10	this scepter'd i	474 22	I a vassal state	144 6
their nobles with links of i.	400 27	Isled Him who i us here	537 21	I. is a geographical expression	338 2
whose i. scourge	230 15	Isle of Man Kelly from the I.	360 2	I., my I!	91 6
wink and hold out mine i.	443 14	Isles, among the Aegean i	18 16	made I from designs by Michael	
Iron-bosomed sea	411 31	bound for th' i of Javan or Gadier	350 31	Angelo	550 16
Iron-bound serving-man	184 14	chimeras and enchanted i	340 25	man who has not been in I	273 11
Ironies Life's Little I	237 4	he taketh up the i	54 12	no extract from Moore's I	119 32
Irons' heat me these i hot	447 36	i of Greece	115 43	no looking at a building here	
two i. in the fire	37 22	i. where good men rest	208 9	after I	103 36
Iron-sleet of arrowy shower	230 14	kings of Tharsis and of the i	396 25	our England to his I.	96 19
Iron-ware firewood, i	333 21	matted rushy i	17 28(-18)	Paradise of exiles, I.	494 14
Irony: most perfect, i uncon-		multitude of the i glad	397 31	some jay of I	429 32
scious	111 11	on her hundred i	114 2	transparent skies of I.	127 4
Irradiation · intense i of a mind	495 10	other flowering i. must be	495 5	Itch Divinity had catch'd the i.	110 15
Irrationally held truths	266 23	sprinkled i	90 34	insatiate i of scribbling	
Irrecoverably i. dark	350 22	touch the Happy I.	541 3		217 19, 283 12
lost my voice most i	503 36	Islington at i, kind sir	29 24	i of literature	319 11
Irregular licentious idioms and i		bailiff's daughter in I.	20 22	mine eyes do i.	473 7
combinations	278 13	fields from I.	75 4	poor i. of your opinion	429 4
your i. appetites	85 8	village less than I	158 22	Itching palm	451 10
Irregularly great	322 9	Ismerian. headlong from th' I.		<i>Ita i. domum saturae i capellae</i>	556 9
Irregulars: Baker Street i.	188 22	steep	350 17	Item, two lips	482 21
Irrelevant · poor relation most i		Isn't as it i, it ain't	130 8	<i>Iter. per i. tenebricosum</i>	132 13
thing	306 29	'There i. any,' said the March Hare	129 5	Iteration anv i. of nuptials	156 17
Irresistible if the changes be		Isolate i pure spirits	88 20	thou hast damnable i	438 22
thus i.	277 24	to limit and i. oneself	223 14	Iturriel hum. I. with his spear	
ladies of i. modesty	512 3	Isolated · fine i. verisimilitude	289 21	touched	347 29
theatre is i.	20 6	splendidly i in Europe	210 12	Itself art never expresses anything	
war due to i. natural laws	310 18	Isolation · our splendid i.	227 39	but i.	569 17
Irresponsible chatter of i. frivolity	181 13	<i>Isolieren zu beschränken und zu i.</i>	223 14	in i, but not in fine weather	146 18
Irretrievably · passionately and i	411 10	Israel beauty of I is slain	47 29	it is not i. — it has no self	200 9
Irreverent to my tutor	270 2	better than all the waters of I.	48 22	it is still i.	469 43
<i>Irrevocabile, volat i. verbum</i>	257 7	chariot of I	48 16	nor for i. hath any care	76 2
<i>Irritabile: genus i. vatum</i>	257 18	deliver I., O God	393 16	not alone, nor for i.	74 3
<i>Irrit: es i. der Mensch</i>	223 15	gather together the out-casts of I.	400 21	not of i., but thee	280 21(-281)
Is · all that i., at all	95 22	in his border see I. set	92 9	nought but i. to teach i	81 2
him which i. and which was	70 21	i. loved Joseph	45 12	seeketh not i. to please	76 2
I see what was, and i.	573 26	I, of the Lord belov'd	420 5	shaped, sir, like i	424 17
it i., but hadn't ought to be	238 31	I scattered upon the hills	48 13	thou art the thing i.	453 21
nay, it i.; I know not 'seems'	430 30	lost sheep of the house of I.	58 46	<i>Itur · sic i. ad astra</i>	555 9
was, and i., and i. to come	70 38	mother in I.	46 47	It-will-wash-no-more	548 19
whatever i., i., just	193 10	neither will I let I. go.	45 40	Itylus half assuaged for I.	521 30
whatever i., i. right	383 21	O thou worship of I.	393 11	slaying of I.	524 16
Isaac: God of I.	45 38	prophet in I	48 21	<i>Iubeo. hoc volo, sic i.</i>	283 9
I., whom thou lovest	45 34	ransom captive I	362 6	<i>Iubes. da quod i. et tube quod vis</i>	21 23
Isariot Judas not I.	63 56	small states — I., Athens	267 9	<i>Iucunditatis plenus est i. et gratiae</i>	404 26
Ischyros: He upbearth me, I.	543 18	so great faith, no, not in I.	58 32	<i>Iudex: i. damnatur ubi nocens absol-</i>	
Iser: flow of I., rolling rapidly	122 17	success on I.'s side	161 16	<i>ritur</i>	526 4
Isis: I. and Cam to . . science dear	573 14	sweet psalmist of I.	47 38	i honestum praelulit utili	261 13
my Cam and I.	381 24	to your tents, O I.	47 48	<i>Iudicat · securus i. orbis terrarum</i>	21 24
Island: as an inland i.	523 13	ye daughters of I., weep	47 30	<i>Iudice · adhuc sub i. his est</i>	255 21
Enchanted i	337 35	Israelite in whom there is no guile	63 4	<i>se i. nemo nocens absolvitur</i>	284 11
floating bulwark of the i.	73 16	Israelites: are they I? so am I	67 33	<i>Iudicium: manet alta mente repo-</i>	
make this i. all her own	558 12	I. passed over	46 39	<i>stum i. Paradis</i>	553 8
misty i.	420 31	Israel: where I. hath dwelt	380 18	<i>per legale i. parium suorum</i>	327 9
no man is an i	186 27	Issachar is a strong ass	45 27	<i>Iunctura · callida verbum reddiderit</i>	
no snakes . . throughout the i.	274 11	Issue: Abassin kings their i. guard	347 9	<i>i. novum</i>	255 19
some secreted i.	579 30	happy i.	389 18	<i>Iunonis: saevae memorem I. ob tram</i>	553 5
watched this famous i. descending	144 20	joins i. with death	96 24	<i>Iuppiter: I. est quodcumque vides</i>	320 26
we shall defend our i.	143 40	rich legacy unto their i.	450 24	<i>i. hostis</i>	555 13
what a snug little I.	173 15	Issues · Heaven has joined great i.	575 10	<i>i. peritura ridet amantum</i>	371 22
Zuleika, on a desert i.	39 27	to fine i.	461 16	<i>i. pluvius</i>	547 19
Islanded by cities fair	495 11	Issuing: forth i. on a summer's morn	349 11	<i>quem I. cult perdere</i>	195 10
Islands: many flowering i.	494 23	Isthmus: this i. of a middle state	383 22	<i>Iura: per populos dat i.</i>	550 26
parson for the I. of the Blest	302 19	Isyphill: fair I.	502 17	<i>Iurare: nullius addictus i. . . magistri</i>	250 16
round many western i.	288 19	'tisn't beauty. just i.	207 3	<i>Ius: i. et norma loquendi</i>	255 20
these selfsame British I.	78 23	Italia: I., I. shall be free	304 50	<i>voluntas i. suum cuique tribuens</i>	282 22
where His i. lift	568 16	I, oh I!	337 38	<i>Iustitia: fiat i. et pereat mundus</i>	203 38
Island-story: our rough i.	537 25	<i>Italiae: probrosis altior I. ruinis</i>	114 8	<i>fiat i. et ruant coeli</i>	561 12
Island-valley of Avithon	531 37		259 29	<i>i. est. . . voluntas sui suum cuique</i>	282 22

INDEX

Iustitiam dilexi i et odi iniquitatem 232'9
Iustum et tenacem propositum 259 21
Iuvabit fors et haec olim mem-
nisse i 553 14
Juvenes dum sumus 13 8
Juventia non ego hoc ferrem calidus i 260 8
Juventus antiquitas saeculi mundi 25 6
vitto parentum rara i 258 3
Juventutem post iucundam i 13 8
Jouvre Vigny en sa tour d'i 414 7
Ivory against the i gate 359 1
dreams out of the i gate 85 22
his belly is as bright i 52 14
in ebony as in i 212 14
i and apes and peacocks 47'44, 333 20
little bit of i 23 12
my lady seems of i 359 10
other of i 555 2
thy neck is as a tower of i. 52 19
thy skin is i. 215 42
Ivy as creeping i clings 161 30
holly and the i. 10 14
i falls 522 3
i never sere 342 10
i of sweet two-and-twenty 118 32
laurel, i., vine 336 38
like the i. I'll cling to you 339 10
pluck an i. branch 409 28
wild roses and i serpentine 497 22
Ivy-bloom bees in the i 497 2
Ivy-bush owl in an i 520 6
Ivy-mantled yonder i. tow'r 229 29
Ivy-tod is heavy with snow 150 9
Ivy-tree bonny i 8 22
Ivywood between the trees in I 140 26
Ixionian rolling i wheel 535 26

J

Jabberwock beware the J 129 39
hast thou slain the J. 129 39(-130)
J with eyes of flame 129 39(-130)
Jacinth eleventh, a J 72 1
Jack banish plump J 439 37
every J a gentleman 476 11
for the life of poor J. 173 7
gorging J and guzzling Jimmy 543 7
hails you Tom or J. 159 31
house that J. built 369 6
J. and Jill 367 9
J lov'd his friend 173 9
J. shall have Jill 467 12
J's the king of all 562 22
J. was embarrassed 118 1
lamented J 152 13
news of my boy J. 300 2
poor J, farewell 441 1
Sixteen-string J. 273 12
spanking J was so comely 173 9
they all love J. 562 22
this J, joke, poor potsherd 255 7
Tommy and J. and Joe 395 3
Jackal, this whipped J. 144 6
Jackdaw sat on the Cardinal's chair 34 8
Jacket day hath put on his J. 251 2
his J was red 151 9
I could thresh his old J. 164 26
Jack Falstaff: sweet J. 439 37
Jack Horner: little J. 367 16
Jack Ketch: as soon dine with J. 273 17
Jack Redskin I'll read 'J' 140 6
Jacks: sly, insinuating J. 476 10
Jackson: J. standing like a stone wall 39 2
Stonewall J. riding ahead 568 13
Jacksonian vulgarity 387 13
Jack Sprat could eat no fat 367 10
Jack Wilkes: dine with J, Sir! 273 17
Jacky shall have a new master 368 18
Jacob: God of J 45 38
J. served seven years 45 6
J's sons and daughters 361 15
J. was a plain man 44 57
mercy on J. yet 92 9
more than all the dwellings of J. 397 13
Name of the God of J. 392 35
sold his birthright unto J 44 58
talk to him of J's ladder 269 18
traffic of J's ladder 545 1

Jacob (cont.)
turned away the captivity of J. 397 8
voice is J's voice 45 1
Jade arrant J on a journey 226 39
go spin, you J 420 26
let the galled J wince 435 16
Jades I like the J for a' that 106 23
pampered J of Asia 331 7, 441 37
run deils an' J. thegither 108 22
Jael Heber's wife 46 46
Jag with many a J 492 20
Jaguar I've never seen a J 297 25
Jah praise him in his name J 396 5
Jail being in a ship is being in a J 270 32
in J better company 270 32
in Shrewsbury J tonight 262 11
nothing was now left but a J. 174 22
patron and the J 279 4
Jam J every other day 130 26
J, junket, jumbles 171 17
never J to-day 130 26
James' Councillor to King J. 232 16
J J Morrison Morrison 339 15
J. I, J. II, and the Old Pretender 233 14
J I slobbered 422 14
King J. call for his old shoes 422 2
my name is Truthful J 239 1
take Eliza, and our J 281 18
James Lee dead of joy, J 92 29
Jamie I saw my J's ghost 35 10
my J. was at sea 35 8
Jamshyd Courts where J gloried 206 1
J's Sev'n-ring'd Cup 205 9
take J and Kaikobad away 205 18
Jane change from J to Elizabeth 22 31
England's J 297 20
J lies in Winchester 297 20
J went to Paradise 297 19
knight embracing J. 123 2
Lady J. was fair 34 13
to welcome J. 297 19
Willie shall dance with J. 5 25
Janet was as glad at that 32 4
Jangled like sweet bells J 434 14
Janculan: from J. heights 146 15
Janus very J. of poets 194 10
Janvier: Generals J and Février 364 18
Japanese English they be and J. 301 4
Japanese J don't care to 157 25
retiring towards the J fleet 234 18
Jape indulge the loud unseemly J. 40 22
Japes with feyned flatery and J. 137 22
Japheth it might be J. 303 9
Shem, Ham, and J. 44 36
Jar amid the city's J. 16 17
may syllables J with time 281 27
Jardin cultiver notre J. 557 3
Jargon J of their Babylonian pulpits 102 8
J. of the schools 401 30
J. o' your schools 105 23
Jargoning: their sweet J. 149 34
Jarley: Mrs J's waxwork show 177 31
Jarndyce: J. and J...perennially 173 22
hopeless 173 22
Jarr'd against nature's chime 351 11
Jarring: J sectaries may learn 160 41
recoil and J. sound 346 9
Jasher: written in the book of J. 40 43
Jasper first foundation was J. 72 1
J first, I said 87 36
J of jocunditie 195 5
to look upon like a J. 70 36
Java: blow soft o'er J's isle 240 18
Javan. isles of J or Gadier 350 31
Javelin trailed the hunter's J. 17 26
Jaws into the J. of Death 528 18
J. of darkness do devour it 466 20
J that bite 129 39
ponderous and marble J. 431 32(-432)
with gently smiling J. 128 24
Jay: poor Jim J. 171 12
some J. of Italy 429 32
thrush and the J 425 16
Jay-bird: you know w'at de J. say 228 14
Jealous: art is a J. mistress 199 34
as thou art J., Lord, so I am J. 185 21
I'm n't a J. woman 242 127
J. for they are J. 472 17
J. God 390 7
J. in honour 427 121
J. souls will not be answer'd 472 117

Jealous (cont.)
loving-J of his liberty 477 28
not ever J. for the cause 477 17
one not easily J 474 2
question with my J thought 487 7
to the J confirmations 471 42
with scornful, yet with J eyes 385 29
wit with J eye surveys 143 4
Jealousies, surmises, J., conjectures 441 8
Jealousy all J. to the bride 36 11
beware, my lord, of J 471 31
green-ey'd J 464 17
J a human face 77 4
J heareth all things 50 21
J is cruel as the grave 52 22
J the injured lover's hell 348 10
life of J 471 34
mine was J. in love 530 41
so full of artless J is guilt 436 18
tyrant, tyrant J 192 46
Jean, farewell my J. 405 18
Jean Jacques gospel according to J 126 17
Jebusite maugre all God's pro- 375 27
mises 45 36
Jebusites Hivites, and the J 333 12
Jeden nach seinem Fahngkeiten
Jeering at everything that looks 377 20
strange 181 8
Jeers master of gibes and flouts and J 572 9
Jeeves shimmered out 387 13
Jeffersonian simplicity 503 3
Jehovah I am, J said 357 17
J. has triumph'd 386 29
J, Jove, or Lord! 207 8
J of the thunders 344 34
J when he passed from Egypt 74 22
names divine of Jesus and J. 48 9
Jehu. him shall J slay 48 27
J driveth furiously 48 27
Jekkel and Jessup 171 10
Jellings awaiting instructions J 39 29
Jelly. distill'd almost to J. 431 10
fits this little J. 245 19
meaty J too is mellinging 178 7
out, vile J 453 35
Jelofer amiable 502 19
Jemmy Grove young J 30 1
Jemmy Twitcher peach me 215 7
Je-ne-sais-quoi young man 221 6
Jenkin hol jolly J 420 3
Jenny J. kissed me 265 25
J, my own true loved one 572 20
vengeance of J's case 466 12
Jenyns Robertson, Beattie, Soame J. 306 26
Jeopardy: in J. of their lives 47 39
Jerkun. on both sides, like a leather J 481 23
Jerks. bring me up by J. 175 22
Jerusalem: build thou the walls of J. 395 10
built in J's wall 75 8
daughters of J. 52 12, 14
for the Building up of J. 75 10
four great walls in the New J. 89 16
he hath redeemed J. 54 23
hills stand about J. 399 33
holy city, new J. 71 44
if I forget thee, O J 400 5
if I prefer not J 400 5
I go bound in the spirit unto J. 65 10
in that J. shall Harry die 442 29
J. the golden 362 1
J. thy sister calls 75 11
metropolitan J. 375 27
not die but in J. 442 29
O J., J., thou that killest the prophets 60 20
pray for the peace of J. 399 31
pray that J. may have 421 5
speak ye comfortably to J. 54 18
the Lord cloth build up J. 400 21
there J's pillars stood 75 14
there's J. and Madagascar 543 10
thryes hadde she been at J. 137 15
till we have built J 75 16
was J. builded here? 75 16
Jeshurun waxed fat and kicked 46 32
Jessamine: casement J, stirr'd 536 11
crow-toe, and pale J. 342 31(-343)
J. faint 497 127

INDEX

Jesse count to J.'s fount 183 4
rod out of the stem of J 53 17
Jesses eye for J and restraint 544 3
her J my dear heart-strings 471 38
Jessup Jekkel and J 171 10
Jest fellow of infinite J. 437 15
glory, J, and riddle 383 22
good J, for ever 439 7
great men may J with saints 461 32
he had his J. 190 24
his whole wit in a J 37 12
intermingle J with earnest 26 5
J, and youthful jollity 341 28
J's prosperity 455 14
life is a J. 215 20
rueful J 161 25
scornful J 278 32
swear the J be laughable 462 10
tells the J without the smile 152 21
to use my self in J 186 15
world's a J 512 9
Jested he J, quaff'd, and swore 188 29
Jester how ill white hairs become 442 37
Jesters: ambled up and down with 440 8
shallow J. 27 29
Jesting: J, Pilate 68 2
nor foolish talking, nor J 263 18
tis J, dancing, drinking 88 13
Jestings our common J 477 13
Jests he J at scars 483 31
some excellent J, fire-new 501 1
to his memory for his J 135 12
Jesu J, by a nobler deed 7 14
J., Lover of my soul 132 6
J, Mary, and Joseph they bare 264 12
J, the very thought 264 8
O J, thou art standing 294 14
thy Name, O J 68 18
Jesus: at the name of J 72 19
Blood of J, whispers peace 64 19
disciple whom J. loved 4 8
do for J' sake 72 13
even so, come, Lord J 565 9
gentle J, meek and mild 364 15
how sweet the name of J. 3 10
J calls us 205 8
J, from the Ground suspires 61 22
J increased in wisdom 560 26
J loves me 562 8
J shall reign 161 9
J speaks to thee 74 13
J was sitting in Moses' chair 63 41
J wept 112 12
J with all thy faults 544 5
little J, wast Thou shy? 69 18
looking unto J the author 74 22
names divine of J and Jehovah 63 48
one of his disciples, whom J loved 200 41
Pythagoras was misunderstood 200 42
and J 74 13
shoves J, and Judas equally 194 31
aside 20 18
sound of J's breath 64 29
stand up for J. 74 14
sweet reasonableness of J. 63 45
they had been with J. 35 1
this J will not do 3 17
we would see J 172 28
with the Cross of J. 70 23
ye belong to J 66 21
Jésus, bon Sansculotte 3 20
Jesus Christ: if J. were to come 3 20
to-day 70 23
in the kingdom and patience 66 21
of J. 3 20
J, and him crucified 517 1
J, her little child 8 2
J, her Lord 517 13
J. is risen to-day 69 5
prisoner of J. 342 31
Jet: pansy freak with J. 267 13
Jets: how he J. 201 30
Jetty: come uppe J. 465 12
Jeu: sse: si J, savoi 74 14
Jew: Daniel, J. 375 19
either for Englishman or J. 464 8
false English Nobles and their J. bath not a J. eyes?

Jew (cont) 141 26
he clutched a cringing J 439 18
I am a J, else, an Ebrew J 465 13
I thank thee, J 386 34
J that Shakespeare drew 332 23
Kish that lofty J 68 31
neither Greek nor J 561 20
not a Heathen, or a J 464 33
then must the J be merciful 501 21
Jewel caught my heav'nly J 471 9
immediate J of their souls 477 9
J in an Ethiop's ear 49 58
J in a swine's snout 474 10
J in a ten-times-barr'd-up chest 552 10
J of the just 104 27
lest my J it should time 458 34
mune eternal J. 427 28
no J is like Rosalind 513 32
poor J of their souls 426 30
precious J in his head 280 10
stage's J 535 40
Jewelled mass of millinery 536 12
Jewel-print of your feet 548 15
Jewels boys and girls moving J. 487 1
captain J in the carconet 12 1
decked with J 24 38
her precious J, into a garret 538 11
J five-words long 36 14
many J make women either fat 475 10
my J for a set of beads 100 26
these, said she, are my J 476 14
unval'd J 474 22
Jewry sepulchre in stubborn J. 57 23
Jews born King of the J. 385 10
cross which Jews might kiss 162 20
ears of stock-jobbers and J 100 10
J, a headstrong race 64 26
J and proselytes 389 33
J, 'Turks, Infidels, and Here- ticks 327 15
three Paynims, three J 333 8
till the conversion of the J. to choose the J 202 19
to the J. old Canaan stood 562 15
Jig my very walk should be a J 482 8
wooing a Scotch J 468 0
Jigging veins 330 20
Jill, Jack and J 367 9
Jack shall have J 467 12
one-eyed J 171 10
Jilted: better be courted and J 122 21
Jum dear brother J 582 11
they called him Sunny J 235 9
Jum Jay poor J. 171 12
Jummy gorging Jack and guzzling J 543 7
J was good and true 217 28
Jingle made his pension J 164 26
Jingles: harness J now 263 5
Jingling of the guinea 534 24
Jingly Lady J I Lady J I 311 13
Jingo: by J, if we do 11 9
by the living J. 265 15
Jo John Anderson my J. 106 10
Joan greasy J doth keel 456 1
J. as good i' th' dark 246 12
Johnny has got his J. 5 25
some my lady, and some J. 455 10
Job and a good J. too 222 23
blessed the latter end of J 49 34
describing the afflictions of J 25 19
doth J, fear God for naught 48 39
leave their J, when they choose 302 2
patience of J 69 42
poor as J. not so patient 441 16
seek your J, with thankfulness 246 33
we will finish the J. 144 5
Jobiska his Aunt J. 312 6
his Aunt J's Runcible Cat 312 9
Joblilles and the Garyales 209 18
Jockey of Norfolk 476 39
Jocund: better be J. 206 22
such a J company 577 7
Jocundine: Jasper of J. 195 5
Joe: poor old J. 210 17
Jog: income. a man might J. on 305 3
with 308 11
J, on J, on 485 21
John: Christ his J. 243 34
Don J. of Austria 141 6

John (cont) 92 6
forth J's soul flared 505 30
gently, J, gently down hill 89 41
his last chapter of St J 519 32
I heartily love J, Peter, Thomas 70 23
I J, who also am your brother 401 27
J and I are more than quit 159 40
J, he cried in vain 70 21
J to the seven churches 217 28
J was a very good man 3 3
Matthew, Mark, Luke, and J my brother J, the evil one 74 4
O No J! 9 4
Robert's kin, and J's 236 8
Saint J sate in the horn 7 14
shut the door, good J! 385 20
Thomas' ideal J 251 14
to J I ow'd great obligation 401 27
we bring J now to be burned 92 5
whose name was J 62 61
John Anderson my Jo 106 19, 20
John Barleycorn bold J 108 10
J should die 106 21
John Brown, J's body 234 7
Long J 75 15
John Bull greatest of all is J 117 31
John Donne, Anne Donne, Undone 186 29
John Grubby, who was short and stout 141 17
John Naps of Greece 478 46
Johnny, Frankie and J were lovers 6 8
J has got his Joan 5 25
J underground 402 24
silly little J, look 250 3
When J Comes Marching Home 11 19
Johnny Cope are ye wauking yet? 593 1
Johnny Green little J 366 18
Johnny Head-in-air 250 2, 402 24
Johnny-the-bright-star 402 25
John of Gaunt, as familiarly of J. old J 474 8
John Peel d'ye ken J? 229 16
Johns three J 251 14
Johnson, Dr J's morality 239 8
freedom with which Dr J. condemns 103 38
J is dead, no man can put you in mind of J 235 2
J's style and Gibbon's 154 13
Life of J a very great work 325 26
no arguing with J 227 27
not a good imitation of J. 103 30
that great Cham J. 506 6
Johnsone, broken J. 325 30
John Wellington Wells 222 16
Joie: le peuple a de la J 355 7
Join J in hand brave Americans 180 5
J the choir invisible 196 34
J the innumerable caravan 98 3
J with thee calm Peace, and Quiet 341 10
will you J the dance? 129 23
Joined if hands were, only J. 220 8
J, be to our wild minstrelsy 285 5
love so dearly J 349 18
she J the former two taxation and representation.. 193 9
God hath J 388 2
what God hath J. 59 56
what God hath J. God will take care of 489 26
whom God hath J. 391 34
why these two persons should not be J 391 21
Joiner squirrel 477 7
Joining of hearts and housekeep- ings 177 42
Joins: salvation J, issue with death 96 24
Joint: at every J, and motive 481 26
in member, J, or limb 346 14
Jacob's thigh was out of J. 45 9
J, and not an entertainment 235 6
remove the J. 131 28
time is out of joint 432 32
Joint-heirs with Christ 65 54
Joint-labourer night J. with the day 430 13
Joins: agitation in the mind and the J 337 2

INDEX

Joints (cont)			Journey (cont)			Joy (cont)		
between the j of his harness	48 15		death the j's end	193 17		he chortled in his j	129 39(-130)	
his square-turn'd j	418 8		dine at j's end	586 13		he sees it in his j	576 9	
j that you carve	294 36		drearest and the longest j	493 10		honey of all earthly j	158 12	
may his j tormented be	281 27		for a j, and such a long j	197 13		I j to see my self now live	246 24	
Joint stools creatures set upon j	272 34		here is gone a long j	49 50		intermeddle with his j	50 7	
Joke American j	550 17		life's j, just begun	473 31		in the fulness of j and hope	253 7	
dullness ever loves a j.	381 15		on that j your attorney	219 11		I should be dead of j	92 29	
it's our only j	36 19		or he is in a j	48 3		I weep for j	474 34	
j's a very serious thing	143 7		where the traveller's j is done	76 7		j, apart from thee	199 13	
j, well into a Scotch understand-			your j of so many days	375 14		j before thee according to the j		
ing	504 20		Journeying slowly j on	307 35		in harvest	53 14	
life is a j that's just begun	219 28		Journeyman to grief j	474 18		j be wi' you a'	360 16	
this Jack, j, poor potsherd	255 7		Journeymen nature's j had made			j brightens his crest	349 13	
truth or j?	97 20		men	434 20		j cometh in the morning	393 25	
Jokes accomplished at sceing			Journeys' his successive j run	422 8		j delights in j	486 13	
my j	421 8		j end in lovers meeting	482 28		j for ever	284 19	
difference of taste in j	196 17		Journey-work of the stars	507 19		j in an applause so great	158 4	
Round-heads are standing j	1 27		<i>Jours tous les j, à tous points de</i>			j in idleness	82 6	
they laughed at all his j.	225 1		<i>vue</i>	157 22		j in the making	81 9	
Jolity jest and youthful j	341 28		Jousting in Aspramont	345 4		j in widest commonalty	574 6	
nothing trummed in j	487 14		Jove Apollo, Pallas, J and Mars	184 2		j is like restless day	402 10	
turned to j and game	349 27		at lovers' perjuries j laughs	477 20		j is my name	76 12	
Jolly I'm a j—'Er Majesty's j	301 19		daughter of j	230 15		j is the sweet voice, j the lumin-		
j young waterman	173 12		deny himself for j	435 18		ous cloud	151 6	
laugh, be j	263 18		his awful j	199 22		j is wisdom	585 16	
lead we not here a j life	527 12		immortal j's dread clamours	472 3		j of elevated thoughts	582 1	
nose, nose, j red nose	37 25		Jehovah, j, or Loid	386 20		j of love is too short	328 9	
so comely, so pleasant, so j	173 9		j and my stars be praised	483 20		j rul'd the day	193 32	
some credit in being j.	176 7		j but laughs at lovers' perjury	193 13		j runs high	241 26	
this life is most j	427 22		j for's power to thunder	429 13		j's a trinket	512 9	
three j. Farmers	171 22		j send thee a beard	483 22		j shall be in heaven	62 12	
three j gentlemen	171 11		j would swear Juno but an			j, shipmate, j	566 25	
What J Funl	495 16		Ethiop	455 18		j's soul lies in the doing	480 41	
Jonah j prays and sings	266 13		loverlier than the Love of j	330 21		j the day in mirth	168 13	
j was in the fish	56 5		might I of j's nectar sup	280 21(-281)		j to his mighty heart	295 16	
lot fell upon j.	56 4					j was never sure	533 22	
wish it was in j's belly	176 27					j where'er he dwell	9 23	
Jonas grave j Kindred	165 6					j, whose hand is ever at his lips	287 21	
Jonathan consult Brother j	560 31					j without canker or cark	300 25	
David had his j.	243 34					kisses the j, as it flies	74 27	
j gave his artillery unto his lad	47 26					labour without j is base	483 20	
O j, thou wast slain my bro-						lead from j to j	582 3	
ther j	47 30					let j be unconfin'd	113 26	
Saul and j were lovely	47 30					Life, j, Empire	497 17	
Jones j l as from Calais	573 13					London, gemme of all j.	195 5	
j daily absorbs a clay	121 21					lost a j for it worth worlds	244 6	
j, the tobacco-jar	121 22					love, and thought, and j.	581 6	
Tom j picture of human						love, j, peace, long-suffering	67 46	
manners	216 17					make me hear of j and gladness	395 8	
Jonquille o'ercomes the feeble						man was made for j and Woe	73 24	
brain	571 19					more true j Marcellus	384 10	
Jonson j's learn'd sock	342 7					my feast of j	547 20	
learn'd j	189 13					my j, my grief, my hope	558 1	
O rare Ben j.	282 9					my j of youthful sports	114 32	
too nicely j knew the critic's						my scrip of j	405 9	
part	154 4					no j, but calm	535 15	
wit-combats betwixt him and						nor j, nor grieve too much	193 17	
Ben j	212 18					not a j the world can give	118 18	
Jordan I looked over j.	10 2					now 'tis little j	53 14	
j was driven back	399 2					O daring j, but safe	253 2	
not j's stream	562 17					oh! dream of j!	507 3	
this side j's wave	3 16					oil of j, for mourning	150 4	
while j rolled between	562 15					O j, that in our embers	576 17	
Joris, and he	92 22					page to j	524 29	
Jorkins I have a partner Mr. j.	174 34					perfectest herald of j.	468 14	
Joseph as j. was a-walking	5 15					Phyllis is my only j.	421 13	
Israel loved j. more	45 12					pledges of Heaven's j.	351 0	
Jesus, Mary, and j they bare	7 14					pure and complete j.	548 8	
j. did whistle	7 14					reap in j	399 34	
new king which knew not j	45 29					riding's a j!	92 39	
Josephine: court of the Empress						Robin is all my j	436 34	
J.	220 27					silent j at their arrival	149 24	
Joshua first was Duke j.	327 15					smooth current of domestic j	278 20	
J. the son of Nun	46 6					snatch a fearful j.	230 25	
Joss-sticks: permeated with the						some bringer of that j.	467 24	
odour of j.	503 17					sons of God shouted for j.	49 20	
Jostle Philistines may j.	220 28					stern j. which warriors feel	416 27	
Jostling, not done by j. in the						stream of sparkling j	173 34	
street	74 23					sweet j. befall thee	76 12	
Jot one j of former love	189 20					they for j. did grin	149 10	
Jour: le j. de gloire est arrivé	412 1					thine earth-born j. renew	81 5	
<i>qu'en un lieu, un j</i>	78 6					thy j. and crown eternally	354 11	
Journalism: Christianity. but						tidings of comfort and j.	6 12	
why j?	29 21					*twixt two extremes. j and grief	454 23	
Journalists say a thing they know						unbodied j	498 3	
isn't true	42 18					variety's the source of j. below	215 10	
Journey: arrant jade on a j.	226 30					voice of j and health	390 8	
bear'st thy riches but a j.	462 4					walked in glory and in j.	580 7	
begin a j. on Sundays	520 24					we wear a face of j.	574 35	
day's j. take the. day	410 2							

INDEX

<i>Joy (cont)</i>		<i>Judge (cont)</i>		<i>Juger pour . des choses grandes</i>	354 25
what j, what bliss	166 9	half as sober as a j.	307 27	Juggler least perceive a j's sleight	111 3
what their j and their glory	1 1	how long dost thou not j	70 46	threadbare j	429 1
what the j and the glory	362 9	if He j, you as you are	461 29	Julia kiss my J's dainty leg	246 16
where's all the j and mirth	292 5	I'll be j, I'll be jury	128 25	whenas in silks my J goes	247 13
who hath seen j?	81.2	indifferent j	501 26	where my J's lips do smile	245 21
who shall ever find j's language	81 2	J, and a good J too	222 22	Juliet J is the sun	477 13
with courage, love, and j.	214 29	J none blessed before his death	56 42	philosophy make a J	478 25
with j approach	508 18	J not	58 16, 61 30	Julius ere the mightiest J fell	430 14
with j, pleasure, revel	471 22	J not me	121.25	such another J	429 28
without love, hatred, j or fear	401 29	J not the Lord	161 18	ye towers of J	229 24
Woman, the j. of joys	105 28	J not the play	169 19, 404 10	Julius Caesar J's ill-erected tower	475 26
writh'd not at passing j.	289 8	J not the preacher, for he is thy	J	O J, thou art mighty yet	452.1
years to be of work and j.	83 19	J	244 7	third J	327 15
Joyance like to sounds of j.	236 6	J of danger which they fear	578 5	July cuckoo of a worse J	538 5
thy clear keen j.	498 9	J of the earth	571 4	English winter—ending in J	116 47
Joy-bells ring in Heaven's street	334 1	J's robe become them as mercy	461 19	of June, and J—flowers	245 17
Joyful how good and j. a thing	400 3	J, that no king can corrupt	466 19	swarm of bees in J	5.17
in .prosperity be j	51 13	neutrality of an impartial j	100 18	Jumbles jam, junket, j.	171 17
j and pleasant to be thankful	400 21	out of thine own mouth j. thee	62 37	Jumbles lands where the J live	311 21
J. and triumphant	13 2, 369 20	O wise young j	465 4	Jump esay dime she gife a j	313 13
J. rise	292 1	shall not the J do right?	44 52	J, as Mr. Levi did	34 25
show yourselves j	397 32	sole j of truth	383 22	J the life to come	457 7
with a j spirit I .die	540 3	though I am no j	387 20	not j with common spirits	460 44
Joyless: like a j. eye	495 19	thou seest I j not thee	121 25	with old rules j right	119 26
J. triumphals	350 17	wags that j by rote	371 11	Jumping finished j on his mother	221 26
Joyous: good, great and j.	497 17	who made thee a prince and a j ?	45 31	J from the chair she sat in	265 25
J. errand	207 30, 32	Judgement at forty, the j.	211 14	Jumpa see how the cat j	420 29
many j and pleasant histories	328 2	blood and j co-rungled	434 26	Junction old man at a J	312 16
Joyously so j, so maidenly	502 18	bring every work into j	51 36	June all j I bound the rose	93 42
Joy: Africa and golden j.	442 34	by j of the eye	455.2	April, j, and November	369 5
all my j to this are folly	109 2	Daniel come to j.	405 4	April, j, and September	228 4
all our j are but fantastical	184.17	green in j	424 2	as the cuckoo is in J.	440 9
all that's precious in our j.	512 20	he looked for j.	53 2	cuckoo of a joyless J	538 4
almost sacred j of home	358 1	He, which is the top of j.	461 29	for the old J weather	90 37
blest with some new j.	191 34	in j old	461 41	Glorious First of J.	147 15, 359 26
do your j. with age diminish	93 25	in the day of j	59 15, 388.51	husband J	561 1
excommunicate from all the j. of		j. of the great whore	71 31	ice in J	117 13
love	125 8	Last J draweth nigh	73 23	in the leafy month of J	149 35
[friendship] redoubteth j	26 17	Last J's fire must cure	90 20	J disclose unceremoniously the	
great j, like griefs, are silent	331 11	O j thou art fled	450 22	rose	561 9
hence, vain deluding j.	341.7	on better j. making	487 22	J's twice J. since	91 30
how fading are the j.	365 8	overheard the j of posterity	325 29	made December J.	533 15
in whom all j. agree	502 7	penetrating j. without satire	223 9	newly sprung in j.	107 14
its tenderness, its j., and fears	576.22(=577)	people's j always true	190 28	November on the lap of J.	253 18
j. and sorrows sailors find	113.16	proceed to j.	465 6	of J, and July-flowers	245 17
j. in another's loss of ease	76 3	reserve thy j.	431 25	she needs not J	18 22
j of parents are secret	26 44	right j in all things	389.39	so rare as a day in J.	320 17
left all j to feel all smart	244.11	seven times tried that j	464 3	swarm of bees in J.	5 17
less loud, through its j and fears	93.22	their j is a mere lottery	194 9	when j. is come	82 13
minds me o' departed j	108.37	vulgarize the day of j.	269.13	when j. is past	125 9
our j three-parts pain	95 15	waits upon the j	435 47	Junes in three hot j. burn'd	487 29
present j. are more	192 29	what j. I had increases	194 12	Jungle all that keep the J Law	209 26
profanation of our j	186.24	what j shall I dread?	464 30	Law of the J	298 19
raise your j, and triumphs	565.4	your j probably nght	329.11	through the J. very softly	301 27
season made for j.	214 32	Judgement Book: leaves of the J.		Junior: stuck a j with a horse	300 18
she knows, in j and woes	150 23	unfold	527.11	Juniper sat down under a j	48 7
society's chief j	159 18	Judgement Day: by Tophet-		Junus Cobbett and J together	240 7
such present j therein I find	195 12	flare to J.	295 2	Junet jam, j., jumbles	171.17
summer's j are spoilt by use	285 38	Judgement Seat at God's great J	294.27	Junio haughty J's unrelenting	
takes in trust our youth, our j	405 12	to the j of God	23 24	hate	194 29
tasted the eternal j. of heaven	330 2	Judgement Tide: England shall		J. but an Ethiope	455 18
their homely j.	230 1	bide till J.	303 6	lds of J's eyes	485.26
thy j when shall I see?	6 28	Judgements: criterion of wisdom		she's J. when she walks	281 25
thy visionary j remove	155.35	to vulgar j.	103 2	Jupiter. brighter. than flaming J.	330 6
Time..rob us of our j.	5 8	differing j.	160 18	Leda, the beloved of J	309.12
what j await us there	362.1	drop our clear j	425.2	so J me succour	502 19
where true j are to be found	389.38	evil tongues, rash j.	582 3	vespers in the Temple of J.	217.11
Juan was my Moscow	116 34	gave the King thy j.	396 22	Jurisdiction. Bishop of Rome hath	
Jubilant: be j., my feet	264.17	Ignorance delivers brawling j.	531.16	no j.	401.12
Jubilee: first day of our J. is death	86 20	j so malign	517.8	Jurisprudence: gladsome light of J.	148 5
we bring the j.	583.7	men's j. are a parcel of their for-		Jury: I'll be judge, I'll be j.	128.25
Jubub: beware the J. bird	129.39	tunes	424 28	j all wrote down	129.34
Judah: among the thousands of J.	50 7	to keep thy righteous j.	399.21	j. have a thief or two	461 23
J. is my law-giver	395 23	with our j. as our watches	382.19	j..wrote down all three dates	129 28
princes of J. their counsel	396 13	Judges: hungry j.	385 15	trial by j.. will be a delusion	172 12
sight of J's seer	329 12	j all rang'd	215.6	Jurymen: that j. may dine	385 15
Judas: shoves Jesus and J. equally		j. of fact, tho' not j. of laws	403 2	Just becometh well the j. to be	
aside	200 42	not my Accuser, but my j.	363 12	thankful	393 35
Judas Maccabaeus: the third J.	327 15	Judicious: in j. hands	121 6	be j., and fear not	446.31
Judas: in Mesopotamia, and in J.	64 26	little j. levity	515 11	blood of this j. person	60 49
where wild J. stretches	421 9	tale should be j.	159 16	faithful and j to me	450 19
Judee: know everythin' down in		Judiciously: to skip j.	234 19	gentle, plain, j. and resolute	568 7
J.	319 17	Judy O'Grady: Colonel's Ladyan' J	298 6	gods are j.	454 21
Judge: after a time they j. them	570 18	Jug: cuckoo, j.-j.	361 6	good man, and a j.	62 52
as sober as a j.	204 12	j. j., j., j. tereu	321 15	great, j., good God!	96 6
fitter to invent than to j.	27 41	J. j. to dirty ears	197 29	grounded on j. and right	349 3
forbear to j.	445 32	J. of Wine	205 24	hath his quarrel j.	445 30, 491 9
for . . monarchs justly to j.	83 16	little brown j.	6 19	in its causes j.	193 10
God is a righteous j.	392 7	one old j. without a handle	311 12	I should be j.	243 20
		when it git loose fum de j.	218 12	I think that thou art j.	472 7

INDEX

Just (cont.)

jewel of the j.

j are the ways of God

j as I am

j beast

j, gentle, wise

j men made perfect

j shall live by faith

j, subtle, and mighty opium

j, the upright, the generous

Lord, make us j

meanly j

more j than God

ninety and nine j persons

nothing to do with that j. man

only the actions of the j.

our cause is j.

path of the j.

prosperous to be j

pursue things which are j in present

rain it raineth on the j

rain on the j and unjust

spirits of j men long opprest

this j, this pious fraud

thou art e'en as j a man

thou art indeed j, Lord

thou art j

thou'll raise me with the j

thy j dealing as the noon-day

'tis very j they blame

to the wisdom of the j

we j beauties see

whatsoever things are j

when I reflect that God is j

when the intent is j

your rifle an' yourself j so

Justice not, Celia, that I j. am

Justice is infinite a j. too

as thou urgest j shalt have j

believing in the j of our cause

certain fountains of j.

crimes unwhipp'd of j.

England, convinced of its j.

equal piece of j, Death

even-handed j

expected j from a company?

fuel j layeth on

indifferently minister j

in j none . see salvation

j enough to accuse

j., in fair round belly

j is truth in action

j of it pleases

j. of my quarrel

J. to the weaker side inclin'd

law of humanity, j, equity

let j. be done

loved j, and hated iniquity

no business with the j of the cause

persuade j. to break her sword

place of j hallowed

plucks j. by the nose

poetic j., with her lifted scale

principles of eternal j.

religion, j, counsel, and treasure

revenge is a kind of wild j.

sad-ey'd j.

see how yond j. rails

sword of j. first lay down

though j. be thy plea

Thwackum was for doing j

till he talks about j, and right

unpersuadable j

what humanity and j tell me I ought

what you think j requires

when mercy seasons j.

where mystery begins, j. ends

which is the j

with sword of j thee ruleth

you have ravish'd j.

Justifiable to men

Justification terms like grace, new birth, j.

Justified: half as good as j.

j. a chaste polygamy

little j. with thee

successful crimes alone are j.

wisdom is j. of her children

Justify j God's ways to man

j the ways of God

Justly j, skilfully, and magnanimously

to do j, and to love meicy

to think j

Jutty no j, freeze, buttress

Juxtaposition. J his prophet

j., in short, and what is j ?

K

Kabul ford o' K river

Kakoshur. Kaikobad the Great or K

lot of Kaikobad and K

Kaikobad K the Great or Kaikoshur

leave the lot of K

take Jamshyd and K away

Kailyard brier bush in our k

Kail-yardie delving in his k

Kalendas ad Graecas k soluturos

Kalends pay at the Creek K.

Kangaroo Duck and the K

Old Man K, first

Kansas had better stop raising corn

Karshish, the picker-up

Kaspar: old K's work was done

Kate change K into Nan

swear me, K

Kathleen Mavourneen!

Katferello hair on end

Keats dumb to K—him, even

John K, who was kill'd off K

was a Greek

Mister John K five feet high

out-glittering K

what porridge had John K ?

who killed John K ?

Keekses. rough thistles, k, burs

Kedar among the tents of K

as the tents of K.

Keel her k, ploughs air

no k has ever ploughed

Keen k as are the arrows

k, unscrupulous course

k were his pangs

quite as k. a sense of duty

thy tooth is not so k

Keener. grows k. with constant use

Keep. always k. us so

bless thee, and k thee

care must k. you

guard us, guide us, k us

k. an incommunicable sleep

k it now, and take the rest

k. King Charles out of the Memorial

k. thee in all thy ways

k. thee only unto her

k the home fires burning

k the Jungle Law

k. Thou my feet

k thy righteous judgements

k up appearances

k up your bright swords

k ye the Law

k yourself to yourself

let him k the rest

many to k

profanation to k. in

so may I always k.

still k. something to yoursel

subtle ways I k

they should k. who can

to k. heights

with such consort as they k.

Yankee Doodle, k. it up

you k. them on

Keeper: boldness is an ill k. of promise

k. is only a poacher

k. stands up

my brother's k.

son of a lively stable k.

The Lord himself is thy k.

263 25

344 4

352:25

56 8

406 15

457 6

146 11

146 10

296 21

205 20

205 19

205 20

205 19

205 18

205 18

250 16

250 12

120 9

120 9

311 18

297 29

312 23

91 19

507 3

74 22

440 7

166 24

163 22

94 9

116 35

309 20

290 3

322 10

95 3

118 2

445 11

399 24

51 39

135 19

493 12

498 5

15 21

117 25

221 28

427 22

267 19

199 20

46 10

170 23

195 23

572 25

118 6

174 25

397 19

391 29

210 4

299 26

364 10

399 21

143 12

469 40

301 26

179 2

245 17

294 1

245 26

215 37

105 18

109 3

580 15

574 17

347 22

33 6

214 15

25 33

294 5

263 6

44 30

584 14

390 28

Keepers: k. of the house . tremble

k of the walls

their k call a lightning

Keepest found'st me poor . k me so

Keepeth he that k. thee

neither k he his anger

Keeping by k men off

if k it does it much good

in Thy gracious k

k along it their eternal stands

k time, time, time

opening the doors and k them open

Keeps makes a nation happy, and k it so

Keith of Ravelston

Kelly anybody here seen K ? K.

from the Isle of Man

Fanny K's divine plan face

K from the Em'rald Isle

Kellynch-Hall Elliot of K.

Kelpie in the K's flow

Kelt blind hysterics of the K

Slav, Teuton, K.

Kempenfelt brave K is gone

when K. went down

Ken as far as angels' k

what I k this night

Wordsworth's eyes avert their k

Kendal misbegotten knaves in K-green

Kenned mair they talk I'm k. the better

they have been k, in holy rapture

Kenning they may gang a k

wrang

Kennst du das Land

Kensal Green: Paradise by way of K.

Kent' gallant squires of K.

K and Surrey may

K, sir—everybody knows K.

ye men of K.

young lady of K.

Kentish Sir Byng

Kentish Town: Pancras and K

repose

Kentucky old K Home

Kept secrets. must be k from children

that I k. my word

what wee k, we lost

Kernal this k., this squash

Kernels: from sweet k. press'd

Kersey: honest k noes

Ketch as soon done with Jack K.

Ketten nichts . als ihre K.

Kettle how agree the k. and the pot?

I took a k

merry k boils

Polly put the k on

whose k has scarcely time to cool

Kettle-drums Johnson marched to k

Kew, go down to K. in lilac-time

his Highness' dog at K.

Key. Door to which I found no K.

k of India is in London

k of the bottomless pit

k of the street

taken away the k. of knowledge that golden k.

turn the k. deftly

with an easy k. open life

with this k Shakespeare

with this same k. Shakespeare

Keys: all her shining k. took

half that's got my k.

his k. were rusty

k. of all the creeds

k of hell and of death

over the noisy k

pattered with his k.

thou hast the k. of Paradise

two massy k. he bore

Key-stone: of night . the k.

51 33

52 12

478 42

225 9

399 27

398 5

214 15

34 34

198 15

265 22

380 12

22 14

350 14

183 1

360 2

307 15

360 3

22 25

419 17

533 22

528 11

162 11

162 11

344 8

32 5

17 3

439 22

107 28

105 6

104 7

224 6

141 24

322 22

296 15

178 28

577 8

10 25

90 16

75 5

210 15

193 6

171 14

11 17

485 9

348 9

455 30

273 17

333 11

56 44

131 11

372 16

173 19

278 1

154 13

305 25

382 11

206 16, 17

181 15

71 38

179 31

61 50

339 29

288 32

191 22

580 16

92 19

237 5

228 9

119 14

532 17

70 28

402 11

119 21

172 19

342 26

108 1

INDEX

Khaki man in k. kit	300 17	Kilmeny bonny K gaed up the	250 21	Kindness (cont)	
Khayyam come with old K	205 19, 206 9	glen	250 22	greetings where no k is	582.3
Kiaugh his weary k and care be-		K came home	250 23	have you had a k shown?	109 1
guile	104 33	K had been	250 23	in vain with lavish k	240 18
Kibe: he galls his k.	437 13	Kilted k. her coats o' green satin	9 16	kull a wife with k	479 7
Kick dies of an ass's k.	93 39	k her green kirtle	32 3	k in another's trouble	227 34
k. against the pricks	64 42	Kilve at K no weather-cock	573 4	little deeds of k	128 1
k his wife out of bed	518 8	Kim if not of k to God by his		milk of human k	143 10, 457 1
nor a body to k	505 5	spirit	25 26	nothing but the milk of human k	103 8
or I'll k you downstairs	128 29	knew no other k	429 17	save in the way of k	548 5
scarcely k to come to the top	290 1	little less than 'k'	34 31	shewed me marvellous great k	393 30
wheel's k	334 10	little more than k	430 26	sweet milk of k	251 9
why did you k me downstairs?	72 14	of k to the beasts by his body	25 26	that k which soothed twenty	
Kicked k, until they can feel		Robert's k, and John's	236 8	years	277 42
whether	110 39	whole world k	481 21	think it k to his Majesty	234 14
never knew any k. upstairs	103 34	Kind all other bliss that grows		to play at cards generates k.	276 12
no body to be k	547 15	by k	195 12	Woman Killed with K	248 6
waxed fat, and k	46 32	at distance from the K.	578 16	Kindred friends, k, days	199 12
Kicking you seems the common lot	91 26	charity is k.	66 45	from k blood	101 10
Kickshaws any pretty little tiny		coarsely k	275 1	Jonas K, Sybil K's sire	165 6
k.	442 30	cruel, only to be k	436 7	like k drops mingled	162 41
Kid fleet-foot k	522 2	dear Betty, be k	570 30	sang a k soul out	95 35
in his paw dandled the k	347 15	enjoy her while she's k	194 22	table of K and Affinity	401 15
leopard. lie down with the k	53 18	Fortune shows herself more k.	465 9	to k. dear	125 4
thou shalt not see the k	46 1	gentil k. of the houn	138 20	Kindreds all k of the earth shall	
Kidney: man of my k.	466 11	had it been early, had been k	270 18	wail	70 22
one vast k	266 13	heart as k.	247 1	all nations, and k	71 37
Kidneys blister my k.	518 27	heart benevolent and k	108 35	Kine. ill-favoured k	45 17
Kill as k a king	435 41	his k that lived thousands of		keeps the shadowy k	183 1
for nothing, but to k	247 18	years ago	567 20	King abusing of the k's English	465 33
if a devil, I cannot k thee	473 33	k are her answers	124 2	against Heav'n's matchless K	346 30
I'll k you if you quote it	100 2	k as she is fair	484 40	all honour to an earthly k	12 7
k a man as k a good book	352 6	k deeds with coldness return-		all the k's horses	367 5
k. an admiral from time to time	557 1	ing	580 24	all were looking for a k	326 21
k. a wife with kindness	470 7	k hearts are more than coronets	533 38	apples of gold for the k's	
k him in the shell	449 4	k Jack Falstaff	439 37	daughter	524 19
k not the moth	73 23	k. of—as it were	401 29	as a soldier of the K	305 1
k thee and love thee after	473 11	k souls. love you	374 22	as firm as Sparta's k	188 33
k thee with much cherishing	478 1	lady sweet and k	10.20, 210 5	as I have served the K.	572 18
k. the patient	26 18	last k word to Christ	96 5	as kull a k	435.41
k. the poor creature at once	213 22	less than k	410 26	as tedious as a k.	469 1
k with looks	475 7	lost him half the k.	193.39	as to the K	135 28
let's k. all the lawyers	445 37	love is less k	584 20	at the k's court ech man for	
mettle enough to k care	469 15	makes one wondrous k	213 14	himself	137 28
must men k and die? 493 27(-494)		not h. sir quite usual	20 30	authority forgets a dying k.	531 31
prepared to k if it is not done	490 9	one with my k	536 25	Bad K	422.14
that basilisk is sure to k	214.34	rather more than 'k'	34 31	balm from an anointed k	475.1
these poor half-kisses k me	189 15	so constant to me and so k	285 4	bend lower, O k	586.5
they k. us for their sport	453 40	so courteous, so k.	502 17	blacksmith like our Norman K.	204 22
thou shalt not k, but.	146.35	that ever thou wast k	245 23	blessedness alone makes a K.	548.16
which man is always trying to k	508 20	thou art sad, art thou k?	359 18	born K of the Jews	57.23
wild animals never k for sport	212 4	thy Godlike crime was to be k.	118 30	born our heavenly k	5.15
Killed: better be k than frightened	518 36	to be honest, to be k	513 35	brightly as a k until a k be by	465 21
effort very nearly k her	41 9	to her virtues very k	401 26	brought unto the K. in raiment	394 25
I kiss'd thee ere I k. thee	474 4	to servants k.	125.4	buried in the k's highway	475 10
I'm k, Sire!	92 24	weary and k one linger'd	585 22	but yesterday a K.	118 19
justly k with my own treachery	437 38	were all thy children k	443 13	catch the conscience of the k	434 1
k. himself on principle	179 29	what he has done in any one. k	154.38	cat may look at a k	129 14
k. not thee with half so good a		what k of people do they think		chief defect of Henry K.	41 1
will	452 7	we are?	144 8	come back, as a k, to earth	83.20
k. off by one critique	116 35	yet he was k	225 1	coming of the K. of Heaven	12 7
k with report that old man	351 16	Kind <i>sobald er reflektiert ein K</i>	223 13	contrary to the k, his crown	445 40
k. with your hard opinions	443 1	kindest k and the best	107 3	Cotton is K	142.27
not Cassio k.	473 17	speaks the k words	312.28	damned for never a k's son	438 24
some sleeping k.	475.7	thou wert the k man	328 24	despised and dying k.	498.18
'twas I that k her	473 20	Kind-hearted loving, kissing, k.		dish for a k	485.16
when he k a calf	21 12	gentleman	164.28	do homage to thy K	508 18
who k. Cock Robin?	369 18	Kindle or k. soft desire	191 12	equals the shepherd with the k.	134.18
who k. John Keats?	118 2	we cannot k when we will	16.20	eternal glorious K.	245.8
Woman K. with Kindness	248.6	Kindled if his wrath be k.	391 51	every inch a k	454.7
Killest: thou that k. the prophets	60.20	k in the upper skies	199 10	every subject's duty is the k's	444 20
Killeth: letter k.	67.22	that fire, k above	232.11	fair and fatal K.	269.20
Killibeate: you disliked the k.		Kindles in clothes a wantonness	246 4	farewell k.	475.7
taste?	179.20	Kindlier: k hand	533.20	fear God. Honour the K.	69.50, 305.1
Killiecrankie: on the heights of		eyes as wise, but k.	83.18	fits a k's remembrance	432.36
K.	23.19	kindest creature in ould Donegal	229.14	follow the K.	530.4
Killing: as k. as the canker	342.15	Kindliness cool k. of sheets	83.21	forehand and vantage of a k.	444.23
ends in k. him	508 20	Kindling her undazzled eyes	352.15	form'd the Poet for the K.	270.7
K. no Murder	422.25	Kindly: as comely or as k.	298.20	gain'd a k	344.33
k. of a mouse on Sunday	79.18	beats the heart so k	23.17	give the K. thy judgements	390.22
more ways of k. a cat	294.13	be k affectioned	66.2	glad the K. should have bought	
nine years a-k	472.24	frosty, but k.	426.37	it	145 28
when you've finished k. Kruger	294.17	gently, k. treat her	214.9	glories of my K.	319.7
Kills a' air that k.	263.14	k. mood of melancholy	195.15	glory to the K. of kings	565.12
k. her in her own humour	479.6	never lov'd sae k	104.11	glory to the new-born K.	565.12
k. me some six. dozen of Scots	439.13	Sally is gone that was so k.	41.20	God bless our Lord the K.	250 14
k. reason itself, k. the image of		Kindness: acts of k. and of love	581.24	God bless the K.	112.25
God	352.6	any k. that I can show	232.10	God is the K. of all the earth	394.32
k. the thing he loves	569.4	beauty lives with k.	484.40	God save our gracious k.	125.15
victim whom he k.	165.20	Christ took the k.	96.5	God save the k. 47.12, 125.15, 250.14	
		cup o' k.	104 15	God save the k...amen	475 18

INDEX

King (cont)

government without a k 33 5
greater than the K himself 379 0
greatest herald of Heaven's K 192 2
great George our K 6 13
Heaven's all-gracious K 421 10
he might hae been a k 30 9
here lies a great k 407 24
here lies a K 124 26
Hero can be Poet, Prophet, K 126 26
his K's arriving 517 9
Idea of a Patriot K. 78 8
idle k 540 31
if chance will have me k 456 25
image of the K 530 21
impossible to discharge my
duties as K. 196 1
in sleep a k 487 22
is a k indeed 135 17
I speak unto the K 394 21
is the k dead? 476 1
it was a' for our rightfu' K. 106 16
I was a K in Babylon 241 24
I were k of pain 524 31
Jack's the k of all 562 22
judge no k can corrupt 446 19
k and his faithful subjects 103 9
K asked the Queen 339 17
k can do no wrong 73 8
K, Cawdor, Glamis, all 458 30
k drinks to Hamlet 437 36
K dropp'd a tear 71 16
k, father, royal Dane 431 32
k for my money 204 33
k has gone beyond me 446 27
K have pleasure in thy beauty 394 23
K have things done as cheap 377 19
k himself has followed 225 15
k is but a man 444 18
k is the strongest 56 16
K. looked up 140 18
k may make a nobleman 103 27
k my brother's wreck 197 30
k my father's death 197 30
k never dies 73 5
k. not able to command the
rain 377 18
k. of all kings 7 15
k of Babylon at the parting 55 31
K. of England cannot enter 379 11
K of France went up 367 11
K. of glory enter may 421 2
K of Glory, K. of Peace 244 25
K of glory shall come in 393 12
k of infinite space 433 12
k of intimate delights 163 26
K. of Kings, and Lord of Lords 71 37
K of Love my Shepherd 49 12
k of shreds and patches 435 50
K of Siam sent ambassadors 274 9
K of Spain is dead 203 32
K of Spain's daughter 367 7
k. of terrors 49 3
k. over himself 497 12
K over the Water 10 15
K's a K 189 4
k. sate on the rocky brow 115 45
K's best praise 412 14
K's daughter is all glorious 394 25
k shall be contented 475 10
k shall do it 475 10
K sits in Dunfermline 31 23
k's name is a tower 476 34
k's name twenty thousand
names 475 3
k. steeped down 528 1
K. thought mair o' Marie
Hamilton 31 17
K. to Oxford sent a troop 87 26
k., tried in fires of woe 269 31
k. was in his counting-house 368 120
K, Who ordanest 142 26
musus'd the k's press 440 120
mockery k. of snow 475 24
Moloch, horrid k. 344 28
more capital than to behead a k 111 12
must he lose the name of k? 475 10
my castles are my K's 418 26
my God and K. 243 124
my K. and my God 397 5
neither k. nor prince...tempt me 23 16

King (cont)

new k over Egypt 45 29
no k could govern 190 10
no k. saved by an host 393 37
no more than a k. 523 25
not the k's crown 401 28
of all the k's knights 11 24
of foolscap subjects k. 116 33
our k has written a braid letter 31 24
our sins lay on the k 444 21
Ozymandias, k of kings 496 14
passing brave to be a K 330 27
rightwise K. born 328 3
ruthless K. 229 20
sea hath no k but God 411 36
see the last k strangled 338 1
shake hands with a k 234 14
singeing of the K of Spain's
Beard 188 36
sing, long live the k. 160 11
Sir Byng stood for his K. 90 16
skipping k 440 8
so excellent a k 430 33
Son of Heaven's eternal K. 343 9
so spake the K. 530 32
speaks ill of your k 362 16
still am I k of those 475 20
stomach of a k, and of a k of
England 198 11
submission meet to our K. 122 6
such divinity doth hedge a k 476 27
sweet unto a shepherd as a k 232 5
sword of an Angel k 75 6
take away my life to make you K 136 10
teach me, my God and K. 244 15
that sort of k ever die 94 44
the Lord is K 397 22
the Lord remaneth a K 31 33
they have a k and officers 393 24
think the k. sees thee his K 443 10
does 243 30
this hath not offended the k. 358 8
thou k of flames 135 18
till the k enjoys his own 373 13
to be an English k 140 12
to be a Pirate K 221 27
to be k. 456 17
to my true k I offered 323 7
to reverence the K 530 11
to serve God and the K 363 8
to set before the K 368 20
to Thee, Redeemer, K 361 8
under which k, Bezonian? 442 35
upon the k 444 21
was great as a k 173 9
well enough agin a k 319 19
what cares these roarers for k? 479 15
what is a K? 402 5
what must the k do now? 475 10
whatsoever k shall reign 7 9
when Cnut, K., rowed thereby 124 22
whilst thus I sing, I am a K 144 22
who is the K of glory? 393 13
whom the k delighteth to
honour 48 36
who of glory is the k? 421 2
who Pretender, who is K 112 25
who the deil hae we gotten for a
K 250 12
with half the zeal I serv'd my k. 447 1
worm that hath eat of a k 436 13
worse k never 119 17
year's pleasant k 361 6
King-at-Arms, Lord Lion K. 418 14
Kingcups, Cowslips, and K 510 23
Kingdom best walls of this k 157 24
come unto thy everlasting K. 391 20
full k. of that final kiss 165 31
God hath numbered thy k. 55 42
heirs of thy everlasting k. 390 47
his k. stretch 562 8
his mind his k 164 19
I never gave you k. 453 6
inheritor of the k of heaven 391 2
in the k. and patience of Jesus
Christ 70 23
k. against k. 60 23
k. for it was too small 440 38
k. of daylight's dauphin 255 11
K. of God is within you 62 30
k. of heaven. grain of mustard 59 28

Kingdom (cont)

k. of heaven is at hand 57 27
k. suffereth violence 59 7
like to a little k 449 5
my k for a horse 470 42
my large k for a little grave 475 10
my mind to me a k is 195 12
not enter into the k 59 48
of such is the k of God 61 6
order to a peopled k 443 10
rich man to enter into the k 60 3
seeking asses, found a k 330 7
seek ye first the k 58 14
stand upon my k once again 474 34
strikes for a K 517 9
their's is the k of heaven 57 39
they that have riches enter into
the k 62 35
thine is the k 58 4
this k by the sea 380 8
this little k, man 442 21
thy k come 58 4
thy k is divided 55 42
thy k shall pass, Galilean 525 13
trample a k down 371 1
when thou comest unto thy k 62 49
Kingdom-come kin' o' k 319 24
palaces in K 334 1
Kingdoms God had sifted three k 113 6
k are clay 423 14
k. are less by three 525 19
k are moved 394 28
k of this world the k of our
Lord 71 15
kiss'd away k 424 24
many goodly k seen 288 19
mused of taking k in 425 1
showed unto him all the k. of
the world 61 24
showeth him all the k of the
world 57 36
three k. in great poverty 328 5
King-like rolls the Rhine 121 9
Kingly k crop 169 15
K crown to gain 240 20
his State is K 351 21
Kingly-flashing bulls, in k coats 336 38
King Pin, the Main Spring 8 2
Kings accounted poet k 288 16
all k is mostly rapscallions 550 10
all k shall fall down 396 25
all the powerful K. and Queens 186 31
arm'd with K to strive 118 19
at rest, with k and counsellors 48 45
bid k come bow 447 27
bind their k in chains 400 27
blood of queens and k 285 19
but the breath of k 105 5
cabbages-and k 130 15
calm contending k 486 7
Captains and the K depart 300 24
cashiering most K. and Senates 127 6
change my state with k 486 24
city of two k 324 2
conquering k. their titles take 135 12
curse of K to be attended 447 42
death lays his icy hand on k 501 5
delight as k in sceptres 548 13
descended of so many royal k 426 15
divorc'd so many English k. 442 26
dread and fear of k 464 33
enthroned in the hearts of k 464 33
feelings by which the heroic k.
governed 28 27
from the Devil and earthly k. 74 29
game k. would not play at 163 42
gart k. ken they had a lith 21 14
godlike k of old 323 11
good of subjects is the end of k. 170 17
hand that k have tapp'd 424 13
heart of k. is unsearchable 50 33
keep even k. in awe 169 9
k are by God appointed 7 9
k crept out again 87 39
k's daughters were among thy.
women 394 23
k. gods. meaner creatures k 476 33
k. have cares 232 5
k may be blest 168 6
k. may love treason 170 20
k. of Arabia and Saba. gifts 396 25

INDEX

Kings (cont.)

k. of Tharsis give presents 396.25
 k. of the earth are gathered 394.33
 k. of the sea 16.1, 362.30
 k. seek their subjects' good 246.9
 k. thirty feet high 326.7
 k. will be tyrants from policy 102.17
 k. with their armies did flee 396.7
 laws or k. cause or cure 226.17, 278.20
 mad world! mad k. 447.24
 many k. have sat down 56.41
 many prophets and k. have de-
 sired 61.38
 mirror of all Christian k. 443.12
 necessary things to ruin k. 190.11
 Obadiah Bind-their-k. 322.24
 our temperate k. 537.22
 physicians are like k. 503.19
 politeness of k. 318.23
 pride of k. 383.7
 proud and godly k. 208.5
 puller down of k. 446.4
 rich embroider'd canopy to k. 446.2
 Right Divine of K. to govern
 wrong 381.24
 root and father of many k. 458.30
 ruin'd sides of K. 37.13
 saddest of all k. 269.27
 sad stories of the death of k. 475.7
 showers on her k. barbaric pearl
 son of a hundred K. 294.19
 sport of k. 169.12, 506.13, 518.7
 such is the breath of k. 474.16
 superfluous k. for messengers
 teeming womb of royal k. 474.22
 they are no k. 170.17
 this royal throne of k. 474.22
 three k. into the east 106.21
 to senates, courts, and k. 123.7
 true strength of guilty k. 16.28
 'twixt k. and tyrants 246.9
 two k. of Brentford 162.33
 walk with K. 297.12
 war is the trade of k. 192.43
 we live to tread on k. 440.32
 what have k. that privates have
 not 444.22
 what heart's ease must k. neg-
 lect 444.22
 what they show to k. 104.34
 when k. justice first lay down
 when the Almighty scattered k.
 where Abassin k. their issue
 guard 347.9
 worse in k. than beggars 429.35
 King's Bench Court of K., Den
 of Thieves 147.17
 King's Bench Walks chambers in
 the K. 144.33
 Kingsley believes K. a divine 517.8
 miss poor K. so soon 545.16
 Reverend Canon K. 517.8
 Kinquering Congs their titles take 511.2
 Kinship with the stars 336.20
 Kinsmen: k. to the bold Buccleugh 417.17
 my k. according to the flesh 65.59
 Kipling: Rudyards cease from k. 512.8
 Kirk: below the k. 148.21
 cauldor k. 106.26
 is this the k.? 150.4
 Marie Hamilton's to the k. gane 31.17
 walk together to the k. 150.15
 Kirkconnell: on fair K. leal 31.3
 Kirk-hammer: auld k. strak 105.8
 Kirtle: kilted her green k. 32.3
 Kish that lofty Jew 332.23
 Kismet: he that saith not 'K.' 141.7
 Kiss: ae fond k. 104.9
 all humbled k. the rod 484.31
 Anger's self I needs must k. 502.11
 bee's k., now 91.35
 close with her, k. her 525.29
 colder thy k. 119.29
 come let us k. and part 189.20
 Coridon would k. her then 80.7
 coward does it with a k. 569.4
 envied k. to share 229.31
 fades out from k. to k. 584.24
 felt my soul in a k. 524.32
 gav'at me, though unseen, a k. 160.28
 gentle k. to every sedge 484.35

Kiss (cont.)

gun a body k. a body 104.31
 golden slumbers k. your eyes 170.23
 he must k. child and mother 232.3
 holy k. 66.18
 I dare not ask a k. 247.8
 if human souls did never k. 285.1
 if thou k. not me 495.7
 I'll k. my girl 299.21
 in every k. sealed fast 411.1
 I saw you take his k. 375.3
 I would k. thee 52.21
 kingdom of that final k. 165.31
 k. again with tears 538.9
 k., and to that k. a score 246.28
 k., a sigh, and so away 166.15
 k. before they are married 445.15
 k. dead Cæsar's wounds 450.24
 k. her until she be wearied 495.22
 k. long as my exile 429.19
 k. me and never no more 328.19
 k. me as if 91.35
 k. me, Hardy 362.26
 k. me times a thousand 132.16
 k. me with the kisses of his mouth 51.37
 k. my Julia's dainty leg 246.16
 k. of the sun 233.17
 k. our lady Peace 441.23
 k. the book's outside 159.20
 k. the image of my death 190.5
 k. the place to make it well 527.8
 k. the Son 391.51
 k. till the cow comes home 38.5
 k. too long 326.20
 k. your love again 296.16
 leave a k. but in the cup 280.21
 let's k. afresh 246.28
 maids must k. no men 80.7
 make me immortal with a k. 330.5
 man may k. a bonnie lass 108.16
 many a glowing k. 253.19
 moth's k., first 91.35
 mountains k. high Heaven 495.7
 my bluest veins to k. 424.13
 nor k. before folks 150.13
 nothing wrong in a connubial k. 115.39
 one fond k. 104.9
 only to k. that air 247.8
 on thy bosom many a k. 523.4
 part at last without a k.? 359.4
 quit in a single k. 81.12
 rough male k. of blankets 83.21
 seal with a righteous k. 478.44
 shadows k. 464.3
 she took the k. sedately 536.3
 so k. on 246.28
 Stella's feet may k. 502.4
 stop his mouth with a k. 468.15
 swear never to k. the girls 91.32
 that k. I carried from thee 429.19
 that k. which is my heaven to have 426.13
 then come k. me 482.28
 there I embrace and k. her 262.6
 this last lamenting k. 184.28
 to feel the first k. 411.1
 waste his whole heart in one k. 540.13
 went without a single k. 375.14
 which Jews might k. 385.10
 will she k. me to-morrow? 183.17
 with one long k. my whole soul 529.22
 you must not k. and tell 155.13
 Kissed: curtsied when you have,
 and k. 479.28
 first time he k. me 88.22
 had I wist, before I k. 32.19
 hail, master: and k. him 60.44
 hasn't been k. in forty years 412.17
 he k. her cold corpus 10.18
 he k. likewise the maid 164.28
 I k. her little sister 355.24
 I k. her slender hand 536.3
 I k. thee ere I kill'd thee 474.4
 Jenny k. me 265.25
 k. away kingdoms 424.24
 k. by a man who didn't wax his
 moustache 304.41
 k. her cow 520.8
 k. it and then fled 497.20
 k. the girls 366.22
 k. the lovely grass 84.2
 only k. the fingers of this hand 88.22

Kissed (cont.)

righteousness and peace have k. 397.9
 Rose k. me to-day 183.17
 that lately k. thee 247.8
 they k. each other's cheek 222.3
 those lips that I have k. 437.15
 when first we k. 82.2
 you might have toy'd and k. 214.15
 Kisses as it rain'd k. 425.1
 a-wastin' Christian k. 299.11
 bread and cheese, and k. 520.5
 come, give me sweet k. 570.30
 died of the k. of God 360.10
 feeds on the aerial k. 497.2
 for k., how? 91.10
 I fear thy k. 499.2
 I understand thy k. 440.3
 k. four 286.34
 k., tears, and smiles 580.20
 k. the Joy as it flies 74.27
 my absent k. 166.18
 my k. are his daily feast 231.39
 my k. bring again 462.16
 of many thousand k. the poor
 last 425.27
 our close k. impair their white 88.14
 play'd at cards for k. 321.14
 reaps a thousand k. there 158.1
 remembered k. after death 538.19
 sallies of his mother's k. 576.10
 stolen k. much completer 266.1
 straight on k. dream 477.7
 these poor half-k. kill me 180.15
 thy love in k. rain 494.7
 with the k. of his mouth 51.37
 you have forgotten my k. 524.10
 Kissing, die with k. of my Lord 331.4
 end, I think, of k. 84.23
 k. don't last 337.36
 k. with golden face 486.27
 loving, k., kind-hearted gentle-
 man 164.28
 splendid k. mouth 525.34
 trembled k. 424.13
 what fool invented k. 520.21
 when the k. had to stop 97.8
 Kissings all these k. worth 495.7
 Kiss-worthy thy most k. face 502.1
 Kit man in khaki k. 300.17
 Kit-bag: your troubles in your old
 k. 20.23
 Kitchen: in the k. bred 119.3
 I will make my k. 516.2
 k.-cabals 164.31
 Kitchens wild cats in your k. 470.25
 Kite: Chil the K. 301.27
 not sufficient for a k.'s dinner 404.4
 Kites city of k. and crows 429.16
 fatted all the region k. 433.35
 wars of K. or Crows 352.30
 Kits: every cat had seven k. 366.8
 Kitten: my imperial k. 129.38
 rather be a k. 439.45
 Kittened: your mother's cat. but
 k. 439.40
 Kitty: if any young men come for
 . . . K. 23.7
 K., a fair but frozen maid 213.15
 K. has no discretion in her coughs 22.20
 Knappeth the spear in sunder 394.20
 Knave: but he's an arrant k. 432.22
 coined an epithet for a k. 325.6
 he's but Fortune's k. 425.33
 k., a rascal 452.32
 K. of Hearts 129.27, 368.15
 k.'s a k. to me 386.3
 make a man appear a k. 194.17
 necessity makes an honest man
 a k. 170.10
 nor k. nor cold can break 584.3
 pestilent complete k. 471.2
 petty sneaking k. 74.19
 rascally yes-forsoth k. 441.12
 slipper and subtle k. 471.1
 spy a k. in drinking 420.3
 thank God you are rid of a k. 468.37
 to feed a titled k., man 108.17
 what trade, thou k.? thou
 naughty k. 448.4
 Knavery: religion, k., and change
 their k. and folly to excuse 143.20

INDEX

Knave bold k thrive	193 21	Knew (cont.)		Knits me to thy rugged strand	417 22
call'd them untaught k.	438 33	George the First k nothing	272 27	Knutter like a k drowsed	235 21
fools and k	98 8	he k himself to sing	342 10	Knutters in the sun	483 5
'gainst k and thieves	484 27	he k not what to say	118 1	Knutting, in twisted braids of lilies	
little better than false k.	469 7	he k they knowed	303 23	k	341 3
three musbegotten k	439 22	he said it that k it best	25 31	Knives razors and carving k	121 20
whup me such honest k	409 26	I k hum well, and every truant k.	225 1	Knob head out of a brass k	175 36
word which k and fools may use	143 20	I k it was love	118 34	Knobs wheelks, and k, and flames	444 3
Knaveish, all tricks k or childish	274 14	I k. not all he meant	530 32	Knochen eines pommerschen Mus-	
frustrate their k tricks	125 16	I k that once	512 9	kettlers	72.31
k speech	436.10	I k you once	97 27	Knock k against my very heart	479 19
Knead two virtuous souls	116.20	in this place, and I k it not	45 4	k and it shall be opened	58 19
Kneaded by the moon	237 10	I thought I k my Watson	188 11	k as you please	382 9
Kneading, k, the making	480.38	I thought I k the voice	302 14	k at a star	246.20
k up the honey	443 10	king, which k not Joseph	45 29	k him down first	273 5
Knee at Mary's k	149 20	k almost as much at eighteen	270 1	k, out your pipes an' follow me	296 17
civility of my k	86 2	k it all before you	299 22	stand at the door, and k	70 35
every k should bow	68 18	k not, and did commt things	61 55	wail or k the breast	351 6
fore-mast w' his k.	30 19	k not what to think	160 39	when you k	159 20
fought on his k	30 14	k not wherefore come together	65 7	where k is open wide	503 5
her head on her k	473 6	k only that he k nothing	40 4	you as yet but k, breathe	185.18
human k is a joint	235.6	k we should both forget	524 9	Knock-down k argument	191 23
kilted them up to the k	9 16	k, what England means	140 25	ruce k, argument	131 6
k deep in clover	307 21	k, you, and named a star	95.1	ready for a k blow	221 20
little abuse her k	32 3	k you not Pompey?	448 8	Knocked k 'em in the Old Kent	
louted low down on his k.	32 7	none k thee but to love thee	234 15	Road	142 23
play the tambourine on her		none such as k it of old	523 4	k Mr Toots about the head	175 12
other k.	177 19	she k no sin	192 20	k on my sullen heart	516.16
prattling on his k	104 33	she k not where	250.23	k the factious dogs on the head	275 12
set upon the nurse's k	32 19(-33)	she k what it meant	10 25	that Cromwell k, about a bit	315 2
sing to the child on thy k	82 11	some Hope, whereof he k	235 18	Knocker tie up the k	385 20
sit upon the curate's k	141 17	this only, that he nothing k	350 12	Knocketh my beloved that k	52 9
smiles sae sweetly on her k	106 28	we k the worst too young	296 28	Knocking k at Preferment's door	18 7
smitten me to my k	544 22	Knnewest thou k, that I was an		k on the moonlit door	171 13
stood by me, k to k.	149 33	austere man	62 38	someone came k	172 3
to its idolatries a patient k	113 50	Knife k is lost in it	495 13	younger generation will come k	267 5
Kneel I'll k down and ask of thee	454 19	my keen k see not the wound	457 3	Knocknarea riding from K	585 7
k and draw the chalky ring	164 8	smyle with the k	137.32	Knocks apostolic blows and k.	110.18
k before the Lord	397 27	strike with our spirit's k.	492 6	k you down with the butt end	227 27
lowly we k in prayer	233.18	war even to the k	113 10	whoever k	460 1
they that go down shall k	393 9	wind's like a whetted k	334 12	Knoll sit on a green k, apart	585.17
when they should k for peace	479 14	without a k.	367 18	Knolled where bells have k to	
Kneeled k and fought on his knee	30.14	Knife-grinder needy K	124 7	church	427.19
k unto the buds	424 29	Knight brought out a noble k	531 33	Knolling a departed friend	441 10
Kneeling Faith is k by his bed	189 20	Colonel or K in arms	351 14	Knolls search the grassy k.	131.24
k ne'er spoiled silk stocking	244 5	courteoust k	328 24	Knott any simple k	492 23
lowly k, wait Thy word	198 16	gentle k, was pricking	509 17	certain k of peace	501.26
meekly k upon your knees	390 35	k, dubbed with unhatched rapier	484 15	k, there's no untying	123 5
Kneels he k at morn, and noon	150 8	k, embracing Jane	123.2	some old Gordian k.	147 9
little Boy k	339 19	K of the Sorrowful Counten-		this k intrinsicate of life	426 13
not one k to another	567 20	ance	134 8	toads to k and gender in	472 34
Knees all on their k	236.21	K's bones are dust	151 31	Knott-grass: bunches of k.	285.19
between his father's k	164.11	k shall not be whole	328 5	Knots pokers into true-love k.	151.13
climber up of k.	308 10	k to be their wooer	30 7	Knotted sat and k all the while	421 15
climb his k	229 31	k, without fear	12 13	thy k and combined locks	432 9
confirm the feeble k.	54.2	make a K o' me!	298 18	Know: all that we k, is	113 13
done upon his k	296.33(-297)	many a k., and many a squire	34 8	all we k of heaven	180 3
down on your k	428.14	never matched of earthly k's		all ye k all ye need to k.	287.15
each night, upon my k.	204.1	hand	328 24	almost afraid to k itself	460 19
fold our hands round her k.		new-slain k	32 15	as I k, more of mankind	275.15
his Nancy on his k.	521:30(-522)	no carpet k so trim	418 8	augurers say they k not	425 16
k and tresses folded	219 17	no loyal k and true	534 2	but to k't a little	472 1
meekly kneeling upon your k.	336.7	prince can mak a belted k	105 32	by their fruits .k. them	58.27
now serve on his k.	390 35	rather sir priest than sir k	484.16	confined to k but this	386 29
o'er courtiers' k.	377.4	red-cross k for ever kneel'd	534 4	dangerous to k.	306.12
on her apron'd k.	477.7	that wandering k so fair	438 15	determined not to k, anything	66 21
on parent k.	120.20	that was your k.	377.4	didn't k, everythin' down in	
petticoats up to the k.	279.19	there never was k, like	418.16	Judee	319.17
place at the great k.	146.19	this k, given to romance	202.12	does both act and k.	332 26
religion, .not in the k.	522.12	thou shalt hurt the truest k.	328 5	don't k, a gun from a bat	294.24
rest on his k.	269.8	thou were the sternest k.	328 24	don't k, anything about music	
rustling to her k.	175.37	thy sire was a k	417.32	..k, what I like	40.11
saint upon his k.	285.21	verray parfit gentil k.	136 24	dost thou k who made thee?	76.10
up to her k	161.15	what can ail thee, K at arms?	286.22	do you k, me, my lord?	433.11
Knell: by fairy hands their k.	249.7	Knighterrantry: Religion is k	134.12	even k, your own foolish busi-	
hourly ring his k	153 30	Knighly: or ever the K, years were		ness	139.36
k. of parting day	479.30	gone	241.24	feel, .happier than I k.	348.33
k. that summons thee	229 28	Knights, accomplishing the k.	444.6	first of those who k.	537.37
like a rising k.	458.1	among press of k	328.24	greater than we k.	573.27
ring fancy's k.	113.25	British and Armoric k.	345 4	hate anyone that we k.	240.11
sign'd at the sound of a k.	464.13	death of the most noblest k.	328.17	hear, k., and say	84.6
that, .overpowering k.	164.25	invincible K, of old	577.3	heartily k.	199.14
Knells us back to a world of death	116.18	k. of Logres or of Lyones	350.4	he that aspired to k.	94.15
Knelt down with angry prayers	150.24	k. of mettle true	417.3	he that can hum-selven k.	137.38
Knew: as much as our father	249.5	nine-and-twenty k. of fame	417.3	how can I k what I think?	557.20
Adam k.	295.17	of all the king's k.	11.24	how few k, their own good	194.23
as though they perfectly k.	303.17	row, my k.	124.22	I k, nothing, about you	188.11
before I k thy face	184.4	virtuous deeds that some k used	328.1	I k, not, oh, I k, not	362.11
built better than he k.	109 23	ye curious carpet k.	217.16	I k, not the Lord	45.40
died because she never k.	413.4	Knit: come, k, hands	340.7	I k, not the man	60.47
		k, together thine elect	389.55	I k, not what they mean	538.17

INDEX

Know (cont)

I k not what ye call all 439 19
 I k not why I am so sad 462 28
 I k thee not, old man 442 37
 I k there is none other 530 36
 I k, where'er I go 576 2
 I k women k that I don't k. them 542 14
 I k you all 438 30
 I k you solitary griefs 269 26
 I k. you will not 298 3
 impossible precept, 'K thyself' 127 14
 I only k it shall be high 264 7
 I want to k a butcher paints 96 27
 I write, I k not what 232 15
 k, all there is to be known 228 17
 k, and not be known 154 22
 k as much as Adam 295 17
 k even as also I am known 66 46(-67)
 k most of thy native country 212 11
 k my stops 435 24
 k no such liberty 319:4
 k not what's resisted 104 8
 k our proper stations 174 8
 k so much that ain't so 491 10
 k. that he nothing knew 350 12
 k that I am God 394 29
 k thee and fly thee 507 14
 k the end of this day's business 451 38
 k themselves but men 392 16
 k then thyself 383 22
 k thy contree 136 20
 k. thyself 12 23
 k. to k no more 147:27
 k what God and man is 529 24
 k what I mean to do 90 4
 k what things they ought to do 389 28
 k what thou canst work at 127 14
 k with whom they are dealing 571 15
 let him not k't 472 2
 let me k mine end 394 8
 let men k. we serve the Lord 301 26
 liberty to k, to utter, and to argue 352 16
 little do we k. wot lays afore 176:28
 living, k. no bounds 501 8
 love I k not what 246 13
 my good child, k. this 391 10
 my Lord, we k them well 42 11
 nor, England' did I k 577 4
 not proud to k 381 6
 not to k me 347 30
 not to k. we sinned 160 10
 now I k in part 66:46(-67)
 now I k it 215 20
 old, and k. what we are about 226 40
 old k. what they want 594 17
 others that we k not of 434 4
 other women k so much 89 19
 ourselves k not what it is 186 25
 ourselves to k. 384 19
 perfection not to k them 155 2
 place k. it no more 398:7
 reason but from what we k 383 8
 saying you want to k., you k. 175 30
 sir, we &. our will is free 271 28
 somebody I do not k. 290:24
 so well to k. her own 349 1
 suffer us to k. but little 414:21
 suspect much k. little 27:23
 that which you yourselves do k. 450:33
 that you are thought to k. 26 6
 they k. not, poor souls 399:27
 they k. not what they do 62:48
 they leave you, and you k. them 94:21
 thirst to k. 561:14
 this I k. full well 85:10
 this shall I ne'er k. 488:19
 thought to k. that you k. not 26 6
 'tis a vice to k. him 437 29
 to be we k. not what 191:31
 to do. as easy as to k. 463 7
 to k. all makes one tolerant 511 9
 to k. the change and feel it 289 8
 to k. the world 587:12
 true poet. I k. you 95:1
 utter what thou dost not k. 439:11
 we all k. what light is 273:13
 we k. a subject or...where we can find information 272:32
 we k. in part 66:45

Know (cont)

whatever there is to k. shall we k 410 15
 what I don't k 39 5
 what we k not by what we k. 352 11
 what you don't k by what you do 564 3
 what you k, you k 474 1
 when it came to k me well 177 33, 357 5
 where no man doth me k 29 24(-30)
 whispering low I k not what 308 23
 who k them best, despise them 107 23
 whom truly to k 389 52
 who only England k. 296 3
 wiser than we k 200 27
 wise to k 104 20
 with thee when we k it not 577 1
 world unknowable, we k thee 545 1
 you k my methods 187 21, 28
 you k not whence 207 7
 Know-all ole man K 238 20
 Knowned all there is to be k. 228 17
 she k the Lord was nigher 319 25
 Knowest full little k thou 510 16
 k thou what argument 199 9
 Lord, thou k all things 64 17
 speak less than thou k 452 25
 thou k my simpleness 396 16
 thou k not how little worthy 544 29
 thou k not the tears 308 19
 thou k that I love thee 64 17
 thou k thy estimate 487 22
 Thou k Who hast made 300 4
 thou that k. each 538:20
 when thou k. this 185 3
 Knoweth. God k 67 36
 heart k his own bitterness 50 7
 he that loveth not k not God 70 12
 name which no man k 70 11
 no man k. of his sepulchre 46 35
 sun k his going down 398 10
 Knowing greater than their k. 302 4
 k God, they lift not hands 531 16
 k good and evil 44 20
 k it, pursue 194 23
 k what should not be known 208 14
 k your promise to me 536 13
 not k what they do 469 4
 Why not k. 206 13
 without k how or why 190 32
 Knowledge all k. and wonder 24 11
 pleasure 28 1
 all k. my province 459 8
 be innocent of the k 518 18
 bonded varchouse of my k 330:28
 climbing after k infinite 26 6
 dissemble sometimes your k. 513:27
 exult and sing over the k. 583 3
 finer spirit of all k. 85 18
 five ports of k 541 1
 follow k like a sinking star 568:9
 for objects and k curious 346 20
 for the book of k fair 566 8
 for the k. of a lifetime 289 9
 fret not after k 53 10
 full of the k of the Lord 50:63
 increaseth k increaseth sorrow 388 25
 in k of whom life 278:19
 integrity without k. is weak 324:20
 k advances by steps 125:31
 k. but recorded experience 89 4
 k by suffering entereth 534 30
 k comes, but wisdom lingers 163:49
 k dwells in heads replete 286:19
 k enormous makes a God of me 396 26
 k. in the Most High 146 24
 k. is bought in the market 272:32
 k. is of two kinds 163 50
 k. is proud 2810
 k itself is power 139:27
 k. may give weight 44:13
 k. of good and evil 352:8
 k. of good and evil as two twins 24:17
 k. of man is as the waters 174 6
 k. of nothing 272:12
 k. of the heart in Richardson 139 9
 k. of the world 27:32
 k. of truth 66:33
 k. puffeth up 55:45
 k. shall be increased 230:5
 k. to their eyes

Knowledge (cont)

know my k is but vain 4:10
 Lamb, if he wants any k. 153 16
 let k grow 531 42
 light of k in their eyes 526 1
 literature of k 172 24
 love which passeth k 67 54
 more love and k of you 426 25
 Mr Weller's k of London 178 35
 must carry k with him 274 3
 nature the book of k 226 20
 no k but I know it 39 5
 no k when the day was done 286 23
 no man's k beyond his experience 315 7
 nor device, nor k 51:21
 not according to k 65 61
 not any law exceeds his k 135 19
 from k ignorance 90 44
 opinion k in the making 352 14
 out-topping k 17 23
 province of k to speak 251:22
 pursuit of k under difficulties 179 3
 running over with k 290 14
 science is organized k. 508 21
 spirit of k 53 17
 such k is too wonderful 400 8
 taken away the key of k 61:50
 to communicate k 172:25
 too high the price for k 547 22
 too much k for the sceptic side 383 22
 tree of diabolical k. 500 16
 tree of the k of good and evil 44 13
 true antithesis to k power 172 25
 what I don't know isn't k. 39 5
 what is k but grieving? 337 42
 what k can perform 575 5
 whether there be k 66 45
 woman's happiest k 347:20
 wonder the seed of k 24 11
 words without k 49 16, 17
 Known all desires k 300 4
 among the leaves never k. 287:25
 become a history little k 160:30
 be k and not know 154 22
 best that has been k and said 20 8
 best that is k and thought 19 12
 better than I have ever k 180:2
 but early k thy worth 412 12
 dead don't choose to have it k 139 35
 God of our fathers, k of old 300 24
 go to the devil where he is k. 275 33
 hast thou not k me, Philip? 63:55
 have ye not k? 54 13
 heaven knows what she has k. 460 26
 if I had k it had been you 31 20
 if only I had k, k, k. 358 24
 if you would not be k to do any-thing 200 47
 is she k in all the land? 533 42
 it's perfectly k 312 7
 knowing what should not be k 268:14
 k. and loved so long 80:13
 k. for my soul's birth-partner 410 27
 k of them in breaking of bread 62:56
 k. only to his Maker 251:14
 lady that's k as Lou 422 21
 little to be k 276 13
 Lord, thou hast k. me 400 7
 more than they have k 84:22
 more you 'ave k. o' the others 298 3
 needs only to be k. 192:13
 no countries less k. by the British 78:23
 nothing can be k. 173:13
 not k sun, but by the law 65:47
 people whom I have not k. 392:31
 read as much, k no more 249 1
 safer than a k way 239 4
 so I had nothing k. 472 3
 so k., so honour'd 386:11
 some place where he is not k. 275:33
 tell him, I too have k. 300:15
 that thy way may be k. 396 2
 then the end is k. 451:38
 till I am k, and do not want it to be for ever k. 270:18
 tree is k. by his fruit 158 14
 Knows: all this the world well k. 488:12
 as a lawyer k. how 161:38
 dies ere he k. it 91:41

INDEX

Knows (*cont.*)
 every school-boy k it 527 14
 fact the whole world k 312 10
 Gaud k, an' 'E won't split 304 53
 greatness k itself 440 25
 happy that he k no more 383 29
 heaven k what she has known 460 26
 He k about it all—He k —He k 207 1
 he k, a frightful fiend 150 2
 he k ye not 127 30
 humble that he k no more 163 50
 k, and k no more, her Bible true 164 16
 k nothing whatever about thee 305 8
 k not what to do 366 12
 k nought that k not this 480 41
 k what he fights for and loves what he k 167 3
 k what life and death is 135 19
 my universe that feels and k 91 14
 Nature k a thing or two 421 7
 no man k 170 26
 no man truly k another 86 30
 none k well to shun 488 12
 one man that has a mind and k it 489 3
 parson k enough who k a duke 164 9
 she k, her man 194 28
 she k wot's wot 179 21
 so old a ship—who k, who k? then he thinks he k, 15 6
 thus she k 150 23
 what ev'ry body k 159 16
 what every schoolboy k 520 53
 what need we fear who k it 460 24
 who k nothing else, k his Bible 19 31
 Knows goodness only k 142 6
 Knuckle down at taw 104 8
 Knucklebones harmless art of k 513 26
 Knuckle-end of England 504 22
 Knuts, Colonel of the K 571 17
 Kohlin, a town of monks 150 28
 Koran taught in Oxford 217 12
 Kosciusko as K fell 122 33
 Kosmos untented K. 515 20
 Kriegbevetge Erde 415 25
 Krullupia Nasticreechia K 311 8
 Kruger, when you've finished killing K 294 17
 Kruschen that K feeling 10 3
 Kubla 'mid this tumult K, heard 151.33(-152)
 Kubla Khan in Xanadu did K 151:32
 Kul abby-nay, k, an' hazar-ho 295.22
 Kulibar shade of a k tree 374 15
 Kulla-lo-lo: she'd sing, 'K,' 299 12
 Kurd same about the K. 40 24
 Kylee little k cow 366 19

L

Labdanum stripes of l. 94 18
 Label men for God 544 32
 Labelled Sergeant Whatisname 300 17
 Labor hoc opus, hic l. est 554 23
 l, omnia vincit 550 11
 subeunt morbi tristisque senectus et l 556 20
 Laborare, orare est l. 13.11
 Laborem: alterius spectare l. 320.30
 Labores, succundi acti l 145.4
 Laboribus pro l. tantis 132.21
 Laborious l. indeed at the first ascent 352:26
 live l. days 342:20
 studious of l. ease 163:17
 Labour, all l. marts what it does 425.22
 all things are full of l 50:61
 all ye that . 59 10
 but l. and sorrow 397:16
 by l. and intent study 352:21
 by the l. of my hands 546 39
 Chinese cheap l. 238.36
 daily l's spring 16:5
 endless l. all along .to be wrong 276:14
 every l. sped 226:11
 forget his l. an' his toil 104 33
 green leaves of thy l. 524:4
 [his] l. for his pains 570.26

Labour (*cont.*)
 honest l. a lovely face 170 21
 I l for peace 399 25
 I'll l. night and day 90 37
 in all l. profit 50 8
 in our l. rest most sweet 132 2
 in works of l 561 29
 it is but lost l 399 35
 l against our own cure 86 35
 l and the wounds are vain 147 8
 l in his vocation 438 25
 l in the deep mid-ocean 535 20
 l of an age 351 8
 l of doing nothing 511 27
 l of love 68 35
 l we delight in 458 20
 l without joy is base 413 20
 learn to l and to wait 317 8
 light l. spread her store 224 14
 live and l 227.34
 many still must l 115 1
 my l for my travail 480 40
 not the imperative l 87 27
 our race should not cease to l 513 31
 perform the last l 583 21
 pleasure is l too 161 36
 six days shalt thou l 390 9
 sore l's bath 458 11
 sweating l to bear such idleness 423 38
 think no l lost 12 7
 time for l and thought 522 7
 to learn and l truly 391 9
 true success is to l. 515 6
 upon the brow of l this crown 98 2
 we l. soon, we l. late 108 17
 what profit of all his l 50 59
 why should life all l be? 535 16
 with difficulty and l. hard 346 17
 without any kind of l 560 21
 with profitable l 444 23
 your l for that which satisfieth not 54:29
 your l is for future hours 262.3
 youth of l 224 15
 Labour-dimmed eyes 10 11
 Laboured l l more abundantly 67 6
 other men l 63 15
 Labourer chips to the agricultural l. 143 31
 l is worthy of his hire 61 35
 l's task is o'er 198 14
 l to take his pension 413 24
 Labourers are few 58 45
 Labour-house sounding l. vast 17 17
 Labouring all women l. 389 3
 no less than l seas 249 12
 sleep is sweet to the l man 99 23
 sleep of a l man 51 8
 we and the l world 585.22
 Labours children sweeten l. 20.45
 clay after his l 121:21
 entered into their l. 63:15
 l of a servile state 117:24
 line too l 382:32
 no l tire 279 5
 notice of my l. 270 18
 their incessant l see 332:13
 who from their l. rest 264:8
 Laburnum, my brother set the l. 253 1
 Laburnums, dropping-wells of fire 533 7
 Labyrinth, peopled l. of walls 495 1
 Labyrinthical perplexed, l soul 186 30
 Labyrinthine: down the l ways 544:13
 still more l. the rose 96:32
 292 6
 Lace, Arsenic and Old L. 246.4
 ertung l. 274:21
 Greek, Sir, is like l. 266 8
 l. my bodice blue 106 32
 owre gauze and l. 276.21
 ripping the l off our waistcoats 401:32
 Laced: bodice, aptly l 324.2
 Lacedaemon: in lordly L. 301:18
 Laces for a lady 13:10
 Laccusit: nemo me impune l 393.10
 good l. l quoth he 159:39
 gravelled for l. of matter 428:20
 I sigh the l of many 486:25
 l. of love from love 90:44
 lions do l. 393:38
 needs spirit l. all life behind 96.26

Lack (*cont.*)
 they l, I have 195 13
 they that fear him l nothing 393 38
 Lacked being l and lost 460 5
 if I l anything 244 21
 learn all we l before 84 6
 Lackey like a l 444 23
 thousand angels l her 340 23
 Lackeying the varying tide 423 39
 Lack-lustre with l eye 427 13
 Lacks if anyone anything l 222 17
 Lacrimae sunt l reum 553 18
 Lacrimarum ut filius istarum l pereat 21 19
 Lad better l, if things went right 262 11
 could that l be l? 516 7
 Cupid is a knavish l 467 11
 his artillery unto his l 47 26
 I'll come to you, my l 108 28
 l does not care for the child's rattle 271 23
 many a lightfoot l 263 21
 my old l of the castle 438 17
 no blithe lish l 122 16
 song of a l that is gone 516 7
 when I was a l 221 15
 whilst my pretty l is young 32 14
 Ladder behold a l 45 3
 dropping down the l 296 28
 Jacob's l ask the number of the steps 269 18
 l to all high designs 481 3
 of our vices a l 316 30
 traffic of Jacob's l 545 1
 unto the l turns his back 449 3
 wiv a l and some glasses 36 22
 young ambition's l 449 3
 Laddie your Highland l gone 282 10
 Laden I should ever l be 244 17
 labour and are heavy l 59 10
 l with my sin 517 4
 Ladies, all you l now at land 187:2
 ate in hall among l 328 24
 for l' love unhit 192 3
 from a l' seminary 219 29
 good-night, sweet l 436 24
 I am parshual to l 20 27
 if l be but young and fair 427 10
 l of St James's 183 12
 l of th' Hesperides 350 4
 l that do sleep 123 26
 lion among l 467.3
 long, may the l sit 32 2
 lords of l intellectual 115 16
 misogyn a l' man! 39 21
 o'er l' lips 477 7
 of l most deject 434.14
 on the tables of young l 326 11
 out of the l' company 422 31
 rhyme themselves into l' favours 445 13
 store of l, whose bright eyes 342.6
 these over-offended l 511.22
 when he has l to please 22 10
 witches, those most noble l 584 22
 young l are delicate plants 22 18
 Lads, cheer up, my l l 213 10
 golden l and girls 436 1
 I lie as l would choose 263:7
 l are in love with the grave 263 28
 l that will die in their glory 263 3
 thanking lays l underground 263 18
 though your l. are far away 210.4
 three wild l. were we 419 33
 two l. 485 3
 Lady as sweetly, L 245 19
 because of the death of that l. 328 5
 capers nimbly in a l's chamber 476.4
 Colonel's L. an' Judy O'Grady 268.6
 come hither, l. far 285:5
 courting his l. in the spring 81:8
 elect l 70:16
 Enoch, Elijah, and the L. 376 1
 every l. would be queen 384:36
 faint heart ne'er wan a l far 104:22
 faint heart never won fair l. 210:14
 fine l upon a white horse 368 17
 for the love of a l. 222 27
 gentle l. married to the Moor 578:21
 get you to my l's chamber 437:15
 good heart, and Oure L.'s grace 477:11

INDEX

Lady (cont)

he called her his l fair 303:12
 he keeps a l in a cage 141:35
 here lies a most beautiful l 171:6
 his hound, and his l fair 32:15
 his l's ta'en another mate 32:15
 holiday and l terms 438:33
 if doughty deeds my l please 228:12
 if you were April's l 524:30
 I met a l in the meads 286:30
 in thus l's lips and hands 410:32
 I see it's written by a l 403:14
 Joan as my L. is as good 246:12
 jaces for a l 301:18
 l. doth protest too much 435:15
 l, if undrest at Church 203:30
 l. in the case 116.16, 218:15
 l. inside 11:2
 l. is a musician 188:9
 L. Jane was fair 34:13
 L. Moon, L. Moon 262:7
 l of a 'certain age' 116:22
 l of Christ's College 21:10
 l. of incisive features 337:13
 l. of light 521:30
 l. of my delight 338:8
 L. of Shalott 533:42
 L. of the Mere 573:2
 l. so richly clad as she 150:20
 l stole it from me 141:10
 l sweet and kind 10 20, 210:5
 L. Teazle, by all that's wonder-
 full 500:42
 l. that's known as Lou 422:21
 l the brach may stand 452:24
 L. I we receive but 141:4
 L. with a Lamp 317:14
 learned in a l's eyes 455:22
 like a dying l 499:5
 Lamer she's a l 298:25
 long will his L. look owre 30:10
 love for any l 377:2
 lovely l, garmented in light 499:6
 make a l of my own 581:21
 many a L, and many a Para-
 mour 509:33
 many, many l friends 361:7
 my arm a l's hlye hand 31:6
 my dear L. Disdam 408:2
 my fair l 307:19
 my L. Bountifull 203:6
 my l seems of ivory 359:10
 my l. sleeps! 318:4
 my l. sweet, arise! 420:25
 never come out of a l's lips 208:23
 no l. closer 439:11
 no l. thou 148:16
 Old L. of Threadneedle Street 222:32
 our L. of Pain 523:7
 our L. of the Snows 300:11
 rob a l. of her fortune 204:30
 self-respecting l's cell 39:26
 some lost l. of old years 97:18
 some men must love my l. 455:10
 such a l. God's mother be 7:17
 swear me, Kate, like a l. 440:7
 talk. .with the same single l. 116:39
 there ain't a l. livin' 142:22
 there he saw a l. bright 32:6
 think this l. to be my child 454:16
 this l. by the trees 584:12
 this l. of the West Country 171:16
 thy mother a l. 417:32
 to a l in his shield 534:4
 too near another l. 446:14
 weep no more, my l. 210:15
 what l. would not love 232:5
 when a l's in the case 215:30
 white hand of a l. fever thee 425:3
 who but L. Greensleeves? 6:18
 will you hear a Spanish l. 12:1
 Ladybird: l., l., fly away home 367:12
 Ladylike: most. .l. of trees 320:7
 too l. in love 242:20
 Lady-smocks all silver-white 455:35
Laeseris: odise quem l. 528:10
Laets triumphantes 13:12
Laetitia: quite well, L.? 337:29
 Lag-end: entertain the l. of my life 440:26
 Lager-beer: gonad afay mit de l. 313:12
 Laggard in love 418:17
 Lags: superfluous l. the ver'ran 279:9

Laid best l schemes 107:11
 ere I am l. out dead 246:20
 I l me down with a will 516:15
 in his narrow cell for ever l 229:30
 in sad cypress let me be l 483:6
 l hum on the deck 31:2
 l hum on the green 30:8
 l many heavy loads on thee 202:11
 l on him the inquiry of us all 54:26
 l on with a trowel 426:20
 lightly l again 541:14
 not in the Abbey l 562:21
 we l them on the ballast 539:19
 when I'm l by thee 246:27
 Laim l. for a century dead 536:15
 should I have l still 48:45
 Lair deep hus midnight l. 416:11
 fox from his l. 229:16
 lion from his l 420:23
 slugs leave their l 152:17
 Laird last L. of Ravenswood 419:17
 Lairdie wee wee German l 250:12
Laissez l faire aux deux 157:7
l faire, l passer 404:19
me l enfin dans ce petit com 354:2
 Laity 'conspiracies against the l 489:20
 tell the l. our love 186:24
 Lake. angler in the l of darkness 453:28
 beside the l 577:5
 bosom of the steady l 579:24
 I hear l water lapping 585:12
 in that crimson l 355:21
 into the bosom of the l. 539:2
 l-blossom fell into the l. 530:13
 l. of Blood 529:30
 on still St Mary's L. 582:19
 open onto the L. of Geneva 200:16
 Pilot of the Galilean l. 342:26
 sedge is wither'd from the l 286:28
 Lake-blossom white l. 536:13
 Lake-reflect'd sun 497:2
 Lakes from the great l 317:20
 rocks, caves, l. fens 346:2
 scalped each other by the Great 324:34
 shakes across the l 538:14
 Lalage, call me L. or Doris 152:6
 I've lost L. 301:5
Lalagen dulce ridentem L amabo 258:23
Lama sabachitham? 60:52
 Lamb as a l to the slaughter 54:26
 being flatter'd is a l. 135:14
 blood of the L 71:6
 did he who made the L. make 75:24(-76)
 thee? 44:55
 God will provide himself a l. 80:2
 go to bed with the l 76:10
 He calls Himself a L 76:10
 I a child, and thou a l. 76:10
 L. as it had been slain 70:41
 L., if he wants any knowledge 153:16
 L. is the light thereof 72:5
 L of God, I comel 198:20
 L, the frolic and the gentle 575:17
 l. was sure to go 233:23
 l. without blemish 45:45
 leads me to the L. 161:1
 little L., who made thee? 76:10
 London's towers receive the L. 75:12
 marriage supper of the L. 71:34
 Mary had a little l. 233:23
 Mary loves the l. 233:23(-234)
 nothing but the L. of God 307:9
 one dead l. is there 317:11
 one little ewe l. 47:33
 pet-l. in a sentimental farce 287:16
 secret of the bull and l. 336:25
 skin of an innocent l. . . parch-
 ment 445:38
 song about a L. 76:9
 roth, Emperor L. 307:9
 to the shorn l. 512:28
 Una with her milk-white l. 578:21
 was the holy L. of God. . . seen 75:16
 wolf. . . dwell with the L. 53:18
 wrath of the L. 71:2
 yoked with a l. 431:25
 Lambent but innocuous 228:3
 Lambkins, we will live 443:17
 Lambs: as my l. are beloved 156:10
 feed my l. 64:15
 gather the l. with his arm 54:11

Lambs (cont)

go to hell like l 141:11
 l could not forgive 176:34
 to see the young l. 562:4
 we were as twinn'd l 487:4
 while the young l bound 570:3
 Lame feet was I to the l 49:9
 l and impotent conclusion 470:29
 l dogs over stiles 293:11
 l. man leap as an hart 54:3
 l. of a leg and old 171:21
 love is l at fifty years 236:26
 made l by fortune 486:32
 wretched matter and l metre 343:26
 Lament have I not reason to l 581:10
 l anew, Uranial 491:15
 miserable change .l nor sor-
 row at 425:28
 nought other to l. 375:14
 to l. the past 101:33
 universal Nature did l. 342:18
 yet you l not the days 507:34
 Lamentation empire's l. 537:11
 that l of the leaves 586:7
 Lamented L. Jack 152:13
 ye have not l 59:8
 Lamenting break off this last l kiss 184:28
 he was left l 122:29
 Lamentings heard ' the air 458:21
 Lammas about the L tide 30:5
 Lamp Christ with His l. of truth 81:4
 dying l 492:2
 ere Homer's l appear'd 162:26
 fluttered round the l 128:19
 glorious l of Heaven, the sun 247:10
 God's l close to my breast 94:26
 Lady with a L 317:14
 largest l is lit 323:31
 largest l on Campden Hill 141:13
 light the bridal l 348:38
 lord of lycht and l. of day 187:5
 luminous L. within suspended 311:17
 Slaves of the L 14:30
 smell too strong of the l. 513:9
 thy l, O Memory 411:28
 unit l 96:46
 when the l. is shattered 494:20
 whose intense l narrows 408:5
 with handmaid l attending 343:25
Lampada vital tradunt 321:1
 Lamping Samminatio 94:8
 Lamp-lit. o'er his l desk 80:28
 Lamplough was genteel 514:2
 Lamps bright the l shone 113:25
 filled their l with everlasting oil 340:9
 golden l. in a green night 332:2
 Heav'n's great l. do dive 123:19
 hidden l in old sepulchral urns 159:21
 l. are going out 232:18
 l. of heaven 293:10
 new l. for old 14:2
 oh, her l. of a night! 307:2
 ye living l. 332:27
 Yew alone burns l of peace 172:6
 Lancaster ume-honour'd L. 474:8
 Lancastrian. turn L. there 506:15
 Lancet: hopeless l. in rest 140:18
 lay his l. in rest 183:8
 my l. a wand? 31:6
 with l's thrust 418:29
 Lancelot. angels heave up Sir L. 328:23
 bold Sir L. 534:4
 found in L. 530:18
 L., budge not 403:27
 L. mused a little space 534:10
 L. or Pelles, or Pellenore 350:4
 L. wanderingly lewd 530:24
 left not even l. brave 531:21
 my lord, Sir L., my father 328:13
 not L., nor another 530:19
 Sir L. awoke 328:10
 Lancers: six stalwart l. 568:24
 Land. all you ladies now at l. 187:2
 along the l. they rode 419:10
 and the pleasant l 127:33
 as signals to the l. 150:6
 beyond this l. of woe 491:13
 by sea as by l. 217:24
 by water as by l. 198:24
 came from the holy l. 405:10
 cast the water of my l. 461:1

INDEX

Land (cont)

clear the l of evil 301 26
Columba! happy l! 255 13
divides that l from ours 562 14
dry l where no water is 395 25
England—a happy l we know 143 1
England's green & pleasant L 75 16
exiles from our fathers' l 420 31
fat of the l 45 23
freedom in no other l 193 42
from the best of all my l 439 44
gaze from the l on another's
struggles 320 30(-321)
good and bad of every l 29 10
goodness in the l of the living 393 22
good seed on the l 121 27
great by l as thou by sea 537 17
great rock in a weary l 53 43
her l reposed 539 12
his Maker's image through the l 190 8
ill fares the l 224 14
illumined the L of Sleep 317 17
in a cleaner, greener l 299 14
in the beautiful heavenly l 415 7
in the l which God giveth 390 12
into the silent l 409 24
I pass from l to l 150 12
l. flowing with milk and honey 45 36
l is scattered with light 80 12
l of brown heath 417 22
L o' Cakes 107 20
l of darkness 48 54
L of Dreams is better far 75 14
l of faery 585 14
L of Heart's Desire 585 16
L of Hope and Glory 42 20
l. of lost content 263 14
l of mist and snow 149 7
l of my dreams 293 1
l of my sires 417 22
l of Nod 44 33
l of our birth 295 6, 8
l of pure delight 562 13
l of sand and thorns 530 28
l of scholars 226 15
l. of settled government 541 24
l. of the free 123 6, 292 11
l o' the leal 360 19, 20
l of the Ojibways 317 20
l of the shadow of death 53 14
l.-rats and water-rats, l.-thieves 403 15
l that gave you birth 362 33
l to which the ship 147 13
l to which you Ship 582 16
l. where her young hero sleeps 356 31
l where my fathers died 504 19
l where the Bong-tree grows 312 1
l. where the cypress 113 1
l. where the light is as darkness 48 55
l. where was the wave 370 6
l you used to plough 263 5
last l 84 7
lifas out of the dead l. 197 27
look, the l. is bright 147 8
marched into their l. 23 26
my Americal my new-found-l 184 23
my native l.—Good Night! 113 7
my own, my native l. 417 22
nakedness of the l. 45 20
no l. beside 447 18
no l. can compare unto thee no more l, say fish 489 1
not fit to live on l. 84 11
ocean leans against the l. 272 37
o'er all the pleasant l. 226 13
o'er the furrowed l. 241 12
old Mus' Hobden owns the l. 341 34
our l. the Pleasant L. 298 8
our l, the first garden 92 13
our ship not far from l. 123 16
out of the l. of the living 9 3
pleasant l. of counterpane 54 27
Prince of all the l. 515 19
Queen of l and sea 122 3
room in the heavenly l. 184 2
row, my knights, near the l. 415 17
save a sinking l. 124 22
scatter plenty o'er a smiling l. 384 11
seems a moving l. 230 5
spy out the l. 348 26
sweet l. of liberty 46 13
504 19

Land (cont)

there's l I see! 543 10
there's the l, or cherry-isle 245 21
they love their l their own 234 14
think there is no l 24 19
this l of such dear souls, this
dear, dear l 474 22
thou on the l 419 33
through the broad bright l 506 21
to the French the l 125 23, 407 1
to the Promised L 35 4
what thing of sea or l? 350 31
when house and l are gone 209 19
where is the l of Luthany? 545 5
where lies the l? 147 13
where the l she travels from? 147 13
who can help loving the l 356 8
wonders in the l of Egypt 45 41
wonders in the l of Ham 398 13
Land kemst du das L? 224 6
Landau gun-orses in the l 301 11
Land-breeze shook the shrouds 162 10
Landed Sir Roger inclined to
the l interest 2 13
Landing-place he gain'd the l. 417 11
safe to the l 323 29
Landlord come, l, fill 5 24
l's black-eyed daughter 366 2
Land-lubbers lying down below 9 3
Landmark removeth his neigh-
bour's l 46 27
Landmarks great men l in the
state 100 10
Landor with L and with Donne 586 13
Land-rats and water-rats 463 15
Lands' broader l and better days 144 2
call the l after their own names 395 1
hundred little l within one 41 21
in faery l. forlorn 288 1
it comes from the west l 334 15
l beyond the sea 577 4
l I was to travel in 31 19
l were fairly portioned 323 21
l where the Jumbies live 111 21
much I owe to the L that grew
other l beneath another sun 303 10
quantity of dirty l 546 23
though not of l. 483 8
Landscape fades the glimmering l
view the l o'er 583 11
Landscape-painter, he is but a l
once more that l. 229 28
535 2
535 8
Landscapes if l were sold 514 15
Land-travel in l or sea-faring? 97 20
Lane: blue above l. and wall 90 37
cottage in a l (Park L) 223 7
in an English l. 91 3
l, highway, or open street 549 6
little boy who lives down the l. 360 9
while there's a country l. 373 15
*Langage de bonne soupe et non de
beau l* 353 16
Langmut ob aus L. Er sich säumet 315 22
Language Chatham's l was his
mother-tongue 163 1
consenting l. of the heart 215 11
decent obscurity of a learned l 217 4
don't think anything of that l 177 15
English no respect for their l 490 44
enrichment of our native l. 194 4
fancies that broke through l. 95 21
finality is not the l. of politics 180 24
for learning me your l. 479 26
heart doth need a l. 152 10
if everything else in our l should
perish 326 3
I love the l of his heart 386 13
in l. quaint and olden 316 23
in the best chosen l. 22 22
l. all nations understand 40 11
l. I have learn'd these forty
years 474 14
l is a perpetual Orphic song 497 14
l. is fossil poetry 200 32
l. is the dress of thought 278 3
l. is the flesh-garment, the
body, of thought 127 10
l. of the age is never the l. of
poetry 231 21
l. plain 159 16
l. that would make your hair curl 222 6

Language (cont)

l was not powerful enough 177 17
learned his great l. 93 3
my l fails! 41 8
my l is plain 238 32
natural l of the heart 422 27
neither speech nor l 392 32
no l but a cry 532 34
no l, but the l of the heart 386 4
of his strange l all I know 308 23
of our l the lodesterre 321 9
only speak one l 182 10
persuasive l of a tear 143 28
quotation enlargement of the
l 277 22
some entrance into the l 27 27
sure in l strange 286 33
that dear l which I spake like
thee 323 9
that those lips had l! 160 25
there's l in her eye 481 26
under the tropic is our l spoke 558 8
use any l you choose 219 9
use in measured l 532 4
who shall ever find joy's l? 81 12
you taught me l 479 26
Languages great feast of l
instructed in all l. living and
dead 176 38
in the graves of deceased l 175 6
knowledge of the ancient l 82 16
l are the pedigree of nations 276 4
none of your live l 175 6
silent in seven l 20 6
speaks three or four l 482 5
took and gave l 401 34
vulgar l that want words 281 27
wit in all l 194 5
Languid at thou l.? 361 10
l patience of thy face 152 19
restore the tone of l Nature 162 36
Langush, relieve my l 168 12
Langushes, cat l loudly 241 27
Langushment: tale of love and l. 289 3
Langur l cannot be 408 9
l is not in your heart 171 20
Langours lilies and l of virtue 522 23
Lank days seem l and long 222 1
thou art long, and l 149 19
Lantern experience a l on the
stern 152 24
in thy dark l 340 9
l unto my feet 390 21
Lanterns feast of l. 379 22
Laodamea died 309 12
Lap asked Carrie to sit on his l. 233 6
chills the l. of May 226 10
cool flowery l of earth 16 22
dropt in her L. 206 3
fresh l of the crimson rose 466 37
l me in soft Lydian airs 342 7
l. of the new come spring 475 30
old enough to l 568 22
on the l. of June 253 18
sea-fogs l. and cling 302 70
sing lullaby and l. it warm 80 8
sun in the l of Thetis 110 43
uncover, dogs, and l. 480 25
upon the l. of Earth 230 13
La Palie: Provence and L. 146 33
Lap-dogs, when l. breathe their
last 385 17
Lapidary in l. inscriptions. not
upon oath 272 35
Lapidem gutta cavat l. 372 10, 11
Lapland: lovely as a L. night 583 2
Lapped: all thy friends are l. in
lead 35 18
l in proof 456 19
Lapping: l hear lake water l. 585 12
Laps: tumbling into some men's l. 24 30
Lapse: liquid l. of mumuring
streams 348 32
to l. in fulness 420 35
Lapwings feel the leaden death 386 32
Larabaga: there's peace in a L. 294 31
Larch, plumets tuft the l. 533 12
Lard their lean books 109 3
Larded with sweet flowers 436 22
Lards the lean earth 439 18
Larem, ventimus l. ad nostrum 132 21
Large: as l as store 244 19

INDEX

Large (cont)		Lasses come l and lads	5 25	Late (cont)	
bimbling, and bright, and l	17 28	honest men and bonny l.	108 3	bad die l	170 2
how l a letter l have written	67 49	l a' liting	108 18	beginning l	349 5
l am l, l contain multitudes	568 1	spent among the l O!	105 37	finds too l that men betray	226.18
l as life and twice as natural	131 18	Lassie l love a l	310 12	five minutes too l all my life	158 25
l cold bottle	204 2	my love she's but a l yet	250 20	it came to them very l	294 30
l draughts of intellectual day	165 39	young l wi' an auld man	108 26	l and early pray	583 10
l utterance of the early Gods	286 6	Last after L, returns the First	80 22	l and soon	582 18
left him at l	344 20	all on our l cruise	514 34	l at plough	236 8
little volume, but l book	166 8	at l, at l, unite them there!	147 7	l, l in the gloamin'	250 22
old Priest writ l	351 27	at our l hour fall from thee	391 43	never too l for delight	357 1
set my feet in a l room	393 28	at the l, best	423 36	nightingale does sit so l	332 27
so l, and smooth, and round	507 4	beggarly l doot	163 44	not too l to-morrow	14 27
speke he never so roudliche		best and the l	95 10	say it is l and dusky	551 21
and l	137 23	die in the l ditch	103 33	she is l	536 15
things to come at l	481 8	Earl can l but a few years	84 27	sorrow never comes too l	230 30
Large-brained woman	88 6	eternal Now does always l.	158 2	tarnish l on Wenlock Edge	263 13
Large-hearted man	88 6	even to the l l	574 24	too l came l to love thee	21 22
Large-ly drinking l sobers us	382 22	eyes, look your l l	478 44	too l, too l l	530 10
Larger l am l, better	568 5	fear, the l of ills	193 38	too l to seek a newer world	541 3
l heart	533 20	first, l, everlasting day	184 6	viewing him since, alas, too l l	280 10
l than human	531 32	first to come and l to go	318 7	when others cry, 'Too l'	88 23
Largest universal	414 8	forbode the l	411 1	whom still he found too l	190 24
Largest l and most comprehen-		happy. to be but the l man	86.24	who of l for cleanliness	157 4
sive soul	194 6	held to the l man	233 20	worse when it comes l in life	269 11
shout with the l	178 31	her l disorder mortal	225 16	Lated Cupid abroad was l.	231 33
those of the l size	130 20	he that comes l is commonly best	109 4	Later l'll meet 'im l on	297 4
Lark as sweetly as the l	465 22	in both the l	193 9	<i>Lateriam quam l accepisset</i>	120 8
busy l, messenger of day	137 70	in life's l scene	279.10	Latest l-born and loveliest vision	288 4
hark! hark! the l	429 25	it will l my time	125 33	Love's l breath	180 20
herald l	350 3	I will give unto this l	60 8	Lath of wood painted like iron	73 1
l becomes a sightless song	533 25	l and best of all God's works	349 17	Lather good l is half the shave	252 8
l begin his flight	341 31	l and greatest herald	190 2	Latan prince of the L name	323 14
l charmed, rook-racked	254 22	l arrow	140 18	Latin he speaks L.	445 41
l drop down at his feet	538 1	l at His cross	35.25	L for a candle	204 6
l from her light wing	166 24	l enemy	67 9	L names for horns and stools	105 23
l now leaves his wat'ry nest	169 13	l great Englishman is low	537 13	L, queen of tongues	281 26
l sang loud and high	73 11	l his sorrow, first his joy	232 2	L was no more difficile	110 4
l shall sing me hame	167 23	l kind word to Christ	96.5	learn L as an honour	144 16
l soars	87.30	l man in	363 4	must carve in L or in Greek	557 22
l's on the wing	94 40	l of all he was seen of me also	67 5	ne yet of L, ne of Greek	510 15
l, that terra-lira chants	485.16	l of all the Romans	452 2	small L, and less Greek	281 13
late l twitters	241 21	l of a race in ruin	140.14	you understand L?	203 14
more tuneable than l	466.21	l of life	95.13	<i>Lato artes intulit agrest l</i>	257 14
music soars within the little l	87.30	l of that bright band	241.10	Latitude. l's rather uncertain	402 22
my state, like to the l	486 24	L. of the Mohicans	157 2	longitude and l for a seine	550 20
nightingale, and not the l.	478 26	l out a night in Russia	461 25	Latoun he hadde a croys of l	137.22
no l could pipe	293 6	l reader reads no more	251 8	<i>Latrone cantabit coram l</i>	283 17
no l more blithe	72.15	l sad squires ride slowly	141 27	Latter Blessed the l end of Job	49.34
shrill-gorg'd l	454.4	l state worse than the first	59 19	carry off the l	376.23
shrill sweet l	253 16	l thing l shall dol	373 9	Europe's l hour	16 23
some late l singing	241 23	l this way a-fishing	559 19	farewell, thou l spring!	428 28
swallow for the holy l.	87 28	l, till you write your letter	186 18	former and the l rain	389 21
we rise with the l	80 2	l time l saw Paris	235 5	stand at the l day	49 6
Larks four L and a Wren	311 2	l to lay the old asside	382 29	Laud l and honour to the Father	361 14
hear the l so high	262 21(-263)	l words. Michael Angelo	406 13	to dust a little gilt more l.	481 22
mounting l.	386 32	l words Narcissa spoke	384 25	Laudable write well in l things	352 2
mount l aloft	248 5	l year's words	197 14	<i>Laudamus Te Deum l</i>	13 14
Larkspur listens	536 15	look thy l on all things lovely	171 9	<i>Laudant illa sed ista legunt</i>	331 25
Lars Persena of Clusium	323 10	many that are first shall be l.	60 5	<i>Laudator temporis acti se puero</i>	256.2
Lartus. back, L!	323 24	my l Duchess	93 34	<i>Laudatur probitas l et alget</i>	282.23
<i>Lasciate ogn speranza</i>	168 17	no l. nor first	94.46	<i>Lauda dignum l virum Musa vetat</i>	261.1
<i>Lasciva Galatea l puella</i>	555 26	of many kisses the poor l.	425.27	<i>mors</i>	
Lascivious clasps of a l Moor	409.32	one more, and thus the l.	473.11	<i>Laudes semper nomen l.que</i>	
Lash delight at once and l the		sex to the l	192.6	<i>maneunt</i>	553.21
age	382 16	system .l. her time	414.9	<i>Laudi concedant laurea l</i>	145.8
l, of film	477 7	think the l. opinion right	383 1	Lauds. lvtle byrdes syng l	239.5
l. the vice and follies	134.6	this day may be the l	362 20	Laugh anything awful makes me l	307.11
neebor's name to l.	105 27	though l, not least in love	450 7	atheist-l	105.20
Lashed he l the vice	521 3	too warm work to l long	362 24	cannot make him l.	442.20
Lashes: ordered him three hun-		to the l. moment of his breath	224.10	for whom did he. l. else	90.18
dred and fifty l.	179.15	what is it that will l?	535.17	if l l at any mortal thing	116.9
Lass amo, amas, l love a l	370.5	when l l saw Waring	97 20	l and be well	231.27
drink to the l.	500.39	world's l. night	185 17	l and the world laughs	568 26
every l. a queen	203.19	would that this might be the l.	160.21	l as he sits by the river	88 12
for a l. wi' a tocher	106.8	Last Judgement: L. draweth nigh	73 23	l a siege to scorn	461 2
give him his l, his fiddle	162.21	L. s fire must cure	90 20	l as l pass in thunder	492.26
l loved a l., a fair one	572.13	Lasted: rice while it l	209 22	l at a fall	92.42
kiss a bonnie l.	108 10	their lives till now had l.	280.9	l at all disaster	315.29
l. that has acres o' charms	106.7	Lasting: full l is the song	336.45	l at all you trembled at	161 35
l. that loves a sailor	173.8	l too, for souls not lent	336.45	l at gilded butterflies	454.19
l. to go a-gipseying. with	307.29	sweet, not l.	431.20	l at my own cenotaph	493.11
l. unparallel'd	426.14	what l joys the man attend	568.21	l at's while we strut	425.2
lordliest l. of earth	84.15	Lastly: as he pronounces l.	342.23	l at them in our turn	23.5
lover and his l.	428.30	Lasts: all that is l. ever	95.22	l, be jolly	262.18
never show a l. as comely	298.20	Latch: draw the l.	360.14	l, heart, again	584 19
penniless l. wi' a lang pedigree	360.18	no l. ter de golden gate	238.24	l, like parrots at a bagpiper	462.30
solitary Highland l.	580.28	Latchet: whose shoe's l. I am not		l, or mourn with me	161.25
sweet l. of Richmond Hill	327.5, 551.5	worthy	61.2	l sans intermission	427.15
Tents of Shem, dear l.	298.27	Latchfords: letting in the L.	518.23	l, their pride	90.14
this l. so neat	327.5, 551.5	Late: age too l.	349.16	l. to scorn the power of man	460.5
<i>Lasse: tout casse, tout l.</i>	12.21	alas! 'tis now too l!	202.14	l. to see how fools are vexed	170.21

INDEX

Laugh (cont)

l to see them whirl 492.29
l uproariously in youth 84.14
l where we must 383.8
l with me, or at me 513.2
loud l the vacant mund 224.17
made a cat l 379.23
make fools l i' the alehouse 470.28
men that l, and weep 523.18
nobody has ever heard me l 139.20
not a thing to l to scorn 428.23
they l me to scorn 393.3
they l that win 472.23
those l whose lungs are tickle 433.18
tickles us, do we not l? 464.8
to chide, to l, to weep 423.15
truth th' exploded l shall win 85.4
unbecoming a man of quality to l 154.31
unextinguishable l in heaven 85.15
valleys l and sing 395.30
wherefore did Sarah l? 44.51
who but must l 385.29
Laughable schemes of political improvement l 271.34
swear the jest be l 462.30
Laughed, folks mus' speck ter be l at 238.10
l him out of patience 424.12
l and moaned about 89.24
l at that these twenty years 227.7
l, at the power of Love 302.29
l his word to scorn 162.4
l in death 508.5
l in the sun 84.2
l loud and long 150.11
l with counterfeited glee 225.1
nor l, nor cried 401.29
sighed deep, l free 97.28
so loud, loud l he 31.24
they l consumedly 203.11
when he's l and said his say 543.6
when the first baby l 36.7
Laughing another half stand l by 443.8
cannot forbear l and jeering 377.20
God's l in Heaven 584.10
happiness is no l. matter 505.26
he l said to me 76.9
l, devil in his sneer 115.2
l, heart's long peace 84.18
l, immoderately at stated intervals 504.20
l is heard on the hill 76.14
l, quaffing time 193.31
l queen 205.23
L. Water 317.26
set the crew l 208.15
sun was l sweetly 585.6
Laughs' at lovers' perjuries Jove l 477.20
far l the morn 229.23
he l like anything 141.34
Jove but l at lovers' perjury 193.13
l, the sense of misery away 162.21
l to see the good things 249.22
l to see the green man pass 250.6
more so, when he l 512.32
she l with a harvest 269.15
while she l at them 154.28
Laughter boughs of April in l shake 80.12
dearer her l free 233.1
eyes overrunning with l 316.5
his l at their quaint opinions 348.30
in her lovely l shows 124.5
invent anything that tends to l 441.11
l, and the love of friends 41.17
l, for a month 439.7
L. holding both his sides 341.20
l, is... sudden glory 248.24
l, learnt of friends 84.21
l of a fool 51.10
l, of her heart 235.5
laugh thy girlish l 561.3
man is distinguished by... l 2.32
'mid l free 10.21
O Christ, the l 334.2
our sincerest l 498.9
peals of l... round thee break present l 385.23
so ill-bred as audible l 482.28
to make faces and produce l 139.7
under running l 272.34
544.13

Laughter (cont)

weeping and the l 187.11
wine and women, mirth and l 115.33
with weeping and with l 324.1
worst returns to l 453.37
yea, for my l 451.15
Laughters tears and l for all time 89.2
Launch fear to l away 562.16
joyous we too l out 567.2
your glorious standard l again 123.10
Launched a thousand ships 330.5
Laundry it all goes into the l 302.5
Laura, if l had been Petrarch's wife 115.39
rose-cheeked L., come 123.16
Laurea concedant l laud 145.8
Laureate strew the l hearse 342.31
Laurel Apollo's l bough 330.12
l for the perfect prime 409.28
l is green for a season 525.8
l, ivy, vine 336.38
l outlives not May 525.8
l, the palms, and the paeon 525.6
l wreaths entwine 238.26
that she might l grow 332.16
this l greener from the brows 539.11
thy l, thy glory 286.1
Laurels l all are cut 33.9
once more, O ye l 342.10
thy l torn 506.3
worth all your l 118.32
Laurel-tree carved from the l 545.7
Lauriers les l. sont coupés 33.9
Lous' non ultima l est 257.6
Lave l in it, drink of it 252.21
let the l go by me 515.27
whistle owre the l o't 108.29
Lavender hot l, mints 485.25
l water tinged with pink 312.6
Lavender'd linen, smooth, and l 285.24
Lavinia she is L 480.33
Lavishly who l commends 142.28
Law, against reason of no force in l 148.3
all's love, yet all's l 96.22
all that keep the Jungle L. 299.26
army of unalterable l 336.17
as touching the l, a Pharisee 68.20
ayont the l 516.20
become a universal l 284.5
bloody book of l 469.44
born under one l 232.14
Common L. of England l laboriously built 243.9
crown's quest l 437.4
Custom that is before all l 168.6
custom, that unwritten l 169.9
despair, l, chance 185.14
fair play of the criminal l 187.25
first is l, the last prerogative 192.24
fulfilling of the l 66.12
fulfil the l of their being 20.13
God is thy l, thou mine 347.20
having my l disobey'd 375.16
he that loveth fulfilled the l 66.11
higher l, than the Constitution 422.23
highest l, of his being 200.23
his will his l 164.19
I am not determining a point of l 101.5
I crave the l 465.7
I find then a l 65.50
if he only knew a little of l 7.4
if the l supposes that 178.1
ignorance of the l 422.4
l, my Lords, embody the L. 218.35
incline our hearts to keep this l 390.6
in l's grave study six 148.8
is the l, of our side if I say ay? 476.46
is the l sin? 65.47
keeps the l in calmness made 575.10
keep ye the L. 301.26
laid His hand on Moses' l 74.13
l, again the wearin' o' the Green 9.6
l, can take a purse 111.26
l, doth give it 465.10
L. her seat is the bosom of God 253.36
l is a ass 178.1
L. is a bottomless pit 14.6
L. is the true embodiment 218.35
L: It has honoured us 563.7
l of thy mouth is dearer 399.17

Law (cont)

l perfection of reason 148.4
l's delay 434.4
l so general a study 100.30
l take care o' raskills 196.22
l unto themselves 65.35
l which governs all l 101.26
lesser breeds without the L. 300.26
let them relearn the L 297.22
make a scarecrow of the l 461.22
more ought l to weed it out 27.4
nature's great l, and l of all men's minds 17.14
nature's l, that man was made to mourn 107.1
necessity hath no l 167.11
never a l of God or man 301.3
no l no transgression 65.39
no lust because no l 531.25
nor l, nor duty bade me fight 584.21
nor the world's l 478.37
not any l exceeds his knowledge 135.19
not come to destroy the l 57.43
nothing is l that is not reason 387.14
not known sin, but by the l. 65.47
offends no l 135.19
old father antick, the l 438.11
one God, one l 533.37
one l for all 101.26
our reason is our l 349.14
part of the Common L. of Eng-land 233.22
part of the l of the land 292.4
people crushed by l 103.12
prisons are built with stones of L 77.15
progress is the l of life 94.23
purloins of the l 201.33
quicken thou me in thy l 399.15
quillets of the l 445.20
reason is the life of the l 148.4
Reign of L 14.12
rich men rule the l 226.16
seven hours to l 279.21
shamrock is by l forbid 9.6
stoop to any other l 135.19
this is l, I will maintain 7.9
this is the l and the prophets 58.22
this is the L. of the Jungle 298.19
this is the L. of the Yukon 422.20
this is the royal L 157.13
those by l protected 106.24
to himself is a l rational 135.19
transgression of a l of nature 205.6
unchanging l of God 373.16
very good l for all that 410.30
wedded love, mysterious l 347.26
we live l to ourselves 349.14
who to himself is l, no l. doth need 135.17
windward of the l 143.5
windy side of the l 484.12
wrest once the l 465.2
your Majesty's will is l 220.21
Lawful: all things are l for me 66.39
art l as eating 486.1
l that he should stoop 135.19
l to do what I will with mine own 60.8
l. to wear weapons 401.13
nations knew their l lord 190.31
neither quite l nor quite right 111.35
that which is l and right 55.30
their l occasions 400.29
Law-giver: Judah is my l 395.23
Lawless linsy-woolsey brother 110.34
Lawn bird-haunted English l 17.10
brushed dew from l 119.17
furtively over the l 235.14
l about the shoulders thrown 246.4
l as white as snow 485.29
leave the printed l 264.1
rivulets hurrying thro' the l 539.5
twice a saint in l 384.24
upon the upland l 230.11
Laws: house with l enclosing it 516.12
l. and avenues 296.30
like satyrs grazing on the l. 329.20
Laws: as for Thy l 244.16
bad l. are the worst sort of tyranny 100.16
base l. of servitude 191.41

INDEX

Laws (cont)		Lay (cont)		League for many a l the Oxus	
beginning with the l	387 23	soft Llewellyn's l.	229 21	half a l. half a l.	17.28(-18)
breaking of l	357 23	to a seductive l.	573 9	keep a l till death	528 13
breaking up of l.	530 12	unpremeditated l	417 1	l but barely three	475 27
breathing household l	577 16	warbling his Doric l	343 6	many a l. Ocean smiles	30 18
drama's l	279 1	where Cressid l that night	405 17	she hadna sail'd a l. a l.	347 2
for the l l	323 2	yester-morn our army l	23 19	Leagues l beyond those l	30 18
fountains whence all civil l	24 33	your sweet responsive l	168 14	long l apart deserv'd	411 8
give his little senate l	385 20	Laying on of hands	391 15	Leah this Rachel-and-L is mar-	147 6
gives his little senate l.	381 7	Layman poor l l	502 2	riage	146 27
had l not been	169 10	Lays constructing tribal l.	297 0	Leak one l will sink a ship	99 28
if l are their enemies	103 12	know wot l afore us	176 28	she sprang no fatal l	162 11
L, by which their Life and their		she l it on with a trowel	154 33	Leal land o' the l	360 19, 20
Goods	135 28	thinking l lads underground	263 18	Lean his wife could eat no l	367 10
l. grind the poor	226 16	Lazy l finger of a maid	477 7	lard their l books	109 3
l. lean on one another	102 34	liftin' the l ones on	229 15	laws l on one another	102 34
l. like cobwebs	25 1, 519 7	looking l at the sea	299 15	l abhorred monster	478 44
l. nets	499 18	Lea. on fair Kirconnell l	31 3	l and flashy songs	342 29
l. of England are at my com-		on yonder l, on yonder lea	107 24	l and hungry look	448 26
mandment	442 36	slowly o'er the l	229 28	l and slipper'd pantaloons	427 21
l of God and man and metre		standing on this pleasant l	582 18	l and the ill favoured kine	45 17
l of life. l of death	315 14, 416 10	sun has left the l	420 9	l, anti-everythings	250 28
l of poetic truth and beauty	19 22	Lead affections gently l us on	581 25	l as much to the contrary	234 3
L of the Land will instruct		all thy friends are lapp'd in l	35 18	l body and visage	212 16
you	135 28	changyd into l	583 26	l down low in Linden Lea	35 13
l or kungs can cause or cure	226 17, 278 29	down like lumps of l	249 15	l unwash'd artificer	447 41
l. were made to be broken	365 11	if the blind l the blind	59 39	l upon it lightly!	206 4
let l and learning die	320 10	I would l thee	52 21	l upon the thought	15 11
Nature's l lay hid in night	382 17	l, and l follow	530 7	l was so ruddy	225 10
not care who should make the l	208 31	l, kindly Light	364 10	my l and low ability	484 17
not due to irresistible l	30 18	l me forth beside the waters	393 10	on which if a man l	48 33
nothing to do with the l but to		l me, O Lord	102 10	she help'd him to l.	33 20
obey	262 4	l on our days to age	451 35	study had made him very l	252 24
not obey the l too well	200 34	l the Surrey spring again	299 24	Leander L, Mr Ekenhead, and I	115 32
repeal of bad l.	228 23	l those that are with young	54 11	on Hero's heart L lies	264 5
rules of the game l of Nature	266 20	l us, Heavenly Father, l us	195 23	Leaned, he l on a staggering	
schoolmasters deliver us to l	245 5	l us not into temptation	58 4	lawyer	141 26
sweeter manners, pure l	513 20	let thy gost thee l	136 20	l her breast up-till a thorn	35 17
their l approve	192 32	little child shall l them	53 18	Leaning l across the West	81 26
think the l of God will be sus-		little l best fits a little float	245 19	l, on Jesus' bosom	63 48
pended	489 31	people easy to l	85 3	l together	197 10
tho' not judges of l	403 2	scald like molten l.	454 14	l upon her beloved	52 22
to have all L chang'd	135 28	sure to l him out of his way	278 23	Leans he l upon his hoe	329 19
unequal l unto a savage race	540 11	to l but one measure	418 19	how she l. her cheek	477 14
war has its l.	363 11	to l from joy to joy	582 3	l, and hearkens after it	186 25
whether L be right	569 11	to l such dire attack	323 22	Leap great l in the dark	249 2
your l, institutions, and your		when we think we l.	119 12	I'll l. up to my God	330 7
false god	551 13	whither wilt thou l me?	432 6	I shall l over the wall	392 30
Lawyer as a l knows how	161 38	who will l me into the strong		it were an easy l.	438 38
cheapest l's fee	107 31	city?	395 23	lame man l up	54 3
for her the l. pleads	35 22	Leadn if I use l ones	40 27	l in ourselves	452 5
he leaned on a staggering l.	141 26	lapwings feel the l death	386 32	l thou, attire and all	425 12
if l's hand is fee'd	214 19	with l foot time creeps	267 28	look before you ere you l.	111 2
L. killing a viper	151 10	Leadn-eyed l despairs	287 27	look ere thou l	550 3
l no business with the justice		pale, and l	252 24	made a l. into the dark	85 9
or injustice	275 32	Leadn-stepping lazy l hours	351 31	sometimes l from hiding-	
what a l tells me I may do	101 3	Leader in camps a l. sage	418 8	places	582 10
Lawyers l. are met	215 6	l is farrest	15 16	though gay they run and l	338 9
let's kill all the l	445 37	Leaders Four-and-twenty l of	96 37	with a l and a bound	152 5
o'er l' fingers	477 7	revolts		Leaped baby l.	232 3
studious L. have their bowers	510 21	Leadeth he l me the quiet waters	421 1	I l headlong into the sea	290 7
woe unto you, l l	61 50	by	15 16	into the dangerous world I l	76 8
Lay beside the ungather'd rice hel.	317 16	Leading Apollo comes l his choir	421 1	knowledge of good and evil l.	
Brer Fox, he l low	238 17	l up the golden year	529 29	forth	352 8
Clerc before, and L. behind	110 34	l. wherever I choose	568 3	Leaping pulling in one's horse as	
he fell, he l down	46 50	of light and l. in England	102 24	he is l	237 22
help you with her l.	189 18	of light and l in the country	182 30	so long as there is no l.	518 31
here l l.	430 20	Leads: l — God knows where	116 21	spak o' l o'er a hinn	105 14
hung their heads, and then l by	446 18	l me from my love	263 12	Leaps, babe l up	576 7
I can't l. bricks	501 14	l me to the Lamb	161 1	knowledge. Not by l.	324 20
I'd l me down and dee	187 6	Leaf fade as a l	55 8	my heart l up	577 25
I never would l. down my arms	379 8	her silky l	165 17	wild cataract l	538 14
I will l. on for Tusculum	324 8	I believe a l. of grass	567 19	Leap-year: twenty-nine in each l	369 5
laid us as we l. at birth	16 22	if I were a dead l.	496 10	Leaf how pleasant to know Mr. L.	311 9
l. aside every weight	60 18	in tiny l.	92 14	Lea-riq meet thee on the l.	106 30
l. hold on life	354 11	I were like the l.	524 28	Learn cannot l men from books	182 41
l. it on with a trowel	181 22	last red l.	532 12	craft so long to l	138 22
l. me, O! where	483 6	l, the bud, the flower	599 33	diligent to l	575 5
l. on, Macduff	461 14	my days are in the yellow l.	118 26	gladly wolde he l	137 7
l. that earth upon thy heart	295 5	no l. upon the forest bare	492 24	glad to l of noble men	451 16
l. them down in their dens	398 10	November's l is red	418 1	he'd l. how to live	91 39
l. them straight	368 16	right as an aspes l...quake	138 33	how I caught it I am to l.	221 1
l thou on for Rome	324 8	sear, the yellow l.	460 36	if men could l. from history	462 28
l, thy sheaf adown and come	253 21	thin is the l.	522 14	if they will l. any thing	152 24
let Rustum l. about him	205 19	through green l. and through		I l. to pity them	67 3
like sepulchral statues l.	184 71	sere	359 3	l about women from me	225 12
next day, there she l.	139 2	wave, a l., a cloud	496 10	l all we lacked before	298 3
not where to l. his head	58 34	where the dead l. fell	286 3	l. and propagate the best	84 6
now I l. me down to sleep	8 18	with the l. still in October	37 15	l. from the Yellow an' Brown	19 12
rebellion l. in his way	440 27	Leafy: in the l month of June	140 35	l, nor account the pang	298 5
		since summer first was l.	468 20		95 15

INDEX

Learn (cont.)

l of me	59 10
l of me to die	382 8
l the hateful art	202 21
l to labour and to wait	317 8
l to write well, or not to write	193 28
neither l war any more	52 31
quick to l, and wise to know	104 20
read, mark, l	380 23
see and l the noble acts	328 1
so dull but she can l	464 19
so old but she may l	464 19
so much to l so little	178 42
to l and labour truly	391 9
we l so little	169 16
we live and l	381 3
wherefrom ye l your song	81 18
where there is much desire to l	352 14
Learned all l, and all drunk	163 32
decent obscurity of a l. language	217 4
fair and l, and good	87 24
grew within this l man	330 12
he was naturally l	194 6
l., and conn'd by rote	451 24
l aught else the least	342 28
l his great language	93 3
l in a lady's eyes	455 22
l is happy nature to explore	383 29
l Thy Grace and Glory	298 13
l to love the two	228 5
l without sense	143 22
less is l there	272 36
loads of l lumber	383 4
make the l smule	382 28
much l. dust	163 10
never l anything from history	240 23
of the opinion with the l	155 3
proud that he has l so much	163 50
that l body wanted loyalty	548 20, 549 1
they will not be l.	397 4
things l on earth	93 40
words of l length	225 2
Learning all that weight of l	533 30
a' the l I desire	105 24
cry both arts and l. down	404 18
enough of l. to misquote	117 12
fraught with all l	225 27
grammar, and nonsense, and l.	226 2
hated not l worse than toad	351 17
her religion so well with her l	401 35
I'm l. 'ere in London	299 13
in l rules	164 38
in the middle age of a state, l.	27 36
Jonson higher in l.	212 18
knew all that ever l writ	40 4
l, a mere hoard of gold	442 21
l hath gained most by those	books
l. is but an adjunct to ourself	212 15
l's triumph	455 21
l that cobweb of the brain	278 34
l will be cast into the mire	110 35
let. laws and l. die	102 18
little l.	329 10
love he bore to l.	382 22
men of polite l.	225 1
much l doth make thee mad	242 10
of light, of liberty, and of l.	65 23
of such deep l	181 4
picker-up of l's crumbs	510 15
renowned for l and piety	91 19
scaptr, l, physic	229 13
Secretary of Nature and all l	430 1
that loyal body wanted l	559 29
their l is like bread in a besieged	548 20, 549 1
town	272 31
then l. is most excellent	209 19
this l, what a thing it is	479 2
those twins of l.	447 10
wear your l. in a private pocket	139 18
whence is thy l?	215 21
Learnt: angling can never be	fully l.
forgoten nothing and l nothing	559 8
l. nothing and forgotten nothing	105 1
plainest taught, and easiest l.	526 17
Lease having so short a l.	350 14
l. of my true love	488 20
summer's l. all too short	488 2
Least: death. the l. of all evils	486 18
faithful in that which is l.	27 42
	62 22

Least (cont)

I am the l of the apostles	67 5
not l. in love	450 7
unto one of the l of these	60 34
very l. as feeling her care	253 36
what we l. expect	182 8
Leather as ever trod upon neat's-l	448 6
I'm sick o' wastin' l.	299 14
l bottel	9 23
l or prunella	384 7
on both sides, like a l. jerkin	481 23
Spanish or neat's-l	110 39
Leathern flits by on l wing	153 24
l. ears of stock-jobbers	162 20
l girdle	57 29
my l belt likewise	150 39
Leave all to l what he won	190 15
bowsey short l of your nymphs	526 23
by all ye l. or do	303 25
comrades, l me here a little	534 13
deil be in my feet' gun I l. ye	420 16
everlasting l of an old. com-	panion
for I must l thee	217 3
gave sign for me to l you	10 21
get l of your dads	449 14
how I l my country!	5 25
I l my character behind me	379 19
I l them where they are	500 37
intreat me not to l. thee	567 24
I pray thee l	47 1
l a child alone	189 14
l. all earth can take	96 2
l her to heaven	493 27
l him lying where he fell	432 18
l his country as good	23 24
l it buried in this vault	147 19
l it to men's charitable speeches	280 11
l me, l me to repose	28 15
l me, O Love	229 27
l my little wooden hut for you	502 5
l nothing of myself in me	335 22
l off first	165 31
l. off Tobacco	57 6
l, oh! l the light of Hope	307 8, 12
l. or drink it	122 40
l the bottle on the chimney-piece	298 15
l the evil	176 16
l. their job when they choose	328 2
l. their little lives in air	302 2
l. the Lot of Kaikobad	386 32
l the naked brain	205 19
l. then thy foolish ranges	284 23
l the Saxon alone	552 2
l the sick hearts	300 7
l the Wise to talk	84 17
l the word of God	206 9
l this barren spot to me	64 33
l. to Heaven the measure	122 8
l. to Robert Browning	279 12
l we now Thy servant	291 10
little nation l. to live	198 15
live in hearts we l.	313 4
love him, or l him alone!	122 15
man l. his father	580 2
not l my soul in hell	44 18
not l. to l. thus Paradise	392 27
often took l	349 29
oh, never l me!	402 6
sleep, why dost thou l. me?	6 2
smiles upon a second l.	155 35
they lack, l	431 24
they l. you, and you know them	195 13
to l. her far away behind	94 21
which thou must l ere long	285 14
wilt thou l. me thus?	487 17
Leaven l. of malice and wicked-	583 18
ness	66 28
little l. leaveneth the whole lump	389 35
not with the old l	66 27
Leavening: you must carry the l	66 28
Leaves: as l to a tree	480 38
as the l. grow on the tree	289 28
autumnal l like light footfalls	584 11
brown skeletons of l	496 2
burning of the l	150 9
chanting of the unquiet l.	72 21
close up these barren l.	586 8
crowding through the l.	581 16
crowned with calm l.	17 12
dazzling thro' the l.	523 20
Earth in new l. dressed	534 4
	498 12

Leaves (cont)

edged with grayish l.	236 19
famous harmony of l.	586 7
fond of handling the l.	500 16
green l of thy labour	524 4
green l. whispering	571 9
in the green l	575 13
its sweetest l yet folded	117 2
laughing l	522 2
l break forth	267 11
l dead are driven	496 4
l have their time to fall	241 14
l. it as fast as they can	315 15
L. of Life keep falling	205 16
l of the Judgment Book	527 11
l of the tree were for. healing	72 7
l them all about	295 21
l the world to darkness	229 28
l they are so green	32 14
l they were crisped and sere	381 1
light shade for the l	492 25
lisp of l.	521 30
lofty trees barren of l	486 15
long dead l	334 6
long l cover me	524 23
my dead thoughts like withered	l
noiseless noise among the l	496 11
no l, no birds	286 26
perished l of Hope	253 12
pickt from the l of any author	410 24
put l round his head	86 17
roses rear their l	176 2
shady l. of destiny	118 23
shatter your l	166 17
shows his hoar l	342 10
silent l are still	437 1
snug in l and grass	118 8
tender l. of hope	250 6
that lamentation of the l.	446 24
thick as autumnal l	586 7
thou among the l	344 25
through the velvet l the wind	287 25
violets cover'd up in l.	455 17
what if my l are falling?	287 31
what it l behind	496 11
where l. the Rose of Yesterday?	574 34
whole deck put on its l.	205 18
wild l that winds have taken	208 16
wint'ry l nor vernal	523 21
with l and flowers do cover	523 24
yellow l., or none, or few	563 30
Leavest scarce l. here memorial	487 16
Leave-taking world not worth l.	246 7
Leaving became him like the l. it	426 12
l for his country's sake	456 27
l her sins to her Saviour	205 3
l. mercy to heaven	252 22
Leavings: devil's l	204 25
Lebanon annual wound in l.	387 11
his countenance is as L.	520 48
thy nose. as the tower of L.	344 32
to cedar'd L.	52 14
Leben en ruhelofer Marsch war	285 25
unser L.	415 25
en unntz L ist en frulher Tod	224 1
wollt thy ewig l?	211 23
Lebens grun des L. goldner Baum	223 19
Lecher in my sight	454 8
Lecherous: l am rough and l.	452 20
Lecto: acquiescimus l	132 21
Lectoris: pro captu l fata libelli	335 11
Lecture: read to thee a l, Love	185 30
Lectures: I do not give l	567 21
l. in her night-dress	253 29
Mrs Caudle's Curtain L.	269 9
Led: Ben Adhem's name l.	263 18
he l. them forth	398 15
l. her up the stair	297 19
l me to him, blindfold	296 6
l my ragamuffins	440 34
l. the way	224 21
most l.	110 12
Prince. l. them on	122 3
that Scotland l in luv and le	581 26
thee gentle Spenser fondly l.	300 10
they l—a kind of	401 29
Leda as L., was the mother of	
Helen of Troy	374 11
for love of L.	510 20
L., the beloved of Jupiter	300 12
L. was...as white as he	510 20

INDEX

Ledge· over a l of grinite	146·17	Legislators unacknowledged l	499·10	Leom· vulpes aegrotō cauta l	256·20
Ledlow Farmer L late at plough	236·8	Legislature sentiments nol can	28·21	Leopard l her spots	55·18
Lee beautiful Annabel L	380·9	Legitimate warfare	363·11	l shall lie down with the kid	53·18
dead of joy, James L.	92·20	Legs all l and wings	34·15	Leopold dedicate your volumes to	145·30
swimming down along the L.	510·20	brought me to my last l	192·19	Prince L	344·33
waters of the River L	402·21	cannon-ball took off his l	252·20	Leporum medio de fonte l	321·2
when 'tis settled on the l	111·24	delighteth in any man's l	400·22	Leprosy, her skin was white as l.	149·13
Leek by this l	445·9	ever recuiver the use of his l	177·9	Lesbia l hath a beaming eye	356·24
Leeks· garlick, oynons, and eek l	137·20	fold his l and have out his talk	273·20	L nostra, L illa, illa L	133·5
Leer· assent with civil l	385·29	his head with his l	45·46	sweetest L let us live	123·19
Lees drink life to the l	540·32	his l are as pillars of marble	52·14	Lesbian down to the L shore	342·19
his skill runs on the l	247·18	his l bestrid the ocean	426·1	Lesley saw ye bonnie L ?	104·25
mere l is left this vault	458·24	his l have grown too long	311·14	Less beautifully l	401·32
wines on the l	53·31	his l have grown too short	311·14	care l, eyes to miss	186·25
Leeze me on drink!	106·12	his l hewn in two	30·14	condemns a l delinquent	111·26
Left: all l behind on the beach	128·5	if you could see my l	175·17	for nothing l than thee	184·12
better to be l	155·40	l without the man	163·38	greater glory dum the l	465·21
girl l behind me	10·13	lie between maids' l	435·4	greater prey upon the l.	231·26
his l hand is under my head	51·45	my 'erse's l, as they canters	537·6	in the l foul profanation	165·34
in her l hand riches	49·40	never have stood upon his l	174·11	l is learned there	461·32
l a lot of little things	294·18	poor Wat on his hunder l	488·28	l than 'kun'	272·36
l his pretty boy	232·3	short ears, straight l	488·27	l than kind	39·22
l not even Lancelot brave	531·21	slimy things did crawl with l	149·6	l than that no man shall have	34·31
l our country for our country's	36·20	taste your l, sir	483·24	l than the dust even l am l	430·26
good	233·10	trunkless l of stone	496·13	l than that no man shall have	409·2
l the room with silent dignity	70·29	upon one pair of English l.	444·4	l than the dust even l am l	254·16
l thy first love	58·2	walk under his huge l	448·22	little l	90·9
let not thy l hand know	254·10	when his l were smitten off	491·11	make l thy body hence	442·38
let them be l	41·20	Legunt laudant illa sed ista l.	331·25	much l when he's dead	175·36
moon on my l	539·19	Leicester Square farewell L.	571·1	nicely-calculated l or more	577·9
not l. to Spain	572·4	Leiden oder triumphuren	223·23	nor be l any l of them	586·14
now, alas! she's l me	66·27	Leipsic Fahren my L	116·34	not l nor more	411·23
one taken, and the other l.	513·1	type they get up well at L	89·30	pleased with l than Cleopatra	191·17
riches l	148·21	Leisure. add to these retired L	341·11	rather than be l	345·15
Sun came up upon the l	10·5	at l. marry'd	155·32	small Latin, and l. Greek	281·13
that we l, we lost	582·4	detest at l	116·44	you mean you can't take l	129·9
thou hast l behind powers	352·19	increased means and increased l	181·3	Lessen· because they l from day	129·21
use but of my l hand	578·1	John Wesley .never at l	273·20	to day	475·9
we are l, or shall be l, alone	17·18	l answers l.	462·26	Lesser or l than my name	531·27
we, we only, are l	333·1	l to be good	230·17	some l. god made the world	175·36
where l you Chrononhoton-	125·12	no blessed l for love	253·26	woman is the l man	534·32
thologos?	155·29	polish it at l	194·3	Lesson human birth, the l.	338·4
you l. off before you began	431·25	repent at l	155·32	Imperial l	208·23
Leit-hand into a l shoe	440·30	slander any moment's l	431·20	l you should heed	248·18
Leg· can honour set-to a l?	177·19	what l to grow wise?	17·4	love is the l	509·5
could stand upon one l.	441·19	wisdom by opportunity of l.	57·11	own the l just	33·12
decreasing l	337·20	Leman Lake L woos me	113·45	that learnt her l here	84·3
he has a l.	252·30	Lemon in the squeezing of a l.	227·5	Lessons· called l. because they	129·21
here I leave my second l.	170·10	take a suck at the l.	33·22	lessen	116·12
l. of mutton with the usual trim-	178·2	that you can squeeze out of a l	216·6	of two such l, why forget	141·31
mings	564·8	Lemonade black eyes and l.	356·9	Lest: l. they forgot	300·24
literary man—truth a wooden l.	246·16	essayed to drink l	11·1	l we forget	3·11
lost my l, by God!	429·3	Lend few l. (but fools)	549·25	l we should be by and by	185·27
my Julia's dainty l.	432·34	l l it instantly	245·12	Let bind me not, and l. me go	110·14
our steed the l	271·13	I'll l you something	484·17	head .to be l unfurnished	175·27
shape of his l	166·23	l less than thou owest	452·25	here's a church! l's go in!	45·10
what l. into your breeches first	475·11	l me your ears	450·17	I will not l thee go	240·7
which l goes after which?	450·24	l us Thine aid!	240·15	l balls like the Edinburgh Re-	41·4
you make a l	180·39	men who l.	306·10	view	304·18
Legacy: as a rich l.	260·18	to spend, and to l.	82·27	l. go, Sir! Down, Sir!	533·18
Legalized: we have l confiscation	21·21	Lender· neither a borrower, nor	431·25	l. go! you are hurtig bel	348·28
Leges: numerisque .l solutis	327·9	a l.	453·20	l him go	183·17
Legem. iudicium parium vel per l	526·5	Lenders: thy pen from l' books	403·17	l. in the great Creator	205·20
terrae	526·6	Lendeth· good man. .l.	533·34	l. it be as it may	131·34
necessitas dat l.	141·16	Lends he l. out money gratis	518·29	l it take them	44·2
necessitas non habet l.	529·6	something to love he l us	425·22	l's all go down the Strand	100·15
Legend· l. of an epic hour	317·19	three things I never l	115·30	l. there be light	45·40
L. of Good Women	291·25	Length: all l. is torture	128·15	l. us pass on!	389·25
Legends· whence these l. and	145·19	at full l. people's wooings	522·7	neither will l l Israel go	239·25
traditions?	168·23	at l. I realize	262·5	sore l and handed	275·34
Legens: aut l., aut scribens	412·18	beauty and l of days	173·22	they will not l. you have it	302·31
Leges: l. sine moribus vanae	296·26	distance and l.	346·6	written who might have l. it	450·9
silent enim l. inter arma	209·1	draws its dreary l.	80·11	alone	441·14
Legemmo: non vi l. avantē	60·57	fires the l of Ophiucus	491·40	Lethargy kind of l.	287·10
Legible: whose thoughts are l.	117·46	folly's at full l.	202·7	Letha: go not to L.	432·12
Legion: l. of the lost ones	120·7	his listless l.	357·1	rots itself .on L. wharf	306·7
L. that never was 'listed	297·8	in l. of days understanding	162·26	tedious shores of L.	122·12
my name is L.	143·31	l. and breadth enough	380·23	'tis L.'s gloom	525·8
with a l. of cooks	207·8	l. breadth and highth. .are lost	307·5	Lethan: drunken of things L.	16·5
Legion of Honour: cross of the L.	17·8	l. of burning sand	517·21	labour's dull, L. spring	432·4
. . . few escape	217·6	l. of days is in her right hand	433·17	Lets: him that l. me	26·40
Legiones: Pare, l. redde	102·35	l. without breadth	162·26	carry a l. to my love	301·13
Legions: ere yet we loose the l.	102·35	Lengthen: to l. our days	380·23	give 'im a l.	67·40
give me back my l.	102·35	Lengths: carry nature l. unknown	517·21	good face is a l.	21·14
she let the l. thunder past	102·35	before	433·17	how large a l. I have written	128·13
Legislation: would give them .	102·35	Lenore: sorrow for the lost L.	433·17	l. from his wife	67·22
much l.	102·35	Lent out my heart with usury	433·17	l. killeth	67·22
Legislative power. .nominated by	102·35	Lente: festina l.	433·17		
the executive	102·35	l., l. currit noctis equi	433·17		
Legislator: people is the rue l.	102·35	Lenten entertainment	433·17		

INDEX

Letter (<i>cont</i>)		<i>Liberal aliter non fit l</i>	331 23	Liberty (<i>cont</i>)	
name, and not the l.	11 6	<i>Libera Chusa in libero Stato</i>	134 3	their l consists in the Gov-	
not of the l	67 22	Liberal either a little L	219 6	ernment of those Laws	135 28
one l of Richardson's	272 12	fly-bowen phylacteries of the L		too much l	578 7
preference goes by l	469 24	Party	409 12	to seek power and to lose l	26 23
runs with a l	301 13	l deviseth l things	53 44	thy chosen music, L	581 13
thou unnecessary l l	452 33	l education	242 10	Transatlantic L	122 13
till you write your l	186 18	l of another man's	27 7	tree of l refreshed with,	
written a braid l	31 24	panted for a l profession	154 14	blood	268 23
yourself read in the bitter l	469 44	that l obedience	101 13	truly l desire their L.	135 28
Lettered locked, l, braw brass		to love her is a l education	511 25	utmost bound of civil l	352 4
collar	108 18	watchword of the great L party	82 18	vanguard of L	577 8
Lettering 's tript of its l and guld-		Liberally giveth to all men l	69 27	victory fatal to l.	351 16
ing	211 21	Liberal-minded booksellers l		when they cry L	351 19
Letters all your kind and be-		men	270 30	whoever gives, takes l	185 26
loved l	208 28	Liberator 'Europe's L'	116 27	wicked woman l to gad	57 2
Heav'n first taught l	382 2	<i>Liberaui animum meum</i>	43 17	Liberty Hall this is L	227 8
l copied all the l	221 16	<i>Liberts pro patria, pro l</i>	415 3	Libraries. books out of circulating l	413 7
l pray you, in your l.	474 2	<i>Libertas Imperum et l</i>	181 14	how much on our l	413 5
l Cadmus gave	116 2	<i>l et natale solum</i>	521 10	Library circulating l tree of	
l for a spy	301 18	<i>Liberte, etablissons notre vraie l</i>	354 23	diabolical knowledge	500 16
l four do form his name	151 20	<i>L' Egalite! Fraternite!</i>	12 16	furnish'd me from mine own l	479 23
l free and easy as one's dis-		<i>l' que de crimes en ton nom!</i>	408 15	my l was dukedom large	
course	370 18	Liberticide 'slave, and the l	491 15	enough	479 22
l from God	507 24	Libertines give up their l under		no gentleman's l without	306 26
l—I had l—I am persecuted		some delusion	101 16	shut not thy l against S T.C.	306 24
with l	156 2	more l than he can really take	268 7	take choice of all my l.	480 34
l, soft interpreters of love	401 31	Libetune charter'd l	443 7	turn over half a l	272 28
like women's l, all in the post-		puffed and reckless l	431 23	<i>Libras quot l in duce summo in-</i>	
script	239 10	Liberty, abstract l not to be		<i>venies?</i>	283 20
no arts, no l, no society	248 21	found	100 28	<i>Libre ne l, et partout il est dans les</i>	
no <i>Manual</i> , no l	119 32	among a people corrupt, l		<i>fers</i>	412 2
nought the l's space	138 40	cannot exist	103 24	<i>Libris nunc veterum l, nunc somno</i>	261 25
our future masters to learn their		brightest in dungeons, L l	114 33	<i>Libro ul l et chis lo scrisse</i>	168 23
l.	499 20	common l of earth and air	511 10	<i>Librorum sit bona l</i>	257 11
pause awhile from l	279 4	condition upon which God hath		Libya parts of L about Cyrene	64 26
pin up your hair with all your l	156 3	given l	167 26	Licence apothecary who has paid	
Republic of L	226 21	dead to all the feelings of l	379 3	a l.	505 28
Letter-writing great art o' l	179 7	delight with l.	510 17	L they mean	351 19
Lettest thou thy servant depart	61 20	eldest Child of L	582 6	rest love not freedom, but l	353 2
Letting in the Latchfords	518 23	first garden of L's tree	123 6	universal l to be good	148 11
Levee from a couch in. confusion	156 9	give me l, or give me death!	242 18	Licensed by the state l	73 28(-74)
Level l now with men	425 29	he that commands the sea is at		Licensing by l to misdoubt her	352 17
l. of every day's need	88 24	great l	27 26	Licentious all passages decent	
meander l with its fount	325 12	I must have l withal	427 17	obscurity	217 4
meander l with their fount	355 17	in doubtful things, l.	36 25	l idioms, and irregular combina-	
so ways she l	483 3	interfering with the l of action	338 25	tions	278 13
Levelled thy long l rule	340 18	it is for our l	379 15	rapacious and l soldiery	101 20
Levellers' your l wish to level		let there be light! said L.	493 24	Licentiousness: uncontrolled l. of	
down	271 12	l connected with order	100 13	a brutal soldiery	201 28
Leven lies across the lily l.	32 9	l. doing what one desires	338 31	<i>Licht mehr L!</i>	224 7
Levi jump, as Mr L did	34 25	l. don't agree with niggers	319 19	Lick cannot l his own fingers	478 32
Leviathan: draw out l. with an		l means responsibility	490 30	his enemies shall l the dust	396 25
hook	49 20	l. must be limited	103 22	l. into form	109 5
L, hugest of living creatures	348 26	l of the individual .limited	338 29	l the bloom'n' boots	297 1
that L.	398 11	l of the press	282 16	Licks pride that l the dust	385 34
Levin as to the burning l	418 2	l plucks justice by the nose	461 18	Lid: lifting up the l. of a white eye	335 28
Levite lean L went to sleep	387 24	l's a glorious feast	106 24	upon his pent-house l.	456 11
Levity 'little judicious l.	515 11	l's in every blow	107 33	Liddell L and Scott	11 7
Levy: malice domestic, foreign l.	459 4	l still more	93 31	this is Mrs L.	511 6
Lewd. certain l fellows	64 50	l. to know, to utter, and to		Laddesdale Eskdale and L.	420 8
Lancelot wanderingly l?	530 24	argue	352 16	Ladless eyes in Hell	411 2
<i>Lex: salus populi suprema l.</i>	422 8	l, what crimes. in thy name	408 15	Lids drops his blue-fringed l.	151 19
Lexicographer. L..a harmless		life, and l, and the pursuit of		eyes, with l to them	482 21
drudge	270 27	happiness	268 19	l. of Juno's eyes	485 26
wake a l	277 23	life, L, and the pursuit of hap-		they lift their heavy l.	374 23
Lexicography not yet so lost in l.	277 21	piness	11 11	with eternal l apart	288 17
Lexicon. in the l of youth	322 12	loudest yelps for l.	278 26	Lie, after all, what is a l?	116 32
two men wrote a l.	11 17	love of l. is the love of others	239 23	country folks would l	428 31
Liar. doubt truth to be a l.	432 42	loving-jealous of his l.	477 28	dare not l	535 43
every man a l	65 36	manly, moral, regulated l.	102 3	dost thou l so low?	450 12
l, and a fluent l. therewith	300 14	mansion-house of l.	352 13	fain wald l down	31 10
l, and the father of it	63 31	Milton wrote. at l. when of		give the world the l.	405 7
l like a l. gone to burning hell	473 20	Devis	77 7	God's own name upon a l	162 23
only answered, 'Little l.'	41 12	mountain nymph, sweet L.	341 30	happy low, l down!	442 3
picturesque l	550 22	my dear l, shall I leave thee?	156 12	he loves to l. a-basking	221 36
though a thief, a l, and a mur-		new nation, conceived in l	314 12	he makes me down to l.	421 1
derer	121 17	no such l.	319 4	here let her l!	192 18
thou l. of the first magnitude	155 9	of light, of l., and of learning	181 4	here l l, Martin Elginbrodde	326 19
Liars. all men are l.	399 7	on Naples and on l.	140 19	how still we see thee l.	84 24
fears may be l.	147 8	pardon something to the spirit		I cannot tell a l.	560 28
l ought to have good memories	501 13	of l.	100 25	if a l. may do thee grace	441 5
l. we can never trust	561 23	poverty. certainly destroys l.	275 5	if I tell thee a l.	439 20
our best conceits. greatest l.	189 5	proclaim l. to the captives	55 3	l l. among the children of men	395 18
Libanus: cedars of l.	398 19	rules of ancient l.	351 18	l easy, l l as lads would choose	263 17
Label in a frown	521 9	spirit of divines L.	151 21	in a cowspill's bell l l.	480 14
<i>Libellus: pro capiti lectoris .fata l.</i>	335 11	steps of virgin l.	580 20	in the street l. as they fell	411 13
<i>quidquid agunt homines .farrago</i>		such refreshing airs of l.	102 38	isn't told a l.	301 18
<i>l.</i>	282 25	sweet land of l.	504 19	launched. at the head of a l.	91 34
<i>Libellus: cui dono .movum l.</i>	132 19	symptom of constitutional l.	217 10	leads you to believe a l	74 12
<i>Libens: tecum obeam l.</i>	260 4	that little is achieved through L.	97 22	leopard shall l. down with the kid	53 18

INDEX

Lie (cont)

let me l. 516:15
l. all night betwixt my breasts 51:42
l. between maids' legs 435:4
l. by an emperor's side 472:26
l. circumstantial l direct 428:37
l down again 47:5
l down, and stray no further 425:22
l down for an aeon or two 303:19
l down like a tired child 498:25
l in the Soul is a true l. 282:12
l in wait for wealth 575:9
l long, high snowdrifts 263:13
l reclined on the hills 535:19
l shall rot 375:18
l still and slumber 562:1
l till seven 145:31
l that flatters 162:16
l upon the wings of night 478:19
l which is all a l may be met 529:32
loveth and maketh a l 72:9
mixture of a l add pleasure 27:30
my love and I would l. 262:21(-263)
nature admits no l 126:38
nicer to l in bed 310:15
no change though you l. under 263:5
not a man, that he should l. 46:19
not a stone tell where l l 386:27
nothing can need a l 243:27
nor the l that passeth through 27:31
saying, L with me 45:16
sent to l abroad 583:15
something given to l 426:7
sorer than to l for need 429:35
Spenser, l. a thought more nigh 30:21
that countenance cannot l 412:18
they l beside their nectar 535:19
though it be a foul great l. 29:16
to l. in cold obstruction 462:9
twilights where his chosen l. 96:31
under Dust to l. 266:8
when l l. where shades 171:7
when they l about our feet 573:17
where'er she l. 166:17
wholly believing a l. 297:17
who loves to l. with me 427:7
you l.—under a mistake 520:7
you must l. upon the daisies 220:26
you told a l. an odious damned l. 473:24
Liebe: was ist denn L.?
Lied: being l. about 297:10
but it l. 41:25
say they have l. 584:16
to cloak them, l. 300:18
Liege of all lotterers 455:8
Lien among the pots 390:7
Lies · all the l you can invent 73:24
believing their own l. 14:5
cruellest l. told in silence 514:33
don't deal in l. 297:10
expos'd he l. 191:7
far hence he l. 17:9
fiend that l. like truth 461:5
great l. about his wooden horse 268:15
great Prince in prison l. 185:2
he l. in his rights of a man 89:13
he l. now in the little valley 89:24
here he l. where he longed 516:15
here l. bold Robin Hood 31:22
history is a pack of l. 517:8
I say he l., and l., and l. 475:15
l. down to pleasant dreams 98:13
l. to hide it, makes it two 561:23
l. worse 191:34
life with its way before us l. 354:11
lifts the head, and l. 385:2
lone and alone she l. 171:24
Mandla told such Dreadful L. 41:0
nobody kens that he l. there 32:15
now l. he there 450:23
open truth to cover l. 154:36
Passion speechless l. 189:20
Rest is L. 206:9
so many l. I never heard 377:13
spread these l. 410:20
tell pale-hearted fear it l. 460:7
there l. gude Sir Patrick Spens 32:2
these l. are like the father 439:23
this poet l. 486:16
though I know she l. 488:16
tills the field and l. beneath 540:20

Lies (cont)

uneasy l the head 442:3
where Helen l 31:3
which way the head l. 405:15
who l beneath your spell? 254:14
Lieu qu'en un l un seul fait 78:6
Lieutenant saved before the 471:14
ancient 459:4
Lieutenant-Colonel to the Earl 381:9
of Mar 512:32
Life adds to this Fragment of L 512:32
after l's fitful fever 268:16
all human l is there 118:24
all is lost, except a little l 255:1
all l. death does end 92:31
all my l. seemed meant for 48:41
all that a man hath for his l 389:19
all the blessings of this l 439:41
all the courses of my l 95:31
angel of this l 179:28
anythin' for a quiet l 392:30
asked l thou gavest long l 281:23
author both of l and light 492:6
awakened from the dream of l 15:6
aware of his l's flow 190:14
bankrupt of l 205:6
before L's Liquor be dry 536:1
before my l. has found 308:25
before the fire of l. 128:15
bitterness of l 19:9
bloodthirsty clinging to l. 447:42
bloody house of l 352:5
books contain a potency of l, or to 277:18
book teach us to enjoy l, or to 88:24
endure it 414:21
breath, smiles, tears of all my l. 578:21
brevity of our l 361:12
brief is l. but love is long 279:2
brief l is here our portion 89:26
busy scenes of crowded l 251:15
but one l and one death
by l's unresting sea
by which their L. and Goods 135:28
... most their own 434:4
calamity of so long l. 19:6
calm's not l's crown 206:9
certain, that L. flies 390:50
chances of this mortal l 199:13
cling with l. to the maid 80:12
C Major of this l 575:10
conduct .three-fourths of l 20:10, 12
criticism of l 19:22
crushing out l 254:15
days of the years of my l. 45:25
dearer far than light and l 578:10
death of each day's l. 458:11
deep almost as l 576:16
defeat my l. 473:3
departed this l. in thy faith 390:30
depends poor Polly's l 214:21
desert where no l is found 253:28
disease of modern l. 18:14
doors to let out l 37:20, 335:2
dost thou love l? 211:15
dreamed that l was Beauty 7:18, 254:12
drink l. to the lees 540:32
ebbs out l's little day 322:1
either death or l the sweeter 462:3
either live or bear no l. 472:34
envy and wrath shorten the l. 57:5
except my l. 433:17
expatriates in a l. to come 383:11
facts alone are wanted in l. 175:28
feels its l in every limb 582:11
fellowship is l 359:19
following l. through creatures 384:22
you dissect 200:15
for curiosity and not for l. 568:9
for l. and joy 485:19
for the l. to come, I sleep 7:18, 254:12
found that l. was Duty 93:25
found your l. distasteful? 16:21
fount of fiery l. 180:20
from death to l.. yet recover 63:17
from death unto l. 38:28
from L.'s fresh crown 191:34
from the dregs of l. 96:25
gates of new l. 76:10
gave thee l., and bid thee feed 224:14
gave what l. requir'd

Life (cont)

giveth his l for the sheep 63:37
gave me l. 440:35
give new views to l 164:34
give thee a crown of l 70:30
give to me the l I love 515:27
glory of this l 480:22
God of l, and poesy 114:23
growth is the only evidence of l. 363:15
hath man no second l.? 15:4
here find l in death 151:17
her l serene 539:12
he studied from the l. 14:24
he that findeth his l 59:3
hills where his l rose 15:6
his former naughty l 390:2
his l in so long tendance 510:16
his l is a watch 522:7
his l was gentle 452:9
his l was in the right 158:5
his unkindness may defeat my l. 473:3
holdeth our soul in l 396:1
how good is man's l 96:21
how short is the longest l. 290:30
I bear a charmed l 461:10
idea of her l 469:6
I fetch my l and being 469:37
if l did ride upon a dial 440:32
if l was bitter to thee, pardon 522:13
I gave my l for freedom 202:18
in balance with this l. 584:21
in l. did harbour give 280:11
in l, in death, O Lord 322:2
in London all that l. can afford 273:23
in newness of l 65:44
in our l alone Nature 151:4
intend to lead a new l. 390:34
in their lives fought for l. 509:1
in the midst of l 391:42
in the time of this mortal l 380:22
is l a boon? 222:25
is L. worth living? 403:25
is not the l more than meat? 58:11
isn't your life extremely flat 222:1
it may be l, but ain't it slow? 242:28
jump the l to come 457:7
keep in a little l 441:1
known no day in all my l. 81:6
knows what l and death is 135:19
large as l, and twice as natural 131:18
last of l 95:13
later l renew 509:7
laws of l 473:27
lay down his l for his friends 63:57
lay hold on eternal l. 68:33
lay hold on l 354:11
lead a holy Christian l. 319:36
Leaves of L. keep falling 205:16
let me so read thy l. 165:31
L., a Fury slung flame 532:27
L. and all shall cease 368:10
L., and Death, and that For 293:7
Ever 94:37
l and light be thine for ever! 102:11
l, and splendour, and joy 448:36
l, being weary 383:7
l can little more supply 95:28
L., Death, Miracles 539:16
l for a blow 45:54
l for l. 355:9
l from the dead 523:19
l. has death for neighbour
l. has pass'd with me but 160:25
roughly 351:15
l. heroic 543:20
l. is a coquetry of Death 215:20
l. is a jest 210:28
l. is a joke that's just begun 106:25
l. is all a variorum 158:21
l. is an incurable disease 447:35
l. is as tedious 288:10
l. is but a day 377:5
l. is but an empty dream 85:16
l. is but the shadow of death 406:8
l. is fading fast away 241:26
l. is good 242:12
l. is made up of sobs 227:34
l. is mostly froth and bubble 326:20
l. is never the same again 111:32
l. is one long . getting tired 84:13
l. is our cry

INDEX

Life (cont.)

L is perfected by Death 89.4
 l is real l is earnest! 317 5
 l is the desert, l the solitude 587 14
 l is thorny 150 26
 l is very sweet, brother 78 24
 l just a stuff 89 27
 l lay waiting, so sweet 334 5
 l, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness 11 11
 l, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness 268 19
 l, like a dome of .glass 492 15
 l may change 493 23
 l of doubt diversified 89 32
 l offers—to deny! 236.37
 L of Johnson very great work 325.26
 L of l 497 9
 l of man a heroic poem 125 35
 l of man less than a span 28 16
 l of man, solitary, poor 248 21
 l of poor Jack 173 7
 l of the historian must be short 217 3
 l, on the ocean wave 415 11
 l on the whole is far from gay 312 11
 l, piled on l 549 32(-541)
 l protracted is protracted woe 279 7
 l radically wretched 277.42
 L's a single pilgrim 38 24
 l's business the choice 96 14
 l's but a span 471 9
 l's but a walking shadow 461.4
 l's common way 577.15
 l's enchanted cup 113 23
 l's journey just begun 160 27
 L's Little Ironies 237.4
 l so fast doth fly 169 16
 l so short, the craft so long 138.22, 248 13
 l's race well run 373 10
 l's too short for chess 120 2
 l succeed in that it seems to fail 95 16
 l's uncertain voyage 480 31
 l's wild restless sea 3 19
 l, that dares send 166 19
 l,—that in me has rest 83 8
 l, that leads melodious days 532 24
 l, that never knows harness 422 22
 L, the shadow of death 522.5
 l time's fool 440 37
 l, to him would be death to me 290 26
 l, treads on l 89 3
 l unto the bitter in soul 48 47
 l was but a flower 428 32
 l, we have loved 359 3
 l went-a-maying 152 20
 l! we've been long together 33 14
 l, with all it yields 90 42
 l, with its way 354.11
 l without it not worth our taking 412 11
 l, without theory 181.44
 l, would be very dull without them 570.2
 light of a whole l dies 79.5
 live a l half dead 350.24
 live thou thy l 81.5
 long l, better than figs looking on his l. 423.19
 Lord and giver of l. 424.1
 loath his l for my sake 390.20
 made l, a heaven on earth 59 3
 mad from l's history 202.5
 magazine of l, and comfort 252.20
 make a l of jealousy 243.19
 man of l upright 471 34
 man's l...allegory 123 23
 man's l, is cheap as beast's many-colour'd l 290.17
 married to a single l 278 34
 men deal with l as children 165.32
 mine honour is my l. 160.15
 most beautiful adventure in l. 474.10
 most glorious Lord of l. 212 1
 most loathed worldly l. 509 4
 mounts, hardly, to eternal l. 462 10
 my l, did...smack sweet 16.13
 my l, is one demd...grind 93 25
 my l, is preserved 177.25
 my l, is run his compass 45.11
 my l, my fate 451.39
 536.15

Life (cont.)

my l, upon her faith! 470.12
 my l, with the blood-thirsty 393 19
 my lines and l are free 244 9
 my soul, my l, my all 562 19
 my way of l is fall'n into the sear 460 36
 neither death, nor l, nor angels 65 58
 nobody can write the l of a man, but those who 272 7
 no l but the sea-wind's 523 14
 no l that breathes 540 27
 no, no, no l! 454 26
 no sound which tells of L 152 2
 nothing in his l became him 456 27
 not in thy body is thy l 410 32
 not one l shall be destroy'd 532 32
 not perish, but have everlasting l 63 9
 not so much l 286 3
 no wealth but l. 413 29
 O Death in L. 538 19
 of man's l a thing apart 115 25
 of mortal l the leaf, the bud 509 33
 O l, no l. 305 14
 O lover of my l 96 9
 one crowded hour of glorious l. 357 22
 one l for each to give 296 20
 on the tree of l sat 347.3
 on this l's rough sea 135.19
 our l, exempt from public haunt 426.30
 our l is closed, our l begins 566 25
 our little l, is rounded with a sleep 480 8
 our love is frail as is our l 202.1
 out of the book of l 70 32, 72.12
 O world! O life! O time! 494.18
 painful escapes of fitful l 80 17
 passing on the prisoner's l. 461.23
 passion and the l. 151 3
 pay glad l's arrears 95 11
 people say that l is the thing 504.16
 plants fruits of l, and beauty 74.25
 poorest he hath a l to live 405 6
 present l of men 38 31
 progress is the law of l. 94.23
 railing at l 143 8
 ravin up thine own l's means 458 29
 reason is the l of the law 148 4
 reason thus with l 462 3
 receive the crown of l 69 28
 reck'd not of the l, he lost 114 19
 red l might stream again 287 3
 regardeth the l of his beast 50 2
 require the l of man 44 42
 rest of his dull l. 37 12
 resurrection, and the l 63 40
 righteous, and sober l. 388 12
 Roman's l 323 27
 saw l steadily 16 2
 sea of L, and Agony 495 5
 seas of l, like wine 548.18
 see into the l of things 581 25
 sequester'd vale of l 230 7
 sequester'd vale of rural l. 387 8
 set before you l and death 46 30
 set my l, at a pin's fee 432.2
 set my l, on any chance 458.36(-459)
 set my l, upon a cast 476 43
 Shakespeare led a l of allegory 290 18
 shamed l a hateful 462 9
 shew me the path of l 392 27
 simple l that Nature yields 165.18
 since l first was 235.21
 slits the thin-spun l 342 20
 so careless of the single l. 532 35
 sole Lord of l, and death 166 11
 so was it when my l began 577.25
 spare all I have, and take my l 203.18
 spend my l in driving briskly 273 21
 spirit giveth l 67 22
 spirit lack all l behind 96 26
 stir as l, were in't 461.3
 stole thence the l, o' the build- 458 22
 ing 270.18
 struggling for l in the water 211.15
 stuff l, is made of 104.23
 sublime of human l 317 12
 suburb of the l elysian 175.23, 176.22
 such is L. 245.8
 Sundays of man's l. 122.22
 sunset of l 434.4
 sweat under a weary l.

Life (cont.)

take away my l to make you King 136 10
 take honour my l is done 474 10
 that l may be a pleasant road 402 9
 that new l. 202 23
 their l was death 411 6
 therefore choose l. 46 30
 there's the l for a man like me . for ever 515 27
 thus gives l to thee 486 18
 this is alone L, Joy 497 17
 thus is l 549 7
 this knot intrinsic of l 426 13
 this l at best is but an inn 264 21
 this L flies 206 26
 this l is all chequer'd 356 34
 this l is most jolly 427.22
 this l's first native source 510 21
 this l's five windows 74 12
 this long disease, my l 385.26
 those who live call L 497 11, 498 19
 thou art my l, my love, my heart 247 4
 though l be long and dreary 202 25
 thought's the slave of l 440 37
 throughout the l, the shame 233 3
 thy God, thy l, thy cure 552 2
 thy l hath had some honour 452 6
 tie my l within this band 244 20
 till l can charm no more 153 22
 till l forget 524 14
 till your l has illustrated it 290.19
 time of l, is short 440 32
 tired of London of l. 273.23
 to a l beyond l. 352 7
 to measure l, learn thou 351 23
 took a man's l, along with him 126 3
 to out-do the l 281 9
 to write the Graces' l 232 11
 travell'd l's dull round 499 13
 tree of l 44 12
 true l is only love 96 8
 turn over a new l 208 24
 unbought grace of l. 102 12
 undying L 83 8
 unto all of mine die 165 31
 variety's the very spice of l. 163 4
 villain to bereave my l 74.16
 walks the waters like a thing of l. 114 43
 walls about our l. 475 7
 water of l. 71.46, 72 6
 way, the truth, and the l 63 53
 way, which leadeth unto l. 58.24
 weep away the l of care 498 25
 Well of L, to taste 206 20
 well-written L .rare 125.22
 we will not live if l be all 140 26
 what argument thy l has lent 199 9
 what is this l, if 169.24
 what is your l? 69 41
 what signifies the l o' man 105 37
 what wond'rous l, is this 332.17
 when I consider l. 191 34
 when Love and L are fair 569 5
 when l's sweet fable ends 166 15
 where evermore no green l shoots 79.3
 wherefore not l? 566.14
 where there is l, there's hope 215 25
 who leads a country l 192.13
 whom truly to know is l. 389.52
 whose l, is in the right 384.1
 why should a dog have l? 454.26
 why should l, all labour be? 535.16
 Wine of L, keeps oozing 205.16
 winged l destroy 74.27
 with an easy key dost open l. 191.22
 with l all other passions fly 507.17
 worth a l's experience 251.24
 yea, thro' l, death 360.11
 you take my l 465.14
 Life-blood: l, of a master spirit 352 7
 to fan our l. 410.26
 Lifeboat: safe within the l. 415.6
 Life-breath: all our l, met 410.26
 Life-drop . drank the last l. 117.25
 Life Force 489.33
 Life-harming heaviness 474.26
 Life-in-Death: Night-mare L. 149.13
 Lifeless . l charms, without the heart 214.9
 l, ocean 151.33

INDEX

Life-line throw out the l	550 33	Light (cont)		Light (cont)	
Lifetime, five minutes too late all		garmented in l	499 6	l to guide	573 28
my l	158 25	gave him l in his ways	522 7	l to him that is in misery	48 47
knowledge of a l	566 8	give due l to the .traveller	340 9	l to shine upon the road	161 1
l of happiness	490 12	give me a l	239 4	l to them that sit in darkness	61 15
not lit again in our l	232 18	gladsome l of Jurisprudence	148 5	l unto my paths	399 21
sole work of a l	90 39	God is L	74 1	l up my own mind	93 30
Lift·king to l. them high	326 21	God of life, and poesy, and l.	114 23	l upon him from his father's eyes	576 10
blinkin' in the l see he	108 31	God's first Creature L.	28 5	l upon the shining sea	540 7
brothers, l your voices	35 2	golden l of morn	253 19	l we sought	19 1
do not l him	23 24	gone into the world of l	552 8	l which beats upon the throne	529 39
I l them up to Thee	247 15	greater l to rule the day	44 5	l which is in thee be not dark-	
I will l up mine eyes	390 26	growing or full constant l	185 32	ness	61 49
l a Deepsea Chantey	208 14	had she been l, like you	455 28	l wife heavy husband	465 24
l her with care	252 12	hail, holy l	346 18	l within his own clear breast	340 20
l me as a wave	496 10	halls of dazzling l	178 12	like l. can flee	498 16
l me from the grassl	494 7	happy realms of l	344 11	line of festal l.	18 11
l my soul to heaven	446 13	he beholds the l.	576 9	little warmth, a little l.	335 10
l not the painted veil	498 19	here there is no l	287 29	lived l in the spring	15 13
l not thy hands to l	207 3	Hesperus entreats thy l.	279 31	live out thy life as the l.	524 3
l one if one totters down	409 19	hide your golden l	318 4	long l shakes	538 14
l themselves up higher	510 14	his sleep was aery l	347 37	make my darkness to be l.	392 29
l thou up thy countenance	392 2	if L can thus deceive	566 14	man all l, a seraph-man	150 6
l up thine eyes	354 11	if once we lose this l	282 6	mellow'd to that tender l	119 1
l up your heads, O ye gates	393 12	infant slumbers, pure and l	201 11	more by your number than l	583 13
l up your heart .voice	505 11	in fleecy flocks of l	82 7	more l	224 7
the Lord l up his countenance	46 10	in happy homes he saw the l	316 18	more than l airs	483 1
they l their heavy lids	374 23	in its plumes the various l	332 20	my burden is l	59 10
veil after veil will l	14 28	in robes of l array'd	240 21	my only L	244 18
ye gates, l up your heads	421 2	in the l of the living	395 16	never but in unapproach'd l.	346 18
Lifted high and l up	53 8	in the l of thought	498 6	no new l on love or liquor	387 22
l up, or worshipp'd	401 10	in the orient when the gracious l	486 12	Noose of L	205 4
Man, who, l high	575 11	into the l. of things	581 15	nothing goes for sense, or l.	110 36
never l up a single stone	577 73	inward l	575 5	now is l increased	544 7
they sleep, and it is l.	407 11	it gives a lovely l	339 6	of l and leading in England	162 24
thy hair soft-l	284 12	Lamb is the l thereof	72 5	of l. and leading in the country	182 30
Lifteth l. slowly, l sweetly	515 6	lamps, by whose dear l	332 27	of l, of liberty, and of learning	181 4
Lifting l the lazy ones on	229 15	land is scattered with l.	80 12	of night and l. and the half-l	584 17
l up a fearful eye	508 14	lead, kindly L.	304 10	once put out thy l	473 11
l up mine eyes	530 28	lessen l to rule the night	44 5	opponent of the children of l	19 14
l up of day	442 24	Let Newton be and all was l	382 17	out of hell leads up to l.	34 27
l up of my hands	400 13	lets in new l through chunks	557 25	plant and flower of l.	282 1
Lifts the head, and lies	385 2	let there be l and there was l	44 1	Plutus too l	433 22
Light:above the l of the morning star	75 14	'Let there be l,' said God	116 24	progeny of l	348 14
after l's term cecity	19 4	let there be l.l said Liberty	493 24	purple l of love	231 9
all l. of art or nature	494 1	let your l so shine	57 42	put out the l, and then	473 11
all the l of all their day	374 23	level'd rule of streaming l.	340 18	ray of l Divine	132 1
all ye stars and l	291 27	he like a shaft of l.	520 30	remember while the l. lives	523 8
apparelled in celestial l.	576 1	life and l. be thine for everl	94 30	restore the l.	168 12
armour of l.	66 13, 389 22	l, a glory, a fair cloud	151 5	ring of pure and endless l.	552 13
as if bereav'd of l	76 13	l, agreeable .. style [Leigh		river of crystal l	204 5
as if they fear'd the l	517 12	Hunt's]	240 6	seen a glorious l	421 6
as l excell'd darkness	51 1	L. and Mrs Humphry Ward	140 5	seen a great l	53 14
as l fell short	249 13	l, and will aspire	488 26	Servants of L.	14 30
as the wild l passes along	311 16	l but the shadow of God	85 16	severity of perfect l.	530 18
author both of life and l	281 23	l dies before thy word	381 27	shall never see l	395 2
bathe the world in l	574 11	l dissolved in star-showers	498 22	Shaft of L.	205 5
beauty from the l retir'd	558 5	l. fantastic toe	341 29	she made all of l	123 20
better than l.	239 4	l gains make heavy purses	25 36	shineth the everlasting l	84 25
blasted with excess of l	231 13	L (God's eldest daughter)	212 13	shining l, that shineth more	
blinding l	363 4	l heart lives long	455 28	and more	49 43
blind to l.	501 27	lighthouse without any l.	253 18	since God is l	346 18
bright as l.	537 42	l in ragged luck	241 29	sky resum'd her l	193 38
burning and a shining l.	63 18	l in the darkness, sailor	415 6	slight little, l. little	222 8
by her own radiant l	340 20	l in the dust lies dead	494 20	so l. a foot	478 10
by the l. of the moon	119 6	l in Wisdom's eyes	561 11	sometimes a l. surprises	161 21
by thine own sweet l.	166 5	l. is sweet	51 31	some true, some l.	530 21
chameleons feed on l.	493 16	l. of common day	576 9	soon as once set is our little l.	123 19
child of L.	497 9	l. of his countenance	396 2	speed. far faster than l.	08 19
clothed with the l. of the night	524 13	l. of his own hearth-stone	302 27	spring of l.	148 12
comes in the l.	147 8	L of Lights	584 9	such a l. affliction	362 8
consider how my l. is spent	351 21	l. of my eye	243 5	sufficient of His l	96 10
contend with growing l.	445 44	l. of other days is faded	99 1	effusion from that l	151 6
danced by the l. of the moon	312 13	l. of setting suns	582 1	sun, or the l. not darkened	51 33
darkness and l. alike	400 9	l of step and heart was she	171 6	Sweet Muses of the L.	473 1
darkness from l.	90 44	l of l'erewth	173 36	sweetness and l.	19 25, 519 5
darkness rather than l.	63 10	l. of the bright world dies	79 5	take his l. away	89 35
dearer far than l and life	578 10	l. of thy countenance	392 2	teach l. to counterfeit a gloom	341 16
depths of burning l.	202 21	l. of truth	173 36	that 'l. which leads astray is l.	
desolation, void of l.	344 18	l. on the Bong-tree stem	311 16	from Heaven'	573 9
dim religious l.	341 24	l. she was	355 23	that shone as Heaven's l.	510 20
drainless shower of l. is poesy	288 14	l. shinneth in darkness	62 60	the Lord is my l.	49 35, 393 20
each one a lovely l.	150 6	l. such a candle	310 11	third among the sons of l.	491 15
enable with perpetual l.	400 32	L. that Failed	304 33	those flowers made of l.	253 1
exact day-labour, l. deny'd?	351 21	l. that led astray	108 25	thou celestial l. shine inward	346 20
fame. beareth up things l.	27 1	l. that lies in woman's eyes	356 32	through Peace to L.	402 10
flooded full l. and beauty	334 6	l. that loses	521 30(-522)	thy former l. restore	473 11
for all the morning l.	343 14	l. that never was	578 14	thy l. break forth	54 37
for that celestial l.	344 21	l. that she loves	536 10	thy l. is come	54 39
from grave to l.	193 19	l. the bridal lamp	348 38	thy l. relume	473 11
from those flames no l.	344 9	l. thickens	459 8	thy righteousness as clear as the l.	394 4

INDEX

Light (cont)

ties though l as air 101 10
 till the hours of l return 17 1
 to bring the false to l 81 13
 to amplyre your l. 169 13
 trifles l as air 471 42
 true L. 62 62
 truth will come to l 463 32
 turn'd thy darkness into l 161 10
 unbarred the gates of l 348 19
 unclouded blaze of living l. 115 8
 unveil'd her peerless l 347 19
 upon them hath the l shined 53 14
 very pretty small-sword l. 500 27
 walk while ye have the l 63 46
 we all know what l is 273 13
 welcum the lord of l 187 5
 we see such glimmerings of l 102 28
 what is that thing called L 144 21
 what l through yonder window 477 13
 when l see you in the l 304 7
 where l and shade repose 577 10
 where the l. is as darkness 48 55
 whose l doth trample 552 9
 windows that exclude the l 230 18
 with a l behind her 222 20
 with golden and silver l 584 17
 ye are the l of the world 57 41
 Light Brigade forward, the L! 528 14
 Lighted that l. me to bed 252:25
 torch that l mine 199 10
 Lighten glory of God did l it 72 5
 l. our darkness 388 36
 l with celestial fire 400 31
 Lightened are our eyes 506 20
 Lightens ere one can say it l 477 24
 Lighter Englishman of war l. in sailing 212 18
 l. of a fair son 197 36
 l. than vanity itself 395 24
 town l than vanity 99 14
 Lighteth light, which l every man 62 62
 Lightfoot. come uppe L. 267 13
 many a lad 263 21
 Light-headed marriage attracts l. men 514 28
 Light-hearted: afoot and l. 568 3
 l Masters of the waves 18 16
 Lighthouse: below the l top 148 21
 is this indeed the l top 150 4
 l without any light 253 8
 took the situation at the l 179 28
 Lighting, l. a little Hour or two 205 27
 l. our little torches at his fire 147 26
 Lightly. English lord. .l. me 31 6
 green turf he l. 381:35
 lean upon it l. 206 4
 he l. gentle earth 37 35
 l. as it comth spende 137:43
 men that love l. may die 523 15
 my bosom's lord sits l. 478 34
 Lightness: borrow heart's l. 285 3
 Lightning angels of rain and l. 406:5
 beneath the l. and the Moon 149:30
 brief as the l. 466:20
 bring in the bottled l. 177:23
 coruscations of summer l. 228 2
 distant l on the horizon 119 25
 done like l. 280 17
 fear no more the l. flash 430:1
 fed with the l 497 8
 in thunder, l. or in rain 456 3
 l. before death 478 42
 l made itself 325 13
 l my pilot sits 492 27
 l. of the nations 495:25
 Satan as l fall 61:36
 scratch my head with the l. 550:20
 Shakespeare by flashes of l. 153 5
 through its own internal l. blind 495:10
 too like the l. 477 24
 Lightnings: all the l. of his song 492:1
 arrows of l. 540:16
 l. Thy sword 142 26
 Lights become of all these l. of the world 102:21
 but broken l. of thee 531 41
 coastwise l. of England 295:12
 cometh down from the Father of l. 69:29
 earthly godfathers of Heaven's l. 454:32

Lights (cont)

father of l l 551 16
 followed false l 192 23
 following Nature's l 357 19
 glorious the northern l 503 6
 he l the evening star 122 1
 l around the shore 411 34
 l begin to twinkle 541 3
 l that do mislead 462 16
 old inn, and the l. 359 7
 poised, as the l in the firmament 413 21
 serene l of heaven 498 26
 silent silver l. 94 11
 spent l quiver and gleam 15 24
 thus that l the wigwam 317 23
 turn up the l 242 15
 two great l 44 5
 when all the l. wax dim 246 26
 when the l are dim and low 370 15
 whose l are fled 357 14
 your l burning 61 54
 Light-winged Dryad of the trees 287 23
Lignum versus superiorem partem curva est 28 12
 Luke each to other l. 348 13
 every one as they l. 520 8
 find their l agen 418 6
 how do you l that, my buck? 220 1
 how I l. to be liked 307 16
 I'd l to roll to Rio 297 24
 I know what l l 40 1
 I l him, but he loves me 97 5
 I l you, and your book 308 3
 ingots, l in each respect 330 13
 I said there was nothing l. it 131 16
 l,—but oh how different! 582:21
 l doth quit l 462 26
 less we l you 41 28
 l master, l man 203 23
 l mistress, l maid 203 23
 l not a single line 516 11
 look upon his l again 431:6
 people who l this sort of thing 314 17
 say you do not l it 566:9
 so l they were 324 12
 something very l. Him 146 32
 sort of thing they l. 314 17
 these hands are not more l. 431 11
 trying to l Scotchmen 306 11
 we run because we l it 506 21
 what thou dost l 549 29
 who want it the most l it the least 139 16
 women more l each other than men 139 26
 ye who l me not 95:29
 Liked he l the 'Sermon on the Mount' 183 4
 how I like to be l. 307:16
 l that loved and you that l. 9 21
 l it not, and died 583 12
 wish I l the way it walks 405 16
 Likely: l impossibility 14 18
 l. to have prov'd most royally 438 10
 mighty l. speech 214:17
 not bloody l. 401 1
 Likeness. after our l. 44 6
 gods. in the l of men 64 51
 in l. of my love 81 10
 in the l. of a fat old man 439 34
 l. of a kingly crown 346 4
 not make, the l. of any thing 390 7
 old Adam's l. 475:13
 returns. to its own l 347 29
 Likes: but l. that little good 112:10
 doing as he l. 19 29
 she l her self 154:28
 whether Mister John Keats l. them or not 290 3
 Liketh: of this and that as l. me 583:17
 Likewise: canst thou do l.? 175:18
 do thou l. 61:43
 Liking: all love, all l., all delight 246:1
 fredome mayse man to hauff l. 33:17
 friendships begin with l. 196 19
 I have a l old for thee 121 18
 ill word may empoison l. 468:26
 Likings made up of l. and dislike 306:10
 Lalac l. gold and green 80 14
 Lord L. was of slaughter stuff 141 31

Lilacs l out of the dead land 197 27
 l. where the robin built 253 1
 when l last bloom'd 508:8
 Lilac-time: go down to Kew in l. 305 25
 Lilian, airy, fairy L. 534 12
 Lilled gay l fields of France 122 12
 Lilies Beauty lives though l die 208 9
 breaking the golden l afloat 88 11
 consider the l of the field 58 13
 feed among the l 52 5
 feedeth among the l 52 3
 few l blow 254:29
 in the beauty of the l 264 18
 Kingcups, and loved L 510 23
 leave the l. in their dew 17 2
 l and languors of virtue 522 23
 l and roses were all awake 536 13
 l in her body's lieu 376 1
 l of all kunds 485 26
 l that fester 487 26
 l without, roses within 333 3
 lotos and l 537 31
 peacocks and l for instance 413 13
 roses and l and violets meet 30 26
 roses and white l grow 124 4
 three l in her hand 410 7
 thy pale, lost l out of mind 187 10
 twisted brads of l knitting 341 3
 wheat set about with l 52 18
 with roses overgrown, and l. 333 2
 Lillabullero whistling L 513 7
 Liting I've heard them l 198 18
 Lily fair as the l 156 19
 folds the l. all her sweetness 539 2
 how splendid glows the l 208 11
 how sweet the l grows! 240 16
 it trembles to a l. 183 11
 lies across the l leven 32 9
 like a l in bloom 265 10
 l maid of Astolat 530 33
 l of a day 282 1
 l of Florence 316 25
 l of the valleys 51 43
 l on l 90 34
 l on thy brow 286 20
 l whispers, 'I wait' 536 15
 my precious L! 129 38
 seen but a bright l grow? 281 24
 set thick with l. and red rose 359 5
 to paint the l 447 39
 towers to a l 561 6
 waw'd her l. hand 216 1
 with a poppy or a l 220:28
 Lily-cups v'vlets, and the l 253 1
 Lily-handed: no little l Baronet 539 9
 Lily-lea: on yonder l. 30 6
 Limb. as vigour from the l. 113 23
 ease my weary l 29 24
 give every town a l. 24 5
 in face and l 313 7
 in member, joint, or l. 346 4
 joints, and strength of l. 418 8
 on every arth a l 355 21
 perils both of wind and l. 110:28
 Limbecks foul as hell 488 8
 Lumbo large and broad 346:27
 Limbs great smooth marbly l 89:43
 if these poor l die 84:19
 l of gibbeted Gods 525 10
 my l. issue from your smoky mouths 330 9
 ruddy l and flaming hair 74:25
 solemn slope of mighty l. 522:12
 these l. her Province 185 4
 those recreant l. 447:28
 thy decent l. composed 381:34
 thy l. are burning 497 9
 tired pilgrim's l 124 1
 whose l were made in England 443:26
 young in l., in judgement old 403 41
 Limed: set l. twigs for crabs 131:24
 Lime-Tree, this L. Bower 152 1
 Limit. greatest art is to l. and isolate oneself 223 14
 l. at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue 101 38
 l. of becoming mirth 455:3
 quiet l of the world 540:21
 Limitary: proud l. Cherub 347:34
 Limitations of his own character 358:16
 Limited: experience is never l. 268:12

INDEX

Limited (<i>cont</i>)		Linger (<i>cont</i>)		Lip (<i>cont</i>)	
liberty l to be possessed	103.22	l longer Lucy	233.15	set l to earth's bosom bare	545.8
my vision's l	179.16	l out a purpos'd overthrow	487.23	stiff upper l	131.31
vocabulary of 'Bradshaw' .l	188.27	l shivering on the brink	502.16	'tis not a l, or eye	382.24
Limits l of a vulgar fate	231.16	l to caress him	500.27	vermilion-tinctur'd l	340.38
stony l cannot hold love out	477.17	whose thoughts half l	544.20	wagged his tail, and wet his l	249.20
Limner what skilful l	418.25	willow brook l near	408.10	whose l mature is ever new	285.39
Limns the water	28.17	Lingered l l round them	83.15	why gnaw you so your nether l?	473.13
Limpets stuck like l to the spot	141.31	l by His seat	585.22	Lipp'd hand that kings have l	424.13
Limping strength by l sway dis-		Lingering hoping, l, flying	381.28	Lips at the touching of the l.	534.17
abled	487.14	l alone sit l. here	552.8	best befits thy l	286.17
Limpopo greasy L. River	304.17	l. and consumptive passion	202.2	between the l of Love-Lily	411.25
<i>Linages' dos L. solos...el tenur y el</i>		one longing, l look	230.9	but flatter wth their l.	392.20
<i>no tenur</i>	134.14	something l with boiling oil	220.12	causing the l to speak	52.20
Lincoln: Belvoir...the sign to L.		where music dwells l.	577.10	chance to burn your l	480.38
sent	322.23	Lingers l and l it out	441.26	crimson in thy l	478.43
Landen on L., when the sun was		love that l there	263.5	dear red curve of her l	333.19
low	122.17	my soul that l sighing	260.2	eternity was in our l	423.33
Linden Lea lean down low in L.	35.13	<i>Linguae docte sermones utriusque l</i>	210.4	eyes, l, and hands to miss	186.25
Lindesay Sir David L. of the		Lining silver l.	340.12	far from the l we love	356.35
Mount	418.14	turn forth her silver l	574.26	for these red l	585.22
Lindsay gang wi' me, Lizzy L.		Link from l to l. it calculates	349.18	for your l to drink	525.27
Line fight it out on this l.	229.1	I feel the l of nature	417.21	from her coral l such folly	155.5
Freedom's classic l	123.1	silver l.	159.16	from their l thy l taken fever	523.6
full-resounding l	386.17	Linked, incidents well l.	115.7	harmonious madness from my l.	498.10
hammered into l	204.22	l with one virtue	545.5	heaven be in these l	330.5
harsh cadence of a rugged l	193.11	to each other l	96.19	here hung those l.	437.15
in all l of order	481.2	Linking our England to his Italy	448.36	her l suck forth my soul	339.5
in the very first l	225.31	Links, nor strong l of iron	400.27	her l were red	147.14
into a horizontal l.	566.1	Link-lan-lone of evening bells	520.21	her l were red	519.13
like not a single l	516.11	l after l. the l's wings	585.12	his coward l	448.20
l after l. my gushing eyes	382.1	hear the woodland l	581.15	his l on that unworthy place	425.1
l is length without breadth	202.7	I heard a l courting	81.8	I'll kiss my girl on her l	209.21
l of festal light	18.11	l. born within the cage	532.19	I moved my l.	150.11
l too labours	382.32	Linnets but as the l sing	532.16	in prayer the l	247.19
l upon l, l upon l	53.33	like committed l	319.7	in this lady's l. and hands	410.32
l will take us hours	584.2	Lansey-woolsey, l. brother	110.34	item, 'Two l indifferent red	482.21
lives along the l	381.17	l brothers	381.19	its polished l to your ear	308.27
Marlowe's mighty l	281.12	Lion beard the l in his den	418.27	keep the door of my l	400.13
marr'd the lofty l	418.7	better than a dead l	51.19	kisses of the l. of God	360.10
move on a rigorous l.	17.6	devil, as a roaring l	70.6	let me put my l to it	176.16
one dull l	382.30	first l	406.19	l as soft, but true	83.18
pass it along the l. l	300.16	gentle kind of the l	138.20	l cannot fail of taking their plea	100.4
poet does not work by square		half appear'd the tawny l	348.27	l of a strange woman	49.44
or l.	159.23	hardy as the Nemean l	432.3	l of dying men	17.27
sorrows of thy l	183.1	hungry l. give a. roar	406.19	l of lurid blue	493.2
strengthen the wavering l.	17.21	hungry l. roars	407.35	l. of that Evangelist	532.22
'Thebes, or Pelops' l	341.18	I hear the l. roar	161.17	l. of those who love you well	81.21
thin red l tipped with steel	414.4	I met a l.	448.32	l, O you the doors of breath	478.44
this l. of scarlet thread	46.38	l among ladies	467.3	l say, 'God be pitiful'	88.3
though the scarlet l. was slender	293.2	l and the belly-pinched wolf	453.4	l. that are for others	538.19
to cancel half a L.	207.2	L. and the Lizard	206.1	l that had whispered	523.15
up the l. to death	415.12	l beat the unicorn	367.13	more red than her l' red	488.13
victorious l. of march...pro-		l. in the way a l is in the streets	50.41	moulded by the l of man	541.18
longed	217.12	l. shall eat straw like the ox	53.19	my l. are now forbid	36.31
whatever suits the l.	152.6	l's ruddy eyes	77.2	my weary l I close	229.27
will the l stretch out	460.11	l who dies of an ass's kick	93.39	my whole soul thro' my l	529.22
<i>Linea nulla dies sine l.</i>	380.4	Lord L. King-at-Arms	418.14	never come out of a lady's l.	208.23
Lineage. Poets of the proud old l.	208.9	more fearful wild-fowl than		o'er ladies' l.	477.7
Lineaments in my l they trace	118.29	your l.	467.3	of unclean l.	53.8
l. of Gospel books	412.18	righteous are bold as a l.	50.49	on a poet's l I slept	497.2
l. of gratified desire	74.28	rouse the l. from his lair	420.23	on both her l. for ever stray	158.1
moulded the changing l.	374.11	save me from the l's mouth	393.7	on l. of living men	112.19
Linen: all in fair l.	5.16	saw the l's shadow	405.17	other l., and other hearts	98.22
blanched l, smooth, and laven-		some pain'd desert l	17.26	our l. are dumb	535.17
der'd	285.24	sporting the l ramped	347.15	persuasion hung upon his l.	513.5
clothed in purple and fine l.	62.23	strong is the l	503.5	poor last l lay upon thy l.	425.27
did not love clean l.	271.4	thou wear a l's hide!	447.28	pretty form to the l.	176.1
fair white l cloth	390.3	to rouse a l.	135.14	rain is on our l.	506.20
girded with a l. ephod	47.2	well roared, L.	438.37	rain on my l and eyelids	404.7
love is like l	209.5	wrath of the l.	407.32	red mournful l.	586.7
not l. you're wearing out	253.23	young l. and the falling	77.16	request of his l	392.38
old l wash whitest	503.22	Lion-banner: Freedom's l.	53.18	rose upon Truth's l.	501.11
surplices of l.	310.23	Lions. l girded up my L.	122.30	round their narrow l.	411.6
you shall wash your l.	516.2	l. do lack	560.5	see my l. tremble	332.7
Linen-drapeer body	150.34	l. roaring after their prey	501.24	slug-horn to my l. I set	90.23
Liner she's a lady	298.25	my soul is among l	391.38	soft as l. that laugh and hide	522.2
Lines: about eighty thousand l.	121.6	they were stronger than l.	398.10	spitting from l. once sanctified	91.26
as l. so loves oblique	332.6	we are two l.	395.18	sweet voice, sweet l.	289.1
circles and right l. limit...all		young l. of the <i>Daily Telegraph</i>	471.30	swore my l away	462.10
bodies	87.13	lip: anger of his l.	440.23	take those l away	160.25
impending eighty thousand l.	120.20	coral l. admires	19.8	that those l. had language!	523.4
l. and outward air	281.1	coral of his l.	483.28	that they stur'd l. in the gloam	286.36
liquid l. mellifuously bland	116.14	Diana's l. is not more smooth	124.25	they shoot out their l	393.3
my l. and life are free	244.9	from what once lovely L.	331.14	those l. are thine	160.25
radiant l. of morning	497.9	her eye, her cheek, her l.?	482.10	though rosy l. and cheeks	488.7
rain...in slanting l.	503.13	my true l. hath virgin'd it	206.4	through my l...the trumpet	496.11
silken l., and silver hooks	184.8	no good girl's l. out of Paris	481.26	thy l. are like a thread of scarlet	52.5
their lives, as do their l...lasted	280.9		429.19	thy l. enkindle	497.9
wholly consumed of l. like these	120.21		525.35	to part her l.	246.25
Linger: L...l. here	573.12				

INDEX

Lips (cont.)

touch lightly with my l. 567 5
to whom the l of children 361 8
upon her perfect l 540 13
when the l have spoken 494 20
where my Julia's l do smile 245 21
whispering, with white l 113 32
whose hand is ever at his l 287 21
with his l he traveleth 522 7
your l would keep from slips 7 5
Liquefaction of her clothes 247.13
Liquid l lapse of murmuring streams 348 32
l lines mellifluously bland 116 14
Thames is l story 104 3
Liquidation of the British Empire 144 11
Liquidity purpose in l 83 24
Liquor atrabilious l. 206 17
before Life's L be dry 205 16
considerbul l concealed 560 13
good l, I stoutly maintain 226 2
l talks mighty loud 238 21
no new light on love or l. 387 22
or some such other spiritual l 119 21
wanteth not l. 52 18
when the l's out 91 27
Liquors hot and rebellious l in my blood 426 36
Lisp l and wear strange suits 428 17
l their sire's return 220 31
what a pretty l he has! 201 34
Lisped, l l in numbers 385 25
somewhat he l 137 4
Lisping poor l stammering tongue 161 8
Lissom, clerical, printless toe 84 11
List. get sweets into your l. 205 25
I've got a little l 219 24
l, l, O, l l 432 9
l. to the heavy part 279 28
my l of friends 164 3
Listed for a soldier I l 173 4
Legion that never was l. 209 1
Listen damn'd l to thee 247.14
darkling l l. 287 32
fur'z you can look or l 319 23
I didn't l to him 512.10
l all day to such stuff 128.20
l, Eugenia 17 12
l. to my tale of woe 204 4
l where thou art sitting 341 3
l with credulity to fancy 278.14
privilege of wisdom to l 251 22
silence wonderful to l to stop, look, l 237.17
world should l then 551.14
Listened his very soul l 498.10
those who l to Lord Chatham 500.20
we l. and looked sideways up 149 15
Listeners the l 171 15
Listening, disease of not l in l mood 441.15
l. for the drum 416.15
l. to silence 363 3
Planets l stood 253.13
poor Wat with l ear 348.28
Listens God's own ear l de-lighted 488.28
l. like a three years' child 348 16
Listeth: bloweth where it l 148:20
Lit. not. l. again in our lifetime 63 7
Listlessness, nor mad endeavour 576.19
Lit. not. l. again in our lifetime 232.18
Literary any force of educated l opinion 19 16
disgusted with l men 289.14
Gigadibs the l. man 89:39
head of the l profession 181.24
immense l. misapprehension 20.16
l. footmen 240.5
l man—with a wooden leg 178:2
never l. attempt was more un-fortunate 265:12
parole of l. men 274:33
unsuccessful l man 41:33
with St. Paul, l. terms 20:9
Literature: cultivate l. upon a little oatmeal 505:26
every other branch of classical l. 176:38
grazed the common of l. 271:7
great Cham of l. 506:6
itch of l. 319.11

Literature (cont.)

l communicate power 172 25
l half a trade and half an art 267 7
l is a drug 78 27
l looks like word-catching 200 28
l of knowledge 172 24
l of power 172 24
louse in the locks of l 541 26
men who have failed in l. 182 21
modern l. sharing with black-ing and Macassar oil 376 13
not l communicate knowledge 172 25
Philistine of genius in l 20 19
produce a little l 268 1
raised the price of l. 270.24
true lover of l 508 8
Lites non nostrum componere l. 555 28
Lith in their neck 21 14
Lithe, wreathed his l proboscis 347:15
Litter, all her l but one 441 11
Literature tout le reste est l. 552 18
Litter'd lions l in one day 449 23
Little all the rest were l ones 24 40
any l delicate thing to drink as a very l thing 175 38
ask me to give you l things 54 12
as l as a Christian can 489 28
awake, my l ones 188.34
big words for l. matters 202 1
but likes that l good 205 6
but l drink below 271 20
but wants that l strong 112 10
contented w'l l 251 1
cry of the L Peoples 104 32
do a l wrong 313 3
eagle suffers l birds to sing 465 2
every man gets a l 480 35
for fear of l men 272 31
fume of l hearts 4.18
gives but l, nor that l, long 539 17
go, l book, go l myn tragedie 587.12
grateful at last for a l thing 138 41
great empire and l minds 536 22
having l else to do 101 14
here a l, and there a l 119 15
here l, and hereafter bliss 53.33
he taught us l 99.31
his all neglected, be it ever so l 16 21
hobgoblin of l. minds 270 16
how l are the proud 200 40
I am a l world 231 7
I l have 185 12
it was a very l one 195 13
I were but l happy 331 15
large aggregate of l things 468 14
left a lot of l things 358 1
life piled on life. too l. 540 32(-541)
l. among the thousands of Judah 294 18
l. be it, or much 56 7
l. creature, form'd of joy and mirth 99.31
l. creep through 75.1
l. devils ran 499.18
l. do or can the best of us 302 32
l. do we know what lays afore 97.22
l. drops of water 176:28
l. for the bottle 127:33
l. Lamb, who made thee? 173.3
l. less than 'kun' 76:10
l. l. grave 34 31
l. man, l man! 475.10
l. more than a l. 198:13
l. more than kin 440.9
l. nameless acts 430:26
l. nation leave to live 581:24
l. of this great world 313.4
l. of what you fancy 469:45
l old New York 315 1
L One! Oh, L. One! 242:13
l. one shall become a thousand 512:13
l. one shall become a thousand 55.1
l. ones moan 15:26
l. ones, unbutton'd 164.8
l. rule, a l. sway 195:14
l. saint best fits a l shrine 245:18
l. ships of England 233:13
l. things affect l. minds 182:27
l. things are great to l. man 226.6
l. things most important 187:16
l. to be enjoyed 278:16
l. to be known 276:13

Little (cont.)

l to do and plenty to get 179.15
l. to earn 204 1
l. town of Bethlehem 84.24
l volume, but large book 166 8
l, weak, and helpless 4 3
l we see in Nature 582 18
l while 63.62
l work, a l. play 335 10
love me l 8:8, 246:10
make l fishes talk 227 29
monstrous l voice 466.27
much drinking, l thinking 519 29
my l finger thicker 47 46
nor that l long 587 9
nor wants that l long 225 13
offend one of these l ones 59 49
offering Germany too l. 362 29
offering too l 124 6
of one to me l. remains 540 32(-541)
Ol book 138.14
on l. objects fixt 113 40
only a l more I have to write 246 6
precious l for six-pence 403.17
smart l craft 222 8
snug l Island 173 15
sol done, so much to do 406.17
so the l minutes 127 33
stay a l, that we may make an end the sooner 26:7
suspect much know l. 27.23
that l is achieved through Liberty 97 22
that l man upon the stage 204 32
that low man seeks a l thing 91.41
there'll be l. of us left 539 20
too l. to do 297.26
unto one of these l ones 59 4
wants but l here below 112 10, 225.13
wants but l, nor that l long 587 9
what a l thing to remember 4 19
whatever was l seemed to him great 325:22
while my l. one sleeps 538 12
who think too l 190:21
you are very l 515.23
Little Buttercup I'm called L. 22.9
Little Cowfold at L as I've been told 42:12
Littleless l. disbelief in great men 126:23
long l of life 157.8
Littlelessness thousand peering l. 529 39
Littlest fish may enter 83.26
Liturgy Popish l. 379.7
Live, able to l in any place 198.3
about to l 587.5
after so many deaths l l 244 18
age and youth cannot l together 486 2
all that l. must die 430 29
always getting ready to l. 201 1
before I have begun to l. 16.18
bid me to l, and I will l. 247 1
both thou and thy seed .l 46.30
can these bones l.? 55:34
come l with me 184 8, 330 17
come, tell me how you l l 131:23
converse, and l. with ease 385.20
dead shall l 191 39
dying, we l 96:20
eat to l, not l, to eat 353:10
either. l. or bear no life 472.34
every man desires to l. long 520:42
fond to l or fear to die 198:10
forms that do not l. 579:12
for which we bear to l 384 2
get to l; then l., and use it 243:31
gey ill to L. w'l 127.29
Gilpin long l he 160:11
glad did I l. 516.15
Gods who l. for ever 324:14
he'd learn how to l. 91.39
help you to l. 524:33
he may l. without books 337:42
he shall not l 447.32, 451.4
he that begins to l. 404:15
he that lusteth to l. 394:1
hope without an object cannot l. 152:18
houses are built to l. in 25:35
how can I l. without thee? 349:18

INDEX

Live (cont.)

how is it that you l. ? 580:14
how is it you l. ? 131 22
how long l have to l 394:8
human heart by which we l 576 22(-577)
Humanities l for ever 305 13
if I dare breathe or l 475 15
if we l., we l. to tread on kings 440 32
I have hope to l 462:3
I l not in myself 113 47
I must l 14 11, 412:3
in him we l., and move 65 1
in our life alone Nature l 151 4
in whom we l. 81 3
I shall not die, but l. 399 10
I to die and you to l 506 9
I wish to l with you for ever 200 30
I would gladly l for ever 78 25
joy to see my self now l 246:24
just shall l. by faith 65 31
knew better to l than dispute 401:35
lambkins, we will l 443:17
Lesbia let us l and love 123 19, 132:15
lest I should bid thee l 539 1
let us love nobly, and l 184 7
little nation leave to l 313 4
l after them if it is to l at all 414 9
l. a man forbid 456 11
l and die in Aristotle's works 320:21
l. and labour 227 34
l and let l 403 1
l and tell him to his teeth 436 40
l Aspasia 412:16
l at home with ease 373 11
l a thousand years 450:4
l beyond its income 111:34
l by pulling off the hat 231 25
l. by thy light 17 14
l. cleanly, as a nobleman should 441 6
l. in hearts we leave 122 15
l in unity 390 20
l. invisible and dim 551:21
l. I, so l I 316:32
l. o'er each scene 381 6
l. or die w' Charlie 250:15
l. or die with Charlie 420 13
l. out thy life as the light 524 3
l pure, speak true 530:4
l., that I may dread 202:2
l. thou thy life 81 5
l. till I were married 468 24
l. till to-morrow 160 40
l. to fight another day 6 25, 224 9
l. together after God's ordinance 391 28
l to study, and not study to l 28 4
l. upon our daily rations 174 8
l. we how we can, yet die we must 446 6
l. well on nothing a year 542:39
l. with her, and l. with thee 341:31
l. within our means 506:23
longer I l. the more fool 337:42
long l. our noble king 309:13
long l. the king 125 15
long l. the king 160:11
long to l 388 28
loves to l. i' the sun 427:9
man cannot l. without cooks 337:41
martyrdom to l. 87 7
merrily shall I l. now 480:14
more virtue than doth l. 280:11
my child, I l for thee 538:27
never l long 476:19
none of your l. languages 175:6
none would l. past years again 191:34
nor l. so long 454:28
not fit to l. on land 272:37
not l. by bread alone 57:34, 201:3
not l. by bread only 46:23
not l. with the living? 440:30
not suffer a witch to l. 45:55
not to l., but to die in 86:36
now I l., and now my life is done 547:20
one bare hour to l. 330:7
our love shall l. 509:7
our pattern to l. and to die 93:3
prophets. l. for ever? 56:10
Queens. .glad to l. 189:19
rather l. with cheese and garlic 440:2

Live (cont.)

Sacco's name will l. 551 13
see me, and l. 46:7
silliness to l when to l is tor-
ment 470 14
since flesh must l 96 20
so l ever 288 18
so l, that thou may'st smile 279 19
so l, that when thy summons 98 3
so long as ye both shall l 391 29
something that doth l 576 17
Sorrow, wilt thou l with me 532 41
taught us how to l 547:22
teach him how to l 387 11
teaching nations how to l 352 24
teach us how to l 194 34
tell me whom you l with 139 12
they do l in the air 182 19
they l as long as one pleases 156 6
they pine, l l 195 13
those immortal dead who l again 196 34
those who l call life 497:11, 498 19
those who wake and l 495:18
thou hast no more to l 522 13
thus let me l, unseen, unknown 386 27
to itself it only l and die 487 25
to l and act 573 27
to l and die for thee 247 4
to l. is Christ 68 15
to l is like love 112 5
to l. like Clodius 117 22
to l more nearly as we pray 291 8
to l with thee, and be thy love 405:8
too beautiful to l 177 8
too smart to l. 560:7
to see me cease to l 19 5
tri'd to l without him 583 12
turn and l with animals 567 20
we l and learn 381 3
we l law to ourselves 349 14
we'll l, and pray, and sing 454 19
we may l without poetry 337:41
we that l. to please, must please to l 279:1
we will not l if life be all 140 26
what thou liv'st l well 349:25
where England is finished. not wish to l 339:7
where I shall l by sight 99 40
whereunder we l and die 207:3
whether thou l. or die 81:24
while we l, to l 384 31
who dies if England l ? 296 20
without him l. no life 349 16
without Thee I cannot l 291:10
wouldn't l. under Niagara 127:27
would you l for ever? 211:23
wounded name l behind me 438:4
write too much, and l. too long 168 10
your names l on the lips 81:21
you shall l by fame 509:7
Lived had'st thou but l. a watchman 418:3
he l. to learn 221:11
he l. while we believed 179 9
I had l. a blessed time 458:24
I have formerly l. by hearsay 99 40
I have l. in such dishonour 425:23
I have l. long enough 460 36, 525:4
I have l. today 158:17, 194:20
I l a Pharisee 65:22
I shall have l a little while 263:22
l in his eye 93 3
l in London and hung loose 270:12
l. in social intercourse with him 272:7
l. in the love of a ladye 222:28
l. with Shades so long 236:25
my former fortunes wherein I l. 425:28
never loved, never l 215 8
no man. hath l. better than I 328:12
poorly (poor man) he l. 209:11
so they l., and so they died 401:20
that it l. at all 280:11
therefore l with them 375:27
they all l. together 369:3
thousand slumy things l. on 149:21
while she l. . . a true lover 328:16
Liveliest effusions of wit and humour 22:22
Lively: from l. to severe 384:15

Lively (cont.)

l form of death 305 14
true and l Word 390 28
Liver. bad l., and a worse heart 324 30
if disease in the l a Calvinist 200 11
l white and pale 442 21
no motion of the l 483 9
notorious evil l 390 1
question of the L. 403 25
so much blood in his l 484 2
Liverpool folk that live in L. 141:11
Livers grave l in Scotland 580:12
measure the heat of our l. 441:18
Livery in her sober l 347 19
in his l. walk'd crowns 426 1
known by this party-coloured l 155 27
l of the burnished sun 462 26
son of a l. stable keeper 584 14
Lives after shocking l 121 20
ca' them l. o' men 360 14
everything that l. l. not alone 74 3
evil. l after them 450 17
Government at Washington l 213 7
had all his hairs been l 473 15
he l, he wakes 492 8
he most l. who thinks most 20 9
he that l upon hope 211 17
he who l more l than one 569 10
human creatures' l 253 23
if you join two l 90:10
in jeopardy of their l 47 39
it's no fish men's l 410:13
leave their little l in air 386:32
light heart l long 455 28
l along the line 383 17
l by that which nourisheth it 424 17
l in Eternity's sunrise 74 27
l of great men 317 8
l of quiet desperation 546 32
make our l sublime 317 8
more to the L. that fed 303 10
no man l forever 523 23
no man l twice 525 7
not how a man dies, but l. 271 35
one really l no where 103 37
other heights in other l 94 4
our l., our souls 444:21
our l would grow together 524:28
pleasant in their l. 47:30
run no more l 188:7
secular bird, ages of l. 351 4
so long l this 486:18
spend our l in learning pilotage 336 46
start their working l 290:32
their l., as do their lines lasted the Lord hath spared our l. 540 2
then chiefly l 245 14
to show that still she l 350 21
whiles l threat, he l 458 11
who l. unto himself l to none 404 11
Livest: what thou l live well 349 25
Liveth: I am he that l 70 28
in that he l., he l unto God 65 45
my redeemer l 49 6
their name l. 57 19
Living: become a l soul 581:25
be happy while y'er l. 5 20
blamed the l man 16:10
blend the l. with the dead 132 3
by the l. jingo 227:22
catch the manners l 383:18
devoured thy l with harlots 62:17
every man l. is. vanity 394 9
fever call'd 'L.' 380:11
for us, the l. 314:12
get mine own l 391:9
goodness. .in the land of the l 393:22
house appointed for all l 49:10
I'm l in sin 242:26
in the light of the l. 395:16
into the hands of the l God 69:12
like a l. thing strode 579:10
l. by taking in one another's washing 613
l.-dead man 420:1
l. death 350:24
l. die 191:39
l. dog 51:19
l. . . forfeit fair renown 417:22
l. in a garret 209:17
l. know no bounds 501:8

INDEX

Living (cont.)		Localism spirit of l.	78 22	Loisir pas eu le l de la faire plus	
l need charity more	15 1	Lochaber farewell to L.	405 18	courte	374 8
l unto righteousness	390 59	Lochiel broadsword of L.	23 20	Loitered my life away	240 13
l up to it that is difficult	542 9	Lochinvar young L is come	418 15	Loiterers leige of all l	455 8
l voice to me	533 33	Lochow a far cry to L.	420 17	Loitering alone and palely l	280 28
l, we fret	96 20	Loca gemumque l precatur	555 3	Loix mere des l	40 16
l which are yet alive	51 4	Lock crying at the l	339 9	Lombardy waveless plain of L.	495 1
long habit of l	87 10	l such rascal counters	451 21	Lomond banks o' Loch L.	9 7
long sickness of health and l	480 30	l was dull	110 14	London as L is to Paddington	124 14
man became a l soul	44 11	why l him in?	490 25	dream of L, small and white	359 2
man's life, the mere l.	96 21	Locked l, lettered, braw brass		famous L town	159 32
mother of all l	44 20	collar	108 18	Fire of L, not the fire	175 32
noble l and the noble dead	579 32	l my heart in a case o' gowd	32 19	gondola of L.	182 16
no l thing to suffer pain	496 21	l the source of softer woe	417 6	Hell is a city much like L	496 16
no l with thee, nor without thee	2 8	l up from mortal eye	166 17	I'm learnin', ere in L	299 13
not live like l men	579 12	so cherished, and l up	440 31	in L all that life can afford	273 23
not live with the l	440 30	Locks Curly l, Curly l	366 16	in L only is a trade	193 24
on lips of l men	112 19	doves' eyes within thy l.	52 5	it isn't far from L	365 25
out of the land of the l.	54 27	few l which are left you	507 33	I've been up to L	368 14
over every l thing	44 9	gay as are Apollo's l	209 22	key of India is in L	181 15
plain l and high thinking	577 16	her l were yellow as gold	149 13	L, a nation, not a city	182 15
rejoice in the l God	397 5	his golden l.	377 4	'L Assurance'	506 1
riotous l	62 13	l of six princesses	293 9	L doth pour out her citizens	445 5
shadows of the l.	85 16	l of the corn	359 16	L is a fine town	154 9
Snake is l yet	41 34	louse in the l of literature	541 26	L is the epitome of our times	200 2
thou shouldst be l	577 14	never shake thy gory l	459 15	L is a modern Babylon	182 37
thou wert l, the same poet	158 4	open, l	460 1	L, my most kindly nurse	510 21
too much love of l.	523 23	pluck up drowned honour by		L of townes A per se	195 3
trade with the l and the dead	194 4	the l	438 38	L particular	173 23
unclouded blaze of l light	115 8	shaking her invincible l	352 15	L's column	385 2
wak'd to ecstasy the l lyre	230 4	strapp'd waist, and frozen l	103 20	L's lasting shame	229 24
when your Uncle George was l	175 36	thy knotted and combined l.	432 9	L so near his burrow	338 11
who, l, had no roof	248 4	turn those amber l. to grey	189 10	L's towers receive the Lamb	75 12
why seek ye the l among the		your l were like the raven	106 19	L, that great sea	495 9
dead?	62 53	Loco dulce est desipere in l	120 24	L the clearing-house of the	
ye are l. poems	316 2	dulce et decorum est desipere in l	112 11	world	135 4
Livingstone Dr. L, I presume?	511 13	Locust that hath the l eaten	55 50	L, thou art the flower	195 5
Livre tout un l. dans une page	282 11	years that the l hath eaten	55 51	lungs of L	379 13
Livres les l. cadrent mal avec le		Locusts as luscious as l.	470 17	midst fallen L.	33 12
marriage	353 19	l and wild honey	57 29	Mr Weller's knowledge of L.	178 35
Lizard Lion and the L.	206 1	Locuta Roma l est	22 5	moon's self. Here in L	94 8
Lizards meagre as l	121 20	Lodestar off oure language the l.	321 9	my beat before L 'Town	301 6
Lizzy Lindsay gang w' me, L.	9 17	Lodge birds l in the branches	59 29	one road leads to L	334 8
Llama is a .sort of fleecy hairy		l in a garden of cucumbers	52 28	sent him up to fair L	29 23
goat	41 33	l in some vast wilderness	162 40	these are thy gods, O L l	307 2
Llewellyn soft L's lay	229 21	l thee till thy wound be heal'd	484 32	to merry L came	510 21
Lo, eh?	177 15	not l thee by Chaucer	281 11	vilest alleys of L.	187 17
Load bearing Atlantean, the l	16 11	unimaginable l. for solitary		when a man is tired of L	273 23
deserves his l.	244 10	thinkings	284 23	London Bridge broken arch of L	324 31
how to l. and bless	284 10	Lodged with me useless	351 21	forest below L.	412 28
like a l. of immortality	290 6	Lodger l in my own house	226 33	L greater than any of the	
l. every rift with ore	291 1	our l's such a nice young man	360 6	seven Wonders	2 19
l of splendid care	357 24	Lodgers Queer Street is full of l	178 17	L is broken down	367 19
l would sink a navy	446 26	Lodgest where thou l, l will		Lone I'm a l. lorn creetur	174 13
somebody's l has tipped off	300 16	lodge	47 1	l and alone she lies	171 24
to l. a falling man	447 13	Lodging, despair of better l.	375 26	l on the fir-branhes	336 9
Loaded: always ready to be l.	180 28	gave us a safe l.	364 4	poor l. woman	441 28
like l. guns with boys	165 13	hard was their l.	213 20	walking by his wild l	304 22
Loaden hasting l home	332 10	towards Phoebus' l	478 17	Loneliness: all that bowery l.	520 18
l with honour	429 22	Lodgings: take l. in a head	110 14	shade and l and mire	84 7
Loads: laid many heavy l on thee	202 11	Lodore come down at L.	507 11, 12	when in l	512 15
with superfluous burden l the		Loftiness first in l. of thought	193 9	Lonely anthemng a l. grief	286 17
day	351 23	Lofty l. and sour	447 9	blind, old, and l.	491 15
Loaf L of Bread	205 23, 24	l designs, like effects	92 1	from my l room thus night	23 16
of a cut l to steal a shive	480 33	Log l was burning brightly	223 10	guide my l way	225 11
quartern l and Luddites	504 5	on a l., expiring frog	178 32	in l lands	529 10
Loafe l l and invite my soul	567 10	to fall a l at last	282 11	l. as a cloud	577 5
Loam gilded l or painted clay	474 10	Logan John A L is the Head		l. dreams of a child	171 14
Loan brief l of his own body	120 5	Centre	83 2	l of heart	585 13
l. oft loses both itself and friend	431 25	Logan-water fyle the L.	108 34	none of these so l.	83 10
Loaning on ilka green l	198 18	Log-cabin to White House	543 14	sat him down in a l place	538 11
Loathe in another l. or despise	278 24	Logic: good, too, L., of course	146 18	smooth, fair, and l	80 19
l the present Government	246 17	in l a great critic	110 5	so l., loving, helpless	115 35
l the taste of sweetness	440 9	l. and rhetoric, able to contend	27 19	still it's l lies	150 14
we l. our manna	193 7	of science and l. he chatters	387 20	troubled with her l life	171 24
Loathed hence, l. Melancholy	341 26	push the l. of a fact	296 14	Lonesome on a l. road	377 21
Valerius l. the wrong	324 6	stank of L.	363 20	Long alas, so l, so far	150 12
Loathing disgust and secret l.	17 7	that's l.	130 8	Long	185 11
loving, not l.	252 13	with L. absolute	208 25	appear most l. and terrible	312 26
Loathsome to the eye	267 30	Logical: built in such a l. way	251 6	art is l.	377 6
Loaves: loses sight of the l. and		l. consequences	266 22	as l. as ever you can	585 19
fishes	376 16	Logres knights of L., or of Lyones	350 14	as l as twenty days are now	575 11
seven halfpenny L., a penny	445 36	Logs: Tom bears l.	456 11	as l's my arm	106 4
Lobster, like a l. boil'd, the morn	110 43	Loins ungirt l	96 46	because his legs have grown tool.	311 14
l. held on	294 7	Loins girded up his l., and ran	48 6	blissful dreams of l. ago	157 1
mailed l. rise	211 26	l gird up now thy l.	49 18	calamity of so l. life	434 4
voice of the l.	129 25	l girded up my L.	560 15	craft so l. to learn	248 13
Loca, quae nunc abis in l.	233 19	let your l. be girded about	61 54	craft so l. to lerne	138 22
Local l. habitation	467 24	thicker than my father's l.	47 46	darned l., dark, boggy way	227 6
not l purposes...but the general		your l. girded	45 47	delighted us l. enough	22 32
good	100 14	Loire: from G. Gibraltar to the L.	217 12	don't the days seem lank and l.	222 1

INDEX

Long (cont)

every man desires to live l 520 42
everything by starts, and nothing l 190 22
Gnypin l, live he 160 11
goeth to his l. home 51 33
how l ? 53 11, 517 2
how l a time lies 474 16
how l ? how l ? 208 27
how l I have to live 394 8
how l, O Lord 70 46
how l, O lord, how l ? 324 18
how l or shoit permut to Heaven 349 25
I am going a l way 531 37
I l to talk 185 34
in the bleak mid-winter, l ago 409 20
it cannot hold you l 225 17
I think it can't be l 530 27
it's a l way to Tipperary 571 1
it sha'n't be l. 139 4
lie l, high snowdrifts 263 13
light heart lives l 453 28
l. ago an' fur away 299 13
l. as my exile 429 10
l hair, a glory to her 66 42
l has it waved on high 251 5
l is the way and hard 345 27
L. John Brown 75 15
l live the king 160 11
l. live the weeds 254 30
l, I may the ladies sit 32 2
l, I may the maidens sit 32 2
l, I thoughts 316 38
l, I time ago 210 1
l. may it wave 202 11
l. poem is a test of invention 289 15
l. prayers 15 26
l shot, Watson 188 4
l. time on the road 179 37
l. to reign over us 250 14
l while to make it short 547 5
look at them l. and l 567 20
Lord, how l ? 53 11
love l 538 21
love me l. 8 8, 246 10
march from short to l. 152 5
nor that little l. 587 9, 12
nor wants that little l. 225 13
not that the story need be l. 547 5
not too l. in coming 112 20
now we sha'n't be l. 121 26
on which the public thinks l. 278 8
our acquaintance a l 'un 178 41
pull out, on the L. Trail 208 27
Saviour promised l. 183 19
seas are too l. 28 3
short and the l of it 466 1
so l. as ye both shall live 301 29
so l lives this 486 18
sorrow dureth over l. 328 9
so you love me l. 246 10
sweetness l drawn out 342 7
that thy days may be l 390 12
they are not l. 187 11
thou art l, and lank 149 19
though life be l. and dreary 202 25
though the day be never so l 239 6
to be l. loved 15 20
too l. a day 252 33
trips from l. to short 152 4
warfare l. 264 9
we l. for quails 193 7
Long-cramped scroll 92 34
Long-drawn aisle 230 12
Longed: truly l. for death 540 27
where he l. to be 516 15
Longed-for dash of waves 17:28(-18)
Longer: linger l. Lucy 233 15
my song, .l. 369 9
nor now, .l. will tarry 189 6
so very little l. 93 9
stretch him out l. 454 27
wished l. by its readers 276 26
Longest: how short is the l, life 290 30
l. half of your life 508 10
l. night in all the year 359 14
loving l. 22 27
see who will pound l 364 25
Longth: my flash also l. after thee 395 25
Longing: feeling of sadness and l. 376 8
its l. for the tomb 586 10
l. for de old plantation 210 16

Longing (cont)

l to be at 'em 6 16
more l, wavering 483 3
my soul hath a l. 397 5
one l ling'ring look 230 9
thus l after immortality 1 22
Longings I have immortal l 426 9
Longitude Board of L 503 10
l also is vague 402 22
l and latitude for a seine 550 20
Long-leggety beasts 6 9
Long-lived: strong and l death 184 25
Long-musford tip them L 78 31
Long-resounding pace 231 14
Long-sought come, l l 495 22
Long-suffering, l, and of great goodness 400 18
l, and very pitiful 50 30
love, joy, peace, l 67 46
Longue j'en ai faite-cu-plusi que 374 8
Loose pilchards at L. 294 35
Look afraid to l upon God 45 35
be a candle-holder, and l. on 477 5
cat may l at a king 129 14
do I l like it? 129 36
don't l too good 297 10
do we l for another? 59 5
eyes that would not l on me 500 8
far'z you can look or listen 319 23
forbears agun to l upon 577 24
full l at the worst 236 13
give me a l 280 7
goodly to l to 47 19
hereafter rising l for us 207 29
her wanton spirits l out 481 26
his heaters could not l aside 280 2
how you l to other people 551 2
hungry sheep l. up 342 29
I could not l on Death 296 6
if he'll only l in 222 17
if you l. at the waiter 178 26
l l at all things as they are 541 22
l l right through its. roof 92 30
I must not l to have 460 36
I stand and l. at them 507 20
lean and hungry l. 448 26
let him l. to his bond 404 7
l. after our people 416 6
l. around and choose thy ground 118 27
l. at least on love's remains 94 45
l at me in that tone of voice 403 32
l. at the stars! 255 5
l before you ere you leap 111 2
l. behind for me 265 24
l ere thou leap 550 3
l for me by moonlight 366 3
l for me in the nurseries 544 10
l. here, upon this picture 435 45
l. homeward, Angel 343 12
l in my face 548 19
l in thy heart, and write 501 23
l into the seeds of time 456 15
l into thy bonnie face 104 26
l. like the time 457 5
l. not back nor tire 81 24
l. not on his picture 281 19
l not on pleasures as they come 244 8
l not thou down but up 95 25
l not thou on beauty's charming 419 16
l not thou upon the wine 50 32
l. on both indifferently 448 16
l on her face 385 12
l on my works, ye Mighty 490 14
l on't again I dare not 458 14
l out for a wife, to l. after a wife 518 38
l. out of your window, Mrs. Gill? 171 18
l. round, l. up 87 27
l. round the habitable world 194 23
l. thither 523 15
l. through this same Garden 207 28, 29
l. thy last on all things lovely 171 19
l. to your health 559 26
l. to your Moor 234 6
l. upon a little child 505 9
l. upon myself 486 24
l. up, thank God of all 136 20
l. with thine ears 454 10
men's eyes were made to l. 478 13
met, with erected l. 193 41
my God, l. upon me 393 11

Look (cont)

my wife, l well at her 511 5
ne'er l. back 472 12
never to l. into a newspaper 499 24
no day for me to l upon 484 36
not l upon his like again 431 6
O l at the trees! 230 9
one longing ling'ring l 230 9
only a l. and a voice 318 10
only loveless l 375 15
row one way and l another 109 6
same l when he rose 356 13
see his monument l around 583 16
shake thou to l on't 425 5
she gave me never a l 15 27
silly little Johnny, l. 250 3
spate not! Nor l behind! 262 3
stop, l.; listen 551 4
that men might l and live 551 18
that we may l upon thee 52 16
this eye do l into it 513 22
this l of thine 473 32
to live in and not to l on 23 35
to l about us and to die 183 7
Twelve-pound L. 36 13
two men l out 310 1
unless l l on Silvia in the day 484 36
unto the flood-brim l with me 411 8
we l before and after 498 9
westward, l., the land is bright 147 8
whence a l shot out 523 4
when I do l. on thee 502 7
with a bitter l 569 4
with delight l round her 576 2
your l ? 94 45
Looked all his men l. at each other 288 19
as she l around 316 16
Babel l up 165 36
but l to near 563 15
come when you're l for 169 27
ever l with human eyes 532 40
he l again, and found 128 15
he l inwards, and found her 194 6
he l upon his people 323 4
his wife l back 44 53
l l over Jordan 10 2
I should have l. the very same 204 33
King l up 140 18
l. askent and unco skeigh 105 13
l. forth into the night 322 20
l. on better days 427 19
l on truth askance 488 5
l out at a window 48 28
l. that it should bring forth grapes 53 1
mother of Sisera l out 46 51
no sooner met, but they l. 428 26
righteousness hath l down 397 9
she l across the sea 293 8
she l at me as she did love 286 32
she l in my face 35 9
she l the spirits up and down 298 30
sigh'd and l., and sigh'd again 191 10
the Lord l upon Peter 62 46
thrice l he at the city 323 23
when her spirit l through me 410 26
wise as Thulow l 211 11
Looker-on: patient l 404 10
Lookers-on: l feel most delight 111 13
l. see more 26 12
only for God and angels to be l 24 22
Lookest: if thou l, uncle Toby 513 22
why l thou so? 149 11
Looketh, l forth as the morning 52 15
the Lord l on the heart 47 18
which l toward Damascus 52 19
Looking: all were l. for a king 326 21
in my l. 6 10
l. back, .see a glimpse 552 3
l. before and after 436 15
l. down the throat of Old Time 175 19
l. one way, and rowing another 99 17
l. on his life 424 1
l. tranquillity 114 22
l. unto Jesus 69 18
no harm in l. 518 32
no l. at a building here 103 36
they l. back 349 31
when l. well can't move her 517 10
Looking-glass: cruel l. 298 29
Looking-glasses: plenty of l. 20 31

INDEX

Looks actor stops, and l around 543·6
 assurance given by 412 18
 clear your l 581 14
 deep-search'd with saucy l 454 32
 her l were free 149 13
 her modest l 225 7
 his l adorn'd the venerable place 224 22
 his l do menace heaven 330 23
 his wit invites you by his l 159 20
 kill with l 475 7
 Liner never l nor 'eeds 298 25
 l commercing with the skies 341 9
 l in the clouds 449 3
 l quite through the deeds of men 448 27
 l such things 312 28
 l through nature 384 14
 l toward Namancos 343 2
 l with unconcern on a man struggling 270 18
 man l aloft 194 25
 Moon that l for us again 207 29
 praising God with sweetest l 253 20
 puts on his pretty l 447 34
 radiant l of flowers 497 3
 screen them in those l 497 9
 she l another way 224 13
 side-long l of love 266 1
 stolen l are nice in chapels 153 19
 woman as old as she l 358·33
 woman's l 307 17
 Loom plough—l—anvil she left the l 534 7
 Looms passage through these l 551 15
 Loon, thou cream-faced l! unhand me, grey-beard l! with that he call'd the tailor l 471 11
 Looped and window'd raggedness 453 14
 Loop-hole, from her cabin'd l 340·6
 Loopholes of retreat 183 23
 Loose all hell broke l 347 33
 before the nuts work l 302 2
 check to l behaviour ere yet we l the legions 511 25
 Fancy! let her l 297 8
 God lets l a thinker 285 38
 his title hang l about him 200 7
 hung l upon society 460 31
 let l the Gorgonzola! 270 12
 l as the wind 403 34
 l, plain, rude writer 244 9
 l the bands of Orion 109 9
 l the bands of wickedness 49·24
 l the seals thereof 54 36
 men so l of soul 70 40
 she's l i' th' hilt 472 8
 wear those things so l 563 10
 w'en it git l fum de jug 34 28
 young Scotsman let l 238·21
 36 16
 Loosed from Pharaoh's bitter yoke 361 15
 Loosely: robes l flowing 280 7
 Loosen. until God l. the trum-pets 524·24
 Lops the moulder'd branch 529·33
 Loquend: nus et norma l 255 20
 Loquendo: consumere longa l tem-pora 372 7
 Loquentem Lalagen dulce l. 258 23
 Loquamur: dum l, fugerit .aetas 258 17
 Lor· non ragonem di l. 168 18
 Lorbeer: und hoch der L. steht 224 6
 Lord· absolute sole L. 166:11
 acceptable year of the L. 55·3
 Adriatic mourns her l. 114 3
 angel of the L. came upon them 61·18
 arm of the L. revealed 54:24
 cast their burden upon the L 302·3
 certain l, neat 438·32
 coming of the L. 264·15
 dear L was crucified 4:4
 deputy elected by the L. 475:1
 die with kissing of my L. 331:4
 dwell in the house of the L. 393:10
 each of himself was l. 371:8
 earth is the L.'s 66:40
 English l .lightly me 31:6
 even so standeth the L. 399:33
 even that same L. 421:2
 even the L. of hosts 393:13

Lord (cont.)
 evil and the L hath not done it? 55 55
 except the L build the house 399 35
 except the L keep the city 49 36, 399 35
 fall into the hands of the L 56 31
 fear of the L 53 17, 398 25
 fie, my l, fie! 460 24
 for ever with the L! 355 9
 for he is the L our God 397 28
 for joy Our L was born 7 14
 for the L hath created him 57 9
 from which our L drank 530 22
 glory of the L is risen 54 39
 glory of the L.. revealed 54 9
 God bless our L the King! 250 14
 great l of all things 383·22
 hark, my soul it is the L her sleeping l 161 9
 343 25
 holy, holy, holy is the L of hosts 53 8
 if his majesty our sovereign l 12 6
 I know not the L 45 40
 in the glance of the L 118 39
 in the L put l my trust 392 17
 in whom the L did pitch 243 22
 I replied, 'My L' 244 10
 it is the L who rises 161 21
 I were l in May 524 30
 Jehovah, Jove, or L. 380 29
 judge not the L 161 18
 kneel before the L our Maker 397 27
 knowledge of the L 53 19
 lesson which the L us taught 509 5
 let men know we serve the L 301 26
 L among wits 270 20
 L., behold us 98 13
 L. God of Sabaoth 388 15
 l how it talk! 38 7
 L, how long? 53 11
 l of folded arms 455 8
 l of himself 118 4, 583 11
 l of humankind 193 34
 L of lords 71 37
 L. of our far-flung battle-line 300 24
 l of the ascendant 100 9
 l of the fowl and the brute 164 22
 L of the unerring bow 114 23
 l of thy presence and no land 447 18
 l of yourself 102 14
 l once own the lines 382 34
 love is L. of all the world 509 10
 Love will still be l of all mongrel beef-witted l 417 23
 481 9
 monstrous eft was .the L 535 36
 moral Clytemnestra of thy l. 118 25
 most glorious L of life 509 4
 mourn'd the L. of Burleigh 535 10
 mouth of the L. hath spoken 54 9
 my bosom's l. sits lightly 478 34
 my gude l in the black velvet 31 4
 my L. in the Peers will take his place 27(-85)
 my most noble l. slain 328 17
 nations knew their lawful l 190 31
 noble l. in the blue riband 100 20
 no L. of Parys. or Floraunce 195 7
 nor the servant above his l. 58 51
 O L. most High 390 40
 O L., stretch forth 264:11
 O, the unworthy l! 573 24
 our help is in the name of the L 391:18
 parents. the L knows who 170:14
 praise the L. l 291:27
 prepare ye the way of the L. 54·9, 57:28
 pretty well for a L. 273:10
 rejoice in the L. 393:35
 remembrance of his dying L. 509:18
 salute me to my l., Sir Launcelot 328:13
 sapient sutors of the L 197:24
 seek ye the L. while he may be found 54:30
 since my l. is Antony again 425 7
 sing the L.'s song 400 5
 sought the L aright 104:35
 speak, L 47 6
 spirit of the L. bloweth upon it 54:10
 Spirit of the L God is upon me 55:2
 spirit of the L .upon him 53:17
 thank the L., O thank the L. 121:27

Lord (cont.)
 their L. himself bespake 343 14
 the L and giver of life 390 20
 the L be thankit 107 34
 the L be with thee 47 22
 the L He lays it on Martha's Sons 302 3
 the L himself is thy keeper 399 28
 the L is a man of war 45 51
 the L is in this place 397 23
 the L is King 397 22, 31, 33
 the L. is mightier 397 23
 the L is my light 49 35, 393 20
 the L is my shepherd 393 10
 the L. is thy defence 399 28
 the L is with thee 61 12
 the L knows where 383 27
 the L No Zoo 176 4
 the L of Hosts, and none but he 421 2
 the L our God is good 292 9
 the L our God Most High 301 25
 the L remaineth a King 393 24
 the L said unto my L 398:23
 the L shall raise me up 405 12
 the L's my shepherd 421 1
 the L's passover 45:47
 the L taketh me up 393 21
 the L. thy God is with thee 46 37
 the L was not in the wind 48 8
 the L went before them 45 50
 the L. who made the hills 302 11
 the L will be there 567 22
 the L will have mercy on Jacob 92 9
 the L, ye know, is God 292 7
 they cried unto the L 398 15
 they that wait upon the L. 54 14
 they who seek the L 393 38
 those who love the L. 265 16
 Thou, L., and I 172 1
 thus said the L in the vault 298 9
 thy l the summer 524 15
 till his L is crucified 320 12
 to my L heartily 316 32
 to the very quality of my l. 470 9
 unhouse and house the L. 254:28
 voice of the L. 393 23
 welcum the l of lycht 187 5
 whom the L loveth 69 19
 ye servants of the L 183 21
 zeal of the L. of hosts 53 16
 Lord Chancellor marriages made by the L 273 1
 Lord-Keeper: my grave L. 239 19
 Lordliest l lass of earth 34:5
 lords are l in their wine 350 38
 Lordly butter in a l dish 46 49
 l. lovely Rhine 122 9
 Lords about the l of the creation 108 20
 addressing a naked House of L. 127:0
 cure for admiring the House of L 20 1
 fail .in the House of L 182 47
 l and commons of this realm 103 9
 l and owners of their faces 487 25
 l are lordliest in their wine 350 38
 l of human land 226 14
 l of ladies intellectual 115 16
 l. of the world besides 344 5
 l that are certainly expected 149 24
 l too are bards 117 23
 l. who lay you low 498 17
 l whose parents were. 170:14
 our gude Scots l 32 1
 princes and l. but the breath 105 5
 princes and l may flourish 224 14
 procuress to the L. of Hell 532 30
 Scots l. at his feet 32 2
 seemed l. of all 347 10
 so honour'd, at the House of L. 386 11
 with those L. I had gone so far 358 2
 women. who love their l. 251 25
 Lordships: attendance on their l.' pleasures 447 12
 Lore: all the l, its scholars need 201:12
 Cristes l.. he taught 137 18
 gives me mystical l. 122 22
 l which Nature brings 581:16
 volume of forgotten l. 380:22
 Lorn; I'm a lone l. crectur 174:13
 Lorraine Lorrée: poor L. 293 5
 Lose: gain the whole world, and l. his own soul 59:45, 61 3

INDEX

Lose (cont)			Lost (cont)			Lothario gallant, gay L.	412 9
get at one end l at the other	272 36		his bark cannot be l.	456 11		that false L l	412 5
he must l. it	337 40		home of l causes	19 10		Lotos l. and lilies	537 31
he that findeth his life shall l it	59 3		how art thou l on a sudden l	349 17		L blooms	535 18
if I do l. thee I do l a thing	482 3		I am l., but see	579 34		Lotos-buds like l that float	254 15
if once we l this light	282 6		I have l all the names	274 33		Lotos-dust yellow L. is blown	535 18
lest we l our Edens	97 25		in the Temple l outright	207 8		Lots cast l upon my vesture	393 6
l. and neglect the creeping hours	427 19		I've l. Britain I've l Lalage	301 5		Lottery razor strops and the l	376 13
l. and start again	207 11		land of l content	263 14		their judgement is a mere l.	194 9
l. it in the moment you detect	384 22		legion of the l ones	206 26		Lou lady that's known as L	422 21
l. myself in a mystery	86 8		leper once he l	344 33		linger longer L	233 15
l myself in dotage	423 24		like the l Pleiad seen no more	112 32		Loud at once deaf and l	495 9
l myself in other men's minds	306 25		long l., late won	496 3		curses, not l., but deep	460 36
l not the things eternal	389 41		lose with my l saints	88 24		half as l again as the other	204 33
l the good we oft might win	461 21		l. a joy worth worlds	244 6		I said it very l and clear	131 12
l. the name of action	434 4		l. days of my life	411 13		l and troublesome insects	102 20
l the name of king	475 10		l. evermore in the main	540 4		l in multitudinous chattering	336 32
l this intellectual being	345 19		l her honest name	9 18		l prays the priest	15 27
l to-morrow the ground won	18 12		l him half the kind	193 39		l sang the souls	298 14
l what he never had	559 22		l in a sort of Purgatory blind	285 10		l with names	523 10
l who may	91 43		l in God, in Godhead found	199 31		melody l and sweet	538 1
love I seemed to l	88 24		l in the same spirit	567 15		now l as welcomes	253 15
more lust again to l	140 17		l is our freedom	124 3		voice less l.	93 22
much to hope and nothing to l.	103 12		l no friend	385 6		with music l. and long	151 33(-152)
neither a soul to l	505 5		l sheep of the house of Israel	58 46		yet was never l.	470 29
nothing to l. but their chains	333 11		l the world for love	193 14		you needn't shout so l	131 12
some day you may l them all	312 5		l thing could I never find	42 6		Louder little l., but as empty	383 30
tails you l.	167 1		l to Love and Truth	105 1, 296 28		l. he talked of his honour	200 1
these l., and under the sky, lie			l to me, l. to me	34 1		l still the din	322 22
friended	403 1		l two golden hours	329 9		still l and more dread	150 10
to l a volume to C	306 22		l upon the roundabouts	135 2		Loudest l complainers for the	
to l good days	510 16		loved long since, and l awhile	364 12		public	102 2
to l. one parent. to l both	569 23		missed it, l it forever	97 29		l wit	117 5
to l thee were to l myself	349 19		my sheep which was l	62 11		Loud-hissing bubbling and l urn	163 21
to seek power and to l liberty	20 23		my thoughts, which loved and l	232 15		Loudly cat languishes l	241 27
to win or l it all	355 19		never l till won	165 14		l his sweet voice he rears	150 8
way to l him	423 30		never star was l here	97 21		Louis, fils de Saint L., montez	204 38
we may l the way	142 13		never to have l at all	112 16		Louis XIV ambassadors to L	274 9
wish that one should l.	339 17		no hate l between us	318 17		Lounge treated as a l	19 26
Loser neither party l	444 18		no love l.	280 18		Longers all the l of the Empire	188 23
Losers both should l. be	244 27		no love l between us	227 13		Lounging 'roun' en suffer'n	238 19
in war all are l.	135 8		not l but gone before	242 19, 365 23		Louse l for the hangman	280 12
l. must have leave to speak	144 30		not so much that Old England			l in the locks of literature	541 26
Loses l. both itself and friend	431 25		is l	273 18		precedency between a l and a	
l. his misery	18 17		not that you won or l	406 20		flea	275 10
l them too	321 14		not yet so l. in lexicography	277 21		scarce the soul of a l	302 33
who l. and who wins	454 19		one silvery cloud had l. his way	537 31		Louted low down on his knee	32 7
Loiest for fear thou l all	245 7		Parthenophil is l.	210 1		Love : absence from whom we l	160 20
Loiesth his life for my sake	59 3		poor souls l in the dark	92 7		acts of kindness and of l.	581 24
Losing all about you are l theirs	207 10		praising what is l.	423 10		against the reason of my L	290 28
but a l. office	441 10		shoe was l.	211 10		ah! what is l!	232 5
next to l a battle	564 9		shouted, 'L! l! l!'	417 17		alas! the l of women!	115 37
profit by l of our prayers	424 3		some l lady of old years	97 18		all earth to l	302 13
Loss : counting gain but l	361 13		something l behind the Ranges	206 9		all for l.	173 3, 509 32
deeper sense of her l.	214 1		sooner l and worn	483 3		All For L.	191 14
enow to do our country l.	444 26		that nothing be l	63 21		all for the l of you	168 2
for ever to deplore her l	348 35		that we left, we l	10 5		all l., all liking, all delight	246 11
for the l. of the sun	139 3		thou art l. and gone for ever	355 22		all l at first ferments	111 24
l. for Christ	68 21		though l. to sight	314 21		all l is lost but upon God	195 8
l. of thee never from my heart	349 18		unknowe, unkist, and l that is			all mankind l. a lover	200 24
man's l from his gain	90 44		unsought	138 27		all my l is towards individuals	519 32
natural sorrow, l, or pain	581 3		war .in time be utterly l.	567 5		all she loves is l	115 38
never breathe .about your l	297 11		what though the field be l?	344 14		all's l., yet all's law	96 22
no note of Time but from its L	587 2		what wee kept, wee l.	11 17		all subject but eternal L.	497 7
richest gain I count but l	562 18		when the battle's l. and won	456 3		all that l me	262 7
upon thy so sore l	545 1		woe that all was l.	349 15		all the l. that ever was betwixt	
whose l. . a distinct gain	219 23		woman that deliberates is l.	1 19		us	328 18
with l of Eden	344 1		work itself shall not be l.	211 21		all the substance of his house for	
Losses : all l. are restor'd	486 25		World Well L.	191 14		l.	52 23
fellow that hath had l.	469 11		you have l. your writing-book	250 3		all the world and l were young	405 8
God bless all our l	88 10		Lot : attempt to give a deathless l.	160 37		all who deserve his l.	192 13
Lost , all good to me is l.	346 33		be warned by my l	208 3		ape the magnanimity of l.	336 10
all is l., except a little life	118 24		into the l. of the righteous	399 33		arms of my true l.	536 17
all is not l.	344 14		leave the L. of Kaikobad	205 19		as great in l as in religion	158 20
all love is l. but upon God	195 8		l. fell upon Jonah	56 4		as L. wist to pursue	544 16
battle l. . melancholy as a battle			l. has fallen to me	302 13		as she did l.	286 12
won	564 4		l. is fallen unto me	392 26		as thy L is discovered almighty	96 24
better to have fought and l.	147 5		neither part nor l. in this	64 37		as woman's l.	435 8
better to have loved and l.			no great improvements in the l.			at his call l. him	580 6
112:16, 532:20			of mankind	338 21		at last acquainted with L.	580 6
books by which the printers			our loving l.	252 11		beautiful through l.	497 13
have l.	212 15		policeman's l.	221 34		Beauty, Truth, and L. .one	81 5
Cerinthus that is l.	91 2		remember L.'s wife	62 31		because my l is come	400 14
compass l.	160 35		sack the l.	205 1		because we freely l.	348 12
Corinth l. and won	114 40		Shepherd's sweet l.	76 11		before the god of l. was born	185 14
die in the l., l. fight	146 14		thou shalt maintain my l.	392 25		Benedick , l. on	468 27
dinner l. 'ounds l., self l.	318 16		weary l. is thine, fair maid	419 8		better than secret l.	50 44
ever l. an English gun	537 18		Loth : nor .l. to leave this Para-			beyond His l. and care	568 16
fairer person l. not Heav'n	345 18		dise	349 29		bid me l.	247 11
falser, are l. in the storm	17 18		was l. to depart	402 16		bid me take l. easy	584 11
he was l., and is found	62 16		what maidens l.?	287 7		boast their l. possessing	80 9

INDEX

Love (cont.)

bower of wanton Shrewsbury
and l 385 1
break an hour's promise in l l 428 18
brotherly l continue 60 22
but ministers of L 152 3
by a l so much refined 186 25
call a dog *Hervey* l him 270 4
cantons of contemned l 482 22
carry a letter to my l 30 20
Cassio, I l thee 471 19
caught up into l 88 17
cheer'd her soul with l 535 5
choose l by another's eye 466 19
Christ's particular l's sake 96 2
clap thyself my l 485 5
comely in nothing but in l. 26 32
common l of good 533 20
conscience is born of l 488 23
content with a vegetable l 220 28
could L for ever run 119 7
courage, l and joy 214 29
course of true l 466 18
crime to l too well 381 31
crown made of l and friendship 284 26
cruel madness of l. 535 38
cure thine heart of l. 38 23
dallies with the innocence of l 483 5
dear l of comrades 566 24
dearly l but one day 125 19
deep and heavy was the l 30 15
deep as first l. 538 19
didst Thou l. the race 267 15
dinner of herbs where l. is 50 12
distorting his tender l 81 8
doesn't l a wall 212 2
don't I l thee 6 19
dost thou l life? 211 15
dropped from their youth and l 96 43
dull sublimary lovers' l 186 25
duty, faith, l, are roots 377 4
duty, where I cannot l. 40 7
ease its heart of l in 286 9
ease thine heart of l 38 22
emphasis of passionate l re-
peated 309 13
England does not l coalitions 180 23
England, we l thee better 549 5
enkindle with their l the breath 497 9
enough to make us l one another 520 38
eternal joy, and everlasting l 371 12
every other gift, but wanted l 16 12
every warrior that is rapt with l 331 2
excommunicate from l 125 8
exultations, agonies, and l 582 4
faith creates or l desires 496 19
fall out with those we l. 538 9
feeling and a l 581 26
fettered L from dying 123 5
few to hear these things l to act 474 6
first-l's first cry 375 8
fit l for Gods 349 12
flowers and fruits of l 118 26
folly that. l. did make thee run
into 427 2
fool of l. 239 22
for a good man's l 428 14
for all His l. 121 27
for ever wilt thou l. 287 9
for ladies' l. unfit 192 13
for l. of Barbara Allen 30 1
for l's sake only 88 18
for l., sweet l. 568 9
forspent with l. and shame 310 10
for the general award of l 286 20
for the l he had to her 45 6
for the l. of a ladye 222 27
for thy l. .no, yet I l. thee 445 12
for your l. to her, lead apes 479 13
freedom in my l. 319 7
free l—free field 530 42
friendship ever ends in l 215 15
friendship, like l., is but a name 215 29
from my first l 552 13
fruit of the Spirit is l. 67 46
gather the Rose of l. 509 33
gin l. be bonnie 32 18
give all to l. 199 12
give my L good-morrow! 248 5
Glory, L. and Honour unto. .
Jane 297 20

Love (cont.)

God gives us l. 533 34
God is l. 70 12
God is L, I dare say 112 4
God l you! 95 29
God of L. my Shepherd is 245 10
grace to l thee more 161 13
grace which l makes for thee 573 22
greater l. hath no man 63 57
great god of L's name 138 15
great l grows there 435 9
green and happy in first l. 140 32
hail, wedded l. 347 26
half in l with easeful Death 287 32
happiest bond of l. 229 8
hate all that don't l me 203 19
hath not, or is not in l 481 7
having not seen, ye l 69 45
health to all those that we l. 6 21
heart whose l is innocent 119 2
he'll never l. me mair 32 18
help of the woman l l. 196 1
he may live without l 337 42
herald of l's mighty king 509 6
her subjects' l. 402 2
he sang of l 578 11
he was the Queen's l 30 10
he would l., and she would not 80 7
hid in the heart of l. 585 20
his banner over me was l 51 44
his for his l 486 26
his l., his zeal 348 18
his song of l 81 8
hold your tongue and let me l 184 11
honour, l., obedience 460 36
hope nor l. 515 28
how can he l God 70 15
how do I l thee? 88 24
how I do l thee! 156 19
how I l my country 379 18
how little worthy of any l 544 29
how l exalts the mind 192 4
how L fled 586 21
how many times do I l thee 38 30
how shall I know your true l? 405 10
how should I your true l. know? 436 19
how wayward is this l. 484 31
human l needs human merriting 544 29
I am sick of l 51 45, 52 12
I could not l thee (Dear) 319 10
I do know I l 82 23
I do l. I know not what 246 13
I do l. taught me to rhyme 455 15
I do l. thee! and when I l thee
not 471 27
I do l thee as my lambs 156 19
I do l. thee, meek *Simplicity*! 152 12
I do not l thee! 365 22
I do not l the man 560 33
I do not l you, Dr. Fell 85 10
if a man say, I l God 70 15
if ever thou shalt l 483 2
if I know what true l is 530 36
if I l not him 530 36
if it be l. indeed 423 12
if l. were what the rose is 524 28
if music be the food of l 481 30
if my l were in my arms 11 14
if of herself she will not l. 517 11
if this be not l, it is madness 155 27
if thou car'st not whom I l 185 21
if thou dost l., pronounce it 477 20
if thou must l. me 88 18
if yet I have not all thy l 185 33
I heartily l. John, Peter, Thomas 519 32
I honour, l. and embrace them 86 27
I knew it was l. 118 34
ilka bird sang of its l. 108 38
I'll never l. thee more 355 18
I l. a lass 370 5
I l a lassie 310 12
I l. all beauteous things 81 9
I l. all that thou lovest 498 12
I l. but you alone 31 15
I l her so sincerely 125 18
I l. her till I die 10 20, 210 5
I l. him not 560 33
I l. it, I l it 156 21
I l. L. 498 16
I l. my L. and my L. loves me 150 18
I l not hollow cheek 539 11

Love (cont.)

I l Robertson, and I won't
talk of his book 271 25
I l thee, all unlovely 163 25
I l thee beyond measure 570 30
I l thee in prose 401 21
I l thee still 112 12, 162 43
I l thee to the depth 88 24
I l thee true 286 33
I l thee, whatever thou art 356 16
I l thee with a l I seemed to
lose 88 24
I l the languid patience 152 19
I l them all 335 19
I l to give pain 156 4
I l to hear the story 339 8
I l with all my heart 515 21
in all her outward parts L 158 1
I never had but one true l 32 16
I never was in l 290 5
in every gesture dignity and l. 348 36
in likeness of my l 81 10
in l alone we hate companions 559 6
in l and charity with your
neighbours 390 34
in l and holy passion 574 8
in l, and in debt, and in drink 82 24
in l and worship blends itself 403 6
in l, or had not dined 384 23
in l with his fetters 27 44
in l. with night 478 20
in l with one princess or another 512 21
in l with the grave 263 28
in l with the productions of
time 77 12
in our will to l or not 348 12
in Thy l look down 512 15
invincible l. of reading 216 18
I shall be past making l. 401 25
is not l a Hercules? 455 22
I think my l as rare 488 14
it is the l of the people 101 13
it strikes where it doth l 473 11
I will l. Thee 244 25
I would l infinitely 94 15
joy of l is too short 328 9
keep a corner in the thing I l 471 40
kill thee, and l thee after 473 11
land souls. l you 374 22
King of L my Shepherd is 29 12
kiss your l again 296 16
know me well, and l me 177 35, 357 5
know the world, not l her 587 12
labour of l 68 35
lack of l from l made manifest 90 44
laggard in l. 418 17
last flower of Catholic l 525 33
laughed at the power of L. 302 29
leads me from my l. 263 12
learned to l the two 228 5
learn to l 510 14
lease of my true l. control 488 2
leave me, O L. 502 5
leave to come unto my l 509 14
lecture, L., in l's philosophy 185 30
left the ancient l 75 18
leisure for l. or hope 253 26
Lesbia let us live and l 123 19
let one's thought wander .in l 586 4
let's contend no more, L. 97 23
let the warm L. in 288 9
let thy l be younger 483 4
let thy l in kisses rain 494 7
let us l, deare L., like as we
ought 509 5
let us l. nobly, and live 184 7
let us l our occupations 174 8
lies my young l 330 7
life I l. 515 27
light of l's bestowing 335 10
like to l. three more 517 18
lips of those who l. you 81 21
little duty and less l. 445 25
little emptiness of l. 84 17
little in our l 483 10
little l. and good company 203 16
little words of l. 128 1
live with me and be my l. 184 8, 330 17
live with thee, and be thy l. 405 8
long l. doth so 478 9
lost the world for l. 193 14

D d*

INDEX

Love (cont.)

lost to L. and Truth 105:1, 296:28
 l. a bright particular star 423:2
 l., all alike, no season knows 186:20
 l. all. except an American 274:3
 l. alone, with yearning heart 525:16
 l. alters not 488:7
 l., an abject intercourse 226:34
 l. and a cage 154:6
 l., and a space for delight 522:7
 l. and desire and hate 187:11
 l. and do what you will 22:13
 l. and fame to nothingness 289:6
 L. and I were well acquainted 222:13
 l. and murder will out 154:35
 l. and save their souls 89:33
 l. and scandal 204:121
 l., and thought, and joy 581:6
 l. a woman for singing 452:23
 L. bade me welcome 244:21
 L. be controll'd by advice 214:14
 l. betwixt us two 158:10
 l. built on beauty 184:13
 l. but her, and l. for ever 104:10
 l. but her for ever 104:25
 l. but only her 114:25
 l. ceases to be a pleasure 40:5
 L. closed what he begat 336:35
 l., converted 486:33
 l. could teach a monarch 229:19
 l., devoid of art 215:11
 L. . . differs from gold and clay 493:11
 l. does on both her lips 158:11
 l. doth to her eyes repair 484:40
 l. endures no tie 193:13
 l. false or true 586:21
 l., first learned in a lady's eyes 455:22
 L. first leaves the . . nest 494:21
 l. for any lady 377:2
 l. for philosophy 289:33
 l., friendship, charity 481:21
 l., friendship, cowardice 328:2
 l. from l. 477:25
 l. gilds the scene 500:31
 l. goes toward l. 477:25
 l. grows bitter with treason 525:8
 l. had he found in huts 573:8
 L. has she done this to thee? 321:14
 l., hath friends in the garrison 234:2
 l. he bore to learning 225:1
 l. be laugh'd to scorn 488:25
 L. her body from her soul 411:26
 l. him as myself 391:6
 l. him, or leave him alonel 580:2
 L. in a golden bowl 74:12
 l. in a hut 286:39
 l. in a palace 286:39
 l. indeed who quake to say they
 l. 501:29
 L. in desolation masked 492:2
 L. in her sunny eyes 158:1
 l. in my bosom 231:39, 315:17
 l. is a boy 110:42
 l. is a circle 246:11
 l. is a growing or full constant
 light 185:32
 l. is a sickness full of woes 168:7
 l. is a spirit all compact 488:26
 l. is best 93:12
 l. is blind 463:37
 l. is crowned with the prime 428:33
 l. is dying 35:21
 l. is enough 359:6
 l. is heaven, and heaven is l.
 116:37, 417:16
 l. is lame at fifty years 236:26
 l. is left alone 533:34
 l. is less kind 584:20
 l. is like linen often chang'd 209:5
 l. is like the measles 269:1, 11
 l. is long 538:21
 l. is Lord of all the world 509:10
 l. is lost 243:34
 l. is maister wher he wile 228:3
 l. is more cruel than lust 523:1
 l. is more than gold 321:12
 l. is not l. when it is mingled 452:12
 l. is not l. which alters 488:7
 l. is not secure 140:16
 L. is of the valley 539:4
 l. is slight 330:13

Love (cont.)

l. is strong as death 52:22
 l. is such a mystery 517:17
 l. is sweet for a day 525:8
 L. is swift of foot 244:13
 l. is the fulfilling of the law 66:12
 l. is the lesson 509:15
 l. is then our duty 214:32
 l. is the wisdom of the fool 277:12
 l. is too young to know 488:23
 l. itself have rest 119:5
 l. itself shall slumber on 490:1
 lovelier than the L. of Jove 330:21
 l. looks not with the eyes 466:22
 l. match. . . only thing for happi-
 ness 195:18
 l. meet they who do not shove 337:1
 l. me little, l. me long 8:8
 l. me little, so you l. me long 246:10
 l. me no more 189:14
 l. moderately 478:9
 L. ne'er will from me flee 158:13
 l. now who never lov'd 13:5
 l. of Christ constraineth us 67:26
 l. of Christ. . . passeth knowledge 67:54
 l. of false and cruel men 332:29
 l. of good and ill 285:9
 l. of liberty is the l. of others 239:23
 l. of l. 537:40
 l. of money 68:52
 l. of news 165:1
 l. of order. . . basis of Empire 156:27
 l. of pleasure, and the l. of sway 384:35
 l. of power is the l. of ourselves 239:23
 l. of the turtle 113:1
 l. of truth predominates 200:23
 l. repulsed. . . returneth 493:23
 l. rules the camp 110:37
 l. rules the court 417:16
 l.'s a malady without a cure 193:12
 L.'s a man of war 244:13
 l. sang to us 525:2
 L.'s architecture is his own 166:2
 L.'s but a dance 183:7
 L.'s but a frailty of the mind 156:8
 l. seeketh not itself to please 76:2
 l.'s great artillery 166:7
 l.'s harbinger 349:26
 l. should have no wrong 80:7
 L.'s latest breath 189:20
 l. slights it 26:2
 l.'s like the measles 269:1, 11
 l.'s long since cancell'd woe 486:25
 L.'s not Time's fool 488:7
 l. so amazing, so Divine 562:19
 l. so dearly joined 349:18
 L. . . so hard a master 82:12
 L. . . so ill to win 32:10
 l., sole mortal thing 374:18
 l. sought is good 483:29
 l. sounds the alarm 214:10
 l. so young. . . so sweet 82:3
 l.'s passives 165:27
 l.'s proper hue 349:4
 l.'s remains 94:45
 l.'s sad satiety 498:9
 L.'s sweetest part, Variety 185:28
 l.'s the noblest frailty 192:34
 l.'s throne was not with these 410:22
 L. still has something of the sea 421:12
 l.'s tongue is in the eyes 209:7
 l., sweet l., was thought a crime 76:1
 l., sweetness, goodness 351:25
 l.'s young dream 356:25
 l. that can be reckoned 423:12
 l. that endures for a breath 522:5
 l. that he hath never woo'd 80:28
 l. that I am seeking for 586:3
 l. that lingers there 208:5
 l. that loves a scarlet coat 252:31
 L. that makes the world go
 round 7:23, 129:15, 219:14
 l. that never found his. . . close 535:21
 l. that never told can be 75:21
 l. that should help you 524:33
 l. that the . . seraphs. . . coveted 380:8
 l. that well which thou must
 leave 487:17
 l. the brotherhood 69:50
 L., the human form divine 77:1
 L. the night 193:32

Love (cont.)

L., thou art absolute 166:11
 L., thou bane 229:9
 l. thy country, wish it well 183:22
 l. thy neighbour as thyself 46:9, 59:57
 l. thyself last 446:31
 l. to all men 295:8
 l. to hatred turn'd 155:20
 l. took up the glass of Time 534:16
 L. tunes the shepherd's reed 417:16
 l. virtue, she alone is free 341:5
 l. wakes men 374:23
 L. walks the pleasant mazes 158:1
 l. warps the mind a little 165:16
 l. was dead 523:15
 l. was not a little thing 140:26
 L. watching Madness 114:10
 l. what I hate 95:20
 l. . . when it ceases to be a secret 40:5
 l. which us doth bind 332:6
 l. which was more than l. 380:8
 L., whose month is ever May 455:17
 l. will change 82:2
 l. will creep in service 484:39
 l. will hardly seem worth 584:24
 L. will still be lord of all 417:23
 L. will venture in 107:29
 l. . . without dissimulation 66:1
 L. without his wings 117:43
 l. without the help of anything 75:1
 L. with unconfined wings 319:4
 l. yet was l. 165:21
 l. your neighbour's wife 325:18
 l. your wives 68:32
 l. you ten years before the
 Flood 333:8
 make the Vessel in pure L. 207:18
 make l. anew 421:17
 make l. deathless 549:3
 make l. to the lips we are near 356:35
 make one in l. with death 491:13
 makes thy l. more strong 487:17
 make the Moor. . . l. me 471:4
 make us l. your. . . gifts 474:7
 man's l. . . a thing apart 115:25
 many waters cannot quench l. 52:23
 marry your old friend's l. 96:36
 me and my true l. 9:7
 medicines to make me l. him 439:2
 men have died. . . not for l. 428:21
 men l. in haste 116:44
 men that l. lightly may die 523:15
 men who do not l. her 573:12
 mess of pottage with l. 50:13
 met you not with my true l. 405:10
 mine is an unchanging l. 161:12
 mine was jealousy in l. 530:41
 miserable l. 579:36
 money is the sinews of l. 203:24
 more beautiful than thy first l. 584:12
 more l. and knowledge of you 426:25
 more l. or more disdain 125:7
 more of l. than matrimony 227:26
 most power to hurt us that we l. 37:36
 music sweet as l. 498:6
 my dear and only l. 355:18
 my dear l. sits him down 10:21
 my God, I l. Thee 132:7
 my Holy See of l. 287:5
 my hope, my l. 558:1
 my l. and I did meet 584:11
 my l. and I did stand 584:11
 my l. and I would lie 262:21(-263)
 my l. doth so approve him 473:5
 my l. has died for me to-day 30:3
 my l. in her attire 8:14
 my l. is dedde 136:17
 my l. is of a birth as rare 332:5
 my l. is weak and faint 161:13
 my l. is the maid ov all maidens 35:15
 my l., more noble than the world 483:8
 my l.'s a noble madness 191:15
 my l. she's but a lassie yet 250:20
 my l. should. . . have been deck'd 509:15
 my L.'s like a red red rose 107:14
 my l., the flower of Yarrow 315:20
 my only l. . . my only hate 477:11
 my people l. to have it so 55:13
 my sister, my l., my dove 52:9
 my true L. did lichtlie me 32:18
 my true L. has me forsook 32:18

INDEX

Love (cont.)

my true l. hath my heart 501:19
my vegetable l. should grow 333:8
my whole course of l. 409:45
nature is fine in l. 436:29
ne'er ebb to humble l. 472:12
neither our l. from God 410:25
never been in l., or in hate 514:24
never doubt l. 432:42
never l. was so abused 502:6
never seek to tell thy l. 75:21
never taint my l. 473:3
new every morning is the l. 201:4
new l. may get 559:5
new L. pine at them 287:27
no fear in l. 70:14
no l. lost 280:18
no l. lost between us 227:13
no l. . sets l. a task like that 265:20
no man dies for l. 193:22
none knew thee but to l. thee 234:15
none other I can l. 530:36
no new light on l. or liquor 387:22
nor l. thy life, nor hate 340:25
not Death, but L. 88:16
nothing all my l. avails 92:31
nothing in l. 460:31
not in our power to l., or hate 330:13
not least in l. 450:7
not l. thee (Dear) so much 310:10
not l. Thee if I l. Thee not 243:21
not l. them less 408:15
not unworthy to l. her 118:33
not with l. 468:4
now warm in l. 382:11
now with his l. 137:34
obscure epistles of l. 482:34
office and affairs of l. 468:12
off with the old l. 7:22, 335:4
of power, and of l. 68:56
O l. my Williel 121:15
O L., O fire! 520:22
O l., thou art fair 522:8
O l., they die 538:16
O L. what hours 528:23
O L. who bewailest 494:21
O lyric L., half angel 95:34
O mighty l. 244:24
one born to l. you, sweet! 90:11
one jot of former l. retain 189:20
one of l.'s April-fools 155:23
open the temple gates unto my l. 509:12
O perfect l. 233:18
O spirit of l. 481:30
ostentation of our l. 424:22
our l. and toil 295:6
our l. hath no decay 184:6
our l. is frail as is our life 202:1
our l. shall live 509:7
our l. . with our fortunes change 435:11
out of l. with your nativity 428:17
over hir housbond as hir l. 138:11
over shoes in l. 484:29
O wisest l. 364:8
oyster may be crossed in l. 500:7
pains of l. be sweeter far 194:2
pale with l. 468:4
pangs of disappointed l. 412:8
pangs of dispriz'd l. 434:4
partly wi' l. o'ercome 106:22
passing the l. of women 473:30
passin' the l. o' women 206:18
pass our long l.'s day 333:8
perfect l. casteth out fear 70:14
planet of L. is on high 536:10
pledge of l. 473:26
poets' food is l. and fame 493:16
poor heretics in l. 185:29
possible to l. such a man? 139:28
praise, blame, l., kisses 580:20
prize of learning l. 90:42
prosperity's the very bond of l. 485:33
prov'd thee my best of l. 488:5
prove . the sports of l. 282:5
purple light of l. 231:9
purple with l.'s wound 466:39
quench my great l. 219:8
quick-ey'd L. 244:21
regent of l. rhymes 455:8
remembrance of my former l. 484:34
renewing is of l. 196:2

Love (cont.)

restore my wand'ring L. 155:35
right true end of l. 184:20
rise up, my l. 52:1, 334:16
rites . of connubial l. 347:25
rogue gives you L. Powders 307:14
same sweet eternity of l. 246:11
Saturn and L. their long repose 493:27
seals of l. 462:16
seem worthy of your l. 578:32
separate us from the l. of God 65:58
service of my l. 511:4
shackles of an old l. 530:37
shall my sense pierce l.? 410:31
she never told her l. 483:10
shepherd—of his l. 33:13
she whom I l. 336:8
shove cravings in the van of L. 337:1
show a fitter L. for me 186:15
show out a flag and sign of l. 469:35
shows of l. to other men 448:15
side-long looks of l. 224:13
sigh to those who l. me 118:15
since I am L.'s martyr 185:5
sit with my l. in the . hay 82:13
sleep on, my L. 292:19
society, friendship, and l. 164:24
so dear I l. him 349:16
so faithful in l. 418:16
soft eyes look'd l. 113:25
soft interpreters of l. 401:31
soft philosopher of l. 192:45
so I fell in l. 222:19
so ill bred as to l. a husband 583:24
some are fou o' l. divine 106:13
some l. but little policy 475:28
something . moves me to l. 82:23
something to l. he lends us 533:34
so strong a passion as l. doth give 483:9
so sweet l. seemed 82:2
so true a fool is l. 487:7
sought . things to l. 498:20
soul of her beauty and l. 497:26
speak low, if you speak l. 468:11
spirit, I l. thee 498:16
spring of l. gushed 149:26
stand and l. in for a day 88:20
stony limits cannot hold l. out 477:17
stories of thy finish l. 123:27
such ever was l.'s way 90:41
such I account thy l. 457:11
sweetest l., I do not go 186:15
sweetest l. to frown 232:5
sweet is true l. 530:38
sweet L. . changing his property 475:5
sweets and the bitters of l. 117:44
sworn servant unto l. 168:11
take our fill of l. 49:50
tale of l. and languishment 289:3
tell me . if this be l.? 322:6
tell the laity our l. 186:24
tell this youth what 'tis to l. 428:28
tell us l. can die 507:17
temper'd with L.'s sighs 455:22
that gentleness and show of l. 448:14
that is l.'s curse 530:41
that l. could never change 82:2
that l. hath an end 525:4
that l. may never cease 244:25
that l. my friend 450:32
that they l. 558:7
their l. may be call'd appetite 483:9
their tales of l. shall tell 98:22
them that l. God 65:56
them that l. thee and thy peace 421:5
then must the l. be great 35:19
then they dream of l. 477:7
therefore I l. it 93:35
they all l. Jack 562:22
things that l. night l. not such
nights as these 453:8
this bud of l. 477:24
this spring of l. 484:33
this test for l. 141:11
those who l. the Lord 265:16
those who l. want wisdom 496:24
thou art goodly, O L. 522:8
thou art l. and life! 498:16
thou art my life, my l., my heart 247:4
thou dravest l. from thee 544:31
thou hast left thy first l. 70:29

Love (cont.)

though I knew His l. 544:15
though l. repine 199:27
though they l. the treason 168:4
thou knowest that I l. thee 64:17
thou shalt l. and be loved by 96:25
thro' l.'s long residence 80:23
through l., through hope 573:27
through our l. that we have
loved 328:17
thy honesty and l. 471:18
thy l. is better than wine 51:37
thy l. prove likewise variable 477:22
thy l. to me was wonderful 47:30
thy l. was far more better 332:29
Thy name . which is L. 81:3
thy sweet l. remember'd 486:24
'tis the hour of l. 116:7
to be wise and eke to l. 510:22
to be wise, and l. 481:16
to be wroth with one we l. 150:26
to business that we l. 425:9
to die, I leave my l. alone 487:14
to dissemble your l. 72:14
to him we l. most 420:25
to live is like l. 112:5
to l., and bear 497:17
to l. and be loved by me 380:7
to l. and to be wise 100:12
to l. and to cherish 391:30
to l., cherish, and to obey 391:31
to l. her is a liberal education 511:25
to l. is wise 82:1
to l. one another 66:11
to l. one maiden only 530:14
to l. you was pleasant enough 357:4
to Mercy, Pity, Peace, and L. 76:18
too ladylike in l. 242:29
too late came I to l. thee 21:22
too much l. of living 523:23
to prove my l. 375:2
to regain l. once possess'd 350:33
to see her is to l. her 104:25
to see her was to l. her 104:10
to thoughts of l. 534:15
triumphs of L. 526:22
true life is only l., l. only bliss 96:8
trust thou thy L. 413:31
turning mortal for thy l. 455:18
twin'd my l. and me 31:11
'twixt women's l., and men's 184:5
twofold silence was the song of
l. 410:30
two fond hearts in equal l. 33:11
two passions, vanity and l. 139:26
type of true l. kept under 219:8
under a canopy of l. 549:6
unity and godly l. 390:26
unrelenting foe to l. 546:7
us that trade in l. 424:11
very few to l. 580:18
virgins l. thee 51:38
waft her l. . to Carthage 465:17
was not this l. indeed? 483:10
way to l. each other 292:21
we live by . hope, and l. 574:19
well dost thou, L. 375:7
well of l. 148:12
we l. being in l. 542:11
we l. but while we may 530:42
we l., Fool, for the good we do 374:22
we l. our House of Peers 221:37
we needs must l. the highest 530:19
we're rich in l. 108:1
what a mischievous devil L. is 112:4
what is l.? 482:28
what l. I bore to thee 577:4
what l. of thine own kind? 498:8
what L. shall never reap 410:33
what thing is l. 377:3
when I was in l. with you 262:19
when l. and duty clash 538:10
when L. and Life are fair 569:5
when l. begins to sicken 451:9
when l. grows diseas'd 202:12
when l. is done 79:5
when l. is grown to ripeness 533:34
when L. speaks 455:22
when my l. swears 488:16
where I and my L. wont 32:18
where I l. I must not marry 357:12

INDEX

Love (cont.)

where l. is enthron'd 483:2
 where l. is great 435:9
 where my L. abideth 94:24
 where there is no l. 26:16
 while my l. climb'd up to me 293:3
 who gave that l. sublime 574:31
 whom the gods l. die young 116:10
 whose l. will never die 338:19
 whose l. would follow me 299:27
 wise want l. 496:24
 with all their quantity of l. 437:24
 with all thy faults I l. thee still 112:12, 162:43
 with bands of l. 55:48
 with l. affected 219:1
 with l. brooding there 571:7
 without l., hatred 401:29
 woman wakes to l. 531:14
 women I l. . . women who l. me 490:41
 women . . who l. their lords 251:25
 Wonder, L., and Praise 2:22
 words of l. then spoken 357:13
 worst that l. could do 186:1
 yes, I'm in l. 566:18
 yet I l. thee and adore 161:13
 you all did l. him once 450:21
 you cannot call it l. 435:47
 you'll l. me yet! 94:45
 you . . l. none 374:22
 you made me l. you 326:13
 you must l. him 578:32
 your true l.'s coming 482:28
 youth means l. 95:33
 you, who do not l. her 66:28
 Loveable: Elaine the l. 530:33
 Love-adept: dreaming like a l. 497:2
 Love-adventure: so passionate a l. . . lost 306:15
 Loved: all we l. of him 491:24
 awake, my heart, to be l. 80:11
 betray the heart that l. her 582:3
 better l. ye cannot be 360:12
 better l. you'll never be 250:19
 better to have l. and lost 112:16, 532:20
 Cophetua l. the beggar-maid 477:12
 disciple whom Jesus l. 64:19
 each l. one blotted from life 113:20
 from those who l. them 171:9
 God so l. the world 63:9
 had we never l. sae kindly 104:11
 had you l. me . . as you have not l. 525:22
 having l. this present world 60:1
 heart that has truly l. 356:13
 he had l. her long 80:7
 her father l. me 470:2
 how l., how honoured once 381:36
 hunting he l. 488:25
 if I had a friend that l. her 470:3
 if I l. you well 524:32
 I have l. thee, Ocean! 114:32
 I have l. the principle of beauty 200:29
 I have l. three whole days 517:18
 I have l. too long 305:19
 I have not l. the world 113:50
 I l. a lass 572:3
 I l. her that she did pity them 470:3
 I l. him for himself alone 500:9
 I l. him not 309:1
 I l. Ophelia 437:24
 I l. Rome more 450:14
 I l. thee once 23:15
 I l. the man 280:1
 I saw and l. 216:25
 I that l. 9:21
 I wish I l. the Human Race 405:16
 keep our l. ones 512:14
 known and l. so long 80:13
 life we have l. 359:3
 l. a happy human face 266:3
 l. and still loves 408:7
 l. him like a vera brither 108:5
 l. I not honour more 319:10
 l. so slight a thing 534:31
 l. that l. not at first sight 330:13, 428:15
 l. the bailiff's daughter 30:22
 l. the doctrine for the teacher 170:3
 l. thee since my day began 541:8
 l., was scorn'd and died 215:12
 l. well because he hated 93:48
 l. your beauty 586:21

Loved (cont.)

lovers should be l. again 262:13
 makes her l. at home 105:5
 many l. your moments 586:21
 might she have l. me? 92:35
 most l., despis'd 452:13
 my own true l. one 572:20
 my thoughts, which l. and lost 232:15
 Nature I l. 308:25
 never espied that ever she l. me 328:11
 never l. a tree or flower 357:5
 never to have been l. 155:40
 never to have l. at all 532:20
 nor no man ever l. 488:7
 no sooner looked but they l. 428:26
 not that I l. Caesar less 450:14
 one face there you l. 293:19
 one that l. not wisely 474:2
 one . . whom Jesus l. 63:48
 our love that we have l. together 328:17
 pale hands I l. 254:14
 people l. her much 535:6
 she l. me for the dangers 470:3
 she who has never l. 215:8
 since to be l. endures 82:1
 Solomon l. many strange women 47:45
 some we l. 206:6, 7
 them that l. him not 447:9
 therefore must be l. 480:33
 this man l. me 309:4
 those whom he l. so long 408:7
 thought she l. me too 572:4
 thou hast not l. 427:2
 thou shalt love and be l. by 66:25
 time . . place and the l. one 93:38
 to be long l. 15:20
 to be l. himself 192:13
 to be l. needs only to be seen 192:22
 to have l., to have thought 15:13
 to love and be l. by me 380:7
 truest . . that ever l. woman 328:24
 twice or thrice had I l. thee 184:4
 use him as though you l. him 559:23
 we l. in vain 117:35
 we l. with a love 380:8
 we that had l. him so 93:3
 what thou, and I did, till we l. 185:6
 what we have l., others will love 579:38
 when you l. me 489:27
 where burning Sappho l. 115:43
 which he l. passing well 433:23
 which I have l. long since 364:12
 with those that l. me 540:32
 woman who l. him the best 293:25
 Love-darting eyes 340:38
 Love-in-idleness 466:39
 Love-knot: dark red l. 366:2
 Lovel: Lord L. he died out of sor-
 row 31:9
 Love-laden: her l. soul 498:6
 Loveless: only l. look 375:15
 Lovelier: l. than the Love of Jove 330:21
 l. things have mercy shown 117:40
 nothing l. . . in woman 349:8
 Loveliest: l. and best 206:6
 l. and the best 206:7
 l. of trees 262:10
 of this bad world the l. 41:24
 Love-light in your eye 73:11
 Love-liking: shocks of young l. 579:21
 Love-Lily: between the lips of L. 411:25
 Loveliness: Dream of L. 313:14
 enough their simple l. 288:24
 fashioned forth its l. 236:16
 glory and l. have pass'd away 288:28
 her l. I never knew 148:12
 its l. increases 284:19
 l. needs not . . ornament 546:19
 l. of perfect deeds 532:25
 of so shining l. 586:1
 portion of the l. 492:10
 shoulder-blade . . miracle of l. 220:11
 this Adonis in l. 266:6
 your l. and . . my death 290:22
 Love-locks: with your l. flowing 409:16
 Lovely: do l. things 293:7
 each one a l. light 150:6
 he'd make a l. corpse 176:20
 he is altogether l. 52:14
 labour bears a l. face 170:21
 look thy last on all things l. 171:9

Lovely (cont.)

lordly, l. Rhine 122:9
 l. and a fearful thing 115:37
 l. and pleasant in their lives 47:30
 l. Thais by his side 190:34
 l. Thais sits beside thee 191:9
 l. that are not beloved 375:11
 l. wee thing 104:27
 l. woman in a rural spot 266:4
 more l. and more temperate 486:18
 more l. ere his race be run 115:8
 more l. than the monarch of the
 sky 330:6
 mourn for that most l. thing 584:18
 O l. O most charming pug 208:29
 once he made more l. 492:10
 one l. hand she stretched 122:27
 that extremely l. thing 218:11
 too l. to be grey 15:19
 virtue in her shape how l. 347:31
 whatsoever things are l. 68:27
 when l. woman stoops 197:32, 226:18
 Love-making, or wooing of it 27:32
 Love-quarrels oft in pleasing con-
 cord end 350:34
 Love: all mankind love a l. 200:24
 all the plagues a l. bears 559:6
 as to a l.'s bed 425:24
 as true a l. 427:1
 beauty is the l.'s gift 156:5
 by the l. and the bard 89:10
 clas'd her like a l. 521:36, 522:5
 dividing l. and l. 582:15
 felt for thee as a l. 166:9
 God become her l. 209:22
 goodbye to your l. 575:10
 happy as a l. 318:5
 her l. keeps watch 328:15
 in any manner a l. 348:10
 injured l.'s hell 216:26
 I sighed as a l. 428:30
 it was a l. and his lass 335:22
 I've got one l. 10:18
 like a true l. brave 467:24
 l., all as frantic 241:29
 l. and sensualist 559:5
 l. forsaken a new love. get 516:4
 l. lingers and sings 483:6
 l. never find my grave 388:25
 l. of concord 565:5
 L. of my soul 455:22
 l.'s eyes 455:17
 l., sick to death 427:21
 l., sighing like a furnace 156:11
 l. that can dare to think 567:22
 l. true for whom I pine 467:24
 lunatic, the l., and the poet 221:1
 magnetic, peripatetic l. 199:6
 meek l. of the good 108:39
 my fause l. stole my rose 404:21
 not less her l. 96:9
 O l. of my life 122:27
 one was round her l. 528:28
 on her l.'s arm 226:18
 repentance to her l. 428:4
 resolve the propositions of a l. 328:16
 she was a true l. 476:6
 since I cannot prove a l. 581:12
 slide into a L.'s head 214:24
 some newer l. 191:10
 some sad l.'s death 524:15
 spring thy l. 517:18
 such a constant l. 214:9
 suffering is the l.'s part 185:34
 talk with some old l.'s ghost 56:27
 thou l. of souls 524:15
 thy l. the spring 373:10
 to each l. beside 508:8
 true l. of literature 328:24
 truest friend to thy l. 328:24
 truest l. of a sinful man 156:6
 what is a l., that it can give? 122:25
 when they have slain her l. 418:12
 where shall the l. rest 517:10
 why so pale and wan, fond l.? 115:38
 woman loves her l. 567:18
 your l. comes 285:28
 Lovers: ages long ago these l. fled 430:1
 all l. young, all l. must 552:27
 all that are l. of virtue 328:16
 all ye that be l.

INDEX

Lovers (cont.)

almighty l. in the spring 140:16
 at l. perjuries . . . Jove laughs 477:20
 dull sublunary l.' love 186:25
 end in l. meeting 482:28
 even l. find their peace 208:10
 Frankie and Johnny were l. 6:8
 Heaven's promise clothe . . . those 411:1
 1. 193:13
 laughs at l.' perjury 472:18
 l.' absent hours 356:31
 l. are round her 403:37
 l. cannot see 417:34
 l.' eyes are sharp to see 185:31
 l.' hours be full eternity 451:35
 l. in peace 262:14
 l. lying two and two 427:3
 l. run into strange capers 262:13
 l. should be loved again 467:34
 l., to bed 477:27
 l.' tongues by night 156:16
 makes l. as fast as one pleases 381:8
 make two l. happy 16:5
 nectareous poppy l. use 563:22
 old l. are soundest 476:44
 pair of star-cross'd l. 185:12
 pure l.' souls descend 413:9
 queens to your l. 483:2
 such as I am all true l. are 428:30
 sweet l. love the spring 477:7
 through l.' brains 186:19
 to thy motions l.' seasons run 534:3
 two young l. lately wed 421:14
 what need l. wish for more? 118:28
 when l.' vows seem sweet 309:26
 where the l. eloped
 Loves: all l. except what trade can 96:26
 give 115:38
 all she l. is love 522:12
 all strange l. are over 525:6
 all the wings of the L. 132:12
 all ye L. and Cupids . . . mourn 116:14
 amatory poets sing their l. 576:21
 any severing of our l. 332:6
 as lines so l. oblique 32:2
 a-waiting for their l. 580:1
 bird whom man l. best 167:3
 captain that . . . l. what he knows 509:16
 fierce wars and faithful l. 115:38
 first . . . woman l. her lover 518:9
 fox-hunter . . . I l. him 334:13
 friends and l. we have none 94:41
 glad one l. His world 221:36
 he l. to lie a-basking 123:4
 her that each l. best 124:25
 he that l. a rosy cheek
 his faults . . . one l. him still the 226:32
 better 155:22
 I believe the baggage l. me 232:5
 if country l. 91:3
 if our l. remain 198:12
 I have reigned with your l. 97:5
 I like him, but he l. me 518:14
 I l. the 'ound more 560:26
 Jesus l. me 569:4
 kills the thing he l. 173:8
 lass that l. a sailor 493:25
 l., and weeps, and dies 508:9
 l. nothing but himself 478:6
 l. to hear himself talk 422:32
 l. what he is good at 233:23(-234)
 Mary l. the lamb 150:18
 my Love l. me 476:37
 no creature l. me 148:14
 old l. endear thee 265:17
 one that l. his fellow-men
 our l. and comforts . . . increase 470:31(-471)
 our l. into corpses or wives 523:1
 sends . . . after the thing it l. 436:29
 she l. me dearly 285:4
 show . . . when he l. her 94:10
 solace ourselves with l. 49:50
 suspects, yet soundly l. 471:32
 that dust it so much l. 292:19
 that I l. the fox less 518:14
 that l. the people well 324:5
 their l., or else their sheep 343:15
 to warm their little l. 231:18
 truly l. on to the close 356:13
 two l. I have 488:18

Loves (cont.)

understandeth thee not, l. thee 455:13
 not 184:20
 whoever l. if . . . not propose 530:34
 who l. me . . . a touch of earth 543:5
 who l. not wine 351:19
 who l. that . . . wise and good 429:14
 whose l. I prize as . . . carcasses 91:12
 with l. and doves 157:9
 woman whom nobody l. 220:22
 Love-sick: l. all against our will 39:21
 Savonarola l. 220:22
 twenty l. maidens we 424:6
 winds were l. 85:12
 Lovesome: garden is a l. thing 107:16
 l. wee thing 195:6
 l., white and small 268:30
 Love-song: mavis singing his l. 185:21
 Lovest: alas, thou l. not me 295:6
 Father in Heaven who l. all 44:54
 Isaac, whom thou l. 64:14
 l. thou me more than these? 107:4
 l. to greet the early morn 161:9
 poor sinner, l. thou me? 498:9
 thou l. —but ne'er . . . satiety 185:21
 thou l. not, till . . . thou free 35:19
 thou l. the one 486:13
 why l. thou that
 Love-story: worked a l. . . into . . . 188:18
 Euclid 150:16
 Loveth: dear God who l. us 150:16
 he made and l. all 66:11
 he that l. another 70:15
 he that l. not his brother 70:12
 he that l. not knoweth not God 72:9
 l. and maketh a lie 150:16
 prayeth best, who l. best 150:16
 prayeth well, who l. well 51:40
 whom my soul l. 69:19
 whom the Lord l. 482:1
 Love-thoughts lie rich 150:15
 Loving: babes, and l. friends 570:18
 begin by l. their parents 186:21
 for l., and for saying so 156:21
 for l. that old arm-chair 185:21
 from l. more . . . free my soul 365:5
 l., adorable 430:32
 l. and a fair reply 368:1
 l. and giving 247:1
 l. heart to thee 152:22
 l. himself better than all 27:5
 l. himself better than me 477:28
 l.-jealous of his liberty 164:28
 l., kissing, kind-hearted gentle- 22:27
 man 115:36
 l. longest 90:14
 l., natural, and Greek 252:13
 l. not, hating not 427:22
 l., not loathing 89:1
 most l. mere folly 119:6
 most l. of you all 123:18
 night was made for l. 158:13
 only beauty purely l. 175:16
 only belov'd, and l. me 115:35
 perfectly sore with l. her 430:33(-431)
 so lonely, l., helpless 299:14
 so l. to my mother 573:21
 they talks a lot o' l. 119:4
 thinking, feeling, l. 471:36
 though the heart be still as l. 509:33
 too much l. you 262:7
 whilst l. thou mayst loved be 93:48
 whom are you l.?
 wickedness that hinders l.
 Loving-kindness: thy l. and 393:10
 mercy 192:19
 Low: as l. as . . . Squire Widdrington 454:3
 cast one's eyes so l. 130:15
 conveniently l. 51:33
 daughters of musick . . . brought l. 450:2
 dost thou lie so l.? 243:24
 earth is not too l. 308:2
 envy, l. design 54:9
 every mountain . . . made l. 61:14
 exalted them of l. degree 104:20
 follies laid him l. 480:10
 foreheads villanous l. 578:1
 from l. to high . . . dissolution 442:3
 happy l., lie down 454:24
 her voice . . . gentle and l. 99:31
 he that is l. no pride

Low (cont.)

how l. . . the proud 231:7
 I am l., thou art high 524:2
 I'll tak' the l. road 9:7
 in l. estate began 533:1
 in our defection . . . sink as l. 580:5
 it is not that I deem them l. 120:25
 lords who lay you l. 498:17
 l. as the singer lies 516:4
 l. as where this earth spins 410:10
 l. estate of his handmaiden 61:13
 l. estate of the poor 393:8
 l., l., breathe and blow 538:12
 men of l. estate 66:5
 my head is bending l. 210:17
 narrow, and l. 165:34
 poor buffer lies l. 568:24
 quincunx of heaven runs l. 85:18
 refrain my soul, and keep it l. 400:1
 sing both high and l. 482:28
 speak l., if you speak love 468:11
 speak l. to me, my Saviour 87:37
 sweet and l. 538:12
 ten l. words 382:30
 that l. man seeks a little thing 91:41
 thou's but of l. degree 6:26
 too l. for envy 158:15
 weep when I am l. 112:31
 what is l. raise and support 344:4
 winds are breathing l. 494:7
 Low-born: rude, l., untaught 188:31
 Low-class: in the l. tea-shops 503:15
 Low-crooked curtsies 449:29
 Lowells talk to the Cabots 79:2
 Lower: button-hole l. 455:32
 in the lowest deep a l. deep 346:38
 l. orders . . . set us a good example 569:18
 l. than the angels 392:11
 night is beginning to l. 316:3
 ye l. middle classes 218:34
 Lovers: dark l. the tempest 316:19
 morning l. 1:13
 Lowest: in the l. deep 346:32
 l. and most dejected thing 453:36
 take the l. room 62:2
 Lowing: l. of the oxen 47:15
 that heifer l. at the skies 287:12
 Lowland: between l. and highland 523:13
 Lowlands: l. . . like a grey-green 235:22
 garment 31:11
 L. o' Holland 30:23
 sails by the L. low 30:8
 ye Highlands and ye L.
 Lowliness is young ambition's 449:13
 ladder 219:21
 Lowly: any hands, however l. 446:16
 better to be l. born 3:15
 God made them, high or l. 219:2
 l. air of Seven Dials 136:27
 l., and servisable 392:24
 l. in his own eyes 348:31
 l. wise 574:1
 l., with a broken neck 336:44
 meek and l. in heart 59:10
 poor, and mean, and l. 4:1
 stamp of his l. origin 169:5
 still to the l. soul 291:14
 Lowpin: spak o' l. o'er a linn 105:14
 Low-vaulted: thy l. past 251:15
 Loy: but by sēynt L. 136:28
 Loyal: bold spirit in a l. breast 474:10
 fruit of l. nature 530:11
 l. and neutral 458:25
 that l. body wanted learning 548:20
 Loyalties: impossible l. 19:10
 Loyalty: his l. he kept 348:18
 that learned body wanted l.
 when l. no harm meant 548:20
 Lubin: while L. is away 7:9
 Lucasta: L. that bright northern 266:8
 star 318:25
 then my L. might I crave 319:8
 Lucem: ex fumo dare l. 255:27
 Lucent: each softly l. 320:6
 l. syrops 285:25
 Lucid: full of l. intervals 134:13
 l. intervals and happy pauses 27:46
 make a l. interval 193:2
 not in the l. intervals 574:3

INDEX

Lúcido: *intervallos* 134:13
Lucifer: he falls like L. 446:24
 L., son of the morning 53:22
 L. that often warned them
 thence 343:14
 Prince L. uprose 336:17
 spirits that fell with L. 330:1
Luck: as good l. would have it 466:10
 good l. have thou 394:22
 good l. . . in odd numbers 466:14
 if it be my l., so 466:7
 light in ragged l. 241:29
 nae l. about the house 10:22
 we have wished you good l. 399:12
 worst kind of l. 238:27
Lucky: l. to be born? . . as l. to die 567:13
 l. to touch it 301:12
Lucrative: l. business of mystery
 so l. to cheat 103:1
Lucr: greedy of filthy l. 68:45
Lucro: *quem Fors . . dabit l. appone* 258:14
Lucumo: each warlike L. 323:15
Lucy: if L. should be dead! 581:12
 linger longer L. 233:15
 no comrade L. knew 577:18
 when L. ceased to be 580:18
Luddites: quatern loaf and L. 504:5
Lues: *delicta maurum immeritus l.*
l. Boscelliana 324:36
Lugete, O *Veneres Cupidinesque* 132:12
Lugger: forcing her on board the l. 270:16
Lugwardin: shin'd at l. 548:17
Lun: *parce que c'était l.* 354:21
Luke: honour unto L. Evangelist 411:9
 L. began to slacken 577:22
 L., the beloved physician 68:34
 Matthew, Mark, L. and John 69:2
 only L. is with me 70:34
Lukewarm: because thou art l. 70:34
Lukewarmness I account a sin 158:20
Lull: l. in the hot race 15:16
 l. the distant folds 229:28
Lullaby: I will sing a l. 170:23
 sing l. and lap it warm 80:8
 snatches, and dreamy l. 219:15
Lulled: l. by the coil 496:8
 l. in these flowers 466:41
 l. with . . sweetest melody 441:41
Lumber: loads of learned l. 383:4
 l. of the schools 521:13
Lumbering: l. like Mr. Words-
 worth's epic 240:7
 news . . l. at his back 163:20
Lumen: *cui l. ademptum* 554:14
Lumina: *Vesper Olympo . . l. tollit* 133:7
Luminary: arose another l. 100:9
Luminous: Dong with the L. Nose 311:16
 dragon-green, the l. 208:8
 fair l. cloud 151:5
 Goethe's wide and l. view 17:5
 his l. home of waters 17:28(-18)
 his l. wings 19:21
Lump: leaveneth the whole l. 66:27
 l. bred up in darkness 305:17
 l. the whole thing 550:16
 poor in a l. is bad 537:8
 spewed up a good l. 194:18
Luna: in the vats of L. 323:12
Luna: *inferebatur sol et l.*
velut inter ignis l. minores 21:18
Lunae: *damna . . reparant caelestia.*
per amica silentia l. 258:18
Lunar: cold l. beams 260:26
 on the l. world securely pry 554:4
Lunatic: keep me from goin' l. 10:14
 l., the lover, and the poet 191:30
Lunch: breakfast, dinner, l. and tea 295:1
 when they've cleared away l. 467:24
Luncheon: supper, dinner, l. 41:3
Lundy: Lord L. from his earliest 121:18
 years 94:37
Lunge: dangerous to the l. 41:5
 if their l. receive our air 267:30
 l. of bronze 162:42
 l. of London 41:32
 my l. begin to crow 379:13
 whose l. are tickle o' the sere 427:13
Lurch: modest Dame L. 433:18
Lurcher: half l. and half cur 76:4
Lure: haggard hawks will stoop to 163:39
 l. 305:12

Lure (*cont.*)
 l. him on to skittles 120:3
 l. it back to cancel 207:2
 l. this tassel-gentle back 477:26
Lures: calls me, l. me 334:9
Lurks: thought that l. in all delight 338:6
Luscious: as l. as locusts 470:17
Lusisti satis 257:21
Lust: cold, commanded l. 297:21
 for l. of knowing 208:14
 hutch of tasty l. 254:27
 into ashes all my l. 333:9
 l. in action 488:11
 l. of the goat 77:16
 more cruel than l. 523:1
 more l. again to lose 140:17
 narrowing l. of gold 533:20
 neither . . l. after . . tobacco 279:24
 no l. because . . no law 531:25
 not l. of conquest 156:27
 not serving shame or l. 183:10
 served the l. of my mistress 453:19
 sinful l. of the flesh 302:30
 slept in the contriving of l. 453:19
 till action, l. is perjur'd 488:11
 weariness and sated l. 17:7
Lusteth: flesh l. against the Spirit 67:45
 he that l. to live 394:1
Lustre: accomplishments give l. 139:27
 changed in outward l. 344:13
 dark l. of thine eyes 417:26
 l. . . in eyes that would not look 500:8
 l. in its sky 494:6
 obscure in the exceeding l. 495:10
 that same eye . . lose his l. 448:20
Lustres: my six l. almost now out-
 wore 186:6
Lusts: abstain from fleshly l. 60:49
 fulfil the l. thereof 66:14
 sinful l. of the flesh 391:2
Lusty: every l. heart beginneth to
 blossom 328:15
 flourisheth in l. deeds 328:15
 l. as an eagle 398:4
 thou l. Troynovaunt 195:4
 yet I am strong and l. 426:36
Lute: awake, l. and harp 395:19
 blame not my l. 583:17
 bright Apollo's l. 455:22
 faith. . the l. the lutanist 544:23
 lascivious pleasing of a l. 476:4
 little rift within the l. 531:11
 l. its tones 285:1
 musical as is Apollo's l. 340:24
 my l., awake . . be still 583:21
 nor yet a l. 245:2
 Orpheus with his l. 446:18
 sing praises . . with the l. 393:35
 sung . . to her l. 440:4
 thy voice, thy l., thy pipe 288:6
 to her l. Corinna 123:21
 wanteth thee grace of l. 92:5
 when the l. is broken 494:20
Lute-player: some dead l. 522:19
Lutes: to dance to l. 569:5
 to l. of amber 247:14
Luthany: land of L. 545:5
Luther: as Martin L. sang 543:5
 L., and Mahomet . . prisons of 186:7
 flesh 20:19
 Philistine of genius . . L. 200:41
 Pythagoras was misunderstood 97:11
 . . and L. 446:20
 rough old Martin L. 132:15
Lutheran: spleeny L. 44:2
Lux: *cum semel occidit brevis l.* 283:10
fiat l. 359:24
Luxuria: *saeuitor armis l.* 290:22
Luxuries: give us the l. 200:25
 two l. to brood over 289:33
Luxurious: conservatives . . when 445:1
 they are most l. 216:4
 exquisite sense of the l. 213:20
 l. mountain goat 82:16
 some l. mire 1:15
Luxury: all their l. was doing good 216:9
 ancient languages . . a l. 226:5
 blesses his stars, and thinks it l. 162:34
 fortunes, to increase l. 765:12
 l. of doing good 162:34
 l. the accomplish'd Sofa last

Luxury (*cont.*)
 they knew l. 325:27
 to l. and riot 349:27
Lyaeus: god L. ever young 38:10
Lycid: hearse where L. lies 342:31(-343)
Lycidas: for L. is dead 342:10
 L. your sorrow is not dead 343:3
 so L. sunk low 343:3
 your loved L. 342:17
Lydia, a seller of purple 64:54
Lydiae lacus undae 132:21
Lydian: in L. measures 191:9
 lap me in soft L. airs 342:7
Lying: all my life long . . l. till noon 276:2
 George . . l. on his face 542:37
 how this world is given to l. 441:4
 I do not mind l. 112:7
 l., and slandering 391:8
 l., vainness . . drunkenness 484:18
 l. with Hours 231:20
 settling and loosely l. 81:15
 soon will you and I be l. 132:3
 this vice of l. 442:14
Lym: brach or l. 453:30
Lynn: set out from L. 252:26
 young lady of L. 11:1
Lyones: knights of Logres or of L. 350:4
Lyonesse: when I set out for L. 236:34
Lyons Inn: lived in L. 562:24
Lyra Apostolica: motto [of L.] 363:16
Lyrae: *non hoc incosae conveniet l.* 259:24
Lyre: flit into with my l. 286:18
 l. with other strings 164:20
 make me thy l. 496:11
 my l. within the sky 380:18
 not from his l. 93:5
 wak'd to ecstasy the living l. 230:4
 when 'Omer smote 'is bloomin'
 l. 393:22
Lyres: but as the sound of l. 374:11
Lyric: Mr. Coleridge's l. prose 240:7
 O l. Love 95:34
 splendid ecclesiastical l. 182:4
Lysander: of Hector and L. 9:24

M

M: begins with an M. — 'Why with
 an M?' 129:12
 N. or M. 391:2
Ma says it's sinful 177:14
Ma'am: call his mother 'M.' 141:33
Mab: angry M. 477:7
 M., the Mistress-Fairy 281:5
 Queen M. hath been with you 477:7
 that very M. 477:7
Mac: Pat and M. and Tommy 305:3
Macaroni: called it M. 33:7
Macassar: sharing with blacking
 and M. oil 376:13
 thine 'incomparable oil', M. 115:15
Macaulay: apostle of the Philis-
 tines . . M. 19:17
 as cocksure . . as Tom M. 335:13
 M. is well for a while 127:27
Macbeth: M. does murder sleep 458:11
 M. shall never vanquish'd be 460:9
 M. shall sleep no more 458:12
 none of woman born . . harm M. 460:5
 to meet with M. 456:3
Macdonald: aff wi' Lord Ronald
 M. 9:16
 slogan of M. 23:20
Macduff: M. . . from his mother's
 womb 461:11
 lay on, M. 461:14
Mace: sword, the m., the crown 444:23
Macedon: great war from M. 19:3
 river in M. 445:4
Macedonia: come over into M. 64:53
Maces: Seal, and M., danc'd 230:19
MacGregor: my name is M. 420:19
Machiavel: much beholden to M. 24:23
Machinations, hollowness, teach-
 ery 452:16
Machine: m. for converting the
 Heathen 125:29
 pulse of the m. 580:21
 you're not a man . . a m. 489:8

INDEX

- Machinery: Age of M. 125:28
whole m. of the State 85:1
Mackail: I'm M.,—and who are you? 8:17
Mackerei: blew a m. gale 192:31
not so the m. 211:25
Mackintosh: bit of black m. 563:37
M'Tavish: against the clan M. 23:26
Macte nova virtute, puer 555:9
Mad: Allah created the English m. 298:2
all poets are m. 109:8
as m. as he 437:14
because he was m. 437:14
drive me m. on my deathbed 110:33
everyone is more or less m. 304:34
fitter being sane than m. 80:22
go m., and beat their wives 121:20
He first sends m. 195:10
heroically m. 190:32
m. all my life 276:3
m., and sent into England 437:14
m., bad, and dangerous 306:2
m. from life's history 252:20
m. in pursuit 488:12
m., is he? 216:12
m. March days 333:21
m. naked summer night 507:16
m. north-north-west 433:20
M. World 80:5
m. world! m. kings! m. com-
position 447:24
make m. the guilty 433:32
make poor females m. 467:11
makes men m. 473:16
makes the wise man m. 83:14
man's m., friend 80:35
men that God made m. 140:15
much learning doth make thee m. 65:23
never better than when I am m. 305:16
nobly wild, not m. 246:14
old, m., blind, despised 498:18
one half of the nation is m. 506:4
one man merry, another m. 86:33
our sad bad glad m. brother 522:18
pleasure. .in being m. 193:33
Practice drives me m. 8:12
prose run m. 385:28
put any parent m. 208:21
sad and bad and m. it was 90:38
Saint run m. 386:10
so, it will make us m. 458:10
some did count him m. 90:32
suspend your m., career 162:24
that he is m., 'tis true 432:40
tho' .a' should gae m. 108:28
undevout astronomer is m. 587:13
went m., and bit the man 225:21
when a heroine goes m. 500:6
wicked and the m. 386:12
Madagascar: Jerusalem and M. 543:10
Madam I may not call you 198:6
Mad-as-a-batter-day 243:5
Madden: now m. to crime 113:1
Maddest: m. merriest day 536:26
m. of all mankind 208:12
Madding crowd 230:7
Made: all things were m. by him 62:59
annihilating all that's m. 332:10
as a breath has m. 224:14
even more is m. of her 241:28
fearfully and wonderfully m. 400:10
first I was m. by thee 185:11
for all she m. 297:20
good poet's m. 281:17
it m. them a faction 325:35
little Lamb, who m. thee? 76:10
m. and loveth all 150:16
m. for each other 505:24
m. for the people 563:3
m. the world and ruleth it 585:9
m. with our hands and our lips 525:12
marriages .m. by the Lord 273:1
Chancellor
not anything m. that was m. 62:59
such gardens are not m. 296:32
'thinketh He m. it 90:13
thou hast m. him 531:40
well m., well wrought 502:17
world I never m. 263:35
you m. me love you 326:13
Madeira: sold him. .for a cup of
M. 438:26
Mademoiselle from Armentiers 412:17
Madest: thou m. man 531:40
Madly squeeze a right-hand foot 131:25
Madman: if a m. were to come in 273:5
Madmen: buries m. in the heaps 384:4
none but m. know 193:33
worst of m. 203:27
Madness: cruel m. of love 386:10
despondency and m. 535:38
his flight was m. 580:7
his m. was not of the head 460:16
if .not love, it is m. 118:5
like m. in the brain 155:27
like m. is the glory 150:26
Love watching M. 480:22
m. .method in it 114:10
m. of many 433:6
m. of the people 386:35
M. risen from hell 520:47
m. to defer 395:28
m. would gambol from 522:5
moon-struck m. 587:3
much mirth and no m. 436:1
noble m. 349:24
such harmonious m. 502:18
that fine m. 191:15
that way m. lies 498:10
this m. .for our sins 189:12
tho' cells of m. 453:13
to m. near allied 530:27
very midsummer m. 536:22
with a crafty m. 190:13
you may call it m. 484:7
Madoc will be used to draw M. 434:2
Madonnas: only used to draw M. 408:9
Rafael of the dear M. 387:5
Madrigal: sing a merry m. 93:45
woeful stuff this m. 94:12
Madrigals: in lovely m. 219:34
melodious birds sing m. 382:36
Maecenas atavis edite regibus 88:13
Maenad: M. and the Bassarid 330:18
some fierce M. 257:23
Meonides: blind M. 522:2
old M. the blind 496:16
Maeotis: where M. sleeps 346:20
Maestro: il M. di color che sanno 208:17
Magazine of life and comfort 381:18
Magdalen: Cecily, Gertrude, M. 168:21
fourteen months at M. 243:10
monks of M. 410:12
Magdalene: fairer. .than Mary M. 216:10
Maggie coost her head 216:20
Maggot must be born 376:3
Maggot-pies and choughs 105:13
Maggots in your brains 196:12
Magic: came like m. in a pint 459:24
bottle 38:15
dealer in m. and spells 175:38
if this be m. 222:16
m. casements 486:1
m. in my eyes 288:1
m. in the distance 236:35
m. like thee 366:4
m. of a name 118:17
no m. of her voice 122:34
once it was a m. sound 376:6
secret m. of numbers 116:15
there's m. in the web 86:10
what mighty m. 472:16
Magistrate: at the commandment 469:45
of the M. 401:13
by the m., as equally useful 217:5
Magistrates: some, like m. 443:10
Magna: m. est veritas 56:19
parvis componere m. 84:26
Magna Charta is such a fellow 555:18
Magnanimity: curb your m. 148:2
m. in politics 291:1
m. of love 101:14
m. of thought 336:19
Magnanimous Despair 587:6
Magnanimously: justly, skilfully 332:5
and m. 352:25
Magnet ever attract a Silver 221:1
Churn 221:1
Magnetic, peripatetic lover 153:8
Magnetism: doubt as to animal m. 551:16
their m. works all night 574:2
Magnificence: this m. .wholly
thine 574:2
Magnificent: from his work re-
turn'd m. 348:28
her m. and awful cause 102:45
m., but .not war 79:1
m. out of the dust 561:12
mild and m. eye 93:3
mute and m. 193:40
Magnifico: ignotum pro m. est 526:8
Magnifique: c'et m. .pas la guerre 79:1
Magnify: m. him for ever 388:20
m. him that rideth 396:5
my soul doth m. the Lord 61:13
Magnipotent: raply m. 236:5
Magnus: parva. .componere m. 556:24
Magnitude: liar of the first m. 155:9
Magus Zoroaster 496:18
Magus: schoenobates medicus m. 283:3
Mahlen aber trefflich klein 315:22
Mahmud: Peace to M. 205:22
pity Sultan M. 205:12
Mahogany Tree 543:11
Mahomet: from M. to Moses 387:23
her pulpits. .the revelation of
M. 217:12
Luther and M. .prisons of flesh 186:7
M. will go to the hill 25:34
Mahometans: pleasures of the M. 231:20
Maid: Abyssinian m. 151:33
be good, sweet m. 293:7
cling with life to the m. 199:13
Elaine, the lily m. 530:33
espy a fair pretty m. 9:3
fair, but frozen m. 213:15
fair m. dwellin' 30:1
had she been a country m. 106:20
I beheld the m. 404:21
I heard a m. sing 6:12
I knew a gentle m. 232:10
kissed likewise the m. 164:28
lazy finger of a m. 477:7
like a moth, the simple m. 214:11
like mistress, like m. 202:13
little M. would have her will 583:23
maiden passion for a m. 530:14
m. not vendible 402:36
m. of Athens 118:6
m. ov all maidens 35:15
m. remembers 516:4
m. that milks 425:30
m. was in the garden 368:20
m. who has none, sir 500:40
many a m. 342:3
married m. 419:14
matron and the m. 240:21
Music, heav'nly m. 153:31
my pretty m. 369:14
neither m. nor wife 527:12
nor his m., nor his ox 390:17
O fair and stately m. 199:10
of her scorn the m. repented 33:13
signal to a m. 338:4
silver for the m. 295:14
slain by a fair cruel m. 483:6
sphere-descended m. 154:3
to the heart of a m. 296:29
way of a man with a m. 50:56
wedded m., and virgin mother 343:9
where's the m. 285:39
yonder a m. and her wight 236:14
Maiden: archly the m. smiled 316:5
as the m.'s organ 482:10
flesh'd thy m. sword 441:13
heart of a m. .stolen 356:23
his true m.'s breast 418:12
I, m., round thee m. 530:25
in m. meditation 466:39
I pursued a m. 494:2
I sing of a m. 7:15
kissed the m. all forlorn 369:6
let the m. understand 79:16
like a high-born m. 498:6
m., and mistress 521:29
m. fair to see 315:26
m. herself. .steal after it 356:23
m. hid 522:2
m. is a tender thing 531:7
m. most perfect 521:30
m. never bold 470:1
m. of bashful fifteen 500:39
m. passion for a maid 530:14
m. pride, adieu! 468:27

INDEX

Maiden (<i>cont.</i>)		Majestical: being so m.	430:17	Malady (<i>cont.</i>)	
many a rose-lipt m.	263:21	happy, high, m.	494:15	m. of not marking	441:15
merry m. and the tar	221:22	laid in bed m.	444:23	m. without a cure	193:12
mother and m.	7:17	Majesty: appearance of Your M.	43:25	medicine worse than the m.	37:31
neater, sweeter m.	299:14	as his m. is	56:31	Malcontents: loiterers and m.	455:8
not a modest m. elf	236:17	busied in his m.	443:10	Male: m. and female created he	
priethee, pretty m.	220:31	grasping at m. in the least	413:9	them	44:8
rare and radiant m.	380:23	her M.'s counsils. . grace	84:27(-35)	m. ringlets	523:4
scancer of your m. presence	431:28	Her M.'s Jolly	301:19	more deadly than the m.	296:13
she was a m. City	582:6	Her M.'s Opposition	28:23	Malefactions: proclaim'd their m.	433:36
simple m. in her flower	533:36	his M.'s head on a sign-post	325:16	Males: nothing but m.	457:15
'Stay,' the m. said	316:20	if his m. our sovereign lord	12:6	Mafia: Duchess of M. still	563:14
that orb'd m.	492:20	infinite M.	388:16	<i>Malherbe: enfin M. tint</i>	78:5
this m. . . no other thought	380:7	in naked m.	347:10	Malice: envy, hatred, and m.	388:48
till the m. yields	536:6	in rayless m.	587:1	fortune's m. lost her Calais	91:6
to love one m. only	530:14	m. of human suffering	553:1	leaven of m.	66:28, 389:35
use a poor m. so	6:2	next in m.	193:9	m. domestic, foreign levy	459:4
village m. she	535:2	ride on in m.	339:12	m. toward none	314:13
what shall be the m.'s fate?	417:8	rising in clouded m.	347:19	much m. . . a little wit	192:27
woo a dead m.	419:17	sweetness, mercy, m.	319:7	not for m.	509:35
your m. modesty would float	266:15	think it kindness to his M.	234:14	our poor m.	459:4
Maidenly: so m.	502:18	this earth of m.	474:22	pretence . . of treasonous m.	458:26
Maidens: all the m. pretty	154:9	Thy m. how bright	202:21	Pride, Envy, M.	308:13
bind him for thy m.	472:16	touching in its m.	582:14	set down aught in m.	474:2
conserv'd of m.' hearts	472:16	with what a strength and m.	360:21	while there are men, and m.	282:7
dear to m. are their rivals dead	374:16	<i>Mayolaine: Compagnon de la M.</i>	11:24	Malign: judgments so m.	517:8
lang may the m. sit	32:2	Major: C M. of this life	89:12	Malignant. . Turk	474:2
sing, ye gentle m.	168:14	Major-General: model of a		Malignity: motiveless m.	153:1
smiles of other m.	148:13	modern M.	221:31	<i>Malis: quibus ipse m. careas . . cernere</i>	320:30
twenty love-sick m. we	220:22	<i>Majorité: avec Dieu. . dans la M.</i>	305:5	Mall: like Mistress M.'s picture	482:8
what m. loth?	287:7	Majorities: Wisdom goes by m.	337:32	Mallecho: this is miching m.	435:7
young fair m. quiet eyes	516:5	Majority: gone over to the m.	125:34	Mallow: slimy m.	165:17
young men and m.	400:25	joins us to the great m.	587:14	Malmsey and Malvoisie	40:15
youths and m. gay	150:15	m. . . best repartee	182:34	<i>Malo me Galatea petit</i>	555:26
Maids: for the m. in France to kiss	445:15	one, on God's side, is a m.	378:19	Malone: sweet Molly M.	7:8
free m. that weave	483:5	with God. . in the m.	305:5	Malt: m. does more than Milton	263:25
lie between m.' legs	435:4	Majors: live with scarlet M.	415:12	that ate the m.	369:6
m. come forth	230:31	Make: breath can m. them	224:14	Malta: under M. by the sea	298:13
m. dance in a ring	361:6	could not well m. out	507:6	Malvoisie: Malmsey and M.	40:15
m. must kiss no men	80:7	did not m. . . and cannot mar	16:17	Mama: Oh, M., do be a bear!	376:5
m. of matchless beauty	302:10	I too will something m.	81:9	when your M. came	175:31
m. strange seraphic pieces	548:15	m. him once relent	99:35	Mamilius: Herminius smote M.	324:9
malady most incident to m.	485:26	m. more opportunities	25:39	Tusculan M.	323:14
May when they are m.	428:22	m. the most of what we yet may		Mammocked: how he m. it	429:6
our old m.	437:1	spend	206:8	Mammon: m. of unrighteousness	62:21
pretty m. all in a row	367:21	m. the most on 'em	174:7	M., the least erected	345:9
seven m. with seven mops	130:12	m. up one's mind about nothing	290:27	serve God and m.	58:10
three little m. from school	219:27	not usually m. anything	378:12	Man: aged, aged m.	131:22
welcome m. of honour	247:11	Scotsman on the m.	36:18	all functions of a m.	163:12
when m. lie on their backs	477:7	treason, m. the most of it	242:16	all, perhaps which m. acquires	19:6
Maid-servants. . instructed in the		what m. ye	81:1	all, save the spirit of m.	113:2
'ologies	126:32	what suns and winds. . m. us	309:5	all that makes a m.	530:14
Mail: fish would have bright m.	285:1	what the word did m. it	197:35	all that may become a m.	457:12
like a rusty m.	481:18	without our aid. . us m.	292:7	all, that might be in a m.	189:3
Overland M.	300:12	Maked: whan god first m. man	137:40	all this scene of m.	383:7
Mailed lobster	211:26	Makelless: maiden that is m.	7:15	also feel it as a m.	460:22
Maimed: poor, and the m.	62:8	Maker: best m. of all marriages	445:16	animals. . for the use of m.	376:15
spent and m. among	293:19	known only to his M.	251:14	appear like m. and wife	143:25
Main: amid the melancholy m.	546:3	m. buried	516:3	arms, and the m.	194:29, 553:5
ayont the m., to prove again	360:4	m. is him-self y-beten	138:26	arose as one m.	46:62
care o' th' m. chance	111:2	m. of his own fortune	511:26	around the m. bend other faces	308:13
curled waters 'bove the m.	453:3	more pure than his m.	48:49	as nature first made m.	191:41
enraptur'd m.	503:6	scatter'd his M.'s image	190:8	be a m.	15:10
flooding in, the m.	147:8	syng laudes to their m.	239:5	before M. made us citizens	320:8
froth amid the boundless m.	83:9	to show the M.'s glory	232:11	behold the m.	63:70
into the m. of waters	465:21	Makers: t'abhor the m.	192:32	believe it not, O M.	147:4
lost evermore in the m.	540:4	Makes: m. me or fordoes me	473:10	bestow'd upon m.	164:24
M. Spring, Mogul	83:2	m. the happiness she does not		blamed the living m.	16:10
o'er life's solemn m.	317:8	find	279:15	bold bad m.	509:20
rages, like the troubled m.	215:14	m. us what we are	196:21	but the last m.	86:24
skims along the m.	382:32	Makest: what m. thou?	54:17	by courtesy a m.	23:13
very good man in the m.	217:28	Maketh: m. much of them	392:24	by m. came death, by m. .re-	
Maime: remember the M.	9:13	Soul that m. all	199:1	urrection	67:8
<i>Mains: les m. pleines de vérités</i>	209:16	Making: joy in the m.	81:9	came to m.'s estate	484:27
Maintain: m. the state of the world	57:13	m. things which he doesn't want	254:9	cease ye from m.	52:32
thou shalt m. my lot	392:25	praise the Lord for m. her	297:20	century of the common m.	557:17
to m. this ecstasy	374:14	take pleasure in m.	10:10	charities of m. to m.	165:19
Maintained: discipline must be m.	174:1	to the m. of man	522:5	childhood shows the m.	350:10
every rood. . m. its man	224:14	Makings: royal m. of a queen	447:2	child imposes on the m.	192:30
I m. myself thus	546:39	<i>Makler: ehrlicher M.</i>	72:32	Christian, pagan, nor m.	434:19
singly hast m. against. . multi-		<i>Mala: m. per longas convalescere</i>		closing full in M.	191:35
tudes	348:20	<i>moras</i>	372:2	confirm'd misogyn a ladies' m.	39:21
<i>Maior privato visus</i>	526:15	<i>parvam te roscida m. . . legentem</i>	556:4	corruption of M.'s Heart	91:34
Maisie: proud M.	420:2	<i>sunt m. plura</i>	331:23	deaf m. to a blind woman	152:23
<i>Maitresses: j'aurai des m.</i>	216:11	<i>Malade: un homme gravement m.</i>	364:17	delighteth. . in any m.'s legs	400:22
Maize: aloe, and m. and vine	528:23	<i>Malades: dépêcher ses m.</i>	354:3	desire of the m.	153:7
with Plenty in the m.	539:14	<i>Maladie: sans argent l'honneur. .</i>		discerning intellect of M.	574:8
<i>Majesté: la m. des souffrances</i>	553:1	<i>une m.</i>	405:5	dissolute m.	252:21
Majestic: m. River floated on	17:28	Maladies: m. of Society	126:45	each m. has some part	402:14
m. though in ruin	345:24	soul with all its m.	374:10	each. . petty officer, and m.	236:4
m. yet sedate	401:22	Malady: m. most incident to maids	485:26	end try the m.	441:34

INDEX

Man (*cont.*)

enslav'd by another M.'s 75:2
 estimable m. and . husband 175:38
 Eustace is a m. no longer 294:14
 every m. a liar 65:36
 every m.'s Cleopatra 191:21
 every rood . maintained its m. 224:14
 father of the M. 577:25
 first m. is of the earth 67:15
 first spell M. 404:14
 for a m. with heart 535:43
 frailty of a m. 25:17
 friend of m. 122:38
 from any sort of m. 304:35
 fury of a patient m. 190:30
 get a new m. 479:43
 gibbets for 'the m.' 156:22
 Gigadibs the literary m. 89:39
 gives to m. or woman 262:18
 glory to M. 524:27
 God above or m. below 383:8
 God formed m. of the dust 44:11
 God is not a m. 46:19
 God never made . for m. to mend 192:15
 good for m. nor beast 11:21
 goodliest m. of men 347:13
 Good Lord, what is m.! 107:36
 good m. and did good things 237:18
 grown m. in the cradle 103:23
 grown to m.'s estate 515:18
 handsome, well-shaped m. 21:13
 happy the m. . alone 194:20
 happy the m. whose wish 386:26
 hath m. no second life? 15:4
 heart of a m. 206:29
 her prentice han' she tried on m. 106:2
 he was a m. 431:6
 he was her m. 6:8
 honest exceeding poor m. 463:29
 honest m.'s aboon his might 105:32
 honest m.'s the noblest work 105:5, 384:9
 hour . but not the m. 419:36
 how good is m.'s life 96:21
 I have a m.'s mind 449:27
 I'm sure he's a talented m. 387:20
 in his little world of m. 453:4
 in his rights of a m. 89:13
 in the mind of m. 582:1
 in wit a m. 382:15
 is m. an ape or an angel? 180:35
 justify God's ways to m. 263:25
 king is but a m. 444:18
 know the garment from the m. 74:22
 large-hearted man 88:6
 Last M. knead 207:6
 last strands of m. 254:19
 last thing civilized by M. 337:31
 laws of . m. and metre 315:14
 legs without the m. 163:38
 let him pass for a m. 463:10
 life for a m. like me 515:27
 life of a m. . a heroic poem 125:35
 life of m. . solitary, poor 248:21
 like a m. of mettle 248:10
 likely to be a manly m. 328:7
 like master, like m. 203:23
 literary m. —with a wooden leg 178:2
 love not m. the less 114:26
 love's a m. of war 244:13
 made her such a m. 470:3
 make m. in our image 44:6
 makes m. and wife one flesh 154:32
 making a poet out of a m. 88:12
 M. accepts the compromise 296:14
 m. after his deeth moot wepe 137:29
 m. after his own heart 47:13
 m. and a woman in a garden 570:17
 m. and bird and beast 150:16
 M. and Boy . an idler 578:34
 M. and his Wife and a Tertium Quid 304:52
 m. and wife . hang one another 203:17
 m. as he is *not* to be 239:18
 m. before thy mother 37:30
 m. before your mother 159:10
 m. behind the book 201:10
 m. being in honour 395:2
 m. . being reasonable, must get drunk 115:34

Man (*cont.*)

m. be more pure than his maker 48:49
 m. can have but one life 89:26
 m. cannot utter it 59:61
 m. child conceived 48:44
 m. clothed in soft raiment 59:6
 m. comes and tills the field 540:20
 m. control the wind 15:12
 m. delights not me 433:15
 m. did eat angels' food 396:35
 m. does not live by bread alone 201:3
 m. doth not live by bread alone 46:23
 m. dreams of fame 531:14
 m. . equal and one with me, m. that is made of me, m. that is I 524:5
 m. equal, unclassified 497:12
 m. . false m. 312:27
 m. for the field 538:24
 m. for the sword 538:24
 m. goeth forth to his work 398:10
 m. has Forever 91:40
 m. has his will 251:13
 m. has shop to mind 96:26
 m. hath all which Nature hath 19:2
 m. have the upper hand 392:15
 m. he must go with a woman 299:20
 m. I am . cease 535:43(-536)
 if not the wedding-day . . fixed 204:8
 m. in his hasty days 81:9
 m. in portions can foresee 118:31
 m. in the bush with God 199:16
 m. is an embodied paradox 154:23
 m. is a noble animal 87:20
 m. is . a political animal 14:14
 m. is . a religious animal 102:22
 m. is as old as he's feeling 153:19
 m. is a tool-making animal 211:20
 m. . is . born to believe 180:33
 m. is born unto trouble 48:59
 m. is God's image 244:4
 m. is Heaven's masterpiece 404:7
 m. is m. 531:4
 m. is m.'s A.B.C. 404:14
 m. is Nature's sole mistake 221:41
 m. is not a fly 383:15
 m. is not m. as yet 94:23
 m. is one world 244:24
 m. is the hunter 538:23
 M. is the master of things 524:27
 m. is the measure 402:18
 m. leave his father 44:18
 M. like to me 96:25
 m. looks aloft 194:25
 m. made the town 162:38
 m. marks the earth with ruin 114:27
 m. may drink 108:16
 m. may escape from rope 214:34
 manner of Primitive M. 309:28
 m. never is . blessed 383:11
 M. of baser Earth didst make 207:12
 M. of Blood was there 323:1
 M. of England 335:27
 M. of Feeling 326:25
 m. of mean estate 188:33
 M. of purple cheer 578:29
 m. of sorrows 54:25
 m. of strife 55:19
 m. of the field 44:57
 m. of unclean lips 53:8
 m. of wit . long . in gaol 386:36
 m. of yearning thought 411:33
 m. only . starts from his rank 124:15
 m. partly is 91:1
 m. passionless? 497:12
 m. perceives it die away 576:9
 m. proposes 291:20
 M. propounds negotiations 296:14
 m. . proud m. 461:31
 m. put off the prophet 94:3
 m. recover'd of the bite 225:23
 m. remains, sceptreless 497:12
 m. right fair 488:18
 m.'s a m. for a' that 105:31
 m.'s best dreams 88:21
 m.'s congregation shun 543:16
 m.'s desire is for the woman 153:7
 m.'s distinctive mark 91:1
 M.'s dominion has broken 107:10
 m. seems the only growth that dwindles 226:9

Man (*cont.*)

M.'s first disobedience 344:1
 M.'s Forgiveness 207:12
 m. shall have his mare 467:12
 m. sharpeneth the countenance 50:47
 m.'s house is his castle 148:7
 m.'s inhumanity to m. 107:12
 m.'s life is cheap as beast's 452:41
 m.'s love . a thing apart 115:25
 m.'s strength to comfort m.'s distress 295:8
 m.'s the gowd 105:30
 m. struggling for life 270:18
 m.'s unconquerable mind 582:4
 m.'s waitin' for a answer 174:20
 m.'s word is God in m. 520:40
 m.'s worth something 89:38
 m. that hath no music 465:20
 m. that is born of woman 49:1, 391:41
 m. that must hear me 150:12
 M.! the pilgrim of a day 122:37
 m. there walked without a mate 332:21
 m. there was 99:32
 m. to arise in me 535:43(-536)
 m. . . to be surpassed 364:22
 m. to command 538:24
 m. to m. . . greatest curse 33:15
 m. to m. the world o'er 105:33
 m. under authority 58:31
 m. upon a black horse 307:12
 m. wants but little 225:13
 m. was formed for society 73:3
 m. was made for Joy and Woe 73:24
 m. was made to mourn 107:11
 m. was wolf to the m. 551:33
 m. w'at kin show you trouble 238:9
 m. when breast to breast 410:26
 m. who broke the Bank 217:23
 m. who does not smoke 514:27
 M. who is from God sent forth 575:1
 M. . who, lifted high 575:11
 m. who used to notice 235:13
 m. who wasn't there 335:12
 M. will go down into the pit 29:10
 m. with God . majority 395:5
 m. with his back to the East 148:17
 m. with the head 538:24
 M. . Woman's cully 155:25
 measureless to m. 151:32, 33
 Mind of M. —my haunt 574:7
 moral centaur, m. and wife 116:20
 more like a whore's than a m.'s 299:18
 more than m. to wish thee so 357:13
 more than the wisest m. can answer 154:21
 my m. Friday 170:8
 my only study, is m. 78:21
 my single state of m. 456:24
 mystery of m. 579:34
 neither m. . nor muse 281:10
 neither m. nor woman 380:13
 never m. spake like this m. 63:24
 never m. was true 80:7
 new tribunal . the educated m.'s 96:15
 noblest work of m. 112:9, 267:16
 no m. does. That's his 569:24
 no m. put asunder 391:13
 nor M. nor Boy 576:19
 Noselessness of M. 142:6
 nothing great but m. 235:4
 not the bond of m. and wife 530:40
 not what m. does 96:23
 not yet old enough for a m. 482:17
 now I am a m. 577:25
 number of a m. 71:22
 oft proclaims the m. 431:25
 O M. . that from thy . youth 573:15
 O men, this m. in brotherhood 87:38
 once on a time there was a M. 302:15
 once to every m. and nation 320:9
 one m. in his time 427:21
 one m. with a dream 371:1
 one wrong more to m. 93:6
 only a m. harrowing 236:14
 only m. is vile 240:18
 on M. . on Nature 574:5
 outward semblance of a m. 170:11
 Parliament of m. 534:27
 peace . m. did not make 16:17
 play the m. 263:15
 poor m.'s day 228:14

INDEX

Man (cont.)

print of a m.'s naked foot 170:7
proper study of mankind is m. 383:22
reading maketh a full m. 27:18
refined, presumptuous m. 124:15
relief of m.'s estate 24:14
right m. in the right place 268:20
right m. to fill the right place 310:25
rough and ready m. 89:34
round, fat, oily m. of God 546:6
Sabbath was made for m. 60:53
sadder and a wiser m. 150:17
scan your brother m. 104:7
sensible, and well-bred m. 159:15
she knows her m. 194:28
sing the M. of Ross 384:44
social, friendly, honest m. 105:25
soldier's a m. 471:9
sole nexus of m. to m. 126:6
sole nexus of m. with m. 127:1
so near is God to m. 199:32
soul of the m. on its breast 16:4
so unto the m. is woman 317:27
spake on that ancient m. 148:20
spares neither m. nor...his works 217:13
stand a m. a cheese 142:1
standard of the m. 502:2
stand five minutes with that m. 270:24
strain of m.'s bred out 480:10
striving to be m. 199:17
substance of men which is m. 524:26
subtlety of the devil or m. 389:9
such a m., so faint 441:0
take hold of one m. 52:36
temptation but for m. to meet that animal called m. 96:13
that thorn-crown'd M. 17:0
that wild beast m. 78:10
their murdered m. 286:22
the Lord is a m. of war 45:51
there was a crooked m. 369:3
there was a little M. 357:18
this is not the m. 443:1
this is the state of m. 440:24
this little kingdom, m. 442:21
this m. loved me 309:4
this was a m.! 452:0
thou art the m. 47:34
though earth and m. were gone 83:11
Thousandth M. 302:18
thou turnest m. to destruction 397:15
thou were the kindest m. 328:24
through this m. and me 328:17
time whereof the memory of m. 314:22
to be m. with thy might 524:3
to bite so good a m. 225:22
to every m., death cometh 323:17
to m. despotic power 350:35
took a m.'s life along with him 126:3
to the last m. 233:30
touches a m. 567:6
tragedy, 'M.' 380:15
truest lover of a sinful m. 328:24
unsuccessful literary m. 41:33
Valoroso is a m. again 542:24
vindicate the ways of God to m. 383:8
voice of a god...not of a m. 64:49
wanderer is m. 16:3
was Christ a m. like us? 15:4
way of a m. with a maid 50:56
were m. but constant 485:2
what a m. may do 542:10
what a piece of work is a m.! 433:15
what is m., that thou art mind-ful 392:10
what m. has made of m. 581:8
what m. would do 96:23
when a m. bites a dog 168:3
when god first made m. 137:40
when I became a m. 66:46
when M. is the Turk 140:28
where is the m. who has the power 11:22
wherewith the Face of M. is blacken'd 207:12
who's master, who's m., 521:11
whoso sheddeth m.'s blood 44:43
whoso would be a m. 200:39
why, m. of morals 158:8
woman's cause is m.'s 539:6

Man (cont.)

worm, and no m. 393:2
worth makes the m. 384:7
wrath of m. 69:30
you'll be a M. 297:12
young M. crucified 338:4
you're not a m...a machine 489:8
Manage: m. clever man. m. a fool 304:38
Managed: just and right well m. 349:3
Manager, actor, prompter 237:25
Manasses is mine 395:23
Man-at-arms...on his knees 377:4
Mandalay: back to M. 299:10
Mandate: thus the royal m. 105:25
Mandragon: Mr. M., the Mil-lionaire 140:27
Mandragera: give me to drink m. 423:41
not poppy, nor m. 471:43
Mandrake: get with child a m. 186:16
Mane: grasped the m. 159:41
laid my hand upon thy m. 114:32
seiz'd fast the flowing m. 150:37
thin m., thick tail 488:27
whistling m. of every wind 544:18
Mances: plats the m. of horses 477:7
Mangeant: l'appetit vient en m. 404:27
Manger: dog in the m. 540:28
in homely m. 508:17
in the rude m. lies 343:11
lodge Him in the m. 12:7
m. for His bed 3:20
not too cleanly, m. 166:1
One born in a m. 552:1
Manger pour vivre 353:10
Mangertful of hay 409:22
Mangle: immense pecuniary M. 179:35
Mangled: vents in m. forms 427:16
Mangler in a million 178:18
Manhood: bone of m. 100:24
conspiracy against...m. 200:38
honesty, m., nor good fellowship 438:27
in the glory of his m. 23:21
M. a struggle 181:37
m. taken by the Son 364:5
no sounder piece of British m. 126:19
peace more destructive of...m. 81:22
promise of strength and m. 322:12
reserves for a bright m. 101:10
robs me of my m. 309:10
states...their growth, their m. 417:33
strife comes with m. 388:42
taking of the M. into God 444:28
Manhoods: hold their m. cheap 444:28
Mania of owning things 567:20
Maniac: from a m.'s tongue 87:38
m. scattering dust 53:27
Manifest: every man's work...m. 66:23
from love made m. 90:44
m. me rightly 469:39
Manifesto: awful, though mono-tonous, m. 180:22
Manifold: m. stories...are told 121:10
sundry and m. changes 389:38
with ardours m. 95:12
Manjar que quita la hambre 134:18
Mankind: all m.'s epitome 190:22
amongst the noblest of m. 121:17
careless of m. 535:19
example is the school of m. 103:15
he's an enemy to m. 484:8
I am involved in M. 186:28
improvements in the lot of m. 338:21
in th' original perus'd m. 14:24
let observation...survey m. 279:2
maddest of all m. 298:2
m...not deny to Harold Skim-pole 173:26
need not be to hate, m. 113:46
our countrymen are all m. 213:18
proper study of m. 383:22
shut the gates of mercy on m. 230:6
superfluities of m. 214:28
teach it to m. 81:2
that they may mend m. 160:19
things...ride m. 199:19
what was meant for m. 225:27
you shall not crucify m. 98:2
Manlier one 116:2
Manliness: silent m. of grief 225:8

Manlio: nata mecum consule M.

sit suo similis patri M. 133:6
Manly: boy's idea of a m. career 182:26
has big m. voice 427:21
likely to be a m. man 328:7
m., moral...liberty 102:3
m. wise 331:6
nurse of m. sentiment 102:12
proof of m. might 509:35
Man-milliner: architectural m. 412:20
Manna: his tongue dropt m. 345:18
m. and dates 285:25
m. of a day 231:28
we loathe our m. 193:7
Manned: get you m. by Manning 95:30
Manner: cease to think about the m. 240:1
dislike...the m. of his speech 424:4
in wonted m. keep 279:31
m. of Primitive Man 309:28
m. rude and wild 40:21
m. which is my aversion 116:5
no m. of doubt 218:18
they...shall want no m. of thing 393:38
to the m. born 431:31
Mannerly: behave m. at table 515:16
Manners: as by his m. 510:9
catch the m. living 383:8
corrupt good m. 67:12
describe not men, but m. 204:17
exquisite picture of human m. 216:17
for m.' sake 57:6
her m. had not that repose 533:37
his m. are not so polite 300:7
his m. our heart 225:34
his m. were gentle 225:34
in divers m. 69:6
m. are not idle 539:11
m., Ben! 93:27
m., climates, councils 540:32
m. of a dancing master 270:21
m. of a Marquis 222:5
m. of different nations 514:35
m. of my mother 482:20
not good m. to mention 85:8
old m. gone 477:2
old m., old books 226:43
Peel has no m. 564:14
polish'd m. and fine sense 164:3
savage men, and uncouth m. 100:22
sweater m., purer laws 533:20
take their m. from the Ape 40:22
their tricks and their m. 178:13
whose m. were futile and harsh 312:15
Manning: get you manned by M. 95:30
Manningtree: roasted M. ox 439:35
Mannish cowards 426:28
Man-of-war: English m. 212:18
M.'s 'er 'usband 298:25
Manor: goodly m. for a song 423:6
Mansion: back to its m...breath before the starry threshold...my m. 330:27
his everlasting m. 480:32
m.-house of liberty 352:13
thy fading m. 488:20
Mansionry: his lov'd m. 457:6
Mansions: lasting m. of the dead 164:35
m. in the skies 562:12
many m. 63:51
more stately m. 251:15
Mantle: cast his m. upon him 48:10
drinks the green m. 453:23
in his m. muffling 450:31
in scarlet m. warm 160:30
morn, in russet m. 430:21
o'er the dark her silver m. 347:19
twich'd his m. blue 343:7
whose visages do cream and m. 462:33
wrap thy form in a m. gray 495:22
you all do know this m. 450:27
Mantling vine 347:7
Mantovano: I salute thee, M. 541:8
Mantuan: M. swan 162:26
old M.! old M.! 455:13
pretty i' the M. 121:5
Manu: te teneam...deficiente m. 547:18
Manual: no M., no letters 119:32
Manufacturer: chips to the m. 143:31
Manure: its natural m. 268:23
Manus: porrigens teneras m. 133:6
tensebantque m. ripae ulterioris 554:28

INDEX

- Manuscript: Youth's sweet-scented M. 207:24
 Manxome foe 129:39(-130)
 Many: among so m. 63:20
 because we are too m. 237:3
 election by the incompetent m. 490:29
 madness of m. 520:47
 m. are called 386:35, 60:10
 m. a time and oft 463:20
 m. change and pass 492:15
 m. . . doing uninteresting actions 28:29
 m. fail; the one succeeds 528:26
 m. people prize it 220:31
 m. still must labour 115:1
 m. there be that go in 58:23
 m. to keep 204:1
 m. to save with thyself 17:19
 rank-scented m. 429:11
 so much owed by so m. 144:1
 we are m. 60:57
 what. . . m. . . cannot help 270:34
 ye are m.—they are few 495:16
 Many-coloured life 278:34
 Many-fountain'd Ida 537:30
 Many-headed: fury of the m. monster 335:3
 m. monster of the pit 386:19
 Many-memorial name 72:24
 Many-splendoured thing 545:1
 Map: m. me no maps. . . my head is a m. 204:23
 new m. with the . . Indies 484:4
 roll up that m. 379:17
 Maple Grove: like M. 22:16
 Maps: Geography is about m. 42:23
 Mar: did not make, and cannot m. 16:17
 Lieutenant-Colonel to the Earl of M. 381:9
 m. what's well 452:31
 Maran-atha: Anathema M. 67:20
 Marathon looks on the sea 115:44
 Marble: as pillars of m. 52:14
 dwelt in m. halls 98:21
 forget thyself to m. 341:9
 left it m. 120:8
 m., nor the gilded monuments 487:6
 m. to retain 112:35
 mount of m. 528:24
 pillars rear their m. heads 155:19
 poets that lasting m. seek 557:22
 ponderous and m. jaws 431:32(-432)
 sleep in dull cold m. 446:29
 this in m. 38:2
 your dreary m. halls 121:12
 Marbled: Sunium's m. steep 116:3
 Marble-hearted fiend 452:28
 Marbly: great smooth m. limbs 89:43
 Marcellus: more true joy M. exil'd feels 384:10
 March: ashbuds in the front of M. 529:25
 beware the Ides of M. 448:11
 continue our m. 17:21
 droghte of M. 136:21
 hear the Dead M. play 295:20
 hem his watery m. 17:28(-18)
 her m. is o'er the . . waves 123:11
 iambs m. 152:5
 ides of M. are come 449:28
 ides of M. remember 451:11
 long majestic m. 386:17
 mad M. days 333:21
 M. dust to be sold 549:30
 m. forward in order 420:8
 m., m., Ettrick 420:8
 m. of a nation 373:17
 m. of intellect 508:7
 m. of mind 376:14
 m. of the human mind 101:6
 'M. on!' he said 568:15
 m. on their stomachs 422:16
 M. sun feels like May 93:13
 m. through rapine 222:38
 m. to the siege of. . . Gaunt 31:14
 M., when god first maked man 137:40
 M. winds and April showers 8:9
 men who m. away 236:18
 sea-blue bird of M. 533:12
 take the winds of M. 485:26
 three hours' m. to dinner 240:9
 we m., thy band 92:13
 we shall m. prospering 93:5
 March (cont.)
 with merry m. bring home 443:10
 work the ides of M. begun 451:37
 March-bloom: look! M. 255:6
 March Hare: 'some wine,' the M. said 129:5
Marche: le congrès ne m. pas 313:26
 Marched: Johnson m. to kettle-drums 154:13
 m. breast forward 97:4
 m. in through my. . . shutters 376:14
 m. into their land 23:26
 m. on without impediment 476:32
 m., rank on rank 336:17
 m. them along, fifty-score 90:16
 m. them up to the top 10:19
 whose sires have m. to Rome 323:12
Marchen: ein M. aus alten Zeiten 240:25
 Marches: dreadful m. to delightful measures 476:3
 funeral m. to the grave 317:6
 slow howe'er my m. be 292:20
 Marching: his soul is m. on 234:7
 his truth is m. on 264:16
 Johnny Comes M. Home 11:19
 m. as to war 35:1
 m. through Georgia 583:6, 7
 m. to the Promised Land 35:4
 m. where it likes 19:29
 March-morning: all in the wild M. 537:1
 March-wind: whenever a M. sighs 536:12
 Mare: Flanders m. 242:22
 have his m. again 467:12
 lend me your grey m. 33:1
 look of the bay m. 567:14
 woa, m. l. 217:22
Mare: qui trans m. currunt 257:24
Marchal: la bâton de m. de France 360:23
 Marengo: this is our M. 188:6
 Margaret: adores as M. 375:26
 brave as M. Queen 287:4
 Clerk Saunders and may M. 30:15
 Magdalen, M. and Rosalys 410:12
 Merry M. 502:17
 Margaret Newcastle: thrice noble M. 306:23
 Margate: in M. last July 34:23
 Marge: no m. . . every m. enclosing 531:17
 m. of each cold. . . isle 153:27
 Margent: slow Meander's m. green 340:13
 Margery Daw: see-saw, M. 368:18
 Margin: meadow of m. 500:33
 some picture on the m. 190:1
 whose m. fades for ever 540:32(-541)
Mari magno turbantibus aequora ventis 320:30
 Maria: Ave M. l' tis the hour of prayer 116:7
 Cardinal.—Christ,—M.,—God 96:17
 Mariana: this dejected M. 462:14
 Maries: Queen had four M. 31:18
 Marigold. . . to bed wi' the sun 485:25
 Marigolds: no m. yet closed 247:5
 Mariner: ancient M. 148:18
 bright-eyed M. 148:20
 gentlemen. . . draw with the m. 189:1
 M. hath his will 148:20
 m., worn and wan 494:22
 to the m.'s hollo 148:28
 Mariners: best pilots have needs of m. 280:4
 jolly, jolly m. 298:14
 my m. 541:3
 rest ye, brother m. 535:20
 three poor m. 406:2
 to talk with m. 150:8
 ye M. of England 123:10
 Marino Falieri: no *extract*. . . concerning M. 119:32
 Marion's nose looks red 456:1
Maris: serenitas m. . . prosequetur 39:1
 Marivaux: eternal new romances of M. 231:20
 Mark: could man outlook that m. 552:10
 ever-fixed m. 488:7
 glaze and the m. 309:25
 if you would hit the m. 316:11
 I will stand and m. 540:16
 man's distinctive m. 91:1
 m. him well 417:22
 Mark (cont.)
 m. it with B 368:10
 m. me. . . undo myself 475:21
 m. my footsteps 361:23
 m. . . of the beast 71:21
 m. of the mint 142:2
 m. the archer little meant 417:30
 m. well her bulwarks 394:35
 m. what is done amiss 399:39
 Matthew, M., Luke and John 3:3
 press toward the m. 68:23
 push beyond her m. 532:30
 read, m., learn 389:23
 to the self-same m. 92:43
 Mark Antony: as. . . M.'s was by Caesar 458:33
 to meet M. 426:5
 Marked: ever m. with shade 308:31
 m. him for his own 559:28
 Market: knowledge is bought in the m. 146:24
 m. of his time 430:15
 this little pig went to m. 369:7
 Market-gardener: marry a m. 177:33
 Market-place: bird of night. . . up-on the m. 448:33
 enthron'd i' the m. 424:17
 Idols of the M. 28:6
 in the M., one Dusk 206:18
 Markets: great m. by the sea 208:10
 Marking: 'eard 'em m. time 301:15
 malady of not m. 441:15
 Marks: m.—not that you won 406:20
 m. our English dead 301:23
 may none those m. efface! 114:34
 nobody m. you 468:12
 terrible m. of the beast 237:6
 Marksman: you are all m. 404:1
 Marjoram: mints, savory, m. 435:25
 Marl: clod of wayward m. 468:8
 over the burning m. 344:24
 Marlborough: from M.'s eyes 279:10
 Great M.'s mighty soul was proved 1:9
 great praise. . . M. won 507:8
 Marlowe's mighty line 281:12
 Marmaduke: Astley and Sir M. 323:1
 Marmion: good-night to M. 418:30
 last words of M. 418:32
Marmoream. . . relinquere 120:8
 Marocco: Damasco or M. 345:4
 Marquis: manners of a M. 222:3
 m., duke, and a' that 105:32
 M. gazed a moment 24:4
 Marred: all that's spoke is m. 474:3
 man that's m. 423:5
 m. the lofty line 418:7
 too soon m. 477:2
 young man married is. . . m. 302:6
 Marriage: coldly furnish. . . the m. tables 431:4
 courtship to m. 155:34
 every m. . . best in tune 561:1
 frighten her into m. 279:16
 giving in m. 60:26
 hanging and m. . . by Destiny 203:28
 if you think there is any in m. 215:1
 I made a Second M. 206:12
 in m. . . slack and selfish 514:22
 I was at Hazlitt's m. 307:11
 joys of m. 209:25
 m. and death and division 523:1
 m. ever out of fashion? 111:9
 m. has many pains 278:17
 m. is. . . a civil contract 422:6
 m. is. . . a field of battle 514:29
 m. is a step so grave 514:28
 m. is popular because. . . 490:32
 m. of true minds 488:7
 m. supper of the Lamb 71:34
 m. the happiest bond 229:8
 m. with his brother's wife 446:14
 merry as a m. bell 113:25
 more for a m. than a ministry 28:28
 most happy m. I can picture 152:23
 my m. fee 293:9
 natural. . . to live in a state of m. 272:6
 nor are given in m. 60:14, 520:39
 O curse of m. l. 471:40
 prevents a bad m. 482:11
 rich hues have m. made 81:7

INDEX

Marriage (<i>cont.</i>)		Marry (<i>cont.</i>)		Mary (<i>cont.</i>)	
rob a lady . . by way of m.	204:30	if you do <i>not</i> m. Mr. Collins	22:33	M. Seaton, and M. Beaton	31:18
talk most about the blessings of		I'll m. a landlord's daughter	308:5	M. was that Mother mild	3:20
m.	490:25	m. a market-gardener	177:33	Mother, M. Mother	411:32
this Rachel-and-Leah is m.	146:27	m. Ann	490:19	my M.!	160:21
tho' m. makes . . one flesh	154:32	m. any vun among them	179:34	my M. from my soul	107:4
vow I made to her in m.	432:14	m. . . domesticate the Recording		my M.'s asleep	105:29
with dirge in m.	430:24	Angel	514:31	my sweet Highland M.	106:9
won't be a stylish m.	168:2	m. my body to that dust	292:19	name of 'M'.	116:15
Marriage-feast: sweeter than the		m. these . . to be rid of thee	155:33	Philip and M. on a shilling	111:8
m.	150:15	m. twenty husbands	463:11	Queen M.'s saying serves	91:6
Marriages: best maker of all m.	445:16	m. whom she likes	542:32	Saint Anne, the mother of M.	374:11
exclam. . against second m.	204:8	m. with his brother	435:41	sitting on the stile, M.	73:10
m. would . . be as happy	273:1	m. your old friend's love	96:36	Sons of M. seldom bother	302:1
no more m.	434:13	men that women m.	316:37	that blessed M., pre-elect	411:27
only . . a bust of m.	115:39	neither m., nor are given	60:14	to M. Queen the praise	149:27
so few m. . . happy	520:40	not m. his Grandmother	401:16	where the lady M. is	410:12
taste for m.	182:23	no woman should m. a teeto-		Mary Ambree: foremost . . was M.	31:14
Married: at leisure m.	155:32	taller	514:27	Mary Bell: little M. had a Fairy	75:15
Benedick the m. man	468:6	persons about to m.	403:3	Marybone: from Islington to M.	75:4
Charlotte was a m. lady	543:12	prepared to m. again	218:38	Mary-buds: winking M.	420:25
dreadfully m. . . most m. man	500:19	when a man should m.	26:38	Maryland: by the hills of M.	568:11
found her tongue since she was		where I love I must not m.	357:2	M., my M.!	405:19
m.	280:8	while ye may, go m.	247:10	Mary Magdalene: cometh M. early	64:4
happy m. man dies in good stile	560:14	will you m. me?	220:31	fairer . . than M.	376:3
Happy Though M.	235:12	Marrying: m. and giving in mar-		Mary Morison: ye are na M.	107:6
his aunts, who are not m.	142:8	riage	60:26	Masculine: peopled . . Heaven with	
how will he be m.	367:18	they aren't the m. brand	290:20	Spirits m.	349:23
I have m. a wife	62:7	Mars: all labour m. what it does	425:22	Truth the m., of Honour	237:23
I'm to be m. today	218:32	nowe m. his mede	235:7	Masfield: to M. something more	39:12
intended to be m. in this way	83:6	Pallas, Jove, and M.	184:2	Mask: as he removes the m.	543:6
kiss before they are m.	445:15	this seat of M.	474:22	loathsome m. has fallen	497:12
let us be m.	312:1	Marsala: good deal of M.	311:10	m. and antique pageantry	342:7
liv'd comfortably so long . . m.	214:13	<i>Marsch: ein ruhloser M.</i>	415:25	m. like Castlereagh	495:15
live till I were m.	408:24	Marsb: old man in a M.	312:15	m. of night	477:18
m. a great while	156:13	Marshal: heralds of England's M.	142:4	no m. like open truth	154:36
m. and brought up a . . family	227:15	m.'s truncheon	461:28	one m. of brooses	177:10
m. and gone to New Zealand	146:28	pick up a m. or two	504:1	Masonry: kingliest m.	495:27
m. an' woo'd an' a'	409:13	Mart: in church and m.	89:3	Masons: singing m.	443:10
m., charming, chaste	115:17	Martha: lays it on M.'s Sons	302:3	Masquerade: truth in m.	116:32
m. in haste	155:32	M. was cumbered about M.	61:44	Masquerades: skim milk m.	221:21
m. on Wednesday	368:21	Sons of M.	302:1	Mass: baby figure of the giant m.	481:8
m. past redemption	193:5	Martial: blowing m. sounds	345:1	from its m. walls, palaces	114:20
m. the barber	209:18	m. airs of England	503:5	m. of mankind—understand it	28:26
m. to a mer-ma-id	8:24	m. brood	509:35	m. of public wrongs	305:14
m. to a poem	290:21	m. outside	426:28	mingled in a m.	324:15
m. to a single life	165:32	melting airs, or m.	163:48	one m. of brooses	177:10
m. to a sponge	463:13	overlaid with taxes . . m.	27:25	yawning at the M.	141:4
m. to a whore	301:11	seduction of m. music	104:1	Massacre: not as sudden as a m.	550:33
m. to immortal verse	342:7	Saint M.'s summer	308:6	Masses: bow, ye m.	218:34
m. to the Moor	578:21	Martin Elginbrodde: here lie I, M.	326:19	m. against the classes	222:40
m., which was bad	304:30	Martinmass: fell about the M.	33:2	m. and fugues and 'ops'	220:5
m. within these three days	193:5	Martlet: like the m.	463:44	Mass-priest knelt	359:12
m. with mine uncle	430:33(-43:1)	temple-haunting m.	457:6	Massy: pillars m. proof	341:24
mocks m. men	455:35	Martyr: all the m. throng	362:2	Mask: bends the gallant m.	167:20
mostly m. people	146:32	glorious the m.'s gore	503:6	m. of some great ammiral	344:24
never m., and that's his hell	109:14	groan of the m.'s woe	75:6	m. . . o' the beaten gold	31:8
no taste when you m. me	500:34	if thou deye a m.	138:37	right up above the m.	149:4
not m. at all	156:13	like a pale m.	503:12	see the m. burst open	208:16
now we're m.	108:29	M. of the People	135:28	upon the high and giddy m.	442:1
once you are m.	514:31	Oldcastle died a m.	443:1	Master: ass his M.'s crib	52:26
one fool . . in every m. couple	204:9	since I am love's m.	185:5	blessing of St. Peter's M.	559:27
Reader, I m. him	83:5	thou fall'st a blessed m.	446:31	choice and m. spirits	450:5
that m. with Othello	472:37	Martyrdom: for the Moors, and m.	166:12	Cold Iron—is m.	295:14
thinks she's not a-go'in' to be m.	518:26	gift of m.	192:25	disciple is not above his m.	58:51
till anes we m. be	30:15	m. to live	87:7	do not M. or Campbell me	420:19
Trade Unionism of the m.	490:24	Martyrs: about the graves of the m.	516:10	fain call m.	452:22
true, I have m. her	469:45	Angels, M., Prophets	361:11	follow the M.	99:35
unpleasing to a m. ear	455:35	blood of the m.	542:3	for m. and servant	550:5
we m. people	377:28	noble army of m.	388:18	has a new m.	479:43
wench who is just m.	214:17	stones and clouts make m.	87:5	him that did his m. conquer	424:30
wen you're a m. man, Samivel	178:42	Marvel and a mystery	310:37	in his m.'s steps	361:24
woo'd and m. and a'	12:3	Marvelled to see such things	394:33	into the woods my M.	310:10
writer . . m. or a bachelor	2:4	Marvelling: she left me m.	544:1	Jacky shall have a new m.	368:18
young man m.	302:6, 423:5	Marvellous: m. boy	580:7	ken when I hae a gude m.	420:16
you, that are going to be m.	226:40	propensity . . towards the m.	265:9	lets your m. in	419:25
Marries: m., dies, or turns Hindoo	495:11	Marvels: alone workest great m.	388:30	life-blood of a m. spirit	168:11
signify whom one m.	408:12	Mary: at M.'s knee	140:20	like m., like man	352:7
times are changed with him who		blessed M.'s Son	474:22	love is m. wher he wile	203:23
m.	514:30	everywhere that M. went	233:23	Love would prove so hard a m.	228:3
Marrow: my winsome m.	235:11	if any young men come for M.	23:7	Man is the m. of things	524:27
Marrow-bone: stole a m.	369:11	is there room for M. there?	415:7	m. and make crouch	96:13
Marrowless: thy bones are m.	459:19	Jesu, M. and Joseph they bare	7:14	m. o'er a slave	576:14
Marry: as easy to m. a rich woman	542:21	M. did sing	7:14	M. of All Good Workmen	303:19
better to m. than to burn	66:30	M. had a little lamb	233:23	M. of all music	318:2
doant thou m. for munny	537:7	M. hath chosen that good part	61:45	m. of gibes	181:8
every woman should m.	182:20	M. I want a lyre	164:20	m. of himself	334:18
he's going to m. Yum-Yum	219:32	M. loves the lamb	233:23(-234)	m. of his fate	531:4
home, my love, to m. thee	35:10	M., pity women	299:22	m. of my fate	241:19
how can a bishop m.?	504:27	M., quite contrary	367:21	m. of the Tiger	456:10
if ever I m. a wife	308:5				

INDEX

- Master (*cont.*)
M. of this college 39:5
M. of this night of Spring 213:2
m. of unmeaning rhyme 117:27
m. . the American joke 550:17
monstrous eft. . the Lord and M. 535:36
my m. comes like any Turk 125:18
my m. is . . . churchish 427:6
my m.'s lost his fiddling-stick 366:12
no more subtle m. 530:14
not make dreams your m. 297:10
one for the m. 366:9
only The M. shall praise 303:21
slew his m. 48:29
soul of an ancient M. 93:39
straight, O worthy M. 315:29
sure th' Eternal M. found 275:3
that rare Italian m. 485:36
this is our m. 91:38
though thy m. miss'd it 446:29
thy m. hath his gold 365:17
we've got a private m. 177:14
wherein the M. had writ 238:25
which is to be m. 131:7
who's m., who's man 521:11
with her great M. . sympathise 343:11
M.F.H.: where the M. dines he sleeps 518:11
Master-light of all our seeing 576:18
Masterly inactivity 326:28
Masterpiece: confusion. . his m. 458:22
friend. . the m. 200:16
man is Heaven's m. 404:7
Master-passion: m. is the love of news 165:1
one m. in the breast 383:25
Master-passions: two m. cannot co-exist 123:8
Masters: all m. cannot be truly follow'd 469:25
approx'd good m. 469:45
both ill m. be 232:12
educate our m. 499:20
Mad World, My M. 80:5
m. of their fates 448:22
m. of the sea 298:15
m. the fear of death 26:2
morality of m. 364:21
our. . m. . learn their letters 499:20
our passions. . bad m. 313:19
people are the m. 101:19
serve two m. 58:9
spiritual pastors and m. 391:7
we cannot all be m. 469:25
young. . M. of the waves 18:16
Master-bend Argyle 24:3
Master-spring: one m. controll'd them 163:28
Mastery: m. of the thing 245:12
voice said in m. 88:16
Mast-high: ice, m. 148:25
Mastiff, greyhound, mongrel 453:30
Masts: his m. crack 135:19
Mat: caught my foot in the m. 233:10
with m. half-bung 385:1
Match: in ears and eyes m. me 95:20
love m. . the only thing 105:18
made 'em to m. the men 106:16
m. to win 363:4
m. with the fair flower 510:23
spurt of a lighted m. 93:22
your colors dont quite m. your face 20:28
Matched: m. in mouth like bulls 467:20
m. our rackets to these balls 443:11
m. us with His hour 84:16
m. with thine 408:7
thou wert never m. 328:24
Matches: m. of the Southron folk 545:2
plays extravagant m. 220:6
Matchless: against Heav'n's m. King 346:30
divine, the m., what you will maiden that is m. 7:15
Matchwood: potsherd, patch, m. 255:7
Mate: bill our m. 336:43
great artificer made my m. here kind m. to thee 516:6
m. of the *Nancy* brig 170:24
no m., no comrade 218:14
577:18
- Mate (*cont.*)
ta'en another m. 32:15
took unto herself a M. 582:7
walk'd without a m. 332:21
who shall be the maiden's m.? 417:8
Mater: *m. saeva Cupidinum* 258:21, 260:17
scientiarum m. 28:8
stabat m. dolorosa 548:6
Materiae: summam m. . manere 25:13
Material: first m. damage 305:11
m. sublime 153:3
m. substance of it. . vanished 126:27
stronger than any m. force 201:4
Materials: reasoning and belief. . essential m. 125:31
very few m. for history 217:7
Mates: his m. were idly sporting 81:8
leaves his shivering m. 546:26
moves, and m. and slays 206:28
Mathematics: m. . . never be fully learnt 559:8
m., subtle 27:19
Mystery to M. fly 381:27
mystical m. 85:19
Matilda: attempted to believe M. 41:9
waltzing M. 374:15
Matin: each m. bell. . knells us back 150:24
m. to be near 432:19
Matin: ye sommeils du m. 156:12
Matre pulchra filia pulchrior 258:20
Matrem: qui ecclesiam non habet m. 22:1
risu cognoscere m. 556:1
Matrimonial: m. cooings 115:39
m. devotion 219:38
Matrimony: barrier against m. holy estate of M. 290:12
in. . . a little aversion 391:28
in. . m. I never give. . advice 500:15
joined together in holy M. 139:32
more of love than m. 391:21
take m. at its lowest 227:26
Matris: pudicitiam. . m. indicet 514:25
133:6
Matron: m. and the maid 240:21
m.'s glance 224:13
sober-suited m. 478:18
Matter: Berkeley said '. . no m.' 116:30
gravelled for lack of m. 428:20
he that repeateth a m. 50:18
I am full of m. 49:13
if it is it doesn't m. 222:12
I the m. will re-word 436:1
little m. mend all 80:18
m. enough to save one's own 92:45
m. for a May morning 464:11
m. she drove at 401:34
m. they had no concern in 521:6
meaning, however, is no great m. 121:14
mind and m. . glide swift 176:26
more m. with less art 432:39
much m. decocted into few words 212:10
no m. from the heart 481:29
no m. what he said 116:30
no m. what you do 103:32
nothing-much-m.-day 243:5
not much dislike the m. 424:4
order. . this m. better in France 512:16
pour out the pack of m. 424:14
prevent seditions. . take away the m. 27:9
root of the m. 49:7
then he's full of m. 426:34
there the m. ended it 40:18
things that m. for a nation 216:7
waking, no such m. 487:22
what is M.? 403:10
what's the m. with Gladstone? 233:12
wrecks of m. 1:24
wretched m. and lame metre 343:26
Mattered: it never really m. 296:8
Matter-of-fact-ness: a m. 239:17
Matters: big words for little m. 271:20
m. not how a man dies 271:35
no judge of such m. 387:20
sets right all other m. 90:33
small m. win great commendation 25:37
trusts them with, serious m. 139:23
Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John 3:3
- Mature: lip m. is ever new 285:39
Maud: into the garden, M. 536:9
M. burst in 376:5
M. is not seventeen 536:3
M., M., M., M. 536:2
M. with her exquisite face 535:39
Maude: adores as Margaret, M. 375:26
Maudlin poetess 385:21
Maugre: in the m. of. . Douglas 30:11
m. all God's promises 375:27
Maurice: since M. died 81:11
Maux: supporter les m. d'autrui 407:9
Mavis: heard the m. singing 268:30
m.' evening sang 104:29
merl, the m. 187:4
Mavourneen: Kathleen M. 166:24
Maw: whose gospel is their m. 351:30
Maw-crammed beast 95:14
Mawkish: so sweetly m. 381:22
Mawkishness: thence proceeds m. 284:18
Maxim: m. he had often tried 165:10
that m. . become a universal law 284:5
useless. . a general m. 325:7
Maxims: little hoard of m. 534:23
Maximum: m. of temptation. . m. of opportunity 490:32
May: as flush as M. 435:37
bursting boughs of M. 81:20
bush, in the corner, of m. 171:21
call unto your remembrance. . M. 328:16
chief music of our M. 189:18
chills the lap of M. 226:10
cold M. and windy 550:1
crowned with milk-white m. 82:7
darling buds of M. 486:18
fairer far in M. 282:1
flourish in M. 328:15
fresh as is the month of M. 136:25
from the merriment of M. 285:3
I'm to be Queen o' the M. 536:26
in M.'s new-fangled mirth 454:33
I were lord in M. 524:30
Kent and Surrey m. 296:15
laurel outlives not M. 525:8
let it be as it m. 183:17
love, whose month is ever M. 455:17
March sun feels like M. 93:13
matter for a M. morning 484:11
M.I be thou never grac'd 87:25
M. flowers 8:9, 549:31
M. is a pious fraud 320:16
M. when they are maids 428:22
M. will be fine next year 263:30
meaning of M. 524:8
merry month of M. 30:1, 31:21, 35:17, 80:7
month of M. was come 328:15
moonlight-coloured m. 497:22
nuts in M. 6:23
of April, M. 245:17
on the eve of M. 80:10
rose in M. 138:21
steal from all I m. be 114:26
swarm of bees in M. 5:17
there m. be heaven 97:6
there's an end of M. 263:33
through the boughs of the m. 309:26
what a lawyer tells me I m. do 101:3
what men m. do 460:4
whenas M. was in his pride 80:7
when M. is past 125:10
when that. . M. is comen 138:16
wife is M. 561:1
world is white with M. 530:3
Maying: let's go a-M. 246:1
life went a-m. 152:20
that we two were M. 293:21
May-mess: look: a M. 255:6
Mayne: thus the M. glideth 94:24
Mayor: thy famous M. 195:7
Maypole: away to the M. hie 5:25
where's the M. in the Strand? 79:17
Maypoles: I sing of M. 245:17
May-time: from M. and the. . dawn 580:19
Maze: burgeons every m. of quick 533:24
m. of schools 382:21
mighty m. 383:7
not in fancy's m. 386:1
wander in that golden m. 193:27

INDEX

- Mazes: entangled in their m. 497:9
in wand'ring m. lost 345:29
pleasant m. of her hair 138:1
through m. running 342:8
Mazy: gay in the m. 146:23
with a m. motion 151:33
Me: believe they talked of m. 203:11
but not for m. 8:19
command my heart and m. 166:17
Father, Mother, and M. 303:18
feud 'twixt things and m. 80:22
first to m. 82:11
grow old along with m. 95:13
his hungering neighbour, and M. 320:18
it was m.! 302:14
just like m. 544:5
Man like to m. 96:25
m. miserable! 346:32
m., my bargains 463:17
m., to whom thou gav'st it 487:22
minister of thee to m. 80:21
miserable m.! 96:6
no more of THEE and M. 206:16, 17
not afraid of God, afraid of m. 386:23
on virtue and on m. 324:17
out of m. the years roll 524:1
same as m. 303:22
Talk awhile of M. and THEE 206:16, 17
they at least are for m. 544:20
this man loved m.! 309:4
to darkness and to m. 229:28
to peace, but not to m. 162:14
Me: m., *adsum qui feci* 555:7
Mead: bloweth m. 9:26
Dr. M., in the broad sunshine 274:11
even m., that erst 445:11
o'er the m. 76:16
of alle the floures in the m. 138:17
walks the m. 529:2
Meadow: by the m. and stream 314:20
m., grove, and stream 576:1
m. of margin 500:33
painted m. 2:3
Meadowed: deep-m., happy 531:37
Meadow-gale of spring 150:3
Meadows: golden lie the m. 337:35
her feet have touch'd the m. 536:4
in the dim m. desolate 569:16
m. runnels 285:1
m. trim with daisies pied 342:1
no more by-path m. 514:30
paint the m. with delight 455:35
past the near m. 288:2
set in enamelled m. 558:11
up from the m. 568:11
water fairest m. 164:5
with golden face the m. 486:27
ye fountains, m., hills 576:21
Meadow-sweet or sorrel 522:11
Meads: fair these broad m. 420:31
flow'ry m. in May 572:2
lady in the m. 286:30
these sweet-springing m. 81:20
Meagre: m. as lizards 121:20
m., hopping. *insects* 102:20
Meal: handful of m. 48:1
make one hearty m. 306:22
no man gets a full m. 272:31
Roman m. 163:27
winding up every m. 187:15
Mealed-with-yellow sallows 255:6
Meals of beef and iron 444:5
Mealy boys 177:41
Mean: debtless competence, golden m. 541:5
excellent things for m...uses 315:6
[Furies] m. well 182:10
happy the golden m. 334:20
heav'n did not m. 253:21
if I ever do a m. action 512:21
I m. what I say 120:6
man of m. estate 188:33
m. and mighty rotting together 420:39
m. and vulgar works of man 579:13
meanly admires m. things 542:7
m. reparations upon mighty ruins 101:30
m., sordid, home-bred cares 101:30
nature makes that m. 485:24
not careful what they m. 486:35
Mean (*cont.*)
nothing common did or m. 332:24
poor, and m., and lowly 4:1
say what you m. 129:6
though m. our object 579:7
what...Dr. Newman m.? 294:15
what I choose it to m. 131:6
what I m. when I say 220:16
Meander: m. level 325:12, 355:17
m. through a meadow of margin 500:33
slow M.'s margent 340:13
some trotting burn's m. 107:35
Meandering: five miles m. 151:33
Meaner: leave all m. things 383:7
motives m. than your own 36:3
you m. beauties 583:13
Meanest: m. flower that blows 576:22(-577)
m. flowret 251:5
m. of his creatures 94:10
m. of mankind 384:12
sorrow of the m. thing 575:14
Meaneth: what m. then this bleat-ing 47:15
Meaning: as to the m. 120:22
atom of m. in it 129:34
free from all m. 190:32
inexhaustible m. 126:13
its m. is my meat and drink 91:33
m. doesn't matter 220:26
m...no great matter 121:14
m. of Empire Day 142:15
m. of May 524:8
m. suited to his mind 520:2
richest without m. 413:11
some laint m. 193:2
teems with hidden m. 222:11
to get at *his* m. 413:3
within the m. of the Act 5:11
Meanings: m. that he never had 163:9
two m...one word 131:13, 476:20
Meanly: all m. wrapt 343:11
m. admires mean things 542:7
m. just 279:4
thinks m. of himself 273:34
Means: all appliances and m. to boot 442:2
all the m. to make us one 184:30
best m. 266:10
by all the m. you can 565:19
die beyond my m. 570:24
for the m. of grace 389:20
increased m. and increased leisure 181:3
knew what England m. 140:25
live within our m. 560:23
m. just what I choose 131:6
m. not, hath not 481:7
m. whereby I live 465:14
my extremest m. 463:2
my m. may lie 158:15
place and m. for every man 423:8
politics...a m. of rising 272:33
pretty, but I don't know what it m. 218:10
ravin up thine own life's m. 458:29
sight of m. to do ill 447:43
this good m. I gain 262:6
wants money, m., and content 427:25
what the eye brings m. of seeing 126:13
Meant: all, my life seemed m. for 92:31
I knew not all he m. 530:32
m. well 513:36
more is m. 341:21
she knew what it m. 10:25
what ere she m. by it 185:5
Measles: ever hav the m.? 560:6
love...like the m. 269:1, 11
Measure: does it hold good m.? 90:33
fill the m. of the year 288:27
good m., pressed down 61:31
lead but one m. 418:19
leave to Heaven the m. 279:12
man is the m. 402:18
m. every...planet's course 330:28
m. my mind against his 489:22
m. of Felicity 232:13
m. of our torment 296:28
m. of the universe 497:5
M. still for M. 462:26
mingled m. 151:33(-154)
Measure (*cont.*)
now tread we a m. 418:21
number, weight, and m. in a year of dearth 77:13
praise the Lord by m. 298:16
scant of true m. 281:27
Scotch jig, a m. 468:9
shrunk to this little m. 450:2
to grace my m. 401:38
to m. life learn 351:23
treasure beyond m. 218:23
when Fate thy m. takes 320:2
welder of the stately m. 541:8
with what m. ye mete 60:56
Measured: dance is a m. pace 24:21
it shall be m. to you 60:56
m. by my soul 562:2
m. it from side to side 581:20
m. out my life with coffee spoons 197:18
use in m. language 532:4
Measureless: to man 151:32, 33
Measures: better than all m. 498:10
in Lydian m. 191:9
in short m. 282:1
m. comparatively nothing 124:20
m. not men 124:20
not men, but m. 101:37
to delightful m. 476:3
Tory men and Whig m. 181:33
trying the m. 332:12
Meat: abhorred all manner of m. 387:16
as an egg is full of m. 478:11
as it buys its m. 112:6
cans of poisoned m. 141:34
eat an ounce less m. 275:12
eat but little m. 516:21
ever...gavest m. or drink 31:13
full of m. and drink 55:15
have ye any m.? 64:13
heaven sends us good m. 213:9
his m. was locusts 57:29
its meaning is my m. and drinke 91:33
it snewed...of m. and drinke 137:10
life more than m. 48:11
little m. 245:10
little of solid m. for men 194:16
loves the m. in his youth 468:22
made worms' m. of me 478:15
m. in due season 398:11
m. in the hall 516:12
mock the m. it feeds on 471:31
no stomach for such m. 183:9
on our m., and on us all 247:15
out-did the m. 246:15
out of the eater...m. 46:55
penny ice and cold m. 219:11
provide our little Toby m. 508:16
seek their m. from God 398:10
some hae m. 107:34
taste My m. 244:22
tearing his m. like a tiger 325:32
upon what m...Caesar feed 448:23
Meat-fly: Thackeray settled like a m. 412:21
Meats: eater of broken m. 452:32
funeral baked m. 431:4
of all m. the soonest cloy 158:12
Meaty jelly, too 178:7
Mecchah: some to M. turn 208:12
Mechanic: m. part of wit 202:3
mere m. operation 111:12
poetry a mere m. art 162:28
Mechanical arts and merchandise 27:36
Méchant: *cet animal est très m.* 12:12
l'homme...un m. animal 354:8
Mécontents: *cent m. et un ingrat* 318:22
Meddle: not to m. with my toys 515:18
Meddling: every fool will be m. 50:24
Mede is at his gate 119:13
Medea: M. gather'd the...herbs 405:17
pueros coram populo M. trucidet 256:3
Medes: given to the M. and Per-sians 55:42
Parthians, and M. 64:26
Medias: *in m. res* 256:1
Mediator: our M. and Advocate 389:13
Medical: M. Crownner 34:19
m. doctors...cocking their m. 150:1
eyes 372:2
Medicina: *sero m. paratur* 74:2
Medicinal: their m. gum

INDEX

- Medicine: all m. is mine 494:1
doeth good like a m. 50:20
great griefs, .m. the less 429:38
grief itself is a m. 159:5
hunger, .m. for health 549:22
m. of life 56:36
m. thee to that sweet sleep 471:43
m. to heal their sickness 400:21
m., which has paid seven per cent. 505:28
m. worse than the malady 37:31
no other m. but only hope 462:3
Medicines to make me love him 439:2
Medicus: schoenobates m. magus 283:3
Medieval: your m. hand 220:28
Medio tutissimus ibis 371:27
Mediocria: sunt quaedam m. 331:23
Mediocribus esse poetas 256:12
Mediocritem: auream. .m. diligit 259:6
Mediocrity: Arch-M... Cabinet of Mediocrities 181:31
m. knows nothing higher 188:28
Meditamur: tenui musam m. avena 505:26
Meditans: aut orans, aut m. 201:25
Meditaris: tenui musam m. avena 555:14
Meditate: her matchless songs. .m. 332:27
m. the thankless Muse 342:20
Meditation: in maiden m. 466:39
let us all to m. 445:32
m. of my heart 392:34
Mediterranean: waken. .the blue M. 496:8
Medium: m. for writing in prose perfect use of an imperfect m. 570:4
Mediumistic: her m. soul 310:20
Meed: for duty, not for m. 426:38
in Heaven expect thy m. 342:23
m. of some melodious tear 342:10
m. of victory 509:35
nowe merres his m. 235:7
Meek: blessed are the m. borne his faculties so m. 57:39
He is m., and He is mild 457:9
m. and lowly in heart 76:10
m. and quiet spirit 59:10
m. and unaffected grace 70:1
Moses was very m. 224:12
safer being m. than fierce 46:12
soft, m., patient 89:22
taught us to be calm and m. 170:18
that I am m. and gentle 251:4
Meekest: thou wert the m. man 450:11
Meekly kneeling upon your knees 328:24
Meekness: brought salvation down by m. 390:35
faith, m., temperance 503:6
leaving, with m., her sins 67:46
word of truth, of m. 252:22
wrath, by His m. 394:22
Meet: assemble and m. together 77:2
cannot m. you on the square 388:8
extremes m. 306:17
firm I can m. 253:33
I cannot m. them here 124:13
if I should m. thee 539:17
if we do m. again 119:30
I'll m. 'im later on 451:37
I'll m. thee on the lea-rig in Paradise, if we m. 297:4
I there did m. another man 106:30
I will not fail to m. thee 97:27
make both ends m. 277:10
m., and either do, or die 292:19
m. and greet her 212:17
m. and right so to do 37:24
m. at any time again 528:1
m. him everywhere 390:38
m. it is I set it down 189:20
m. me by moonlight alone 201:23
m. on that beautiful shore 432:21
m. we shall. .where dead men 557:16
m. 415:9
m. you her my wishes 112:19
merely. .to m. one's friends 166:18
never m. again 104:2
never the twain shall m. 9:7
one would m. in every place 294:27
our hands will never m. again 285:40
run half-way to m. it 253:30
run to m. . .most avoid 269:16
340:19
- Meet (cont.)
soon again to m. 375:13
temptation but for man to m. 96:13
though infinite can never m. 332:16
till we m. again 406:1
to m. the armed men 49:26
to m. thee at thy coming 53:21
we m., with champagne 354:15
we only part to m. again 215:40
we shall m., but. .miss him 560:27
we three m. again 456:3
when we shall m. at compt 473:32
where many m. 122:20
your shadow. .rising to m. you 197:28
Meeter: deemed it m. 376:23
Meeting: as if I was a public m. 552:22
broke the good m. 459:22
lovers m. 482:28
m. like this make amends 356:10
m. where it likes 19:29
neither over-taking nor m. 154:34
this m. is drunk, sir! 179:10
Meetings: changed to merry m. 476:3
their m. made December June 533:15
Meets: here Stanley m. 322:9
m. in mere oppugnancy 481:4
more. .than m. the ear 341:21
more than m. the eye 296:30
Méfiez-vous 12:19
Meg: M. grew sick 105:15
M. was deaf 105:14
old M. was brave 287:4
Meilleur: le m. des mondes possibles 557:2
Melancholic: saturnine, dark, and m. 154:26
Melancholy: alien sound of m. 575:24
day-dreams of m. men 193:27
error, m.'s child 451:40
full of spirit's m. 88:4
green and yellow m. 483:10
hail divinst M. 341:8
hence, loathed M. 341:26
I can suck m. 427:8
inherited a vile m. 276:3
in Nature. .nothing m. 152:7
kindly mood of m. 195:15
lovely m. 38:1
m. as an unbrac'd drum 134:7
m.. .foolish to indulge 273:20
m. god protect thee 483:7
m., long. .roar 15:7
M. mark'd him for her own 230:13
m. of mine own 428:16
m. when thou art absent 155:27
mine I conceive a m. book 165:5
mistress of true m. 425:15
moping m. 349:24
most musical, most m. 152:7
my cue is villanous m. 341:13
naught so sweet as M. 452:21
pale M. sate retir'd 100:2
rare recipe for m. 154:1
rare recipe for m. 397:4
soothe her m. 226:18
such a charm in m. 408:9
this trick of m. 423:6
to rhyme, and to be m. 455:15
unfriended, m., slow 226:3
veil'd M. has her. .shrine 287:21
what devil this m. is 200:29
Melchisedech: after the order of M. 398:24
Meliora: video m., proboque 371:30
Mellow: death took him m. 376:21
m. glory of the Attic stage 16:2
not old, but m. 378:18
thro' the m. horn 154:1
too m. for me 354:14
Mellowed to that tender light 119:1
Mellowing: before the m. year 342:10
m. to the organ 178:7
upon the m. of occasion 455:12
Mellows: tart temper never m. 267:19
Mellstock: in M. churchyard 236:8
Melodies: all m. the echoes 151:6
ease my breast of m. 285:31
heard m. are sweet 287:8
sweetest m. 578:19
Melodious: goodly prospect and m. sounds 352:26
melting m. words 247:14
some m. plot 287:23
some m. tear 342:10
- Melody: blond'ring kind of m. 190:32
chanted a m. loud 538:1
falling in m. back 152:8
from ancient m. have ceas'd 75:18
lull'd with. .sweetest m. 441:41
m., in our heaviness 400:5
mortal m. 380:18
my Luve's like the m. 107:14
smale fowles maken m. 136:22
Melon-flower: this gaudy m. 92:16
Melons: stumbling on m. 332:17
Melrose: view fair M. aright 417:12
Melt: crown o' the earth doth m. 425:20
earth shall m. away 394:28
I rage, I m., I burn 214:6
m. at others' woe 230:16
m. their sweets on. .Caesar 425:17
m. with ruth 343:2
now m. into sorrow 113:1
so let us m. 186:24
so will I m. into a bath 508:15
this too too solid flesh. .m. 430:33
Melted: m. at the sweet tale of the sun 439:14
m. into air 480:8
m. like a cloud 539:19
m. like snow 118:39
m. to one vast Iris 114:6
quite m. into tears 292:18
Melting: all the races of Europe are m. 587:18
m. airs, or martial 163:48
m. melodious words 247:14
unused to the m. mood 474:2
Melting-pot: great M. 587:18
Melts: m. with unperceiv'd decay 279:8
purer sapphire m. 536:8
then m. for ever 108:7
Member: comfortable feel in any m. 253:12
ev'ry m. of the force 408:1
m. of Christ 391:2
not m. of Bristol. .a m. of parliament 100:14
shape. .distinguishable in m. 346:4
thing I am not a m. of 208:26
Members: all my m. written 400:11
m. one of another 67:58
Membra: etiam disticti m. poetae 261:14
Même: plus c'est la m. chose 284:7
Mémnisse: nec me m. pigebit Elissae 554:19
Memnon smitten 538:13
Memnonium. .in all its glory 504:1
Memnonius: new M. singing 88:14
Memoirs: prosperous people. .write their m. 112:2
Memor: dum m. ipse mei 554:10
Memorable: making these days m. 554:7
Memorandum: if you don't make a m. 129:37
Memores: sui m. alios fecere merendo 554:20
Memorial: have no m. 57:18
keep King Charles. .out of the M. 174:25
m. from the Soul's eternity 410:21
scarce leav'st here m. 246:7
singest with vois m. 136:10
some frail m. 230:7
their m. is perished with them 392:14
Memorials catch the dying sun 516:19
Memories: liars ought to have good m. 501:13
M. of Eld! 380:14
m. of the day 338:3
night of m. and of sighs 308:14
Memorize another Golgotha 456:6
Memory: begot in the ventricle of m. 455:12
better m. said, fie! 359:27
deals with the m. of men 87:16
dear son of m. 351:8
do honour his m. 280:1
Elizabeth of most happy m. 43:24
fond M. brings the light 357:13
for my name and m. 281:5
from the m. a rooted sorrow 460:37
from the table of my m. 432:20
grand m. for forgetting 514:8
great man's m. 435:5
hands of m. weave 157:1
how sweet their m. still! 161:2

INDEX

Memory (cont.)

I claim only a m. 92:31
 illiterate him. from your m. 500:14
 I revere the m. of Mr. F. 175:38
 it comes o'er my m. 472:20
 m. be green 430:22
 m. fades 171:8
 m. of that insolence 206:15
 M. of this Impertinence 206:14
 m., the warder of the brain 457:14
 mixing m. and desire 197:27
 my friends proud of my m. 290:29
 mystic chords of m. 314:10
 poor sort of m. 130:28
 stay in a man's m. 304:50
 their very m. is fair 552:8
 thy lamp, O M. 411:28
 thy tablets, M. 16:24
 time whereof the m. of man 73:7, 314:22
 to his m. for his jests 501:1
 to m. dear 314:21, 419:5
 to the m. of Shakespeare 226:28
 vibrates in the m. 499:1
 while m. holds a seat 432:20
 wisdom or even m. 411:37
 Memphian: his M. chivalry 344:26
 Men: all are m. 230:30
 all m. all earth to love 302:13
 all m. become good creatures 93:16
 all m. everywhere. free 314:3
 all m. mortal but themselves 587:7
 all sorts and conditions of m. 389:15
 all the m. and women. players 427:21
 any m. that were 246:7
 be such m. as he 15:4
 blood. in hosoes, dawgs and m. 542:38
 brave m., living and dead 314:12
 brutes m. and m. divine 374:20
 busy hum of m. 542:5
 cannot learn m. from books 182:41
 England. the purgatory of m. 209:8
 fair women and brave m. 113:25
 faults to make us m. 425:32
 few honest m. 167:2
 gods. in the likeness of m. 64:51
 Gods or wondering m. 286:10
 good will toward m. 61:19
 heart of oak are our m. 213:10
 hearts of oak our m. 20:20
 her m. robust for toil 123:7
 honest m. and bonnie lasses 108:3
 honour all m. 69:50
 I cannot bear m. and women 489:29
 I describe not m. but manners 204:17
 if this counsel. of m. 64:32
 I'll fear not what m. say 99:37
 in cities. the works of m. 377:9
 in the catalogue ye go for m. 458:35
 I see m. as trees, walking 61:2
 justifiable to m. 350:27
 justify the ways of God to M. 344:4
 know themselves to be but m. 392:16
 level now with m. 425:29
 made in the likeness of m. 68:17
 made m., and not made them well 434:20
 maids must kiss no m. 80:7
 makes m. mad 473:16
 maketh m. to be of one mind 396:5
 measures not m. 124:20
 m. and morning newspapers 378:21
 m. are April when they woo 428:22
 m. are better than this theology 200:10
 m. are but children 191:20
 m. are everything 124:20
 m. are made by nature unequal 212:5
 m. are m. 471:17
 m. are we and must grieve 582:8
 m. at most differ as Heaven and Earth 531:22
 m. below, and saints above 417:16
 m. dare trust themselves with m. 480:20
 m. in a world of m. 296:2
 m. like soldiers may not quit 535:25
 m. may come and m. may go 528:6
 m. must work 294:1
 m., my brothers, m. the workers 534:25
 m. of England. of light and leading 102:24
 m. of like passions with you 64:52

Men (cont.)

m. of little showing 302:4
 m. of renown 44:38
 m. of sense never tell it 423:1
 m. only disagree 345:28
 M. O what venerable. creatures 548:15
 m.'s m.: gentle or simple 196:18
 m. that God made mad 140:15
 m. that strove with gods 541:3
 m. that were boys 42:5
 m. that women marry 316:37
 m. that worked for England 140:24
 m. were deceivers ever 468:20
 m. who did the work 303:15
 m. who march away 236:18
 m. with sisters. mothers and wives 253:23
 m. with splendid hearts 84:12
 m., with wailing in your voices 88:26
 m., women, and clergymen 504:31
 m., women, and Herveys 354:13
 m. would be angels 383:13
 m. would be false 321:13
 merry m. of East-cheap 226:28
 more I see of m. 408:16
 more wondrous are the m. 74:8
 mortal m., mortal m. 440:23
 most wretched m. 494:17
 my fifty m. and women 93:44
 my m., like satyrs 329:20
 Nature made us m. 320:8
 need of a world of m. 94:27
 noble army, m. and boys 240:21
 not into the hands of m. 58:31
 not m. but dogs 108:37
 not m., but measures 108:37
 not stones, but m. 450:26
 not the m. you took them for 468:39
 not thrones and crowns, but m. 198:22
 no way for m. to be 429:26
 obey God rather than m. 64:31
 O m., this man in brotherhood 87:38
 pass for m. of war 229:11
 Philip fought m. 313:2
 practise if you please with m. 96:2
 praise famous m. 57:14
 praises from the m., whom all m. praise 158:18
 priests are only m. 95:33
 quit you like m., be strong 67:19
 quit yourselves like m. 47:8
 rather. books than m. 28:14
 sailors but m. 463:15
 schemes o' mice an' m. 107:11
 sensible m. never tell 182:5
 shadows of us m. 280:20
 shame to m. 345:28
 shortest of m. 34:4
 states, like m., have their growth 309:19
 such cognizance of m. and things 92:21
 swallow down the very m. 358:12
 taken asunder, seem m. 86:26
 take our place as m. and women 295:6
 tell them, they are m. 230:27
 that m. betray 226:18
 to form Christian m. 20:22
 to match the m. 196:16
 to m. French 136:13
 to m. of other minds 226:13
 too saint-like in the eyes of m. 316:36
 Tory m. and Whig measures 181:33
 transform m. into monsters 209:29
 twelve good m. into a box 85:1
 twice four hundred m. 162:11
 War between M. and Women 547:12
 weak m. must fall 475:1
 wealth accumulates, and m. decay 224:14
 we m., at sea, indite 187:2
 we m. may say more 483:10
 we've got the m. 265:15
 what are m. better 531:36
 what is it m. in women do require? 74:28
 what m. or gods are these? 287:7
 when m. and mountains meet 74:23
 while there are m., and malice 282:7
 why don't the m. propose? 37:4
 with M. for Pieces plays 206:28
 with m. he can be rational 22:10

Men (cont.)

with m. this is impossible 60:4
 with small m. no great thing 339:1
 with the tongues of m. 66:44
 women's love and m.'s 184:5
 women walk. the same as the m. 567:8
 words are m.'s daughters 327:6
 ye are m. 122:6
 yes, Sir, many m. 271:1
 Menace: his looks do m. heaven 330:23
 Nazi Germany had become a m. 362:29
 Menaces: deterred. by the m. of a ruffian 272:20
 Menacing almighty lovers 140:16
 Men-children only 457:15
 Mend: broken thing m. 42:6
 delight, that they may m. 160:19
 God never made. for man to m. 192:15
 m. it or be rid on't 458:36(-459)
 my long sickness. begins to m. 480:30
 shine, and seek to m. 185:18
 strive to m. 502:6
 tak a thought an' m. 104:5
 times will not m. 373:13
 to m. the heart 381:6
 Mendacity: mendicity. equalled by their m. 527:17
 Mendax: splendide m. 260:5
 Mendaced: at Pontigbaud they m. it 49:18
 endure what can't be m. 562:6
 nothing else but to be m. 110:19
 Mendez Pinto: Ferdinand M. was but a type of thee 155:9
 Mendicity: equalled by their mendacity 527:17
 Mendicant: tum tu m. es? 379:27
 Mendip: from M.'s sunless caves 322:19
 Mene: m., m., tekel, upharsin 55:42
 Menelaus: Helen, M. queen 480:37
 Menpleasers: as m. 68:9
 Mens: m. agitat molem 554:30
 m. cuiusque is est quisque 145:10
 m. sana in corpore sano 283:24
 m. sibi conscia recti 553:20
 Mensch: der M. überwinden 364:22
 Menschen: alle M. werden Brüder 415:21
 Mental: engage. in some m. pursuit 75:10
 not cease from M. Fight 75:16
 Mentality: your m., too, is bully 39:28
 Mente: non vultus. tyrami m. qualis solida 259:21
 peragravit, m. animoque 320:27
 Menten: iustificam nobis m. avertere deorum 133:10
 Mention: make m. of you always 65:30
 m. it within their wills 450:24
 no m. of me more 446:20
 omitted to m. the fact 128:5
 only necessary to m. Asparagus 175:38
 recourse to the m. of it 274:24
 we never m. her 36:31
 Mentioned: m. me to him 129:33
 or allow their names to be m. 23:4
 Mercenary: followed their m. calling 264:4
 Mercers: toy-shops, m., hard-ware-men 307:2
 Merchandise: mechanical arts and m. 27:36
 mummy is become m. 87:19
 Merchant, to secure his treasure 401:38
 Merchantman: monarchy is a m. 4:21
 Merchants: others, like m. 443:10
 trafficked. with Eastern m. 374:11
 where m. most do congregate 463:17
 whose m. are princes 53:29
 Merci: la belle Dame sans M. 285:26, 286:35
 Mercies: all thy M., O my God 2:22
 tender m. of the wicked 50:2
 thanks for m. past receive 98:14
 Merciful: blessed are the m. 57:39
 God be m. to me a sinner 62:34
 God be m. unto us 306:2
 m. and lendeth 398:26
 M. and Mighty! 240:19

INDEX

Merciful (<i>cont.</i>)		Merit (<i>cont.</i>)		Mesoch: constrained to dwell	
m. unto them that fear him	398:6	sense of injured m.	344:13	with M.	399:24
the Lord is gracious, and m.	400:18	to buried m. raise a..bust	279:4	Mesach: Shadrach, M., and	
then must the Jew be m.	404:33	what is m.?	373:8	Abed-Nego	55:41
thou, Lord, art m.	395:24	<i>Mérite: le gouvernement qu'elle m.</i>	327:13	Mesopotamia: blessed word M.	213:16
very m. to the birds	11:12	Merited: how hast thou m.?	544:29	dweller in M.	64:26
Mercuries: English M.	443:12	Meriting: human m.	544:29	Mesopotamy: from here to M.	121:6
Mercury: like feather'd M.	440:18	Merits: careless their m... to scan	224:21	Mess: all along o' m.	295:22
words of M. are harsh	456:2	his m. to disclose	230:13	Benjamin's m.	45:22
Mercy: as his majesty..his m.	50:31	m. of a spotless shirt	537:5	for a m. of potage	6:4
become them..as m.	461:28	not weighing our m.	390:45	for a m. of potash	560:3
big with m.	161:18	obtain that which he m.	151:26	in every m. I finds a friend	173:5
by thy great m. defend us	388:36	Merle, the mavis	187:4	m. of imprecision of feeling	107:9
Charity and M...Not unholo		Mermaid: at the M.	37:12	m. of pottage with love	50:13
names	176:12	choicer than the M. Tavern	287:1	Message: electric m. came	23:14
crowning m.	167:5	mar-ried to a m.	8:24	give to a gracious m.	424:15
dimensions of this m.	167:5	M. in the Zodiac	287:2	Lincoln sped the m. on	322:23
full of compassion and m.	56:30	m. on a dolphin's back	460:38	m. of Art	489:21
God all m.	587:10	M.'s now	280:9	Messages: fair speechless m.	403:13
God ha' m. on his soul!	436:36	seeming m. steers	424:7	<i>Messe: Paris vaut bien une m.</i>	242:13
hand folks over to God's m.	196:14	until he came to a m.	8:24	Messenger: Anglo-Saxon M.	131:14
have m. o' my soul	326:10	Mermaid-like.. bore her up	437:1	bisy larke, m. of day	137:30
have m. on Jacob yet	92:9	Mermaids: I have heard the m.	197:22	m. of Satan to buffet me	67:37
have m. on us worms	202:20	so many m.	424:7	m. of Spring	509:3
have m. upon us..sinners	388:43	Merriest: maddest, m. day	455:3	mis-featured m.	95:31
his m. endureth for ever	400:4	Merrily: after summer m.	536:26	other M.'s called Hatta	131:15
infinite m.	92:4	die all, die m.	480:14	Messengers: bade his m. ride forth	323:10
in m. shall the throne be estab-		died all, die m.	440:19	holy m.	245:5
lished	53:24	down it m.	170:24	superfluous kings for m.	424:26
law of human judgment, M.	413:15	m. did we drop	148:21	Messes: other country m.	342:2
leaving m. to heaven	204:25	m..m. shall I live now	480:14	Messiah: found the new M.	192:28
Lord have m. on us	361:5	m. sang the monks	124:22	true M. see	56:14
lovelier things have m. shown	117:40	we went m.!l	114:39	<i>Messieurs les gardes françaises</i>	239:9
m. and truth are met	397:9	Merriment: from the m. of May	285:3	Messing about in boats	228:16
m. blows the coals	508:15	innocent m.	220:3	Met: all a lie may be m.	520:32
m. every way is infinite	91:18	this m. of parsons	274:27	day and the way we m.	524:9
M. has a human heart	77:11	your flashes of m.	437:15	day when first we m.	238:38
m. I asked, m. I found	121:25	Merron Down: road by M.	290:23	hail fellow, well m.	521:11
m. is above this..sway	464:33	Merry: against ill chances..m.	442:17	have m. many one	405:10
m. to forgive	192:24	all their wars are m.	140:15	mercy and truth are m.	397:9
m. upon one of our souls	484:13	at the point of death..m.	478:42	m. in thee tonight	84:25
most tender m. is neglect	165:20	eat, and to drink, and to be m.	51:18	m. my dearest foe in heaven	431:4
nothing emboldens sin..as m.	480:24	eat, drink, and be m.	61:52	m...with erected look	193:41
O, God of M.! when?	198:22	England was m. England	418:24	m. you not with my true love?	405:10
'O m.!' to myself I cried	581:12	folwen..a m. someres day	138:32	ne'er m. with elsewhere	376:10
peace on earth, and m. mild	565:12	Fortune is m.	451:2	never be m. with again	128:10
quality of m.	464:33	God rest you m., gentlemen	6:11	never m.—or never parted	104:11
send forth his m. and truth	395:18	gone up with a m. noise	394:31	night that first we m.	37:1
shut the gates of m.	230:6	good are always the m.	585:1	no sooner m. but..looked	428:26
so great is his m.	398:6	good to be m. and wise	7:22	true when you m. her	186:18
sometimes withhold in m.	357:27	guid to be m. and wise	106:6	we m., 'twas in a crowd	37:3
sweetness, m., majesty	319:7	hear the m. din	148:19	Metal: breed for barren m.	463:23
teach us all to render..m.	464:33	he was a m. man	477:3	brown coat with the m. buttons	325:32
that is m.'s doers	161:17	I am not m.	470:27	imageless m.	545:12
that m. I to others show	386:31	I could be m. now	447:32	m. in this furnace wrought	508:15
they shall obtain m.	57:39	let us be m.	176:9	m. more attractive	435:3
thy everlasting m., Christ	334:3	makes one man m.	86:33	m. sick	286:11
thy loving-kindness and m.	393:10	m. and sad to tell	38:28	my m. of India	483:12
Thy m. on Thy People	301:1	m. as a marriage bell	113:25	sonorous m. blowing	345:1
to do justly and to love m.	56:8	m., dancing, drinking..time	193:31	<i>Metallo: simili frondescit virga m.</i>	554:24
to M., Pity, Peace and Love	76:18	m. Grecian coaster	18:16	Metals: keys..of m. twain	342:26
to the m. of a rude stream	446:24	m. heart..a cheerful counten-		Metaphor: all slang is m. and all m.	
unto God's gracious m.	391:37	ance	50:11	is poetry	142:16
we do pray for m.	464:33	m. heart doeth good	50:20	betrayed..into no m.	85:1
when m. seasons justice	464:33	m. love the fiddle	585:1	hunt down a tired m.	116:46
whereto serves m.	435:33	m. maiden and the tar	221:22	Metaphysic: as high as m. wit	110:13
Mercy-seat: coming to a m.	161:14	m. men of East-cheap	226:28	M. calls for aid on Sense	381:27
how beautiful Thy m.	202:21	m..m. lives	361:7	of M. begs defence	381:27
Mere: Lady of the M.	573:2	m. monarch	407:20	Metaphysical: fate and m. aid	457:2
<i>Mère: France, m. des arts</i>	40:16	m. month of May	30:1, 31:21, 35:17, 80:7	Metaphysics: circumnavigate the	
Meredith: M...a sort of..Walt		m. of soul	516:7	m.	514:35
Whitman	142:19	m. old soul	368:3	Mete: m. and dole unequal laws	540:31
M. climbed towards the sun	142:19	never m. when I hear..music	465:19	m. out the valley of Succoth	395:23
M. is a prose Browning	509:30	never m. world in England	445:35	with what measure ye m.	60:56
<i>Mereri: bene velle m.</i>	133:12	never m. world since	483:26	Metempsychosis: Pythagoras' m.	330:10
Meridian: in England..under any		of such a m. nimble..spirit	455:28	Meteor: cloud-encircled m.	495:10
m.	86:28	sing a m. madrigal	219:36	fancy's m. ray	108:25
Merit: by m. raised to that bad		tag rag, m. derry	370:5	m. flag of England	123:12
eminence	345:14	three m. boys	37:16	m. of the ocean air	251:5
by the m. of the holy Cross	361:13	tonight we'll m. be	5:24	m. on the grave	118:8
his m. handsomely allowed	274:34	very m., and the best fritters	377:15	now slides the silent m. on	539:2
how he esteems your m.	159:31	wantown and a m.	137:1	shone like a m.	344:36
m. of perpetuity	87:16	well to be m. and wise	335:4	Method: madness..m. in it	433:6
m. of the wearer	464:1	we were m.	148:17	m. and secret..of Jesus	20:18
m.'s all his own	143:26	wine maketh m.	51:25	m. of making a fortune	231:17
m. that which he obtains	151:26	wise are m. of tongue	585:15	Methodically: elope m.	226:40
m. wins the soul	385:19	Merryman: Doctor M.	520:23	Methodist: morals of a M.	222:5
no damned m. in it	335:15	song of a m.	222:27	spiritualized by a M.	558:17
patient m. of the unworthy		<i>Merses profundo</i>	260:22	Methods: by different m. different	
takes	434:4	<i>Meruit: palmam qui m., ferat</i>	362:13	men	143:11
preacher's m. or demerit	90:33			you know my m.	187:23, 28

INDEX

Methusalem . . but a mushroom	186:31	Middle sized are alone entangled	499:18	Might (<i>cont.</i>)	
<i>Métier: c'est son m.</i>	240:27	Midge: like a fretful m.	410:10	shining with all his m.	130:9
<i>mon m. et mon art, c'est vivre</i>	355:1	Midian: troops of M.	361:13	spirit of counsel and m.	53:17
Metre: laws of . . man and		Midland: dolorous m. sea	525:31	through the dear m.	343:3
m.	315:14	m. furze afire	206:15	to be man with thy m.	524:3
m. of Catullus	529:20	m. o'er the blue M. waters	18:16	to be strengthened with m.	67:53
stretched m. of an antique song	486:17	Midlands: living in the M.	42:3	Tubal Cain was a man of m.	326:24
understanding what m. is	153:11	Mid-May's eldest child	287:31	we are only what m. have been	306:7
wretched matter and lame m.	343:26	Midnight: at m. and at morn	199:8	woman's m.	449:27
Metre-making argument	200:30	at m. speak with the Sun	551:19	Might-have-been: my name is M.	411:17
Metropolis: gray m. of the North	528:25	at the m. in the silence	97:2	Mightier: imposition of a m. hand	325:4
m. of the empire	147:20	black and m. hags	460:2	our own acts . . m. powers	15:11
Metropolitan: M. Improved Hot		budding morrow in m.	288:26	the Lord . . is m.	397:23
Muffin	176:37	cease upon the m.	287:32	Mightest m. fleets of iron	188:32
m. temple in the hearts	574:9	elves, whose m. revels	345:13	m. in the m.	464:33
Mettle: I see there's m. in thee	473:4	embalmer of the still m.	288:31	one moment of the m.	113:40
knight of m. true	417:3	fast through the m.	318:16	Mighty: all the proud and m. have	195:14
like a man of m.	248:10	foul and m. murder	229:24	any m. man delivered	393:37
m. enough . . to kill care	469:15	gravity out of his bed at m.	439:29	better than the m.	50:17
m. of your pasture	443:26	heard the chimies at m.	442:11	bringeth m. things to pass	390:8
so full of m.	189:16	hear the chimies at m.	514:35	confound the things which are m.	66:20
there is m. in death	423:25	his m. crew	231:1	Citche Manito, the m.	317:21
thy undaunted m.	457:15	in the solemn m.	184:2	God who made thee m.	42:20
<i>Metuant: oderint, dum m.</i>	145:17	iron tongue of m.	467:34	he hath put down the m.	61:14
<i>Metuit secundis alteram sortem</i>	259:7	m. never come	330:7	his promises were . . m.	447:7
<i>Metus: et M. et malesuada Fames</i>	554:27	m. oil	215:21	how are the m. fallen	47:29
<i>solte m.</i>	553:18	m.'s all a-glimmer	585:12	let the m. Babe alone	166:2
<i>Meum: distinctions of m. and tuum</i>	306:20	not to be a-bed after m.	482:27	look on my works, ye M.	496:14
<i>Meur: la Garde m.</i>	553:2	of . . blackest M. born	341:26	Marlowe's m. line	281:12
<i>Meur: sans parler</i>	121:24	on the bridge at m.	315:27	mean and m. rotting together	429:39
<i>Mew: kitten and cry m.</i>	439:45	primroses gather'd at m.	285:7	mean reparations upon m. ruins	101:30
Mewing: eagle m. her mighty		profoundest m.	408:26	Merciful and M.I	240:19
youth	352:15	sadder than . . the m. blast	116:50	m. above all things	56:17
Mewling and puling	427:21	still her woes at m. rise	321:15	m. dead	284:21
Me-wards: to m. your affection	246:10	threshed corn at m.	586:1	m. in the scriptures	65:4
Mexique: echo beyond the M. Bay	332:4	'tis now dead m.	462:20	m. man is he	318:11
<i>Mezzo: nel m. del cammin</i>	168:15	'tis the year's m.	186:2	m. master of unmeaning rhyme	117:27
Micawber: I never will desert Mr.		to be up after m.	482:27	m. men which were of old	44:38
M.	174:23	upon a m. dreary	380:22	m. opium	172:19
Mice: feet . . like little m.	517:12	upon the m. clear	421:10	m. poets in their misery dead	580:13
fishermen . . appear like m.	454:3	upon the m. hours	288:5	m. things from small beginnings	191:29
m. and rats . . Tom's food	453:24	visions before m.	85:22	shield of the m. . . cast away	47:29
schemes o' m. an' men	107:11	with tea solaces the m.	278:1	some have called thee m.	185:15
three blind m.	369:8	Midnights: flashes struck from m.	90:39	thou art m. yet!	452:1
Michael: M. and his angels fought	71:17	Mid-noon: another morn ris'n on		to quell the m. of the earth	350:36
M. . . when contending	70:17	m.	348:7	Migrations from the blue bed	227:17
Saint M. was the stersman	7:14	it was the deep m.	537:31	Miguel of Spain	297:19
when M. saw this host	110:25	Mid-ocean: labour in the deep m.	535:20	<i>Mihi vivam quod superest aevi</i>	257:11
Michael Angelo: enter M.	39:24	Midshipmite: and a m.	218:14	Milan: retire me to my M.	480:16
from designs by M.	550:16	Midst: fallen into the m. of it	395:18	Mild: brought reg'lar and draw'd	
I believe in M.	489:21	God is in the m. of her	394:28	m.	176:18
last words . . M.	406:13	him m. and without end	348:5	He is meek, and He is m.	76:10
M. for breakfast	550:15	in the m. of foes	198:19	m. and magnificent eye	93:3
talking of M.	197:16	in the m. of life	391:42	m. as she is seeming so	231:37
Micher: blessed sun . . prove a m.	439:33	there am I in the m.	59:52	m., obedient, good as He	4:2
Miching: this is m. mallecho	435:7	Midsummer: high M. pomps	18:26	m. or choleric disposition	2:4
Mickle: many a pickle makes a m.	134:11	m. flower	502:17	sublimely m.	492:12
Microcosm of a public school	182:38	very m. madness	484:7	Mildest: m. curate going	218:8
Microscopes: magnifyin' gas m.	179:16	Mid-watch: at m. came	92:10	m. manner'd man	115:41
Microscopic eye	383:15	Midway: floated m. on the		Mildness: ethereal m., come	546:10
Mid: i' the m. o' the day	120:28	waves	151:33	Mile: compel thee to go a m.	57:51
Mid-career: sun in m.	503:6	wing the m. air	454:3	eighty m. o' females	179:34
Midday: at the full m. beam	352:15	Midwife: fairies' m.	477:7	m. an' a bittock, a m. or twa	516:20
go out in the m. sun	157:25	Mid-winter: in the bleak m.	409:20	m. of warm . . beach	93:21
more clear, than our m.	186:14	Mien: I fear thy m.	409:2	m. or two from my first love	552:3
spend our m. sweat	404:5	lovesome m.	528:2	run a m. to see a fire	514:35
under the m. sun	340:20	such a face and such a m.	192:22	walked a crooked m.	369:3
Middle: because it was the m. of		with an indignant m.	158:29	walked on a m. or so	130:15
the night	130:9	with unalterable m.	114:10	Miles: draw out our m.	474:27
cannot steer a m. course	334:21	<i>Mieux: je vais de m. en m.</i>	157:22	five m. meandering	151:33
dead vast and m. of the night	431:8	<i>le m. est l'ennemi du bien</i>	557:5	how many m. to Babylon?	367:4
honey'd m. of the night	285:15	<i>tout est pour le m.</i>	557:2	m. and m. distant	411:8
in the m. of her favours	433:10	Might: all-enacting M.	236:16	m. around the wonder grew	262:19
in the m. of her forehead	318:17	Bertram's m.	419:35	m. around they'll say	262:19
in the m. of my being	310:21	dissolv'd by m.	190:28	people come m. to see it	220:11
in the m. of the woods	311:12	do it with thy m.	51:21	twice five m.	151:32
isthmus of a m. state	383:22	eke with all his m.	159:41	villain and he . . m. asunder	478:28
m. of my song	160:4	great in m.	421:2	<i>Miles: enumerat m. vulnera</i>	402:15
M. of Next Week	128:17	I feel your m.	576:21	<i>m. gloriosus</i>	379:26
m. state	164:12	if it was so, it m. be	130:8	<i>sed m., sed pro patria</i>	363:1
m. Summer's spring	466:36	I spread my conquering m.	455:31	Milestones on the Dover Road	175:35
no m. ways	82:5	it m. have been	238:31	Militant: Christ's Church m.	390:24
tenants of life's m. state	164:12	m. half stumb'ring	288:14	Poets M.	158:6
twirl down the m.	183:7	m. of Denmark's crown	122:3	Military: as well as any m. man	444:2
ye lower m. classes	218:34	m. of design	489:21	forsaking even m. men	222:14
Middle age: companions for m.	263:37	m. she have loved me?	118:39	m. domination of Prussia	21:6
in the m. of a state	363:36	puts invincible m.	350:36	m. gent I see	542:15
last enchantments of the M.	191:10	right makes m.	314:8	War . . left to m. men	526:20
reckless m.	584:26	Rome been growing up to m.	184:2	<i>Militant non sine gloria</i>	490:23
Middle Class was quite prepared	41:8	sadness of her m.	287:21	<i>Militia: nocturna . . petuntur m.</i>	283:16
Middlesex: acre in M.	325:24				

INDEX

Milk; adversity's sweet m.	478:24	Milton (<i>cont.</i>)		Mind (<i>cont.</i>)	
as it . . . takes in its m.	112:6	faith and morals . . M. held	577:3	last infirmity of noble m.	342:20
breastful of m.	409:22	grace before M.	306:8	let the m. be a thoroughfare	290:27
buy wine and m. without money	54:29	malt does more than M. can	263:25	let the world m. him!	91:41
drunk the m. of Paradise	151:33	M., a name to resound	529:17	light up my own m.	93:30
flowing with m. and honey	45:36	M. . . could cut a Colossus	275:21	love warps the m.	165:16
foster him wel with m.	137:36	M., Death, and Sin	587:16	maketh men to be of one m.	396:5
gone to m. the bull	271:11	M. . . requires a solemn service	306:28	make up one's m. about nothing	290:27
he weyveth m.	137:36	M.'s the prince of poets	116:4	man's m. . . turn upon . . truth	27:33
his mother's m. . . scarce out of		M. ! thou shouldst be living	577:14	man's unconquerable m.	582:4
him	482:17	M. was for us	93:4	marble index of a m.	579:19
kindly pass the m.	372:19	M. wrote in fetters . . of Angels	77:7	march of m.	376:14
little drop of m.	372:20	not enjoying M.	306:32	march of the human m.	101:6
m. and wastel-breed	136:30	on my guard against M.	290:26	Matter?—never m.	403:10
m. comes frozen home	456:1	round the path of M.	580:17	measure your m.'s height	94:17
m. my ewes and weep	485:32	some mute inglorious M.	230:5	m. and matter . . glide swift	176:26
nothing but the m. of human		to give a M. birth	162:26	m. and soul . . make one music	531:42
kindness	103:8	Miltonic verse . . in the vein of art	290:26	m. at peace with all below	119:12
putting m. into babies	144:14	Mimicked: foot . . which the beg-		m. . . experienced a similar fate	505:23
seethe a kid in his mother's m.	46:1	gars . . m.	325:14	m., from pleasure less	332:18
sincere m. of the word	69:47	Miminy, piminy	221:6	m. has a thousand eyes	79:5
sweet m. of human kindness	143:10	Mimsy: all m. were the borogoves	129:39	m. impatient	430:31
sweet m. of kindness	251:9	Min: is the old m. agreeable?	177:27	m. is free	189:4
take my m. for gall	457:3	Mince: m., muffins and mutton	171:17	m. is its own place	344:22
too full o' the m. of human kind-		m. this matter	471:18	m. not to be changed	344:22
ness	457:1	they dined on m.	312:3	m. of man . . more beautiful	579:38
trout in the m.	547:4	Mincing: m. as they go	52:35	M. of Man—my haunt	574:7
white curd of ass's m.	385:30	m. poetry	439:46	m. quite vacant is a m. distress'd	162:3
with m. and honey blest	362:1	Mind: all my m. is clouded	531:37	m.'s construction in the face	456:27
yield such people no more m.	271:11	amplitude of m.	579:37	m. serene for contemplation	215:31
Milk-bloom: one long m.	536:13	any subsistence without a m.	43:12	m.'s the standard of the man	502:2
Milking: at the ewe m.	198:18	as a dead man out of m.	393:29	m. that is grandly simple	200:28
to the m. shed	267:13	as her m. grew worse	575:26	m., that very fiery particle	116:35
Milkmaid singeth blithe	341:34	as the m. is pitch'd	163:48	m. the music and the step	33:6
Milks; love the babe that m. me	457:13	because a man has shop to m.	96:26	m. to m.	417:21
maid that m.	425:39	better than presence of m.	403:6	m. what I am taught	527:6
Milk-soup . . domestic bliss	375:6	body fill'd and vacant m.	444:23	minister to a m. disease'd	460:37
Milk-white: before m., now		brought all to m.	584:21	my m., aspire to higher things	502:5
purple	466:39	but a frailty of the m.	156:8	my m. forbids to crave	195:12
crowned with m. may	82:7	calm of m. all passion spent	351:7	my m. to me a kingdom is	195:12
Milky Way: roar of the M.	302:20	calm the troubled m.	155:1	narrow'd his m.	225:27
solar walk or m.	383:11	cannot have a pure m.	306:9	nature, with equal m.	15:12
twinkle on the m.	577:6	certain unsoundness of m.	325:3	ne'er disclose her m.	470:29
Mill: all . . that goes by his m.	109:30	chainless m.	114:33	never brought to m.	104:12
at the m. with slaves	350:21	chords in the human m.	173:35	never m., did m. his grace	412:19
barn, the forge, the m.	77:28	clear your m. of cant	275:13	philosophic m.	82:5
brook, that turns a m.	408:10	come back into my m.	421:3	quiet m.	518:1
in Hans' old M.	171:10	conjunction of the m.	332:6	never you m. !	218:12
I wander'd by the m.	262:9	cover his m. decently	504:28	noble m. disdains	231:32
John Stuart M.	43:2	dictates of his godlike m.	371:8	no blemish but the m.	484:19
more water glideth by the m.	480:33	dividing the swift m.	531:28	nobler in the m. to suffer	434:4
were it but a m.	183:8	electrical agitation in the m.	337:2	noblest frailty of the m.	192:34
Millar: I respect M., Sir	270:24	excursions in my own m.	153:2	nor do's she m.	245:33
Milldams: bonny m. o' Binnorie	30:7	fair terms and a villain's m.	463:25	not astound the virtuous m.	340:10
Miller: jolly m.	72:15	farewell the tranquil m.	472:3	nothing great but m.	235:4
m. sees not all the water	109:30	feed a craving m.	164:35	nothing unbends the m. like	
more . . than wots the m.	480:33	feed this m. of ours	574:29	them	214:31
Milliner: perfumed like a m.	438:32	first destroys their m.	192:33	not in my perfect m.	454:15
Millinery: jewel'd mass of m.	535:40	flower of the m.	200:33	not with the eyes . . the m.	466:22
Million: aiming at a m.	91:41	fool of the good man's m.	90:26	of its own beauty is the m.	
Four M.	242:14	fool uttereth all his m.	50:51	diseased	114:16
make that thousand . . m.	246:28	fulfil all thy m.	392:36	of love, and of a sound m.	68:56
m. m. of suns	541:4	golden m. stoops not	463:39	one man that has a m.	489:3
pleased not the m.	433:25	grateful m. . . ows not	346:31	on the torture of the m.	459:14
Millionaire: he must be a m.	217:23	great barons of the m.	515:7	Othello's visage in his m.	470:10
M. . . my religion	490:6	great fortitude of m.	270:2	out of sight is out of m.	147:12
Mr. Mandragon, the M.	140:27	happy alchemy of m.	231:31	persuaded in his own m.	66:16
Millions: m. a hero	387:9	haunted . . by the eternal m.	576:13	pleased to call his m.	43:21
m. for defence	238:4	he who does not m. his belly	271:17	prepare the m. of the country	180:38
m. of mischiefs	457:7	his m. and hand went together	241:16	pulse in the eternal m.	84:21
m. of spiritual creatures	347:24	his m. his kingdom	164:19	puts his m. to yours	275:7
m. of strange shadows	487:2	his m. into the common stock	223:3	put you in m. of Johnson	235:2
m. of surprises	245:5	his m. or body to prefer	383:22	raise and erect the m.	24:16
our yearly multiplying m.	371:4	his own oceanic m.	153:14	ransack any m. but his own	406:12
she 'as m. at 'ome	303:27	horror heavy sat on ev'ry m.	193:38	reason doth . . bow the m.	24:16
tear-wrung m.	112:28	how love exalts the m.	192:4	rest to his m.	559:15
thy m. boast	158:22	human m. in ruins	169:20	robs the m. of all its powers	102:32
twenty-seven m. mostly fools	126:39	I cannot m. my wheel	309:2	serve thee with a quiet m.	389:48
what m. died	122:36	I have a man's m.	449:27	service of a m. and heart	575:15
Mills: m. of God	315:22	index of a feeling m.	165:15	she had a frugal m.	159:35
these dark Satanic m.	373:13	inform the m.	160:19	so let extend thy m.	350:10
Millstone: m. . . hanged about his		inform the m. that is within us	582:3	so pleased my m.	10:20
neck	59:49	in his right m.	60:58	spoke the vacant m.	224:17
neither m.	49:31	in m., body, or estate	389:17	steal fire from the m.	113:23
stone like a great m.	71:33	in my m., of all mankind	31:15	that fixed m.	344:13
Mill-wheel's sound	492:24	in my m.'s eye, Horatio	431:5	this universal frame . . without a	
Milsom Street: Winchester—or		inter-assured of the m.	186:25	m.	25:23
M.	297:20	in the m. of man	582:1	those they have no m. to	110:20
Milton: Classic M.	80:24	in the m. which contemplates	265:5	thy chaste breast and quiet m.	319:10
divine M.	574:13	irradiation of a m.	495:10	thy . . lilies out of m.	187:10
England's M. equals both	160:24	jest as you've a m. to	298:7, 8		

INDEX

- Mind (*cont.*)
 thy m. all virtue 270:13
 thy m. is a very opal 483:7
 thy morals tell thy m. 382:14
 too great a m. 451:37
 to the desires of the m. 24:16
 tyrant of the m. 192:46
 unbent her m... over a book 306:14
 unseemly exposure of the m. 240:12
 what a noble m... o'erthrown 434:14
 when the m.'s free 453:12
 Wisdom calms the m. 279:15
 with equal m. 193:17
 with heedful m. 39:3
 with woman the heart... not the m. 16:26
 woman's m. oft' shifts 215:14
 your complicated state of m. 220:26
 your padlock—on her m. 401:26
 Minded: to be carnally m. is death 65:52
 Minden: on M.'s plain 310:2
 Mindful: m. how... we withstand
 Barabbas 92:12
 m. of th' unhonour'd dead 230:10
 man, that thou art m. of him 392:10
 Minding: as m. to content 467:28
 Minds: affect little m. 182:27
 aspiring m. 330:28
 balm of hurt m. 458:11
 by chance our m. do muse 190:1
 express the images of their m. 26:46
 flatterer of happy m. 154:39
 great actions speak great m. 38:3
 great empire and little m. 101:14
 happiest and best m. 499:12
 hobgoblin of little m. 200:40
 inspir'd their hearts, their m. 331:2
 lose myself in other men's m. 306:25
 marriage of true m. 488:7
 m. attentive to their own 103:49
 m. innocent and quiet 319:7
 m. made better 196:34
 m. me o' departed joys 108:37
 refuge of weak m. 139:25
 religion of feeble m. 102:26
 righteous m. of innkeepers 142:1
 spur of all great m. 135:25
 strange faces, other m. 531:34
 to men of other m. 226:13
 virtue of weak m. 192:35
 wars begin in the m. of men 9:22
 Mine: any heart, take m. 221:30
 call thee m. 327:5
 every man... show'd like a m. 551:5
 excavating for a m. 446:9
 fire a m. in China 355:22
 I am m. and yours 111:5
 m. has a snub nose 94:6
 m. has been a fine one 74:10
 m. is all as hungry as the sea 78:29
 m. only died 483:9
 m. own Executioner 87:25
 m. shall subsist by me 186:26
 m. to speak 232:13
 m. to speak 504:8
 never can be m. 375:5
 not for thy faults, but m. 114:11
 she shall be m. 581:21
 to mouths like m. 96:18
 'twas m., 'tis his 471:30
 what thou art is m. 349:19
 while He is m. 245:10
 why... thou have m.? 517:16
 wilt thou be m.? 366:16
 would she were m. 315:18
 Miner: in the... depths the m. 517:9
 m., Forty-niner 355:22
 Miners: rugged m. poured to war 322:19
 Minerva when she talks 281:25
 Minerva: *abnormis sapiens crassa-*
que M. 261:22
 nihil invita dices... M. 256:13
 Mines: in unfathomable m. 161:18
 like plants in m. 94:25
 m. reported in the fairway 269:25
 one yard below their m. 436:8
 Mingle: in one another's being m. 495:7
 m., m., m., you that m. may 338:18
 m. with society 459:11
 m. with the Universe 114:26
 Mingled: like kindred drops... m. 162:41
- Mingled (*cont.*)
 m. in a mass 324:15
 m. measure 151:33
 m. with a little wit 192:27
 m. with regards 452:12
 when hearts have once m. 494:21
 Minion: curl'd m., dancer 17:25
 like valour's m. 456:5
 morning's m. 255:11
 Minions of the moon 438:16
 Minished, and brought low 398:21
 Minister: discreet and learned M. 390:31
 doobts about the m. 403:29
 indifferently m. justice 390:27
 m. kiss'd the fiddler's wife 107:15
 m. of her will 425:33
 m. of thee to me 80:21
 m. to a mind diseas'd 460:37
 not become the King's First M. 144:11
 one fair spirit for my m. 114:25
 patient must m. to himself 460:37
 stickit m. 410:27
 thou flaming m. 473:11
 wisdom of a great m. 282:18
 Ministered: angels... m. unto him 57:37
 Ministers: angels and m. of grace 431:32
 are they m. of Christ? 67:33
 but m. of Love 152:3
 errands for the M. of State 218:23
 grim Geneva m. 24:7
 his m. a flaming fire 398:8
 I call you servile m. 453:6
 m... exhausted volcanoes 181:12
 m... hae been kenn'd 105:6
 my actions are my m.' 136:4
 passion-winged M. of thought 491:19
 you murdering m. 457:13
 Ministration of Baptism 390:61
 Ministries: the Times has made many m. 28:24
 Ministry: gie up the m. 403:40
 last Conservative M... real power 20:3
 m. of all the talents 10:16
 more for a marriage than a m. 28:28
 secret m. 151:23
 Minnehaha, Laughing Water 317:26
 Minnie Boffkin: farewell to M. 300:20
 Minnows: this Triton of the m. 429:12
 Minor: spared these m. monuments 87:9
 Minorities... in the right 505:9
 Minority is always right 267:11
 Minstrel: ethereal m. 580:26
 for him no M. raptures 417:22
 fuller m. 533:20
 M. Boy 356:27
 M. was infirm 416:29
 monarch m. 117:41
 wandering m. I 219:15
 Minstrels: dame naturis m. 187:4
 m. follow after 390:12
 Minstrelsy: our wild m. 285:5
 Mint: fire-new from the m. 483:31
 rare... the mark of the m. 142:2
 ye pay tithes of m. 60:17
 Mints, savory, marjoram 485:25
 Minute: inconsolable to the m. 499:31
 Minute: divided and m. domestic happiness 290:12
 each m... part 315:28
 every m. dies a man 6:6
 his first m., after noon 185:32
 in a m. pay glad 95:11
 in M. Particulars 75:7
 m. into a thousand parts 428:18
 m. makes immortal 94:2
 m.'s success 80:20
 mortal in the m. 94:2
 no circumstance... too m. 226:23
 sucker born every m. 35:24
 suppliance of a m. 431:20
 thousandth part of a m. 428:18
 unforgiving m. 297:12
 winged m. 337:4
 Minutes: begot within a pair of m. 305:17
 five m. too late all my life 158:25
 our m. hasten to their end 487:8
 see the m. how they run 446:1
 sixty diamond m. 329:9
 so the little m. 127:33
 take care of the m. 139:15
 what damned m. 471:32
- Minx: a M., or a Sphinx 178:15
 Mirabeau's work... is done 125:34
 Miracle: accept a m. 587:15
 continued existence... a mere m. 515:2
 continued m. in his own person 265:10
 establish a m. 205:7
 m. may be... defined 205:6
 m. of our age 124:24
 m. of rare device 151:33
 never m... to convert an atheist 24:18
 never... m. to convince atheism 25:24
 not to be found... any m. 205:8
 that m. of a youth 205:14
 Miracles: at first attended with m. 265:10
 book... works m. 196:24
 Life, Death, M. 95:28
 m. do not happen 20:7
 sapping the proof from m. 20:15
 they say m. are past 423:14
 Miraculous: its falsehood... more m. 265:7
 most m. organ 433:36
 Miranda: remember an Inn, M. 42:9
 Mire: engulf him in the m. 278:23
 her cheek to m. 336:44
 learning... cast into the m. 102:18
 out of the m. and clay 394:12
 shade and loneliness and m. 84:7
 some luxurious m. 216:4
 throw pebbles and m. 562:5
 Mirk: sun through the m. 167:24
 Miroir: *casser son m.* 12:15
 Mirror: *non... invideo, m. magis* 555:17
 Mirror: deceiving m. of self-love 334:27
 hold... the m. up to nature 434:17
 m. cracked 534:7
 m... not to be painted upon 325:10
 m. of all Christian kings 443:12
 m. of all courtesy 446:12
 m. of alle curteisie 137:35
 thou glorious m. 114:30
 upon thy m... paint Thy Pre-
 sence 355:14
 wherein as in a m. 331:2
 Mirror'd on her sea 240:11
 Mirrors of the sea 208:19
 Mirth: all resort of m. 341:16
 all the joy and m. 292:5
 Bards of Passion and of M. 284:16
 borrow its m. 568:26
 dim and decorous m. 84:5
 displaced the m. 459:22
 elephant to make them m. 347:15
 fence against... evils of life, by m. 512:32
 form'd of joy and m. 75:1
 if you find him... in m. 423:29
 I'll use you for my m. 451:15
 in endless m. 245:22
 joy the day in m. 168:13
 limit of becoming m. 455:13
 May's new-fangled m. 454:33
 M., admit me 341:31
 m. and fun grew fast 108:11
 m. and laughter 115:33
 m... no bitter springs 295:8
 m... that after no repenting draws 351:22
 much m. and no madness 502:18
 prefer not Jerusalem in my m. 400:5
 present m. 482:28
 public mischief in your m. 162:39
 so much wit, and m. 2:8
 song of the birds for m. 233:17
 spend the night in m. 502:22
 such m. as does not make... 550:20
 ashamed 287:24
 sunburnt m. 467:26
 very tragical m. 7:13
 wins more hearts, than M. 225:26
 wisdom with m. 430:24
 with m. in funeral 388:23
 Misael: Azarias, and M. 325:18
 Misanthropy and voluptuousness 270:28
 Misapprehension: immense liter-
 ary m. 439:22
 Misbegotten: three m. knaves 307:11
 Misbehaved: I m. once at a funeral
 Miscarriage: success and m...
 empty sounds 270:28
 Miscet: *mens... magno se corpore m.* 554:30
 Mischance: never come m. 435:14
 on a Friday... this m. 137:42
 seeing all his own m. 534:18

INDEX

Mischief: all punishment is m.	42:22	Misogyn: confirm'd m.	39:21	Mistress (cont.)	
draw new m. on	470:5	Mis-placed: those words m.	155:32	teeming m.	384:30
foundation of lasting m.	269:33	Misprision: upon m. growing	487:22	to deck her m.' head	119:13
in every deed of m.	217:11	Misquote: enough of learning to m.	117:12	you saw the m.	404:21
hand to execute any m.	145:26	Miss: both enjoy and m. her	262:6	Mistresses: hardly any m.	414:16
little knowest the m.	304:14	calls her 'M.'	141:35	m. with great .limbs	89:43
m., thou art afoot	451:1	eyes, lips, and hands to m.	186:25	young men's m.	26:37
mourn a m. . . past	470:5	mine he cannot m.	501:19	Mists: season of m.	284:10
public m. in your mirth	102:39	m. for pleasure	216:2	those shaken m. . . unsettle	544:26
Satan finds some m.	561:29	m. poor Kingsley	545:16	when the golden m. are born	498:12
spectatress of the m.	412:10	m. the many-splendoured	545:1	Misty: ful m. morrow	138:32
tobacco . . a plague, a m.	109:22	we shall m. him	560:27	Misty-bright: October	146:25
wait on nature's m.	457:3	whatever M. T. eats	171:17	Misunderstood: to be great is to	
Mischiefs: millions of m.	451:7	Missed: health and wealth have m.	265:25(-266)	be m.	200:41
m. feed like beasts	282:8	me	87:37	Misuse: first m. . . their toys	160:15
record the m. he has done	162:37	m. by any that entreat	6:20	Mites: threw in two m.	61:8
Mischievous: what a m. devil		no one would have m. her	97:29	Mithras, God of the Morning	301:29
Love is	112:4	we m. it, lost it for ever	219:24	Mithridates: half M. and half	
Misdoubt: by licensing . . m. her		who never would be m.	91:41	Trissotin	324:35
strength	352:17	Misses: m. an unit	227:27	M., he died old	263:26
Miser: heaps of m.'s treasure	428:36	when his pistol m. fire	581:16	Mix: m. her with me	525:29
honesty dwells like a m.	573:15	Misshapes the beauteous forms	157:9	m. them with my brains	370:12
M.'s Pensioner		Missing so much	174:3	my clay m. with the earth	119:33
Miserable: God would make a man		Mission: never have a m.	568:25	Mixed: antithetically m.	113:40
m.	136:5	Missionary: eat a m.	298:28	elements so m. in him	452:9
me m.!	346:32	Mississippi: into M. Bay	8:21	in whom so m. the elements	189:3
m. comforters are ye all	49:2	Missouri: wide M.	299:19	it is full m.	396:31
m. have no other medicine	96:6	Misus: help the m. unload	403:28	proper subject .in a m. com-	
m. me!	67:7	the M., my Lord	261:21	pany	139:33
of all men most m.	344:16	Mist: air broke into a m.	94:29	somewhat m. up together	144:2
to be weak is m.	260:6	as the m. resembles the rain	252:26	typical of a m. diet	376:16
Miserarum est		cold and heavy m.	330:9	Mixing memory and desire	197:27
Miseria: ricordarsi del tempo felice		Faustus like a foggy m.	334:10	Mixture: any mortal m.	340:14
nella m.	168:22	grey m. on the sea's face	530:9	had the m. peen	23:28
Miseries: m. of a people	357:24	happy m.	149:7	m. of a lie	27:30
m. of the world are misery	285:33	land of m. and snow	95:8	Mizpah . . the Lord watch	45:8
Miseris succurrere disco	553:22	m. in my face	214:30	Mizraim cures wounds	87:19
Miserrima: ipse m. vidi	553:25	m. is dispell'd	299:12	Moab: in the land of M.	3:16
Misers: rejoice . . as m. do in gold	548:13	m. was on the rice-fields	508:2	M. is my wash-pot	395:23
Misery: acquainted with sad m.	563:12	no m. obscures	17:28	Moan: everything did banish m.	35:17
child of m.	310:2	out of the m. and hum	342:29	fore-bemoaned m.	486:25
fast bound in m.	398:15	rank m. they draw	293:24	former causes of her m.	87:22
finds himself, loses his m.	18:17	rolling m. came down	326:20	little ones m.	15:26
full of m.	391:41	there follows a m.	44:10	made sweet m.	286:32
gave to M. all he had	230:13	there went up a m.	183:1	make delicious m.	288:5
him that is in m.	48:47	with m. engarlanded	564:23	m. of doves	539:5
laughs the sense of m. far away	162:21	Mistake: is no m. . . has been no m.	551:8	m. of thunder	492:9
let other pens dwell on . . m.	22:21	m. in the translation	221:41	not paid with m.	544:2
miseries of the world are m.	285:33	Nature's sole m.	266:20	we cast away m.	436:36
m. makes Alcmena's nights	87:11	never overlooks a m.	219:34	Moaned: laughed and m. about	89:24
M.'s darkest caverns	275:2	pray make no m.	520:7	Moaning: harbour bar be m.	294:1
m. still delights to trace	159:2	you lie—under a m.	188:14	no m. of the bar	528:22
m. . . strange bedfellows	470:40	Mistaken: here, unless I am m.	282:19	now they are m.	198:18
poets in their m. dead	580:13	holy m. zeal in politics	101:23	Moans: deep m. round	541:13
poverty, m. and wretchedness	328:5	m. and over-zealous piety	167:4	murmur'd her m.	473:6
pure m. there never is any . .		possible you may be m.	212:6	Moat: as a m. defensive	474:22
mention of it	274:24	Mistakes: at the cost of m.	177:11	look to your M.	234:6
result m.	174:24	I hope will excuse m.	587:5	Mob: amphibious ill-born m.	170:12
so full of m.	540:24	man's miraculous m.	378:12	do what the m. do	178:31
their departure is taken for m.	56:23	man who makes no m.	570:2	m. of gentlemen	386:16
through the vale of m.	397:6	Mistaking: else m.	487:22	M., Parliament, Rabble	147:17
untainted by man's m.	498:14	Mistook: he who, not m.	333:10	M. was the wrongest	34:33
wasted with m.	400:6	Mistress: art is a jealous m.	199:34	our . . governors, the m.	558:10
wide sea of m.	494:22	ballad . . to his m.' eyebrow	427:21	Mobled queen	433:28
Mis-featured messenger	95:31	gold is for the m.	295:14	Mobs: suppose there are two m.?	178:31
Misfortune: alleviate so severe a m.	23:3	how I became . . m. of the Earl	571:8	Mock: m. on, m. on, Voltaire	75:17
m. of our best friends	407:14	independent on the bounty of	156:11	m. our eyes with air	425:19
much m. bodes	477:7	his m.	215:41	m. the air with idle state	229:20
sour m.'s book	478:41	in ev'ry port a m.	203:23	m. the good housewife Fortune	426:18
to lose one parent . . a m.	569:23	like m., like maid	281:5	m. the hope of toil	165:17
Misfortunes: children . . make m.		Mab, the M.-Fairy	521:29	m. their useful toil	230:1
more bitter	26:45	maiden, and m.	108:6	m. the meat it feeds on	471:31
if a man talks of his m.	274:24	m. I am ashamed to call you	300:11	m. the time	457:16
m. great and sma'	108:15	M. moderately fair	158:13	m. your own grinning	437:15
m. hardest to bear	320:20	m. of her choice	434:25	my achievements m. me	481:24
real m. . . of others	102:31	m. of herself	384:39	when I m. poorness	279:25
register of the crimes, follies,		m. or a friend	493:9	Mocked: as if he m. himself	448:27
and m.	217:7	m. to the man I love	382:3	God is not m.	67:47
Misgivings: blank m. of a creature	576:18	more fond than m.	488:13	m. the dead bones	476:14
Misgovernment: refuge of cheap		my m.' eyes	319:10	m. with many a loathed rite	491:15
m.	490:10	my m. . . the open road	482:28	scorn which m. the smart	16:8
they augur m.	100:30	new m. now I chase	96:28	Mocker: wine is a m.	50:23
Misguiding: gi'en to great m.	107:19	O m. mine	25:6	Mockers: loud m. in the . . street	313:5
Mishaps: nursery-m.	164:31	riches . . the worst m.	280:20	Mockery: death itself . . a m.	497:28
Misled: by education most . . m.	192:30	so court a m.	532:41	delusion, a m.	172:12
m. by fancy's meteor ray	108:25	Sorrow . . no casual m.	425:15	m. is the fume of little hearts	530:17
m. by wandering fires	192:23	sovereign m. of true melancholy		m. king of snow	475:24
Mislotte hung	36:30			m. of hell	139:18
Mislight: Will-o'-th'-Wisp m. thee	246:23			monumental m.	481:18
Mislike: if thou m. him	244:7			our vain blows malicious m.	430:17
m. me not for my complexion	463:26			unreal m., hence!	459:21

INDEX

Mocking-bird: out of the m.'s throat	567:1	Mome raths outrage	129:39	Money (<i>cont.</i>)	
Mocks: comforts while it m.	95:16	Moment: all be changed, in a m.	67:16	<i>floci-pauci-mihili-pili-fication</i> of m.	420:27
m. married men	455:35	certain m. cuts the deed off	95:19	f-p-n-p-ification of m.	499:17
m. my waking sense	504:7	eternity was in that m.	155:28	giving m. to the Government	243:6
then heaven m. itself	471:41	every m. dies a man	541:13	hath a dog m.?	403:22
Mode: selfsame bloody m.	236:7	every m., lightly shaken	534:16	he that hath no m.	54:29
Mode: it began <i>à la m.</i>	183:16	in some unreasonable m.	127:29	how pleasant. .to have m.	146:30
Mode: <i>was die M. streng geeilt</i>	415:21	m. gazed adown the dale	416:12	I give thee my m.	155:27
Model: come to m. Heaven	348:30	M.'s Halt	206:21	I have spent all the m.	274:33
m. of a man	176:24	m.'s insight	251:24	king for my m.	204:33
m. of a modern Major-General	221:31	m.'s monument	410:21	lot of m. to die comfortably	111:36
m. to thy inward greatness	443:13	m.'s ornament	580:19	love of m. . . root of all evil	68:52
Models: rules and m. destroy genius	240:4	m. when the moon was blood	140:21	man of genius and his m.	499:19
Moderate: m. men looked big	7:12	not seem a m.'s thought	584:2	m. answereth all things	51:25
that m. man Voltaire	236:24	of great pith and m.	434:4	m. for that which is not bread	54:29
Moderately: love m.	478:9	of no m. to the . . individual	272:8	m. has a power above	111:20
Mistress m. fair	158:13	one M. in Annihilation's Waste	206:20	m., I despise it	220:31
Moderation: abstinence is easier than . m.	22:4	one m. . . with bliss repay	123:2	m. in the Three per Cents	91:12
astonished at my own m.	146:6	some awful m.	575:10	m. is like muck	27:10
m. . . a sort of treason	103:19	to the last m.	224:10	m. is the sinews of love	203:24
m. even in excess	182:42	Momentary: m. as a sound	466:20	m. . . language all nations under-	40:11
m. in war is imbecility	324:23	m. taste	206:21	stand	489:32
no terms of m. . . with the vulgar	25:10	Momently: flung up m.	151:33	m. . . most important thing	248:19
stoutness, in m.	218:31	m. was forced	151:32	m. of fools	27:24
Moderator: m. of passions	559:15	Moments: best and happiest m.	499:12	m. the sinews of war	214:18
this reasonable m. . . Death	86:18	days and m. quickly flying	132:3	m. . . true fuller's earth	272:22
Modern: disease of m. life	18:14	highest quality to your m.	374:13	more innocently. . than in get-	210:13
elements of m. civilization	125:24	m. big as years	286:7	ting m.	243:6
m. Babylon	182:37	m. which he calls his own	408:7	no idea what m.'s for	303:21
m. Major-General	221:31	our noisy years seem m.	570:19	no one shall work for m.	392:24
m. man who paints	91:9	your m. of glad grace	580:21	put m. in thy purse	470:16
saws and m. instances	427:21	Monan: moon on M.'s rill	416:11	some honey, and plenty of m.	311:24
Moderns: of the m. without con-	139:17	Monarch: becomes the throned	464:33	so m. comes withal	479:11
tempt		m. better	402:2	so much M. as 'twill bring	110:23
Modes: indifferent m. of the divine	200:29	entire and sure the m.'s rule	402:2	they hired the m.	156:26
energy	533:20	every hereditary m. . . insane	29:4	thy m. perish with thee	64:36
nobler m. of life	274:35	invades authors like a m.	194:8	time is m.	211:5
their m. of thinking are different	579:11	merry m.	318:7	up-on a day. . more m.	137:22
unknown m. of being	90:31	m. minstrel	117:41	wants m., means, and content	427:25
various m. of man's belief	307:20	m. of all I survey	164:22	way the m. goes	328:26
Modest: be m. for a m. man	578:31	m. of a shed	220:11	we've got the m. too	265:15
He, with m. looks	39:13	m. of mountains	118:7	what m. will do	377:31
I was a m., good-humoured boy	565:21	m. of the sky	330:6	where is your m.?	369:17
m. dress	428:37	m. of the vine	424:19	wrote, except for m.	273:8
quip m.	107:7	morsel for a m.	424:1	you pays your m.	403:4
wee m. . . flow'r	127:24	no m. but would give his crown	558:1	Moneybag: Aristocracy of the M.	126:20
Modester: people ought to be m.	98:6	page and m.	361:22	Money-bags: I did dream of m.	463:34
Modesty: enough for m.	450:10	teach a m. to be wise	229:19	Moneys: as m. are for values	24:20
in a friend. . cold m.	512:3	to make him a m.	473:8	lend you thus much m.	463:22
ladies of irresistible m.	434:16	with a m.'s voice	450:12	Mongrel: greyhound, m. grim	453:30
n. of nature	226:39	Monarchies: four M. . . as a bed of	186:31	m. beef-witted lord	481:9
too much m.	376:11	flowers	345:6	m., puppy, whelp, and hound	225:20
true school of m.	376:11	Monarchize: little scene, to m.	193:1	Monied: inclined to the. . m. in-	2:13
with m. and ease	159:13	Monarch-peasant	475:7	terest	574:20
your maiden m. would float	206:15	Monarchs: fear of change per-	251:3	Monitor expressed. . union	152:27
Modified rapture!	219:30	plexes m.	345:6	Monk: borrowed from a Greek m.	359:25
Modo: <i>sed noli m.</i>	21:20	m. must obey	193:1	devil a m. wou'd be	34:8
Modus: <i>est m. in rebus</i>	261:9	righteous m., justly to judge	83:16	many a m.	507:36
Moenia: <i>flammanitia m. mundi</i>	320:27	wrote that m. were divine	297:18	M. my son	355:13
Mogul: Main Spring, M., and		Monarchy: characteristic of the	28:27	m. who shook the world	480:19
Mugwump	83:2	English M.	28:21	Monkey: bred out into baboon	155:6
Mohicans: Last of the M.	157:2	essential to a true m.	4:21	and m.	464:11
Moi: <i>le m. est haïssable</i>	374:6	m. is a merchantman	227:30	look long upon a m.	301:27
<i>l'État c'est m.</i>	318:21	m. . . should be a republic	355:18	ring. . for a m.	268:16
<i>parce que c'était m.</i>	354:21	purest M.	124:26	Monkey People: ere the M. cry	472:31
Moist: demd, damp, m. . . body	177:21	universal m. of wit	28:26	monkeys: cats and m.	208:20
m. eye, a dry hand	441:19	why M. is a strong government	184:24	goats and m.	124:22
m. relentment	87:2	Monastic: fish m. silence keep	146:12	m. walk together	124:22
our m. vows	343:2	mild m. faces	190:21	wilderness of m.	216:20
with anguish m. and fever dew	286:29	on my heart m. aisles	463:35	Monks: hear we these m.'s song	150:28
Moistens my eyes	191:19	Monday: a-bleeding on Black M.	30:12	merrily sang the m.	445:4
Moisture: yellowy m.	254:18	began on a M. at morn	125:19	m. of Magdalen	187:14
Mole: death. . working like a m.	244:19	born on a M.	368:21	town of m. and bones	416:4
go ask the M.	74:2	classical M. Pops	220:5	Monmouth: river at M.	512:6
like a bastion's m.	503:5	hanging of his cat on M.	79:18	Monograph on the ashes of. .	416:4
m. cinque-spotted	429:24	M. is parson's holiday	519:30	tobacco	512:6
well said, old m.	432:27	M.'s child is fair of face	368:1	Monster: as that Theban m.	350:17
Molem: <i>mens agitat m.</i>	554:30	on a M. morning	250:17	become as it were a m.	396:21
Moles: m. of Adrianus	87:21	on M., when the sun is hot	339:24	blunt m. with uncounted heads	441:8
<i>rudis indigestaque m.</i>	371:26	wash on M.	11:5	chief m.	162:15
Molis: <i>tantae m. erat</i>	553:9	Monde: <i>pour qui le m. extérieur existe</i>	214:4	faultless m.	98:12
Mollissima: <i>quae m. fandi</i>	554:17	<i>Mondes: le meilleur des m. possibles</i>	557:2	green-ey'd m.	471:31
Molly: true to his M.	173:9	<i>Moneda: el sueño. . m. general</i>	134:18	lean abhorred m.	478:44
when M. smiles	11:20	<i>Monendo: delectando pariterque m.</i>	256:9	man, and not of a m.	179:11
Molly Malone: sweet M.	7:8	Money: as much m. as I could spend	367:6	many-headed m.	335:3
Moloch, horrid king	344:28	blessing that m. cannot buy	559:26	m. of ingratitude	481:17
Moltke: like Count M.	29:6	buy wine and milk without m.	54:20		
		counting out his m.	368:20		
		do!nt thou marry for m., but goâ	537:7		
		where m. is			

INDEX

- Monster (*cont.*)
 m. oi so frightful mien 383:27
 m. of the pit 386:10
 m... the metropolis 147:20
 shouts to scare the m. 206:13
 some m. in his thought 471:28
 that m., custom 436:5
 Monsters: complicated m. 349:21
 Forms . of all these m. 266:14
 transform men into m. 209:20
 Monstr—inform—ingens 97:17
 Monstrosity: m. more prodigious than Hydra 86:26
 numerous piece of m. 86:26
 Monstrous: bottom of the m. world 343:2
 every one fault seeming m. 428:10
 m. animal a husband and wife 204:31
 m. head and sickening cry 140:21
 m. little voice 466:27
 M. Regiment of Women 305:6
 O m. world! 472:6
 this m. birth 470:23
Monstrum horrendum 554:14
 Mont Blanc is the monarch 118:7
 Mont Saint Jean: my M. seems Cain 116:34
 Montag: Mrs. M. has dropt me 274:26
 Montague: in truth, fair M. 477:20
 Montalban: in Aspramont or M. Monte Carlo: broke the Bank at M. 217:23
 Monte Testaceo: like its own M. 146:8
Montes: parturient m. 255:25
Montez au ciel 204:38
 Montezuma: who imprisoned M. 324:28
 Montgomery: Mr. M.'s writing 325:9
 Month: April is the cruellest m. 107:27
 fresh as is the m. of May 136:25
 in less than a m. 303:8
 laughter for a m. 439:7
 leafy m. of June 149:35
 little m. 430:33(-431)
 merriest m. in all the year 31:21
 merry m. of May 30:1, 31:21, 35:17, 80:7
 m. before the birth 375:8
 m. follow m. with woe 401:26
 m. in which the world began 137:40
 m. of May . comen 138:16
 m. of May was come 328:15
 Pope will grieve a m. 521:2
 teeth-chattering M. 153:15
 this first Summer m. 205:18
 this is the m. 343:9
 whose m. is ever May 455:17
 within a m. 430:33(-431)
 year, a m., a week 330:7
 Month-long: our m. love 81:12
 Monthly changes in her . orb 477:22
 Months: as few m... in the eyes of a husband 519:34
 for m. and m. and m. 526:7
 hours, days, m. 186:20
 mistress of the m. and stars 521:29
 mother of m. 521:30
 Montmorenci: monstrous steep of M. 288:10
 Montreal: gospel of M. 112:18
 Oh God! Oh M.! 112:17
 Monument: early but enduring m. 492:1
 from off the M. 493:16
 his m. look around 488:3
 in this . thy m. 270:9
 like the M. 437:26
 living m. 410:21
 moment's m. 483:10
 patience on a m. 281:11
 thou art a m. 162:37
 Monumental: earn a m. pile 481:18
 m. mockery 27:47
Monumento plus quam regio 487:6
 Monuments: gilded m. of princes spared the minor m. 87:9
Monumentum: m. aere perennius si M. requiris 33:23, 583:16
 Mood: in listening m. 416:15
 in this m... give us anything kindly m. of melancholy 195:15
 of a higher m. 342:24
 that blessed m. 581:25
 Mood (*cont.*)
 that sweet m. 581:7
 to the Dorian m. 345:2
 unused to the melting m. 474:2
 Moods: contrarious m. of men 88:20
 not profitless those fleeting m. 579:17
 Moody: headstrong, m., mur-muring race 190:10
 Moon: affair with the m. 512:17
 appointed the m. for certain seasons 398:10
 as shines the m. 528:2
 bares her bosom to the m. 582:18
 behold the wandering m. 341:14
 beneath a waning m. 151:32
 beneath the harvest m. 183:13
 beneath the lightning and the M. 149:30
 beneath the visiting m. 425:29
 benedictions—sun's and m.'s 92:33
 between the horns of the m. 508:1
 blow them at the m. 436:8
 brief the m. of beauty 538:21
 brilliant m. 586:7
 by the light of the m. 119:6
 by yonder blessed m. 477:22
 carry the m. in my pocket 93:19
 chaste beams of the wat'ry m. 466:39
 climbing m. 586:7
 cold fruitless m. 466:16
 come from the dying m. 538:12
 cow jumped over the m. 367:1
 danced by the light of the m. 312:3
 danced the m. on Monan's rill 416:11
 Daughter of the M. 317:22
 drew my bride, beneath the m. 374:24
 dwelleth i' the cold o' the m. 90:13
 ebb and flow by the m. 454:19
 face the m. 551:18
 fair as the m. 52:15
 fishing up the m. 377:1
 follow . the changes of the m. 471:34
 forgot the stars, the m. 286:23
 glimpses of the m, 431:32(-432)
 God himself . m. and sun 537:27
 horned M. 149:16
 hush with the setting m. 536:11
 if the m. shine at full 111:4
 if the Sun and M. should doubt 73:28
 innocent m. 545:11
 in . one revolving m. 190:22
 Irish wolves against the m. 428:29
 I saw the new m. 31:25
 it is the m., I ken her horn 108:31
 kneaded by the m. 237:10
 Lady M. 262:7
 lo, the m.'s self 94:8
 lucent as a rounded m. 320:6
 minions of the m. 438:16
 m. and I 219:34
 m. and the stars 392:9
 m. be still as bright 119:4
 m. came quiet 334:6
 m. doth shine 366:10, 376:24
 m. doth with delight 576:2
 m. is up 114:6
 m. may draw the sea 539:1
 m. of moons 173:36
 M. of my Delight 207:28
 m. on the one hand 41:20
 m. plucked at my rein 585:6
 m., rising in clouded majesty 347:19
 m.'s beauty and the m.'s soft pace 579:20
 m. shines bright on Mrs. Porter 107:31
 m. sits arbitress 345:13
 m. sleeps with Endymion 465:22
 m. stands blank above 263:12
 m., sweet regent 338:13
 m. takes up the wondrous tale 2:26
 m. that was the town's 141:13
 m., the governess of floods 466:37
 m. under her feet 71:16
 m. was a ghostly galleon 366:1
 m. was full 531:30
 m. was shinin' clearly 516:20
 m. winks 472:36
 mortal m... her eclipse 488:2
 mortals call the M. 492:29
 moving M. went up the sky 149:23
 neither the m. by night 399:28
 Moon (*cont.*)
 new m. she saw not 286:23
 no bigger than the M. 149:4
 no need of the sun . of the m. 72:5
 no sun, no m. 253:11
 not by the m., the inconstant m. 477:22
 on the horns o' the m. 429:5
 on whom the pale m. gleams 370:19
 or the m... be not darkened 51:33
 pale-fac'd m. 438:38
 perturbed m. of Uranus 375:25
 red roses across the m. 359:17
 shining to the quiet m. 151:25
 shone the wintry m. 285:20
 sickle m. 208:19
 silent as the m. 350:23
 silently, now the m. 172:2
 sliver'd in the m.'s eclipse 459:32
 slow m. climbs 541:3
 stain both m. and sun 486:31
 sun and m. of the heart's desire 411:35
 sun and m., rejoice 291:27
 sun, m., and stars, brother 78:24
 sun, m., and thou vain world 124:18
 Sussex m. 141:13
 swifter than the wandering m. 467:19
 this fair m. 347:23
 this roaring m. of daffodil 538:6
 thou, M., in the valley of Ajalon 46:42
 to the m. complain 229:29
 under the solitary m. 17:28
 upon the corner of the m. 459:27
 very error of the m. 473:16
 vitreous pour of the full m. 567:17
 wan and horned m. 493:2
 what a dancing spectre . the m. 336:29
 when the m. is on the wave 118:8
 when the m. shall rise 583:13
 when the m. shone 465:21
 when the m. was blood 140:21
 when the m. was overhead 534:3
 when the m. was setting 537:1
 white in the m. 263:12
 white m. beams 293:1
 with how sad steps, O M. 501:24
 wolf beholds the m. 467:35
 yonder is the m. 548:17
 yon rising M. 207:29
 you saw the m. 141:13
 Moonbeams: m. from His eye 585:8
 m. kiss the sea 495:7
 Moonlight: along the m. shade 381:30
 as m. unto sunlight 534:32
 how sweet the m. sleeps 465:18
 in the m., dark with dew 171:21
 look for me by m. 366:3
 meet me by m. alone 557:16
 m. fallen in pools 334:6
 m. in his room 265:16
 prose can paint . m. 337:14
 ribbon of m. 366:1
 under the m. still 293:20
 visit it by the pale m. 417:12
 Moonlight-coloured may 497:22
 Moonlit: from that m. cedar 17:11
 on the m. door 171:13
 Moon-mountains African 288:29
 Moons: m... wax and wane no more 562:8
 new m. and sabbaths 52:29
 reason has m., but m. not hers 249:11
 Moonshine: by m... sour ringlets make 480:12
 in pallid m., died 285:18
 m. an' snow 319:23
 m.'s watery beams 477:7
 transcendental m. 126:43
 you m. revellers 466:15
 Moon-struck madness 349:24
 Moon-washed apples 189:23
 Moor: batten on this m. 435:46
 lascivious M. 490:32
 make the M. thank me 471:4
 married to the M. 578:21
 m. is dark 498:26
 M. is of a free . nature 470:22
 over the purple m. 366:1
 she dwelt on a wild m. 577:18
 your daughter and the M. 460:31
 Moore: before I go, Tom M. 118:14
 no extract from M.'s *Italy* 119:32

INDEX

Moorfowl: undying m. 585:8
 Moors: from the mountains, m. 317:20
 she's for the M. 166:12
 wind on the M. 516:9
 Moping: merryman, m. mum 222:27
 m. owl 229:20
 Moppsikon Floppsikon bear 312:18
 Mops: seven maids with seven m. 130:12
 Mor the Peacock 301:27
 Moral: accounting for the m. sense 126:8
 debasing the m. currency 196:33
 everything's got a m. 129:16
 fatty degeneration of his m. being 514:22
 1st, religious and m. principles 20:21
 his m. pleases 386:13
 let us be m. 176:14
 444:13
 make a m. of the devil 102:3
 manly, m...liberty 118:25
 m. Clytemnestra of thy lord 138:43
 m. Gower 27:19
 m., grave 570:4
 m. life...part of the subject-matter 543:12
 m. man was Werther 129:15
 m. of that is 570:3
 m. or an immoral book 305:11
 m. or intellectual damage 178:43
 m., sensible...man 150:15
 m. shut within...the rose 529:11
 no one...m. till all are m. 508:30
 of m. evil and of good 581:16
 that m. centaur 116:20
 thinks he is m...only uncomfortable 490:21
 to point a m. 279:6
Moral: Herren-M. und Sklaven-M. 364:21
 Moral Philosophy: m...handmaid to religion 24:26
 unfit to hear m. 481:13
Morales: trois quarts sont des affaires m. 360:24
Moralische: das m. Gesetz in mir 284:4
 Moralist: rustic m. 230:8
 very sturdy m. 277:37
 your 'poor m.' 121:11
 Morality: absolute m. 508:22
 blunderbuss against...m. 270:22
 Dr. Johnson's m. 239:8
 good-bye, m. 243:12
 m. of art 570:4
 m. of masters...m. of slaves 364:21
 m. touched by emotion 20:11
 national m...this fact for its basis 489:32
 periodical fits of m. 325:15
 rather have a himputation on his m. 518:13
 some people talk of m. 195:17
 unawares M. expires 381:27
 Moralize: m. my song 509:16
 m. two meanings 476:20
 Moralizing his song 386:11
 Moralizing: opportunity for m. 542:35
 Morals: divergence upon m. 514:17
 m. of a Methodist 222:5
 m. of a whore 270:21
 thy m. tell thy mind 382:14
 why, man of m. 158:8
Moravis: quid m. emori? 133:3
Moras: mala per longas convalesce m. 372:2
 Morass: wisp on the m. 118:8
Morbi: pallentesque habitant M. subeunt m. tristisque senectus 554:27
Morbo: venienti occurrere m. 556:20
Morbum: hunc habet m. 378:4
 More: and m., and m., and m. 132:22
 any m. at home like you 130:14
 brave! that are no m. 234:12
 cantie wi' m. 162:9
 could not give him m. 104:32
 days that are no m. 192:12
 doin' things rather-m.-or-less 538:17
 easy to take m. than nothing 295:22
 enough for modesty—no m. 129:9
 he m. had pleased us 98:6
 his strength the m. is 2:1
 I am m. 90:36
 I can't take m. 67:33
 129:9

More (cont.)
 I feel it m. 174:14
 if one pleases one makes m. 156:6
 I have m. 185:24
 in that m...all his hopes 19:2
 kiss me and never no m. 328:19
 little m. 90:9
 m. he cast away, the m. he had 90:32
 m. is meant 341:21
 m...laid at your feet 524:33
 m...no man is entitled to 409:2
 m. than most fair 232:11
 m. than that...too fat 312:19
 m. than thou desir'st 465:11
 m. than usual calm 208:21
 m. they talk I'm kent the better 107:28
 m. things are wrought by prayer 531:36
 neither m. nor less 131:6
 no m., dear love 539:1
 no m. do zee your feace 35:16
 no m. of that 474:2
 no m. of that, Hal 439:28
 no m.—Oh, never m. 494:18
 Oliver Twist has asked for m. 177:36
 seek no m. 195:13
 she'll vish there wos m. 179:7
 they merely know m. 414:19
 thou, O Lord, art m. 531:41
 to Masfield something m. 39:12
 two hundred m. 111:11
 whyles do m. 104:22
 you get no m. of me 189:20
 Morea: along M.'s hills 115:8
 Morem: contra bonum m. 422:18
 Mores: artes emollit m. 372:9
 m. hominum multorum vidit o tempora, o m.! 255:26
 sine crimine m. 145:12
 More-than-oriental-splendour 371:17
 Morgue: Doric little M. 304:15
 Mori: ita feri ut se m. sentiat 89:21
 Musa vetat m. 517:20
 pro patria m. 261:1
 Moriar: non omnis m. 259:18
 Moribus: leges sine m. 260:16
 m. antiquis res stat Romana 260:11
 Mortens: te teneam m...manu 201:25
 Morior: propterea m. in exilio 547:18
 Morison: ye are na Mary M. 232:9
 Morituri te salutant 107:6
 Morn: another m. ris'n. 13:4, 517:22
 at midnight and at m. 348:7
 autumn evening, and the m. 199:8
 autumn in the misty m. 498:12
 beloved, it is m. 253:13
 blooming m. 248:7
 day's at the m. 245:24
 descry the m.'s approach 94:40
 each M. a thousand Roses 359:3
 brings 205:18
 every m., and every night 378:16
 fair laughs the m. 229:23
 forth...on a summer's m. 349:11
 from m. till eve 201:10
 from m. till even fought 443:25
 from m. to night, my friend 410:2
 from m. to noon he fell 345:12
 glowing like the vital m. 493:2
 golden light of m. 253:19
 greet the early m. 107:4
 held his way till m. 348:19
 his love-song to the m. 268:30
 in a m. by break of day 80:7
 incense-breathing M. 229:31
 like a lobster boil'd, the m. 110:43
 mislead the m. 462:16
 m., in russet mantle 430:21
 m. not waking 321:16
 m. of bright carnations 190:6
 m. of song 517:2
 m. will never rise 169:13
 morrow m. 150:17
 nice M. 340:6
 no m.—no noon 253:11
 on a winter's m. 311:22
 on Christ's Sunday at m. 7:14
 opening eyelids of the m. 342:12
 peeping in at m. 252:33
 salute the happy m. 112:24
 sang from m. till night 72:15

Morn (cont.)
 see the opening m. 76:6
 Son of M. in...Night's decline 74:22
 sweet approach of ev'n or m. 346:20
 sweet is the breath of m. 347:22
 that April m. 82:2
 this pious m. 287:12
 this the happy m. 343:9
 tresses like the m. 340:38
 ushers in the m. 204:37
 when m. purples the east 348:23
 when the m. is grey 121:18
 while as yet 'tis early m. 534:13
 with the m. those Angel faces 364:12
 Morning: almost at odds with m. 459:24
 always m. somewhere 262:2
 as fed horses in the m. 55:11
 ashamed...next m. 559:20
 as m. shows the day 350:10
 beauty of the m. 582:14
 before the m. watch 399:40
 breeze of m. moves 536:10
 caught this m. m.'s minion 255:11
 clear as m. roses 479:4
 cold and frosty m. 6:23
 disasters in his m. face 225:1
 each m. sees some task 318:13
 early in the m. 11:16, 240:19
 early one m. 6:2
 evening and the m. 44:3
 evening close to m. light 493:22
 every m...a noble chance 531:33
 first M. of Creation 207:6
 forehead of the m. sky 343:3
 from his lair in the m. 229:16
 from the veils of the m. 585:12
 full many a glorious m. 486:27
 gathered...all in one m. 186:31
 go home till m. 98:15
 great m. of the world 491:23
 Heaven's m. breaks 322:2
 here of a Sunday m. 262:21(=263)
 he's for the m. 91:37
 his horn in the m. 229:16
 in the m. it is green 397:15
 in the m. of the world 94:43
 in the m...remember them 72:23
 in the m. sow 51:30
 in the m. thou shalt hear 562:7
 in the m. thou shalt say 46:28
 I scent the m. air 432:15
 joy cometh in the m. 393:25
 laudes...early in the m. 239:5
 like to the m.'s war 445:44
 looketh forth as the m. 52:15
 Lucifer, son of the m. 52:12
 make the m. precious 288:13
 matter for a May m. 484:11
 men and m. newspapers 378:21
 Mithras, God of the M. 301:20
 m. cometh 53:26
 m., evening, noon and night 90:3
 m. fair came forth 350:15
 M. in the Bowl of Night 205:4
 m. lowers 1:13
 m.'s at seven 94:40
 m. stars sang together 49:20
 my m. thoughts 156:12
 never glad confident m. again 93:7
 never m. wore to evening 532:6
 new every m. 201:4
 next m...someone else 408:12
 'No,' this m. 88:9
 or come in the m. 169:27
 outgoings of the m. and evening 395:20
 phantom of False M. 205:7
 radiant lines of m. 497:9
 red m...bright'ning 497:8
 shining m. face 427:21
 sniffin' the m. cool 301:8
 some m., unaware 92:14
 sons of the m. 240:15
 take our fill of love until the m. 49:50
 thy light break forth as the m. 54:37
 thy m. bounties 160:31
 thy m. sacrifice 202:1
 'tis almost m. 477:28
 up in the m. early 108:24
 walk with Death and M. 539:4
 wings of the m. 400:9
 Wings o' the M. 304:1

INDEX

Morning (cont.)

with tea welcomes the m. 278:1
with the m. cool repentance
came 420:14
your shadow at m. 197:28
Mornings: brushes his hat a m. 468:31
Morning star: above the light of
the m. 75:14
against the m. 493:25
bright and m. 72:10
bright m., day's harbinger 343:8
glittering like the m. 102:11
m. of song 529:6
m. to. truth 528:20
stay the m. 151:28
Morocco: Damasco, or M. 345:4
pause there, M. 463:40
Moron: see the happy m... I wish
I were a m. 9:14
Morosa: *canities abest m.* 258:15
Moroseness: care, difficulty, and
m. 309:16
Morrice: gulls in an aery m. 241:30
Morrison: James M. M. 339:15
no M.'s Pill for. Society 126:45
Morrow: bitterly thought of them. 572:13
budding m. in midnight 288:26
m. morn 150:17
night for the m. 499:4
night urge the m. 491:26
no thought for the m. 58:15
of a ful misty m. 138:32
say good-night till it be m. 478:1
supplied by the m. 278:14
watching for the m. 127:30
windy night a rainy m. 487:23
Mors: illi m. gravis incubat
indignatio principis m. est
m. sola fatetur. corpuscula
pallida M. aequo. pede
Morsel: found you as a m., cold
m. for a monarch 242:8
sweet m. 354:18
Mort: bâtir la m.
la m. ne surprend point le sage
la m., sans phrases
Mortal: all men m., but themselves 587:7
animosities are m. 305:13
beyond a m.'s share 332:22
beyond m. thought 492:11
chances of this m. life 390:50
companion an' fellow-m. 107:10
dreams no m. ever dared 380:24
excels each m. thing 484:40(-485)
fair as aught of m. birth 112:30
flux of m. things 19:4
gathers all things m. 523:20
genius and the m. instruments 449:5
grief itself be m. 491:24
here came a m. 16:1
her last disorder m. 225:16
in the time of this m. life 389:22
I presume you're m. 501:7
lock'd up from m. eye 166:17
m. in the minute 94:2
m. man be more just than God? 48:49
m. men, m. men 440:23
m. right-lined circle 87:13
m. thing so to immortalize 509:7
my m. part. nigh this stone 8:13
never-fading worlds, for m.
creatures 574:22
nor seeks. m. blisses 497:2
of m. life the leaf 509:33
our m. nature did tremble 576:18
plant that grows on m. soil 342:22
purest treasure m. times afford 474:10
rais'd a m. to the skies 101:13
shuffled off this m. coil 434:4
sing with m. voice 348:23
sole m. thing of worth im-
mortal 374:18
tend on m. thoughts 457:3
this m... put on immortality 67:17
turning m. for thy love 455:18
weakness of our m. nature 380:40
Mortales: inter se m. mutua vivunt
Mortalia: mentem m. tangunt
Mortalibus: nil m. ardui
Mortality: m.'s too weak 365:8
m. weighs heavily on me 288:21

Mortality (cont.)

nothing serious in m. 458:24
sad m. o'ersways 487:13
to frail m... trust 28:17
watch o'er man's m. 570:22
Mortals: greatest good that m.
know 1:26
m.' chiefest enemy 459:28
not for m. always to be blest 14:25
not in m. to command success 1:14
timorous m. start and shrink 562:16
to m... a providence 231:29
what fools these m. be 467:8
Mortar: bray a fool in a m. 50:48
Morti: seu certae occumbere m. 554:1
Mortify a wit 386:19
Mortifying: monkey. m. reflec-
tions 155:6
Mortis: animum m. terrore carentem 283:24
felix. opportunitate m. 526:11
postremo. munere m. 133:20
rapit inclementia m. 556:20
timor m. conturbat me 195:2
Morts: il n'y a pas de m. 327:7
Mos: suo quoque m. 542:1
Moscow: Juan was my M. 116:34
Moses: as I was with M. 46:36
climb where M. stood 562:17
disputed about the body of M. 70:17
from Mahomet to M. 387:23
His hand on M.' law 74:13
Jesus. in M.' chair 74:13
M. hid his face 45:35
M. on the mountain 360:10
M. was very meek 46:12
while M. stood 161:16
White Hand of M. 205:8
Moss: azure m. and flowers 496:8
cushion plump. the m. 150:8
gather no m. 550:5
Mossy: winding m. ways 287:29
Most: make the m. of what we yet
may spend 206:8
make the m. on 'em 174:7
m. may err 190:28
m. musical, m. melancholy 152:7
treason, make the m. of it 242:16
Mot: cette phrase dans un m. 282:11
Mote. in thy brother's eye 58:17
Motes: thikke as m. in the sonne-
beam 138:10
Moth: candle sing'd the m. 404:4
desire of the m. 499:4
kill not the m. 73:23
like. a m. fretting a garment 394:10
like a m., the simple maid 214:11
m. and rust. corrupt 58:5
m. of peace 470:11
m.'s kiss 91:35
not a m. with vain desire 532:33
Mother: as is the m. 55:28
as M., Wife, and Queen 539:12
behold my m. 59:20
behold thy m. 63:72
botanize upon his m.'s grave 578:30
call his m. 'Ma'am' 141:33
call me early, m. dear 536:26
cannot be call'd our m. 460:19
child and m. 232:3
Christ and his m. 255:6
church for his m. 22:1
come to the m.'s 234:16
daughter. in my m.'s house 300:11
dearer. than his own m. Uni-
versity 193:25
dearer was the m. 151:22
deceived the m. of mankind 344:6
does your m. know 34:29
don't tell my m. 242:26
earth, a fatal m. 522:14
Father, M., and Me 303:18
favour their M. 302:1
finished jumping on his m. 221:36
for the m.'s sake 151:22
gave her m. forty whacks 8:7
great care of his M. 339:15
great M. Empire 210:12
great M.'s train divine 18:31(-19)
great sweet m. 525:29
happy be with such a m. 539:8
Heaven's M. send us grace 149:12

Mother (cont.)

heaviness of his m. 49:54
her m. came and caught her 367:17
his m. a witch maun be 31:7
his M... being dead 375:16
his m. on his father him begot 74:15
his m.'s doves 321:14
home to his m.'s house 350:18
honour thy father and thy m. 390:12
I arose a m. in Israel 46:47
in sin hath my m. conceived me 395:8
into my m.'s house 52:21
joyful m. of children 399:1
little did my m. ken 31:19
man before thy m. 37:30
man before your m. 159:10
Mary was that M. mild 3:20
m. and lover of men 525:29
m. and maiden 7:17
m. cried 232:3
m. for her children 72:22
m. Ida 537:30
m. is a m. still 152:14
M. laid her Baby 3:20
m., make my bed soon 31:10
M., Mary M. 411:32
m. may forgot the child 106:28
m., m., make my bed 30:3
m. of all living 44:29
m. of arts 350:11
m. of dead dogs 126:41
m. of God! no lady 148:16
m. of harlots 71:32
m. of months 521:30
m. of Parliaments 82:19
m. of Sisera looked out 46:51
M. of the Fair Delight 410:5
M. of the Free 42:20
m. of the sciences 28:8
m. o' mine 299:127
m.'s allocation to me 127:20
m.'s head off 178:24
m.'s pride 419:6
m.'s wag 232:2
m. that bore you 209:22
m., who'd give her booby 215:22
m. who talks about her own
children 181:5
m. will be there 242:25
m., wi' her needle 104:34
my M. 527:8
my m. bids me 266:8
my m. bore me in the. wild 76:13
my m. didna speak 35:9
my m. groan'd 76:8
my m... into mine eyes 445:3
my m. she fell sick 35:8
nature by her m. wit 510:6
near the manners of my m. 482:26
never called me m. 572:19
on any m.'s knee 525:3
one whom his m. comforteth 55:10
only son of his m. 61:32
Pembroke's m. 87:24
rhyming m. wits 330:20
rolled m. with infant 351:20
seethe a kid in his m.'s milk 46:1
show'd thy. m... courtesy 429:22
so astonish a m. 435:21
so loving to my m. 430:33(-431)
such a lady God's m. 7:17
sucked the breasts of my m. 52:21
tell your m. it wasn't I 366:15
their Dacian m. 114:19
there thy m. brought thee forth 52:22
thou art thy m.'s glass 486:11
thou hast murdered thy m. 328:7
thy m. a lady 417:32
thy m.'s grief 73:23
to their earthly m. tend 194:25
wedded maid, and virgin m. 343:9
we'll 'elp 'im for 'is m. 301:17
whence his m. rose 421:12
when my father and my m. for-
sake me 393:21
when my m. died 76:17
where His m. was 7:16
where my m. fell 543:19
whose m. was her painting 429:32
who was your m.? 517:5
woman and a m. 178:18

INDEX

Mother (<i>cont.</i>)		Moulder cold and low	113:34	Mountains (<i>cont.</i>)	
your m. and I. liv'd comfort- ably	214:13	Mouldering: a-m. in the grave	234:7	wint'ry garment. the m. have put on	507:37
your m. . . never see you again	22:33	Moulds: crack nature's m.	453:5	ye m. of Gilboa	47:19
Mother Carey: to M.	294:21	Moulmein: old M. Pagoda	299:10,15	Mountain-side: from every m.	504:19
Mothering: world-m. air	254:17	Moult: time shall m. away	517:18	Mountain-tops: as .m. are bald	19:18
Mother-in-law: when his m. died	269:3	Moult: never m. a feather	177:28	flatter the m.	486:27
Motherland, we pledge to thee	295:8	Mound: each night above his m. from this wave-washed m.	235:19 411:8	m. that freeze	446:18
Mothers: all women. like their m.	569:24	upon the convex m.	266:13	tiptoe on the misty m.	478:27
city of the best-bodied m.	507:8	Mount: by m., and stream, and sea guarded m.	241:8 343:2	Mount Amara. true paradise	347:9
if Caesar had stabbed their m.	448:29	liked the 'Sermon on the M.'	183:4	Mountebank: mere anatomy, a m.	429:1
men with m. and wives	253:23	m., m., my soul	476:1	m. who sold pills. against an earthquake	2:34
m. of large families	40:20	m. of marble	528:24	natural-born m.	491:6
m. that lack sons	429:8	m. up with wings as eagles	54:14	Mounted: m. on her milk-white steed	32:8
younger than she. .m.	477:2	never m. as high as women	531:31	sunk low, but m. high	343:3
Mother tongue: his m.	103:1	not m. on thee again	365:16	Mounteth: courage m. with occa- sion	447:22
in their M.	391:14	whilst you m. up	475:19	Mounting: meandering level and .m. upwards	325:12
silence. his m.	226:38	Mount Abora: singing of M.	151:33(-152)	m. in hot haste	113:30
Moths: m. fluttering among the heath	83:15	Mountain: every m. . . made low	54:9	Mounts: m., and that hardly	16:13
unfading m.	84:1	exceeding high m.	57:36	now he m. above me	101:16
Mothy: m. and warm	235:14	forked m.	425:19	worm m.	109:17
m. curfew-tide	236:9	from his m. walls	520:10	Mourir: <i>quand on a à mourir</i>	354:3
Motion: between the acting. and the first m.	449:5	from yonder m. height	539:3	Mourn: angels m.	82:1
between the m. and the act	197:11	gross as a m.	439:23	blessed are they that m.	57:39
breath and everlasting m.	575:21	he is gone on the m.	416:22	children of the bridechamber m.	58:41
careful of my m.	520:20	his high m. cradle	17:28(-18)	comfort all that m.	55:3
devoid of sense and m.	345:19	hovering o'er the m.'s brow	493:12	countless thousands m.	107:2
give away their m. to the stars	151:1	if I never see another m.	397:3	I m. for that most lovely thing	584:18
God order'd m., but. .no rest	551:15	in all my holy m.	53:19	in summer skies to m.	285:11
her m. blush'd at herself	470:1	land of the m.	417:22	man was made to m.	107:1
in his m. like an angel	465:18	like the dew on the m.	416:23	m. all at her grave	32:16
little m. in the air	492:24	looked over the m.'s rim	94:27	m. a mischief that is past	470:5
meandering with a mazy m.	151:33	m. and the squirrel	109:18	m., hapless Caledonia, m.	506:3
measured m. like a living thing	570:10	m. nymph. Liberty	341:30	m. with ever-returning spring	568:8
m. of a hidden fire	355:11	m. sheep are sweeter	376:23	no longer m. for me	487:15
m. of all elements	455:22	M.'s slumbrous voice	496:2	not without hope. .m.	578:17
m. of a muscle	573:7	m. 'tween my heart and tongue	449:27	now can never m.	492:7
m. of our human blood	581:25	Nebo's lonely m.	3:16	shall I go m. for that?	485:17
next to the perpetual m.	179:27	o'er the . . m.'s brow	228:7	time enough to m.	168:12
no m. has she now	573:6	of m. or of cape	539:1	wherefore should we m.?	575:1
no m. of the liver	483:9	on this fair m. leave	435:46	Mourn'd: beast. .m. longer	430:33(-431)
rolled with visible m.	575:26	robes the m.	122:31	by strangers m.	381:34
rot itself with m.	423:39	say unto this m., Remove	59:47	I m., and yet shall mourn	568:8
scoured. with a perpetual m.	441:25	tall rock, the m.	581:26	m. the Lord of Burleigh	535:10
short uneasy m.	149:36	upon the m. of spices	52:25	m., till Pity's self be dead	153:22
their m. in one sphere	440:36	up the airy m.	4:18	she m. in silence	387:3
this sensible warm m.	462:9	white. .as the m. snow	436:21	we have m. unto you	59:8
undistinguishable m.	579:6	woods or steepy m.	330:17	Mourner: only constant m.	117:39
unshak'd of m.	449:30	Mountain-built with peaceful citadel	287:12	Mourners: most musical of m.	491:15
with his eternal m.	577:1	Mountain-chains like ribs	235:22	m. followed after	263:2
with what m. moved the clouds	579:8	Mountains: Acroceranuanian m.	492:20	m. go about	51:33
your sweet hue. .hath m.	487:29(-488)	among our ancient m.	314:19	no m. walk behind me	237:7
Motions: her household m.	80:20	among the m. by the. .sea	531:29	Mournful: each sundown makes them m.	77:27
m. of his spirit are dull	465:20	barren are those m.	81:18	in pity and m. awe	16:6
m. of the viewless winds	579:25	beautiful must be the m.		loving thy m. face	269:31
no two m. can be less like	325:12	before the m. were brought forth	397:15	m. ever-weeping Paddington	75:3
skittish in all m. else	483:2	blue Friuli's m.	114:6	m. that no new wonder	585:22
so delicate his m.	82:2	Delectable M.	99:22	oh, most m.	170:25
stings and m. of the sense	461:20	from the m., moors, and fenlands	317:20	this m. gloom	344:21
those well ordered m.	86:32	Greenland's icy m.	240:17	Mournfully: hollow'd a little m.	359:10
to thy m. lovers' seasons	186:19	high m. are a feeling	113:47	Mourning: house of m.	51:9
two weeping m.	166:10	how beautiful upon the m.	54:22	M. <i>Bride</i>	193:18
Motive: every joint and m.	481:26	hunt in the m. of Cheviot	30:11	m. of a mighty nation	537:11
experiment, noble in m.	254:4	monarch of m.	118:7	murmur of the m. ghost	183:1
m., not the deed	584:9	m. and hills. .fall on me	330:8	oftener left me m.	580:24
noblest m. . . public good	511:20	m. are our sponsors	309:5	oil of joy for m.	55:4
Motive-hunting	153:1	m. are the beginning and the end	412:27	she doth of m. speak	123:21
Motiveless malignity	153:1	m. . . bring peace	396:23	silence their m.	526:23
Motives meaner than your own	36:3	m. divide us	420:31	Mourns: wiser mind m. less	574:34
Motley: made myself a m.	488:5	m. interpos'd make enemies	162:41	<i>Mourra: on m. seul</i>	374:3
m. fool	427:11	m. kiss high Heaven	493:7	Mouse: appet'v. .to ete a m.	137:36
m.'s the only wear	427:15	m. look on Marathon	115:44	as a cat would watch a m.	520:28
Motor Bus: can it be a M.?	223:8	m. of Casuistry	381:27	birth will be a. .m.	255:25
Motor car: afford to keep a m.	489:4	M. of Necessity	18:2	catch a m. or two. .in public	231:22
Motto: m. [of <i>Lyra Apostolica</i>]	363:16	m. skipped	399:3	caught a crooked m.	369:3
my m. and my fate	521:25	m. will be in labour	255:25	frightened a little m.	368:14
Motives: those lovely cracker m.	218:4	o'er her grave, ye m.	18:10	good my m. of virtue	482:14
Motus: <i>hi m. antimorum</i>	556:22	one of the m.	581:13	killing of a m. on Sunday	70:18
Mould: fresh from Natur's m.	176:24	paced upon the m.	586:21	leave room for the m.	414:18
grew out of the m.	300:10	scattered on the Alpine m.	493:25	let him seen a m.	137:36
mixture of earth's m.	345:14	setteth fast the m.	351:20	m. caught in a trappe	136:30
m. of a man's fortune	26:14	so that I could remove m.	66:45	m. ran up the clock	367:3
m. of form	434:14	to the m. . . Fall on us	71:2	not a m. shall disturb	467:36
round their narrow lips the m.	411:6	upon England's m. green	75:16	not even a m.	356:1
scratched. .in the m.	295:16	waves, or m.	498:8	other caught a M.	312:12
so soft a m.	191:19	when men and m. meet	74:23	so quiet as a m.	1:3
Moulded: m. out of faults	462:27				
scarcely form'd or m.	117:2				
stateliest measure ever m.	541:8				

INDEX

Mouse-trap: make a better m.	201:22	Move (<i>cont.</i>)		Mud: me name is M.	172:13
Moustache: didn't wax his m.	304:41	that honour could not m.	84:17	m. celestially fair	83:27
Mouth: as curs m. a bone	143:19	they m. in perfect phalanx	345:2	of water and of m.	83:24
bar for thy m.	57:4	things m. violently to their place	26:27	one sees the m.	310:1
could not ope his m., but	110:7	this will not m.	517:11	on Nilus' m. lay me	425:34
determination of words to the		those m. easiest	382:32	put m. into coffee	542:12
m.	518:43	voluntary m. harmonious num-		stick'n in a big m. hole	210:14
down in the m.	155:30	bers	346:20	Muddled oafs at the goals	207:16
enrich my heart, m., hands	245:9	we and all men m.	549:6	Muddle through	82:15
every article which enters . . the		<i>Movebo: Acheronta m.</i>	555:4	Muddled with books and pictures	290:18
m.	505:27	Moved: Gibbon m. to flutes	154:13	Muddy: m. ecstasies of beer	164:33
for an Englishman to open his		hell from beneath is m.	53:21	m., ill-seeming	479:12
m.	490:44	kingdoms are m.	394:28	m. understandings	102:15
God be in my m.	6:10	m. a little nearer	318:2	m. vesture of decay	465:18
great strawberries at the m.	24:40	m. among my race	516:16	tickled best in m. water	111:27
he opened not his m.	54:26	m. earth and heaven	541:3	Muddy-mettled rascal	433:33
he put up his m.	170:25	m. . . in quiet grown-up wise	375:16	Mudie's: keep my books at . . M.	111:30
her m. is smoother than oil	49:44	m. me not	516:16	<i>Muerta: fe m.</i>	551:1
her rosy m.	375:2	m. on, with difficulty	346:17	Muffin: Improved Hot M...	
his heart's his m.	429:13	m. slowly through the mind	579:12	Company	176:37
his m. is most sweet	52:14	m. upon the face of the waters	44:1	now for the m.	222:18
if you m. it	434:15	my bowels were m.	52:10	one caught a M.	312:12
in the cannon's m.	427:21	my heart m. more	502:9	Muffins: mince, m. and mutton	171:17
in their m. . . no guile	71:24	not suffer thy foot to be m.	399:27	no more inspiration in her than	
in the m. of fame	289:12	round world . . cannot be m.	397:22	. . m.	490:19
in the m. of two or three wit-		though the earth be m.	394:27	Muffling up his face	450:31
nesses	67:39	woman m. . . fountain troubled	479:12	Mug: graceful air and heavenly	
into the m. of Hell	528:18	Movement: almost a palpable m.	236:38	m.	208:20
kisses of his m.	51:37	sudden and adroit m.	560:11	zum o' that in a m.	403:13
law of thy m.	399:17	Movements: many m. of his mind	582:15	Mugwump: Main Spring, Mogul,	
look a gift-horse in the m.	110:24	<i>Moveris: Jupiter. . quocumque m.</i>	320:26	and M.	83:2
made his m. to water	110:31	Movers: we are the m. and shakers	370:19	Mulberry Garden	202:13
match'd in m. like bulls	467:20	Moves: as impotently m.	207:5	Mule: along o' my old brown m.	301:8
most beautiful m. in the world	139:34	God m. in a mysterious way	161:18	battery-mule's a m.	300:8
m. . . Freedom's classic line	123:1	having writ m. on	207:2	m. of politics	181:38
m. like an old potato	295:3	it m. us not	582:18	not like to horse and m.	393:34
m. of a bell	294:28	m. in predestinate grooves	237:26	Mules of politics	387:15
m. of the Lord hath spoken	54:9	m. like a ghost	458:1	<i>Mulier: destinat in piscem m. formosa</i>	255:14
m. of your own geranium's red	91:21	m. with its own organs	424:17	m. . . quod dicit amanti	133:11
my capacious m.	214:7	nothing m. . . which is not Greek	327:12	Mull was a-stern	516:8
no m. to put it in	178:24	Moveth: all that m.	510:11	Multiplication is vexation	8:12
our mouths are one with M.	84:23	every living thing that m.	44:9	Multipled: I have m. visions	55:49
out of his m. went a . . sword	70:27	m. all together	580:11	m. the nation	53:14
out of . . the heart the m. speaketh	59:14	Moving: always m. as the . .		Multiplieth: he m. words	49:16
out of the m. of . . babes	392:8	Spheres	330:28	Multiply: be fruitful, and m.	44:9
out of the m. of God	57:34	gay in the mazy m.	146:23	Multitude: cover the m. of sins	70:5
out of the m. of the Lord	46:23	his slow and m. finger	472:34	fool m.	463:43
out of thine own m.	62:37	in form, in m., how express	433:15	giddy m.	335:3
praises of God . . in their m.	400:26	m. about in worlds not realized	576:18	great enemy of reason . . the m.	86:26
purple-stained m.	287:24	M. Finger writes	207:2	inaudible to the vast m.	574:27
rose her m.	536:6	m. inly to one . . goal	19:4	in the m. of counsellors	49:56
satisfieth thy m.	398:4	m. others, are . . as stone	487:24	m. . . in the wrong	180:10
splendid kissing m.	525:34	m. through his clouded heaven	579:20	m. . . no matter what they think	104:9
spue thee out of my m.	70:34	m. up an' down again	204:37	m. of days	279:7
stop his m. with a kiss	468:15	seems a m. land	348:26	m. of the isles . . glad	397:31
sweet small m.	524:13	which art m. everywhere	496:4	m., which no man could number	71:13
upon my m. . . their wine	332:17	Moving-delicate: more m.	469:6	not in the m. of friends	279:30
watch . . before my m.	400:13	Mower whets his scythe	341:34	nouns of number, or m.	147:17
which goeth into the m.	59:38	Mozart: some cry up . . M.	307:25	rank me with the barbarous m.	463:44
words of my m.	392:34	Much: asking too m.	124:6	saved by the m. of an host	393:37
Mouthed: first m. . . last swallowed	436:9	by m. too m.	440:9	still-discordant wavering m.	441:8
Mouth-filling: good m. oath	440:7	how m. it is	90:9	swinish m.	102:18
Mouthful: out of a m. of air	584:16	missing so m. and so m.	157:9	Multitudes: against revolted m.	348:20
Mouth-honour	460:38	m. drinking, little thinking	519:29	I contain m.	568:1
Mouths: blind m.!	342:28	m. is she worth	241:28	m. in the valley of decision	55:53
Catullus makes m.	523:5	m. is to be done	276:13	pestilence-stricken m.	496:4
enemy in their m.	471:22	m. is to be endured	278:16	Multitudinous: m. chatterings	336:32
issue from your smoky m.	330:9	m. might be said on both sides	2:12	m. seas incarnadine	458:15
made m. in a glass	453:7	m. of a muchness	196:18	Mum: merryman, moping m.	222:27
m. and speak not	399:4	none too m.	297:12	m.'s the word	154:5
m. a sentence	143:19	poor though m. they have	195:13	Mumbling of the game	385:32
our m. are one with Mouth	84:23	some have too m.	195:13	Mummers: grave m.	381:19
to m. like mine	96:18	something too m. of this	434:26	Mummy: it was dy'd in m.	472:16
to our like m. grow sleek	351:17	so m. owed by so many	144:1	m. is become merchandise	87:19
whose m. must be held	393:34	so m. they talk'd	143:21	Munch on, crunch on	94:37
<i>Moutons: retourneons a nos m.</i>	12:18	so m. to do	406:17	Munched: m., and m., and m.	456:10
Movable: M. Feasts	388:5	talk too m.	190:21	Mundane: more than m. weeds	83:27
M. Types	127:6	tell me how m.	423:12	<i>Mundi: tuventus m.</i>	25:7
Move: all m. one place	120:10	this is too m. for bel	304:19	<i>Mundus: et pereat m.</i>	203:38
great affair is to m.	514:14	tho' m. is taken, m. abides	541:3	<i>Munera: vitiae extremum inter m. . .</i>	
in him we live, and m.	65:1	though m. I want	195:12	<i>Naturae</i>	283:24
I will m. Thee	244:25	too m. Asia	304:27	<i>Munere: tristi m. ad inferias</i>	133:20
makes no show to m.	186:25	too m. of me	220:33	<i>Muneribus: decorum m. sapienter uti</i>	261:4
m. immediately upon your		won't be m. for us	128:18	Munich: wave, M. I all thy banners	122:19
works	229:4	Muchness: much of a m.	196:18	<i>Munita: nil dulcius . . quam m.</i>	
m. still, still so	485:27	<i>Mucho: muchos pocos hacen un m.</i>	551:7	<i>tener</i>	320:30
m. the stones of Rome	450:34	Muck: all of a m. of sweat	227:22	<i>Muove: e pur si m.</i>	212:24
never should m. at any time	398:8	money is like m.	27:10	Murder: foul and midnight m.	220:24
prayers would m. me	440:30	when to stop raking the m.	409:3	from battle and m.	388:48
so did she m.	319:1	Muckrake in his hand	99:27	I met M.	495:15
stones have been known to m.	459:24	Muck-rakes: men with the m.	409:3	killing no M.	422:25

INDEX

Murder (cont.)

love and m. will out 154:35
 Macbeth does m. sleep 458:11
 more strange than such a m. 459:17
 most unnatural m. 432:10
 m. cannot be hid 463:32
 m., hate, virtue, and sin 328:2
 m. hath broke ope the . temple 458:22
 m. most foul 432:11
 M... One of the Fine Arts 172:22
 m... run in families 313:23
 m. sanctuarize 436:43
 m.'s out of tune 473:17
 m., though it have no tongue 433:36
 no contriv'd m. 469:36
 once . indulges himself in m. 172:23
 one m. made a villain 387:9
 one to destroy, is m. 586:27
 sooner m. an infant 77:19
 thou shalt do no m. 390:13
 to m. and to raffish 23:26
 to m. thousands 586:27
 to m. thousands 586:27
 vanity, like m., will out 158:26
 we m. to dissect 581:16
 whose m... but fantastical 456:24
 will you let them m. me? 96:17
 wither'd m. 458:1
 Murdered: all m. 475:7
 Priam m. with his peers 580:7
 their m. man 286:22
 thou hast m. thy mother 328:7
 Murderer: common m., possibly 414:8
 deaf and viperous m. 492:4
 first m.'s son 103:43
 help the escaping m. 514:3
 honourable m. 473:34
 m. so young 328:7
 thief, a liar, and a m. 121:17
 Murderous: fang'd with m. stones 150:28
 perjurd, m., bloody 488:11
 whose m. hand 165:20
 Murders: twenty mortal m. 459:17
 Murex: who fished the m. up? 95:3
 Murky: hell is m. 460:24
 Murmur: creeping m. 444:6
 everlasting m. about his name 413:18
 live m. of a summer's day 18:6
 m. at . possessors of power 101:33
 m... how Love fled 586:21
 m. in the wind 288:7
 m. of the mourning ghost 183:1
 rustic m. of their bourg 531:6
 whose m. invites one 499:14
 why m. I 186:1
 with reason m. at his case 160:17
 Murmured: m. her moans 473:6
 m. like a noctuid bee 495:23
 Murmuring: fled m. 347:36
 lapse of m. streams 348:32
 m. m. m. 529:18
 moody, m. race 190:10
 m. of innumerable bees 539:5
 m. poor 164:41
 waters m. 341:22
 Murmurings: buz, and m. 158:12
 from within were heard m. 574:20
 Murmurous haunt of flies 287:31
 Murmurs: as for m. 227:13
 in hollow m. died away 154:2
 m. and scents of the . Sea 16:4
 m. as the ocean m. 308:28
 m. near the running brooks 578:31
 m. of the Spring 404:23
 no quarrels, m., no delay 166:15
 our mutual m. sweep 116:3
 to hear thy m. 357:24
 Murray: my M. 118:16
 slain the Earl of m. 30:8
Murus: hic m. aeneus esto 256:18
Mus: nascetur ridiculus m. 255:25
Musa: M. vetat mori 261:1
quo, M., tendis? 259:24
Musae: ab Iove principium m. 555:25
Sicelides M. 555:30
Musam: tenui m. meditamur avena 505:26
tenui m. meditaris avena 555:14
Muscam: aut m. aut formicam 27:47
 Muscle: keep thy m. trained 320:2
 Muscles of his brawny arms 318:11
 Muscular: his Christianity was m. 182:3
 Muse: by chance our minds do m. 190:1

Muse (cont.)

every conqueror creates a M. 558:3
 'Fool!' said my M. 501:23
 I m. at how its being 254:18
 love of the 'chaste m.' 77:32
 meditate the thankless M. 342:20
 meets his favouring m. 164:35
 move the m. to tears 159:24
 M. he lov'd 382:18
 M. invoked 521:16
 M., let's sing of rats 228:19
 M., nae poet ever fand 107:35
 m. on Nature 122:35
 my M., to some ears not unsweet 502:3
 neither man, nor m. 281:10
 O! for a M. of fire 443:2
 plans, credit, and the M. 199:12
 return Sicilian M. 342:30
 Silence, m. His praise 546:8
 so may some gentle M. 342:11
 take my M. and me 280:9
 talked shop like a tenth m. 6:24
 taught by th' heavenly M. 340:28
 tenth M. 549:18
 to the M. of Fiction. . 'Go spin' 420:26
 to whom my M. 501:20
 whose m. on dromedary trots 151:13
 worst-humour'd m. 226:1
 worst-natur'd m. 407:17
 Mused: Lancelot m., a little 534:10
 m. of taking kingdoms in 425:1
 Muses: adopting M. 80:24
 charm of all the M. 541:7
 m. on admired themes 3 112
 M.' sacred grove 545:7
 M. scorn . vulgar brains 502:2
 sitteth in the M.' bower 80:28
 where the M. haunt 346:19
 write the . M.' story 232:11
 Museum: all in the M. 40:23
 Mushroom: I am . a m. 209:24
 Methusalem . but a m. 186:31
 m. of boiling dust 547:17
 m. rich civilian 119:24
 supramundane m. 310:17
 Mushrooms: broiled fowl and m. 178:27
 Music: all kinds of m. 55:36
 all the daughters of m. 51:33
 along the Psalmist's m. deep 88:25
 architecture . frozen m. 415:20
 ceasing of exquisite m. 316:13
 chief m. of our May 189:18
 city is built to m. 530:5
 die in m. 473:29
 discourse most eloquent m. 435:23
 don't . know anything about m. 40:1
 eating ortolans to . soft music 182:44
 fading in m. 404:12
 finds its food in m. 314:1
 fled is that m. 288:2
 formed, as notes of m. 493:8
 from their own M. . stray 124:2
 great fish spouts m. 266:13
 have m. wherever she goes 368:17
 heaven is m. 123:17
 heavy part the m. bears 270:28
 he hears no m. 448:27
 his voice in all her m. 492:9
 honey of his m. vows 434:14
 how sour sweet m. is 475:34
 how sweet his m. 581:15
 if M. and . Poetry agree 35:19
 if m. be the food of love 481:30
 in sweet m. is such art 446:18
 just accord all m. makes 502:7
 let the sounds of m. creep 465:18
 like harmony in m. 579:9
 like m. on my heart 150:7
 made his m. heard below 529:6
 made thy M. 185:25
 maintain the m. of the spheres 86:32
 make one m. as before 531:42
 make the m. mute 531:11
 man that hath no m. 465:20
 Master of all m. 318:12
 mellow m. match'd with him 532:38
 mind the m. and the step 33:6
 m. alone . can bind 155:1
 m... change his nature 465:20
 m. even in . the silent note 86:32
 m. has charms 155:18

Music (cont.)

M., heav'nly maid 153:31
 m. he made with us 525:2
 m. in its roar 114:26
 m. in my heart I bore 581:4
 m. is the brandy of the damned 490:20
 m., moody food 424:11
 M. of a *distant* Drum 205:25
 m. of its trees 17:10
 m. of men's lives 475:34
 m. oft hath such a charm 462:17
 m. of the Gospel 202:24
 m... only sensual pleasure 277:7
 m. out of doors 290:24
 m. sent up to God 89:10
 M. shall untune the sky 191:39
 m. soars within . lark 87:30
 M., sphere-descended 154:3
 m. sweet as love 498:16
 m. sweeter than their own 578:31
 m. that gentlier . lies 535:14
 m. that I care to hear 254:26
 M., the greatest good 1:26
 m. to hear, why hear'st thou m. 486:13
 sadly? 499:1
 m., when soft voices die 86:32
 m., wherever there is a harmony 285:16
 m., yearning like a god 285:16
 no m. but a happy-noted voice 285:34
 no m. in the nightingale 484:36
 not for the doctrine, but the m. 382:30
 of m., not of poetry 19:13
 of whom m. and song . are pure 336:37
 pass'd in m. out of sight 534:16
 perfect m. unto noble words 539:7
 reasonable good ear in m. 467:14
 sea-maid's m. 466:38
 seduction of martial m. 104:1
 Shelley with liquid m. 80:24
 softest m. to attending ears 477:27
 soft is the m. 578:13
 solemn service of m. 306:28
 some strain of m. 80:18
 soul of m. shed 356:20
 still, sad m. of humanity 582:1
 stops of planetary m. 493:5
 sweet compulsion . in m. 339:26
 sweet m. of speech 164:23
 sweet m. with th' enamelled 484:35
 stones 580:26
 that m. still 86:33
 that vulgar and tavern m. 319:1
 their m.'s aid 479:29
 this m. crept by me 123:16
 thy beauty's silent m. 581:13
 thy chosen m., Liberty 446:18
 to his m. plants and flowers 501:20
 to m. lendeth 114:5
 tone of m... shall wound 374:12
 towards the condition of m. 289:22
 uproar's your only m. 370:19
 we are the m. makers 191:36
 what passion cannot M. raise 465:19
 when I hear sweet m. 113:25
 where m. dwells lingering 577:20
 whose m. hell can move 123:27
 whose m. is the gladness 190:35
 with m. loud and long 151:33(-152)
 women and m... dated 227:12
 your voice is m. 40:1
 Musical: as sweet and m. 455:22
 most m., most melancholy 152:7, 341:13
 most m. of mourners 491:15
 m. as is Apollo's lute 340:24
 Shakespeare, and the m. glasses 227:23
 silence more m. 409:27
 we were none of us m. 213:23
 Music-hall singer 220:5
 Musician: as a m. scatters sounds 574:18
 dead, the sweet m. 318:2
 lady is a m. 188:9
 no better a m. than the wren 465:22
 Musicians: we m. know 89:11
 Music-maker: Schumann's our m. 91:8
 now 509:27
 Musing: m. full sadly 574:5
 m. in solitude 155:44
 m. there an hour alone 197:30
 m. upon the king my brother

INDEX

Musk: m. carnations break 18:26
 m. of the rose is blown 536:9
 Musket: volleying m. 417:18
Musketiers: eines einzigen pommer-schen M. 72:31
 Musk-rose: cankers in the m. buds 466:42
 coming m. 287:31
 m., and . . . woodbine 342:31(-343)
 Musk-roses: sweet m. 466:41
 Mussels: Cocksles and m. 7:8
 Must: forget because we m. 15:2
 Genius does what it m. 337:43
 if we can we m. 263:32
 in vain; which m. not be 96:16
 is m. a word . . . to princes? 198:13
 m. shall foam 323:12
 there m. be hell 97:6
 whispers low, *Thou m.* 199:32
 Mustard: but to say, 'Pass the m.' 222:30
 grain of m. seed 59:28,47
 what say you to . . . beef and m.? 479:8
 Muster: inland petty spirits m. 442:21
 to join the m. came 323:14
 Mustered: they m. their soldiers 31:14
 Mustn't: tell her she m. 403:20
 Musty: proverb is something m. 435:22
 Mutable, rank-scented many 429:11
 Mutability: M... her cruel sports 510:10
 m. of human affairs 178:25
 nor yet exempt . . . from . . . m. 407:12
 nought may endure but M. 495:20
Mutatur: nos et m. in illis 372:13
nos m. in illis 13:15
Mutatur: tempora m. 13:15, 372:13
Mutari: omnia m. 25:13
Mutatus: quantum m. ab illo Hectore 254:26
 Mute: dirty, long since m. 285:26
 haply m. 98:27
 if she be m. 413:21
 let's be m. 104:8
 m. and magnificent 193:40
 m. creation downward bend 194:25
 m. inglorious Milton 230:5
 natures that are m. 336:28
 now hangs as m. 356:20
 say she be m. 479:4
 soon m., however tuneful 309:13
 Muteness: uncommunicating m. 307:30
 of fishes 227:18
 Mutilated courtesy 306:21
 Mutilators of collections 450:34
 Mutiny: stones of Rome to . . . m. 450:32
 sudden flood of m. 472:8
 Mutter: in their sleeps . . . m. their 179:19
 affairs 171:17
 Mutton: boiled leg of m. 251:20
 mince, muffins and m. 320:1
 old was his m. 204:34
 their love o' m. 131:22
 your beef, pork, and m. 321:1
 Mutton-pies: make them into m. 123:4
Mutua: inter se mortales m. vivunt 340:37
 Mutual: but to her m. breast 274:8
 m. and partaken bliss 265:7
 m. cowardice keeps us in peace 119:22
 m. destruction of arguments 423:14
 m. glance of great politeness 546:7
 such a m. pair 126:18
 when we meet a m. heart 46:26
 Muzzle: not m. the ox 126:18
 My: Orthodoxy or M.-doxy 542:34
 My-lorded him 154:17
 Mynheer Vandunck 74:9
 Myra: at M.'s pocket-hole 152:27
 Myriad-minded: our m. Shake-speare 109:12
 Myriads: besotted m. of people 206:27
 of the m. who before us 344:11
 outshine m. though bright 555:30
Myrica: arbusta . . . humilisque m. 51:42
 Myrrh: bundle of m. is my well-beloved 57:24
 frankincense, and m. 224:6
Myrte: die M. still 113:1
 Myrtle: cypress and m. 54:32
 instead of the brier . . . the m. 118:32
 m. and ivy 461:31
 soft m. 35:17
 Myrtles: grove of m. 190:34
 with roses and with m. 342:10
 ye m. brown

Myself: best image of m. 348:3
 by m. walking 307:33
 celebrate m., and sing m. 567:9
 disappoint m. 227:1
 I can't explain m. 128:27
 I contradict m. 568:1
 I'm not m., you see 128:27
 know not . . . thee from m. 410:25
 m. am Hell 346:32
 m. and my Creator 363:14
 m. not least 540:32
 nothing of m. in me 165:31
 pray for no man but m. 480:21
 quite m. again 262:19
 resign m. to thee, O God 185:11
 thinking for m. 221:17
 when I give I give m. 567:21
 Mysteries: stewards of the m. of 66:24
 God 289:21
 uncertainties, m., doubts 552:10
 what m. . . beyond thy dust 86:7
 wingy m. in divinity 161:18
 Mysterious: moves in a m. way 101:1
 m. virtue of wax and parchment 347:25
 rites m. of connubial love 98:3
 that m. realm 347:26
 wedded love, m. law 581:25
 Mystery: burthen of the m. 317:15
 comprehend its m. 462:18
 discredit our m. 252:20
 glad to death's m. 16:29
 in m. our soul abides 335:28
 into the m. of breath 249:10
 lay bare the m. to me 86:8
 lose myself in a m. 517:17
 love is such a m. 103:1
 lucrative business of m. 316:37
 marvel and a m. 141:32
 m. and a sign 71:32
 m., Babylon the Great 480:21
 m. of colour 579:34
 m. of man 579:25
 m. of words 381:27
 M. to Mathematics fly 185:4
 m. . . you must not touch 289:21
 Penetrallium of m. 435:24
 pluck out the heart of my m. 413:9
 queens of higher m. 517:8
 reflection solves the m. 454:19
 take upon 's the m. of things 102:39
 where m. begins religion ends . . . 543:2
 justice ends 472:33
 wrapped up my buth in a m. 529:42
 your m., your m. 96:33
 your m., your m. 220:26
 what m. fruit 199:8
 Mystical: m. body of thy Son 389:55, 390:46
 m. Germans 220:4
 m. lore 122:22
 m. mathematics 85:19
 m. way of Pythagoras 86:10
 Mythic: almost m. time 375:19

N

N. or M. 391:2
 Nabob: savage old N. 324:30
Nactus: Spartam n. es 145:2
 Nadir: crossed the n. 264:2
 Nag: de bob-tail n. 210:13
 Naiad: guardian N. 416:15
 N. 'mid her reeds 286:4
 thy N. airs 380:17
 Nail: Dick . . . blows his n. 456:1
 fasten him as a n. 53:28
 for want of a n. 211:10
 n. my head on yonder tower 24:5
 n.'t wi' Scripture 105:6
 one n. . . drives out another 484:34
 smote the n. into his temples 46:46
 taller by . . . the breadth of my n. 519:9
 Nailed: n. for our advantage 438:12
 pierced and n. Him 565:14
 Nails: blowing of his n. 445:44
 come near . . . with my n. 445:29
 Devil he blew upon his n. 302:32

Nails (cont.)
 'Hard' . . . 'As n.' 177:38
 his n., which were taper 238:37
 my n. are drove 8:13
 n. bitten 325:28
 print of the n. 64:9
 system of Prince's n. 174:33
Naitre: vous vous êtes donné la peine de n. 37:11
 Naked: half n., loving, natural 115:36
 he but n., though . . . in steel 445:30
 helpless, n., piping loud 76:8
 in n. majesty 347:10
 lash the rascals n. 473:12
 leave the n. brain 284:23
 n., and ye clothed me 60:33
 n., come to thee 548:12
 n. Duke of Windlestraw 127:9
 n. every day he clad 225:19
 n. hulk alongside came 149:13
 n. . . like a forked radish 442:15
 n. new-born babe 457:9
 n. new-born child 279:19
 n. shingles of the world 15:7
 n. summer night 567:16
 n. . . the best disguise 154:36
 n. they came 537:31
 n. thinking heart 184:9
 n. to mine enemies 447:1
 n. to the hangman's noose 262:12
 on Nilus' mud . . . stark n. 425:34
 our ingress . . . n. and bare 318:9
 poor n. wretches 453:14
 wallow n. in December snow 474:20
 Nakedness: n. of the land 45:20
 not of woman 77:16
 not in utter n. 576:9
 Namanas: looks toward N. 343:12
 Name: age without a n. 357:22
 arm, arm, my n! 475:13
 bearing the owner's n. 567:12
 before we have . . . a n. 366:7
 Ben Adhem's n. led 265:18
 blazoning the n. of Adonais 493:18
 bless your n. 92:31
 breathe not his n. 356:29
 but a n. for an effect 163:52
 calls upon my n. 477:27
 change the n. 11:6
 deed without a n. 460:13
 everlasting n. 54:33
 fl'ches from me my good n. 471:30
 for his own n.'s sake 421:1
 form his n. 151:20
 frailty, thy n. is woman 430:33(-431)
 friendship . . . is but a n. 215:29
 from another place . . . my n. 510:21
 gathered together in my n. 510:52
 gathered together in thy N. 388:33
 give the ill . . . a n. 19:5
 God's own n. upon a lie 162:23
 good n. 50:29, 51:9, 471:30
 good travelling n. 203:13
 halloo your n. 482:22
 ha'llowed be thy n. 58:4
 he is called by thy n. 76:10
 he left a Corsair's n. 115:7
 her n. is never heard 36:31
 her n. upon the strand 509:7
 his former n. is heard no more 348:17
 his N. and sign who bear 264:13
 his N. only is excellent 400:25
 his n. on the Abbey-stones 92:38
 his n. painted . . . on each 128:5
 his n. shall be called Wonderful 53:15
 his n. shall be lost for evermoe 419:17
 how sweet the n. of Jesus 364:15
 I am become a n. 540:32
 if my n. were liable to fear 448:27
 if that n. thou love 573:28
 if thou hast no n. 471:21
 I have forgotten your n. 524:10
 I have no n. 76:12
 in a borrowed n. 401:38
 injur'd neither n. 250:25
 in the N. of the Empress 300:12
 in the N. of the Lord 391:18, 399:12
 in the n. of the Prophet 504:11
 in the stone a new n. 70:31
 I sing the N. 165:33
 king's n. is a tower 476:34

INDEX

Name (<i>cont.</i>)		Nameless: n. here for evermore	380:23	Nation (<i>cont.</i>)	
king's n. twenty thousand names	475:13	n. in worthy deeds	87:15	burden of the n.'s care	402:5
knew thy face or n.	184:4	n., unremembered acts	581:24	clearly top n.	422:17
leaving here a n.	507:32	now thou art a n. thing	118:19	curled darlings of our n.	469:41
left a n. behind them	57:17	Names: all by their n.	400:21	disenchanted n.	496:23
lesser than my n.	475:9	allow their n. to be mentioned	23:4	greatest inquest of the n.	101:22
let me not n. it to you	473:11	all the other n. there are	141:31	guiding-star of a .n.	359:23
local habitation and a n.	407:24	bright n. will hallow song	113:37	he hates our sacred n.	493:17
lose the n. of action	434:4	bring back the old n.	152:10	holy n.	60:48
lose the n. of lung	475:10	call'd him soft n.	287:32	in a N.'s eye	575:11
lost her honest n.	9:18	called on poisonous n.	404:5	little n. leave to live	313:4
magic of a n.	122:24	called them by wrong n.	89:40	march of a n.	373:17
many-memorial n.	28:15	commodity of good n.	438:21	mourning of a mighty n.	537:11
my n. and memory, I leave	509:7	deathless lot to n. ignoble	160:37	n., not a city	182:15
my n. be wiped out	60:57	five handmaidens, whose n.	410:12	n. of amateurs	409:9
my n. is Legion	172:13	forget men's n.	447:10	n. of gallant men	102:11
my n. is Mud	548:10	from common n.	101:10	n. of pure philosophers	28:32
my n. is Used-to-was	441:25	home of .unpopular n.	10:10	n. of sectaries	181:41
my n. . . not so terrible	578:22	I have lost all the n.	274:33	n. of shopkeepers	1:6, 360:22
my n. . . numbered among theirs	518:20	I know the scientific n.	221:32	n. . . perpetually to be con-	100:26
my 'oss, my wife, and my n.	125:1	in the n. of all the gods	448:23	quered	
my verse extoll'd thy n.	270:6	lands after their own n.	395:1	n. shall not lift up sword against	
n., at which the world grew pale	117:32	n. of those who love the Lord	265:16	n.	52:31
n. dearer or purer	118:32	n. . . on every infant's tongue	120:23	n. shall rise against n.	60:23
n. great in story	392:35	n. that men remember	523:10	N. spoke to a N.	300:17
n. of . . God . . defend thee	71:21	n. that must not wither	113:44	nerves a n.'s heart	528:12
n. of the beast	90:5	not unholy n.	170:12	new n., conceived in liberty	314:12
n. of the one was Obstinate	190:13	our n., familiar in his mouth	444:28	noble and puissant n.	352:15
n. to all . . ages curst	454:32	our souls were in our n.	336:16	no n. . . ruined by trade	211:6
n. to every fixed star	68:18	play so nicely with their n.	474:25	no n. wanted it so much	521:4
n. which is above every n.	92:10	seeing our n. in print	142:2	old, and haughty n.	340:2
naming a dubious n.	362:31	such great n., as these	9:24	publish it to all the n.	401:27
Nelson's peerless n.	573:30	syllable men's n.	340:10	rather a foul-mouthed n.	240:10
no more must change their n.	309:13	those rugged n.	351:17	righteousness exalteth a n.	50:9
no n. . . not faint at last	436:14	twenty more such n.	478:40	talent of our English n.	193:23
no profit but the n.	70:32	two most sacred n.	158:3	things that matter for a n.	216:7
not blot out his n.	143:2	unpronounceable awful n.	239:3	this n., under God	314:12
nothing but an empty n.	114:38	very n. of things beloved	80:23	thou hast multiplied the n.	53:14
nothing of a n.	275:1	worshipp'd by the n. divine	74:22	what makes a n. happy	350:14
of every friendless n.	475:10	your n., remembered	81:21	with us, or . . with any n.	162:19
o' God's n., let it go	411:23	Nan: change Kate into N.	74:22	Youth of a N. . . trustees	182:31
one Hope's one n. be there	280:11	Nancy: his N. on his knees	219:17	<i>Nation: une n. de boutiquiers</i>	360:22
one n. was Elizabeth	160:30	Lady N. she died	31:9	National Debt: N. is a very Good	
our very n. as Englishmen	379:15	mate of the N. brig	218:14	Thing	422:15
poor wounded n.	484:32	<i>Nantes: apparent rant n.</i>	553:10	n. . . national blessing	234:20, 503:2
praise the N. of the Lord	490:25	Nap: the sun . . his n.	110:43	Nationalities: rights of the smaller	
proud his n.	417:22	Napier: Admiral N., K.C.B.	543:10	n.	21:6
rack the n. of God	329:25	Napkins: their n. in his sacred		Nationless: tribeless, and n.	497:12
remember the N. of the Lord	392:37	blood	450:24	Nations: all n., and kindreds	71:13
rose by any other n.	477:16	Naples: his blindest eye on N.	140:10	all n. shall do him service	396:25
Sacco's n. will live	551:13	Napoleon: ashes of N. Buonaparte	564:25	among all n.	396:2
set down my n., Sir	99:7	be a N. and yet disbelieve	89:35	belong to other n.	221:25
signed by God's n.	507:24	N. forgot Blücher	143:33	cheap defence of n.	102:12
spared the n.	521:3	N. of crime	187:26	day of small n.	135:6
stain'd his n.	104:10	N. of the realms of rhyme	116:33	eclipsed the gaiety of n.	278:7
still the n. do bide the selfme	35:14	such opportunity, except N.	116:28	eclipse . . on half the n.	345:6
takes a specious n.	586:27	Napping: I nodded, nearly n.	380:22	enrich unknowing n.	168:9
take the N. of . . God in vain	390:8	Naps: old John N. of Greece	478:46	extends over many n.	188:19
terror of my n.	331:2	Narcissa: poor N.	384:25	fierce contending n.	1:25
that slow sweet n.	91:20	Narcotics: like dull n.	532:4	friendship with all n.	268:21
that was the n.!	515:12	<i>Narr: der bleibt ein N.</i>	321:5	healing of the n.	72:7
their n. liveth	57:19	Narration: whole n. always going		language all n. understand	40:11
thy n. in high account	418:14	backwards	558:15	law of nature, and of n.	101:26
thy n. is an ointment	51:38	Narrative: bald and unconvincing		lightning of the n.	495:25
thy N., O Jesu	264:8	n.	220:13	like the happiest n. . . no history	196:26
to all men be Thy n. known	81:3	Narrow: cultivated by n. minds	338:22	make enemies of n.	162:41
to that n. . . prove my title	426:10	make it soft and n.	30:3	manners of different n.	514:35
trembled at the hideous n	346:8	n., and low	165:34	men in n.;—all were his	115:45
we are called by His n.	70:10	n. is the way	58:24	n.' airy navies	534:26
we will not ask her n.	123:4	n. verged shade	332:13	n. are as a drop	54:12
what a wounded n.	438:4	that plain was but n.	99:18	n., like men . . infancy	78:14
what crimes . . in thy n.	408:15	these two n. words	405:13	n. slowly wise	279:4
what is your n.?	391:2	tread the N. Way	295:2	n. touch at their summits	29:2
what n. Achilles assumed	87:12	wand'rer from the n. way	161:26	n. underground	545:4
what's in a n.?	477:16	Narrow'd his mind	225:27	n. under our feet	394:30
what the dickens his n. is	466:4	Narrows the world	330:30	news from all n.	163:20
what thy lordly n. is	380:25	<i>Naso suspendis adunco ignotos</i>	261:18	Niobe of n.	114:13
whistling of a n.	384:12	Nassau go higher?	401:28	pedigree of n.	276:4
whose n. was writ in water	291:3	Nasticeechia	311:8	plagued the n.	162:15
with a n. like yours . . any shape	131:4	Nasty: man of n. ideas	520:43	Privileged and . . People . .	
without a stone, a n.	381:36	n., brutish, and short	248:21	Two N.	182:20
Wolfe's great n. compatriot	163:1	something n. in the woodshed	217:15	Rome is above the N.	301:20
wrote upon him my new n.	70:33	where nice is n.	218:6	Saviour of the N.	116:27
write your glorious n.	509:7	<i>Nasum: totum ut te faciant . .</i>	132:20	teaching n. how to live	352:24
your n. with worthy wights to		<i>Nata mecum consule Mantio</i>	260:10	to foreign n.	28:15
reign	233:3	<i>Natale: libertas et n. solum</i>	521:10	truth whereby the n. live	295:6
your n., your laws . . a cursed past	551:13	<i>n. solum . . ducit</i>	372:8	willing n. knew their . . lord	190:31
Named: n. all the birds without a		Nation: American n. in th' Sixth		Native: blue sky . . their n. country	149:24
gun	109:11	Ward	195:9	breathe his n. air	386:26
nor n. thee but to praise	234:15	better for the n.	6:20	considerable in his n. place	272:5
		better . . than a n. grieve	190:20	fast by their n. shore	162:9

INDEX

Native (cont.)

guard our n. seas 123:10
 less n. to high Heaven 544:3
 my n. land—Good Night 113:7
 my n. shore fades 113:6
 my song comes n. 289:9
 n. of the rocks 270:17
 n. to famous wits 350:11
 not more n. to the heart 430:25
 this is . . . my n. land 417:22
 though I am n. here 431:31
 trusting n. races 143:31
 with n. honour clad 347:10
 Natives: Graces . . . not . . . n. 139:24
 n. of Borrioboola-Gha 173:24
 Nativity: at my n. . . fiery shapes 439:40
 my n. was under Ursa Major 452:20
 n., chance or death 466:14
 out of love with your n. 428:17
 stars that reigned at my n. 330:9
Natura: si n. negat 282:24
*Naturae: non imperatur, nisi pa-
 rendo* 28:9
 Natural: all thy children . . . n. 443:13
 as n. to die 26:3
 childish, but very n. 152:11
 follow his n. bent 303:13
 from mere n. virtue 303:26
 generalities of n. right 142:25
 he wants the n. touch 460:17
 I do it more n. 482:30
 Imagery should . . . come n. to him 289:27
 irresistible n. laws 310:18
 loving, n., and Greek 115:36
 more than n. 433:19
 n. interest of money 325:8
 n. to please 190:9
 on the stage he was n. 225:32
 ruined on the side of their n.
 propensities 103:14
 so far from being n. . . marriage
 twice as n. 272:6
 what is n. cannot touch me 131:18
 201:31
 Natural History: [Goldsmith]
 writing a N. 272:18
 Natural Philosophy: mother of the
 sciences [n.] 28:8
 n., deep 27:19
 Natural Selection 169:6
*Naturaleza: los buenos pintores imi-
 tan la n.* 134:19
 Naturally: he was n. learn'd 194:6
 if poetry comes not as n. 289:28
Naturam expellas furca 257:2
 Nature: accuse not N. 349:2
 action lies in his true n. 435:35
 against the use of n. 456:24
 all n. cries aloud 1:23
 all n. is but art unknown 383:21
 all N. seems at work 152:17
 all N. was degraded 73:16
 all n., without voice 503:3
 allow not n. more than n. needs 452:41
 all that n. . . could frame 510:6
 at ease in N. 566:26
 beauty is N.'s brag 340:38
 beauty is N.'s coin 340:37
 Beldam N. 352:1
 better N.'s best 421:7
 bow the mind unto the n. of
 things 24:16
 breathless N.'s dark abyss 575:1
 built by N. for herself 474:22
 by n. honest 386:4
 by viewing n., n.'s handmaid
 art 191:29
 can't be N. . . not sense 142:33
 carry n. lengths unknown 162:26
 command n. except by obeying 28:9
 common-place of N. 573:22
 Dame n.'s menstruals 187:4
 disguise fair n. 443:24
 drive n. out with a pitchfork 257:2
 enough, for n.'s ends 327:14
 everything . . . which is N.'s 498:14
 except the blind forces of N. 327:12
 eye N.'s walks 383:8
 fair defect of N. 349:23
 fancy outwork n. 424:6
 fault was N.'s fault 119:31
 following N.'s lights 357:19

Nature (cont.)

fools call N. 96:12
 frailty of our n. 389:30
 free as n. first made man 101:41
 fresh from N.'s mould 176:24
 from the tomb the voice of N. 230:9
 fulfils great N.'s plan 105:25
 graver had a strife with N. 281:9
 great Secretary of N. 559:29
 happy n. to explore 383:29
 Heaven and N. . . strive 280:10
 hem of N.'s shift 406:17
 hold . . . the mirror up to n. 434:17
 I do fear thy n. 457:1
 I feel the link of n. 349:18
 if honest N. made you fools 105:23
 if thou hast n. in thee 432:17
 in a state of war by n. 521:21
 in N. . . nothing melancholy 152:7
 in N.'s mystic book 333:10
 in n. . . there are consequences 267:17
 in N. were inconstancy 158:11
 in our life alone . . . N. live 151:4
 I suppose it is my n. 20:27
 jarr'd against n.'s chime 351:11
 law of n., and of nations 101:26
 learned to look on n. 582:1
 let N. be your teacher 581:15
 light of n. . . led him to . . . God 24:18
 little we see in N. 582:18
 lore which N. brings 581:16
 made one with N. 492:9
 man hath all which N. hath 19:2
 masterpiece of n. 200:16
 mere copier of n. 406:11
 muse on N. 122:35
 mute N. change his n. 465:20
 mute N. mourns 417:20
 my n. and the terror 331:2
 my n. could not bear it so 451:27
 my n. is subdu'd 488:6
 naked n., and the living grace 382:26
 n. admits no lie 126:38
 N. . . almost lost in Art 154:4
 N. always does contrive 219:6
 N. and N.'s laws lay hid 382:17
 n. . . better by no mean but n.
 makes 485:24
 n. could no farther go 193:9
 n. could not sorrow hide 232:3
 N. from her seat sighing 349:15
 n. has cast me in so soft a mould 191:19
 n. hath fram'd strange fellows 462:30
 n. her custom holds 437:2
 N., Hope, and Poesy 152:20
 N. I loved 308:25
 n. in awe to him 343:11
 n. in you . . . on the very verge 452:39
 N. is always wise 547:16
 n. is but a name 163:52
 N. is creeping up 566:7
 n. is fine in love 436:29
 n. is loth to yield to art 80:29
 n. is often hidden 26:39
 n. is the art of God 86:12
 n. is usually wrong 566:5
 n., kindly bent 521:1
 N. knows a thing or two 421:7
 N. made her what she is 104:25
 n. made thee to temper man 371:12
 N. made us men 320:8
 n. must obey necessity 451:30
 N. never did betray 582:3
 N., not the God of N. 244:27
 n. of the times deceas'd 442:6
 N., red in tooth and claw 532:37
 N. say one thing 103:16
 n.'s changing course 486:18
 n.'s copy's not eterne 459:6
 N.'s darling 231:10
 n. seems dead 458:1
 N.'s fault alone 143:26
 n.'s great law 17:14
 N.'s infinite book of secrecy 423:16
 n.'s journeyman 434:20
 N.'s law . . . made to mourn 107:1
 N.'s law to change 407:16
 n.'s own sweet . . . hand 482:20
 n.'s patient . . . Eremita 288:17
 N.'s pride, and richest furniture 330:23
 N.'s priest 576:9

Nature (cont.)

n.'s second course 458:11
 N.'s signal of retreat 279:14
 N.'s social union 107:10
 n.'s soft nurse 441:41
 N.'s sole mistake 221:41
 n.'s sternest painter 117:26
 N.'s sweet restorer 586:29
 N. stood recover'd 193:38
 n.'s true-born child 292:17
 n.'s vast frame 492:10
 N. . . take the pen 19:10
 n. that fram'd us 330:28
 N. that is above all art 168:6
 n. then . . . to me was all in all 581:26
 n. to advantage dressed 382:27
 N. was his book 77:24
 N. wears one . . . grin 204:34
 n., with equal mind 15:12
 n. yet remembers 576:17
 not man the less but N. more 114:26
 not otherwise, O N. 574:4
 o'erbearing n. 469:43
 o'erstep not the modesty of n. 434:16
 of a free and open n. 470:22
 of an open and free n. 280:1
 old n. swears 106:2
 one informed by the light of n. 24:17
 one of N.'s agreeable blunders 158:27
 one spark o' N.'s fire 105:24
 one touch of n. 481:21
 on Man, on N. . . musing 574:5
 paid the debt of n. 203:1
 pattern of excelling n. 473:11
 Poets that are sown by N. 574:10
 prodigality of N. 476:9
 prophets of N. 579:38
 rest on N. fix 148:8
 restore the tone of languid N. 162:36
 secret aims of n. 80:26
 shares the n. of infinity 573:7
 simple life that N. yields 165:18
 simple n. to his hope 383:11
 so prieth hem n. 136:22
 stars, that n. hung in heaven 340:9
 strong propensity of n. 352:21
 such by n. still I am 192:23
 such . . . stupidity . . . not in N.
 sullenness against N. not to go
 out 352:29
 that age . . . can lay on n. 462:10
 that N. might stand up 452:9
 then n. rul'd 215:11
 they perfect n. 271:15
 thorough knowledge of human
 n. 22:22
 thou and n. . . so gently part 426:11
 thoughts that n. gives way to 457:18
 through n. to eternity 430:29
 through n. up to n.'s God 384:14
 thy n. is not . . . less divine 577:1
 'tis their n. too 561:24
 to n. true 143:23
 to read N.; he looked inwards 194:6
 to write . . . comes by n. 468:34
 transgression of a law of n. 265:6
 universal blank of N.'s works 346:20
 universal N. did lament 342:18
 visitings of n. 457:3
 volume of n. . . book of knowledge 226:20
 vows can't change n. 95:33
 wait on n.'s mischief 457:3
 weakness of our mortal n. 389:40
 we fools of n. 431:32(-432)
 what n. itself cant endure 208:22
 what we call the laws of N. 266:20
 when N. has work to be done 201:8
 when N. him began 189:3
 whole frame of n. . . break 3:2
 whole realm of n. 562:19
 whose body n. is 383:18
 with strength and n. make
 amends for art 412:13
 womb of n. 346:12
 youth of primy n. 431:20
Naturel: le style n. 373:21
 Natures: dearth of noble n. 284:20
 ignominy of our n. 86:19
 n. that are mute 336:28
 other n. thinks different 176:17
 season of all n., sleep 459:26

INDEX

Naughtiness: n. of thine heart superfluity of n.	47:20 69:31	Nebuchadnezzar the king <i>Nebula: remota erroris n.</i>	55:35 283:15	Need (<i>cont.</i>) sorrow, n., sickness	390:29 244:10
Naughty: congregations of n. men good deed in a n. world	397:11 465:21	Necessaries: talk of the n. of life Necessary: death, a n. end	215:33 449:22	suit and serve his n. thy n. is yet greater than mine	502:12 11:5
he is a n. child his former n. life	515:20 390:2	government . . a n. evil harmless n. cat	373:1 464:28	wash in n. what can I want or n.?	245:10 130:17
n. night to swim in Nauseate: I n. walking	453:22 156:10	in n. things, unity n. to salvation	36:25 391:12, 401:3	what we chiefly n. when our n. was the sorest	416:22 124:3
Nauseous draught Naval: his figurative n. manner	192:15 173:30	notes . . n. evils only n. to mention Asparagus	278:22 175:38	why do we n. them? I n. not to have come	199:9 194:6
Navarre: helmet of N. Navel: thy n. is like a round goblet	323:5 52:18	plots . . n. things requisite and n.	190:11 388:9	Needed: all are n. by each he n. not the spectacles of books	135:28 41:11
<i>Navem: ubi n. ascenderitis</i> <i>Navibus atque quadrigis</i>	39:1 257:4	when it is not n. to change <i>Necessitas: n. dat legem</i> <i>n. non habet legem</i>	203:2 526:5	showing them they were not n. things Youth n. not	573:15 351:8
Navies: nations' airy n. when n. are stranded your nutshell n. came	534:26 419:4 206:4	<i>Necessité: je n'en vois pas la n.</i> Necessities: art of our n. dispense with its n.	14:11, 412:3 453:11	Needest: what n. thou such weak witness? Needful: one thing is n.	61:45 538:24 253:27
Navigation: swallow n. up Navigators: heard other n. say the same	460:4 237:1 257:9	feigned n., imaginary n. Necessity: by n. . . all quote danger, n., and tribulation	359:24 167:11	hinders n. and thread plying her n. and thread through the eye of a n.	60:3 386:28 78:18
<i>Navis: dum tua n. in alto est</i> <i>Navita de ventis</i>	402:15 232:17	forsworn 'on mere n. his n. to glorious gain	454:35 575:6	true as the n. wi' her n. an' her sheers	104:34 160:22
Navy: fired by the British N. if, the . . n., had fair play load would sink a n.	310:25 446:26	I do not see the n. Mountains of N.	14:11, 412:3 18:2	Needles: thy n. . . now rust Needle-work: in raiment of n.	394:25 131:12
n. of Charles the Second royal n. of England Ruler of the Queen's N. upon the n. . . safety . . attend	326:12 73:6 221:15 136:2	n. nature must obey n. n. and chance approach not me	451:30 348:25	you n. about so loud Needs: according to his n.	29:14, 333:12 421:8
your n. . . rotten timber Nay: Mr. Hall's n. was n. say n., say n., for shame say thee n.	101:13 42:24 583:18 477:20	n. hath no law n. invented stools n. is the plea	167:11 162:34 379:14	n. of a rational being n. spirit lack all life behind?	96:26 351:8
Yea, yea; N., n. your n., n. Nayed him twice Nazareth: any good thing . . out of N.	57:49 69:43 232:4 63:3	n. never made a good bargain n. of subduing again n., the tyrant's plea no virtue like n. progress . . a n. sworn brother . . to grim N.	211:12 100:26 347:16 474:19 508:27 475:27	what n. my Shakespeare Needy Knife-grinder <i>Nefanda: omnia fanda n. . . per-</i> <i>mixta</i> <i>Nefas: ruit per vetitum n.</i>	124:7 133:10 258:6
<i>Né: l'homme est n. libre</i> <i>Nemra: tangles of N.'s hair</i>	412:2 342:20	teach thy n. to reason thy n. is yet greater travelled . . out of n. villains by n.	474:19 502:12 512:18 452:18	Negation of God erected into a system Negative Capability Neglect: both n.	223:1 289:21 435:32
Near: be n. me now come not n. our fairy queen dead . . still be n. us far or forgot . . is n. he comes too n. . . to be denied n. and far, ray on ray n. each other move n. or far, hiddenly one n. one is too far she is n., she is n. so n. and yet so far so n. is God to man to him that is n. while he is n.	525:14 466:44 532:28 109:4 371:14 97:13 493:22 545:5 90:10 536:15 533:16 199:32 54:34 54:30	Neck: bowed his glossy n. his n. brake his n. unto a second yoke Item, One n. left his straight n. bent lith in their n. my n. is very short n. God made for other use n. or nought n. when once broken o'er a soldier's n. Pegasus's n. proudly-arched and glossy n.	365:18 47:9 247:9 482:21 411:11 21:14 358:7 262:12 160:1 559:5 477:7 381:21	Negligent: too often a n. elf <i>Negligentiae torpor</i> Negligently: never n. yet Negotiate: whilst our souls n. Negotiations: Man propounds n. Negro: respecting his n. friend Negroes: among the drivers of n. providing the infant n.	165:20 232:10 280:7 100:25 270:16 416:20 164:30 246:4 389:7 34:7 414:21
Nearer: daily, n. God Love . . drew n. to me moved a little n. n. and n. draws the time n. is to France n. my Father's house n. one yet, than all others n. than hands and feet n. the Church one n. to God's Altar our salvation n. saw her upon n. view Nearest: best which lieth n. catch the n. way duty which lies n. freed his soul the n. way n. and dearest enemy n. run thing you ever saw Nearly: live more n. as we pray Neat: <i>credit</i> . . to be n. n., and trimly dress'd n. as can be . . Miss T. n., but not gaudy n. little, sweet little craft n., not gaudy n.'s tongue dried new and n. and . . tall not clean and n. still to be n. this lass so n.	291:7 244:21 318:12 3:8 129:24 131:32 252:17 529:38 4:23 166:13 60:13 580:20 316:24 457:1 127:20 275:4 440:10 564:2 291:8 527:7 438:32 171:17 565:21 222:8 307:7 462:36 140:8 515:20 280:7 327:5, 551:5	Ned: John's, and N.'s poor old N. Need: all we n. of hell all ye n. to know as in earnest n. deserted at his utmost n. England hath n. of thee faith, we shall n. it God doth not n. . . man's work good at n. helps good hearts in n. help us in our utmost n. in such hour of n. most quiet n. n. a body cry? n. nor heart nor hands n. of a world of men n. thou hast . . of me never want a friend in n. no n. of such vanity nothing can n. a lie	280:21(-281) 308:18 535:19 340:24 332:17 16:5 236:8 210:19 180:3 287:15 92:44 191:7 577:14 303:19 351:21 417:10 170:24 318:6 17:20 88:24 104:31 516:1 94:27 254:16 175:9 468:35 243:27	<i>Neiges: les n. d'antan</i> Neighbour: accommodating n. better mouse-trap than his n. borrowed my n.'s wife calls in a powerful N. covered his n.'s goods death . . his next-door n. done evil to his n. hate your n. . . love your n.'s wife helping every feeble n. his hungering n. life has death for n. love thy n. as thyself my duty towards my N. n.'s name to lash n. to Despair neighed after his n.'s wife our n. and our work our n.'s house . . on fire policy of the good n. removeth his n.'s landmark that he might rob a n. to my N. honestly to my n.'s gate to thy n.'s creed Neighbouring: cynosure of n. eyes Neighbours: call your n. in from every house . . n. met good fences make good n.	178:43 553:3 187:27 201:22 302:31 512:4 204:6 420:6 392:24 325:18 227:34 320:18 253:19 46:9, 59:57 391:5 105:27 18:13 55:11 291:6 102:4 408:21 46:27 324:34 316:32 336:39 199:9 342:1 360:14 532:22 212:3

INDEX

Neighbours (<i>cont.</i>)		Netting: only n. strawberries	296:33	New (<i>cont.</i>)	
good n. I have had	198:10	Nettle: stroke a n.	248:10	pleasure eternally n.	309:25
holding their n.' tails	298:20	this n., danger	439:9	ring in the n.	533:18
in love and charity with your n.	390:34	Nettles: burdocks, hemlock, n.	454:2	she flourisheth n. and n.	502:19
make sport for our n.	23:5	crow-flowers, n., daisies	437:1	songs for ever n.	287:10
n. o'er the Herring Pond	195:11	<i>Neues: im Western nichts N</i>	406:7	that n. world which is the old	528:28
what is happening to our n.	135:7	Neutral: loyal and n.	458:25	trail that is always n.	298:27
Neighed after his neighbour's		studiously n.	571:11	when a n. book is published	408:14
wife	55:11	Neutrality: armed n.	571:12	whether it be n. or old	516:21(-517)
Neighs: high and boastful n.	444:6	cold n. of an impartial judge	100:18	whose lip mature is ever n.	285:39
Neither: 'tis n. here nor there	473:7	for a word—'n.	43:22	yet nothing n.	276:14
n. way inclines	424:21	Neutralize: white shall not n. the		New-bath'd stars emerge	17:28(-18)
to n. a word will I say	215:4	black	96:14	New-birth: my spiritual n.	127:15
Nell: pretty witty N.	377:25	Never: beheld what n. was to be	116:15	New-born: n. King	565:12
writ of Little N.	238:25	escape me? N.	92:41	naked n. babe	457:19
Nelly: let not poor N. starve	136:18	n. he will come again	436:35	naked n. child	279:19
Nelson: death of N.	508:11	kiss me and n. no more	328:19	praise n. gawds	481:21
end by N.'s urn	141:14	n. alone	152:16	Newcastle: best sun. .N. coal	558:21
keep the N. touch	363:18	n. be met with again	128:10	New-caught, sullen peoples	303:24
N.'s peerless name	362:31	n. doubted clouds would break	97:4	New-come: O blithe n.	573:19
N. turned his blindest eye	140:19	n. ending, still beginning	101:9	New-cut: my n. ashlar	300:13
of N. and the North	122:13	n. glad confident morning	93:7	New England weather	550:31
of N. only a touch	93:36	n., I aver, since Ariadne	285:2	Newer: by a n. object. .forgotten	484:34
sent. the N. touch	362:14	n. jam to-day	130:27	New-fledged: temptits n. offspring	224:21
Nemean: hardy as the N. lion	432:3	n. lay down my arms	379:8	New-found-land: my n.	184:23
Nephew: beamish n.	128:10	n. lov'd sae kindly	104:11	New-hatched: confus'd events n.	458:21
n. of Fox	250:25	n. may I commence my song	95:37	each n. . comrade	431:25
Nephews: their n. and their nieces	515:24	n. met—or n. parted	104:11	New Jerusalem: holy city, N.	71:44
Neptune: all great N.'s ocean	458:15	n. more, Sailor	171:19	walls in the N.	80:16
flatter N. for his trident	429:13	n., n., n., n., n.	454:26	Newly: n. come from the seas	406:2
N.'s park	429:29	n., n., n., since I joined	222:24	n. sprung in June	107:14
upon whose influence N.'s em-		n. pry—lest we lose	97:25	New-made honour	447:19
pire	430:15	N. Smiled Again	241:11	Newman: new-manned by N.	95:30
<i>Nequiores: nos n.</i>	260:11	n. the time and the place	93:38	what. . does Dr. N. mean?	294:15
Nereides: her gentlewomen, like		n. the twain shall meet	294:27	New-mown: about the n. mead	288:22
the N.	424:7	n. to be disquieted	292:19	Newness of life	65:44
Nero is an angler	453:28	n. you mind	218:12	New-reaped: his chin, n.	438:32
Nerve: who am as a n.	494:16	no more—Oh, n. more	494:18	News: all the n. that's fit to print	370:2
Nerves: my firm. . . never tremble	459:20	such names and men. . which n.		any n. in the paper	23:11
my poor n.	23:1	were	478:46	bad n. infects the teller	423:23
strengthens our n.	102:27	this will n. do	268:31	bitter n. to hear	157:15
to expredge my n.	176:35	unalterably, n. yours	176:36	bringer of unwelcome n.	441:10
Nervil: day he overcame the N.	450:27	what, n.? No, n.!	221:11	dismal n. I tell	131:18
Nervous: vocabulary of 'Brad-		what n. yet was heard	340:3	evil n. rides post	351:1
shaw' is n.	188:27	whose goodness faileth n.	20:12	father of good n.	432:37
Nest: as a n. with birds	375:9	Nevertheless: grows n. again	88:12	from Heaven the n.	209:3
builds the phoenix' n.	166:2	quothe the Raven, 'N.'	380:27	gathering of n.	416:4
heart and eye both with thy n.	580:26	weep now or n.	380:19	good n. from a far country	50:36
her soft and chilly n.	285:22	Never-never: your 'N. country'	296:10	good n. yet to hear	141:24
her young ones in her n.	460:17	New: adversity is the blessing of		ill n. hath wings	189:2
his n. of wishes	337:18	the N.	25:18	love of n.	165:11
in her n. at peep of day	540:9	against the n. and untried	314:7	man bites a dog. .n.	108:3
in the North. .my n.	538:21	always old and always n.	95:39	never good to bring bad n.	424:15
in thy balmy n.	166:5	among n. men, strange faces	531:34	n. from all nations	163:20
learn the n.	531:5	as n. what ev'ry body knows	159:16	n. of battle	23:22
leaves his wat'ry n.	160:13	amid the wild and n.	141:20	n. of my boy Jack	300:2
leaves the well-built n.	494:21	both of the n. and old	571:9	n. that's gon' round	9:6
n. of singing birds	270:13	brave n. world	480:15	n., the manna of a day	231:28
n. which thou canst drop into	580:26	bringer of n. things	540:32(-541)	n. value	405:17
only a tumble-down n.	571:7	by whom the n. are tried	382:20	others. .may tell the n.	77:32
Phoenix. .her spicy n.	125:11	dull in a n. way	272:23	what n. on the Rialto?	463:16
plumage that had warm'd his n.	117:25	finde wordes n.	137:23	New South Wales: govern N.	41:8
swallow a n. .lay her young	397:5	fitter for n. projects	27:41	Newspaper: never to look into a n.	499:24
we'll theek our n.	32:15	hear some n. thing	64:59	n. is. .a monopoly	416:4
whose n. is in a watered shoot	409:14	his old times are still n.	230:42	Newspapers: men and morning n.	378:21
within mine eyes. .his n.	231:39	how strange it seems, and n.	93:23	Newt: eye of n.	459:31
Nestle: shall I n. near thy side?	495:23	I make all things n.	71:45	New Testament. .a Pauliad	237:13
Nestling me everywhere	254:17	intend to lead a n. life	390:34	Newton: <i>Let N. be!</i>	382:17
Nestor swear. .laughable	462:30	look amaist as weel's the n.	104:34	N., childlike sage	163:13
Nests: birds. .have n.	58:34	makes all things n.	520:11	Pythagoras was misunderstood	
birds in their little n.	41:35, 561:27	my adventure brave and n.	95:18	. .and N.	200:41
built their n. in my beard	311:2	n. all art	338:10	statue. .of N.	579:19
in Cleopatra's sails their n.	425:16	n. and neat and. .tall	140:8	Newts, and blind-worms	466:44
n. in order rang'd	351:2	n. deal	408:19	New World: called the N. into	
these to their n. .slunk	347:19	n. every morning	291:4	existence	124:21
wherein the birds make their n.	398:10	n. friend is as n. wine	56:40	New Year: of all the glad N.	536:26
Net: at thy word. .let down the n.	61:27	n. heaven and a n. earth	71:44	N. reviving old Desires	205:8
fain would fling the n.	330:10	n. heavens and a n. earth	55:9	ringing. the N. in	223:10
in vain the n. is spread	49:38	n. is not comparable	56:40	New York: four hundred people in	
laid a n. for my feet	395:18	n. man. .raised up	390:57	N. society	322:15
N. Anything reticulated	277:28	n. nation, conceived in liberty	314:12	little old N.	242:13
they carried a n.	377:11	n. nobility. .act of power	26:42	New Zealand: married and gone to	
Nether: gnaw. .your n. lip	473:13	n. one, straight to the self-same	92:43	N.	146:28
piece of the n. millstone	49:31	n. people takes the land	141:27	some traveller from N.	324:31
within the n. tip	149:16	n. truths. .begin as heresies	266:24	Next: happiness of the n. world	87:7
Nets: fall into their own n.	400:15	N. Way to Pay Old Debts	334:22	n. train has gone	403:18
fine n. and stratagems	245:5	n. wine into old bottles	58:42	n. unto the farthest	199:17
laws are. .n.	499:18	no n. thing under the sun	50:61	n. year's words	197:14
making n., not. .cages	520:40	on with the n.	7:22, 335:4	quit for the n.	442:13
n. of wrong and right	584:19	out of his treasure things n. and		should he need the n.	91:14
tangled in amorous n.	350:11	old	59:31	week after n.	131:27

INDEX

Nexus: sole n. of man	126:6, 127:1	Night (cont.)		Night (cont.)	
<i>Nez: le n. de Cléopâtre</i>	373:22	cloths of n. and light	584:17	making n. hideous	431:32(-432)
Niagara: wouldn't live under N.	127:27	cloud into n.	236:14	mask of n.	477:18
Niamh calling Away	585:7	come, civil n.	478:18	middle of the n.	130:9
Nice: all that's n.	369:12	comes at n. to die	17:26	mirk, mirk n.	32:11
damned n. thing	564:2	come, seeling n.	459:8	miserable n.	476:13
more n. than wise	160:36	come, thick n.	457:3	moon walks the n.	172:2
n. but nubbly	304:10	crown is of n.	524:3	morning cometh, aad also the n.	53:26
n. man.. nasty ideas	520:43	dangers of this n.	388:36	Morning in the Bowl of N.	205:4
n. to get up	310:15	danger's troubled n.	123:12	mushroom of a n.'s growth	186:31
n. unparticular man	236:39	darksome n. be passed	202:25	my n. be turned to day	400:9
n. while it lasted	209:22	day brought back my n.	351:26	mysterious N.!	566:12
she was n... nayed him twice	232:4	day excludes the n.	562:13	naked summer n.	597:16
such a n. young man	360:6	dear N.!	551:20	naughty n. to swim in	453:22
too n. for a statesman	225:27	death-fires danced at n.	149:6	never sees horrid n.	444:23
where n. is nasty	218:6	Desolation! and dim N.!	380:14	n. and day on me she cries	31:3
Nicean: those N. barks	380:17	dim n. of this immortal day	497:16	n. and sleep in the n.	522:7
Nicely: play so n. with their names	474:25	doom'd.. to walk the n.	432:8	n. by n. I look	92:30
Nicely-calculated less or more	577:9	drives N. along with them	205:5	n. cometh	63:33
Nicer: world would be n.	572:23	drown'd with us in endless n.	246:1	n. for the morrow	409:4
Nicest child	88:14	dusky n. rides down the sky	204:37	n. had borne my breath away	252:33
Niche: a God keeps a n.	113:28	each n. above his mound	235:19	n. has a thousand eyes	79:5
within a window'd n.	113:28	each n. upon my knees	204:1	n. has been unruly	458:121
Nicholas: St. N. soon would be		earned a n.'s repose	318:13	n. hath a thousand eyes	321:18
there	356:1	evening must usher n.	491:26	n. in her silence	15:17
Nicholas Nye	171:21	every n. and alle	31:12	n. in the lonesome October	381:1
Nick: Satan, N., or Cloutie	104:4	fair regent of the N.	216:3	n. is as clear as the day	400:9
Nickie-ben: auld N.	104:5	fearless through the n.	35:5	n. is beginning to lower	316:3
Nick-nackets: auld n.	107:22	feed the heart of the n.	524:13	n. is dark	364:10
Nickname is the heaviest stone	240:3	first minute.. n.	185:32	n. is darker now	361:23
Nicknamed Adam	146:16	first sweet sleep of n.	494:7	n. is drawing nigh	34:35
Nicodemus saw such light	551:18	fled the shades of n.	347:36	n. is far spent	66:13
Nidding, nodding in the garden	171:18	fly into the last n.	411:4	n. is fine	130:18
Niece: his sister's husband's n.	128:16	follow, as the n. the day	431:25	n. is good	493:22
Nieces: their nephews and their n.	515:24	from morn to n., my friend	410:2	n. is growing gray	236:18
Nieve: his n. a nit	106:5	from my lonely room this n.	23:16	n. joint-labourer with the day	430:13
Niger: on the left bank of the N.	173:24	from the Field of N.	205:5	n. makes no difference	246:12
<i>Niger: hic n. est</i>	261:15	from the wings of N.	316:7	n. of memories	308:14
Niggers: don't agree with n.	319:19	from this palace of dim n.	478:44	n. of south winds	567:16
whar de good n. go	210:19	get up at n.	515:14	n. of the large few stars	597:16
Nigh: Christ is n.	132:5	gloomy n. embrac'd the place	165:36	n. of time far surpasseth the day	87:18
drawing n. and nigher	88:19	going to run all n.	210:13	n. of weeping	517:2
goeth to hym n.	195:7	golden lamps in a green n.	332:2	N., sable goddess!	587:1
lie a thought more n.	36:21	heaviness may endure for a n.	393:25	n. sank upon the dusky beach	322:18
not come n. him	393:32	he did not die in the n.	359:13	n.'s black agents	459:8
not come n. thee	397:18	her silver lining on the n.	340:12	n.'s black arch	108:9
she must be n.	492:22	honey'd middle of the n.	285:15	n.'s bleak-all black	254:18
slowly she came n. him	30:12	how beautiful is n.	508:12	n.'s candles are burnt out	478:27
so n. is grandeur	199:32	I answered you last n.	88:9	n.'s sweet bird	492:9
them that were n.	67:51	ignorant armies clash by n.	15:8	n.'s swift dragons	467:10
this house as n. heaven	358:5	I'll labour n. and day	90:37	n. that either makes me	473:10
when night is n.	291:20	in an eternal n.	523:24	n. that first we met	37:1
Nigher: knewed the Lord was n.	219:25	in beauty, like the n.	119:1	n. that should banish all sin	223:10
Nigh-related: some poor n. guest	152:21	in freezing winter n.	508:17	n. that wins	521:30(-522)
Night: about the dead hour of the		in hell-black n. endur'd	453:34	n., the shadow of light	522:5
n.	32:4	in hoary winter's n.	508:14	n. urge the morrow	491:26
afraid for any terror by n.	397:18	in love with n.	478:20	n. was made for loving	119:6
after the n.'s shade	467:19	in one n. when he pass'd	344:34	n. we went to Birmingham	141:22
all n. betwixt my breasts	51:42	instalment of n.	237:8	n. when Troy was sack'd	412:10
all n. have the roses heard	536:11	in such a n.	465:17	N. with her train of stars	241:22
all n. long we have not stirred	95:6	in the day, in the n.	568:0	nothing but the n.	263:23
alternate N. and Day	205:20, 30	in the dead of n.	441:9	not n. if Thou be near	291:9
always n. and day	585:12	in the forests of the n.	75:24	now n. descending	381:12
amorous bird of n.	348:38	in the gardens of the n.	81:17	obscurest n. involv'd the sky	159:1
another such a n.	476:13	in the n., my Soul	545:1	o'er n.'s brim, day boils	94:39
as dark as n.	488:22	in the n. of fear	533:28	O for that N.!	551:21
as darker grows the n.	224:10	in the n. time I shall not forget	523:8	of thar n.'s bail	187:4
as n. is withdrawn	81:20	in the silent n.	131:24	oft in the stilly n.	357:13
at n. returning	226:11	into Eternity at n.	125:27	on a shining n.	8:23
bare-bosom'd n.	567:16	in weary N.'s decline	74:22	one ever-during n.	123:19
beloved N.—come soon	495:24	I pass, like n.	150:12	one n. certifieth another	392:32
beyond the night, across the day	528:20	it is cold winter's n.	32:14	one n. or the other n.	208:13
black bat, n.	536:9	know his God by n.	551:18	one winter's n.	366:20
black it stood as n.	346:4	last n... he jested	188:29	on the N.'s Plutonian shore	380:25
black n. doth take away	487:16	last out a n. in Russia	461:25	O thievish N.	340:9
blessed candles of the n.	495:25	laid in the n.	231:33	out of the n. that covers me	241:18
boldly say each n.	158:17	lay hid in n.	382:17	piercing the n.'s dull ear	444:6
borrower of the n.	458:31	let no n. seal thy sense	171:9	poor souls who dwell in N.	74:1
braw brecht moonlecht n.	310:13	let's have one other gaudy n.	425:6	pure from the n.	336:11
brilliant n. in June	377:1	lightning in the collied n.	466:20	returned home the previous n.	98:19
by n. an atheist	587:11	light of the n.	524:13	revelry by n.	113:25
by n. in a pillar of fire	45:50	like quiet n.	402:10	sable-vested N., eldest of things	346:15
by n. on my bed	52:4	like the quarry-slave at n.	98:3	same n. that he was betrayed	390:43
by n. or day	576:1	longest n. in all the year	359:14	sentries of the shadowy n.	355:16
by Silvia in the n.	484:36	long, long n. of waiting	293:1	shades of n. were falling	316:17
calm and silent n.	184:2	long n. succeeds	376:20	shadow of our n.	492:7
cap by n.	224:11	looked forth into the n.	322:20	Shadwell's genuine n.	193:2
Chaos and old N.	345:1	lovely as a Lapland n.	583:2	she all n. long	347:19
choose an everlasting n.	185:23	lovers' tongues by n.	477:27	she gallops n. by n.	477:7
City is of N.	546:29	Love the n.	193:32	ships that pass in the n.	318:10
closed his eyes in endless n.	231:13	makest darkness that it may be n.	398:10	show thy dangerous brow by n.	449:6

INDEX

Night (<i>cont.</i>)		Nightingale (<i>cont.</i>)		Ninety: n. men and more	539:18
silent hours of n.	311:19	n., if she should sing by day	465:22	nurse of n. years	538:27
singeth all n. long	430:20	n. in the sycamore	516:12	Ninety and nine: leave the n.	62:10
sisters Death and N.	567:5	n.'s complaint	494:7	n. just persons	62:12
sleep. . neither n. nor day	456:11	n.'s high note is heard	118:28	Ninety-eight: fears to speak of N.?	267:18
sleeps as may beguile the n.	518:2	N. that in the Branches sang	207:24	Ninety-nine per cent. perspiration	195:22
soft stillness and the n.	405:18	n., that on yon bloomy spray	351:12	Nineveh: one with N. and Tyre	330:25
so late into the n.	119:4	no music in the n.	484:36	Quinquireme of N.	330:20
some n. you'll fail us	95:1	ravish'd n.	421:15	Ninny: to Handel's a mere n.	112:22
son of the sable N.	168:12	roar you as 'twere any n.	466:30	Ninth: n. part. . of a tailor	126:7
spend the n. in mirth	502:22(-503)	save the n. alone	35:17	tilt the n. year	256:14
spend the n. in sleep	168:13	singing of the n.	285:11	Niobe: like N., all tears	430:33(-431)
spirit of N.	195:121	sweetly as a n.	479:4	N. of nations!	114:13
starry n.	498:12	where the n. doth sing	284:17	Niobe: sadder than the N.	
stars of the summer n.l	318:4	whither doth haste the n.	125:10	womb	522:14
startle the dull n.	341:31	Nightingales: Eve's n.	171:1	Nip: I'll n. him in the bud	407:8
steal a few hours from the n.	357:1	n. are singing	197:26, 293:1	Nipped: n. him to the bone	302:27
still nodding n.	507:16	till the n. applauded	94:8	n. with care	338:14
such n. in England ne'er	322:18	Nightly: blue wave rolls n.	118:37	when blood is n.	456:1
tender and growing n.	567:16	n. she sings	478:26	Nipping and an eager air	431:30
that n., that year	254:20	n. sings the staring owl	456:1	Nipple: pluck'd my n. from his. .	
there's n. and day, brother	78:24	n. to the listening Earth	2:26	gums	457:13
things that love n.	453:8	shake us n.	459:4	Nit: his niece a n.	106:5
this ae n.	31:12	visit'st my slumbers n.	348:23	Niti: noctes atque dies n.	320:30(-321)
this closing n.	496:7	Night-mare Life-in-Death	149:13	Nitidum: pinguem et n.	256:27
this n. . is but the daylight sick	465:23	Night-rack came rolling up	293:26	Nitre: with windy n.	509:25
this n. of Spring	213:2	Nights: Alcmena's n.	87:11	Nives: diffugere n.	266:24
this n. thy soul. . required	61:53	Chequer-board of N. and Days	206:28	No: Araminta, say 'N.!	387:17
thou and I this n. maun gae	32:10	chill thy dreaming n.	287:3	cried 'N. more'	244:9
though thou be black as n.	123:20	dew of summer n.	288:13	everlasting N.	127:13
throne. . of N. primeval	381:26	fled Him, down the n.	544:13	Lord N. Zoo	176:4
through the empty-vaulted n.	340:15	God makes sech n.	319:23	N. Bastille! N. Governor Aris!	119:32
through the foul womb of n.	444:6	long, long wintry n.	311:15	n. John!	9:4
through the n. I go	269:31	love not such n.	453:8	n. Manual, n. letters	119:32
through the n. of doubt	35:4	n. are very damp	128:19	n. more of Tom	116:31
thy path is dark as n.	327:3	n. are wholesome	430:20	n. more—Oh, never more!	494:18
'Thy tempests fell all n.	244:18	n. of waking	416:19	n., n., go not to Lethe	287:19
tire the n. in thought	404:5	profit of their shining n.	454:32	n., not in Israel	58:32
'tis a fearful n.	36:32	stand in starless n.	193:30	'N. Party'	335:6
toiling upward in the n.	316:31	to waste long n.	510:16	'N., this morning	88:9
torment of the n.'s untruth	168:12	when n. are lang and mirk	33:2	people cried, 'O N.!	34:27
to rule the n.	44:5	when n. are longest there	401:25	Scylla and Charybdis of Aye	
to the sleeping woods all n.	149:35	winding up. . n. with sleep	444:23	and N.	363:19
touch of Harry in the n.	444:9	Night-season: in the n. . no rest	393:1	Noah: before N. was a sailor	483:30
trailing garments of the N.	316:28	Night-shriek: to hear a n.	401:3	into N.'s ark	162:2
tranced summer-n.	286:8	Night-wind: breath of the n.	15:7	married N.'s daughter	23:27
upon the cheek of n.	477:9	n. brings up the stream	16:4	N. begat Shem, Ham, and Ja-	
upon the n.'s starr'd face	289:5	<i>Nigras feraci frondis in Alcido</i>	260:21	pheth	44:36
upon the wings of n.	478:19	<i>Nihil: tu n. invita dices faciesve</i>		N. he often said	142:12
vile contagion of the n.	449:15	<i>Minerva</i>	256:13	N. spoke him fairly	298:21
voice I hear this passing n.	288:1	<i>Nihil: de n. nihilum</i>	378:5	whereas it is N.	293:9
waters on a starry n.	576:2	<i>Nil: n. admirari</i>	257:1	Nobby: isn't it a n. one	408:17
what hath n. to do with sleep?	340:5	<i>n. desperandum Teucro</i>	258:11	<i>Nobilitate: contendere n.</i>	320:30(-321)
what is the n.?	459:24	<i>n. posse creari de nilo</i>	320:29	Nobility: all were noble, save N.	113:9
what of the n.?	53:26	<i>n. ultra to my proudest hopes</i>	334:24	ancient n.	26:42
when n. darkens the streets	344:35	Nile: allegory on the banks of the		betwixt the wind and his n.	438:33
when n. is nigh	291:10	N.	500:21	deny a God destroy man's n.	25:26
when N. is on the hills	549:2	my serpent of old N.	423:43	fashions men with true n.	331:2
when she deserts the n.	350:23	pour the waters of the N.	128:23	leave us. . our old n.	329:10
where Cressid lay that n.	405:17	Nilus: rather on N.' mud	425:34	new n.	26:42
white in a single n.	114:35	Nimble: has a n. tail	281:19	n. is a graceful ornament	102:25
will not last the n.	339:6	if your heels are n. and light	367:4	n. is of great use	28:33
windy n. a rainy morrow	437:23	merry, n., stirring spirit	455:28	n. of birth. . abate industry	26:43
witching time of n.	435:29	n. fiery. . shapes	442:21	true n. is exempt from fear	445:34
with n. we banish sorrow	248:5	words that have been so n.	37:12	virtue alone is true n.	217:20
with us perpetual n.	282:6	Nimble much than hinds	333:1	Noble: all were n., save Nobility	113:9
womb of uncreated n.	345:19	Nimini-pimini	100:4	amplitude of n. life	402:23
world's last n.	185:17	<i>Nimis: nequid n.</i>	541:27	ashamed with the n. shame	294:3
yet it is not n.	114:6	Nimrod the mighty hunter	44:45	born most n.	371:8
Night-air: burst into the fresh n.	90:24	Nimshi: Jehu, the son of N.	48:27	dearth of n. natures	284:20
Night-cap: bring his n. with him	518:11	that of the son of N.	505:30	Earth has many a n. city	132:4
N. decked his brows	224:11	Nine: by the n. gods	323:10	except for a n. purpose	243:14
Nightcaps: their heads all in n.	127:5	fair N., forsaking Poetry!	75:18	experiment, n. in motive	254:4
Night-dress: lectures in her n.	253:29	his choir, the N.	15:16	fruit. . of n. mind	530:11
Nighted: cast thy n. colour off	430:28	n. days old	368:11	glad to learn of n. men	451:16
Night-flies: buzzing n.	441:41	n. fathom deep	149:7	greatest, most n. . poems	194:11
Night-gown: Caesar, in his n.	449:19	n. worthy	327:15	he was a n. steed	118:13
downstairs in his n.	339:9	n. years a-killing	472:24	Homer. . eminently n.	20:2
Nightingale: all but the wakeful		now some n. moons wasted	469:45	how n. in reason!	433:15
n.	347:19	se'nnights n. times n.	456:11	in a death so n.	351:6
brown bright n.	521:30	that will purchase n.	131:24	man with all his n. qualities	169:5
crave the tuneful n.	189:18	where are the n.?	62:29	more n. than the world	433:8
hark! ah, the N.l	17:11	Nine-and-sixty ways	297:9	my n., lovely, little Peggy	401:37
hundred-throated n.	541:9	Nine-and-twenty knights of fame	417:3	n. and approv'd good masters	469:45
I the n. all spring through	524:13	Nine-fifteen: Romance brought up		n. and nude and antique	522:22
it was the n.	478:26	the n.	298:1	n. and puissant nation	352:15
merl, the mavys, and the n.	187:4	Ninefold harmony	343:17	n. grounds for the n. emotions	412:25
my n.	425:14	Nine hundred rank and file	301:16	N. heart, that harbours	509:23
newe abaysshed n.	138:34	Ninepence: but n. in ready money	2:35	n. living and the n. dead	570:32
N. cries to the Rose	205:12	Nineteen: expenditure n. n. six	174:24	n. lord in the blue riband	100:20
n. does sit so late	332:27	Nine-tenths of Christianity	240:28	n. man. . ignoble talk	530:39

INDEX

Noble (<i>cont.</i>)		Nodding (<i>cont.</i>)		Non-flunkey: <i>one n.</i> , one hero	126:46
n. mind disdains to hide	231:32	n. to its fall	384:5	Nonpareil battalion	174:5
n. minds . . . with their likes	448:31	still n. night	567:16	Nonsense: good lump of clotted n.	194:18
n. nature, poetically gifted	20:5	Noddle: my barmie n.	105:26	grammar, and n.	226:2
n. savage	191:41	Nodosities of the oak	103:30	his n. suits their n.	136:12
n., the grand style	20:5	Nods: horse that stumbles and n.	236:14	no light n. about Miss Blimber	175:6
not be n. to myself	426:2	if Homer . . . n.	256:10	n. of the old women	513:18
old Castilian poor n.	119:24	n., and becks	341:28	round the corner of n.	153:13
only n. to be good	533:38	Reason . . . n. a little	203:20	some n. about sense	514:4
our n. society	178:43	why n. the drowsy Worshipper?	205:7	sounds like n. . . very good law	419:30
silence is most n.	522:9	<i>Nodus: nisi dignus vindice n.</i>	256:5	those extravagancies, and that	
some n. creatures in her	479:19	Noes: honest kersey n.	455:30	n.	139:21
some work of n. note	541:3	Nohow!	130:7	through sense and n.	190:32
that n. men may see	328:1	Noise: above n. and danger	552:1	time and n. scorning	98:15
that n. . . reason	434:14	after n., tranquillity	365:4	trickling n.	155:5
too n. for the world	429:13	barbarous n. environs me	351:18	<i>Nonumque prematur in annum</i>	256:14
virtue . . . makes us n.	38:3	body . . . holds its n.	89:28	Nook: book and a shady n.	571:9
what a n. mind	434:14	chamber deaf to n.	501:27	obscure n. for me	94:22
what's brave, what's n.	425:31	damn'd would make no n.	247:14	Nooks: by many winding n.	484:35
where the n. Infant lay	165:36	didst thou not hear a n.?	458:6	in these Wessex n.	236:42
years of n. deeds	530:14	dumb-shows and n.	434:15	Noon: amid the blaze of n.	350:22
Nobleman: cultivated, underrated		fears no n.	227:10	athwart the n.	151:19
n.	218:17	folly, n. and sin	93:11	bloody Sun, at n.	149:4
king may make a n.	103:27	for the n. of a fly	186:32	by n. . . steal away	244:20
live cleanly, as a n. should	441:6	full of foolish n.	532:20	far from the fiery n.	286:2
what may a N. find to do?	34:5	gone up with a merry n.	394:31	from morn to n. he fell, from n.	
Nobleness: greatest n. principle	126:8	happy n. to hear	262:21	to dewy eve	345:12
n. of life is to do thus	423:14	her n., her crowds	307:5	high n. behind the tamarisks	295:9
N. walks in our ways	83:20	little noiseless n.	286:26	his first minute, after n.	185:32
perfect plainness. perfect n.	20:4	melt, and make no n.	180:24	lying till n.	276:2
that great n. of hers	585:4	most sublime n.	210:7	no morn—no n.!	253:11
Nobler: n. and the manlier one	116:2	n. like of a hidden brook	149:35	n. a purple glow	585:12
n. in the mind to suffer	434:4	n. of battle roll'd	531:20	n. strikes on England . . . n. of my	
n. modes of life	533:20	n. of his waves	395:28	dreams, O n.!	208:5
n. tenants of the flood	161:34	n. of the water-pipes	394:19	not attain'd his n.	246:2
Nobles: false English N.	375:19	n. was in the beast's belly	328:4	o'er Thy glorious n.	551:18
n. and heralds	401:28	no n. here	246:5	pleasant noise till n.	149:35
n. by . . . an earlier creation	325:4	pleasant n. till noon	149:35	Princes ride at n.	171:2
their n. with links of iron	400:27	shunn't the n. of folly	341:13	riding near her highest n.	341:14
their n.-with-links-of-iron	322:24	such a n. and tumult when alive	196:3	shameless n.	312:26
where the wealthy n. dwell	535:3	those who make the most n.	102:20	shown at n. but small	494:6
Noblest: greatest prince . . . the n.	425:28	valued till they make a n.	165:13	when n. is past	397:18
her n. work she classes O	106:2	vi' flichterin n. an' glee	104:33	Noonday: destroyeth in the n.	391:16
love's the n. frailty	192:34	Noiseless: little n. noise	286:26	endless n., glorious n.	91:135
n. motive	121:17	n. tenor of their way	480:5	my heart at some n.	161:32
n. of mankind	2:7	Noises: isle is full of n.	148:26	thy just dealing as the n.	394:4
n. production of human nature	452:8	like n. in a swoond	88:26	tingle to the n. chime	264:2
n. Roman of them all	105:5, 384:9	so full of dreary n.	397:18	Noondays: fire-flames n. kindle	90:39
n. work of God	112:9, 267:16	Noisome: from the n. pestilence	263:2	No one's anybody	218:30
n. work of man	127:12	Noisy: n. bells, be dumb	159:14	Noontide: his listless length at n.	236:12
not a thought, though . . . the n.	450:11	Noil: for shortness call'd N.	213:12	throbbings of n.	92:16
ruins of the n. man	484:22	N. 's damned troopers	90:18	Noose: naked to the hangman's n.	262:12
thinks most, feels the n.	184:7	<i>Nolle: idem velle atque idem n.</i>	415:2	N. of Light	205:4
Nobly: I think n. of the soul	92:17	<i>Nom: que de crimes. en ton n.!</i>	408:15	Nora's heart is lost and won	419:1
let us love n., and live	246:14	Norman: dear Mr. N.	41:28	Norfan: a N., both sides	564:27
n., n. Cape St. Vincent	219:1	No-meaning: channel of n.	363:19	<i>Norma: ius et n. loquendi</i>	255:20
n. wild, not mad	324:21	<i>Nomen: clarum et venerabile n.</i>	320:25	Normal: very type of the n.	268:4
spurn not the n. born	106:15	<i>nostrum n. miscabitur istis</i>	371:23	Norman: Billy the N.	173:16
Nobody: business of n.	97:20	<i>omne capax movet urna n.</i>	259:15	blacksmith like our N. King	294:22
I care for n.	106:15	<i>semper honos n.que. manebunt</i>	553:21	Danish-N.-English	170:13
n. calls you a dunce	585:14	Nominated: so n. in the bond?	465:7	Saxon and N. and Dane	541:18
n. cares for me	220:30	Nomination of this gentleman?	437:30	simple faith than N. blood	533:38
n. gets old and godly	473:19	Nominative: her n. case	370:5	Norman's Woe: reef of N.	318:16
n. I care for comes a-courting	23:1	<i>Nomine: mutato n. de te fabula</i>	261:8	Normans: not like us N.	300:7
n.; I myself; farewell	318:9	<i>Nominis: stat magni n. umbra</i>	320:23	Norway: carl in N.	302:25
n. is on my side	131:17	No-more: also called N.	411:17	to N., to N.	31:24
n. knows where	382:9	<i>Non sequitur</i> —'You are another'	204:28	North: Ariosto of the N.	114:7
n. walks much faster	284:1	Non-commissioned man	295:23	awake, O n. wind	52:8
there's n. at home	526:4	Nonconformist: man must be a n.	200:39	between the N. and the South	213:19
<i>Nocens: nemo n. absolvitur</i>	283:16	N. conscience	569:38	cross it from the n. to the south	438:37
<i>ubi n. absolvitur</i>	261:2	N. Conscience	39:17	farewell to the N.	107:13
<i>Nocitura: n. toga, n. militia</i>	554:23	None: cared for n. of those things	65:3	infect to the n. star	468:13
<i>Nocte: omnes . . . urgentur . . . longa n.</i>	320:30(-321)	flew away n. knows whither	39:29	in the N. . . my nest is made	538:21
<i>Noctes: n. atque dies niti</i>	261:26	if there is n.	107:18	in triumph from the n.	322:25
<i>n. atque dies patet . . . ianua</i>	330:7	I strove with n.	308:25	metropolis of the N.	528:25
<i>n. ceneaque deum!</i>	256:6	never had n.!	517:5	n. of the Fifty-Three	301:3
<i>Noctis: lente currite n. equi</i>	235:14	never n. but she	7:17	n. wind doth blow	368:2
<i>Nocturna versate manu</i>	346:20	n. but the brave	190:34	N. you may run	298:28
Nocturnal: some n. blackness	191:1	b. but thou . . . my paramour	330:6	of Nelson and the N.	122:3
tunes her n. note	479:7	n. can call our power to account	460:24	ship . . . in the N. Country	30:23
Nod: affects to n.	44:33	n. other gods but me	390:5	sun of summer in the N.	538:21
if she chance to n.	18:18	n. resign	268:26	talk slid n.	294:29
in the land of N.	197:3	n. such as knew it of old	523:4	tender is the N.	538:20
n., and bustle by	425:19	n. to call me Charley now	307:19	unripened beauties of the n.	1:17
n. good-bye to Rochefoucauld	204:5	n. to one could sovereignty im-	189:3	west, east, south and n.	334:9
n. unto the world	380:22	pute	323:21	when the wind is in the n.	11:21
Wynken, Blynken, and N.	2:11	n. was for a party	128:28	where's the N.?	383:27
Nodded: while I n.	586:21	perfectly sure I have n.	185:5	wither at the n. wind's breath	241:14
Nodding: if he sees anybody else n.	546:17	save n. of me		without Barry N.	185:8

INDEX

North America: by the Great
Lakes of N. 324:34
Northeast: off at sea n. winds 347:1
North-easter: wild N. 293:12
Northern: as in n. climes 115:8
constant as the n. star 440:30
glorious the n. lights 503:6
on some far n. strand 16:6
religion . in our n. colonies 100:20
St. Andrews, by the N. Sea 309:23
Northland: great akes of the N. 317:20
North-north-west: but mad n. 433:20
North-west: N. passage to the in-
tellectual World 513:19
to the N. died away 92:17
Norval: my name is N. 251:26
Norwegian: tallest pine hewn on
N. hills 344:24
Nos: *n. et mutamur in illis* 372:13
n. mutamur in illis 13:15
Nose: against the blown rose . . stop
their n. 424:20
any n. may ravage 96:34
down his innocent n. 426:31
entuned in his n. 136:20
ever and anon he gave his n. 438:32
final cause of the human n. 153:4
forehead, straight n. 359:10
heaven stops the n. at it 472:36
he cocks his n. 520:53
her n. and chin 108:33
her slender n. tip-tilted 530:6
his n.'s cast is of the roman 208:20
his n. was as sharp as a pen 443:19
if his n. is warm 312:7
many an Aldermanic n. 34:2
Marion's n. looks red 456:1
my n. fell a-bleeding 463:35
n., n., jolly red n. 37:25
o'er a courtier's n. 477:7
on his n. there was a Cricket 311:19
plucks justice by the n. 461:18
provided he minds his n. 312:7
snapped off her n. 368:20
spectacles on n. 427:21
strange as a N. could be 311:17
thine has a great hook n. 74:10
thy n. is as the tower 52:19
unfriendly to the n. 516:18
wipe a bloody n. 215:26
wipe his little n. 34:24
with a snug n. 281:19
with the Luminous N. 311:16
Noselessness of Man 142:6
Noses: athwart men's n. 477:7
haven't got no n. 142:5
n. have they, and smell not 399:4
wearing our own n. 429:28
Nostalgia of the heathen past 310:20
Nostalgie de la boue 21:15
Nostril wide 488:27
Nostrils: into his n. the breath of
life 44:11
whose breath is in his n. 52:32
Nostrum: non n. . . componere 555:28
Not: Archibald—certainly n.! 414:5
easier to say what it is n. 273:13
he said, 'Certainly n.!' 312:18
how n. to do it 175:20
man as he is n. to be 239:18
nay, n. so much, not two 430:33(-431)
n. choose n. to be 254:19
n. men, but measures 101:37
thing that's n. 375:23
thing which was n. 519:19
when what is now is n. 147:11
Notas: non secus ac n. 256:1
Notched and cropt scrivener 306:18
Note: bolder n. than his 380:18
deed of dreadful n. 459:7
deserving n. 246:4
dreadful n. of preparation 444:6
fits my little n. 245:19
from my lowest n. 435:24
give the world to n. 331:2
men and women of no n. 406:4
merry n. 456:1
nightingale's high n. is heard 118:28
n. it in a book 53:37
n. I wanted 268:4
n. most full of harmony 86:32

Note (cont.)

n. this . . . not a n. of mine 468:18
responsive to the cuckoo's n. 231:6
silent n. which Cupid strikes 86:32
simplest n. that swells 231:5
swells the n. of praise 230:2
take n., take n., O world! 472:6
throstle with his n. so true 467:6
tunes her nocturnal n. 346:20
turn his merry n. 427:7
we take no n. of Time 587:2
when found, make a n. of 175:9
with a n. like thine 270:6
world will little n. 314:12
Note-book: set in a n. 451:24
Noted in thy book 395:15
Note-paper: on club n. 542:30
Notes: all the compass of the n. 191:35
both in highest n. appear 123:21
child, . taking n. 107:21
formed, as n. of music are 493:8
Fox's shall the n. rebound 418:5
haste you, sad n. 123:22
hideous n. of woe 116:50
how could thy n. flow 498:9
larks their n. prepare 386:32
meeting soul may pierce in n. 342:7
n. are few! 75:18
n. by distance . . sweet 154:1
n. . . necessary evils 278:22
note this before my n. 468:18
such n. as, warbled 341:19
such were the n. 385:5
these n. intendeth 501:20
these rough n. and our dead
bodies 416:7
these weak n. have sung 410:34
thinks two n. a song 160:22
with mery n. myrthfully 187:4
Nothing: although there's n. in't 117:10
as n., Charles 36:12
believing in n. at all 320:3
better than a good womman? N. 137:37
brought n. into this world 68:51
bury for n. 176:19
death, in itself, is n. 191:33
did n. and desired to do n. 272:27
did n. in particular 219:7
doing n. with . . skill 162:19
do n. and get something 182:26
drawing n. up 163:11
ever do n. but that 485:27
for n. less than thee 184:12
George the Third knew n. 272:27
having n., and yet possessing all 67:20
having n., yet hath all 583:11
his performance . . n. 447:7
I come from n. 338:5
infinite deal of n. 403:1
is it n. to you? 55:23
it was n. more 578:25
I've had n. yet 129:9
knowledge of n. 174:6
knows n. whatever about Thee 305:8
labour of doing n. 511:27
make up one's mind about n. 290:27
needy n. trimmed in jollity 487:14
no n. 119:32
n. a year 542:39
n. a-year, paid quarterly 518:41
n. beside remains 406:15
n. brings me all things 480:30
n. but the night 263:23
n. but what hath been said 109:4
n. can be created out of n. 320:29
n. can be known 113:13
n. can bring back the hour 576:20
n. can come out of n. 378:5
n. can need a lie 243:27
n., can touch him further 439:4
n. comes amiss 479:1
n. did he say 24:4
n. doing 503:14
n. done while aught remains 408:6
n. else saw all day long 286:31
n. extenuate 474:2
n. for n.'ere 403:17
n. for reward 509:32
n. if not critical 470:26
n. in love 460:31
n. in my hand I bring 548:12

Nothing (cont.)

n. is but what is not 456:24
n. is fair or good alone 199:9
n. is here for tears 351:6
n. is so good as it seems 196:32
n. is there to come, and n. past 158:2
N. it set out from 206:21
n. left remarkable 425:20
n. less . . than *whole America* 100:27
n. like it 131:16
n. long 190:22
n. more certain than incertainties 35:20
n. much before 297:2
n.-much-matter-day night 243:5
n. of a name 114:38
n. of itself will come 574:30
n. of myself in me 165:31
n. refuse 190:12
n. shall come amiss 98:15
n. that you oughtn't, O! 221:42
n. that you want 265:1
n. thou elder brother 407:19
n. to do but work 202:14
n. to do to-day 187:20
n. to do with that just man 60:48
n. to do with the case 220:15
n. to say, say n. 154:20
n. to what I could say 129:18
n. was now left but a jail 174:22
n. went unrewarded but desert 190:24
n. we see but means our good 244:23
n. whatever to grumble at 222:1
n. will remain 262:19
n. would it bear 367:7
passages, that lead to n. 230:18
reputed wise for saying n. 462:34
saying something . . n. to be said 270:31
say n., when he has n. to say 274:20
signifying n. 461:4
so I had n. known 472:3
starts for the Dawn of N. 206:20
that he knew n. yet 40:4
that he n. knew 350:12
that n. be lost 63:21
they that starve with n. 403:5
they were n., Sir 273:31
thinking of n. at all 173:13
'tis something, n. 471:30
to airy n. a local habitation 467:24
touched n. that he did not adorn 273:19
to whom n. is given . . . re-
quired 204:16
value of n. 570:1
we are n.; less than n. 306:7
we said n., all the day 184:31
'wot's the good . . ?' . . 'N.!' 142:21
who does n. with a better grace? 586:24
Nothing-much-matter-day-night 243:5
Nothingness: love and fame to n. 289:6
never pass into n. 284:19
Nothings: invulnerable n. 492:6
such laboured n. 382:28
Notice: n. . . you have been pleased
to take 270:18
used to n. such things 235:13
you would hardly n. it 20:27
Noticeable man with large grey
eyes 581:19
Noticed: little n. here 160:33
Noting my step in bliss 81:6
Notion: blunder . . and foolish n. 106:33
Notions: excellent phantasy, brave
n. 280:1
general n. are generally wrong 354:16
Notorious evil liver 390:1
Notus nimis omnibus 422:19
Notwithstanding up 449:25
Nought: counsel of the heathen to
n. 393:36
count for n. what the Greek did
falling into n. 81:1
for n. except for love's sake 88:18
have n. beside 544:15
it is n., it is n. 50:27
n. broken save this body 84:18
n. could be done 34:6
n. did I in hate 473:34
n. for your comfort 140:13
n. is everything 504:0
n. is worth a thought 387:16
n.'s had, all's spent 459:3

INDEX

Nought (*cont.*)
 n. shall go ill 467:12
 struggle n. availeth 147:8
 those who set at n. 505:14
 to do n., almost an act 411:33
 Noun: his being and the n. at once 500:4
 Nouns: n. of number 147:17
 verbs and n. do more agree 238:30
 Nourish: n. a blind life 531:36
 n. all the world 455:23
 Nourished: how begot, how n.? 464:13
 how n. there 574:33
 Nourisher: chief n. in life's feast 458:11
 Nourisheth: lives by that which n. it 424:17
 Nova: *pulchritudo*. . . tam n. 21:22
 Novatur: *rerum summa n. semper* 321:1
 Novel: given away by a n. 290:21
 I've read in many a n. 121:12
 my scrofulous French n. 96:41
 n. cannot be too bad 490:42
 obligation to which . . . hold a n. 268:11
 only a n. 22:22
 supersedes the last fashionable n. 326:11
 when I want to read a n. 181:21
 Novels: Balzac's n. . . one shelf 89:29
 French n., French cookery 542:33
 reading French n. 182:32
 Novelty: create at last this n. 349:23
 n., n. n. 253:31
 November: April, June, and N. 360:5
 Fifth of N. 9:11, 368:13
 no birds—N. 253:12
 N.'s sky is chill and drear 418:1
 nurse N. on . . . June 253:18
 thirty days hath N. 228:4
 Novera: *inimica et infida semper memoriae* n. 414:21
 Novi: *ex Africa semper aliquid* n. 380:1
 Novum: *unctura* n. 255:19
 Now: eternal N. 158:2
 if it be n. 437:34
 in England—n. 92:14
 leave N. for dogs and apes! 91:40
 let me do it n. 232:10
 not n. as it hath been 576:1
 n., and ever shall be 388:14
 n. I may 470:29
 'N. N.!' cried the Queen 130:3
 n.'s the day 107:32
 n. the day is over 34:35
 n. we sha'n't be long 121:26
 when what is n. is not 147:11
 Now-a-days: settled n. 116:23
 Nowhere: circumference is n. 10:17
 n. did abide 149:23
 n. to fall but off 292:15
 n. to go 566:15
 rest n. 370:8
 swear n. 186:17
 Now: *tam n. umida caelo praecipitat* n. *est perpetua una dormienda* 533:26
 Nubbly: nice but n. 132:15
 Nube: *vel atra n. . . vel sole puro* 364:10
 Nude: keep one from going n. 260:14
 noble and n. and antique 292:14
 Nudula: *pallidula rigida* n. 233:19
 Nugas: *meas esse aliquid putare* n. 132:10
 Nuisance: not make himself a n. 338:29
 Null: splendidly n. 535:35
 Nullum *quod tetigit non ornavit* 273:19
 Numbered sense to steel it 289:8
 Number: happiness of the greatest n. 42:21
 it ought to be N. One 129:32
 more by your n., than your light 583:13
 no man could n. 71:3
 not on the n., but the choice 158:16
 nouns of n. 147:17
 n. of a man 71:22
 n. of his name 71:21
 n. of the beast 71:22
 n. the streaks of the tulip 278:15
 n., weight, and measure 77:13
 telleth the n. of the stars 400:21
 wealth, the n., the happiness 101:15
 Numbered: God hath n. thy king-dom 55:42
 n. with the transgressors 54:28
 very hairs . . . n. 58:53
 Numbers: better than n. 167:2

Numbers (*cont.*)
 brings home full n. 467:37
 golden n. 170:21
 greatest happiness for the greatest n. 266:11
 in fresh n. 486:16
 in mournful n. 317:5
 lisped in n., for the n. came 385:25
 liv'd in Settle's n. 381:12
 move harmonious n. 346:20
 opposed n. 444:24
 plaintive n. flow 581:2
 round n. are always false 273:26
 secret magic of n. 86:10
 to n. I'll not be confin'd 570:30
 Numbness: drowsy n. pains 287:22
 Numen: *nullum n. habes* 283:25
 Numerisque *fertur lege solutis* 260:18
 Numerous: as writers become more n. 226:10
 n. piece of monstrosity 86:26
 Numerus: *nos n. sumus* 256:24
 Numine: *quo n. laeso* 553:6
 Nun: if you become a n., dear my daughter the N. 265:24
 quiet as a n. 507:36
 son of N. 577:1
 Nunc: *sit mihi quod n. est* 46:6
 Nunc Dimittis: sweetest canticle is N. 257:11
 Nuncheon: take your n. 26:4
 Nunnery: get thee to a n. 94:37
 n. of thy chaste breast 434:7
 Nuns: among the N. Black 319:10
 n. fret not 502:20
 Nuptials: iteration of n. 578:6
 Nurse: beggar's n. and Caesar's 425:33
 continues what the n. began 192:30
 dear n. of arts 445:10
 dirty n., Experience 530:43
 her best n. Contemplation 340:20
 if you n. a flame 123:4
 London, my most kindly n. 510:21
 nature's soft n. 441:41
 n. for a poetic child 417:22
 n. November on . . . June 253:18
 n. of arms 226:15
 n. of many sentiment 102:12
 n. of ninety years 538:27
 n. sleeps sweetly 162:35
 n. unacted desires 77:19
 old n., Death 241:20
 puking in the n.'s arms 427:21
 scratch the n. 484:31
 sucks the n. asleep 426:13
 this n., this teeming womb 474:22
 too old to fawn upon a n. 474:15
 Nursed: never n. a dear gazelle 177:33, 357:5
 n. amid her noise 307:5
 n. upon the self-same hill 342:11
 Nurseries: n. of all vice 204:19
 N. of blooming Youth 578:12
 n. of heaven 544:10
 Nursery: n.-misshaps 104:31
 n. of future revolutions 102:7
 trod my n. floor 160:30
 Nurses: old men's n. 26:37
 Nursing: lack of woman's n. 365:21
 n. her wrath 108:2
 n. the unconquerable hope 18:15
 Nursling: n. of the Sky 493:1
 n. of thy widowhood 491:16
 Ocean's n., Venice lies 495:1
 Nurslings: n. of immortality 497:2
 win their n. with their smiles 309:5
 Nut: Fairy in a n. 75:15
 Nut-brown: jolly n. bowl 170:24
 spicy n. ale 342:4
 Nutmeg: but a silver n. 367:7
 Nutmegs and ginger 37:25
 Nutrition: draw n., . . . and rot 383:24
 Nuts: before the n. work loose 302:2
 like an ape doth n. 436:9
 n. 326:12
 n. in May 61:23
 Nut-shell: bounded in a n. 433:12
 your n. navies came 296:4
 Nut-tree: I had a little n. 367:7
 Nye: Nicholas N. 171:21
 Nymph: haste thee N. 341:28

Nymph (*cont.*)
 mountain n., sweet Liberty 341:30
 not as a n., but for a reed 332:16
 N., a Naiad, or a Grace 416:16
 n., in thy orisons 434:5
 n. to the bath addressed 497:26
 n., with long dishevel'd hair 488:26
 sweet Echo, sweetest n. 340:13
 to the n. with but one 500:40
 Nympha *pudiva Deum vidit* 165:25
 Nymphs: breasts of the n. 525:6
 N. that reign o'er sewers 150:28
 short leave of your n. 526:23
 Thames, attended by two n. 167:17
 where were ye, N.? 342:17

O

O: O! Sophonisba! Sophonisba! O! 546:28
 this wooden O 443:4
 Oafs: muddled o. 297:16
 Oak: beneath a spreading o. 158:29
 cleave the hardest o. 305:12
 English o. and holly 238:26
 heart of o. are our ships 213:10
 hearts of o. our men 20:20
 hollow o. our palace is 167:21
 many an o. 338:13
 my back unto an o. 32:18
 nodosities of the o. 103:30
 O., and Ash, and Thorn 303:5, 6
 o. and the ash 8:22
 O., Elder, Elm and Thorn 172:6
 our ships were British o. 20:20
 palm, the o., or bays 332:13
 reed is as the o. 430:1
 shadow of the British o. 102:20
 standing long an o. 282:1
 unwedged and gnarled o. 461:31
 Oak-cleaving thunderbolts 453:5
 Oaks: huge o. and old 302:12
 o. . . do not spring up 313:22
 old families last not three o. 87:14
 tall o., branch-charm'd 286:8
 tall o. from little acorns grow 202:16
 Oak-stump: rotted old o. 150:8
 O altitudo: to the O. 86:8
 Oar: bend to the o. 415:6
 galley-slave . . . with his o. 563:12
 wind and wave and o. 535:20
 Oars: feather'd his o. with such skill 173:12
 I took the o. 150:11
 o., and coat, and badge 173:14
 o. were silver 424:6
 our o. keep time 357:16
 Oat-cakes: Calvin, o., and sulphur 504:22
 Oaten: o. stop or pastoral song 153:23
 to mine o. pipe 509:9
 Oath: deny each article with o. 473:14
 good mouth-filling o. 440:7
 hir gretteste o. 136:28
 if ever I utter an o. again 491:3
 I take the official o. to-day 314:9
 not upon o. 272:35
 o., an o., I have an o. in heaven 465:5
 rash o. of virginity 373:8
 sworn a solemn o. 106:21
 to heaven's chancery with the o. 513:20
 Oaths: all o. . . broke to me 475:23
 as many o. as I spake words 453:10
 false as dicers' o. 435:42
 full of strange o. 427:21
 men with o. 24:31
 names God in o. 184:14
 o. are but words 110:46
 o. are straw 443:23
 Oatmeal: upon a little o. 505:26
 Oats: given to horses 277:29
 Obadiah Bind-their-kings 322:24
 Obdurate: if too o. I 516:16
 Obeam: *tecum o. libens* 260:4
 Obedience: approve first thy o. 349:10
 expect more o. 226:36
 fear . . . keeps men in o. 109:31
 honour, love, o. 460:36
 into both that liberal o. 101:13
 my o. then 158:28

INDEX

Obedience (*cont.*)

o. to God 79:14
owe to thyself. .to thy o. 348:11
reluctant o. of distant provinces 324:24
swift in all o. 301:26
Obedient: mild, o., good as He 4:2
o. to Isa Keith 208:24
Obeisance: all trial, all o. 428:28
o. to my sheaf 45:13
Obey: all did o. 189:3
don't o. no orders 295:21
in all my best o. you, madam 430:32
monarchs must o. 193:1
nothing. .with the laws but to o. 202:4
o. God rather than men 64:31
o. th' important call 103:33
o. thy heart 199:12
to love, cherish, and to o. 391:31
to o. is better than sacrifice 47:16
woman to o. 538:24
Obeyed as a son 210:26
Obeying: except by o. her 28:9
Obey's: most when she o. 384:38
she o. him 317:27
Object: by a newer o... forgotten 484:34
conspicuous o. in a Nation's eye 575:11
ev'ry beauteous o. 215:42
for o. strange and high 332:5
his eye on the o. 20:3
hope without an o. 152:18
my o. all sublime 220:12
no o. worth its constancy 495:19
o. of universal devotion 207:25
though mean our o. 579:7
with o. won 500:28
Objected to the use of dynamite 514:3
Objection: no o. to stoutness 218:121
Objects: extracted from many o. 428:16
for o. and knowledge 568:9
o. recognized in flashes 570:26
what o. are the fountains 408:8
Oblation and satisfaction 390:42
Oblations: no more vain o. 52:29
Obligation: because o. is a pain 278:12
I ow'd great o. 401:27
Possession without o. 337:25
Obliged: always o. to go 273:29
ne'er o. 385:29
o. to call it weoman 208:29
o. to stand in starless nights 193:30
Obliging: so o., that he ne'er ob- 385:29
liged 274:5
Oblique: o. praise 490:27
puff o. 332:6
so loves o. 85:14
Obliquely: o. commendeth himself 186:25
o. run 206:18
Obliterated: its all o. Tongue 257:3
Oblitusque meorum 414:21
Oblivio: memoriae noverca, o. 481:17
Oblivion: alms for o. 87:22
bury in o. 493:9
commend to cold o. 481:27
formless ruin of o. 336:22
if I drink o. of a day 87:16
iniquity of o. 427:21
mere o. 423:37
my o. is a very Antony 492:13
o. as they rose shrunk 16:5
o. in lost angels 462:24
razure of o. 414:21
stepmother to memory, o. 460:37
Oblivious: sweet o. antidote 505:24
Oblong into the triangular 228:23
Obnoxious: repeal of. .o. laws 523:11
Obscene: coiled o... serpents 151:19
on o. wings 257:20
Obscurata diu 205:13
Obscure: calm, though o., regions 230:1
destiny o. 96:31
grieved and o. waters slope 336:37
had thee here o. 495:10
he who sits o. 458:21
o. bird clamour'd 475:10
o. grave 94:22
o. nook for me 96:16
o. sequestered state 573:7
suffering is permanent, o. 345:26
through the palpable o. 345:5
Obscured: excess of glory o. 15:8
Obscurely: o. bright

Obscurely (*cont.*)

o. good 1:21
o. wise, and coarsely kind 275:1
Obscurest night involv'd the sky 159:1
Obscurity: decent o. of a learned 217:4
language 575:11
unthought of in o. 255:18
Obscurus: brevis esse laboro, o. fio 417:20
Obsequies: celebrates his o. 87:3
solemnised their o. 166:4
Obsequious Seraphims 431:31
Observance: breach than the o. 428:28
duty, and o. 183:21
Observant of His heav'nly Word 175:14
Observation: bearings of this o. 427:16
cramm'd with o. 153:14
his o. and reading. .the drapery 279:2
o., with extensive view 432:20
youth and o. copied there
Observations which ourselves we 384:21
make 363:22
Observatory: I left the O. 5:27
Observed: o. by Yours faithfully 434:14
o. of all observers 448:27
Observer: he is a great o. 178:25
o. of human n., sir 384:21
partial for th' o.'s sake 51:29
Observeth: he that o. the wind 86:14
Obstinacy: o. in a bad cause 513:4
o. in a bad one 570:18
Obstinate: o. questionings 99:4
one was O. 28:31
Obstruction: consecrated o. 402:9
to lie in cold o. 151:26
Obtain that which he merits 341:1
Obtruding false rules 447:22
Occasion: courage mounteth with 497:7
o. 202:4
Fate, Time, O. 25:38
give o. for your fate 440:9
giveth another o. of satiety 458:12
had o. to be seen 458:19
mellowing of o. 431:24
o. once pass'd by 350:6
O. smiles upon a second leave 178:8
on O.'s forelock. .wait 342:10
on O.'s forelock. .wait 194:6
postponed to some other o. 98:15
sad o. dear 539:12
some o. is presented 436:15
such an o. as this 471:1
take o. by the hand 320:13
Occasions: all o. do inform 445:7
finder-out of o. 400:29
new o. teach new duties 168:9
o. and causes why 43:24
upon their lawful o. 200:23
Occident: yet unformed O. 411:20
Occidental: bright O. Star 414:21
Occidit: o., o. spes omnis 162:3
Occult: bitterness of things o. 472:3
Occupatio: inutilis o. 218:37
Occupation: absence of o. 174:8
Othello's o.'s gonel 316:3
pleasant o. for 355:8
Occupations: let us love our o. 93:1
pause in the day's o. 174:37
Occupés: les Anglais sont o. 167:27
Occupy age with the dream of 210:9
Occur: accidents will o. 43:4
facts. .before they o. 182:8
things that didn't o. 458:15
Occurred: ought never to have o. 16:4
Occurs: what we anticipate seldom 308:28
o. 346:10
Ocean: all great Neptune's o. 343:3
as it draws to the O. 114:27
as the o. murmurs there 493:14
dark illimitable o. 330:11
day-star in the o. bed 114:5
deep and dark blue O. 35:23
Earth and O. seem to sleep 264:10
fall into the o. 235:22
flower—the wind—the o. 562:2
for his fame the o. sea 364:13
from o.'s farthest coast 426:1
glistening Arctic O. 487:12
grasp the o. in my span 114:32
great o. of truth
his legs bestrid the o.
hungry o. gain
I have loved thee, O.!

Ocean (*cont.*)

in th' o.'s bosom unespied 332:1
into the main o. 212:8
is this the mighty o.? 308:129
life on the o. wave 415:11
make the mighty o. 127:33
meteor of the o. air 251:5
o.-floors pave it 495:27
O's child 495:2
O's nursing, Venice 495:1
o.'s wave-beat shore 202:23
old O. smiles 347:2
on one side lay the O. 531:30
on the o. of life we pass 318:10
pride of the o. 489:1
ransack the o. for. .pearl 329:23
read o'er o. wide 309:6
rivers with the o. 495:7
round o. and the living air 582:1
sapless foliage of the o. 496:9
Shepherd of the O. 509:9
sky bounds the o. 80:14
thou, vast o.l 355:15
throned on o.'s wave 493:2
time, and the o. 561:10
to a lifeless o. 151:33
to the wild o. 484:35
unfathom'd caves of o. 230:5
upon a painted o. 149:5
upon the o. green 329:1
use the o. as their road 557:23
where the broad o. leans 220:13
Ocean-cave: dull day in an o. 531:9
Oceanic mind 153:14
Oceans: compendious o. 160:10
swallowing his tea in o. 325:32
Octavia: sober eye of dull O 425:34
Octavos: light o. 164:36
October: bright O.. .misty-bright 146:25
O. 381:1
in the lonesome O. 37:15
leaf still in O. 114:41
Octo-syllabic verse 472:4
Ocular: give me the o. proof 306:21
Odd: creators of o. volumes 466:14
divinity in o. numbers 466:14
good luck. .in o. numbers 202:19
how o. of God 305:10
think it exceedingly o. 130:9
this was o. 130:21
this was scarcely o. 171:17
very o. thing—as o. as can be 546:44
Odd-fellow: desperate o. society 459:24
Odds: almost at o. with morning 166:14
Caesar's; and what o.? 323:17
facing fearful o. 281:8
his power and thine. .no o. 425:29
o. is gone 177:28
what's the o. 335:8
Odds-bobs, sir! 121:6
Ode: I intended an O. 183:16
o., and elegy, and sonnet 276:14
Oderint, dum metuant 145:17
Odes: o. to every zephyr 203:12
quoted o. 538:11
Odi: incredulus o. 256:4
o. et amo 133:18
Odious: o.l in woollen! 384:25
she, and comparisons are o. 184:15
Odisse quem laesis 520:10
Odium: more strength and far less 101:34
o. 258:10
Odoribus: perfusus liquidis. .o. 468:43
Odorous: comparisons are o. 347:5
Odour: o. of joss-sticks 503:17
stealing and giving o. 481:30
Odours: Champak o. fail 494:7
exhales her o. 117:29
gentle o. led my steps astray 497:20
haste with o. sweet 343:10
heavens rain o. on you! 483:25
living hues and o. 496:4
o., when sweet violets sicken 499:1
Sabæan o. 347:1
shakes hands with delectable o. 85:20
vials full of o. 70:42
Odysseus: doomed like O. 586:7
Odyssey: thunder of the O. 309:24
Odysseys: last of all our O. 41:18

INDEX

<i>Oedipus: Davos sum, non O.</i>	541:28	Office (<i>cont.</i>)		Old (<i>cont.</i>)	
O'er: o. and o. the sand	203:23	no o. to go to	480:35	forget that he is o.	308:22
O'erbrimmed their clammy cells	284:11	not afraid to do thine o.	358:7	forty years o.	251:12
O'ercome: partly wi' love o.	106:22	o. and affairs of love	468:12	grand o. man	365:15
O'ercrowe my spirit	438:5	officer and the o.	505:24	growing o. in drawing nothing	163:11
O'erdoing Termagant	434:15	o. he'll hold	84:27(-85)	grow o. along with me!	95:13
O'erdusted: gilt o.	481:22	o. of perpetual president	127:31	grow o. with a good grace	511:21
O'erflow: let your streams o.	332:11	o. opposite to Saint Peter	472:37	half as o. as Time	100:3, 408:8
O'erflowing: without o. full	172:10	single o. . . between them	100:8	head so o. and white as this	453:6
O'erhang his wavy bed	153:24	so clear in his great o.	457:9	heard the o., o. men say	585:19
O'erhanging: brave o. firmament	433:15	to get some o.	473:1	his o. brass	108:27
O'er informed the tenement	100:13	yarely frame the o.	424:7	how subject we o. men	442:14
O'erjoyed was he to find	159:35	Office boy to an Attorney's firm	221:15	humanities of o. religion	152:9
O'erkind: Time, that is o.	205:10	Office boys: by o. for o.	414:22	I am but two days o.	76:12
O'erlace the sea	90:34	Officer: each bush an o.	446:7	I am too o.	28:3
O'erleaps: ambition. . . o. itself	457:9	each captain, petty o.	236:4	I am too o. to fawn	474:15
O'erstep not the modesty of		never more be o. of mine	471:19	I feel chilly and grown o.	97:9
nature	434:16	o. and the office	505:24	if ever I grow to be o.	42:6
O'ertake: I will o. thee, Cleopatra	425:22	Officers: king and o. of sorts	443:10	if I live to be o.	387:2
O'ertook: flighty purpose never is		Offices: cast a longing eye on [o.]	268:24	I grow o.	197:21
o.	460:14	o. both private and public	352:25	I have a liking o. for thee	121:19
O'ertripping: house o. all	90:37	o. . . not derived corruptly	464:1	I know thee not, o. man	442:37
O'ertrip: fearfully o. the dew	405:17	o. of prayer and praise	574:12	I'm not so o.	218:38
O'erwhelm: all the earth o. them	431:19	their functions and their o.	455:22	in judgment o.	463:41
Of: among them, but not o. them	113:51	Official: this high o.	243:3	in the days of o.	296:29
<i>Ofellus: quae praecepit O.</i>	261:22	Official, innocent, sincere	275:1	in the o. time before them	389:10
Off: if honour prick me o.	440:30	Officially: strive o. to keep alive	146:35	is the o. min agreeable?	177:27
nowhere to fall but o.	202:15	Off-shore: Angel of the O. Wind	208:10	it is o. and plain	483:5
o. with his head 129:13, 144:26,	476:22	beat of the o. wind	208:27	last to lay the o. aside	382:29
o. with the old love	7:22, 335:4	Ofspring: o. of cold hearts	102:15	leaving the o.	557:25
walk down again with them o.	238:1	o. of David	72:10	likeness of a fat o. man	439:34
Offal: this slave's o.	433:35	o. of Heaven first-born	346:18	lost lady of o. years	97:18
Offence: after o. returning	350:33	source of human o.	347:26	love everything that's o.	226:43
appear o. in us	449:1	tempt its new-fledg'd o.	224:21	love will change in growing o.	82:2
by whom the o. cometh	59:50	time's noblest o. is the last	43:13	make an o. man young	529:26
confront the visage of o.	435:33	Of: o. in danger, o. in woe	566:11	marry your o. friend's love	96:36
conscience void of o.	405:18	Often: how o. have we done this	492:23	mighty men which were of o.	44:38
do no o.	467:1	Of-times: me o. led	229:16	Mithridates, he died o.	261:26
every nice o. . . comment	451:10	Ogled: sighed and pined o.	543:12	never be o.	263:3
for gave th' o.	102:6	O'Grady: the Colonel's Lady an'		new world which is the o.	528:28
greatest o. against virtue	219:27	Judy O.	208:6	nobody gets o. and godly	585:14
innocent from the great o.	392:33	Oil: anointed my head with o.	393:10	no man would be o.	520:42
my o. is rank	335:17	everlasting o.	340:9	not o., but mellow	378:18
retain the o.	435:34	her mouth. . . smoother than o.	395:13	not persuade me I am o.	486:19
rock of o.	53:13	his words. . . smoother than o.	70:44	not yet o. enough for a man	482:17
satire. . . never resented for an o.	520:35	hurt not the o. and the wine	115:15	now am o.	394:5
that hir was doon o.	137:24	'incomparable o.', Macassar!	48:1	off with the o. love	7:22, 335:4
what dire o.	385:8	little o. in a cruise	215:21, 404:5	o. and haughty nation	340:2
where the o. is	436:38	midnight o.	398:9	o. and tried	374:7
Offences: more o. at my beck	434:9	o. . . a cheerful countenance	55:4	o. and well stricken in age	44:50
needs be that o. come	59:50	o. of joy for mourning	225:25	o. as I am, for ladies' love unfit	102:3
old o. of affections new	488:5	o. vineyard, sugar	159:21	o. before my time	409:28
pardoning our o.	390:45	our wasted o.	39:11	o. block itself	103:28
remember not the. . . o. of my		this o. that I give you	179:5	o. bottles	58:42
youth	393:14	Warren's blackin' or Rowland's	220:12	o. chairs to mend	367:6
Offend: if thine eye o. thee	59:51	o.	421:1	o. claes look amaist as weel	104:34
if this pale rose o.	506:15	with boiling o. in it	504:30	o. companions in adversity	98:4
I'll not willingly o.	562:6	with o. anoint	288:32	o. enough to lap	568:22
o. from want of thought	519:2	without the o. and twopence	341:2	o. familiar faces	308:11
o. one of these little ones	59:49	Oiled: in the o. wards	149:6	o. folks at home	210:16
tender to o.	245:11	Oils: dropt in ambrosial o.	546:6	o. friends are best	422:2
Offended: Deity o.	105:20	like a witch's o.	51:9	o. friends, o. times	226:43
devils being o.	470:25	Oily: fat, o. man of God	400:3	o. gang	143:30
him have I o.	450:16	Ointment: better than precious o.	51:23	O. Hornie, Satan, Nick	104:4
nor be easily o.	562:6	like the precious o.	60:35	o. instinct bring back the o.	
not o. the king	358:8	o. of the apothecary	63:43	names	152:10
o. with 'the divine chit-chat'	306:32	thy name is an o.	63:43	o. is better	61:28
this hand hath o.	105:24	very precious o.	317:20	o. Jack Falstaff	439:37
Offender: hugg'd th' o.	192:6	why was not this o. sold?	280:10	o. know what they want	504:17
Offenders: society o.	219:24	Ojibways: land of the O.	489:24	O. Lady. . . in Danger	222:32
Offendeth: tell how oft he o.	392:34	Old: act. . . o. men so duly	112:26	o. lovers are soundest	563:22
Offending: front of my o.	469:45	all. . . the young can do for the o.	230:42	o. loves endear thee	148:14
most o. soul alive	444:27	all times when o. are good	304:27	o., mad, blind, despised	498:18
o. Adam	443:5	ancient times are only o.	298:19	o. man and no honestest than I	468:42
Offends: o. me to the soul	434:15	Asia. . . is too o.	153:19	o. man, broken	447:3
o. no law	135:17	as o. and as true as the sky	153:19	o. man does not care for	271:23
Offensive: mighty o.	274:27	as o. as he's feeling	153:19	O. Man grey	74:5
Offer: nothing to o. but blood	143:38	as o. as she looks	153:19	o. man in a hurry	143:32
o. young bullocks	395:11	before I'm o.	297:24	O. man Know-All	238:20
Offering: o. Germany too little	362:29	blind, o., and lonely	491:15	o. man. . . so much blood	460:24
o. too little	124:6	born o. and ugly	173:21	o. man's wit may wander	530:1
Offerings: nor fields of o.	47:29	brave days of o.	323:21, 324:1	o. man! 'tis not so difficult	118:11
pale Hecate's o.	458:17	busy o. fool, unruly Sun	186:19	O. Man with a beard	311:2
Offers: life o. —to deny!	236:37	call him not o.	251:11	o. man with an o. soul	119:20
Office: but a losing o.	441:10	considered the days of o.	390:60	o. men and babes	150:15
during his o. treason	190:25	crucify the o. man	406:8	o. men and children	400:25
each in his o. wait	183:21	darling, I am growing o.	242:26	o. men and comets	520:44
form, o., and custom	481:2	don't let the o. folks know	585:15	o. men forget	444:28
from their o. to black funeral	478:33	even the o. are fair	454:15	o. men from the chimney	502:8
insolence of o.	434:4	foolish, fond o. man	104:14	o. men go to death	85:4
in the o. of a wall	474:22	for o. lang syne		o. men's dream	190:18

INDEX

Old (cont.)

o. men shall dream dreams 55:52
 o. men shall reap 323:12
 o. men's nurses 26:37
 o., o. and gay, O so o.! 584:15
 o. o. story 235:10
 o. ones by the hawk .kill'd 375:9
 o. order changeth 531:35
 o. plain men have rosy faces 510:5
 o. plays begin to disgust 202:15
 o. religious factions 101:31
 O. Robin Grey 35:8
 o. times are still new 236:42
 o. times unqueen thee 148:14
 o. times were changed 417:2
 o., unhappy, far-off things 581:2
 o. wine wholesomest 563:22
 o. women (of both sexes) 513:18
 one of them is fat and grows o. 439:15
 one's o. and ugly 156:4
 O, sir! you are o. 452:39
 out of o. felde . . o. bokes 138:23
 poor o. Joe 210:17
 poor o. man 452:42
 rebuild it on the o. plan 338:23
 redress the balance of the O. 124:21
 ring out the o. 533:18
 say I'm growing o. 265:25(-266)
 say of a particular sea. . o. 237:10
 say the o. 158:4
 she was middling o. 298:29
 should o. acquaintance be for-
 got 104:12
 some o. lover's ghost 185:34
 so o., and so profane 442:37
 so o. a ship 208:16
 so o. but she may learn 464:19
 so o. to dote on her 452:23
 so o. . . to keep the peace 477:1
 story always o. and always new 95:39
 sugared about by the o. men 302:5
 summits o. in story 538:14
 that o. man eloquent 351:10
 there I met an o. man 366:23
 there is an o. poor man 427:20
 they shall grow not o. 398:2
 thinking of the o. 'un 72:23
 though I look o. 174:16
 time to be o. 426:36
 to grow o. in Heaven 199:30
 too o. for him 410:34
 too o. to go again to my travels 174:18
 unattractive o. thing 176:9
 very o. are we men 220:16
 weak, and despis'd o. man 171:1
 we that are o. 453:6
 when folks git o. 226:40
 when he is o. . . not depart 238:10
 when he's o., cashier'd 50:30
 when I shall grow o. 469:26
 when it is o. . . drink it 577:25
 when they get to feeling o. 56:40
 when thou art o. 84:14
 when thou shalt be o. 232:2
 when 'tis o. it waxeth cauld 64:18
 when we are o. as you 32:18
 when you are o. and gray 429:31
 when you are o. sit under the 586:21
 shade 175:10
 where de o. folks stay 210:16
 whether it be new or o. 516:21(-517)
 with so o. a head 464:32
 worship of the great of o. 118:10
 you and I are o. 54:3
 you are o., Father William 128:28, 507:33
 you must be very o., Sir Giles 359:8
 you never can be o. 487:29
 young lassie do wi' an o. man 108:26
 you that are o. consider not 441:18
 Old Bailey: bells of O. 368:8
 Old Brigade: boys of the O.? 562:20
 Oldcastle died a martyr 443:1
 Olden; all of the o. time 8:5, 24:8
 evening on the o. 208:6
 Older; know better as they grow o. 414:19
 o. than the rocks 374:11
 richer still the o. 111:24
 Oldest: o. hath borne most 454:28
 o. man he seem'd 580:8

Oldest (cont.)

o. rule in the book 129:32
 o. sins the newest. ways 442:28
 Old-fashioned: small o. book 196:24
 Old-gentlemanly vice 115:27
 Old Hundred: made O. ring 319:25
 Old Kent Road: in the O. 142:23
 Old maid: rich, ugly o. 77:9
 Old Pretender: James II, and the
 O. 233:14
 Old Testament: blessing of the O. 25:18
 Old Year: ringing the O. out 223:10
 O'Leary: with O. in the grave 584:27
Oleum: hoc o. . . mittas in mare 39:1
 Olive: o., alooe, and maize 528:23
 o. grove of Academe 350:11
 Olive-branches: children like the
 o. 399:36
 Oliver Twist has asked for more! 177:36
 Oliver: purple brows of O. 532:22
 red dew of O. 545:7
 Olivia: cry out, 'O.' 482:22
 see O. first 481:31
 Ologies: instructed in the 'o.' 126:32
Olores: inter strepere anser o. 556:7
 Olympian: O. bards who sung 199:20
 O. bolts 180:22
Olympo: Pelion imposuisse O.
viamque adfectat O. 259:27
Olympum: Ossae . . involvere O. 556:12
 Olympus: all O.' faded heirarchy 288:4
 Omar: the diver O. 320:6
 Ombrifuge (Lord love you!) 121:2
 Omega: I am Alpha and O. 70:22
Omen: procul o. abesto! 371:19
quod di o. avertant 145:18
 Ominous vibration of a pendulum 282:18
 Omitted: o., all the voyage 451:29
 o. to mention the fact 128:5
Omnes eodem cogimur 259:4
Omnia: labor o. vicit 556:11
non o. possumus omnes
o. mutari 556:6
o. vincit Amor 25:13
Omniibus: ab o. creditum est 556:8
 Omnibuses: ridden more in o. 553:4
 Omnipotent: defy th' O. to arms 241:3
 Omnipotent: o. but friendless 344:7
 Power, which seems o. 497:14
 squamous, o. and kind 497:17
 Omnipresent: Eno was o. 83:26
Omnis: non o. moriar 514:2
 Omniscience: his specialism is o. 260:16
 o. his foible 188:10
 Omnium: Plantaganet Palliser,
 Duke of O. . . gentleman 549:13
 On: let us pass on! 100:15
 nowhere to stand but o.! 292:15
 o., bacons, o.! 439:6
 o., o. thy way 246:23
 o., o., you noblest English! 443:25
 o., Stanley, o.! 478:32
 o. with the dancel 113:26
 o. with the new 7:22, 335:4
 sit here. . o. and off 128:30
 Sunday that goes o. and o. 208:10
 their utmost up and o. 95:38
 Onaway! Awake, beloved! 318:1
 Once: at o. and ever 151:33
 but o. a year 549:23
 could but have happened o. 97:29
 man can die but o. 442:12
 o. a gentleman 176:3
 o. more into the breach 443:24
 o. more, O ye laurels 342:10
 o. more upon the waters! 113:22
 o. more who would not be a
 boy? 113:14
 o. to every man and nation 320:9
 taste any drink o. 120:4
 that o. had shone 208:10
 through this world but o. 232:10
 to be o. in doubt 471:34
 One: adding o. to o. 91:41
 all the means to make us o. 184:30
 as o. man 46:62
 but o. . . doth hold his place 449:30
 clock struck o. 367:3
 day but o. 79:5
 ever Three and ever O. 361:14
 flee at the rebuke of o. 53:40

One (cont.)

formed . . for o. another 493:8
 for o. in vain 207:29
 God is O. 364:5
 have o. with me wandering 359:5
 he had but o. eye 177:1
 his qualifications?—O.! 84:27(-85)
 I dearly love but o. day 125:19
 I do know but o. 449:30
 incorporate and make us o. 449:16
 in these are o. 81:5
 labour for the o. 115:1
 looking o. way 99:17
 made o. of them 452:9
 members o. of another 67:58
 more than o. a bed 186:8
 none is fairer seen, save O. 376:3
 none to o. . . sovereignty. 189:3
 not three Gods: but o. 388:40
 nymph with but o. 500:40
 of o. to me little remains 540:32(-541)
 o. among a thousand 49:14
 o. and o.-sixteenth is born 6:6
 o. and the fifty-three 539:21
 o. another's best 184:29
 o. a penny, two a penny 368:5
 o. born to love you, sweet! 90:11
 o. by o. back in the Closet 206:28, 29
 o. by o. crept silently to Rest 206:6
 o. damned thing after another 264:25
 o. dissertates, he is candid 93:18
 o. does feel 305:7
 o. especially do we affect 330:13
 o. far-off divine event 533:31
 o. flesh. . two fools 154:32
 o. from other know 324:12
 o. God, o. law, o. element 533:31
 o. God only 146:34
 o. here will constant be 99:35
 o. idea . . wrong 182:28, 273:3
 o. leak will sink a ship 99:28
 o. life for each to give 290:20
 o. man among a thousand 51:15
 o. man . . die for the people 63:42
 o. man in a thousand 302:17
 o. man. . out of ten thousand 433:2
 o. more, and this the last 473:11
 o. more, o. more 473:11
 o. more Unfortunate 252:12
 O., most loving of you all 89:1
 o. near o. is too far 90:10
 o. of Eve's family 252:16
 o. of two bad ways 450:8
 o. of us that hasn't paid 298:22
 o. of us two, Herminius 324:8
 o. of us was born a twin 313:8
 o., on God's side 378:19
 o. per cent. inspiration 195:22
 o. person doing interesting
 actions 28:29
 O. remains 492:15
 o. shall be taken 60:27
 o. sin. . destroy a sinner 90:28
 o. succeeds 528:26
 o. sure, if another fails 96:40
 o. task for all 296:20
 o. that lov'd not wisely 474:2
 o. to come, and o. to go 131:15
 o. to destroy is murder 586:27
 o. to face the world with 94:10
 o. to show a woman 94:10
 o., two, and the third 478:3
 o., two, buckle my shoe 368:6
 o., two! o., two! 129:39(-130)
 o., two, three; go! 233:7
 o., two; thy then, 'tis time 460:24
 o. was beautiful 117:6
 o. way possible 96:18
 o. who never turned his back 97:4
 o. with my kind 536:25
 only o. . . of the contrary opinion 338:26
 only o. thing at once 503:9
 ought to be Number O. 129:32
 our two souls. . which are o. 186:25
 poor wandering o.! 221:29
 putting o. away 478:7
 run by o. and o. 302:23
 so much o. man can do 332:26
 stoppeth o. of three 148:18
 than O. who rose 493:27
 that's all o. 484:29

INDEX

One (<i>cont.</i>)		<i>Opes (cont.)</i>		Oppression (<i>cont.</i>)	
they are o. and o.	90:10	<i>ad summas emergere o.</i>	320:30(-321)	stoop with o.	475:12
they'd eaten every o.	130:21	<i>det vitam, det o.</i>	257:11	through o. . . any plague	398:21
thinking of the old o.	174:16	<i>fumum et o. strepitumque Romae</i>	260:13	Oppressions: else unfelt o.	494:16
thou lov'st the o.	35:19	<i>inter o. inops</i>	260:19	Oppressor: common enemy and o.	101:27
to o. thing constant never	468:20	Ophelia: I lov'd O.	437:24	mighty of the earth, th' o.	350:36
watch with me o. hour	60:42	Ophir: from distant O.	333:20	o.'s wrong	434:4
we are o., o. flesh	349:19	Ophiucus: fires the length of O.	346:6	Opprobrious: without using. . .	194:17
we be of o. blood, thou and I	304:19	Opinion: back'd his o. with quota-	402:1	terms	481:4
went in o. by o.	10:7	tions	27:20	Oppugnancy: meets in mere o.	220:5
when only o. is shining	580:18	better to have no o. of God	473:4	Ops: fugues and 'o.'	86:20
One-and-twenty: when I was o.	262:17	build on thee a better o.	103:10	Optics: in the o. of these eyes	120:6
One-eyed. . . sort o' place	237:11	coquetry of public o.	19:16	Optimist proclaims	514:4
One-goddite: as old a o.	307:26	educated literary and scientific o.	180:22	Opulent Rotunda	554:23
One-horse: o. town	550:29	great organ of public o.	430:12	<i>Opus: hoc o., hic labor est</i>	372:1
wonderful o. shay	251:6	gross and scope of my o.	248:20	<i>iamque o. exegi</i>	554:26
Onion: let o. atoms lurk	423:28	heresy. . . private o.	200:23	Oracle: fast by the o. of God	462:34
tears live in an o.	137:20	imperfect o.	107:10	I am Sir O.	288:6
Onions: wel loved he garleek, o.	97:23	justifies th' ill o.	111:18	Oracles: lively O. of God	157:13
Only: o., o. call me thine	226:36	last o. right	155:3	o. are dumb	343:21
o. sleep!	388:24	of his own o. still	338:26	Oracular: my o. tongue	500:20
o. son. . . father	161:3	of the o. with the learned	508:29	Orange: o. bright like golden	332:2
o. thou, O God	132:21	once a private o.	352:14	lamps	420:9
worship o. thee	348:21	one. . . of the contrary o.	373:8	o. flower perfumes	528:23
<i>Onus: cum mens o. reponit</i>	362:7	o. . . determined by the feelings	338:27	Orange-blossom: of palm, of o.	224:6
Onward: he o. came	350:20	o. . . knowledge in the making	200:37	<i>Orangen: die Gold-O. glühn</i>	96:39
if o. ye will tread	35:1	o. one man entertains of an-	481:23	Orange-pulp: watered o.	368:7
little o. lend thy. . . hand	560:11	other	429:4	Orange-tree: that I were an o.	244:17
o., Christian soldiers	35:4	o. we are endeavouring to stifle	440:11	<i>Orans: aut scribens, aut o.</i>	201:25
o., Christians, o. go	520:29	our own o. from another	80:3	<i>Orare est laborare</i>	13:11
o. goes the pilgrim band	318:13	party is organized o.	457:10	Oration: not studied as an o.	370:18
o., leading up the golden year	320:13	plague of o.!	48:2	Orator: I am no o., as Brutus	450:32
o. through life he goes	24:12	poor itch of your o.	348:30	persuade. . . without an o.	480:5
upward still, and o.	15:24	quite from the main o.	315:5	Orators: our swords shall play the	330:22
Onwards: o. . . always o.	500:29	this fool gudgeon, this o.	172:19	o.	173:33
Ooze: o. and bottom of the sea	205:16	upon the difference of an o.	348:30	object of o.	320:6
o. of their pasture-ground	443:9	Opinions: golden o.	352:14	Orb: changes in her circled o.	477:22
sprawled through the o.	504:13	halt ye between two o.?	315:5	mighty o. of song	574:13
Oozing: I feel it o. out	500:29	killed with your hard o.	112:6	never lighted on this o.	102:11
Wine of Life keeps o.	205:16	laughter at their quaint o.	326:26	not the smallest o.	465:18
Oozy woods	406:9	much writing, many o.	542:1	o. in o.	348:30
Opal: thy mind is a very o.	483:7	new o. are always suspected	190:22	O! you're quite amazing!	311:20
Ope: could not o. his mouth	110:7	public buys its o.	277:5	quail and shake the o.	466:1
when I o. my lips	462:34	so bad as their o.	333:13	this splendid o. . . set	100:9
Oped his ponderous. . . jaws	431:32(-432)	so many men, so many o.	172:19	too vast o. of her fate	16:11
Open: all hearts be o.	390:4	stiff in o.	421:11	<i>Orbis: securus iudicat o. terrarum</i>	21:24
come o. your gates	420:15	this conflict of o.	19:14	<i>si fractus illabatur o.</i>	259:22
gates are mine to o.	300:11	Opium: o. of the people	10:14	Orbit: in its ruddy o.	375:25
great o. spaces	331:13	subtle and mighty o.!	36:3	Orbs: in their glimmering o.	343:14
gross as a mountain, o.	439:23	<i>Opium: das O. des Volkes</i>	520:11	quenched their o.	346:19
her eyes are o.	460:23	Oppenheim, half blind	25:39	Oracles: in Scotland, at the O.	383:27
I take to the o. road	568:3	Opponent: o. of the chosen people	155:24	Orchard: fair with o. lawns	531:37
my sentence is for o. war	345:16	to an o. motives meaner	542:32	like on o. boughs	255:6
of a free and o. nature	470:22	Opportunitate: <i>felix. . . o. mortis</i>	24:28	o. slopes and the Anio	146:13
of an o. and free nature	280:1	Opportunities: make more o.	490:32	picture that o. sprite	249:8
o. and notorious evil liver	390:1	watches all o.	116:28	pleasant o. closes	88:10
o. door for all nations' trade	43:11	woman with fair o.	542:35	sings on the o. bough	92:14
o. face of heaven	289:2	Opportunity: make his o.	28:12	<i>Orai: in faucibus O.</i>	554:27
o. foe may prove a curse	215:24	maximum of o.	192:1	Ordained: o. and constituted. . .	389:54
o., locks	460:1	mortal man such o.	177:42	Angels	391:24
o. my heart	91:6	o. for moralizing	57:11	o. for the procreation of children	66:9
o. not thine heart to every man	50:38	o. makes a thief	102:37	powers that be are o. of God	302:9
o. quickly!	23:23	seducer, o.	143:34	stars, which thou hast o.	85:19
o. rebuke is better	50:44	what a o.	511:11	Ordainer of order	142:26
o. Sesame!	14:3	wisdom. . . by o. of leisure	315:5	Ordainest: King, Who o.	302:13
o. the temple gates	509:12	Oppose: o. every system	431:25	Ordains: o. for each one spot	295:10
o. thy Goethe	127:19	Opposition. . . to o.	434:4	o. us e'en as blind	214:2
o. thy white hand	485:5	to o. everything	265:13	Order: all things began in o.	85:19
o. to me, my sister	52:9	Opposed: new opinions. . . usually	285:35	before the hills in o. stood	562:9
o. unto the fields	582:14	o.	100:9	decently, and in o.	67:4
o., ye everlasting gates	348:28	o. may beware of thee	511:11	good o. is the foundation	102:29
o. . . your living doors	348:28	Opposing: by o. end them	28:23	half of one o., half another	110:34
slumbering in the o. air	152:17	o. one. . . superstition to another	249:13	harmony, o. or proportion	86:32
throw o. the gates of new life	96:25	Opposite: diverse, sheer o.	179:36	in a wonderful o.	389:54
where knock is o. wide	503:5	on the o. quarter	332:6	in all line of o.	481:2
Opened: gates of heaven o.	328:23	Opposition: duty of an O.	181:30	liberty connected with o.	100:13
I o. to my beloved	52:11	'His Majesty's O.'	152:19	old o. changeth	531:35
knock, and it shall be o.	58:19	not in o. to 'em	362:1	ordainer of o.	85:19
my heart new o.	446:24	o. of the stars	54:26	o. . . basis of Empire	156:27
o. not his mouth	54:26	without a formidable O.	350:36	o. is Heav'n's first law	384:3
Open-ey'd conspiracy	479:37	Oppressed: Foal of an o. race!	54:36	o. is not a pressure	214:2
Opening: he has been o. the doors	22:14	heart and voice o.	427:20	o. of your going	459:23
o. of the prison	55:3	he was o.	53:2	o. . . this matter better in France	512:10
o. on the foam	288:1	just men long o.	433:34	ornament to the civil o.	102:25
o. paradise	231:5	let the o. go free	93:14	party of o.	338:28
o. the windows at Randalls	22:15	o. with two weak evils	162:40	set thine house in o.	54:6
Operation: mere mechanic o.	111:12	make o. bitter			
o. of the Holy Ghost	390:41	rumour of o. and deceit			
requires a surgical o.	504:20				
Operations: five o. of the Lord	56:45				
<i>Opes: ab ipso ducit o. . . ferro</i>	260:21				

INDEX

Order (cont.)		Ornaments: hide with o. their		Ought (cont.)	
teach the act of o.	443:10	want of art	382:26	what. I o. to do	101:3
to the prejudice of good o.	5:26	in lieu of many o.	509:15	what things they o. to do	389:28
words in the best o.	153:6	put on o. of gold	47:30	Oughtn't: nothing that you o.	221:42
Ordered my goings	394:12	Ornate: bedeck'd, o., and gay	350:31	Oun: properly based O.	91:42
Ordering: for the o. your affairs	485:27	o. rhetoric	352:28	Ounce of poison in one pocket	324:35
Orders: Almighty's o. to perform	1:11	Pure, O., and Grotesque	29:8	Ounces: tigers, o., pards	347:15
don't obey no o.	205:21	Ornavit: nullum quod tetigit non o.	273:19	Our Father	58:4
work till further o.	206:33	Orotunda: Opulent O.	514:4	Ours: little we see. .that is o.	582:18
Ordinance: God's holy o.	391:30	Orphan: an o., both sides	504:27	they're o.	185:1
God's o.	391:28	o.'s curse	149:22	Ourselves: America is just o.	19:23
Ordinary: above the reach of o.		Orphan-boy: carried by an o.	416:29	by o. betrayed	155:25
men	580:12	o. to read	533:39	enduring power, not o.	20:14
o. young Englishman	19:27	Orphan-child: ostrich an' a o.	300:8	eternal not o.	20:17
Ordo: saeculorum nascitur o.	555:30	Orphan-girl to sew	533:39	in o. are triumph and defeat	317:4
Ordré: l'o. règne à Varsovie	12:17	Orphans: sighs of o.	172:18	in o. that we are thus	470:15
Ore: load every rift. .with o.	291:1	wrong'd o.' tears	334:26	love of o.	239:23
with new spangled o.	343:3	Orpheus: another O. sings again	493:25	not in our stars, but in o.	448:22
Ore rotundo	256:8	feign that O. drew trees	405:20	o. know not	186:25
Oreilles: les o. ennemies	12:19	harp of O.	352:26	o. to know	384:19
Orfèvre: vous êtes o.	353:8	O. with his lute made trees	446:18	phantom of o.	16:10
Organ: as the maiden's o.	482:10	soul of O. sing	341:19	steal us from o.	191:22
every lovely o.	469:16	Orphic: perpetual O. song	497:14	to o. . .consigned	278:20
heav'n's deep o.	343:17	Orthodox: called 'o. divinity'	20:16	truth is within o.	94:14
mellering to the o.	178:7	prove their doctrine o.	110:18	unsafe. .with o.	154:26
most miraculous o.	433:36	Orthodoxy: o. is my doxy	559:31	Ouse: slow winding O.	162:7
o. of public opinion	180:22	O. or My-doxy	126:18	Ousel and the throstlecock	189:18
pealing o. blow	341:24	Ortolans: die eating o.	182:44	Out: bachelors to go o.	196:28
playing of the merry o.	10:14	Oscar: you will, O.	566:10	beat time, o. of time	213:23
seated one day at the o.	402:11	Oserez: n'o. vous	231:36	Betsey and I are o.	125:20
Organically: incapable of a tune	306:4	Osier-isle: guards his o.	546:11	came o. by the same door	206:10, 11
Organism: desire on the part of		Osgam: imponere Pelio O.	556:12	creep a little o., and then	247:12
every o.	111:34	Ossian: could have written O.	271:1	get o., you blazing ass!	121:4
Organize the theatre!	20:6	Ossibus: ex o. ulior	554:21	going o. with the tide	174:39
Organized: minutely o. Particulars	75:7	Ostendis: quodcumque o. mihi	256:4	I can't get o.	512:25
Organized: o. hypocrisy	29:3, 180:18	Ostentation: o. of our love	424:22	immediately go o.	73:28
party is o. opinion	180:34	rite nor formal o.	436:37	in the way, nor o. of the way	136:7
science is o. knowledge	508:21	Ostentatious: elegant but not o.	278:9	know that you are o.	34:29
Organs: dry up. .the o. of increase	452:20	Ostrich: devil an' a o.	300:8	Lord Coodle would go o.	174:4
his owls was o.	176:31	resembled the wings of an o.	326:4	love and murder will o.	154:35
moves with its own o.	424:17	strong the tall o.	503:5	never o. nor in	190:32
Organ-voice: God-gifted o.	529:17	Othello: married with O.	472:37	nor am I o. of it	330:2
Orgunje: past O.	17:28	O.'s occupation's gone!	472:3	not to go o.	352:29
Orguel Common-Room stank	363:20	O.'s visage in his mind	470:10	other o.	142:30
Orient: his chin upon an o. wave	343:124	Other: all o. things give place	215:30	o., damned spot!	460:24
in the o. when the .light	486:12	all o. things, to their destruction	184:6	o., even to a full disgrace	429:18
o. pearl a double row	124:5	at the o. out it wente	138:36	o. of it, as Wind	206:13
your beauty's o. deep	125:9	feel it more than o. people	174:14	o. of it, a tragedy	570:19
Oriental: more-than-o.-splendour	304:15	find o. lands	546:23	o. of sight is o. of mind	147:12
tea, although an O.	142:9	in o. men's minds	306:125	o. of the world!	252:20
with o. scrupulosity	278:11	I the o.	35:19	o., brief candle!	461:4
Oriental make hither	82:8	not as o. men are	62:33	o., vile jelly!	453:35
Oriflamme: be your o. today	323:5	nuisance to o. people	338:29	o. with it, then	127:21
Origin: gift of noble o.	581:17	o. folks have	204:20	shall not be put o.	50:18
nothing. .not Greek in its o.	327:12	o. lips, and o. hearts	98:22	vanity, like murder, will o.	158:26
o. of the fictive picture	268:8	o. things. .all very well	174:35	went o. .with the Stuarts	182:7
stamp of his lowly o.	169:5	o. to the Altar's God	166:13	when the tide's pretty nigh o.	174:39
Original: all things counter, o.	255:3	smite the o. too	251:4	who's in, who's o.	454:19
behold the bright o.	215:16	some did o. things	304:30	wish to get o.	201:11
Eno o.	514:2	sounded. .on the o. side	90:41	Out-argue: we will o. them	273:30
from o. righteousness	401:5	think like o. people	491:12	Out-babying Wordsworth	322:10
in th'o. perus'd mankind	14:24	t'o. dear charmer away	215:4	Outcast: bewep my o. state	486:24
nothing o. . .excepting O. Sin	123:13	t'o. governor	178:20	spiritless o.!	124:9
o. something	123:13	Others: as o. see us	106:33	Outcasts: gather together the o.	400:21
taught O. Sin	91:34	love of o.	239:23	Outcries: what o. pluck me?	305:13
without an o.	233:9	misfortunes and pains of o.	102:31	Outcry of the hunted hare	73:20
Original: l'écrivain o.	136:18	not false to o.	27:37	Out-did the meat	246:15
Originality: fruits of o.	338:30	o. abide our question	17:23	Outface it with their semblances	426:28
without o. or moral courage	489:11	o. .tell the news	77:32	Out-glittering Keats	322:10
Originator: next to the o. . .the first		that o. should build for him	580:6	Outgoings of the morning	395:29
quoter	201:6	Otherwise: so, and no o.	301:10	Outgrave: mome raths o.	129:39
Origo: caelestis o.	554:31	some are o.	211:11	Outgrown: thine o. shell	251:15
Orion: loose the bands of O.	49:24	stars came o.	90:13	Outlawed: [corporations] can-	
Orisons: nymph, in thy o.	424:5	we might be o.	494:15	not. .be o.	148:10
Orlando: run, run, O.	427:23	Otia: deus nobis haec o. fecit	555:16	Outlet: finds no natural o.	150:31
Ormus: wealth of O.	345:14	Otiosum: numquam se minus o. esse	145:9	Outline: demd o.	177:20
Ornament: deceived with o.	464:14	Otiosus: nunquam sis ex toto o.	291:25	Outlines: no o. at all	177:20
for delight, for o.	27:13	Otium: cum dignitate o.	145:22	Outlive: o. this powerful rhyme	487:6
foreign aid of o.	546:19	Otto: in your pipe, my Lord O.	34:22	sure you shall o. this day?	202:1
graceful o. to the civil order	102:25	Oublié: rien appris, ni rien o.	526:17	Outlived the doctor's pill	214:34
greatest defence and o.	73:6	rien o. et. .rien appris	195:1	Outlives: he that o. this day	444:28
hiding. .with fair o.	464:14	Oude: vovi—I've O.	403:11	Outlook that mark	552:10
moment's o.	580:19	Ought: do the things I o.	527:6	Outlove: outsing and o. us	523:5
not a single o.	413:11	not what they o. to be	221:42	Outpost: ultimate o. of eternity	410:31
old o. of his cheek	468:32	hadn't o. to be	238:31	Outpourings: passionate o. of	
o. of a meek. .spirit	70:1	I o., therefore I can	284:6	Euripides	153:12
o. of life	457:11	love. .lyke as we o.	509:5	Outrageous fortune	434:4
o. . .the guiled shore	464:15	not what they o. to do	24:23	Outrageously virtuous	511:22
o. to her profession	99:33	not what we o. to say	454:28	Outredde all. .garden-roses	537:26
rhyme being no. .true o.	343:26	things he plainly o. to have	223:7	Outrun: thou hast o. the constable	110:37
that sweet o. .truth	487:5	we do not what we o.	15:11	Out-scorn the. .wind and rain	453:4

INDEX

Outshine myriads, though bright	344:11	Overtaking: neither o. nor meeting	154:34	Owned: treason is not o.	193:8
Outshone: far o. the wealth	345:14	Overthrow: of God, ye cannot o. it	64:32	Owner: I am the o. of the sphere	199:2
Outside: I support it from the o.	335:21	o. of body and soul	109:22	ox knoweth his o.	52:26
kiss the book's o.	159:29	purpos'd o.	487:23	Owners: down went the o.	218:1
martial o.	426:28	think'st thou dost o.	185:15	Owning: mania of o. things	567:20
o. the fast-closed door	264:12	triumph in his o.	231:32	o. her weakness	252:22
Outsider: busy o.	236:12	Overthrown: our devices still are	435:13	Owens: whom nobody o.	355:16
Outsuing: o. and outlove us	523:5	o.	426:24	Ox: eateth grass as an o.	49:28
Out-soared the shadow of our	492:7	o. more than your enemies	90:15	eat straw like an o.	53:10
night	471:5	Overtook: so soon as the man o.	288:11	fat o. with evil will	50:13
Outsport discretion	152:21	me	441:11	nor his o., nor his ass	390:17
Outstayed his welcome	481:20	Overwhelm myself in poesy	101:23	not muzzle the o.	46:26
Outstretched: with his arms o.	496:10	Overwhelmed all her litter	402:15	o. knoweth his owner	52:26
Outstrip thy skiey speed	17:23	Over-zealous piety	556:27	o., to the slaughter	49:51
Out-topping knowledge	273:30	Oves: enumerat. . . pastor o.	192:45	o. to wrath has mov'd	73:22
Out-vote: though we cannot o.	151:13	Ovid: O., the soft philosopher	138:15	roasted Manningtree o.	439:35
Outward: from o. forms to win	158:1	Venus clerk, O.	453:6	stalled o. and hatred	50:12
in all her o. parts	185:4	Owe: continuest such, o. to thy-	144:1	stands like an o. in the furrow	300:7
my o. soul	148:12	self	348:11	Oxen: lowing of the o.	47:15
not fair to o. view	391:13	happy, o. to God	348:11	many o. are come about me	393:14
o. and visible sign	47:18	I o. you a thousand pound	442:40	more than a hundred pair of o.	264:20
o. appearance	143:12	much I o. to the Lands	393:10	that our o. may be strong	400:17
o. be fair	510:12	o. no man anything	66:11	who drives fat o.	275:23
o. show of things	576:18	o. no man hate	442:12	years like great black o.	584:8
sense and o. things	186:12	we o. God a death	453:6	Oxenford: Clerk. . . of O.	137:5
taper to the o. room	424:28	you o. me no subscription	144:1	Oxford: Half- Way House to	403:5
things o. do draw the inward	74:5	Owed: never. . was so much o.	471:43	Rome, O.	193:24
quality	341:17	Owedst: sleep which thou o.	340:31	in O. made an art	447:10
with my o., a Thistle	186:6	yesterday	318:12	Ipswich and O.!	217:12
Outwatch the Bear	457:11	Owes: by owing o. not	278:24	Koran. . . taught in. . . O.	363:22
Outware: six lustres almost. . . o.	584:19	he o. not any man	452:25	never seen O. since	208:5
Outworn: o. buried age	126:2	he o. something to us	59:55	noon on O. town	39:13
o. heart, in a time o.	480:38	Owest: lend less than thou o.	440:29	O. . . made me insufferable	28:20
Ouvrte aux talents	363:10	pay me that thou o.	340:31	O. . . more attractive	193:25
Oven: heating of the o.	238:5	thou o. God a death	458:28	O. to him. . . dearer	239:19
in the o. for baby and me	93:8	Owing: by o. owes not	460:17	stage coach from London to O.	216:19
Over: after the ball is o.	394:19	Owl: as any noon-tide o.	530:31	to. . . no obligation	548:20
all's o., then	520:13	by a mousing o. hawk'd at	458:28	to O. sent a troop	549:1
all thy waves. . . gone o. me	299:22	clamorous o.	458:13	troops he to O. sent	148:15
half seas o.	178:39	fight. . . against the o.	458:13	Oxford Street, stony-hearted step-	172:18
now it is o.	406:33	it was the o. that shriek'd	229:29	mother	485:26
o. and can't be helped	214:26, 369:10, 208:26	moping o.	403:22	Oxlips: bold o.	460:41
o. hill, o. dale	250:15, 262:7, 420:13	old o. liv'd in an oak	311:24	o. and the nodding violet	203:31
o. the hills and far away	10:15, 250:15, 420:13	O. and the Pussy-Cat	285:12	Oxonian: privileg'd. . . being an O.	17:28(-18)
o. then, come o.	253:9	o., for all his feathers	311:24	Oxus: O., forgetting	17:28(-18)
o. the sea	99:41	o. in an ivy-bush	398:1	shorn and parcel'd O.	428:36
o. the water	204:2	O. looked up to the Stars	540:14	Oyster: o. . . crossed in love	130:15
pleasure of having it o.	301:20	o. that is in the desert	336:9	pearl in your foul o.	176:5
so he passed o.	177:32	Pickwick, the O.	317:23	unselfishness of an o.	130:13
sooner it's o.	189:20	white o. in the belfry sits	151:19	world's mine o.	218:2
'Thou art o. all	344:25	white o. sweeping	150:9	Oysters: all the little O. stood	414:12
view of—of o. the way	8:24	Owl: my little o.!	118:8	by no means unlike o.	178:38
when all have given him o.	95:2	o. Atheism	53:45	four young O. hurried up	490:14
Over-arched: shades high o.	428:25, 442:19	o. whoops to the wolf	495:10	often eaten o.	
Overboard: young fellow fell o.	450:27	Owls: answer'd o. are hooting	351:18	o. . . more beautiful than. . . reli-	
Overbold: drunken and o.	466:41	court for o.	312:20	gion	
Over-bowed by many benedictions	1:13	eagle among blinking o.	39:29	poverty and o.	
Overcame: came, saw, and o.	160:21	o. and cuckoos	311:2	Ozymandias, king of kings	
day he o. the Nervii	263:36	three O. and a Pig	480:14		
Over-canopied with. . . woodbine	320:21	two black o. came	541:25		
Overcast: dawn is o.	63:64	two O. and a Hen	116:50		
our sky was o.	26:39	when o. do cry	101:32		
Overcoat: his o. for ever	66:7	while I live, the O.!	82:27		
only argument. . . put on your o.	459:22	Owl-songs: sadder than o.	334:7		
Overcome: I have o. the world	344:14	Own: all countries. . . his o.	234:14		
nature. . . sometimes o.	345:8	ask for our o.	428:35		
not o. of evil, but o. evil	515:9	beaten men come into their o.	62:63		
o. us like a summer's cloud	583:4	because it is their o.	60:8		
what is else not to be o.	308:10	but mine o.	500:30		
Overcomes: who o. by force	498:6	came unto his o. . . received him	320:11		
Over-driven: only o.	496:8	not	27:7		
Overflow: o. of powerful feelings	339:4	do what I will with mine o.	192:13		
o. thy urn	325:29	I o. the soft impeachment	158:14		
Overflows her bower	300:12	keeping watch above his o.	301:26		
Overgrown with azure moss	468:8	liberal. . . of his o.	230:13		
Overheard: poetry is o.	243:3	makes his o.	408:7		
o. the judgment of posterity	395:17	make the age to come my o.	135:28		
Overland Mail	488:15	make ye sure to each his o.	530:15		
Over-mastered: woman to be o.	116:18	Melancholy mark'd him for	493:4		
Overpaid: grossly o.	330:13	her o.	572:22		
Over-past: until this tyranny be o.	162:10	moments which he calls his o.	373:13		
Over-plus: Will in o.	454:34	most their o.	84:22		
Overpowering knell	497:12	my o., my sweet	188:31		
Over-ruled: will in us is o.	371:4	o. that thou art beautiful	238:12		
Overset: she was o.	292:19	Room of One's O.			
Overshot: study evermore is o.		till the King enjoys his o.			
Oversoar the loftiest star		wiser than their o.			
Overspread the continent		yet can call his o.			
Overtake: I thy fate shall o.		Own-alone: by my o. self			

INDEX

- Pacing side by side 573:13
Pacings: mechanic p. to and fro 535:22
Pacis: longae p. mala 283:10
p.que imponere morem 555:1
Pack: God! I will p. 84:12
huntsman his p. 225:33
p. and label men for God 544:32
p. when it begins to rain 452:38
pour out the p. of matter 424:14
somebody's p. has slid 300:16
that can p. the cards 25:41
Package: Ankworps p. 176:27
Pack-drill for me 295:4
Packed: all carefully p. 128:5
posterity .a p. 359:2
Packs and sets of great ones 454:19
Padded man 537:4
Paddington: as London is to P. 124:14
ever-weeping P. 75:3
Paddle his own canoe 331:10
Paddies: 'ear their p. chunkin' 290:10
p. in a halcyon sea 409:14
Paddling: p. palms 485:6
splashing and p. 88:11
Paddock calls 456:3
Paddocks: cold as p. 247:15
Paddy: O P. dear 9:6
Padlock: your p. on her mind 401:26
Paedobaptist: a P.? 228:1
Pagan: Christian, p., nor man 434:19
find the p.—spoiled 587:17
hard P. world 17:7
I'd rather be a P. 582:18
Page: all about the written p. 586:14
blotted from life's p. 113:20
description the p. gave 203:26
elvish p. fell to the ground 417:24
every p. having an ample marge 531:17
hither, p. 361:20
ho, pretty p. 543:3
knowledge .her ample p. 230:5
one sweet p. 374:23
p. and monarch 361:22
p. to joy 524:29
p. was so besmear'd 119:16
pictures for the p. atone 381:14
sweet Anne P.! 466:3
this indignant p. 76:1
Page: un livre dans une p. 282:11
Pageant: dreary p. laboured 24:2
insubstantial p. 480:8
p. of his bleedin heart 16:8
Pageantry: antique p. 342:17
Pageants: black vesper's p. 425:19
p. of the sea 462:20
Pages: all the p. in a breeze 337:2
untouch'd the p. lie 164:37
Pagets: none of the P. can read 335:26
Pagett, M.P.: was a liar 300:14
Pagoda: old Moulmein P. 299:10, 15
Paian, Apollo 524:21
Paid: Cupid p. 321:14
hasn't p. his fare 298:22
nothing-a-year, p. quarterly 518:41
not p. to think 299:6
not p. with moan 544:2
p. him the Dane-geld 295:18
p. them .things. I never took 396:16
p. the uttermost farthing 57:47
p. thy utmost blessing 171:9
p. with flattery 277:30
p. with sighs a plenty 262:17
we ha' p. in full 301:24
well p. that is well satisfied 465:15
Pail: fetch a p. of water 367:9
frozen home in p. 456:1
kick the empty p. 197:14
Pain: after long grief and p. 536:17
all the p. 521:30
any more p. 71:45
aromatic p. 383:16, 571:19
arrears of p., darkness 95:11
beest. hath no p. 137:20
blest him in their p. 539:19
born in other's p. 544:2
but a dish of p. 547:20
calumny and hate and p. 492:7
costs worlds of p. 333:24
did you feel no p.? 228:6
draw thy breath in p. 438:4
Pain (cont.)
equal ease unto my p. 125:7
eternal P.! 17:12
foolish, as if in p. 141:26
for another's p. 230:30
forget the wandering and the p. 208:4
free from guilt or p. 407:12
gave p. to the bear 326:1
hark—what p.! 17:11
herbs to ease their p. 300:9
I love to give p. 156:4
in company with P. 575:6
inflict p. upon oneself 337:39
in rest from p. 192:36
intermission of p. 422:10
king of p. 524:31
labour we delight in physics p. 458:20
lightly pass the p. 233:3
love that is not p. to hear of 579:36
my heart puts forth its p. 83:17
narcotics, numbing p. 532:4
never inflicts p. 363:25
new grown with pleasant p. 288:7
no living thing to suffer p. 496:21
no p. dear mother now 7:3
no pleasure, nor no p. 421:11
not akin to p. 316:8
not got with p. 518:1
no throbs of fiery p. 275:4
no unnecessary p. 492:23
obligation is a p. 278:12
our Lady of P. 522:24, 26, 523:3, 7
owes its pleasures to another's p. 163:16
p. and grief to me 394:8
p. for heaven 522:5
p. of finite hearts 97:12
p. of truth, to whom 'tis p. 286:16
p. shall not be inflicted 508:22
p. that is all but a pleasure 220:32
p., the bliss of dying! 381:28
p. without the peace of death 122:2
passion, p., or pride 540:26
peril, toil, and p. 240:22
piercing p. 516:16
pleasure .almost to amount to p. 266:7
pleasures banish p. 562:13
reliev'd their p. 224:19
she felt no p. 95:5
sign for the cost and p. 88:12
sorrow, loss, or p. 581:3
sudden cry of p. 512:12
superflux of p. 521:28
sweet is pleasure after p. 101:5
thou certain p. 229:9
though full of p. 345:10
threats of p. and ruin 230:5
three-parts p. 95:15
travaleth in p. together 65:55
turns to pleasing p. 510:3
turns with ceaseless p. 226:4
unnumbered hours of p. 123:2
upon the midnight with no p. 287:32
what p. it is to part! 214:27
what p. it was to drown 476:14
when p. and anguish wring 418:31
wicked to deserve such p. 90:22
without one p. 535:28
with p. purchas'd. inherit p. 454:31
with some p. is fraught 498:9
yearning like a God in p. 285:16
Painful: honest and p. sermon 377:16
no p. inch to gain 147:8
one is as p. as the other 26:3
p. passage 160:14
p. pleasure turns 510:3
p. pre-eminence! 1:18
virtue she finds too p. 384:34
Pains: all p. the immortal spirit 17:24
must endure 26:24
by p. men come to greater p. 308:24
do not take the p. 509:30
double was his p. 561:22
everlasting p. 391:43
for any p. of death 470:3
for my p. a world of sighs 482:18
great p. to con it 570:26
[his] labour for his p. 222:28
his p. were o'er 443:11
his present and your p.
marriage has many p. 278:17
misfortunes and p. of others 102:31
my p. his prey 509:7
no p. with its sums 128:12
p. of hell gat hold upon me 399:5
p. of love be sweeter far 194:2
pays a thousand p. 94:45
pleasure in poetic p. 163:3
stings you for your p. 248:10
uneasy pleasures and fine p. 200:15
Paint: does he p.? 93:49
flinging a pot of p. 412:22
fresh as p. 503:7
grind p., and work 199:33
I cannot p. what I then was 581:26
let her p. an inch thick 437:15
only showed the p. 192:17
p. my picture truly 167:7
p. the lily 115:42, 447:39
p. the meadows with delight 455:35
p. 'em truest 1:12
p. the sable skies 190:4
p. Thy Presence 355:14
putty, brass, an' p. 301:2
Painted: Earth's last picture .p. 303:19
fears a p. devil 458:14
gilded loam or p. clay 474:10
his name p. clearly 128:5
in Grecian tires .p. new 487:3
mirror .not to be p. upon 325:10
old, but p. cunningly 509:22
p. child of dirt 385:31
p. meadow 2:3
p. on the wall 93:34
p. ship, upon a p. ocean 149:5
p. to the eyes 183:11
paltry, foolish, p. things 189:19
she p. her face 48:28
so black as they are p. 315:16
so young as they are p. 39:7
wood p. to look like iron 73:1
Painter: H—the p... a Sussex man? 74:20
I, too, am a p. 157:14
nature's sternest p. 117:20
not a great sculptor or p. 412:23
some great p. dips his pencil 497:24
Painters: I hate all Boets and P. 216:10
only .two p. 566:6
poets, like p., thus unskilled 382:26
Painting: amateur p. in water- 514:26
colour 488:20
p. thy outward walls 177:7
two styles of portrait p. 420:32
whose mother was her p. 434:12
Paintings: heard of your p. too 122:1
Paints: he p. the wayside flower 96:27
I want to know a butcher p. 91:9
modern man who p. 324:12
Pair: aware of a princely p. 351:9
blest p. of Sirens 82:4
court and p. 336:35
ever diverse p. 439:12
fair p. of heels 378:16
fondling of a happy p. 190:34
happy, happy, happy p.! 152:17
nor honey make, nor p. 197:19
p. of ragged claws 218:25
p. of sparkling eyes 428:34
p. of very strange beasts 116:14
p. their rhymes 347:27
sleep on, blest p. 423:14
such a mutual p. 92:37
Paired: hand and brain .p. 304:53
Pal: 'E won't split on a p. 539:12
Palace: cypress in the p. walk 167:21
hollow oak our p. 178:25
in at the p. door one day 534:10
in the lighted p. near 516:2
I will make a p. 286:39
love in a p. 475:10
my gorgeous p. for a hermitage 339:29
opes the p. of Eternity 114:1
p. and a prison 478:44
p. of dim night 113:12
p. of the Soul 77:8
p. of wisdom 286:40
purple-lined p. of sweet sin
strong man armed keepeth his p. 61:46
very stately p. 99:9

INDEX

Palaces: at the Golden P.	507:16	Palmerworm: which the p. hath	55:50	Paper (cont.)	96:41
builds p. in Kingdom come	334:1	left	558:16	on grey p. with blunt type	468:23
cottages princes' p.	463:7	Palms: lift their fronded p.	576:22(-577)	p. bullets of the brain	100:19
dragons in their pleasant p.	53:20	other p. are won	485:6	p. government	416:10
fair, frail p.	3:12	padding p.	149:22	peerless p. peer	445:40
gorgeous p.	480:8	p. before my feet	48:32	Paper-mill: built a p.	248:12
no p. his heart rejoice	223:7	p. of her hands	552:6	Papers they had finished	387:21
old p. and towers	496:8	Palms-trees: City of p.	206:5	Papist: Pundit or P.	310:9
sunshot p. high	82:13	over the scud and the p.	290:10	Paraclete: holy P.	231:20
two-and-thirty p.	289:26	wind is in the p.	430:14	Paradisaical pleasure of the Maho-	545:12
walls, p., half-cities	114:20	Palmy state of Rome	236:38	metans	182:44
Palace-tower: hidden in a p.	498:6	Palpable: almost a p. movement	230:17	Paradise: all P. opens!	349:31
Paladin: starry p.	460:30	clinging to the p.	430:23	Angel of a ruin'd P.	491:20
Palaeozoic: in the P. time	504:13	gross as a mountain, open, p.	345:26	before we go to P. by way of	141:24
Palate: his ample p. took savour	286:11	through the p. obscure	437:37	Kensal Green	347:9
Joy's grape against his p.	287:21	very p. hit	422:20	by some supposed true p.	374:20
no motion of the liver, but the p.	483:9	Palsied: crippled and p. and slain	462:6	cheapen'd p.	107:26
p., the hutch of tasty lust	254:27	p. eld	238:10	desert were a p.	230:30
Palates: never p. more the dug	425:33	Palsy: ole an stricken wid de p.	285:17	destroy their p.	551:16
Palatinus: he saw on P.	323:26	Palsy-stricken, churchyard thing	461:12	dreams of P. and light	151:33(-152)
Pale: at which the world grew p.	279:6	Palter with us in a double sense	537:23	drunk the milk of P.	109:29
behold a p. horse	70:45	Paltered with Eternal God	189:19	England is a p. for women	209:8
edg'd with poplar p.	343:22	Paltry: p., foolish, painted things	425:33	England is the p. of women	38:19
God's p. praetorian	515:3	p. to be Caesar	228(-18)	enjoy p. in the next	74:21
grew p., as angels can	119:25	Pamere: mountain cradle in P.	190:10	Gates of P.	33:2
keeps me p.	459:8	Pampered: God's p. people	64:26	gates o' P.	124:4
large grey eyes and a p. face	581:19	p. Jades of Asia	108:27	heav'nly p. is that place	206:26
make p. my cheeks with care	572:2	Pamphleteer on guano	88:11, 12	Hopes of P.	97:27
men started. . . and turned p.	508:11	Pamphylia: Phrygia and P.	522:2	in P., if we meet	109:29
p. and bloodless emulation	481:5	Pan: buy me a new p.	332:16	Italy a p. for horses	285:31
p. and common drudge	464:16	great god P.	88:4	Jane went to P.	349:29
p., and hectic red	406:4	P. by noon	134:10	leave this P.	209:25
p., and leaden-ey'd	252:24	P. did after Syrinx speed	109:22	life's p., great princess	332:22
p. as thy smock!	473:32	P. is dead!	75:5	live in P. alone	163:6
p. as yonder. . . moon	493:2	Pan: el p. conido	508:13	only bliss of P. . . surviv'd	202:26
p., beyond porch and portal	523:20	Panaces: beyond all their p.	35:18	O P.! O P.!	231:5
p. contented. discontent	280:41	Pancras and Kentish Town	93:22	opening p.	285:32
p. for weariness	495:19	Pander of posterity	109:1	P. for a sect	494:14
p. grew every cheek	324:13	Pandion: King P., he is dead	283:10	P. of exiles, Italy!	346:27
p. grew thy cheek and cold	119:29	Pandion: tap at the p.	285:10	P. of Fools	202:10
p. hands I loved	254:14	Pane: lo p. altrui	149:17	p. to what we fear of death	349:29
p. his uneffectual fire	432:19	Panem et circenses	150:31	p. within thee, happier far	507:11
p. in her anger	466:37	Panes of quaint device	95:15	sole propriety, in P.	172:10
p. prime-roses	485:26	Pang: ghastly p.	402:7	thou hast the keys of P.	516:18
p., unnumber'd beauties	1:17	grief without a p.	544:1	trees of P.	205:23, 24
p. which held that lovely deer	558:11	learn, nor account the p.	224:10	Wilderness. . . P. enow	62:50
p. young curate	222:15	p. as great	217:17	with me in p.	207:13
pink pills for p. people	6:1	p. of all the partings gone	117:25	with P. . . the Snake	493:13
reigns in the winter's p.	485:16	p. preceding death	464:24	wreck of P.	332:22
see thee. . . p. with love	408:4	p. she feels no biting p.	401:31	Parades: two P. 'twere in one	154:23
so thin, so p., is yet of gold	165:21	Pangs: cost. . . Tellus keeper p.	412:8	Paradox: embodied p.	95:16
thy p., lost lilies	187:10	in the sweet p. of it	574:23	p. which comforts	470:28
turn not p., beloved snail	120:24	keen were his p.	107:9	Paradoxes: old fond p.	433:15
where youth grows p.	287:26	more p. and fears	209:18	Parallel: ours so truly p.	119:34
why so p. and wan?	517:10	p. of absence to remove	255:16	Parallels in beauty's brow	487:9
Paled: ribbed and p. in	420:29	p. of disappointed love	20:25	Paramount: mighty p. of truths	574:22
Pale-eyed priest	343:21	p. of dispriz'd love	436:31	Paramour: many a P.	509:33
Pale-faced moon	438:38	p., the internal p., are ready	576:8	none but thou. . . my p.	478:44
Pale-hearted: tell p. fear it lies	460:7	Panic: what a p.	342:31(-343)	to be his p.	510:23
Pale-mouthed prophet dreaming	288:6	Panajandrum: grand P. himself	510:23	Paramours: worn of p.	175:31
Pales: last wave p.	208:6	Pannus: purpureus. . .	493:15	Parasol: your Mama's p. between	554:1
Palestine: in sunny P.	333:20	Pansie: no angels, P.?	280:18	Paratus: in utrumque p.	355:21
Paling: piece-bright p.	255:6	Pansies, that's for thoughts	424:8	Parboiled: my p. head	280:10
Pall: p. thee in the dunnest smoke	467:13	Pansy: p. at my feet	162:2	Parcae thought him one	424:28
Tragedy in sceptred p.	341:18	p. freakt with jet	279:14	Parcel of their fortunes	441:31
when that began to p.	43:1	pretty P.	527:1	Parcelled OXUS	17:28(-18)
Palladium of all. . . rights	282:16	Pant: I p., I sink, I tremble	151:32	Parcels: deals it in small p.	563:24
Pallas: Apollo, P., Jove and Mars	184:2	p. with bliss	425:12	p. of the dreadful Past	555:17
Pallascere: nulla p. culpa	250:18	Pantaloon: lean and slipper'd p.	355:17	Parcere subjectis	149:8
Pallets: upon uneasy p.	441:41	Panted: p. for a liberal profession	174:21	Parched: each throat was p.	337:13
Palliate what we cannot cure	277:24	she spoke, and p.	515:20	Parchment: bound in stale p.	445:38
Pallid: angels, all p. and wan	380:15	Panting: chase a p. syllable	176:11	innocent lamb. . . made p.	445:38
Pallidula ridiga nudula	233:19	p. for a happier seat	176:1	p. . . undo a man	101:1
Pall Mall: shady side of P.	358:19	Pants: as p. the hart	248:23	virtue of wax and p.	258:27
Pall Mall Gazette. . . written by		ride on the p. triumphing	23:11	Pard: bearded like the p.	427:21
gentlemen	542:23	soul aspiring p.	464:22	freckled like a p.	286:37
Palls: everything p.	12:21	Papa: as p. used to say	515:12	Pard-like Spirit	492:2
Palm: bear the p. alone	448:21	his dear p. is poor	455:11	Pardon: bret-ful of p.	137:21
dominion over p. and pine	300:24	made a scene of it with my P.	321:19	God might p. her	198:7
dull thy p. with entertainment	431:25	P., potatoes, poultry	432:22	God p. all good men!	87:32
hard as the p. of ploughman	480:39	word P.	475:6	God p. all oaths	475:23
itching p.	451:10	Papacy: P. . . Ghost of the deceased		if life was bitter to thee, p.	522:13
p. and southern pine	528:23	Roman Empire			
streife with the p.	15:17	Paper: any news in the p.			
sweating p. to p.	260:12	ever blotted p.			
to win the p., the oak	332:13	Golly, what a p.!			
virginalling upon his p.	485:7	he hath not eat p.			
Palmam qui meruit, ferat	362:13	if all the earth were p.			
Palmer: p.'s walking staff	475:10	just for a scrap of p.			
votarist in p.'s weed	340:8	make dust our p.			
Palmerston: the pugilist (Lord P.)	28:25				

INDEX

Pardon (<i>cont.</i>)		Parlour (<i>cont.</i>)		Parted: fool and his words are soon	
kiss of the sun for p.	233:17	walk into my p.	264:23	p.	499:19
of vice. .p. beg	436:3	Parlours: adorn the p. of heaven	567:19	from thy state mine never. .p.	349:18
p. me, thou bleeding piece	450:11	bells in your p.	470:25	or never p.	104:11
'p.', said the Bishop	31:20	Parlous: in a p. state	427:26	p. are those who are singing	79:9
p. something to the spirit of		Parma or Spain. . dare to invade	198:11	p...between twelve and one	443:19
liberty	100:25	Parnaceti for an inward bruise	438:35	p. for ever	418:12
p.'s the word to all	430:6	Parnassus: my chief P.	502:3	way we p.	524:9
they ne'er p.	191:42	Parochial: art must be p.	336:5	when I p. from my dear	263:16
to p. or to bear it	159:31	scorning p. ways	236:20	when one has p. with that	150:4
weep for my p.	425:22	worse than provincial. .p.	268:2	when we two p.	119:29
your p. for too much loving	471:36	Parody: devil's walking p.	140:21	<i>Partem: audi p. alteram</i>	22:2
Pardonable: madness and. .p.	155:27	Parody of literary men	274:31	<i>succedere p... p... dispersit</i>	555:12
Pardoned: more. .than to be p.	280:1	<i>Paroles: les p... déguiser leurs pen-</i>		Parthenia: victim of P.'s pride	215:12
p. and retain the offence?	435:34	<i>sées</i>	577:4	Parthenophil is lost	210:1
Pardoning our offences	390:45	Paronomasia: you catch the p.	120:28	Parthians and Medes	64:26
<i>Pardomera: Dieu me p.</i>	240:27	Parrots: laugh like p.	462:30	Partial: faint and p.	142:4
Pardons: dispenses, p., bulls	346:26	<i>Pars: quorum p. magna fui</i>	553:25	I am p. to ladies	20:27
Pards: Bacchus and his p.	287:28	Parsee from whose hat	304:15	not by p... laws	383:14
tigers, ounces, p.	347:15	Parships: butter no p.	420:7	p. evil universal good	383:21
<i>Parento: nisi p.</i>	28:9	Parson: brandy for the P.	301:18	p. for th' observer's sake	384:21
<i>Parens: magna p. frugum</i>	556:14	drowns the p.'s saw	456:1	Participation of freedom	101:12
Parent: afflicting to a p.'s mind	23:3	his creed no p. ever knew	188:34	Particle: every air-borne p.	268:12
aged p.	175:25	like a p.'s damn	237:2	pushing young p.	221:8
bedside of a sick p.	325:36	Monday is p.'s holiday	519:30	that very fiery p.	116:35
fear is the p. of cruelty	212:7	p. and the p.'s wife	146:32	Particular: Christ's p. love's sake	96:2
on p. knees	279:19	p. and the people his apes	137:22	London p.	173:23
P. of Good	348:4	p. for the Islands of the Blest	302:19	love a bright p. star	423:2
p. of settlement	102:7	p. knows enough	164:9	not in p. will	481:12
perhaps that p. mourn'd	310:2	P. left conjuring	422:7	one p. beauteous star	286:18
put any p. mad	208:21	P. lost his senses	249:5	P. Election	187:7
to lose one p.	569:23	P. might preach	76:4	so singular in each p.	485:27
Parentage: p. is a very important		p., much bemused in beer	385:21	your p. vanity	179:30
profession	489:23	povre P.	137:16, 22	Particularly long and wide	376:9
p. unguessed	302:19	there goes the p.	160:38	Partic'ars: Minute P.	75:7
what is your p.?	482:24	tickling a p.'s nose	477:7	Parties: both p. join'd to do their	
Parents: begin by loving their p.	570:18	Whig in a p.'s gown	276:6	best	111:14
bottle our p. twain	295:15	Parsons: p. are very like other men	139:8	both p. nobly are subdu'd	442:18
her p. was the same	9:18	p. do not care for truth	517:8	p. must ever exist	101:9
joys of p. are secret	26:44	merriment of p.	274:27	Parting: Death is p.	412:15
p. first season us	245:5	Part: bear the longest p.	243:24	do not let this p. grieve thee	10:21
p.' tears	344:28	best of friends must p.	10:21	in every p... an image of death	196:30
p... the Lord knows who	170:14	better p. of valour	441:2	p. hour	16:24
stranger to one of your p.	22:33	bid us p.	546:7	p. is all we know of heaven	180:3
<i>Paridis: iudicium P.</i>	553:8	command of every p.	247:4	p. is such sweet sorrow	478:1
<i>Paries cum proximo ardet</i>	257:8	each man has some p. to play	402:14	p. of the way	553:31
Paris: far away ez P.	319:19	ere we p.	118:6	p.'s well-paid	375:13
Frensh of P. was to his unknown	130:20	every man must play a p.	462:31	rive not more in p.	425:13
good Americans. .go to P. 14:1	570:13	every pleasing, every prudent p.	384:33	their every p. was to die	533:15
good girl's lip out of P.	525:35	few shall p.	122:20	this p. was well made	451:37
last time I saw P.	235:5	freely p. with my glory	244:11	Partings: p. gone and p. yet to be	544:1
no Lord of P., Venyce	195:7	hard to p. when friends are dear	33:14	Partington: Atlantic. .beat Mrs. P.	505:22
<i>P. vaut bien une messe</i>	242:13	heart aye's the p. aye	195:22	<i>Partir: botté et prêt à p.</i>	354:19
P. when he found sleep	584:23	I have forgot my p.	429:18	<i>toujours prêt à p.</i>	209:15
with wanton P. sleeps	486:37	in every friend. .p. of ourselves	386:37	Partition: union in p.	467:9
Parish: all the world as my p.	565:16	know in p., but then	66:46(-67)	Partitions: thin p.	190:13
dandily toss of the p.	409:13	know in p., prophesy in p.	66:45	Partly: man p. is	91:1
his pension from his p.	413:24	let us kiss and p.	189:20	p. she was drunk	106:22
plain as way to p. church	427:18	Love's sweetest p., Variety	185:28	Partner: find yourself a p.	206:33
provided by the P.	390:23	Mary hath chosen that good p.	61:45	his lov'd p.	226:11
<i>Parium: per legale iudicium p.</i>	327:9	minute and unseen p.	315:28	I have a p.	174:34
Park: by p. and pale	540:12	my p. of death	483:6	my p. and my guide	573:26
cot in a p.	309:26	neither p. nor lot in this matter	64:37	Partners, in each other kind	559:6
Neptune's p.	429:29	not p. of their blood	294:30	Partridge: as the p. sitreth	55:21
over p., over pale	466:33	only p. to meet again	215:40	Parts: all his gracious p.	447:34
Park Lane for choice	223:7	ought but death p. thee and me	47:1	different p. of the Empire in..	
Parks: levelled walks through p.	154:13	p., and meet again	112:19	hostility	222:38
p... the lungs of London	379:13	p. at last without a kiss	359:4	dock the smaller p.-o'-speech	120:28
<i>Parler: meus sans p.</i>	553:2	p. in all I have	486:4	if p. allure thee	384:12
Parles: treasonous p.	90:16	p. in friendship	119:8	my p., my title	469:39
Parley-voo: hinky dinky, p.	412:17	p. in making these days memor-		my p. of speech	500:19
Parliament: crop-headed P.	90:16	able	144:7	nothing else but his p.	273:10
made honest by an act of p.	279:32	p. of all that I have met	540:32	p. for the time with reality	144:4
<i>Mob, P., Rabble</i>	147:17	p. of the thousandth p.	428:18	p. of it are excellent!	403:37
no British P. can put them		p. of wisdom	163:31	p. of one stupendous whole	383:18
asunder	388:2	p. to tear a cat in	466:25	p... pretty well for a Lord	273:10
not member of Bristol, but..		put beside his p.	486:20	plays many p.	427:21
of p.	100:14	she hath done her p.	349:2	read only in p.	27:17
P. of man	534:27	take your own p.	78:30	want of p.	272:2
P. speaking through reporters	126:39	this day we must p.	166:24	<i>Parturient montes</i>	255:25
Three Estates in P.	126:49	thou and nature. .so gently p.	426:11	Party: Breitmann gife a p.	313:11
Parliamentary: Bag of P. Elo-		till death us do p.	391:30	called the Conservative, p.	166:26
quence	126:35	too precise in every p.	246:4	educate our p.	180:38
P. government. .impossible	181:1	we two now p.	375:21	forms of p. strife	533:20
Rupert of P. discussion	180:15	what pain it is to p.!	214:27	none was for a p.	323:21
Parliaments: mother of P.	82:19	<i>Partagee: la chose. .la mieux p.</i>	172:27	'No P.' on its flag	335:6
no more P.	281:20	Partake: p. in her rejoicing	352:29	not a select p.	290:27
Parlour: party in a p.	578:27	p. the gale	384:16	of the Devil's p.	77:7
prettiest little p.	264:23	Partaken: mutual and p. bliss	340:37	p. in a parlour	578:27
prison'd in a p.	161:41	Partaker with the adulterers	395:5	p. is organised opinion	180:34
queen was in the p.	368:20	Partakers of thy sad decline	160:23	p. is the madness of many	520:47

INDEX

Party (cont.)

p. of order or stability 338:28
p. of two 82:21
p.-spirit. .madness of many 386:35
p. whose antecedents are 99:42
passion and p. blind our eyes 152:24
sooner every p. breaks up 22:13
stick to your p. 181:16
that p. conquers in the strife 416:24
to p. gave up 225:27
voted at my p.'s call 221:17
where ish dat p. now? 313:11
without p. Parliamentary government. .impossible 181:1
Party-coloured livery 155:27
Parva. .componere magnis 556:24
Parvum. .vidi cum matre legentem 556:4
Parvis componere magna 555:18
Pas: le premier p. qui coûte 170:1
Pass: after we p. the gate 187:11
all ye that p. by 55:23
bid it p. 440:16
bounds which they shall not p. 398:8
cannot p. away 496:1
deeds which should not p. away 113:44
heaven and earth shall p. away 417:25
if he pleaseth, through it p. 244:15
I p., like night 150:12
I shall not p. this way again 232:10
its glories p. away 322:1
I will p. nor turn my face 97:27
I will p. through. .Egypt 45:47
let him p. for a man 463:10
let us p. on! 100:15
lightly p. the pain 233:3
like her, O Saki, you shall p. 207:31
lords of human kind p. by 226:14
make them p. for their own 499:23
never p. into nothingness 284:19
O! let him p. 454:27
p. and speak one another 318:10
p. by me as the idle wind 411:19
p. for forty-three 222:20
p. into her face 581:22
p. it along the line! 300:16
p. it on! 109:1
p. man's understanding 389:42
p. me the can, lad 263:33
p. no criticisms 196:31
p. on, my Queen, forgiven 530:41
p. our long love's day 333:8
p. the hat for your credit 204:20
'P. the mustard' 222:30
p. the rosy wine 177:29
p. through this world but once 232:10
p. was steep and rugged 324:10
pay us, p. us 141:28
roaring through the p. 324:15
ships that p. in the night 318:10
sideways did she p. 298:29
so p. I hostel 540:12
so p. through things temporal 389:41
such as p. on the seas 400:20
that it may not p. away 296:33(-297)
they p. all understanding 267:32
they shall not p. 378:7
though Dynasties p. 236:14
try not the P.! 316:19
ways I keep, and p. 199:3
when thou shalt strangely p. 486:33
will she p. in a crowd? 519:25
Passa: guarda, e p. 168:18
Passage: black p. up to bed 515:26
explaining a p. in the game-act 511:17
fret a p. through it 212:10
North-West p. to the intellectual 513:19
painful p. 160:14
p. through these looms 551:15
p. to remorse 457:3
sweetest p. of a song 338:6
unseen, 'gan p. find 455:17
Passages: all the p. of joy 279:7
cheated into some fine p. 290:15
Johnson hewed p. 154:13
p. that lead to nothing 230:18
Passe: si elle p. son temps de moi 355:3
tout p., .L'art. servit 214:13
tout p., tout casse, tout lasse 121:21
Passed: alike have p. away 337:9
darksome night be p. 202:25
Elijah p. by him 48:10

Passed (cont.)

first heaven. .p. away 71:44
foes saluted as they p. 193:41
glory and loveliness. .p. away 288:28
Israelites p. over 46:39
life has p. with me but roughly 160:25
look with which you p. 375:15
Lord Howard p. away 539:19
p. as a watch in the night 397:15
p. by on the other side 61:40
p. on, rushing 236:29
plucked them as we p. 252:11
so he p. over 99:41
spirit p. before my face 48:48
'Thee. .p. away 573:26
when he p. from Egypt 344:34
when it p. is 138:35
when she had p. 316:13
will have p. away 160:40
Passenger: in the presence of the p. 83:1
Passengers: those first-class p. 209:8
we the p. 264:21
Passer: laissez p. 404:19
Passer mortuus est 132:12
Passer-by: stop, Christian p.! 151:16
you, a p. 404:21
Passeront: ils ne p. pas 378:7
Passerum: adveniens unus p. 38:31
Passes: beauty p. 171:6
everything p. 12:21
graze him as he p. 38:24
he, the singer, p. 336:45
never p. a church 271:6
who p. by this road so late? 11:24
Passeth: fashion of this world p. 66:32
lie that p. through 27:31
one generation p. away 50:59
p. all understanding 68:26, 390:48
p. away as. .a guest 56:26
p. knowledge 67:54
so p. in the passing of a day 509:33
so soon p. it away 397:16
Passi graviora 553:13
Passibus: sequiturque patrem non p. aequis 554:12
Passing: but see her p. by 10:20, 210:5
he could not wait their p. 18:24
on the p. world to turn thine eyes 279:4
p. of the sweetest soul 532:40
P. of the Third Floor Back 269:6
p. the love of women 47:30
p. the love o' women 296:18
p. through nature to eternity 430:29
power is p. from the earth 575:1
so be my p.! 241:23
some cost a p. bell 38:28
speak each other in p. 318:10
we and the. .world are p. by 585:22
Passion: all made of p. 428:28
all p. spent 351:7
bards of P. and of Mirth 284:16
beating of so strong a p. 483:9
breathing human p. 287:11
by p. driven 108:25
chaos of thought and p. 383:22
cows are my p. 175:11
e'er. .felt the tender p. 215:9
eternal P.! 17:12
fat gentleman in such a p. 202:17
govern my p. 387:2
haunted me like a p. 581:26
held in holy p. still 341:9
his p. boiled and bubbled 543:12
his p. shall have spent 534:19
his p. to convey 202:4
if a p. is in you 73:28
I have no p. for it 271:4
in a dream of p. 433:31
infinite p. 97:12
in her first p. 115:38
in love and holy p. 574:8
interval betwixt one p. and another 512:21
keep the p. fresh 337:24
lingring and consumptive p. 202:2
maiden p. for a maid 530:14
no less than action and p. 125:31
no p. .but. .masters the fear of death 26:2
no p. in the human soul 314:1

Passion (cont.)

no p. so. .robs the mind 102:32
not p.'s slave 434:26
one p. doth expel another 135:22
p. and party blind our eyes 152:24
p. ending 435:10
p. for fame 100:11
p. for hunting something 177:39
p. for our temperate kings 537:22
p. for the name of 'Mary' 116:15
p., I see, is catching 450:13
p., pain, or pride 540:26
p. put to use 88:24
P. speechless lies 189:20
p. such it was to prove 105:21
p. that left the ground 89:10
places which pale p. loves 37:37
Queen was in a furious p. 129:13
relieve my p. much 483:1
ruling p.! 173:31
ruling p. conquers reason 384:43
ruling p. strong in death 384:27
sentimental p. 226:28
sick of an old p. 187:8
some bloody p. 473:13
strange fits of p. 581:11
such poor p. 445:30
tear a p. to tatters 434:15
their fury and my p. 467:33
this p. .make a man look sad 73:28
to be in a p. you good may do 542:20
to inspire hopeless p. 435:10
to ourselves in p. .propose 454:23
two extremes of p. 312:28
vows with so much p. 154:31
vulgar expression of the p. 525:17
was not this thy P. 472:30
well-painted p.! 337:42
what is p. but pining? 101:36
what p. cannot Music raise 434:15
whirlwind of p. 423:15
whose every p. fully strives 151:3
win the p. and the life
Passionate: deep affections make him p. 330:24
make p. my sense of hearing 455:6
simple, sensuous and p. 352:28
so p. a love-adventure 306:15
to p. women 584:24
Passionately and irretrievably 411:10
Passione interdum movetur 291:22
Passion-flower at the gate 536:15
Passionless: hopeless grief is p. 88:15
man p.? 497:12
p. bride, divine Tranquillity 535:27
Passions: all other p. fly 507:17
all thoughts, all p. 152:3
desolate p. 266:26
devil to have all the p. 490:16
great when he acts from the p. 181:42
his p. .the better of his creed 513:11
let such angry p. rise 561:25
men of like p. with you 64:52
moderator of p. 559:15
our p. .good servants 313:19
p. spin the plot 336:30
shifts her p. 215:14
their human p. now no more 231:4
thy p., match'd with mine 534:32
various ruling p. 384:35
when p. are no more 557:24
Passion-winged Ministers of thought 491:19
Passive: benevolence of the p. order 337:39
p. resistance of the Tolbooth gate 419:37
Passiveness: wise p. 574:29
Passives: Love's p. 165:27
Passover: Christ our p. 66:28
the Lord's p. 45:47
Passport: his p. shall be made 444:28
Fast: absurd about the p. 39:9
all their glory p. 99:1
day is p. and gone, sweet-heart 32:14
dead P. bury its dead 317:7
dim remembering of a cursed p. 551:13
God cannot alter the p. 111:28
God cannot change the p. 3:5
harvest is p. 55:16
history is p. politics 421:20

INDEX

Past (<i>cont.</i>)		<i>Paterna rura bubus exercet suis</i>	257:22	<i>Patri: sit suo similis p.</i>	133:6
lament the p.	101:33	<i>Pâtes de fôte gras to . . trumpets</i>	505:10	<i>Patria: pro p. mori</i>	259:18
leave thy low-vaulted p.l	251:15	Path: beaten p. to his door	201:22	<i>pro p., pro liberis</i>	415:3
live p. years again	191:34	Christ is the p.	354:11	<i>sed pro p.</i>	363:1
lo, the winter is p.	52:1	dark is his p.	228:21	Patriarch: applies it to a P.	152:27
lo, 'tis p., the winter	334:16	if thou p.	440:7	venerable P.	387:8
many a woman has a p.	509:36	long brown p. before me	568:3	Patriarchs: wives in the p.' days	236:20
mischiefs that is p. and gone	470:5	'midst the twilight p.	153:24	Patrician: regular p.	221:26
nothing p.	158:2	p. before him always bright	575:5	Patrick: no more St. P.'s Day	9:6
o'er the p. its undivided reign	251:11	p. of a . noble Education	352:26	St. P. was a gentleman	42:19
over the trackless p.	238:29	p. of gold for him	94:27	Patrick Spens: ballad of Sir P.	150:30
parcels of the dreadful P.	535:17	p. of the just	49:43	to Sir P.	31:24
p. all dishonour	252:15	p. of thy commandments	399:14	<i>Patrie: enfants de la p.</i>	412:1
P. and the Future are nothing	402:14	p. on the sea's . floor	493:12	Patriot: Idea of a P. King	78:8
p. and to come seem best	441:27	p. through the sad heart of Ruth	288:1	never was p. yet, but was a fool	190:29
p. help . . p. grief	485:12	primrose p. of dalliance	431:23	p. of the world alone	124:11
p. my help . . p. my care	37:21	shew me the p. of life	392:27	repress their p. throats	279:3
p., the distant, or the future	277:39	take the gentle p.	244:12	such is the p.'s boast	226:7
plan the future by the p.	103:6	though thy p. is dark	327:3	sunshine p.	372:23
praise they that will times p.	246:24	vine-sheltered p.	411:16	Patriotic: fights you on p. prin-	490:38
present, p. and future sees	75:23	Pathetic: P. Fallacy	412:26	ciples	216:7
remember not p. years	364:11	that's what it is. P.	339:23	Patriotism: duty and p.	134:2
remembrance of things p.	486:25	Pathless: heav'ns wide p. way	341:14	p. is not enough	272:29
repent what's p.	436:2	pleasure in the p. woods	114:26	p. is the last refuge	376:11
rouse the Echoes of the P.	218:9	Pathos: true p. and sublime	104:23	Patriots: all these country p.	112:27
soul of the whole P. Time	126:27	Paths: all her p. are peace	40:41	blood of p. and tyrants	268:23
thought of our p. years	576:17	bitter p. wherein I stray	300:4	brave men and worthy p.	352:27
time present and time p.	197:4	grubbing weeds from gravel p.	296:32	true p. we	36:20
upon the p. has pow'r	194:21	light unto my p.	399:21	Patron: p. and the jail	279:4
voice of the P.	126:27	make his p. straight	57:28	P. Commonly a wretch	277:30
weary of the p.	493:27(-494)	our opposed p.	375:21	P., one who	270:18
what's p. and what's to come	481:27	p. of glory	230:1	Patronage sway	84:27(-85)
what's p. is prologue	479:35	p. of righteousness	393:10	Patroness: my celestial P.	349:5
when May is p.	125:10	so many p.	568:27	Patrons: drama's p.	279:1
where all p. years are	186:16	through the p. of the seas	392:12	<i>Patronum: optimus omnium's p.</i>	133:1
years that are p.	396:32	trodden p. of men	491:27	Patted: Ethel p. her hair	21:2
Paster: . . the knee of a horse	270:26	Pathway: p. spy	335:28	p. my God on the head	302:29
Pastime: our p. and our happiness	578:20	smote for us a p.	301:25	Patter: unintelligible p.	222:12
take his p. therein	398:11	strew your p. with . . urs	250:31	Pattern: made him our p.	93:3
think it p.	436:39	Patience: abusing of God's p.	465:33	our childhood's p.	4:3
<i>Pastor: ignala al p. con el rey</i>	134:18	all humbleness, all p.	428:28	p. to encourage purchasers	519:16
<i>Pastor: enumerat . . p. oves</i>	402:15	by your gracious p.	469:45	State's p.-man	363:26
Pastoral: cold P.l	287:14	close-lipp'd P.	18:13	thou cunning'st p.	473:11
oaten stop or p. song	153:23	drop of p.	472:34	Pattle: wi' murd'ring p.	107:9
p. heart of England!	404:22	flour of wyfly p.	137:24	Paucity of human pleasures	276:23
<i>Pastores: me quoque dicunt vatem p.</i>	556:7	God . . preacheth p.	244:7	<i>Paucula: nos p. scire</i>	414:21
Pastors: some ungracious p.	431:23	habits of peace and p.	559:15	Paul: by the apostle P.	476:38
spiritual p. and masters	391:7	I laugh'd him out of p.	424:12	P. the aged	60:5
Pastrycook plant	219:13	in pious p.	300:21	stout Apostle P.	298:12
Pastrycooks: hardware-men, p.	307:2	in your p. possess ye your souls	62:42	with St. P. . literary terms	20:9
Pasture: feed me in a green p.	393:10	kingdom and p. of Jesus Christ	70:23	with the charity of P.	143:10
mettle of your p.	443:26	languid p. of thy face	152:10	Paul Revere: ride of P.	317:3
people of his p.	397:28	Lord, have p. with me	59:54	Pauliad: less a Christiad than a P.	237:13
ten thousand beeves at p.	336:42	my p. is now at an end	248:14	Paul's: down by smoky P.	541:23
the Lord my P. shall prepare	21:21	p. and shuffle the cards	134:15	Paunch, tripe, or thairm	106:4
they sell the p.	443:12	p. have her perfect work	69:26	Pauper: only a p.	365:6
Pasture-ground: ooze of their p.	15:24	p. of Job	69:42	<i>Pauperiem: durum . . p. pati</i>	261:4
Pastures: bulls, that walk the p.	336:38	p. on a monument	483:10	<i>pauperum tabernas regumque turris</i>	258:1
in p. green	421:1	p., the beggar's virtue	334:25	<i>Paupertas: nil habet . . p. durius</i>	283:4
on England's pleasant p.	75:16	P., thou young . cherubin	472:34	Pause: how dull it is to p.	540:32(-541)
p. new	343:7	P., to prevent that murmur	351:21	I p. for a reply	450:16
p. of the blessed	362:3	p. will achieve more	102:28	I stand in p.	435:32
pipe me to p. still	254:26	prayer, p., alms	255:6	must give us p.	434:4
Pat: now might I do it p.	435:36	preach'd up p.	402:1	nor made a p.	275:3
p. he comes	452:21	run with p. the race	69:18	p. and ask thyself	175:18
p. it and prick it	368:10	they that have not p.	471:24	p. and puff . . p. again	159:17
there's P. and Mac	305:3	with p. He stands waiting	315:22, 317:13	p. awhile from letters	279:4
with a dext'rous p.	164:8	your energy, your p.	305:1	p. in the day's occupations	316:3
Pat-a-cake: p., p., baker's man	368:10	<i>Patience: grande aptitude à la p.</i>	98:18	p. there, Morocco	463:40
Patch: gain a little p. of ground	436:14	Patient: as p. and as still	502:17	Pauses: happy p.	27:46
p. grief with proverbs	469:12	fury of a p. man	190:30	Faved: p. with broken hearts	318:26
p. up thine old body	441:40	her p. sons	226:13	p. with gold	154:9
potsherd, p., matchwood	255:7	his Mother, who was p.	375:16	p. with the moon	492:29(-493)
while the p. was worn	540:18	kill the p.	26:18	Pavement: archways and the p.	23:22
Patched: but p. with sin	482:13	like a p. etherized	197:15	p. of her Heaven	168:1
peel'd, p., and piebald	381:19	not so p.	441:16	p. of pearl	16:1
Patches: king of shreds and p.	435:50	O soul, be p.	80:18	riches of heaven's p.	345:9
puffs, powders, p.	385:9	p. as the female dove	437:25	surround St. Paul's with a	505:12
thing of shreds and p.	219:15	P., minister to himself	460:37	wooden p.	154:34
Pate: aged old p.	5:10	righteous Judge, strong and p.	392:7	thy cold p. . . a sod	150:28
feather p. of folly	263:18	same bright, p. stars	286:14	Pavements: p. fang'd	585:12
p. of a politician	437:11	soft, meek, p.	170:18	p. gray	414:6
rub my bald p.	387:2	with p. inattention	335:23	Pavender, or pub	493:1
you beat your p.	382:9	yet be p.	537:39	Pavilion: p. of Heaven is bare	543:17
Patent: my p. back again is swerv-	487:22	<i>Patientia: abutere . . p. nostra</i>	145:11	she did lie in her p.	424:6
ing	105:16	<i>levius fit p.</i>	258:26	umpire, the p. cat	309:27
Patently Impossible and Vain	301:21	Patently: take it p.	69:51	Pavilioned in splendour	228:20
<i>Pater: imperiumque p. Romanus</i>	555:8	Patines of bright gold	465:18	Pavilions: evening sky p. it	495:27
<i>habebit</i>	502:20	Patmos: isle that is called P.	70:23		
<i>P. noster qui</i>		<i>Patrem: habere non potest Deum p.</i>	22:1		
		<i>sequiturque p.</i>	554:12		

INDEX

Paving-stones: these gritty p.	299:14	Peace (cont.)		Peace (cont.)	
Pavours cry	202:10	grace be unto you, and p.	70:21	p. on earth, and mercy mild	565:12
Paw: in his p. dandled the kid	347:15	grant us thy p.	389:29	p. on the earth	421:10
p. him with . . institutions	546:44	had Zimri p.?	48:29	p., perfect p.	72:19
p. of hireling wolves	351:30	haunt of ancient P.	537:36	p., retrenchment, and reform	82:18
wolf with privy p.	342:20	hearts at p.	84:21	p. shall go sleep with Turks	475:17
Paweth in the valley	49:26	his goods are in p.	61:46	P., the human dress	77:1
Pawing to get free	348:27	I came not to send p.	59:1	p. to him that is far off	54:34
Pawnce: pretty P.	510:23	if p. cannot be . . with honour	414:1	P. to Mahmud	205:22
Paws: massive p. of elder persons	40:20	if these should hold their p.	62:39	p. to you which were afar off	67:51
oh my dear p.!	128:26	if thou return at all in p.	48:14	p. which the world cannot give	388:35
'Pax vobiscum' will answer all	420:4	I labour for p.	399:25	p. . . with honour	181:10
Pay: bloomin' good p.	301:12	increase of his government and		p. within nor calm around	498:24
cut each other's throats for p.	225:24	p.	53:15	poor, and mangled P.	445:10
devil to p.!	357:21	ingeminate the word P., P.	145:27	preparation of the gospel of p.	68:12
enough to p. for an edition	200:46	in p., Love	417:16	Prince of P.	53:15
even then she had to p.	41:11	in p. there's nothing so becomes	443:24	prosperity, and universal p.	143:31
forbore to p.	300:18	in thy right hand carry p.	440:31	publisheth p.	54:22
for what p.?	413:4	in time of p. thinks of war	109:21	righteousness and p.	397:9
God. . hath in heavenly p.	475:1	into the way of p.	61:15	rust in p.	507:2
I was to p. the piper	155:8	I sez to 'em, 'P., be still.'	294:25	saying, p., p.; when there is no	
I will p. thee all	59:54	I shall have some p. there	585:12	p.	55:14
make me able to p. for it	377:12	is it p.? . . what hast thou to do		seek p., and ensue it	394:2
man cannot choose but p.	374:20	with p.?	48:26	should be p. at home	561:26
now I must p. for my fun	208:3	I speak of p.	441:7	should kneel for p.	479:14
p. as if not paid before	486:25	I will die in p.	572:16	slept in p.	447:4
p. at the Greek Kalends	120:9	join with thee calm P., and		so enamoured on p.	145:28
p. every debt as if God wrote	199:29	Quiet	341:10	soft phrase of p.	469:45
p. for by one and one	302:28	King of p.	244:25	so old. . keep the p.	477:1
p. given to a state hireling	277:31	kiss our lady P.	443:23	star of p. return	123:12
p. glad life's arrears	95:11	laughing heart's long p.	84:18	strike p. to the soul of the man	16:4
p. me that thou owest	59:55	let us have p.	229:3	studying p.	192:13
P. Old Debts	334:22	like the p. of God	267:32	their bodies are buried in p.	57:19
p. — p.!	294:20	love, joy, p., long-suffering	67:46	then had thy p. been as a river	54:20
p. too much for your whistle	211:19	lovers in p.	451:35	there abides a p. of thine	16:17
p. you in the grave	494:19	love thee and thy p.	421:5	they are in p.	56:23
saved the sum of things for p.	264:4	Mercy, Pity, P. and Love	76:18	this p. sleep with her	447:16
sharper spur than p.	215:23	merry songs of p.	447:14	though p. be made. . interest	
smile at us, p. us, pass us	141:28	mind at p.	119:2	that keeps p.	167:10
vow and not p.	51:7	moth of p.	470:11	thousand years of p.	533:20
waxworks, you ought to p.	130:7	mourn thy banish'd p.	506:13	through P. to Light	402:10
we will nothing p.	420:28	mutual cowardice keeps us in p.	274:8	thy mountains also shall bring p.	396:23
when will you p. me?	368:8	my . . p. is broken into pieces	253:6	to a woman trusts his p.	229:16
wonders what's to p.	264:1	never. a bad p.	211:8	to gain our p., have sent to p.	459:14
Payment of half twenty shillings	100:5	news and Prince of P.	209:3	told me words of p.	536:27
Paynim: called each P. voice	123:9	no p. . unto the wicked	54:21	two nymphs. . P. and Plenty	167:17
Paynims: three p., three Jews	327:15	now I see p. to corrupt	349:28	unity, p., and concord	388:53
Pay-roll: ten thousand men on the		offices. . of p. and war	352:25	universal P.	529:30
p.	299:16	O heart, be at p.	584:3	until I come in p.	48:14
Pays: he that dies p. all debts	480:4	on earth p., good will	61:10	wait Thy word of p.	198:16
I scent wich p. the best	319:22	our p. . in impossible things	141:1	weak piping time of p.	476:5
owes not, but still p.	346:31	our p., our fearful innocence	577:16	we love p., not p. at any price	269:19
p. a thousand pains	94:45	pain without the p. of death	122:2	what is p.? Is it war?	173:32
p. him in his own coin	520:29	p. above all earthly dignities	446:25	when p. . broken anywhere	408:23
p. us but with age and dust	405:12	p. among our peoples	301:26	where lazy P.	169:12
p. us poor beggars in red	303:27	p. and felicity	421:5	while he taught you p.	87:38
slave that p.	443:16	p. and rest can never dwell	344:9	whispers p. within	72:19
whoever p. the taxes	298:8	p. and strife	419:28	who desires p., prepare for war	552:16
you p. your money	403:4	p. at the last	364:4	will not fast in p.	164:41
Pea: grapes and green p.	219:13	p. be to this house	61:34	with p. and consolation	331:7
one p. and one bean	312:19	p. between the effect and it	457:3	work us a perpetual p.	343:9
one split p.	543:7	p. be within thy walls	399:31	would I were sleep and p.	478:1
Peace: all her paths are p.	49:41	p. brooded	184:2	wound of p. is surety	481:11
all the p. which springs	358:1	p.; come away	532:39	Peaceably: p. if we can	146:3
arts of war and p.	115:43	p. comes dropping slow	585:12	p. in their habitations	57:16
author of p.	388:25	p., commerce, and honest friend-		Peaceful: in p. thought	1:10
been at p. tonight	449:20	ship	268:21	p. sloth, not peace	345:22
begat habits of p. and patience	559:15	p. divine like quiet night	402:10	so p. rests	381:36
belong unto thy p.	62:40	p. does nothing to relieve	159:26	their p. temple	164:35
beyond these voices. . p.	530:20	p. for evermore	517:3	Peace-maker: 'if' is the only p.	428:38
bring a man p. at the last	394:6	p. for our time. . p. with honour	135:9	Peacemakers: blessed are the p.	57:39
burns lamps of p.	172:6	peaceful sloth, not p.	345:22	Peace-parted: as to p. souls	437:19
calls it—p.	113:4	p., good pint-pot	439:32	Peace: Jimmy Twitcher. . p. me	215:7
calm world and a long p.	440:21	p., hol her victories	351:29	little p. in an orchard	204:3
certain knot of p.	501:26	p., hol the moon sleeps	405:22	nectarine and curious p.	332:17
chastisement of our p.	54:26	p. in a Laranaga	294:31	Peach-blossoms: where the p. blew	309:26
church for p.	80:42	p. in her chamber	410:18	Peacock: as a p.'s tail	119:25
come ye in p.?	418:18	p. in our time	388:24	droops the milk-white p.	539:12
deep dream of p.	265:16	p. in Shelley's mind	494:12	ere Mor the P. flutters	301:27
ended in a little p.	543:16	p. in thy breast	478:1	eyed like a p.	286:37
even lovers find their p.	208:10	p. instead of death	122:16	he is a monstrous p.	585:11
exceeding p.	265:16	p. is come and wars are over	263:29	pride of the p.	77:16
fair p. be to my sable shroud	342:11	P. is crown'd with smiles	552:1	Peacocks: apes, and p.	47:44
first in p.	312:25	p. is in the grave	490:26	p. strutting by	333:20
flower of p.	552:12	p. is of the nature of a conquest	442:18	proud as p.	422:26
for ever hold his p.	391:27	P. is poor reading	236:12	useless; p. and lilies	413:13
for thy p.	413:31	p. is what I seek	16:25	Pea-green: beautiful p. boat	311:24
friendly to p., but not to mel	162:14	P. its ten thousands	387:10	Peak: dwindle, p. and pine	456:11
give p. at home	400:33	p. more destructive	269:19	upon a p. in Darien	288:19
give thee p.	46:10	p. of God	68:26	Peaks: great p. of honour	216:7
God gave her p.	539:12	p. of Jerusalem	399:31	solemn p.	16:14

INDEX

Peal: deep thunder p. on p.	113:31	Peeping in at morn	252:33	Penetrate: seize and clutch and p.	197:34
p. upon our wedding	263:1	Peer: blooms without a p.	107:30	Penetrating: p. judgement without	
wildest p. for years	249:5	daffodils begin to p.	485:16	..sature	223:9
Pealing: p. anthem	230:2	hath not left his p.	342:10	sheer, p. power	19:19
p. up to the sunny sky	535:39	nor p. nor prince can buy	124:5	Peneus: new P.	493:25
Pear: cherry and hoary p.	82:7	peerless paper p.	416:10	Penitence: my thread-bare P.	207:21
golden p.	367:7	peerless p. Lord Peter	315:14	Penknife: saw me take out my p.	519:10
on a Catherine p.	517:13	rhyming p.	385:21	Penman: demoniac-seraphic p.'s	
Pearl: barbaric p. and gold	345:14	worthy p.	471:11	latest	97:17
heaps of p.	476:14	Peerage: Charlemain with all his p.	345:4	Penned: ditties highly p.	440:4
no such p. in any gulf	525:3	p. or Westminster Abbey	362:18	excellently well p.	482:18
p. in every cowslip's ear	466:35	study the P., Gerald	570:20	Penny: but a p. a day	368:18
of orient p. a double row	124:5	Peers: fare like my p.	95:11	but a p. to Twickenham	333:16
one p. of great price	59:30	his valiant p.	190:34	dukes were three a p.	218:28
pavement of p.	16:1	House of P. throughout the war	219:7	give me one p.	29:24
quarrels of p.	246:25	in p. to write at all	117:23	if you haven't got a p.	5:23
ransack the ocean for orient p.	329:23	in the P...take his place	84:27(-85)	in for a p.	219:14
threw a p. away	474:2	most important p.	28:34	measure of wheat for a p.	70:44
through gates of p.	264:10	Priam murdered with his p.	586:7	one a p., two a p.	368:5
your p. in your foul oyster	428:36	want her P.'	510:16	one p. plain	514:15
Pearled Arctur' of the earth	497:21	we love our House of P.	221:37	one p. the worse	34:11
Pearls: as a string of p. to me	408:5	Peewees crying	510:10	p. for a song	584:4
Gospel's p.	332:3	Pegasus: break...P.'s neck	381:21	put a p. in the old man's hat	5:23
he who would search for p.	193:20	thought it P.	288:12	sent to p.-fights	297:1
how p. did grow	246:25	wind a fiery P.	440:18	turn a p.	162:23
p. before swine	58:18	Peggy: lovely, little P.	401:37	Penny-postage-stamp	128:19
p. that were his eyes	479:30	Pehlevi: high piping P.	205:12	Pennyworths: good p.	211:16
string the p. were strung on	268:15	Pejor: fit semper tempore p. homo	372:13	Pens: dip their p. in nothing but	103:8
these p. of thought	320:6	Pelagians do vainly talk	401:4	if all the p.	331:2
twelve gates were twelve p.	72:2	Pelago: fragilem truct commisit p.		other p. dwell on guilt	22:21
Pearly: shells of p. hue	308:26	ratem	258:5	p. a stanza	385:21
Pears: rich mellow p.	33:21	Pelf: I crave no p.	480:21	threw their p. down	119:16
used P.' Soap?	6:15	titles, power, and p.	417:22	Pensamientos: cubre todos los huma-	
Pearse: Tom P., Tom P.	33:1	Pelican: have me turn p.	153:12	nos p.	134:18
Peartree: glassy p. leaves	255:4	p. in the wilderness	398:1	Pensant: roseau p.	374:5
Peas: first green p.	317:1	wonderful bird is the p.	337:44	Pensée: la p. ... autoriser leurs in-	
Peasant: Hymalayan p.	296:13	Pelo: imponere P. Ossam	556:12	justices	557:4
rogue and p. slave	433:31	Pelion imposee Olympo	259:27	Pensées: déguiser leurs p.	557:4
some belated p.	345:13	Pelleas: Lancelot or P.	359:4	les grandes p. viennent du cœur	552:14
toe of the p.	437:13	Pellenore: Pelleas or P.	359:4	Pensent: qu'il y a des hommes et qui	
yonder p., who is he?	361:20	Pelops: Thebes, or P.' line	341:18	p.	97:32
Peasantry: bold p.	224:14	Pelting: bide the p. of this...storm	453:14	Pensieri: i p. stretti	583:14
Peasants: from the hard hands of		p. each other	159:8	Pension: made his p. jingle	164:26
p.	451:20	Pembroke's mother	87:24	P... An allowance	277:31
Peasod: before 'tis a p.	482:17	Pen: all sad words of tongue or p.	568:17	p. list...a roll of honour	146:5
Pease-porridge hot	368:11	all words of tongue and p.	238:31	take his p.	413:24
Pebble: not the only p.	79:16	before my p. has glean'd	289:4	think of 'is p.	301:13
p. from the brook	161:4	bite his p.	521:2	Pensioner: Miser's p.	573:15
Pebbles: throw p. and mire	562:5	draw my p. in defence	194:14	Pensioners: cowslips tall her p.	466:34
unnumb'd idle p.	454:3	far less brilliant p. than mine	39:10	Pensions and Grenadiers	513:17
Pebble-stone: you see this p.?	120:28	glorious by my p.	355:20	Pensive: her p. soul	154:1
Pebble-stones: runnels p.	285:1	held his p. in trust to Art	183:10	his smile it was p.	238:33
Peccator: esto p. et pecca fortiter	321:3	his fingers held the p.	162:11	in vacant or in p. mood	577:7
Peccavi-I've Scinde	403:11	I made a rural p.	76:9	p. Eve	153:23
Peccavimus; but rave not thus!	380:20	more foolish when he had not a		Pent: in populous city p.	349:11
Peck: for daws to p. at	469:28	p.	274:23	long in city p.	289:2
p. of pickled pepper	368:12	my tongue is the p.	394:21	Pentameter: in the p. aye falling	152:8
Pecks, and starts	546:26	never durst poet touch a p.	455:22	Pentecost: like the P. Wind	236:29
Pecori: ignotus p.	133:9	no sooner...take a p.	270:8	Pentecostal crew	296:7
Pectora: quid non mortalia p. cogis	554:13	p. is mightier	322:11	Pent-house: upon his p. lid	456:11
Pectore: nunc p. firmo	554:26	p. is worse	109:13	Penridge by the river	35:14
Pectus: bene praepratum p.	259:7	poet's p.	467:24	Penury: age, ache, p.	462:10
Peculiar: extensive and p.	178:35	prevents his holding a p.	177:9	chill p.	230:5
p. people	69:48	real Falernian winged the p.	120:24	People: acceptable p.	389:24
Pecunia: [P.] is the sovereign queen	35:22	scratching of a p.	319:11	all p. that on earth	292:7
Pecuniary: immense p. Mangle	179:35	sharp as a p.	443:19	all the p. like us are We	303:18
Pecus: imitatores, servum p.	257:13	take the p. out of his hand	19:19	all the p. you can	565:19
Pedantic: former was sometimes p.	154:13	thy p. from lenders' books	453:20	answerable to the p.	503:3
Pedantical: figures p.	455:29	Waverley p.	11:4	bear the miseries of a p.	357:24
Pedants: learned p. much affect	110:9	with such acts fill a p.	189:8	beggarly p.	521:26
prigs and p.	180:30	write, p.	455:1	bludgeoning of the p., by the p.	570:12
Pede: p. libero pulsanda tellus	258:28	Penal fire	344:7	broad-based upon her p.'s will	539:13
stans p. in uno	261:12	Penalty of Adam	426:29	by the p. as equally true	217:5
Pedestalled in triumph	96:13	Penance: calls us to p.	345:17	by the p...understand the mul-	
Pedibus: caput p. supposuisse ducis	372:5	p. done...p. more will do	149:37	titude	194:9
Pedigree: languages...p. of nations	276:4	Pence: eternal want of p.	541:21	came of decent p.	42:19
lass wi' a lang p.	360:18	loss of p.	159:38	chosen P. never conquer'd	375:27
or other homely p.	190:12	took out two p.	61:41	city cast her p. out	424:7
Peel: d'ye ken John P.	229:16	Pencil: dips his p. in the gloom	497:24	devices of the p.	393:36
P. has no manners	504:14	his p. our faces	225:34	education of the p.	181:7
P. knows what he is about	127:31	his p. was striking	225:34	escaped from the p. of Basing	311:5
Sir Robert P.'s Ministry	49:3	p. of the Holy Ghost	25:19	fall the p. unto them	396:26
Peeled, patch'd, and piebald	381:19	p. pregnant with ethereal lines	575:15	fire and p...agree	232:12
Peep: at p. of day	540:9	silver-pointed p.	93:45	fool all the p. all of the time	314:14
from her cabin'd loop-hole p.	340:6	Stanhope's p.	587:15	forget also thine own p.	394:23
into glory p.	552:12	Pendre: ils commencent ici par faire		for the P...their Liberty	135:28
p. about to find...graves	448:22	p.	354:4	from the p. and for the p.	182:43
p. and botanize	578:30	Pends-toi, brave Crillon	242:2	glorious p. vibrated again	495:25
p. at such a world	163:23	Pendulum: ominous vibration of		God's pampered p.	190:10
p. through their eyes	462:30	a p.	282:18	good p. all	225:17
treason can but p.	436:27	Penetralium of mystery	289:21	good p.'s very scarce	174:7

INDEX

People (cont.)

has such p. in 't 480:15
heart of this p. fat 53:10
he looked upon his p. 323:4
he shall subdue the p. 394:30
indictment against an whole p. 101:2
in Scotland supports the p. 277:29
in the name of the p. of India 101:27
in the P. was my trust 579:29
Irish are a fair p. 272:21
kill sick p. 336:16
kindreds, and p., and tongues 71:3
live in the hearts of the p. 551:13
look after our p. 416:6
love of the p. 101:13
loves the p. well 324:5
made. .the p. his apes 137:22
madness of the p. 395:28
Martyr of the P. 135:28
most harme to the mene p. 310:5
mostly married p. 146:32
my p. love to have it so 55:13
new p. takes the land 141:27
no doubt but yeare the P. 48:57
no vision, the p. perish 50:52
of all the p., by all the p. 373:16
of the p., by the p., and for the p. 104:12
one man. .die for the p. 63:42
opium of the p. 333:13
O stormy p.! 17:25
peculiar p. 69:48
p. all exulting 566:27
p. are the masters 101:19
p. arose as one man 46:62
p. came to theirs 249:5
p. don't do such things 267:4
p. generally corrupt 103:24
p. have little intelligence 97:33
p. imagine a vain thing 391:47
p. is grass 54:10
p. is the true legislator 102:35
p. keep even kings in awe 169:9
p., Lord, the p.! 198:22
p. loved her much 535:6
p. never give up their liberties 101:16
p. never so impatient 397:33
p. of customers 503:11
p. of his pasture 397:28
p. overlaid with taxes 27:25
p.'s choice 500:13
p.'s judgement 190:28
p.'s prayer 190:18
p. suppose me clever 97:29
p.'s voice is odd 386:14
p.'s wrongs his own 190:27
p. that delight in war 396:14
p. that walked in darkness 53:14
p. went up into the city 46:40
p. who are still. .in the gristle 100:24
p. who like this sort of thing 314:17
p. whom he has never seen 101:21
p. whom I have not known 392:31
Privileged and the P. 182:29
round about his p. 399:33
save the p. 198:22
stiff-necked p. 46:5
this p. hath a revolting. .heart 55:12
thy p. shall be my p. 47:1
thy p. still are fed 183:20
understanded of the p. 401:8
very few p. come this way 312:11
voice of the p. 310, 25:8
we are the p. of England 141:28
westest forth before the p. 396:5
what kind of p. do they think we are? 144:8
what the p. think so 103:21
when the p. listens 419:16
wronged p. 561:16

Peopled: p. . .Heaven with Spirits

masculine 349:23
world must be p. 468:24
Peoples: all the p. 528:11
cry of the Little P. 313:3
new-caught, sullen p. 303:24
peace among our p. 301:26
p. . .are seen writhing 235:22
souls of Christian p. 140:2
Peopling the lone universe 495:4
Peor and Baalim 343:23
Pepper: peck of pickled p. 368:12

Pepper (cont.)

p. and vinegar besides 130:17
thoroughly enjoy the p. 129:2
Peppered: I am p. 478:14
p. two of them 439:20
where they are p. 440:34
Peragravit: omne immensum p. 320:27
Perceive: both p. and know 389:28
half create and what p. 582:2
how should God p. it 396:26
I p. no change 393:8
p. a juggler's sleight 111:3
Perception: clear p. of its beauty 290:13
Perch: their p. and not their terror 461:22
Perchance to dream 434:4
Percy: *Esperancel* P.! 440:33
old song of P. and Douglas 502:9
p. out of Northumberland 30:11
Perdere: quem Juppiter vult p. 195:10
Perdition: bottomless p. 344:7
man's p. to be safe 199:27
p. catch my soul 471:27
son of p. 63:65
Perdrix: toujours p.! 12:20
Perdu: tout est p. fors l'honneur 211:4
Pereat: fiat iustitia, et p. mundus 203:38
Peregrinantur, rusticantur 145:16
Perennial: falsehood has a p. spring 100:7
p. spring of all prodigality 101:17
Perennially hopeless 173:22
Perennius: monumentum aere p. 260:15
Pereo: qualis artifex p.! 362:27
Peres: Thy kingdom is divided 55:42
Pereunt: qui nobis p. et imputantur 331:26
Pereza: la p. . . jamas llegó al termino 134:17
Perfect: be ye therefore p. 58:1
but constant, he were p. 485:2
end of a p. day 78:17
entire and p. chrysolite 473:21
ever p. 123:18
handmaid p. in God's sight 410:5
if thou wilt be p. 60:1
in short measures life. .p. 282:1
just men made p. 69:21
made p. in weakness 67:38
my p. soul 469:39
none of us are p. 569:27
not in my p. mind 454:15
our union is p. 180:4
patience have her p. work 69:26
p. day nor night 445:44
p. democracy. .most shameless 102:23
p. the cup as p. anned! 95:26
p. till the nightingales 94:8
p. type of a p. pleasure 570:8
p. use of an imperfect medium 570:4
they p. nature 27:15
unto the p. day 49:43
verray p. gentl knight 130:24
Perfected by experience 27:15
Perfection: as a dream 339:3
Perfection: ascertain what p. is 10:24
attain to the divine p. 316:35
her own way to p. 100:25
he writes indexes to p. 226:22
make defect p. 424:8
p. is the child of Time 234:10
p. not to know them 155:2
p. of reason 148:4
p. wrongfully disgrac'd 487:14
pursuit of p. 19:25
right praise and true p. 465:22
very pink of p. 227:3
what's come to p. perishes 93:40
Perfections: eyes where all p. keep 7:13
know everything. .but your p. 155:2
p. of a fool 73:15
with his sweet p. caught 412:10
Perfidious: fatal and p. bark 342:25
his wond'ers to p. 161:18
not able to p. 392:40
p. the last labour 583:21
zeal of the Lord. .p. this 53:16
Performance: all words, and no p. 335:1
her p. keeps no day 134:2
his p. .nothing 447:7
Performed: which she p. 319:1
Perfume: p. and suppliance of a minute 431:20

Perfume (cont.)

puss-gentleman that's all p. 159:19
scent of odorous p. 350:31
strange invisible p. 424:7
throw a p. on the violet 447:39
Perfumed: p. chambers of the great 441:41
p. like a milliner 438:32
purple the sails, and so p. 424:6
still p. 280:7
Perfumes: all the p. of Arabia 460:27
rich distill'd p. 340:27
three April p. 487:29
Perfuming: their scent the air p. 147:24
Perhaps: grand P. 89:31
p. I am! 9:14
p. turn out a sermon 105:17
Peri at the gate 357:7
Peris: ut vidi, ut p. 556:4
Peris: qui ante diem p. 363:1
Peril: p., toil, and pain 240:22
these woods more free from p. 426:20
those in p. on the sea 566:20
Péris: à vaincre sans p. 157:6
Perilous: dim and p. way 574:15
p. in steep places 80:19
p. seas 288:1
that p. stuff 460:37
Perils: defend us from all p. 388:36
if man could see the p. 38:24
in p. in the city 67:35
p. both of wind and limb 110:28
what p. do environ 110:29
what p. past 442:5
when our p. are past 124:19
Period: I belong to the Beardsley p. 39:8
made one poem's p. 331:2
new and great p. in His Church 352:12
p. . .most happy 217:8
p., pow'r, and enterprize 503:2
Periodical: governs the p. press 549:18
Peripatetic: magnetic, p. lover 221:1
Periphrastic study 197:8
Perish: all his thoughts p. 400:19
all his thoughts will p. 29:19
beasts that p. 395:2
better to p. 127:26
day p. wherein I was born 48:44
everything else in our language. .p. 326:3
hero p., or a sparrow fall 383:10
he shall p. everlastingly 388:37
I p. with hunger! 62:14
let the ungodly p. 396:14
not p., but have. .life 63:9
not p. from the earth 314:12
not p. in the dust 507:32
no vision, the people p. 50:52
p. from the right way 391:51
p. in our own 544:2
p. on the shore 185:24
p. the thought! 144:29
p. through their own imaginations 392:16
p. unconsolated 309:27
p. with the sword 60:46
Rome shall p. 158:30
they shall p. 398:12
thy money p. with thee 64:36
to p. rather 345:19
wake, to p. never 576:19
Perishable: not of a p. home 577:11
Perished: p. in his pride 580:7
p. in the waters 58:36
poor souls, they p. 479:19
their memorial is p. with them 392:14
we p., each alone 159:3
Perishes: cause that p. with them 140:14
everything p. 12:21
what's come to perfection p. 93:40
Perishing: must the remembered p. be? 171:8
Periuria: Iuppiter. .p. ridet aman-lum 371:22
Periwig and handband! 370:5
Periwig-pated: robustious p. fellow 434:15
Perizites and the Hivites 45:36
Perjured: fleeing p. Clarence 470:36
p., murderous, bloody 488:11
Perjuries: at lovers' p. . .Jove laughs 477:20

INDEX

Perjury: Jove... laughs at lovers' p.	193:13	Perspire: till you genty p.	297:28	Petticoat (cont.)	
shall I lay p. upon my soul?	495:5	Persuade: almost p. Justice	473:11	out of the Realm in my p.	198:3
Perked up, in a glist'ring grief	446:16	of itself p. the eyes of men	486:5	tempestuous p.	246:4
Permanence which the sea cannot		p. Tommy Townshend	225:27	with a yellow p.	366:17
claim	237:10	pity whom ye can't p.	521:23	Petticoate: draiglet a' her p.	104:30
Permanent: forward, not p.	431:20	tongue to p.	145:26	Petticoats up to the knees	146:19
nough's p.	116:36	wit to p.	169:17	Petty: clinging to the... p.	239:17
P. Possibility of Sensation	515:4			overpeer the p. traffickers	462:29
suffering is p.	573:7	Persuaded: fully p. in his own		p. done, the undone vast	92:36
Permission of all-ruling Heaven	344:20	mind	66:16	p. fortress	279:6
Permit: how long or short p. to		shadow, well p.	295:10	we p. men	448:22
Heaven	349:25	thou hast p.	495:13	Petulant: Cervantes is never p.	325:23
Permitted: not p. unto them to speak	67:2	Persuadest: almost thou p. me	65:26	Peuple: je veux être p.	97:33
Permitious: most p. woman!	432:21	Persuading: by p. me to it	480:29	le p. a de la joie	355:7
p. weed!	159:18	by p. others	282:19	le p. n'a guère d'esprit	97:33
two p. daughters	453:16	fair-spoken and p.	447:9	Peur: sans p. et sans reproche	12:13
Pernocant nobiscum	145:16	Persuasion: not capable of a firm p.	77:21	Peur-être: un grand p.	404:30
Perpeti: audax omnia p.	258:16	not truth but p.	326:6	Pew: once in a p.	175:37
Perpetual: next to the p. motion	179:27	p. hung upon his lips	513:5	Pews: talk about the p.	149:2
p. fountain of good sense	194:15	p. that a thing is so	77:21	Pewter: you long for simple p.	218:20
p. president	127:31	p. tips his tongue	144:33	Phagocytes: stimulate the p.	489:19
p. quarrel	101:8	Persuasions: winged P.	491:21	Phalanx: in perfect p.	116:12
p. shame	397:11	Persuasive: p. language of a tear	143:28	where is the Pyrrhic p.?	54:5
with us p. night	282:6	reason so p. stole	546:9	Phantasma: interim is like a p.	449:5
Perpetually: p. settling	81:15	Pert as a schoolgirl	219:27	Phantom: p., Beauty	584:5
p. to be conquered	100:26	Pertaining: nothing p. to 'em	135:28	p. Caravan	206:21
thou must be damned p.	330:7	Perturbation: polish'd p.	442:25	p. of delight	580:19
Perpetuity: merit of p.	87:16	Perturbed: rest, p. spirit!	432:31	p. of False Morning	205:7
Perplex: when nae real ills p.	108:21	Peru: from China to P.	279:2	p. of ourselves	16:10
Perplexed: p. her, night and morn	535:7	Perused: in th' original p. mankind	14:24	transient and embarrassed p.	182:2
p. in the extreme	474:2	Pervading: that p. influence	174:37	Phantoms: pursue... p. of hope	278:14
p., labyrinthical soul	186:30	Perverse: all women born are so p.	80:9	with p... strife	492:6
yet is thy mind p.?	170:21	I'll frown and be p.	477:20	Pharaoh: from P.'s bitter yoke	361:15
Perplexes: dull brain p. and re-		widows... the most p. creatures	2:18	hardened P.'s heart	45:42
tards	287:28	Perverts the Prophets	117:18	P. is sold for balsams	87:19
p. monarchs	345:6	Peschiera, when thy bridge I crost	147:5	Pharisee: I lived a P.	65:22
Perplexity: stad is in p.	583:26	Pessimist fears this is true	120:6	P., the son of a P.	65:17
Persecuted: I p. the church of God	67:5	Pessimus omnium poeta	133:1	touching the law, a P.	68:20
p. with letters	156:2	Pester'd with a popinjay	438:34	Pharisees: righteousness of the	57:44
princes have p. me	399:23	Pestilence: breeds p.	77:10	scribes and P.	319:19
Persecutest: why p. thou me?	64:41	from his horrid hair shakes p.	346:6	them infarnal P.	48:22
Persecution: p...made them a		from the noisome p.	397:18	Pharphar: Abana and P.	260:20
faction	325:35	p. that walketh in darkness	397:18	Phenomena: pieces are the p.	177:17
p...way to plant religion	86:15	purg'd the air of p.	481:31	Phenomenon: infant p.	23:27
religious p. may shield itself	101:23	Pestilence-stricken multitudes	406:4	Pherson: P. had a son	23:20
some degree of p.	520:37	Pestilent complete knavel	471:2	P. swore a feud	411:16
Persecutors: enemies, p., and slan-		Pestle: bray a fool...with a p.	50:48	Phials of wrath	199:22
derers	389:5	Pests of society	78:10	Phidias: his awful Jove young P.	249:24
Persephone: singer of P.!	569:16	Pet: kept it for a p.	41:34	Phil: fidgety P.	269:10
Persepolis: in triumph through P.	330:27	Pet: filigree p.l	545:12	Philanthropists: one of those wise	63:55
Perseverance: p. in a good cause	513:4	like the p. of a flower	530:6	Philip: not known me, P.?	111:18
p...keeps honour bright	481:18	now sleeps the crimson p.	539:2	P. and Mary on a shilling	5:12
Persevere: in our opposed paths to		Petals: garden's last p.	523:15	P. drunk to P. sober	228:10
p.	375:21	purs'd its p. up	91:35	P. fooling with his cleek	313:12
p. in obstinate condolement	439:131	rain between His p. wide	585:9	P...reckoned a horse-race won	502:10
Persevering: strong p. man	518:35	scriptured p.	411:22	P. Slingsby	24:9
Persia: past their first sleep in P.	85:21	Petar: hoist with his own p.	436:8	P. Sparrow	502:20
Persian: entertaining as a P. Tale	272:18	Peter: blessing of St. P.'s Master	559:27	P.'s peerless son	19:13
in P. gulfs... bred	320:6	in his last binn Sir P.	376:21	see if P. can	240:23
P. on his throne!	110:13	looked upon P.	62:46	Philippi: I will see thee at P.	451:32
P.'s heaven is easily made	356:9	once that P. was respected	578:24	Philistia, be thou glad	395:23
say they are P. attire	453:31	opposite to Saint P.	472:37	Philistine: P. of genius	20:19
Persians: antique P. taught	117:3	paper peer Lord P.	416:10	P...originally meant	19:14
given to the Medes and P.	55:42	peerless peer Lord P.	315:14	Philistines: Barbarians, P... Popu-	19:23, 29
Persicos odi, puer, apparatus	258:20	P.'s drift	496:17	lance	47:29
Persist in doing wrong	481:14	P. was his name	217:25	daughters of the P. rejoice	19:28
Persistence: dominant's p.	97:7	raree-show of P.'s successor	90:32	designation of P.	19:17
Person: cheek of the young p.	178:11	rounded P.'s dome	199:23	great apostle of the P.	46:58
express image of his p.	69:7	Saint P. sat by the celestial gate	119:14	P. be upon thee, Samson	220:28
fairer p. lost not Heav'n	345:18	Saint P. wish himself within	119:21	P. may jostle	19:15
I am a most superior p.	8:15	Shock-headed P.	250:10	Philistinism!	80:7
my purse, my p.	463:2	thou art P.	59:43	P. flouts me	9:9, 10
no sich a p.	176:33	twenty times was P. feared	578:24	P., my P.l	183:11
p. who agrees with me	182:22	Peter Gilligan: old priest P.	584:6	Philologists who chase	162:2
thou wert the goodliest p.	328:24	Peterkin: little P.	507:9	Philosopher: al be that he was a p.	137:6
vision of some p. or persons	268:8	Peter Piper picked a peck	368:12	ancient sage p.	110:27
well-conducted p.	543:12	Peter Turf	478:46	by the p. as equally false	217:5
Personal: no p. considerations	229:2	Pettis: quod p. hic est	257:4	great poet...profound p.	152:28
p. talk	578:18	Pettit: il éteint le p.	109:34	guide, p., and friend	384:17
Personated: most feelingly p.	482:34	Petitionary grace	528:8	he was a shrewd p.	110:11
Persons: neither confounding the		Pet-lamb in a sentimental farce	287:16	old p. is still among us	325:32
P	388:38	Peto: banish P.	439:37	p...endure the toothache	469:13
no respecter of p.	64:48	Petrarch: if Laura had been P.'s		p., sir?	178:25
no respect of p.	65:34	wife	115:39	p.'s stones	109:22
no respect of place, p.	482:31	Petrarchal: reject a p. coronation	290:2	soft p. of love	192:45
paws of elder p.	40:20	Petrifications of a plodding brain	117:20	some p. has said it	145:3
p. I pity	402:22	Petrifies the feeling	105:19	to a p. no circumstance...too	226:23
p. whom one has never seen	303:10	Pets: handles the dear little p.	301:8	minute	
towards great p.	243:33	Pett: old person of P.	312:17		
Perspiration: his p. was but ichor	119:21	Petticoat: her feet beneath her p.	517:12		
ninety-nine per cent. p.	195:22	her p. was satin	298:29		
		I for one venerate a p.	116:49		

INDEX

Philosophers: nation of pure p.	28:32	Physician (<i>cont.</i>)	68:34	<i>Pie: el p. in el estribo</i>	134:20
sayings of p.	110:33	Luke, the beloved p.	68:34	Piebald: peel'd, patch'd, and p.	381:19
Philosophic: bring the p. mind	576:20	more needs she the divine than		Piece: equal p. of justice	86:18
defence of p. doubt	29:17	the p.	460:30	faultless p. to see	382:25
p. diner-out	93:29	p., heal thyself	61:25	numerous p. of monstrosity	86:20
p. mind...no middle ways	82:5	time is the great p.	182:9	p. of divinity in us	86:37
poetry...more p...than history	14:17	when death is our p.	470:14	p. of him	430:19
Philosophical: state of p. doubt	153:8	whole need not a p.	58:39	p. of the nether millstone	49:31
<i>Philosophum: dicatur ab aliquo p.</i>	145:3	Physicians: many things of many		prologues precede the p.	213:8
Philosophy: adversity's sweet milk,		p.	60:60	that p. of song	483:1
p.	478:24	p. are like kings	563:10	what a p. of work is a man!	433:15
Aristotle and his p.	137:6	p. of all men are most happy	404:16	Piece-bright paling	255:6
axioms in p.	289:34	p. of the utmost fame	41:2	Pieces: dash him to p.!	451:21
bullied into a certain p.	289:24	quacks—not p.	253:14	helpless P. of the Game	206:29
calm...regions of p.	265:13	what the fever is to the p.	352:18	Men for P.	206:28
dreamt of in your p.	345:30	Physics: labour we delight in p.		my everlasting peace...into p.	253:6
false p.	345:30	pain	458:20	p. are the phenomena	266:20
hang up p. unless p...make a		Pia mater: never stretched the p.	86:7	p. of eight!	514:20
Juliet	478:25	nourished in the womb of p.	455:12	seraphic p. of life and beauty	548:15
has any p. in thee?	427:24	Pianist: do not shoot the p.	569:29	sublime dashed to p.	153:13
how charming is divine p.!	340:24	Piano's martial blast	218:0	thirty p. of silver	60:37
if p. could find it out	433:19	Piano-forte is a fine resource	89:29	Pie-crust: promises and p.	520:4
little p...depth in p.	25:25	Pibble-pabble: no tiddle-taddle		Pied: daisies p. and violets blue	455:35
love for p.	289:33	nor p. in Pompey's camp	444:16	Piedmontese: slain by the bloody	
love's p.	185:30	Pibroch: p. of Donuil Dhu	419:2	P.	351:20
must be borne with p.	174:37	p. shake the air	23:18	Pieman: Simple Simon met a p.	368:19
not faith, but mere P.	86:22	Piccadilly: down P. with a poppy	220:28	Pier: from this here p.	34:25
p. is a good horse in the stable	226:30	goodbye P.	571:1	I walk'd upon the p.	34:23
p. is nothing but discretion	422:9	Pick: his p. more splendid	517:9	Pierce: into his hand, and p. it	48:33
P. teaching by examp es 78:13,	180:12	not scruple to p. a pocket	172:14	meeting soul may p.	342:7
P., that lean'd on Heav'n	381:27	only the p. of the Army	301:8	neither graze nor p.	472:32
p., the lumber of the schools	521:13	Picked: age is grown so p.	437:13	sun will p.	89:22
p. will clip an Angel's wings	286:42	not p. from the leaves	86:17	Pierced: p. and nail'd Him	565:14
some fear divine P.	532:30	p. from passing men	516:1	p. through the ear	470:7
touch of cold p.	286:42	Picker-up of learning's crumbs	91:19	they also which p. him	70:22
unfit to hear moral p.	481:13	Picker's off duty for ever	40:2	they p. my hands	393:6
untaught innate p.	113:41	Picking: my hands from p. and		twice p. His feet	313:5
Phneus: Tiresias and P.	346:20	stealing	391:8	Piercing even to the dividing	69:8
Phlegm: spit out thy p.	243:29	Pickle: a plague o' these p. herring	482:16	Pierian: deep of the P. spring	189:13
Phoebus: before the wheels of P.	469:19	many a p. makes a mickle	134:11	taste not the P. spring	382:22
bright P. in his strength	485:26	Pick-lock to a place	159:28	<i>Pierides: me fecere poetam P.</i>	556:7
Delos rose and P. sprung	115:43	Pick-purse: at hand, quoth p.	438:41	Pics: eats the p. and puddings	249:22
P.' amorous pinches	424:1	Pickwick: old unbroken P.	142:10	one of Bellamy's veal p.	379:21
P. Apollo turned tasting friar	337:21	P., the Owl	11:4	<i>Pietate: reddite mi hoc pro p. mea</i>	133:16
P., arise	190:4	yours, P.	179:12	Piety: all thy P. nor Wit	207:2
P.' gins arise	429:25	Pickwickian sense...point of view	178:23	mistaken and over-zealous p.	101:23
P., he 'that wandering knight'	438:15	Picninnies, and the Jolliblies	209:18	natural p.	577:25
P.!, what a name	117:19	<i>Pictor: geometres p. aliptes</i>	283:3	renowned for larnin' and p.	229:13
sweats in the eye of P.	444:23	<i>Pictoribus atque poetis...audendi</i>	255:15	to p. more prone	4:9
towards P.' lodging	478:17	<i>Pictura: animum p. pascit inani</i>	553:18	Piffle before the wind	21:1
<i>voti P. succedere partem mente</i>		<i>ut p. poesis</i>	256:11	Pig: dear P., are you willing?	312:2
<i>dedit</i>	555:12	Picture: Earth's last p.	303:19	p. in a poke	549:26
wheels of P.' wain	340:8	exquisite p. of human manners	216:17	p., or fig?	129:3
Phoenix: if east or west the P.		fain would paint a p.	93:40	p.'s bones	137:22
builds	125:11	like Mistress Mall's p.	482:8	stole a p...the p. was eat	369:11
I knew a p. in my youth	584:18	like the p. of somebody reading	290:10	this little p. went to market	369:7
maiden p.	447:16	look here, upon this p.	435:45	three Owls and a P.	132:20
p. builds the p.' nest	166:2	look not on his p.	281:9	Pigeon-livered: I am p.	433:34
p. 'midst her fires	117:29	origin of the fictive p.	268:8	Pigging together	100:8
Phrase: a fico for the p.!	468:32	paint my p. truly like me	167:7	Piggy-wig: in a wood a P. stood	312:1
alter...a single p.	236:42	p. cannot express	25:28	Pig-lead: road-rail, p.	333:21
full of p. and fame	19:5	p. it—think of it	252:21	Pigmy: darling of a p. size	576:10
grandsire p.	477:5	p. of his father's face	269:2	fretted the p. body to decay	199:13
ill p., a vile p.	432:41	P. of little T.C.	333:4	Figs: as p. do in a poke	358:10
measured p.	580:12	p. plac'd the busts between 80:1,	139:5	as p. have to fly	129:19
p. of gentlest courtesy	416:18	p. that orchard sprite	274:17	naturally as p. squeak	110:4
p. that time hath flung away	276:14	reluctance to sit for a p.	249:8	whether p. have wings	130:15
p. would be more german	437:31	some p. on the margin wrought	190:1	Pike: puissant p.	444:15
soft p. of peace	469:45	'Turkey carpet...to a p.	325:9	text of p. and gun	110:17
that portentous p.	116:50	Pictured: from her p. urn	231:15	Pilate: jesting P.	27:29
unintelligible p.	375:14	Pictures: all his p. faded	73:16	Pilchards: thicker than p.	294:35
well turned p.	4:13	beads, p., rosaries, and pixes	111:12	Pile: earn a monumental p.	162:37
<i>Phrase: une page dans une p.</i>	282:11	but a gallery of p.	26:16	face of this tall p.	155:19
Phrases: death, without p.	502:13	but as p.	458:14	Gaunt's embattled p.	322:23
discourse in novel p.	220:26	come to the p.	243:15	God hath made the p. complete	532:32
high-sounding p.	118:33	cutting all the p. out	40:10	Piled by the hands of giants	323:11
taffeta p.	455:29	looking at p.	240:13	Pilgrim: against the p. borne	153:24
<i>Phrases: la mort, sans p.</i>	502:13	muddled with books and p.	299:18	forth, p., forth!	136:20
Phrygia, and Pamphylia	64:26	my eyes make p.	150:29	Honour comes, a p. grey	153:30
Phylacteries: make broad their p.	60:15	p. for the page atone	381:14	Life's a single p.	38:24
p. of the Liberal Party	409:12	p. in our eyes to get	184:30	onward goes the p. band	35:4
Phyllis: neat-handed P.	342:2	p. of silver	50:34	p. of a day	122:37
P. is my only joy	421:13	p. out of doors	470:25	P. of Eternity	402:1
P., without frown or smile	421:15	p., taste, Shakespeare	227:23	p. of the sky!	580:26
Physic: P. of Metaphys c begs	381:27	without p. or conversations	128:20	p. soul in you	586:21
sceptre, learning, p.	430:1	with savage-p. fill their gaps	521:18	p. steps of spring	80:25
take p., pomp	453:15	Picturesque liar	550:22	tired p.'s limbs	124:1
throw p. to the dogs	460:37	Picturing: sense faints p. them	496:8	to be a p.	99:35, 37
Physician: died...of my p.	402:3	Pie: baked in a p.	368:20	with p. steps	350:15
every p...favourite disease	204:24	eating a Christmas p.	367:16	Pilgrimage: house of my p.	399:16
honour a p.	57:9	when the p. was opened	368:20, 512:5	I'll take my p.	405:9

INDEX

- Pilgrimage (*cont.*)
in return outlandish p. 82:8
overtaketh in his p. 484:35
quiet p. 123:25
succeed me in my p. 90:30
that go on p. 90:31
through this weary p. 183:20
with songs beguile your p. 208:9
Pilgrimages: to goon on p. 136:22
Pilgrims: happy band of p. 362:7,8
land of the p.' pride 504:19
like p. to th' appointed place 193:17
p. of the year 336:32
Pilgrim's Progress: wished longer. .
excepting. . the P. 276:26
Pill: his potion and his p. 247:18
no Morrison's P. for. . Society 126:45
outliv'd the doctor's p. 214:34
Pillage: which p. they. . bring home 443:10
Pillar: I cannot be regarded as a p. 335:21
p. of cloud 45:50
p. of fire 45:50
p. of salt 44:53
sat by a p. alone 535:41
seem'd a p. of state 345:24
triple p. of the world 423:11
well-deserving p. 465:6
Pillared firmament 340:31
Pillars: among her golden p. 75:5
ancient p. rear their. . heads 155:19
antique p. massy proof 341:24
four p. of government 27:8
his legs are as p. of marble 52:14
I bear up the p. of it 396:29
with p. of gold 75:4
Pillcock: P. sat on P.-hill 453:17
Pillow: like a p. on a bed 184:29
little hammer under the p. 173:31
my p. white 492:27
sighed upon a midnight p. 427:11
sloth finds the down p. hard 429:36
stones Thy p. 506:8
Pillows: smooth p., sweetest bed 501:27
sun. . p. his chin 343:24
Pills: p. . against an earthquake 2:34
pink p. for pale people 6:1
swallow countless p. 218:12
Pilot: daring p. in extremity 190:13
lightning my p. sits 492:27
oh, P.! 36:32
P. of the Galilean lake 342:26
P.'s boy. . crazy 150:11
P. shrieked 150:11
p. that weathered the storm 124:19
see my P. face to face 528:22
Pilotage: learning p. 336:46
Pilots: best p. have needs 280:4
p. are thicker than pilchards 294:35
Pimpernel: elusive P. 370:13
p. dozed on the lea 536:13
Pimpernell: Henry P. 478:46
Pimples: roughnesses, p., warts 167:7
Pin: at a p.'s fee 432:2
heard a p. drop 408:11
in merry p. 160:6
pinn'd it wi' a siller p. 32:19
serve. . to p. up one's hair 156:2
stay not for th' other p.l 244:6
with a little p. 475:7
Pinafore: Captain of the P. 221:10, 11
Pinch: death is as a lover's p. 426:11
they brought one P. 429:11
Pinches: Phoebe's amorous p. 424:11
p. country wenches 281:6
Pinching fingers 485:6
Pindaric: forgot his. . P. art 386:13
Pindarus: spare the house of P. 351:15
Pindus: top of P. strow 510:20
Pine: beech and odorour p. 82:9
456:11
dwindle, peak, and p. 300:24
over palm and p. 528:23
palm and southern p. 498:9
p. for what is not 510:16
p. with fear and sorrow 244:9
shall I ever sigh and p.? 238:26
spray of Western p. 82:1
sun doth p. 344:24
tallest p. 322:8
then most I p. for thee 195:13
they p., I live 488:20
why dost thou p. within
Pineapple: p., and cranberries 219:13
p. of politeness 500:18
Pined: near a thousand tables p. 575:4
p. away seven. . years 306:15
p. by Arno for. . Tees 323:8
she p. in thought 483:10
sighed and p. and ogled 543:12
Pine-logs: bring me p. hither 361:21
Pines: arrowy white p. 546:37
eat the cones under his p. 412:3
I never get between the p. 42:5
old acquaintance among the p. 547:1
p. are gossip p. 208:3
their great p. groan aghast 492:27
thoughts. . instead of p. 288:7
thunder-harp of p. 503:13
Pine-stems: red gold is on the p. 337:35
Pine-trees: withered branch 316:21
Pine-trees: black and gloomy p. 317:22
Pinguem: me p. et nitidum 256:27
Pining: what is passion but p.? 337:42
Pinion: he nursed the p. 117:25
imagination droops her p. 116:8
Pinions: drift of p. 545:1
stayed. . his p. from flight 525:2
with p. skim the air 211:25
Pink: bring hither the P. 510:23
I will pu' the p. 107:30
my face is p. 8:16
p. of courtesy 478:5, 512:2
p. of perfection 227:3
p. o' womankind 107:30
rose p. and dirty drab 337:9
tinged with p. 312:6
white p. and the pansy 342:31(-343)
Pink-tipped: pale hands, p. 254:15
Pinnacle: like a fluttered bird 539:16
Pinnacle of sacrifice 216:7
Pinnacled dim in the. . inane 497:12
Pinned it wi' a siller pin 32:19
Pins: here files of p. 385:9
Pint: like magic in a p. bottle 175:38
p. o' wine 105:36
Pintores: los buenos p. imitan 134:19
Pint-pot: peace, good p.l 439:32
Pioneers: p. and all 472:3
p.l O p.l 567:4
Pious: devotion's visage and p. 434:3
action 20:29
he was rather p. 190:7
in p. times 102:1
stored with p. frauds 368:3
Pipe: called for his p. 435:25
easier to be played on than a p. 307:6
his last breath through a p. 245:19
my small p. 538:21
p. and woo her 575:12
p. a simple song 76:9
p. a song about a Lamb 532:16
p. but as the linnets sing 434:26
p. for Fortune's finger 214:7
p. for my capacious mouth 254:26
p. me to pastures still 538:19
p. of half-awaken'd birds 287:8
p. to the spirit 159:17
p., with solemn. . puff 34:22
put that in your p. 441:8
rumour is a p. 18:28
she loved the Dorian p. 301:8
smokin' my p. on the mountings 187:19
three-p. problem 288:6
thy lute, thy p. 482:10
thy small p. 290:7
Piped: p. a silly pipe 76:9
p. with merry cheer 59:8
we have p. unto you 146:20
Piper: Hyperion of calves the P. 155:8
I was to pay the p. 368:12
Peter P. picked a peck 76:9
p., pipe that song again 369:10, 11
p.'s son 94:38
Pipers: especially p. 23:26
five-and-thirty p. 260:17
wi' a hundred p. 296:17
Pipes: knock out your p. 427:21
p. and whistles in his sound 568:19
p. o' Havelock 342:20
scranell p. 287:8
soft p., play on 287:7
what p. and timbrels? 287:10
Piping: for ever p. 287:10
Piping (*cont.*)
high p. Pehlevi 205:12
hus p. took a troubled sound 18:24
naked, p. loud 76:8
p. down the valleys wild 76:9
p. hot 110:32
p. your eye 173:6
weak p. time of peace 476:5
wishes p. to him 337:18
Pipkin: this little p. 245:19
Pippa passes 39:24, 94:39
Pippin: right as a Ribstone P.l 41:25
Pippins: old p. toothsome 563:22
p. and seese to come 465:31
Pips: hear the p. squeak 216:6
Piracies: sullied with. . stealing 550:27
Pirate: sanctimonious p. 461:17
to be a P. King 221:27
Piscem: desinat in p. mulier 255:14
Pismire: is equally perfect 567:19
Pistol: when his p. misses fire 227:27
Pistols: have you your p.? 567:4
young ones carry p. 480:6
Piston: steam and p. stroke 359:2
Pit: beat us to the p. 452:5
black as the P. 241:18
blind p. ponies 249:5
he that diggeth a p. 51:24
key of the bottomless p. 71:38
law is a bottomless p. 14:6
man. . go down into the p. 20:19
monster of the p. 386:19
out of the horrible p. 394:12
p., box, and gall'ry p. 385:23
p. that is bottomless 207:30
they have digged a p. 395:18
they'll fill a p. 440:23
to the bottomless p. 348:22
to the profoundest p. 436:28
what is in the p. 74:2
when I go down to the p. 393:26
Pit-a-pat: my heart go p. 94:35
Pitch: bumping p. 363:4
he that toucheth p. 56:43
of what validity and p. 481:30
p. His tent 243:22
p. my moving tent 355:10
p. this one high! 15:4
roller, p., and stumps, and all 399:27
two p. balls. . for eyes 455:9
when you make p. hot 173:30
Pitch-and-toss: one turn of p. 297:11
Pitched: as the mind is p. 163:48
p. betwixt Heaven and. . 545:1
Pitcher be broken at the fountain 51:33
Pitchfork: drive nature out with a 257:2
p. 520:17
thrown on her with a p. 508:17
Piteous sight 336:35
Piteously Love closed 207:10
Pitfall: with P. and with Gin 434:4
Pith: enterprises of great p. 77:28
men of p. and thew 239:10
p. . in the postscript 2:10
p. of an Indian cane 161:37
Pitied: p. the man 427:19
what 'tis to pity, and be p. 373:3
Pities: he p. the plumage 225:12
Power that p. me 252:10
what a thousand p. then 398:6
Piteth: as a father p. 88:3
Pitiful: God be p. 252:18
it was p.l 56:30
long-suffering, and very p. 231:37
p. as she is fair 470:13
p. as she is fair 470:13
Pitiful-hearted Titan 439:14
Pitiless: ruffians, p. as proud 158:33
Pitt: o'er P.'s the mournful re- 418:5
quiem sound 124:14
P. is to Addington 157:14
Pittore: anch' io sono p.l 196:25
Pity: any p. for conceited people 450:31
feel the dint of p. 383:27
first endure, then p. 396:10
for some to have p. on me 143:15
heart to p. 215:13
he best can p. who has felt 224:21
his p. gave ere charity began 225:12
I learn to p. them 16:6
in p. and mournful awe

INDEX

Pity (cont.)

I p. his ignorance 177:12
 it was the more p. 30:12
je vous en prie, p. me 231:36
 know what 'tis to p. 427:19
 never a saint took p. 140:20
 no p. sitting in the clouds 478:30
 no p. to myself 476:37
 no soul will p. me 476:37
 persons I p. 402:22
 P. a human face 77:1
 p. beyond all telling 585:20
 p. from blust'ring wind 319:8
 p. him afterwards 273:5
 p. is sworn servant unto love 168:11
 p., like a naked new-born babe 457:0
 p. me, then 488:6
 p. my simplicity 565:0
 p. never ceases to be shown 190:27
 p. of it, Iago! 472:28
 p. on the least of things 584:7
 p. renneth sone 137:31
 P. She's a Whore 210:2
 p. Sultan Mahmud 205:21
 p. them that weep 123:26
 p. those they torture not 496:25
 p. 'tis 'tis true 432:40
 p. whom ye can't persuade 521:23
 some touch of p. 476:7
 that His P. allows them 302:2
 that she did p. them 470:3
 then cherish p. 76:10
 they (methinks) deserve my p. 158:12
 thy p. upon all prisoners 389:3
 till P.'s self be dead 153:22
 to hear it was great p. 35:17
 to Mercy, P., Peace, and Love 76:18
 virtuous poor, one can p. 570:11
 Pitying the tender cries 77:2
 Pity-pat: his heart. .p. 319:26
 Pity-zekle: hern went p. 319:26
Pium: aliquem fieri posse putare p. 133:12
 Pius: Titus Antoninus P...His reign 217:7
 Pixes: rosaries and p. 111:12
 Place: adorn'd the venerable p. 129:10
 all other things give p. 215:30
 all the p. is holy ground 537:43
 bourne of Time and P. 528:22
 calmly in their p. 26:27
 cares no more for one p. 508:9
 changed by p. or time 344:22
 choose their p. of rest 349:31
 cure this p. 90:20
 degree, priority, and p. 481:2
 dovetailedness with regard to p. 177:18
 earns a p. i' the story 501:24
 even in heavenly p. 562:21
 find they a p. or part 333:9
 fine and private p. 231:13
 flaming bounds of p. and time 510:21
 from another p. .my name 386:9
 get p. and wealth 167:0
 give p. to better men 451:28
 good reasons. .give p. to better 138:40
 great effect. .in p. lyte 237:10
 great inviolate p. 295:6
 grown and take our p. 394:6
 his p. could nowhere be found 48:53
 his p. know him any more 63:52
 I go to prepare a p. for you 130:4
 keep in the same p. 198:3
 live in any p. in Christome 285:40
 meet in every p. 26:22
 men in great p. 344:22
 mind is its own p. 93:38
 never the time and the p. 165:36
 night embrac'd the p. 108:42
 no p. to go 482:31
 no respect of p., persons 116:36
not getting into p. 449:30
 one in all doth hold his p. 29:5
 one of the smallest. .in a great p. 106:32
 on sic a p. 423:8
 p. and means for every man 503:8
 p. for everything 402:14
 p. in the ranks awaits you p. I set out for 512:27
 p. of justice is a hallowed p. 26:31
 p. of the Canaanites 45:36

Place (cont.)

p. thereof shall know it no more 398:7
 p. to stand and love in 88:20
 p. where 'e is gone 297:4
 p. where men can pray 142:13
 p. whereon thou standest 45:24
 p. where the use falleth 51:28
 p. where thine honour dwelleth 393:10
 p. where thou find our happiness 379:30
 p. which thou hast appointed 398:8
 purity and p. and innocence 347:25
 reign in this horrible p. 104:22
 right man in the right p. 268:20
 right man to fill the right p. 310:25
 rising to great p. 26:28
 rising unto p. is laborious 26:24
 savage p. 151:32
 she a p. has 245:22
 shop to mind in time and p. 96:26
 so thick on every p. 192:17
 take your p. there 203:10
 their hearts. . in the right p. 182:10
 the Lord is in this p. 45:4
 this is an awful p. 416:5
 thy prison is a holy p. 114:34
 till there be no p. 53:3
 time and p. are lost 346:10
 to th' appointed p. 193:17
 towering in her pride of p. 458:28
 unfixed in principles and p. 190:13
 upon the p. beneath 464:33
 where the p.? 456:3
 your reward in a certain p. 85:8
Place: toutes les fois que je donne une p. 318:22
Placeas: ut pueris p. 283:21
 Placed: where you alone are p. 232:11
Placeo: spiro et p., si p., tuum est 260:10
 Places: all p., all airs 86:28
 all p. that the eye of heaven 474:10
 all p. thou 349:30
 all p. were alike to him 304:21
 all the p. you can 565:10
 bon-mots from their p. 357:26
 built desolate p. for themselves 48:45
 in their proper p. 548:15
 in two p. at once 407:7
 keep their ancient p. 548:1
 moveth us in sundry p. 388:6
 p. of nestling green 266:5
 p. where they sing 388:22
 p. which pale passion loves 37:37
 proper words in proper p. 520:1
 strange p. cramm'd 427:16
 Placid: so p. and self-contained 567:20
 Plackets: thy hand out of p. 453:20
 Plagiary: accounted p. 353:1
 Plague: any p. come nigh 397:19
 a p., a mischief 100:22
 a p. o' both your houses! 478:15
 a p. of all cowards 439:17
 a p. of opinion! 481:23
 a p. of sighing and grief! 439:30
 a p. o' these pickle herring! 482:16
 a p. upon such backing! 439:16
 fiends that p. thee thus 149:1
 instruments to p. us 454:21
 p. of his sentiments! 500:38
 pleasing p. stole on me 566:18
 red p. rid you 479:26
 that's his p. 109:14
 through any p., or trouble 398:21
 Plagued the nations 162:15
 Plagues: add unto him the p. 72:11
 all the p. a lover bears 559:6
 Mab with blisters p. 477:7
 of all p. 170:10
 two main p... of human kind 109:12
 Plaguy twelpenny weather 519:21
 Plaid: beneath the tartan p. 23:17
 Plaidie: my p. to the angry air 107:24
 Plain: after his death. .p. 137:20
 all doctrines p. and clear 111:11
 astonishes. .p. dealing 200:4
 base as is the lowly p. 525:30
 best p. set 25:27
 divine p. face 307:15
 dull speaker, like a p. woman 243:17
 eminently p. and direct 20:2
 fair instead of p. and sere 80:23
 gentle, p., just and resolute 568:7

Plain (cont.)

glassy p. 575:25
 great Gromboolian p. 311:13
 heavens above that p. 546:30
 he will make it p. 161:20
 I'll tell her p. 479:4
 I see it shining p. 263:14
 it is old and p. 483:5
 Jacob was a p. man 44:57
 language p. 150:16
 lo, how she makes it p. 422:20
 loose, p., rude, writer 109:0
 loveliest village of the p. 224:12
 make it p. upon tables 56:0
 make thy way p. 392:4
 my language is p. 238:32
 not so p. 218:38
 on a darkling p. 15:8
 once more reach that p. 552:6
 one penny p. 514:15
 or Minden's p. 310:2
 p. as way to parish church 427:18
 p., blunt man 450:32
 p. living and high thinking 577:16
 p. man in his p. meaning 464:26
 p. tale shall put you down 439:25
 rough places p. 54:9
 see Shelley p. 93:23
 shapes of sky or p. 498:8
 stretched upon the p. 117:25
 that p. was but narrow 99:18
 they came at a delicate p. 99:18
 Waterloo's ensanguin'd p. 9:5
 waveless p. of Lombardy 495:1
 way is all so very p. 142:13
 Plainly: p. and more p. 323:15
 p. told 476:28
 Plainness: perfect p. of speech 20:4
 Plains: by thousands on her p. 241:13
 gemlike p. and seas 561:17
 her silver-mantled p. 421:9
 left on Afghanistan's p. 304:4
 p. of pleasant Hertfordshire 397:35
 p. of windy Troy 540:32
 sunny p. and. . transparent skies 127:4
 Plain-speaking: apology for p. 173:27
 Plain: recalled by prayer and p. 238:20
 tease her with our p. 18:28
 Plaintive treble of the Treasury Bench 180:22
Plaire: la grande règle. . de p. 353:14
Plaisirs: les grands seigneurs ont des p. 355:7
 Plaits the manes of horses 477:7
 Plan: form'd a p. that flatter'd me 103:35
 fulfils great Nature's p. 105:25
 his 'simple p.' 188:34
 joined in the p. 161:37
 not without a p. 383:7
 p. that pleased his childish thought 575:5
 p. the future by the past 103:6
 Prince-Elective on the modern p. 140:7
 rebuild it on the old p. 338:23
 some usefu' p. or beuk 106:3
Planco: consule P. 260:8
 Planet: absence of the p. Venus 177:22
 born under a riming p. 469:16
 every wand'ring p.'s course 330:28
 Jove's p. rises yonder 92:18
 new p. swims into his ken 288:19
 p. of Love is on high 536:10
 p.'s tyrant, dotard Death 38:20
 Planetary: stops of p. music 493:5
 Planets: laws which keep the p. 387:23
 no p. strike 430:20
 p., and this centre 481:2
 p., filled with Stagyrtes 357:19
 P. in their stations list'ning p. in their turn 2:27
 with p. in His care 584:7
 what other p. 383:9
 Plank: only have to swab a p. 173:30
 Planned: perfect the cup as p. 95:26
 perfect woman, nobly p. 580:21
 whole I p. 95:13
 Plans: p. credit, and the Muse 199:12
 their hopeful p. to emptiness 263:31
 Plant: confidence is a p. of slow growth 379:4

INDEX

Plant (<i>cont.</i>)		Play (<i>cont.</i>)		Plea: necessity the tyrant's p.	347:16
fix'd like a p.	383:24	our p. is played out	542:40	though justice be thy p.	404:33
green p. groweth	140:16	p. is done	543:6	what p. so tainted	404:14
indirect way to p. religion	86:15	p. is the tragedy, 'Man'	380:15	without one p.	198:20
no p. . on mortal soil	342:22	p. on; give me excess of it	481:30	Plead: p. like angels	457:9
p. and flower of light	282:1	p. on the hole of the asp	53:19	so what I p. is just	255:8
p. that with most cutting grows	168:7	p. out the p.	439:38	Pleading: while he p. spoke	540:9
Sensitive P.	497:25	p. 'po' words	120:28	Pleasance: joy, p., revel	471:22
this fascinating p.	278:1	p. 's the thing	434:1	youth is full of p.	486:2
wicked, wicked p.	305:18	p. the fool . cheaper	161:42	Pleasant: abridgement of all that	
Plantation: longing for de old p.	210:16	p. the fool . in's own house	434:10	was p.	225:30
Planted: God . first p. a garden	26:19	p. the man . and end you	263:15	bread eaten in secret is p.	49:53
I have p., Apollos watered	66:22	p. the Roman fool	461:9	few think him p. enough	311:9
Planting: wheat for this p.	316:6	p. to you . death to us	313:20	from p. to severe	193:19
Plants: grow up as the young p.	400:16	p. up! p. up! and p. the game!	363:4, 5	how p. it is	146:30, 527:0
like p. in mines	94:25	p. up 'The Brides of Enderby'	267:12	how p. to know Mr. Lear!	311:9
p. did spring	35:17	p. with flowers and smile	443:19	joyful and p. thing	400:21
p. his footsteps	161:18	p. with him as with a bird	49:30	joyous and p. histories	328:2
p. suck in the earth	158:7	pussy and I very gently will p.	367:8	lovely and p. in their lives	47:30
to his music p. and flowers	446:18	rather . than see a p.	109:23	most p. and gay	147:24
young ladies are delicate p.	22:18	refined p. of the imagination	102:30	on to the P. Land	92:13
Plaster: don't grow into p. saints	303:4	rose up to p.	46:3	p. noise till noon	149:35
Plasters: for which . no p.	213:13	sick men p. so nicely	474:25	p. road	402:9
Plastic circumstance	95:24	six to p.	228:10	p. smooth wit	21:13
Plat of rising ground	341:15	soft pipes, p. on	287:8	p. . . to behold the sun	51:31
Plate: moment they're out of her		spend the time in sport and p.	217:16	so comely, so p., so jolly	173:9
p.	171:17	that Interesting P.	41:13	that p. country's earth	475:16
Plateau: peninsular p. of Spain	235:22	turn us out to p.	293:13	'tis p., sure	117:10
Plates dropp'd from his pocket	426:1	very dull P.	155:34	to love you was p. enough	357:4
Platform: half the p. just reflects	385:3	when I p. on my fiddle	585:2	very p. hast thou been	47:30
upon the p.	431:17	when the band begins to p.	303:1	Pleasanter the colder	111:24
Platinum: bullets made of p.	40:27	wouldst not p. false	457:1	Pleasantness: p. of an employment	23:10
Plato: attachment à la P.	220:28	you cannot p. upon me	435:25	ways of p.	49:41
lend an ear to P.	535:25	you would p. upon me	435:24	Please: cities p. us then	342:5
out of the rule of P.	352:28	Play-bills: no time to read p.	104:2	coy, and hard to p.	418:31
P. is dear to me	14:19	Played: Apollo p.	319:1	E p. . Double good!	175:39
P. is never sullen	325:23	child, that must be p. with	527:18	if you mean to p.	159:13
P.'s brain	199:2	easier to be p. on	435:25	Love seeketh not itself to p.	76:2
P.'s retirement	350:11	he p. so truly	280:10	natural to p.	190:9
P. the wise	537:37	how you p. the game	406:20	never fails to p.	421:13
P., thou reason'st well!	1:22	if this were p. upon a stage now	484:10	not bound to p. thee	464:29
rather be wrong with P.	145:23	I have p. the fool	47:28	not difficult to p.	121:7
read and understand P.	200:46	Love sang to us, p. with us	525:2	not to p. ourselves	66:17
unspere the spirit of P.	341:17	p. before you enter upon him	306:28	p. her the best you may	9:9
Plato: amicus P.	14:19	sweetly p. in tune	107:14	p. your thoughts	425:28
Platone: <i>errare . malo cum P.</i>	145:23	Played-out: also called P.	548:19	studious to p.	278:27
Platonic: white P. dreams	269:24	Playedst most foully for it	458:30	they p., are pleas'd	226:12
Platter: displays her cleanly p.	226:11	Player: as strikes the P.	207:1	those whom I wished to p.	270:28
give no account of the p.	306:22	like a strutting p.	481:6	to tax and to p.	100:12
licked the p. clean	367:10	p. on the other side is hidden	266:20	we'll strive to p. you	484:27
<i>Plaudere: satis est equitem mihi p.</i>	261:20	poor p.	461:4	we that live to p.	279:1
Plautus too light	433:22	this p. here	433:31	will p. themselves	176:17
Play: actions that a man might p.	430:30	wrapped in a p.'s hide	232:6	you can go where you p.	301:8
all her sons at p.	15:12	Players: lenten entertainment the		Pleased: all seemed well p.	348:15
all the tune that he could p.	309:10	p. shall receive	433:17	better p. when he has a good dinner	277:1
as children with their p.	160:15	merely p.	427:21	Devil was p.	151:12
at Christmas p.	549:23	one of these harlotry p.	439:32	ear is p.	163:48
better at a p.	357:21	p. . creatures set upon tables	272:34	face so p. my mind	10:20, 210:5
better than a p.	136:3	p. in your housewifery	470:25	I'll not be p. with less	191:17
come forth to p.	342:3	see the p. well bestowed	433:29	in whom I am well p.	57:33
come out to p.	366:10	Playfellow: my p., your hand	425:4	p. his childish thought	575:5
come to the p. without knowing	104:2	Playing: amid our p.	128:2	p. th' Almighty's orders to per-	
come ye here to p.?	31:5	p. in the wanton air	455:17	form	1:11
craftier to p. she was	138:13	p. of the merry organ	10:14	p. to call his mind	43:21
fair p. of the British criminal law	187:25	p. on the sea-shore	364:13	p. to have his all neglected	270:16
for food or p.	148:28	p. our games	164:8	p. to my soul at death I cry	566:25
game . kings would not p. at	163:42	p. upon the flute	231:20	p. us, had he p. us less	2:1
globe to p. withal	191:17	Playing fields of Eton	564:6	p. with a rattle	383:30
good author . good p.	489:25	Playmates: I have had p.	308:1	p. with constant gain	165:3
good p. needs no epilogue	428:40	Play: few of our early days	164:7	p. with the danger	190:13
guilty creatures sitting at a p.	433:36	Plays: few of our p. . more wit	201:32	p. with this bauble still	383:30
heard him p.	446:18	going to p.	240:13	p. with what he gets	427:9
his p. is always fair	266:20	he loves no p.	448:23	pleasing consists in being p.	239:26
holdeth children from p.	502:8	old p. begin to disgust	202:17	silence was p.	347:10
I cannot p. alone	241:7	p. about the flame	214:11	so he be p.	12:7
I doubt some foul p.	431:18	p. in the many games of life	575:11	still p. to teach	383:6
if the two services . had fair p.	310:25	p. many parts	427:21	what p. me best	240:13
I p. for Seasons	336:23	p. with them, humours . them	130:23	Pleases: as long as one p.	156:6
is there no p.?	467:25	with his wings he p. with me	231:39	every prospect p.	240:18
I will p. the swan	473:20	you writer of p.	92:46	justice of it p.	472:29
judge not the p.	169:19, 404:10	Plaything: child's a p. for an hour	308:9	Pleaseth: p. him to dwell	396:7
last act crowns the p.	404:10	little p.-house	558:11	this age best p. me	246:24
learned to p. when he was young	369:10	some livelier p.	383:30	Pleasing: art of p.	239:26
life's poor p. is o'er	383:30	Playthings: great princes have		every p., every prudent part	384:33
like so much to p.	515:14	great p.	163:41	lascivious p. of a lute	476:4
little p.	335:10	love p. well as a child	514:38	p. anxious being	230:9
little victims p.	230:26	p. come alive	515:17	p., dreadful thought!	1:22
not let my p. run	172:15	Playtime: in the p. of the others	88:2	p. inferior people	146:9
or a' the p. was play'd	32:1	Playwright: actor, prompter, p.	237:25	p. without skill to please	378:16
our brief sweet p.	544:4	our P. may show	537:39	true vanity in . p.	156:4
our p. is done	484:27	Plaza Toro: Duke of P.	218:17	turns to p. pain	510:3

INDEX

Pleasure: aching P. nigh	287:21	Pleasure (cont.)		Plot (cont.)	
all hope p.	191:34	what p. lives in height?	539:3	this blessed p., this earth	474:22
at p., shall go forth	371:11	when Youth and P. meet	113:26	this green p. shall be our stage	467:2
bait of p.	243:25	wild and ineffable p.	313:9	what... does the p. signify	98:9
blend our p. or our pride	575:14	without one p.	535:28	women guide the p.	500:31
budge for no man's p.	478:13	would have been my p. had I		Plots, true or false	190:11
cabinet of p.	244:23	seen	530:19	Plotting some new reformation	193:23
capable of much curious p.	120:5	your youth of p.	93:25	Plough: following his p.	580:7
dissipation without p.	216:27	Pleasure-dome: stately p.	151:32	land you used to p.	263:5
dome of p.	151:33(-152)	sunny p.	151:33(-152)	late at p.	236:8
drinking is the soldier's p.	191:4	Pleasure-house: lordly p.	537:34	O Christ, the p.	334:2
egg by p. laid	161:27	Pleasures: all the p. prove	330:17	p. deep and straight	262:3
fading p. brings	502:5	baits and seeming p.	352:9	p. my furrow alone	409:10
feigned for p.	191:19	celibacy has no p.	278:17	p. the wave no more	162:13
for thy p., created	70:30	chequer'd with p. and woes	356:34	speed his p.	135:16
for your p. you came here	160:9	English take their p. sadly	517:23	tested his first p.	89:41
from p. less	332:18	eternity of p.	209:25	to p.—loom—anvil	307:17
gave p. to the spectators	326:1	hypocrite in his p.	275:25	we p. the fields	121:27
good, p., ease, content!	384:2	its p. to another's pain	163:16	wherefore p.	498:17
go to your business... p.	583:22	look not on p. as they come	244:8	Ploughed: p. with my heifer	46:56
great source of p. is variety	278:5	mid p. and palaces	376:10	ye have p. wickedness	55:47
green p. or grey grief	524:28	new p. prove	184:8	Ploughers plowed upon my back	399:37
grievous p. and pain	525:5	other p. all abjure	348:35	Ploughing: is my team p.?	263:4
hated... the longest p.	116:44	paucity of human p.	276:23	Ploughman: hard as the palm of	
if p. you attain	233:3	p. are like poppies spread	108:7	p.	480:39
I have no p. in them	51:33	p. banish pain	562:13	heavy p. snores	467:35
impression of p. in itself	24:11	p. newly found are sweet	573:17	heavy steps of the p.	585:17
in his p. is life	393:25	p. of the Mahometans	231:20	p. homeward plods	229:28
in trim gardens... his p.	341:11	p. that to verse belong	285:8	p. near at hand	341:34
King have p. in thy beauty	394:23	p. too refined to please	384:32	Ploughmen: ye rigid P.!	262:3
let fall your horrible p.	453:6	p. with youth pass away	507:34	Ploughshare: soldiers of the p.	413:26
love of p.	384:35	purest of human p.	261:19	stern Ruin's p. drives	107:8
man's chief p. is society	169:18	seat of p.	192:44	Ploughshares: swords into p.	52:31
mingled profit with p.	256:9	smoothly pass their p.	286:38	Pluck: do not p. at his rein	585:6
miss for p.	216:2	sooth'd his soul to p.	191:9	I come to p. your berries	342:10
mix'd reason with p.	225:26	suck'd on country p.	185:6	I p. you out of the crannies	529:24
mixture of a lie... add p.	27:30	sweeter far than all other p. are	194:2	p. bright honour	438:38
more than a... duty... a p.	569:28	these pretty p. might me move	405:8	p. from the memory	460:37
my heart with p. fills	577:7	understand the p. of the other	22:8	p. me by the beard	453:32
never had I p. with her	328:11	uneasy p. and fine pains	200:15	p. out the heart of my mystery	435:24
no p. if it were realized	339:3	unreproved p. free	341:31	p. till time and times are done	586:6
no p. in... an horse	400:22	Pledge: I will p. with mine	280:21	p. up drowned honour	438:38
no p., nor no pain	421:11	ne'er refused to p. my toast	402:7	thine eye... p. it out	59:51
no profit grows where is no p.	478:47	p. of love	473:26	Plucked: p. by his hand	561:6
not in p., but in rest from pain	192:36	we p. to thee	295:6, 8	p. his gown	224:23
not p., but <i>power</i>	172:25	Pledged: twice p.	375:19	p. out of the burning	56:1
only for taking a little p.	136:5	Pledges: p. of a fruitful tree	245:20	p. them as we passed	252:11
only sensual p. without vice	277:7	p. of Heaven's joy	351:9	p. the ripen'd ears	538:9
on p. she was bent	159:35	Pledging with contented smack	287:2	she p., she eat	349:15
painful p. turns	510:3	Pleiad: like the lost P.	112:32	when I have p. the rose	473:11
pain that is all but a p.	220:32	Pleiades: flocks of shiny p.	249:14	Plucker of amarantus	96:31
perfect type of a perfect p.	570:8	sweet influences of P.	49:24	Pluckers: which the p. forgot	410:6
p. afterwards	542:25	<i>Plena gratia</i>	96:42	Plucking: p. a dish	249:7
P. at the helm	229:23	Plenteous: harvest truly is p.	58:45	p. at their harps	298:14
P., blind with tears	491:21	Plenteously: p. bringing forth... p.		Plum: confectionary p.	160:31
p. eternally new	309:25	rewarded	389:50	pulled out a p.	367:16
p. for evermore	392:27	Plenteousness within thy palaces	399:31	some gave them p. cake	367:13
p. gives way	183:17	Plenties: nurse of arts, p.	445:10	Plumage: brighter p.	368:17
p., in being mad	193:33, 203:27	Plentiful: blessings are p.	245:8	gives out his snowy p.	540:11
p. in poetic pains	163:3	more p. than hope	245:8	he pities the p.	373:3
p. in the pathless woods	114:26	p. as blackberries	439:24	same p. that had warm'd	117:25
p. is as great	111:3	Plenty: hand in hand with P.	539:4	Plumbing: your p.'s strange	303:8
p. is... intermission of pain	422:10	here is God's p.	194:13	Plumblin in his hand	50:3
p. is labour too, and tries	161:36	in delay there lies no p.	482:28	Plume: blast-beruffled p.	235:17
p. never is at home	285:37	just had p.	105:7	helmet and the p.	534:7
p. of having it over	3:259	on the expectation of p.	458:17	ruffles her pure cold p.	531:38
p. of pleasing inferior people	146:9	p. enough, but the dishes were		Sir P.	385:18
p. of the fleeting year	487:27	ill-sorted	194:16	where ye see my white p.	323:5
p.'s a sin	115:24	p. to get	179:15	Plumed: farewell the p. troop	472:3
p. so exquisite	200:7	scatter p.	230:5	p. like estridges	440:17
p. soon shall fade	233:3	two nymphs... Peace and P.	167:17	Plumelets: rosy p.	533:12
p. was his business	195:21	<i>Pleuré: d'avoir quelquefois p.</i>	360:8	Plumes: in its p. the various	
p. with pain for leaven	522:5	<i>Pleuré: peur d'être obligé d'en p.</i>	37:9	light	332:20
privilege and p.	218:23	Pliable: the other P.	99:4	jets under his advanced p.	483:14
public stock of harmless p.	278:3	Plie: the lips... taking their p.	200:14	rapid p. of song	495:26
queen of p.	524:31	<i>Plie: je p. et ne romps pas</i>	200:11	soil their fair p.	510:20
read without p.	277:9	Plight: I p. thee my troth	391:30	Plummet: deeper than... p.	480:13
recompense is a p.	278:12	Plighter of high hearts	425:4	Plump: banish p. Jack	439:37
separate from the p. of your		Plod on a d still keep the passion		cushion p.	150:8
company	307:3	fresh	337:24	p. and hearty, healthy boy	249:18
some to p. take	384:36	Plodders: continual p.	454:32	right p. to see	578:29
suburbs of your good p.	449:17	Plodding: petrifications of a p.		Plum-porridge: eat very plenti-	
such as have no p.	298:16	brain	117:20	fully of his p.	2:16
sweet is p. after pain	191:5	Plods: ploughman homeward p.	229:28	Plums: among the p.	249:14
take p. in making	10:10	Plot: good p., good friends	439:10	berries and p. to eat	249:7
thou doubtful p.	229:9	Gunpowder Treason and P.	9:11, 368:13	Plunder: he shar'd in the p.	161:37
thy most pointed p. take	516:16	her p. hath many changes	404:10	no man stop to p.	324:14
turn to p. all they find	231:31	passions spin the p.	336:30	take your ill-got p.	363:7
unholy p.	40:19	p. thickens	98:10	that p. forbear	499:15
upon the heels of p.	155:32	some melodious p.	287:23	what a place to p.!	77:26
variety is the soul of p.	40:9			<i>Plündern: was für P.!</i>	77:26

INDEX

Plunge: p...razors and carving knives	121:20	Poet (cont.)		Poetry (cont.)	
p. the struggling sheep	323:12	Good Gray P.	370:3	if Music and sweet P. agree	35:19
Plunged: accoutred as I was, I p.		good p.'s made	281:17	if p. comes not as naturally	289:28
in	448:18	great p. of Itaille	137:39	line of p. straws	264:6
p. himself into the... wave	220:10	great p... profound philosopher	152:28	made and will make... good p.	325:9
p. in thought again	17:8	Hero can be P.	126:26	mincing p.	439:46
Plunging hoofs were gone	171:16	if any p. knew her	88:13	Mr. Wordsworth's epic p.	240:7
Plures: <i>abiti ad p.</i>	125:34	if a P. now and then	582:15	never the language of p.	231:21
<i>Plus quam se atque suos amavit</i>	133:5	I for an unhappy p.	401:24	Nine, forsaking P.	75:18
Pluto: tears down P.'s cheek	341:10	is this the great p.	213:9	no man ever talked p.	179:5
won the ear of P.	342:9	like a P. hidden	408:6	not p., but prose run mad	385:28
<i>Pluvius: Iuppiter p.</i>	547:10	lover and the p.	467:24	of music, not of p.	19:13
Ply the sampler	340:38	making a p. out of a man	88:12	p. a mere mechanic art	162:28
Plying: a-p. up an' down	298:25	many a would-be p.	80:28	p... criticism of life	19:22
p. her needle and thread	253:22	nae p. ever fand her	107:35	p.=the best words	153:6
where the old trade's p.	363:3	next P.	93:27	p... finer spirit of all knowledge	583:3
Plymouth Hoe: dreamin'... o' P.	363:3	not... called a p.	77:32	p... great and unobtrusive	289:25
Po: from Aufidius to P.	324:7	not deep the P. sees	18:3	p... in Oxford made an art	193:24
lazy Scheldt, or wandering P.	226:3	on a p.'s lips I slept	497:2	p. is overheard	339:4
Poacher turned outside in	294:5	passionate heart of the p.	535:37	p. is the record of the best	499:12
Pobble: P.'s toes	312:6, 7	P. and Saint!	158:3	p. is the spontaneous overflow	583:4
P. who has no toes	312:5	p. and the dreamer	285:35	p... more philosophic	14:17
Pobbles are happier	312:10	p. could not but be gay	577:7	p... must be good sense	153:9
Pocket: moon in my p.	93:19	p. does not work by square	159:23	p... noble grounds	412:25
not scruple to pick a p.	172:14	P. for the King	270:7	p. of earth is never dead	288:22
plates dropp'd from his p.	426:1	p. is the most unpoetical	290:10	P... product of the... intestines	125:30
p. full of rye	368:20	p. meets his favouring muse	164:35	p's a mere drug	203:25
p. full of tin	210:13	p. praised	90:19	p. should surprise	289:27
put it in his p.	435:49	P... put his heart to school	573:5	p. sinks... under... prose	309:15
put its hand in its breeches p.	289:25	p.'s dream	578:14	p.'s unnatural	179:5
your learning... in a private p.	139:18	p.'s eye	122:35	p. that has a palpable design	289:25
Pocket handkerchiefs: moral p.	178:43	p. sing it with such airs	584:4	p. would be made subsequent	352:28
Pocket-hole: at Myra's p.	74:9	p. soaring in the high region	352:20	read a little p. sometimes	254:10
Pocket-money: furnished with p.	176:38	p... speaks adequately	200:33	sinking in P.	386:25
Pockets: feels his p.	264:1	p.'s pen	467:24	Sir, what is p.?	273:13
p... full of sixpences	182:18	p... spewed up a good lump	194:18	that with p. is won	110:41
rare in our p.	142:2	p... wake a lexicographer	277:23	used p... for writing in prose	569:30
<i>Pocos: muchos p. hacen un mucho</i>	134:11	possess a p.'s brain	189:12	we may live without p.	337:41
<i>Pocula: mihi flavus Apollo p... ministret</i>	371:20	sage and serious p. Spenser	352:10	where they had p.	376:11
Pods went pop in the broom	169:14	Shakespeare is not our p.	308:16	whining P.	186:21
Poe: there comes P.	320:4	spare the p. for his subject	159:9	Poets: all p. are mad	109:8
Poem: drowsy frowzy p.	116:5	they had no p.	386:24	all P. believe that it does	77:21
fain would write a p.	93:49	this p. lies	486:16	all the pens that ever p. held	331:2
for the sake of... making a p.	290:14	thou wert living the same p.	158:4	among the English P.	290:11
heroic p. of its sort	125:35	thy skill to p.	498:10	as youthful p. dream	342:7
himself to be a true p.	352:12	true P... of the Devil's party	77:7	certain also of your own p.	53:2
long p. is a test of invention	289:15	truth the p. sings	95:1	first p.	189:11
made one p.'s period	331:2	vex not thou the p.'s mind	534:21	for p. made	266:5
married to a p.	290:21	when the P. dies	537:42	hearts of mighty P.	574:9
not metres... makes a p.	200:30	whom no p. sings	417:20	I hate all P. and Bainters	216:10
p. lovely as a tree	292:12	you will never be a p.	189:19	Janus of p.	194:10
p., whose subject is not truth	135:24	<i>Poeta: onorate l'altissimo p.</i>	194:30	Love is a boy, by p. styl'd	110:42
pretty p., Mr. Pope	43:16	<i>Poeta: pessimus omnium p.</i>	168:20	mighty p. in their misery dead	580:13
shorter a prize p.	325:17	<i>Poetae: membra p.</i>	133:1	Milton's the prince of p.	116:4
tiny p.	529:20	<i>Poetam: me fecere p. Pierides</i>	261:14	old p. outing and outlove us	352:5
<i>Poema: legitimum cupiet fecisse p.</i>	257:10	<i>Poetaster: hunt a p. down</i>	556:7	only p. know	163:3
Poems: all the p... ever... invented	131:8	Poetess: maudlin p.	117:30	O p., from a maniac's tongue	87:38
I will put in my p.	568:6	Poetic: all p. thought	385:21	our p. steal from Homer	109:4
one of the greatest... p.	194:11	constitutes p. faith	532:25	p. are needed to sing the dawn	337:14
p. are made by fools like me	292:13	embroid'ry of p. dreams	152:26	p. are to us	337:15
ye are living p.	316:2	guide into p. ground	159:25	p. better prove	486:26
<i>Poena: raro antecedentem scelestum deseruit pede P. claudo</i>	259:20	laws of p. truth and p. beauty	162:20	p. food is love and fame	493:16
<i>Poesie: der Aberglaube is die P.</i>	224:3	nurse for a p. child	19:22	p., like painters, thus unskilled	382:26
<i>Poesis: ut pictura p.</i>	256:11	pleasure in p. pains	417:22	P. Militant below	158:6
Poesy: drainless shower of light is		p. fields encompass me around	163:3	P. of the proud old lineage	208:9
p.	288:14	P. Justice	2:2	p. painful vigils keep	381:13
God of life, and p.	114:23	warbler of p. prose	381:11	P. that are sown by Nature	574:10
golden cadence of p.	455:14	Poetical: all claim to p. honours	163:34	p... the best writers	24:42
great end of p.	288:15	gods... made thee p.	278:10	p... unacknowledged legislators	499:10
heaven-bred p.	484:37	p. character	428:11	p., witty	27:19
immortal flowers of P.	331:2	Poetically: noble nature, p. gifted	290:9	reviewers... would have been p.	152:30
Nature, Hope, and P.	152:20	<i>Poetis: mediocribus esse p.</i>	20:5	sage p. taught by the... Muse	340:25
overwhelm myself in p.	288:11	<i>pictoribus atque p... audendi</i>	256:12	souls of p.	287:1
p... some participation of divine-		Poet-race: what p.	255:15	theft in other p.	194:8
ness	24:16	Poetry: all metaphor is p.	141:2	three p. in an age at most	521:15
p. <i>vinum daemonum</i>	24:25	angling is somewhat like p.	142:16	three p. in three distant ages	193:9
Sense and wit with p. allied	117:15	as a friend he drops into p.	559:14	we p. in our youth	580:7
viewless wings of P.	287:28	bear a great deal of p.	178:3	when amatory p. sing	116:14
Poet: accounted p. kings	288:16	civilization advances, p... de-	309:15	why don't p. tell?	299:8
be a p... a certain unsoundness	325:3	clines	325:2	wise p. that wrapt Truth	125:2
buffoon and p.	241:29	cradled into p. by wrong	494:17	Pogram: presented to a P.	176:25
Byron is only great as a p.	223:13	drop into p.	178:4	Poins: banish P.	439:37
business of a comic p.	154:20	Fleshly School of P.	98:5	Point: al devyse fro p. to p.	137:39
business of a p.	278:15	fossil p.	200:32	aloof from the entire p.	452:12
durst p. touch a pen to write	455:22	from the p. of Lord Byron	325:18	creeping on from p. to p.	534:28
every p., in his kind	521:22	genuine p.	19:20	each to his p. of bliss	96:45
flattery lost on p.'s ear	417:19	grand style arises in p.	20:5	fine p. of his soul taken off	289:16
God is the perfect p.	94:16	Grotesque... in English P.	29:8	I hope they do not p. on me	473:13
		his writing... relation to p.	325:9	no p. of charity	166:16
		I can repeat p.	131:9	no p. of honour	245:2
				not determining a p. of law	101:5

INDEX

Point (<i>cont.</i>)		Polished (<i>cont.</i>)		Pomp (<i>cont.</i>)	
one fixed p.	188:13	p. corners of the temple	400:16	puts all the p. to flight	382:6
Pickwickian p. of view	178:23	p. female friend	568:21	slave of p.	415:17
p. against p.	456:9	p. perturbation! golden care!	442:25	Sultan after Sultan with his P.	205:29, 30
p. evenom'd too!	437:40	work of p. idleness	326:27	take physic, p.	453:15
p. me out the way	286:18	Polite: his manners are not so p.	300:7	that of painted p.	426:29
p. me to the skies	322:3	men of p. learning	242:10	vain p. and glory	446:24
p. of faith	166:16	never mentions hell to ears p.	385:4	world of p. and state	37:13
p. of view then sinks	235:22	till the English grew p.	296:8	Pompadour's Fan	183:18
press your p. with modesty	159:13	you're exceedingly p.	221:12	Pompey: at the base of P.'s statua	450:31
put too fine a p. upon it	173:27	Politeness: glance of great p.	119:22	great P. would stand	424:1
quaintly. p. by p.	446:1	pine-apple of p.	500:18	in P.'s camp	444:16
ride upon a dial's p.	440:32	p. of kings	318:23	knew you not P.?	448:8
silent fingers p. to heaven	574:21	<i>Politesse: la p. des rois</i>	142:14	Pompilia, will you let them	96:17
still p. of the turning world	197:6	Political: man. . p. animal	227:37	Pompous in the grave	87:20
swim to yonder p.	448:18	p. blank cheque	227:37	Pomps: high M dssummer p.	18:26
thus I bore my p.	439:20	P. Ravishment	222:32	p. and vanities of this..world	391:2
to p. a moral	279:6	schemes of p. improvement	271:34	Pond: beyond the depths of a p.	373:14
Point-blank: launched p. her dart	91:34	success of the British. .in p. life	181:6	four ducks on a p.	4:19
Pointed toward the land	535:12	Political Economy: Dismal Science	126:34	have their stream and p.	83:23
Points: armed at p. exactly	431:9	[P.]	422:15	mantle like a standing p.	462:33
piggling together, heads and p.	100:8	for fear of P.	43:22	neighbours o'er the Herring P.	195:11
p. her to the skies	195:15	wrote 'Principles of P.'	43:22	pop Sir Thomas again in the p.	34:16
p. of practical politics	182:40	Politician: lief be a Brownist as a	483:33	tree, and a p. edged with grayish	236:19
p. to yonder glade	381:30	like a scurvy p.	454:11	leaves	214:21
still p. to thee	215:40	pate of a p.	437:11	Ponder: p. well	398:22
Poised: I am p.	39:3	Politicians: more. .than the whole	519:17	whoso is wise will p.	380:22
p., as the lights	413:12	Polities: confound their p.	125:16	Ponderous: arch'd and p. roof	155:19
Poising every weight	492:4	from p. to puns	387:23	p. and marble jaws	431:32(-432)
Poison: Adonais has drunk p.	209:6	history is past p.	421:20	Poniards: she speaks p.	468:13
attempted. .to p. the wells	330:16	magnanimity in p.	101:14	Ponies: blind pit p.	249:5
coward's weapon, p.	251:20	mistaken zeal in p.	282:10	five-and-twenty p.	301:18
go about and p. wells	10:18	mule of p.	181:38	<i>Ponit: Lovem qui p. et aufert</i>	257:11
he drank the p.	464:8	mules of p.	500:12	Pontgibaud: at P. they mended it	40:18
he swallowed the p.	519:5	my p.. .exceedin accomodatoin	500:12	Pontick: like to the P. sea	472:12
if you p. us	459:4	no more to do with gallantry	500:12	'Pontol' he cried	41:4
instead of dirt and p.	324:35	than. .p.	505:32	Pontus: in P., and Asia	64:26
nor steel, nor p.	287:21	no p. in boil'd and roast	180:24	<i>Pontus: estne Dei sedes nisi. .p.</i>	320:26
ounce of p. in one pocket	438:5	Philistine of genius in p.	20:19	Pony: riding on p.	33:7
Pleasure. .turning to P.	73:27	p.. .a means of rising	272:33	Pooh: p., p. to you	221:2
potent p. quite o'ercrows	447:20	p. and the pulpit	102:5	Pool: first fill a p.	26:36
strongest p. ever known	141:34	p. go by the weather	231:28	green mantle of the standing p.	453:23
sweet, sweet, sweet p.	535:38	p. in the East	182:1	on the wood and the p.	172:4
Poisoned: cans of p. meat	494:5	p. like ours profess	231:26	p. of private charity	374:21
some p. by their wives	188:7	p.. .no preparation. .necessary	514:6	Pools: moonlight fallen in p.	334:6
Poison-flowers: the honey of p	287:19	p.. .not an exact science	72:20	p. are filled with water	397:6
Poisonous: I called on p. names	561:30	p. we bar	221:38	p. I used to know	263:19
p. thing	358:10	practical p.	182:40, 222:36	p. of water	53:23
p. wine	540:26	shoved him into p.	41:7	Poop was beaten gold	424:6
Poisons all the rest	228:11	talking p. after dinner	181:6	Poor: anger. .keeps them p.	24:36
Poke: as piggos do in a p.	151:13	what Englishman will give his	489:4	angry and p. and happy	142:2
pig in a p.	295:21	mind to p.	72:29	art thou p.	170:21
p. poor Billy	217:12	<i>Politik: die P. ist keine exakte</i>	213:12	as p. as Job	441:16
Pokers: wreathen iron p.	289:15	Poll: talk'd like poor P.	103:32	being so p.	77:27
Pokes the 'eathen out	18:18	true to P.	104:9	blessed are the p. in spirit	57:39
Poland: Saracens to. .P.	78:18	<i>Polloi: multitude, the hoi p.</i>	102:19	cheer the p. man's heart	418:24
Polar Star: P. of poetry	149:27	Polluted: your fountain . .p.	214:12	dare to be p.	215:35
right for the P.	74:12	Polly: P. is a sad slut	173:19	destruction of the p.	49:55
Pole: all sights from p. to p.	348:23	P. put the kettle on	214:21	die not, p. death	185:15
as the needle to the p.	425:20	poor P.'s life	214:21	even great men. .p. relations	174:2
beloved from p. to p.	562:2	pretty P., say	367:17	faith of the p. is faint	142:4
distorts. .from p. to p.	344:10	Polly Flinders: little P.	560:14	Father of the p.	132:1
not rapt above the P.	386:28	Polly-wog: like a p.'s tail	33:21	few, save the p., feel for the p.	308:12
soldier's p. is fall'n	210:14	Polonies: with fine p.	41:27	found'st me p. at first	225:9
so tall to reach the P.	74:13	Poltagrue: tempt my Lady P.	502:17	given to the p.	398:27
spread the truth from p. to p.	27:33	Polygamy: before p. was made a	190:7	give to the p.	60:1
thrice to th' utmost p.	528:11	sin	125:5	good to the p.	125:4
trembles to the p.	514:25	chaste p.	502:17	great man helped the p.	323:21
wid a ten-foot p.	128:16	Pomander: sweet p.	88:7	grind the faces of the p.	52:34
writ with curses from p. to p.	408:1	Pomegranate: from Browning	52:5	heaven make me p.	279:25
Poles: p. of truth	295:11	some 'P.'	478:26	his dear papa is p.	515:20
wheel between the p.	221:34	like a piece of a p.	52:5	honest exceeding p. man	463:29
Police: friendship recognised by	510:25	sings on yon p. tree	478:26	how apt the p. are to be proud	483:27
the p.	413:21	<i>Pommerschen: einzigen p. Musketiers</i>	72:31	how many p. I see	561:19
I'll send for the P.	565:28	Pomp: all his p., without his force	103:30	how p. are they. .not patience	471:24
Policeman: ask a P.	475:28	all our p. of yesterday	300:28	how p. a thing is man	168:5
back with P. Day	102:17	bright P. ascended jubilant	348:28	huts where p. men lie	573:8
p.'s lot is not a happy one	355:8	came in slow p.	491:21	I, being p., have only my dreams	584:17
Policy: brow of careful P.	154:13	flowed 'with p. of waters'	577:12	if thou art rich, thou'rt p.	462:4
honesty is not to be based. .on. .	343:25	grinning at his p.	475:7	inconvenient to be p.	159:6
p.	221:15	in lowly p. ride on to die	330:12	laws grind the p.	226:16
honesty is the best p.; but. .	240:6	intermingling of Heaven's p.	574:2	let the p. and Thou starve	245:12
some love but little p.	139:24	nor the tide of p.	444:23	lonely and p. of old	83:19
tyrants from p.	139:24	p., and feast, and revelry	342:7	low estate of the p.	393:8
<i>Polis: le temps d'être p.</i>		p. of power	230:1	makes me p. indeed	471:30
Polish: p. it at leisure		praise his humble p.	503:18	most rich, being p.	452:13
p. of the latter		pride, p. and circumstance	472:3	murmuring p.	164:41
Polished: her p. car				my goods to feed the p.	66:45
I p. up that handle				none so p. to do him reverence	450:23
light, agreeable, p. style					
more of rough than p. diamond					

INDEX

Poor (*cont.*)

no right to the property of the p. 413:28
old Castilian p. noble 119:24
old p. man 427:20
p. advanc'd makes friends 435:12
p. always ye have 63:44
p. and content is rich 471:33
p., and the maimed 62:8
p. but honest 423:3
p. but she was honest 9:18
P. Child! 375:20
p. even in thanks 433:14
p. have become poorer 499:11
p. in a loomp is bad 537:8
p., infirm, weak, and despis'd 453:6
poorly (p. man) he liv'd 209:1
p. man at his gate 3:15
p. man had nothing 47:33
p. man is Christ's stamp 244:4
p. man's day 228:14
p. man's dearest friend 107:3
p. man's wealth 501:26
p. Miss 7 171:24
p., no right to the property 413:28
p. old Joe 210:17
p. old man 452:42
p. person 137:22
p. Persoun 137:16
p., reckless, rude 188:31
p. relation, irrelevant 306:29
p. Robin Crusoe 170:6
p. robin do then? p. thing! 368:12
p. sort of memory 130:28
p., wandering one! 221:29
p. what gets the blame 9:20
p. World (said I) 166:11
resolve not to be p. 275:5
rich gifts wax p. 434:6
scandalous and p. 407:20
simple annals of the p. 230:11
sold., and given to the p. 63:43
solitary, p., nasty 248:21
they are but p. 195:13
they p., I rich 195:13
tho' p. in gear 108:1
though I be p., I'm honest 338:16
too p. for a bribe 231:17
virtuous p. 570:11
warms the neighbouring p. 165:17
when that the p. have cried 450:20
who now do bless the p. 361:24
without thee we are p. 163:47
with the p., and mean 4:11
your p. army 167:12
Poorest: in the p. thing super-
fluous 452:41
p. he., in England 405:6
p., in his cottage 379:11
Poorly: p. (poor man) he liv'd 209:1
sorter p., Sis Tempy 238:14
Poorness: when I mock p. 279:25
Pop: p. goes the weasel! 328:26
when the pods went p. 169:14
Pope: better to err with P. 117:14
creaks with a P. 525:21
poetry of Dryden, P. 19:20
poor P. will gr.eve a month 521:2
P., eye on his style 20:3
wine from the royal P. 329:11
Popery: inclines a man to P. 212:12
never be in danger of P. 2:19
Popinjay: pester'd with a p. 438:34
Popish: Calvinistic creed, a P. 379:7
liturgy 293:10
P. Apennines 293:10
Poplar: edg'd with p. pale 343:22
Poplars: p. are felled 161:23
p. stand and tremble 263:19
Poppies: fume of p. 108:12
pleasures are like p. spread 165:17
p., nodding, mock 179:25
p. was nothing to it 326:15
through p. grew 87:16
Poppy: blindly scattereth her p. 545:8
left the flushed print in a p. 16:5
nectarous p. lovers use 471:43
not p., nor mandragora 220:28
with a p., or a lily 220:5
Pops: Classical Monday P. 220:5
Populace: Barbarians, Philistines, P. 19:23, 29

Populace (*cont.*)

name of P. 19:29
p. rise at once 567:7
Popular: base, common and p. 444:14
p. prejudice runs 177:1
such p. humanity is treason 1:20
Popularis: arbitrio p. aurae 259:19
Popularity: even his darling p. 101:21
Population: only talked of p. 227:15
p., in a geometrical ratio 328:25
Populations: competing p. 200:3
Populi: salus p. suprema est lex 145:5
salus p. suprema lex esto 422:8
vox P., vox Dei 3:10, 406:16
Populus: regere imperio p., Romane 555:1
Populous: in p. city pent 349:11
Populus Romanus unam cervicem 120:18
Porcelain: dainty rogue in p. 337:22
p. of humankind 193:29
Porch: beyond p. and portal 523:20
p. and inlet of each sense 341:2
white p. of his home 323:26
Porches of mine ears 432:16
Porcum: Epicuri de grege p. 256:27
Porcupine: fretful p. 432:9
Pore: p. by the hour 34:14
p. upon the brook 230:12
Pores of the ocean and shores 493:1
Poring dark 444:6
Pork: captain's biscuits and 543:7
pickled p. 387:24
dreamed of tasting p. 294:34
your beef, p. and mutton 432:9
Porphyry: in the p. font 539:2
Porpoise close behind us 129:22
Porridge: p. and apples 171:17
what p. had John Keats? 95:3
wholesome p. 105:2
Porringer: I take my little p. 582:12
Porsena: Lars P. of Clusium 323:10
Port: all dissolv'd in p. 381:23
bent to make some p. 18:20
by p. and vest 323:15
come into p. greatly 200:18
in ev'ry p. a mistress find 215:41
in every p. a wife 173:5
in every p. he finds a wife 72:18
let him drink p. 251:29
little p. had seldom seen 529:15
of regal p. 347:32
p. after stormy seas 509:28
p. for men 274:12
p. is near, the bells I hear 566:27
p. should have age 34:34
p. wine that she sends 'em 9:19
pride in their p. 226:14
there lies the p. 54:13
with our sprightly p. 425:22
would be p. if it could 43:5
Portabit te 291:24
Portable: p. and compendious 166:10
oceans 175:24
p. property 555:2
Portae: geminae Somni p. 555:2
Portal: fiery p. of the east 475:8
whose p. we call Death 317:12
Portals: its p. are inhabited 495:27
P., alternate Night and Day 205:30
Portance: in my travel's history 470:2
Portcullis: let the p. fall 418:27
Portend no good to us 452:15
Portentous: p. sight 151:19
that p. phrase 116:50
Portents: these are p. 473:13
Porter: all p. and skittles 179:26
bright on Mrs. P. 197:31
Oh, mister p. 315:3
Porters: poor mechanic p. 443:10
Portia is Brutus' harlot 449:17
Portia: become p. of that around 113:47
brief life is here our p. 361:12
he wales a p. 105:4
my p. in this life 352:21
no p. in us after 187:11
p. of the Eternal 492:5
p. of the gift is won 574:2
p. of the loveliness 492:10
Portioned: lands were fairly p. 323:21
Portions: man in p. can forsee 118:31
p., of the dreadful Past 535:17

Portmanteau: like a p. 131:13
Portrait: p. of a dog that I know 277:2
p. of the artist 282:14
two styles of p. painting 177:7
Ports: five p. of knowledge 85:18
p. of slumber open 442:25
to the wise man p. 474:19
Posies: buy my English p. 296:15
thousand fragrant p. 330:19
Position: every p. must be held 233:20
Positive: most p., most credu-
lous 520:49
Possess: but for you, p. the field 147:8
in himself p. his own desire 575:8
in your patience p. ye your souls 62:42
never once p. our soul 18:18
p. a poet's brain 189:12
p. man's strength to comfort 295:8
p. these shores with me 168:13
p. thy heart, my own 82:11
things rank p. it merely 430:33
thou dost p. the things I seek 498:15
though they p. the crown 170:17
Possessed: cuts off what we p. 191:34
endure what it once p. 404:21
limited in order to be p. 103:22
much p. by death 197:33
regain love once p. 350:33
Possesses: man p. nothing 120:5
p. or possess'd a thought 113:15
Possessing: beauty by constraint, p. 214:9
our utmost wish p. 215:37
too dear for my p. 487:22
yet p. all things 67:29
Possession: death, in thy p. lies 428:14
in as just p. of truth 86:5
in p. so 488:12
lose p. of that fair thou ow'st 486:18
p. for the bitter 53:23
p. of it is intolerable 551:6
p. of them both 290:22
p. of this heavenly sight 473:32
P. without obligation 337:25
that p. would not show 469:5
Possessions: her p. and military 563:5
posts 60:2
sorrowful: for he had great p. 344:22
Possessor: Hell receive thy new p. 120:6, 557:2
Possible: best of all p. worlds 60:41
if it be p., let this cup pass 485:8
make p. things not so held 218:18
no., p. shadow of doubt 96:18
one way p. of speaking truths 167:4
p. you may be mistaken 60:4
with God all things are p. 557:12
Possible: il ne suffit pas qu'une chose
soit p. pour la croire 86:22
Possibilities: believe only p. 552:21
not interested in the p. of defeat
Possibility: Permanent P. of
Sensation 515:4
unconvincing p. 14:18
Possibly sweetest 121:18
Possidentem: non p. multa 261:4
Possumus: non omnia p. omnes 556:6
Possunt, quia posse videntur 554:22
Post: against a p., drunk 444:1
at his p. when under fire 236:4
evil news rides p. 351:1
not quit the p. allotted 535:25
one p. a day 505:8
p. o'er Land and Ocean 351:21
p. of honour, private 1:21
still as a p. 171:21
Postage: penny-p., stamp 128:19
Postboy: dead p. 179:32
Post-chaise: driving briskly in a p. 273:21
driving rapidly in a p. 273:12
Poster: credits p. 259:12
Posteriors of this day 455:27
Posterity: not look forward to p. 102:0
not stand in thy p. 458:30
overheard the judgment of p. 325:20
pander of p. 508:13
p., a pack-horse 180:28
P. do something for us 2:33
think of your p. 1:5
thy p. shall sway 158:32
trustees of P. 182:31
without., hope of p. 387:15

INDEX

<i>Postero: quam minimum credula p.</i>	258:17	Poured thro' the mellow horn	154:1	Power (<i>cont.</i>)	
Postponed to some other occasion	178:8	Pourth out of the same	396:31	p. belongeth unto God	395:24
Post-prandial cigar	98:7	<i>Pourvus: chacun pense en être bien p.</i>	172:27	p. does corrupt	549:17
<i>Postridet: no pridie, nor p.</i>	186:31	<i>Pouait: si vieillesse p.</i>	201:30	P. girt round with weakness	492:2
Posts: her possessions and military		Poverty: age of p.	465:9	p. I cannot resist	290:28
p. of the door moved	563:5	destruction... their p.	49:35	p. is passing from the earth	575:1
Postscript: here is yet a p.	53:8	honoured p.	499:0	p. of beauty I remember yet	102:3
most material in the p.	483:20	I pay thy p.	478:138	p... of being beloved	96:24
pith... in the p.	25:43	neither p. nor riches	50:53	p. of grace	122:34
Writes her Mind... in her P.	239:10	p. and oysters	178:38	p. of harmony	581:25
<i>Postume: eheu fugaces, P., P.</i>	511:18	p. has strange bedfellows	322:13	p. of punishment is to silence	278:21
<i>P., P.!</i>	250:9	p., hunger, and dirt	253:22	p. of saying things	374:17
Posture of a whore	34:1	p. is a great enemy to...happi-		p. of the crown...has grown	101:34
Postures: all day, the same our p.	426:4	ness	275:5	p. of the Crown has increased	20:24
were	184:31	p. is no disgrace to a man	595:17	p. should always be distrusted	279:20
Posy: home with her maiden p.	536:4	p.'s catching	40:10	p. tends to corrupt	1:2
I made a p.	244:20	she scorns our p.	445:28	P. that pities me	225:12
I pluck a p.	93:26	so much p. and excess	377:7	p. to cancel his captivity	448:37
Pot: another for the p.	372:17	so shall thy p. come	49:47	p. to dismiss itself	448:36
at the mouth of their p.	24:40	so shameful as p.	203:8	p. to touch our senses so	343:17
chicken in his p. every Sunday	242:1	steep'd me in p.	472:34	present possessors of p.	101:33
death in the p.	48:20	three kingdoms...in great p.	328:5	put to hazard...his p.	101:21
deep to boil like a p.	49:32	worse than p.	548:16	relentless p.	230:15
eat our p. of honey	336:26	worst of crimes is p.	490:3	second death hath no p.	71:40
flinging a p. of paint	412:22	worth by p. depress'd	278:33	seeds of godlike p. are in us	15:9
greasy Joan doth keel the p.	456:1	Powder: food for p.	440:23	self-sufficing p. of Solitude	579:15
kettle and the...p.	56:44	keep your p. dry	73:2	shadow of some unseen P.	494:3
p. of beer	369:17	when your p.'s runnin' low	363:2	sheer, penetrating p.	19:19
p. with a cot in a park	309:26	Powdered: still to be p.	280:7	some P. the giftie gie us	106:33
put on the p.	366:13	Powders: gives you Love P.	307:14	something from our hands have	
thorns under a p.	51:10	puffs, p., patches	385:9	p.	573:27
three-hooped p.	445:36	Power: above our p. to add	314:12	p. of speech	150:12
treasures from an earthen p.	244:7	accused p. which stands on	41:26	supreme of p.	288:14
who the P.?	207:16	Privilege	144:17	that p...men call Chance	340:29
<i>Pot: sa poule au p.</i>	242:1	acquired the chief p. in the State	26:42	though stripp'd of p.	418:3
Potable gold	109:22	act of p.	182:43	Thy P. brings all skill to naught	299:5
Potage: mess of p.	6:4	all p. is a trust	100:25	titles, p. and pelf	417:22
Potash: mess of p.	560:3	all the pride of p. sink	582:1	to communicate p.	172:25
Potations: dull and deep p.	216:22	ample p. to chasten	202:1	to defy P.	497:17
forswear thin p.	442:22	as little in our p.	559:3	to every p. a double p.	455:22
Potato: bashful young p.	220:28	balance of p.	350:33	to seek p. and to lose liberty	26:23
mouth like an old p.	295:3	beauty...hath strange p.	281:8	to the man despotic p.	350:35
p. in his head	237:24	between his p. and thine	202:22	true vanity...p. of pleasing	156:4
Potatoes: Papa, p., poultry	176:1	boundless p.	424:8	unknown P.'s employ	17:6
small p. and few in the hill	304:29	breathless, p. breathe forth	545:5	unlimited p. is apt to corrupt	370:5
<i>Potatori: Deus...propitius isti p.</i>	13:9	by immortal p...linked	460:24	upon the past has p.	194:21
Potency: contain a p. of life	352:5	call our p. to account	455:22	visionary p.	579:17
their changeful p.	481:25	courses...in every p.	413:8	want of p. to sin	193:16
Potent: most p. in potting	471:10	cover such p. as this	581:25	Women and Horses and P.	294:29
p., grave, and reverend	469:45	deep p. of joy	181:40	Wordsworth's healing p.	16:23
p. quack	165:20	depository of p...unpopular	300:26	Powerful: p. goodness want	496:24
Potentiality of growing rich	274:29	drunk with sight of p.	464:33	word...quick and p.	69:8
<i>Potestas: scientia p. est</i>	28:10	earthly p...likest God's	190:19	Powerfulest preacher	229:14
Potther: keep this dreadful p.	453:9	empire...p. in trust	20:14	Powerless: religion...p. to bestow	201:7
Potion: his p. and his pill	247:18	enduring p., not ourselves	326:3	Powers: against principalities,	
Potions: what p. have I drunk	488:8	extent of its beauty and p.	224:18	against p.	68:11
Potomac: all quiet along the P.	40:2	fawn, or seek for p.	464:33	contend, ye p.	166:1
		force of temporal p.	277:39	desires and dreams and p.	523:18
Pots: lien among the p.	326:14	from the p. of our senses	395:28	fear of some divine...p.	109:31
your p. be made hot with thorns	395:21	girded about with p.	496:24	frailty of our p.	481:25
Potsherd: poor p.	255:7	good want p.	101:29	in whom all p. conspire	232:11
p. to scrape himself withal	48:42	greater the p.	473:23	knows ye not, ye heavenly P.	127:30
Pottage: mess of p. with love	50:13	half the p. to do me harm	487:24	mind of large general p.	278:2
Potter: I watch'd the P.	206:18	have p. to hurt	529:11	nor principalities, nor p.	65:58
like a p.'s vessel	391:50	Heavenly P. makes...new	344:7	our own acts...mightier p.	15:11
p. and clay endure	95:23	him the Almighty P. hurled	280:1	p. that be are ordained of God	582:4
p. power over the clay	65:60	his wit was in his own p.	1:23	p. that will work for thee	582:4
who is the P., pray?	207:16	if there's a p. above us	575:6	P. which...our minds impress	574:29
Potting: most potent in p.	471:10	in face of these doth exercise a p.	190:13	Princedom, Virtues, P.	348:14
Pouch on side	427:21	in p. unpleas'd	28:10	robs the mind of all its p.	102:32
Pouches: coin his p. wad na bide in	107:19	knowledge itself is p.	460:5	subject unto the higher p.	66:8
<i>Poule: tous les dimanches sa p.</i>	242:1	laugh to scorn the p. of man	217:6	we lay waste our p.	582:18
Poultrice: silence like a p.	251:10	legislative p...nominated by	172:24	whose p. shed round him	575:10
Poultry: Papa, potatoes, p.	176:1	the executive	239:23	wise p. deny us	424:3
Pouncet-box: he held a p.	438:32	literature of p.	11:22	Poyser: Mrs. P. 'has her say out'	106:10
Pound: for a thousand p.	160:2	love of p...of ourselves	389:28	<i>PPP: non troppo p.</i>	218:11
I'll give thee a silver p.	122:23	man who has the p. and skill	579:37	Practical politics	182:40
in for a p.	219:14	may have grace and p.	103:12	Practice: good principles without	222:36
once bet a p.	171:22	name for absolute p.	253:36	p.	276:11
'Twelve-P. Look	36:12	no hopes but from p.	330:13	haven't had much p.	131:2
Pounding: hard p. this...who will		not exempted from her p.	519:3	p. sincere	401:35
pound longest	564:16	not in our p. to love, or hate	172:25	my p. could get along	187:29
Pounds: draw for a thousand p.	2:35	notions about a superior p.	68:56	my p. is never very absorbing	187:20
give crowns and p.	262:15	not <i>pleasure</i> , but p.	103:3	not wear them out in p.	37:8
income twenty p.	174:24	of p., and of love	156:4	P. drives me mad	8:12
two hundred p. a year	111:11	once intoxicated with p.	537:23	p. is quiet	187:27
Pour: p. out my spirit upon all	55:52	one's cruelty is one's p.	53:2	p. of politics in the East	182:1
p. out the pack of matter	424:14	palter'd with Eternal God for p.	230:1	Practise: go p...with men and	
p., varlet, p. the water	372:17	period, p., and enterprize	58:4	women	96:2
vitreous p. of the full moon	567:17	pomp of p.		Practised: p. that strength	17:17
		p., and the glory		p. what he preach'd	14:26

INDEX

Practising the hundredth psalm	119:26	Praise (cont.)		Pray (cont.)	
Prado: walked on the P.	294:12	pudding against empty p.	381:11	some to Meccah turn to p.	208:12
Præcesserit: quidæ p.	38:31	rest a little from p.	525:5	too much sense to p.	384:31
Prædantur: singula de nobis anni p.	257:17	scarce could p.	278:35	to praise and p.	92:18
Prælatura: tutius .in subiectione quam in p.	291:23	sickens at another's p.	143:4	to p., and not to faint	92:18
Præmia: sua p. laudi	553:18	so double be his p.	509:30	to whom the Romans p.	323:27
Præmissi: not amissi but p.	242:19	some p. in peers to write at all	117:23	two went to p.?	166:13
Præsidium: et p. et dulce decus meum	257:23	some p. for skill	80:18	wash your hands and p.	296:33(-297)
Praetorian: God's pale P.	515:3	song in thy p.	105:29	watch and p.	198:19
P. here, P. there	419:12	song of thanks and p.	576:18	we do p. for mercy	464:33
Prævalebit: magna est veritas et p.	84:26	stand a wast of p.	518:17	we'll live, and p., and sing	454:19
Prævalet: magna est veritas et p.	56:19	succeed their fathers' p.	234:8	whene'er he went to p.	225:18
Prague: beautiful city of P.	402:22	swells the note of p.	230:2	when I would p. and think	462:2
Prairies: forests and the p.	317:20	they only want p.	335:5	Prayed: caught at God's skirts, and	
Praise: added p. to p.	532:22	thirst of p.	162:27	p.	92:26
all for p.	509:35	thy superfluous p.	189:19	having p. together	246:2
all things thou wouldst p.	171:9	to Mary Queen the p.	149:27	p. and felt for all	224:21
as rich with p.	443:9	to p. and pray	92:18	p. where he did sit	150:11
as they turn from P.	88:24	to p., revere, establish	42:1	thing we have p. for	87:29
at the shout of p.	35:2	to their right p.	465:22	without success, have p.	143:14
conspires to p. her	382:10	utter all thy p.	2:23	Prayer: biddeth me to p.	150:13
damn with faint p.	385:29	we p. thee, O God	13:14	call'd the folk to evening p.	285:30
dicted with p.	287:16	we scarcely can p. it	225:27	called the house of p.	60:9
dispraised . no small p.	350:5	Wonder, Love, and P.	2:22	each Paynim voice to p.	123:9
dispraised . perfect p.	279:29	your hymn of p.	168:14	effectual fervent p.	69:44
envy is a kind of p.	215:28	Praised: everybody p. the Duke	507:9	four spend in p.	148:18
everything that hath breath p.	400:28	I p. the dead	51:4	hear our anxious p.	512:14
foolish face of p.	385:29	more in him to be p.	280:1	he made his p.	303:12
garment of p.	55:4	ne'er said, 'God be p.'	88:3	his p. shall be heard	56:33
girded with p.	228:20	poet p.	96:19	home-brewed p.	231:30
God hath no better p.	81:9	p. be the fathomless universe	568:9	homes of silent p.	532:23
happiest knowledge and her p.	347:20	p. him to his face	540:3	in p, the lips	247:19
his p. above heaven and earth	400:25	p., wept and honour'd	382:18	let the p. re-echo	314:19
His p. forth tell	292:7	Praises: delight in thy p.	118:33	lift not hands of p.	531:36
his p. may thither fly	243:24	earth . p. God	151:30	make his p. unto thee	393:32
however we do p. ourselves	483:3	he who first p. a book	309:14	more things are wrought by p.	531:36
if there be any p.	68:27	his p. there may grow	243:24	offices of p. and praise	574:12
interchanging p.	250:29	idiot who p.	219:25	our evening p.	560:27
I will p. Thee	244:26	its loud p. sound	81:3	people's p.	190:18
king's best p.	412:14	p. everybody p. nobody	273:25	p. for all who lie beneath	295:5
let the song of p. be sung	387:12	p. from the men	158:18	p. is the soul's sincere desire	355:11
let us now p. famous men	57:14, 302:4	p. of God be in their mouth	400:26	p., patience, aims, vows	255:6
little dust of p.	533:5	sing p. lustily unto him	393:35	p. that I would cry to Him	213:2
men, whom all men p.	158:18	sing p. unto him	393:35	recalled by p. and plaint	238:29
morning and evening to p. thee	395:29	sing p. unto his Name	396:5	regained by faith and p.	238:29
mute His p.	546:8	sing ye p. with understanding	394:32	storms of p.	540:8
named thee but to p.	234:15	Praising: doing one's p. for oneself	112:14	striven as thus with thee in p.	496:10
noble England's p.	322:17	p. all alike, is p. none	215:17	swears a p. or two	477:7
none to p.	580:18	p. God with sweetest looks	253:20	that same p. doth teach us	464:33
not to p. him	450:17	p. . .sallow abstinence	340:36	thou that hearest the p.	395:27
not unto us the p.	290:9	p. what is lost	423:10	'tis the hour of p.!	116:7
oblique p.	274:5	too near the p. of myself	464:24	when p. is of no avail	574:32
once beat high for p.	356:20	Pranked in reason's garb	341:1	wherever . a house of p.	170:11
only the Master shall p. us	303:21	Pranks: his p. have been too broad	435:38	who rises from p. a better man	337:33
open sea of the world's p.	577:2	let heaven see the p.	471:35	Prayer-books: beads and p.	383:30
paint 'em truest p. 'em most	1:12	Prata: sat p. biberunt	555:29	Prayers: angry p.	249:5
p. any man that will p. me	424:16	Prate: hear him p.	335:23	by losing of our p.	442:3
p. at morning	383:1	very stones p.	458:1	fall to thy p.	442:37
p., blame, love, kisses	580:20	Prattle: his p. . . tedious	475:29	feed on p.	377:4
p. enough	163:1	Prattling on his knee	104:33	few p. in the hall	26:29
p. God from whom all blessings	292:3	Prava: civium ardor p. iuventium	259:21	for a pretence make long p.	61:7
'P. God!' sang Theocrite	90:3	Praxed: Saint P.'s	89:42	long p. . in the world they say	15:26
p. him	255:3	Pray: all p. in their distress	76:18	Lord, hear our p.	391:18
p. him and magnify him	388:20, 21, 23	all together p.	150:15	mention of you always in my p.	65:30
p. him in his Name JAH	396:5	as lief p. with Kit Smart	271:3	of your p. one sweet sacrifice	446:13
p. him upon the . cymbals	400:28	fold her hands and p.	411:9	our vows, our p.	183:20
p. his humble pomp	508:18	I'll go p.	432:23	p. . .disease of the will	200:44
p. indeed	359:20	I p. for no man but myself	480:21	p. of saints	70:42
p. is the best diet for us	594:32	I p. the Lord my soul to keep	8:18	p. would move me	449:30
p. new-born gawds	481:21	just going to p. for you	505:16	saying his p.	339:19
p. of it endureth for ever	398:25	late and early p.	583:10	short were the p. we said	572:13
p. of which I nothing know	573:17	more nearly as we p.	472:5	sudden on some p.	87:29
p. l p. l p. l	568:9	never p. more	292:5	three-mile p.	106:34
p. the bridge that carried you	154:7	no angels left. . to p. to	543:21	trust it without my p.	86:38
p. the honest worker	4:13	nor p. with you	403:16	where p. cross	461:34
p. the Lord!	291:27	not p. him to lay bare	249:10	whose p. . make me whole	299:27(-300)
p. the Lord, and pass the am- munition	210:6	one to p.	3:3	would not say his p.	366:23
p. the Lord by measure	298:16	other to p.	166:13	Prayer-time: His p.	551:20
p. the Lord for his goodness	398:15	place where men can p.	142:13	Prayeth: be p. well. . he p. best	150:16
p. the Lord for making her	297:20	p. for my soul	531:36	Praying: Amelia was p. for George	542:37
p. the Lord, O my soul	398:3	p. for the peace of Jerusalem	399:31	insisted on people p. with him	271:3
p. the Lord upon earth	400:24	p. for wisdom yet	3:6	no p., it spoils business	371:13
p. the Lord with harp	393:35	p. God. . able to pay	377:12	now he is p.	435:36
p. the Name of the Lord	400:25	p. make no mistake	219:34	past p. for	439:20
p. they that will times past	246:24	p., Mr. Wild, why bitch?	204:15	Prays: he p. but faintly	475:32
p. to give	281:11	p. so	485:27	that faintly p.	404:13
p. too much	281:10	p., Sweet, for me	248:7	wears a coronet and p.	164:18
p. to the Holiest in the height	364:6	p. that Jerusalem may have	421:5	when she p.	532:24
		p. . . to give his soule good reste	321:10	Preach: could na p. for thinkin'	107:15
		p. without ceasing	68:37	I p. for ever . in vain	165:4
		remained to p.	224:22	Parson might p.	76:4

INDEX

Preach (<i>cont.</i>)		Preferment: knocking at P.'s door	18:7	Present (<i>cont.</i>)	
p. a better sermon	201:22	p. goes by letter and affection	469:24	only to be p. at it	546:36
p. a whole year	318:19	so I gain'd p.	7:9	predominate over the p.	277:39
p. from ten till four	220:4	Preferred before me	63:2	p. far too small	458:19
p. not. to say something	565:25	Preferrest thou the gospel of Mon-	112:18	p. horror from the time	278:28
p. the gospel to every creature	61:9	trual?		p. hour alone is man's	66:26
Preached: I daily p.	7:9	Preferreth all countries before his	371:15	p. in spirit	192:29
I p. as never sure	36:24	own	66:2	p. joys are more	38:31
practis'd what he p.	14:26	Preferring: in honour p. one an-	332:10	p. life of men on earth	482:28
p. to death by wild curates	505:6	other	327:10	p. mirth hath p. laughter	351:21
p. up patience	66:37	Pregnant: chaste lady's p. womb	184:29	p. my true account	75:23
when I have p. to others	106:26	p. bank swelled up		p., past, and future sees	65:62
Preacher: colder p. never spak	566:21	Prejudice: nor. behold with p. the	86:27	p. your bodies a living sacrifice	24:24
heard the p. every Sunday	244:7	French	177:1	pursue things which are just in p.	48:38
judge not the p.	498:20	popular p. runs in favour	221:40	sons of God came to p. them-	428:33
like the p. found it not	581:15	to everybody's p.	5:26	selves	441:27
no mean p.	229:14	to the p. of good order	306:10	take the p. time	185:17
powerfulest p.	90:33	Prejudices: bundle of p.	2:19	things p., worst	107:4
p.'s merit or demerit	102:1	honest p.	505:7	this p., the world's last night	131:5
private advantage of the p.	396:7	p. a man so	278:10	time p. and time past	394:27
saith the P.	253:20	uncorrupted with literary p.	33:5	un-birthday p.	56:13
Preachers: company of the p.	244:7	Prelate: religion without a p.	352:18	very p. help	5:6
Preaches in her gown	200:43	Prelatical: Presbyterian, or P.	490:27	Presented: p. myself at Betty's	560:13
Preacheth: God. p. patience	66:19	Preliminary: puff p.	256:14	bedside	176:25
Preaching: better than any p.	244:7	Prematur: <i>nonumque p. in annum</i>	111:33	p. to a Pogram	346:20
foolishness of p.	534:23	Premises: insufficient p.	106:2	p with a universal blank	341:18
God calleth p. folly	90:25	Prentice: her p. han' she tried	444:6	Presenting Thebes	518:24
p. down a daughter's heart	271:16	Preparation: dreadful note of p.	406:14	Present: all p. wot eat	8:4
p. man's immense stupidity	138:9	no formal p.	181:32	by these p.	396:25
woman's p.	6:3	no p. for the future	514:6	kings. shall give p.	306:5
Preamble: long p. of a tale	352:24	politics. no p.. necessary	68:12	Preservation: our creation, p.	389:19
Precarious: earned a p. living	292:20	p. of the gospel of peace	63:52	Preserve: p. as in a vial. living in-	352:5
Precedence: her p. of teaching	275:10	Prepare: I go to p. a place	393:10	tellect	273:20
nations	541:24	Ol' p. it	180:38	p. our faculties entire	573:31
just p. in the grave	352:28	p. a table before me	450:27	p. the stars from wrong	399:29
Precedency between a louse and a	465:3	p. the mind of the country	54:9	p. thy going out	314:11
flea	26:25	p. to shed them now	67:1	what we give and what we p.	169:6
Precedent: dangerous p.	117:16	p. ye the way	215:6	Preserved: each slight variation..	454:5
from p. to p.	387:23	who shall p. himself to the	71:44	p.	333:9
poetry. indeed rather p.	278:18	battle?	218:38	gods. have p. thee	267:27
p. embalms a principle	53:33	Prepared: charge is p.	205:7	long p. virginity	45:11
recorded for a p.	180:20	p. as a bride adorned	188:16	must be p.	490:4
Precedents: as well to create good	465:3	p. to marry again	163:38	seen God. and my life is p.	144:11
p.	85:18	when all the Temple is p.	111:22	Preserve: destroyer and p.	156:23
Precept: by p. and example	118:30	world is not yet p.	101:34	President: not choose to run for P.	127:31
ending with some p. deep	431:25	Preposterous sight!	193:42	perpetual p.	173:14
more efficacious than p.	512:29	Preposterous end	102:24	P. of the Immortals	140:2
p. upon p.	487:20	Prerogative: dead and rotten as P.	488:2	rather be right than be P.	289:13
Precepts: live up to the p. of the	288:13	English subject's sole p.	451:34	President: Shakespear this P.?	214:2
Gospel	453:11	last p.	110:16	<i>Prætion: orden no es una p.</i>	328:24
render with thy p. less	207:22	Presage: augurs mock their own p.	181:32	Press: among p. of knights	138:14
these few p. in thy memory	345:10	credit things that do p.	470:14	darst. put thy-self in p.	205:12
we love the p.	474:22	Presagers of my speaking breast	396:4	dead-born from the p.	136:20
Precincts of the cheerful day	460:22	Presbyter: new P.. old Priest	498:4	flee from the p.	160:23
Precious: all that's p. in our joys	481:12	Presbyterial, or Prelatical	392:27	gently pressed, p. gently	161:33
all too p. you	204:11	Presbyterian true blue	447:18	god of our idolatry, the p.	549:18
make the morning p.	237:26	Prescription: Conservatism dis-	93:5	I p. toward the mark	68:23
my p. vile things p.	209:3	cards P.	355:14	liberty of the p.	282:10
my p. Lily!	207:10	p. to die	83:1	misus'd the king's p.	440:20
one half so p.	207:11	Presence: at the p. of God	431:28	not p. you like slaves	213:10
p. bane	27:2	better by their p.	265:16	p. close bare-bosom'd night	567:16
this p. stone	498:22	better than p. of mind	395:9	p. it to thine own again	404:7
were most p. to me	481:12	from whose unseen p.	93:5	p. no ponderous tomb	118:23
wherein 'tis p. of itself	91:5	his p. on the field	582:1	p. onward	81:25
Precipice-encurled: castle, p.	575:24	his p. shall my wants supply	374:10	P. was squared	41:8
Precipices rang aloud	246:4	in thy p. is the fullness of joy	431:28	p. where ye see my white plume	323:5
Precise: too p. in every part	436:16	lord of thy p. and no land	265:16	we p. too close	89:3
Precisely: thinking too p.	334:23	not away from thy p.	392:27	Pressed: gently p., press gently	160:23
Precisian: devil turned p.	204:11	not thro' his p.	447:18	good measure, p. down	61:31
Predecessors: my illustrious p.	237:26	paint Thy P.	93:5	p. down my soul	395:18
Predestinate grooves	209:3	p. that disturbs me	582:1	p. upon by transitions	200:3
Predestination: p. in the stride	207:10	p. that thus rose so strangely	83:1	Presses: hag. that p. them	477:7
with P. round enmesh me	207:11	punch in the p.	431:28	his identity p. upon me	290:4
Predestined: with P. Evil round	39:28	scancer of your maiden p.	265:16	Pressing: thou p. me to thee	567:2
Predicate: bully, as we all p.	27:2	to the p. in the room	311:5	Press-men: so we be named P.	14:30
Predictions: dreams and p.	101:30	truth. the p. of it	38:20	Pressure: his form and p.	434:18
Predilection to mean. cares	409:8	whose p. civilizes ours	485:27	order is not a p.	214:2
Predominant: England as the p.	242:12	whose p. of mind was amazing	278:14	Pressures: all p. past	432:20
member	411:27	your p. I. accept	370:7	Presume: Dr. Livingstone, I p.?	511:13
Predominates: love of truth p.	1:18	all p. and correct	443:11	do not p. too much	451:18
Predominating: sniffles p.	399:9	crowns. the p. deed	236:42	not p. to dictate	178:27
Pre-elect God's Virgin	521:19	deficiencies of the p. day	155:27	p. not God to scan	383:22
Pre-eminence: painful p.l	154:38	except the p. company	181:32	p. not that I am	442:39
right hand. the p.	318:19	his p. and your pains	65:58	Presumed: it is to be p.	280:7
Prefaces: all the p. of Dryden	400:5	his p. is futurity	329:7	Presumption: all p... die away	100:25
nothing but his P.	231:30	like an ass when thou art p.		Presumptuous: from p. sins	392:34
Prefer: folks p. in fact a hovel	352:9	no redress for the p.		refined, p. man	124:15
Gentlemen P. Blondes		nor things p.		too p. folly	238:26
if I p. not Jerusalem		no time like the p.			
State's... forms p.					
yet p. that which is truly better					

INDEX

<i>Prât: botté et p. à partir</i>	354:19	<i>Price (cont.)</i>		<i>Priest (cont.)</i>	
<i>toujours p. à partir</i>	209:15	p. of shoddy	218:29	churches built to please the p.	106:24
Pretence: for a p. make long prayers	61:7	p. of wisdom is above rubies	40:8	day, a dedicated p.	545:6
good without p.	382:12	raised the p. of everything	324:29	delicate-handed p.	535:42
p. of keeping a bawdy-house	277:16	raised the p. of literature	270:24	fiddling p.	161:25
to some faint meaning make p.	193:2	set her own p.	374:20	ghastly p. doth reign	324:3
undivulg'd p.	458:26	those men have their p.	558:31	guts of the last p.	338:1
Pretences to break known rules	167:11	too high the p. for knowledge	547:22	hearing the holy p.	509:13
Pretend they ne'er so wise	350:26	What P. Glory	4:22	I will be thy p.	288:7
Pretended friend	215:24	wot p. Selvytion nah?	490:5	loud prays the p.	15:27
Pretender: James II, and the Old P.	233:14	without money and without p.	54:29	mair o' Marie Hamilton than..	
who P. is	112:25	Prick: if you p. us	404:8	the p.	31:17
Pretending to extraordinary revelations	109:38	it is a p., it is a sting	377:3	my religion from the p.	227:28
Pretexts: tyrants seldom want p.	103:5	pat it and p. it	368:10	Nature's p.	576:9
<i>Prétio: omnia Romae cum p.</i>	283:6	p. and sting her	432:18	no Italian p. shall tithe	447:29
<i>Prétire: les boyaux du dernier p.</i>	338:1	p. the sides of my intent	457:9	old p. Peter Gilligan	584:6
Prettiest, silliest, most affected	353:6	Pricked from the lazy finger	477:7	old P. writ large	351:27
Prettily: just as p. as he	512:11	Pricketh: so p. hem nature	136:22	O mysterious p.	287:12
Pretty: all my p. ones?	460:21	Pricking: p. of my thumbs	460:1	pale-eyed p.	343:21
all the maidens p.	154:9	p. on the plain	509:17	Poet, Prophet, King, P.	126:26
driving briskly..with a p.		Prickly: stretch their p. arms	105:17	p. all shaven and shorn	360:6
woman	273:21	Pricks: honour p. me on	440:30	p. continues	192:30
everything that p. is	429:25	kick against the p.	64:42	p., the slave	491:15
it is a p., p. thing	377:3	small p. to their subsequent	481:8	p. who slew the slayer	324:3
it is a p. thing	232:5	volumes	509:33	rather go with sir p.	484:16
p., but I don't know what it means	218:10	Pride: age..her p. deflower	585:22	this turbulent p.	222:20
p., but is it Art?	295:16	all their mournful p.	100:25	thou art a p. for ever	398:24
p. i' the Mantuan!	121:5	all the p. of power sink	383:7	true God's p.	124:26
p. to see what money will do	377:31	ambition, and the p. of kings	417:6	'twixt the P. and Clerk	246:12
p. witty Nell	377:25	burning p. and high disdain	330:1	Priestcraft: ere p. did begin	190:7
p. young wards in Chancery	218:36	by aspiring p. and insolence	345:7	Priesthood: all his p. moans	285:6
prithce, p. maiden	220:31	considerate p.	562:18	royal p.	60:48
puts on his p. looks	447:34	contempt on all my p.	510:21	Priestlike task	288:17
uncommon p. young woman	196:6	decay'd through p.	220:1	Priests: Bishops, P., and Deacons	388:52
where girls are so p.	7:8	Family P.	108:19	feet of thine high p. tread	525:13
while my p. one sleeps	538:12	fient a p. na p. had he	302:30	holy p. bless her	424:9
wife was p., trifling	165:9	for the p. o' the eye	309:4	no war with..p.	507:30
Prevail: common interest..will p.	190:27	four not exempt from p.	443:8	of p...charmin' variety	229:13
despite of all your generals ye p.	308:21	full p. of France	99:31	p. are only men	95:33
e'er p. against us	582:3	he that is low no p.	47:20	p. bear rule by their means	55:13
'gainst that Church p.	35:3	I know thy p.	92:31	p. by..a mightier hand	325:4
great is truth and shall p.	84:26	in p. and thankfulness	383:13	p. in gold and black	310:23
looking ill p.?	517:10	in p., in reas'ning p.	504:19	p. of all religions are the same	190:12
p. upon the day	103:2	land of the pilgrims' p.	90:34	p., tapers, temples	382:6
soon as the evening shades p.	2:26	laugh their p.	468:27	green chalices and golden p.	269:22
strive and should p.	364:8	maiden p., adieu!	80:7	your p., whate'er their..sham-	
whether it p. or not	375:18	May was in his p.	347:12	ming	357:20
Prevailed: Amalek p.	161:16	modest p.	419:6	Prig: Little P.	199:18
Prevails: great is truth and it p.	56:19	mother's p., a father's joy!	219:19	p., for my life, p.	485:20
Prevaricate: thou dost p.	110:25	my family p...in-conceivable	446:24	Prigs and pedants	180:30
Prevarication: last dyke of p.	101:25	my high-blown p.	426:23	Prim little craft	222:8
Prevent: not strength enough to p.	227:25	my p. fell with my fortunes	192:23	Primate: served the Lord P.	34:8
p. it and to damn the consequences	339:25	my p. struck out new sparkles	87:25	Prime: crowned with the p.	428:33
p. the time of life	451:36	nor Flora's p.	295:8	dead ere his p.	342:10
p. us, O Lord	390:51	our faith, our p.	575:14	glory of your p.	494:18
Prevention: hide thee from p.	449:7	our pleasure or our p.	33:12	laurel for the perfect p.	490:28
p. from evil	329:8	own with humbled p.	540:26	lost but once your p.	247:10
Preventing: thy..grace p. us	389:34	passion, pain, or p.	580:7	lovely April of her p.	486:11
Prevents his holding a pen	177:9	perished in his p.	405:13	my barmie noddle's working p.	105:26
Previous: returned home the p. night	98:19	p., cruelty and ambition of man	308:13	my p. of youth	547:20
Prey: destined p.	490:18	P., Envy, Malice	50:15	splendour of its p.	493:27
divided the p.	46:52	p. goeth before destruction	226:14	time of England's p.	375:19
expects his evening p.	229:23	p. in their port	356:20	whilst yet is p.	509:33
his foot on the p.	538:2	p. of former days	489:1	while we are in our p.	245:27
in England to take a p.	30:5	p. of the ocean	77:16	Prime Minister: next P. but three	41:8
p. for gods	525:18	p. of the peacock	142:4	Primeval: forest p.	316:12
p. to all	383:22	p. of the rich is all for sale	472:3	sleeps with the p. giants	125:34
p. upon the less	231:26	p., pomp, and circumstance	364:11	Primitive: manner of P. Man	309:28
soon must be his p.	495:2	p. ruled my will	383:13	<i>Primo avulso</i>	554:24
to dumb Forgetfulness a p.	230:9	p. still is aiming	507:21	Primordial atomic globule	219:19
to p. at fortune	471:38	p. that apes humility	385:34	Primrose: like thy face, pale p.	429:37
Preys: to their p. do rouse	459:8	p. that licks the dust	471:12	p. by a river's brim	578:25
Priam: drew P.'s curtain	441:9	p. that pulls the country down	6:26	p. first born child of Ver	38:8
proud as P.	586:7	p. that puts this country down	533:20	p. path of dalliance	431:23
<i>Priamus: en P.</i>	553:18	ring out false p.	92:24	p. way	458:19
Priapus: Death and P.	523:7	soldier's p.	383:21	rathe p.	342:31
Pribbles and prabbles	465:28	spite of p.	224:14	soft silken p.	341:6
Price: abatement and low p.	481:30	their country's p.	235:7	sweet as the p.	225:7
at any price	145:28	then the p. of man?	1:16	Primrose Hill: to P.	75:4
her price is far above rubies	50:57	'tis p., rank p.	458:28	Primroses: brought you some p.	182:13
knows the p. of everything	570:1	towering in her p. of place	386:24	like tufts of p.	181:35
no question but the p. of votes	279:3	vain was the chief's..p.	215:12	pale p.	485:26
of countless p.	201:5	victim of Parthenia's p.	330:23	p. make a capital salad	182:13
p. of admiralty	301:24	with Nature's p.	190:34	wan as p.	285:7
		youth and beauty's p.		Prince: any p. of Europe	198:11
		Prided: feat on which ourselves		as the subject owes the p.	479:13
		we p.		delightful Fairy P.	336:21
		<i>Pridie: no p., nor postridie</i>		God send the p. a better com-	
		<i>Prie: je vous en p., pity me</i>		panion	441:22
		Priest: as a p...church furniture		good-night, sweet p.	438:7
		both p. and clerk?		greatest p. o' the world	425:28

INDEX

- Prince (*cont.*)
great P. in prison lies 185:2
have thy P.'s grace 510:16
in a p., the virtue 334:17
Lord Hamlet is a p. 432:43
Milton's the p. of poets 116:4
neither king nor p. 23:16
news and P. of Peace 209:13
nor peer nor p. can buy 124:5
on which the P. of Glory died 562:18
p. can mak a . knight 105:32
P., I can hear the trumpet 140:10
P. of all the land 122:3
p. of darkness is a gentleman 453:25, 517:15
P. of Denmark. . left out 420:22
P. of Peace 53:15
p. of the Latian name 323:14
P., P.-Elective 140:7
P. who calls in a . Neighbour 512:4
Rasselas, P. of Abyssinia 278:14
system of P.'s nails 174:33
through the p. of the devils 58:44
to my P. faithfully 316:32
who made thee a p.? 45:31
Princedom, Virtues, Powers 348:14
Princely: by p. governance 195:7
p. counsel in his face 345:24
that p. woman 306:23
Prince of Wales: God bless the P. 314:19
Princes: counsels of p. 393:36
courts of p. 340:17
death of p. 449:22
great p. have great playthings 163:41
hangs on p.' favours 440:24
her p. are come home again 448:2
make p. in all lands 394:26
p. and lords may flourish 224:14
p. . but the breath of kings 105:5
p. have persecuted me 399:23
p. in this case 168:4
p. of Judah their counsel 396:13
P. ride at noon 171:2
sweet aspect of p. 46:24
when p. die with us 440:32
whose merchants are p. 53:20
your trust in p. 400:19
Princess: fitting for a p. 426:15
in love with one p. or another 512:21
P. of Parallelograms 119:34
p. wrought it me 447:38
Princesses: locks of six p. 203:9
Principal: wisdom is the p. thing 49:42
Principalities: against p., against powers 68:11
nor p., nor powers 65:58
Principality: better than a p. in Utopia 325:24
Principibus placuisse viris 257:6
Principiis obsta 372:2
Principle: *active* P. 574:25
any p. whatever 126:8
does everything on p. 490:38
I don't believe in p. 319:21
killed hisself on p. 179:29
loved the p. of beauty 290:29
on the p. it was demanded 100:5
precedent embalms a p. 180:20, 420:33
p. in life with me 491:7
protection is not a p. 180:17
rebels from p. 102:17
refinement on the p. of resistance 100:29
sensibility of p. 102:13
shrinks from P. 181:32
Principles: broken open on.. scientific p. 376:14
damn your p. 181:16
fights you on patriotic p. 490:38
1st, religious and moral p. 20:21
from the highest p. 203:33
he has good p. 271:6
it ain't by p. nor men 319:22
our p. of freedom 101:4
our p. swaller 319:18
p. of eternal justice 373:16
p. of his understanding 205:10
sincere in good p. 278:11
their p. are the same 274:35
unfixed in p. and place 190:13
wrote 'P. of Political Economy' 43:12
Print: delight me for to p. 247:22
- Print (*cont.*)
devils must p. 356:7
faith, he'll p. it 107:21
fit to p. 370:2
I'll p. it 385:22
I love a ballad in p. 485:30
p. it as it stands—beautifully 268:18
p. of a man's naked foot 170:7
p. of the nails 64:9
p. to him 176:21
p. would then surpass 281:9
seeing our names in p. 142:2
see one's name in p. 117:10
so many Scarers in P. 178:9
Printed: from a p. book 302:34
leave the p. lawn 264:1
p. an' bound in little books 290:8
that they were p. in a book! 49:5
what p. thing soever 127:11
Printers: books by which the p. have lost 212:15
Printing: caused p. to be used 445:40
Gunpowder, P., and.. 125:24
invented the art of p. 127:6
Printless: clerical, p. toe 84:11
my p. feet 341:4
Print-shops: her rich goldsmiths, p. 307:2
Prior: abbot and p. were there 34:8
what once was Matthew P. 401:28
Priority: degree, p., and place 481:2
Prithee, pretty maiden 220:29, 31
Prisca: ut p. gens 257:22
Priscian: breaking P.'s head 111:21
break P.'s head 381:21
P. a little scratched 455:25
Prism: Newton, with his p. 579:19
prunes and p. 176:1
Prison: breaches of our p. 102:38
compare this p. 475:33
great Prince in p. lies 185:2
hero from his p. 24:6
home is the girl's p. 490:36
in p., and ye came unto me 60:33
let's away to p. 454:19
Lime-tree Bower my P. 152:1
not a p. make 319:7
opening of the p. 55:3
palace and a p. 114:1
pretty sort of p. 39:26
p. in a p. 179:24
ship.. a p. 109:19
thy p. is a holy place 114:34
vile p. of afflicted breath 447:33
wear out in a wall'd p. 454:19
Prisoned: his p. time 80:27
p. in a parlour 161:41
Prisoner: if the p. is happy 490:25
p. comes to meet his doom 222:20
p. in his twisted gyves 477:28
p. of Jesus Christ 69:5
p.'s release 501:26
takes the reason p. 456:19
Prisoners: bringeth the p. out 396:5
p. call the sky 569:2
p. of hope 56:12
p. underneath her wings 445:26
set my p. free 90:20
thy pity upon all p. 389:3
Prison-house: grind in the p. 46:60
secrets of my p. 432:9
shades of the p. 576:9
Prisons: improving his p. in Hell 151:12
improving the p. of Hell 507:22
p. are built with stones of Law 77:15
p. of flesh 186:7
Privacy: a p., an obscure nook 94:22
Private: ambition of a p. man 163:1
consult our p. ends 521:1
fine and p. place 333:9
gain some p. ends 225:21
heresy.. p. opinion 248:20
in a p. man a vice 334:17
once a p. opinion 200:20
pool of p. charity 374:21
p. respects must yield 350:32
p. station 1:21, 215:31
public flame, nor p. 381:27
religion.. invade.. p. life 335:16
secure of p. right 190:28
served no p. end 385:6
- Private (*cont.*)
serve our p. ends 143:6
takes no p. road 384:14
that p. men enjoy 444:22
to his mother's house p. re- turned 350:18
true.. in your p. heart 200:36
very p. uses 319:20
we've got a p. master 177:14
what p. griefs they have 450:32
with p. men esteem'd a blessing 334:20
Privates: her p. we 433:10
that p. have not too 444:22
Privato: maior p. visus 566:15
Privilege: death is the p. 412:11
Englishman's heaven-born p. 19:29
power which stands on P. 41:26
p. and pleasure 218:23
p. of putting him to death 505:28
p. o' sitting down 196:27
p. of wisdom to listen 251:22
wine, p. of the completely free 42:1
Privileged: P. and the People 182:29
p. individual 179:34
p. to be very impertinent 203:31
Privileges: from similar p. 101:10
Prize: all is a p. 255:6
Christ the p. 354:11
fraught with a later p. 493:25
game beyond the p. 302:33
many people p. it 220:31
not all.. lawful p. 230:22
one receiveth the p. 66:36
other aims.. learned to p. 224:18
p. above my dukedom 479:23
p. of all too precious you 487:20
p. of learning love 90:42
p., the p. secure! 362:12
p. the thing ungain'd 486:41
p. we sought is won 566:27
shorter a p. poem.. better 325:17
Timotheus yield the p. 191:13
we do not run for p. 506:20
what we have we p. not 460:5
win you such a p. 362:8
Prizer: as well.. as in the p. 481:12
Prizes: in herself she p. 154:28
offer glittering p. 32:25
other won several p. 705:9
Probability is the very guide of life 109:36
Probable: no p., possible shadow 218:18
Probably Arboreal 169:4, 514:10
Probation: yet a young p. 102:39
Probitas laudatur et alget 282:23
Solve: all in all, he's a p. 107:36
problem the p. of the age 200:20
three-pipe p. 187:19
Problems: clearing the world of its most difficult p. 178:10
Proboscis: wreathed his lithe p. 347:15
Proceed: we will p. no further 457:10
Proceedeth: p. from the wicked 47:27
p. out of the mouth of God 57:34
Proceeding I am charg'd withal 469:45
Proceedings: subsequent p. 239:2
Proces: puis ils lui font son p. 354:4
Process: long p. of getting tired 111:32
Procession: torchlight p...down your throat 371:5
years in long p. ran 190:31
Processions: women walk in pub- lic p. 567:8
Proclaim the acceptable year 55:3
Proclaimed their malefactions 433:36
Proclaimeth: what good success.. the world p. 404:16
Proclivity: by p., all quote 201:5
Proconsul: great P. 324:33
Procrastination: p. is the thief of time 587:4
to incivility and p. 172:23
Procreant: always the p. urge 567:11
Procreate: that we might p. like trees 86:34
Procreation: for the p. of children 391:24
Proctors: prudes for p. 538:7
Procul: p. hinc, p. este, severae! 371:21
p., o p. este, profani 554:25
qui p. hinc 363:1
Procure: injuries.. they them- selves p. 453:2

INDEX

Procurer of contentedness	559:15	Progress (cont.)		Proof (cont.)	
Procure to the Lords of Hell	532:30	party of p.	338:28	p. of manly might	509:35
Prodigal: how p. the soul	431:27	p. depends on the unreason-		through p. of harness	425:12
once was p. before	192:12	able	490:34	Proofs: not convinced by p.	375:2
p. of ease	190:14	p...is not an accident	508:27	p. of holy writ	471:42
P.'s favourite	573:15	p. is not real	216:9	Prop: little p.	245:18
p. within. .a guinea	267:22	p. is the law of life	94:23	my very p.	403:30
Prodigality: p. of Nature	476:9	p., man's distinctive mark	91:1	p. to our infirmity	579:16
spring of all p.	101:17	p. of a deathless soul	186:4	when you do take the p.	405:14
Prodigies: all Africa and her p.	86:11	p. of human society consists	126:44	Propagate: learn and p. the best	19:12
what p. surprise	279:10	p. spiring round	140:5	not likely to p. understanding	276:20
'Prodigious!'	419:32	rake's p.	542:19	p. and rot	383:24
Produce: p. of the common day	574:8	rise, the p...of imagery	280:27	Propagation: all our p.	184:30
p., p.l. .p. it in God's name!	127:21	viewing his p. through	442:5	Propensities: my amorous p.	270:10
Producing: consume. .without p.	489:12	Progression: nothing in p. can rest	103:23	ruined on the side of their. .p.	103:14
Product: fraction of a p.	127:21	Progressive: in a p. country	180:37	Propensity: p...towards the mar-	
knowledge. .p. of history	125:31	Prohibiting: by licensing and p.	352:17	vellous	265:9
p. of the smaller intestines	125:30	Project: my p. gather to a head	480:11	strong p. of nature	352:21
Production: noblest p. of human		Projectile: British Army. .a p.	232:17	that p...Boswellism	325:5
nature	2:7	Projects: fitter for new p.	27:41	Proper: in their p. places	548:15
Profanation: in the less foul p.	461:32	Proletariat: dictatorship of the	333:14	no p. time of day	253:11
p. of our joys	186:24	p.		p. man as one shall see	406:31
p. to keep in	245:26	<i>Proletarier: die P. haben nichts. .</i>		p. men as ever trod	448:6
Profane: coldly p.	104:40	<i>als ihre Ketten. .P...vereinigt</i>		p. words in p. places	520:11
for me to p. it	499:13	<i>euch!</i>	333:11	Properly: never did anything p.	312:21
hence, ye p.	158:24	Prologue: make a long p.	57:20	not p. born	174:39
none p. my Holy See of love	287:5	very witty p.	155:34	p. spent	527:9
O p., one!	79:18	what's past is p.	479:35	Propertied: his voice was p. as..	
p., erroneous, and vain	110:35	Prologues: happy p.	456:23	spheres	426:1
p. the service of the dead	437:19	nothing but his. .P.	154:38	Property: changing his p.	475:5
so old, and so p.	442:37	p. precede the piece	213:8	consider himself as public p.	268:28
so surpassingly p.	120:26	Promethean: right P. fire	455:23	give me a little snug p.	195:17
Profaned: p. the God-given		true P. fire	455:20	I'm a man of p.	220:31
strength	418:7	where is that P. heat	473:11	it is for our p.	379:15
province they have. .p.	222:35	Promise: break an hour's p. in		no right to the p. of the rich	413:28
too often p.	499:13	love!	428:18	not p., but a trust	210:21
<i>Profani: procul este, p.</i>	554:25	broke no p.	385:6	portable p.	175:24
Profess: politics like ours p.	231:26	Christ's own p.	35:3	p. has its duties	189:24
p. and call themselves	386:16	first commandment with p.	68:7	p. is theft	402:19
Professes to flatter	276:8	Heaven's p. clothe	411:1	p., p., p.	537:6
Profession: Adam's p.	437:15	how truly the P. runs	302:3	Prophecies: prognostics .. not	
charmed me from my p.	380:39	ill keeper of p.	25:33	always. .p.	558:28
contrary to their p.	380:39	keep the word of p. to our ear	461:12	whether there be p.	56:45
debtor to his p.	25:14	knowing your p. to me	536:13	Prophecy: all p., all medicine	494:1
head of the literary p.	181:24	p., large p.	277:35	p...most gratuitous form of	
most ancient p.	304:40	p. such a beautiful day	486:39	error	196:20
ornament to her p.	99:33	they did p...three things	391:2	trumpet of a p.	406:11
panted for a liberal p.	154:14	whose p. none relies on	407:24	urn of bitter p.	493:27(-494)
parentage is a very important p.	489:23	with p. of strength and manhood	81:22	Prophesy: eat exceedingly and p.	279:23
Professionally he declines and falls	178:13	you p. heavens	157:18	man may p.	442:6
Professions: all p. are conspiracies	489:20	Promise-crammed: air, p.	435:2	p. deceits	53:38
p. which are full	546:40	Promised: as the weird women p.	458:30	prophets p. falsely	55:13
Professor: most learn'd p., Brunk	387:7	marching to the P. Land	35:4	we p. in part	66:45
Professors of the Dismal Science	126:34	really p. something great	116:35	your sons and your daughters	
Profit: body suffers the soul. .p.		Saviour p. long	183:19	shall p.	55:52
by	337:19	what the author p.	270:25	Propheying: p. war	151:33(-152)
ere her cause bring. .p.	320:12	what thou art p.	457:1	p. with accents terrible	458:21
in all labour there is p.	50:8	whom he had p. to defend	324:34	Prophet: confound the p. with the	
mingled p. with pleasure	256:9	Promises: his p. were. .mighty	447:7	whale	176:27
my p. had I known	530:19	maugre all God's p.	375:27	good for the P.	297:7
my p. on't is. .	479:26	perform the p. of youth	278:14	in the name of the P.—figs!	504:11
no p. but the name	436:14	p. and pie-crust	520:4	Juxtaposition his p.	146:11
no p...where is no pleasure	478:47	p. as sweet	580:20	man put off the p.	94:3
p. by their example	242:16	Promontory: blue p. with trees	425:19	pale-mouth'd p.	288:6
p. of their shining nights	454:32	p. goats	336:38	Poet, P., King, Priest	126:26
so find we p.	424:3	sat upon a p.	466:38	p. in Israel	48:21
what p. is there in my blood	393:26	sterile p.	433:15	p. is not without honour	59:33
what p...of all his labour	50:59	stretch'd like a p.	348:26	p. new inspired	474:21
Profiteth me nothing	66:45	Promoted: p. everybody	218:27	p. of the soul	199:21
Profitless: not p. those fleeting		p. thence to deck	119:3	P. of the Utterly Absurd	301:21
moods	579:17	Promotion: last p. of the blest	192:37	'P.' said I	380:26
Profits: it little p.	540:31	p. cometh neither from the east	396:30	p.? Yea. .more than a p.	59:6
nothing p. more than self-		sweat but for p.	426:38	What-you-may-call-it is his p.	175:15
esteem	349:3	Prompt: foot less p.	18:30	Prophets: more than a p.	196:6
Profligate: so witty, p., and thin	587:16	p. at every call	224:21	Prophetic: from the p. cell	343:21
Profound: thro' the turbulent p.	503:5	p. in attack	100:30	in her p. fury	472:16
turbid look the most p.	309:21	Prompter: falling to the p.'s bell	543:6	like p. strain	341:25
Profoundest: thou p. Hell	344:22	manager, actor, p.	237:25	my p. soul!	432:13
<i>Profusus: sui p.</i>	415:1	Prompting: heart's p.	196:24	p. soul of the wide world	488:2
<i>Progeniem vitiosorem</i>	260:1	Pron: p. and emaciated figure	235:22	such p. greeting	456:17
<i>Progenies: iam nova p.</i>	555:30	p. to any iteration of nuptials	156:17	Prophets: all the Lord's people. .p.	46:11
Progeny: p. of light	348:14	to piety more p.	4:9	beware of false p.	58:25
whose p. they are	352:5	Pronounce: p. it faithfully	477:20	many p. and kings have desired	61:38
Prognostics. .not always. .pro-		spell better than they p.	550:14	Martyrs, P., Virgins	361:11
phesies	558:28	Pronounced me thus	460:34	perverts the P.	117:18
Programme for a British Ministry	181:14	Pronounces: as he p. lastly	342:23	p...live for ever?	56:10
Progress: all p. is based upon	111:34	Proof: bliss in p.	488:12	p. of Nature	579:38
Christ's p.	551:20	dost thou ask p.?	19:1	p. old	346:20
disavows p.	181:32	give me the ocular p.	472:4	p. prophesy falsely	55:13
history of p.	324:26	incapable of p.	313:24	Saul also among the p.?	47:11
our p. through the world	318:9	lapp'd in p.	456:9	spake by the P.	390:21

Prophets (*cont.*)

this is the law and the p.

thou that kildest the p.

wisest p. make sure

Propinquity does it

Propitius: Deus... p. isti potatori

Propontic: due on to the P.

Propontis: whitened the straits of
P.

Proportion: harmony, order or p.

insisture, course, p.

no p. kept

some strangeness in the p.

Proportional: her body is homo-
geneal and p.

Proportions: by p. true

in small p.

of vast p. and painted red

Propose: if he do not p.

why don't the men p.?

Proposed: before, a joy p.

he p. seven times

Proposes: man p.

Proposition: dedicated to the p.

fifth p. of Euclid

Propositions: resolve the p. of a
lover

Propping: spirit-small hand p. it

Proprie communita dicere

Propriété: la p. c'est le vol

Propriety: frights the isle from her
p.

inseparable p. of time

not always convince its p.

sole p. in Paradise

study first p.

with more p. be called..Con-
servative

Prose: differs in nothing from p.

I love thee in p.

in a sea of p.

many more in p.

medium for writing in p.

Mr. Coleridge's lyric p.

nearest p.

never pin up my hair with p.

next to those that write p.

only p.

other harmony of p.

p...bear a great deal of poetry

P. Browning

P. can never be too truthful

p. can paint evening

p. = words in their best order

p. run mad

[p.] wherein knowing myself in-
ferior

shows that p. is verse

unattempted yet in p. or rhyme

under a moderate weight of p.

warbler of poetic p.

*Prose: quarante ans que je dis de
la p.*

tout ce qui n'est point p. est vers

Proselytes: Jews and p.

new French p.

p. of one another's trade

Proserpin gathering flowers

Proserpina: fairy Queen P.

P.! for the flowers now

Prospect: every p. pleases

eye and p. of his soul

in a P. of Flowers

noblest p... a Scotchman.. sees

p. of a distant good

p. of heaven

so full of goodly p.

what a p. this opens!

within the p. of belief

Prospects: my p. all look blue

p. bright'ning to the last
shining p. rise

Prosper: p. that love thee

p. thou our handy-work

treason doth never p.

why do sinners' ways p.?

Prospering: we shall march p.

Prosperity: good things which be-
long to p.

have still p.

in the day of p. be joyful

Prosperity (*cont.*)

jest's p. lies in the ear

much legislation, great p.

one man who can stand p.

p. doth best discover vice

p. doth bewitch men

p. is not without many fears

p. is the blessing of the Old
Testament

p.'s the very bond of love

to have been in p.

wish thee p.

Prosperous: most happy and p.

p. or adverse

p. people.. write their memoirs

p. to be just

Prosper's turns Ashes—or it p.

Prostitute: I puff the p. away

Protect: I'll p. it now

Protected: those by law p.

Protection: comfort, use and p.

God's gracious mercy and p.

Greek, by this p.

p. is not a principle

p. is not only dead

similar privileges and equal p.
surrounded with His p.

Protective of his young

Protest: lady doth p. too much

Protestant: Printing, and the P.
Religion

P. Flail

P...can only go to his solicitor

protestantism of the P. religion

thy P. to be

Protestantism: all p...dissent
p. of the Protestant religion

Protestants: religion of P.

Protestation: hear thou my p.

Protested: he blam'd and p.

Proteus rising from the sea

Protoplasmal primordial atomic
globule

Protracted: life p. is p. woe

p. my work till..

Proud: all the p. and mighty have

all the p. shall be

balance of p. time

death be not p.

death p. to take us

dull, the p., the wicked

ever fair and never p.

friends p. of my memory

how also a p. look

how apt the poor are to be p.

how little art the p.

I am p.; I must be p. to see

if she be p., is she not sweet?

I have no p. looks

I know not whether I am p.

I might grow p.

knowledge is p.

man, p. man

mightly p. I am

of which I'm suffushtly p.

our virtues would be p.

p. pitiless as p.

p. and angry dust

p. and godly kings

p. as peacocks

p. as Priam

p. clergyman

p. in arms

p. in heart and mind

p. liminary Cherub

p. man's contumely

p. man was Lars Porsena

p. me no prouds

p. of one another the first week

p. of seeing our names in print

p., revengeful, ambitious

p. rider on so p. a back

p., the cold untroubled heart

p. word you never spoke

p. world, said I

scattered the p.

selfish, and the p.

since thou art so p.

sweet, be not p.

too p. for a wit

too p. to fight

Proud (*cont.*)

too p. to importune

unless p. England keep

very p. and great

very stiff and p.

we ain't p.

who was so p., so witty

why were they p.?

yet not p. to know

Prouder.. than.. Archbishop

Proudest: nor the p. of his works

Prove: believing where we cannot
p.

Celia, let us p.

examine me.. and p. me

if thou wouldst p. me

I'll p. more true

p. all things

p., and make thine own

p. anything by figures

p. false again

p. it—as clear as a whistle

p. much in our vows

wakening and uprising p.

Proved: almighty be p. thy power

God p. them

I p. thee also

Marlbro's mighty soul was p.

p. already.. false knaves

p., a very woe

p. it again and again

p. it—twas no matter

p. me, and saw my works

p. most royally

p. they weren't

p. upon our pulses

thou, O God, hast p. us

upon me p.

Proven, nor yet disproven

Provencal: dance, and P. song

Providence: in P. call'd

P. and La Palie

Provender: appoint him store of p.

nought but p.

Proverb: p. and a byword

p. is much matter

p. is no p...till..illustrated

p. is one man's wit

p. is something musty

Proverb d'with a grandsire phrase

Proverbs: King Solomon wrote the P.

patch grief with p.

Provide: God will p. for sacrifice

God will p. himself a lamb

gods the gods p.

Provided: p. by the Parish

for

Providence: assert eternal P.

behind a frowning p.

dare trust in His p.

even God's p.

leave the future to..P.

P. fashioned us holler

p., foreknowledge

P. in it all

p. in the fall of a sparrow

P. kept it from being..worse

P. sits up aloft

P. their guide

to mortals is a p.

trust in P.

Province: all knowledge..my p.

p. they have desolated

these limbs, her P.

Provinces: kiss'd away kingdoms
and p.

obedience of distant p.

Provincial: worse than p... paro-
chial

Proving: nothing worthy p.

Provision: make not p. for the flesh

Provisions short

Provisors: horrid p.

Provocation: as in the p.

what p. I have had

Provoke: do they p. me to anger?

p. eyes and whispers

p. not your children

p. themselves to the confusion

p. the silent dust

p. the years to bring

INDEX

- Provoked: God is p. every day
not easily p. 392:7
Provoking. . . to be called an egg 66:45
Prow: emerging p. 131:13
their head the p. 18:16
with pushing p. 191:29
Youth on the p. 93:20
Prowess: in p. and great deed 229:23
Prowl: p. and p. around 234:8
Prowling beasts 361:13
Prudence is a rich. . . old maid 506:8
Prudent: every pleasing, every p.
part 77:9
my p. course 384:33
Prudenter agas 319:22
Prudentia: quantilla p. regitur
si vis p. 13:12
Prudently: thee ruleth p. 372:15
Prudes: p. for proctors 283:25
strictest p. . . know it 195:7
Prune thou thy words 538:7
Prunella: leather or p. 401:24
Prunes and prism 364:9
Pruninghooks: spears into p. 384:7
Prusse: industrie nationale de la P. 176:11
Prussia: military domination of P. 52:31
national industry of P. 353:4
when P. hurried 21:6
Prussian: French, or Turk, or P. 353:4
Prussians: others may be P. 418:11
Prussic acid: she drank P. 221:25
Pry: never p. 176:17
p. that out of a Boston man 34:32
securely p. 97:25
Psalm: grindest. . . the Hundredth 251:16
P. 191:30
practising the hundredth p. 121:13
p. of green days 119:26
singing the Hundredth P. 404:22
Psalmist: along the P.'s music 316:4
sweet p. of Israel 88:25
Psalms: Church with p. must shout 47:38
glad in him with p. 243:24
King David wrote the P. 397:25
p. and hymns 361:7
purloins the P. 68:5
sonnets turn'd to holy p. 117:18
Psaltary: gay p. 377:4
sackbut, p., dulcimer 137:6
Psyche: with P., my Soul 55:36
your mournful P. 381:2
Ptarmigan that whitens 287:20
Pub: pavender, or p. 53:12
take me to a p. 414:6
Public: abuse in p. 140:5
across a crowded p. place 78:20
along the p. way 374:9
as if I was a p. meeting 160:30
assumes a p. trust. . . p. property 552:22
bear the p. burden 268:28
British p. . . fits of morality 402:5
catch a mouse. . . in p. 325:15
convartin' p. trusts 231:22
coquetry of p. opinion 319:20
dead corpse of the P. Credit 103:10
deliberation. . . and p. care 563:4
echoes back the p. voice 345:24
exempt from p. haunt 279:1
first caught the ear of the British 426:30
p. 491:6
for the p. good 159:8
great organ of p. opinion 180:22
injustice. . . of service to the p. 282:21
in the way of. . . a p. duty 229:2
loudest complainers for the p. 102:2
mass of p. wrongs 305:14
noblest motive is the p. good 511:20
nor p. flame. . . dares to shine 381:27
nor p. men, nor cheering crowds 584:21
on which the p. thinks long 278:8
peace. . . and p. calm 16:25
pot of paint in the p.'s face 412:22
p. affairs vex no man 275:12
p. be damned 551:12
p. care. . . not forgiven 140:4
p. folly breeds 164:6
p. man of light and leading 182:30
p. mischief in your mirth 162:39
p. stock of harmless pleasure 278:7
p., though dull 523:9
some to p. strife 384:36
Public (cont.)
sound of p. scorn 349:20
speak in p. on the stage 202:16
taste for. . . p. executions 182:23
to the p. good. . . yield 350:32
vexes p. men 541:21
well, British P. 95:29
you are sad, my P. 504:3
Publican: like a fawning p. 463:17
Publicans: eateth. . . with p. and
sinners 58:38
even the p. the same 57:53
Public school: microcosm of a p. 182:38
Public schools: fill the p. with silk 329:24
p. . . nurseries of all vice 204:19
p. . . public folly 164:6
Publish: I'll p., right or wrong 117:9
p. and be damned 564:26
p. it not in the streets 47:29
p. it to all the nation 401:27
Publisher: Barabbas was a p. 123:14
Publishing: to good too be worth p. 490:42
Puck: streak of P. 241:29
Pudding: chieftain o' the p.-race 106:4
George in p. time 7:12
make a p. . . translate Epictetus 270:5
p. against empty praise 381:11
p. and pie 366:22
p. in his belly 439:35
Puddings: eats the pies and p. 249:22
Pudicitiam: P. Saturno rege mora-
tam in terris 283:7
p. suo matris indicet ore 133:6
Pudor: purpureusque p. 371:17
Pudori: animam praeferre p. 283:14
Puellas: multae optavere p. 133:9
Puellis: vixi p. nuper idoneus 260:12
Puer: formose p. 555:21
incipit, parve p. 556:1, 2
quis. . . p. in rosa perfusus 258:10
Pueri: multi illum p. 133:9
Puero: laudator temporis acti se p. 256:2
maxime debetur p. reverentia 284:3
Pueros: ne p. coram populo. . . trucidet 256:3
Puff: his friends all united to p. 523:9
pause, and p. 159:17
p. direct. . . p. preliminary 499:27
p. of a dunce 225:33
p. the prostitute away 194:22
solemn interposing p. 159:17
Puffed: not p. up 66:45
p. and reckless libertine 431:23
p. up with this retinue 442:21
Puffeth: knowledge p. up 66:33
Puffing: blinking, p., rolling his
head 325:32
p. is of various sorts 499:27
Puffs: p., powders, patches
sliding p. 385:9
Pug: most charming p. 294:29
Pugging: my p. tooth 208:29
Pugilist: put in the p. 485:16
Pugnas: otio parentum 28:25
Puissant: noble and p. nation 258:3
p. pike 352:15
Puking: mewling and p. 444:15
Pulchrior event 427:21
Pulchritudo tam antiqua 260:22
Pulchrum: qui quid sit p. 21:22
Pull: I will p. the pink 256:21
ne'er p. your hat 107:30
p. for the shore 460:20
p. his weight 415:6
p. it out and strike it 409:1
p. out on the trail 139:18
rather a sudden p. up 298:27
Pulled: can be p. up 179:7
p. the gowans fine 196:19
Puller down of kings 104:13
Pulling: here p. down 446:4
live by p. off the hat 332:12
p. in one's horse 231:25
Pulls: p. up on the swings 237:22
who p. me down? 135:2
Pulp: p. so bitter 330:7
savoury p. they chew 544:25
swell to melting p. 347:14
Pulpit: politics and the p. 285:1
p., drum ecclesiastic 102:5
Pulpits: Babylonian p. 110:3
p. and Sundays 102:8
245:5
Pulsanda: pede libero p. tellus 258:28
Pulse: feeling a woman's p. 512:24
feel that p. no more 356:20
his p. failing 189:20
his quick beating p. 335:28
lost p. of feeling 15:6
my p. like a soft drum 292:20
p. begins to throb 83:13
p. in the eternal mind 84:21
p. like a cannon 200:3
very p. of the machine 580:21
Pulses: proved upon our p. 289:34
Pulveris exigui tactu 556:22
Pulvis et umbra sumus 260:26
Pumice: beside a p. isle 496:8
Pumpkins: where the early p. blow 311:12
Pumps: your p. are strange 303:9
Pun: exhale it in a p. 307:6
make so vile a p. 172:14
Punch: p. in the presence 83:1
some sipping p. 578:27
Punched: his Brains they p. in 562:24
Punctilio: your dam p. 337:30
Punctual Delivery Company 176:37
Punctuality is the politeness of
kings 368:23
Punctually: others will p. come 578:24
Pundit or Papist 387:21
Punica fide 415:5
Punished: p. in the sight of men 56:23
sent to Hell, Sir, and p. 278:20
Punishment: all p. is mischief 42:22
object of p. 329:8
oh, p.! 170:21, 22
power of p. is to silence 278:21
p. fit the crime 220:2
p. . . greater than I can bear 44:32
Punishments: charged with p. 241:19
neither rewards nor p. 267:17
Puns: from politics to p. 387:23
Punt: as the slow p. swings 18:9
Puny subject strikes 475:3
Pupil: too far in years to be a p. 474:15
Puppets: p., best and worst 94:46
shut up the box and the p. 542:40
Puppy: drink, p., drink 568:22
mongrel, p., whelp 225:20
Puppy-dogs' tails 369:12
Purblind: p. race 530:8
p., wayward boy 455:8
Purchase: it is all a p. 255:6
Pure: because my heart is p. 540:11
be thou. . . as p. as snow 434:11
be warm, but p. 117:17
bless'd are the p. in heart 261:13
blessed are the p. in heart 57:39
chooseth the p. in heart 291:14
every p. and wise spirit 200:41
hearts just as p. and fair 219:2
is she not p.? 413:31
kept thy truth so p. 351:20
live p., speak true 530:4
more p., as tempted more 575:7
more p. than his maker 48:49
my spirit p. and clear 540:6
nation of p. philosophers 28:32
not quite—so p. as you 112:20
particularly p. young man 220:28
p. and complete sorrow 548:8
p. and eloquent blood 186:13
p. as the naked heavens 577:15
p. from the night 336:11
p. lovers' souls 185:2
p. mind. . . refuses apple-dump-
lings 306:9
P., Ornate, and Grotesque 29:8
real Simon P. 134:5
slumbers, p. and light 261:11
song and blood are p. 336:37
to the p. all things are p. 306:33
truth is never p. 569:20
unto the p. all things are p. 69:4
what God declares p. 347:25
whatsoever things are p. 68:27
world where all are p. 530:16
your down. . . p. 166:4
Purely: I love thee p. 88:24
Purer: name dearer and p. 117:32
p. than the purest 90:2
p. with the other half 436:4
Purest: gem of p. ray serene 230:5

INDEX

Purist (*cont.*)

purser than the p.

p. and most thoughtful minds

p. of human pleasures

p. soul, . clayey tenament

Purgatorial: black, p. rails

Purgatory: in a sort of P. blind

no other p. but a woman

p. of men

to P. fire thou com'st

Purge: I'll p. and leave sack

p. it to . health

p. me with hyssop

p. this cholera

quietness. . would p.

Purged: p. away but with blood

p. the air of pestilence

Purger: violent p. of goods

Purified: every creature shall be p.

Purifies: that which p. us is trial

Puritan: grand old P. anthem

I saw a P.-one

kind of p.

P. hated bear-baiting

Puriter: si vitam p. egi

Purity: air and Angels' p.

all p., all trial

awful p.

brightness, p., and truth

grammatical p.

p. and place and innocence

p. is the feminine

p., painful and pleading

Purlieu: dusty p. of the law

within the p. of the Law

Purling stream

Purloins the Psalms

Puro e disposto a salire

Purple: blossom in p. and red

flush'd with a p. grace

gleaming in p. and gold

p. in p. nor in pall

Man of p. cheer

on the p. sea

over the p. vest

p. all the ground

p. and fine linen

P. Cow

p. light of love

p. the sails

p. with love's wound

ran p. to the sea

seller of p.

spirted p. of the vats

what p. fritillaries

wrapped in p. robes

Purple-lined palace

Purples: daisies, and long p.

morn p. the east

Purple-stained mouth

Purpose: better shall my p. work

carry p. up

change to p. strong

clean from the p.

embrace the p. of God

enjoys himself except for a noble

p.

far-reaching in p.

for some unaccountable p.

infirm of p.

mark of insincerity of p.

my p. holds

one increasing p.

p. in liquidity

p. lose

pushes his prudent p.

shake my fell p.

their flunkey p.

this unconquerable p. . realized

time to every p.

to what p. is this waste?

with p. of its own

working his p. out

Purposed: p. by the mighty gods

sworn, and . stedfastly p.

Purposes: execute their aery p.

p. mistook

Purpureal: invested with p. gleams

Purpureus . panmus

Purr myself to sleep

Purse: consumption of the p.

Purse (*cont.*)

costly: .as thy p. can buy

empty p.

in silken or in leathern p.

my fool my p.

my p., my person

take a p. in open court

who steals my p.

Purses: light gains. . heavy p.

Pursue: accipitrine to p.

as Love wist to p.

bold only to p.

great thing to p.

I'll ne'er p. revenge

it will p.

knowing it p.

my desires. . e'er since p. me

provokes me always to p.

p. him and paw him

p. my reason to an *O altitudo!*

p. . the phantoms of hope

p. the triumph

p. things which are just

what shadows we p.

Pursued: *p. by a bear*

p. it with forks and hope

p. with yell and blow

you who are the p.

Pursuers: fliers and p.

Pursueth: flee when no man p.

Pursuing: faint, yet p.

or he is p.

p. of the best ends

still p., learn to labour

Pursuit: mad in p.

p. of happiness

p. of knowledge under diffi-

culties

rhymes for his p.

slow in p.

strong in p.

that long p.

vain p. of This and That

what mad p.?

Pursy: these p. times

Purtenance: with the p. thereof

Purus: integer vitæ scelerisque p.

Push: Philosophy. . p. beyond her

mark

p. off. . well in order

p. us from our stools

squarely p. the logic

tarry till they p. us

through city crowds. . p.

Pushes his prudent purpose

Pushing young particle

Pussilanimity: badge of p.

Puss-gentleman. . all perfume

Pussy: I like little P.

O lovely P. I O P., my love

p. and I very gently will play

p.'s in the well

what a beautiful P.

Pussy-cat: Owl and the P.

p., where have you been?

Put: God had p. it there

never be p. out

p. away childish things

p. down Richard

p. it down a we

p. off Holiness

p. off thy shoes

p. on Christ

p. out the light

when I p. out to sea

who p. her in?

Putrefaction: preserve it from p.

Puts: p. his mind to yours

today he p. forth

Putting: ead's the p. off. . disguises

Putty, brass, an' paint

Puzzle: every single woman. . a p.

p. the devil

schoolmasters p. their brain

Puzzles: nothing p. me more than

time and space

p. the will

Puzzling world

Pye: when the P. was open'd

shine with P.

Pym and such carles

Pyramid: build me a P.

chief of the P.

star-v-pointing p.

Pyramides: du haut de ces p.

Pyramids: its p. and tall memorials

p. of sweetmeats

Pyramus: death of P. and Thisby

Pyrenees: tease in the high P.

Pyrenées: il n'y a plus de P.

Pyrrha: quies. . puer. . P.?

Pyrrhic: P. dance as yet

where is the P. phalanx

Pyrrhus: rugged P.

Pythagoras: ah, P. metempsychosis

'Ipsé' autem erat P.

mystical way of P.

opinion of P.

P. was misunderstood

Python: bought a P. from a man

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what are his q.?

Qualis: non sum q. eram

Qualité: les gens de q. savent tout

Qualities: endowed with such

his q. are reigning still

Quality: all q., pride, pomp

composition and fierce q.

give. . highest q. to your maments

persons of the best q. . cheated

q. and fabric more divine

q. of mercy

q. of my lord

taste of your q.

unbecoming a man of q.

Qualms: with many, many q.

Quangle-Wangle Quee

Quanta qualia sunt. . sabbata

Quantities: for false q., was whipt

Quantity: all in q.

q. of dirty lands

Quantum o' the sin

Quarelets of pearl

Quarles is saved

Quarrel: entrance to a q.

find q. in a straw

hath his q. just

in a false q. . no true valour

justice of my q.

mountain and the squirrel. .

had a q.

q. . very pretty q.

q. with my bread and butter

q. with the noblest grace

quick in q.

quite forgot their q.

standing revenue. . perpetual q.

Q

Quack: potent q.

Quacks--not physicians

Quad: about in the Q.

Quadrangular: with spots q.

Quadrigris petimus bene vivere

Quadripedante. sontu quatit un-

gula

Quadruped: hairy q... probably

arboreal

Quadrivium: in q. et angiportis

Quærebant: ibi te q.

q. quid amarem

Quærimus: superos quid q. ultra

Quæsteris: tu ne q. scire nefas

Quæsteris: nec te q. extra

Quaff: my boy George q. else

Quaffed: jested, q., and swore

Quaffing: laughing, q., and un-

thinking

Quagmire: lost in the q.

Quail: when he meant to q.

Quails: we long for q.

Quaint: your q. honour

Quake: as an aspes leef she gan to

q.

q. to say they love

Quaker: we turned out the Q.

Qualifications: what

INDEX

Quarrelled with his wife	376:18	Queens (cont.)		Quies: prima q. mortalibus	554:5
Quarrelling: one species of superstition. .a q.	265:13	no more housewives, but q.	413:8	Quiescence: boasts his q.	93:5
q. wi' the equawtor	365:12	q. have died	361:5	Quiescent: pulveris exigui. .q.	556:22
Quarrels: no q., murmurs	166:15	Q. hereafter shall be glad	189:19	Quiet: all q. along the Potomac	40:2, 326:14
thy head is as full of q.	478:11	q. to your lovers	413:9	All Q. on the Western Front	406:7
who in q. interpose	215:26	q. you must always be	413:9	anythin' for a q. life	179:28
Quarrelsome: countercheck q.	428:37	Queensberry: between me and the		be q.; and go a-Angling	559:27
Quarries: rough q., rocks	470:2	Duchess of Q.	558:12	breathless q., after. .ills	15:14
Quarry: marked-down q.	490:18	Queer: ill-tempered and q.	311:9	Doctor Q.	520:23
your face my q. was	78:2	Queer Street: is full of lodgers	178:17	easy live and q. die	449:16
Quarry-slave: like the q. at night	98:3	Quell: Music raise and q.	191:36	entertain. . with q. hours	440:26
Quarter: beggar squealin' out for q.	302:14	q. the mighty	350:36	eye made q.	581:25
opposite q. of the heavens	100:9	Quench: if I q. thee	473:11	fair q. . and Innocence	332:14
Quartered safe out 'ere	297:1	q. its speed	93:20	fie upon this q. life!	439:13
Quarterly: foul like the Q.	240:7	q. my great love	219:8	lain still and been q.	48:45
'I,' says the Q.	118:2	smoking flax. . not q.	54:15	Lethe's gloom but not its q.	122:2
nothing a-year, paid q.	518:41	waters cannot q. love	52:23	lives of q. desperation	546:32
Quartern loaf and Luddites rise	504:5	Quenched: q. in the chaste beams	466:39	materials to keep children q.	519:3
Quartos: then q. . well-order'd	164:36	q. their orbs	346:19	meek and q. spirit	70:1
Quatit: mente q. solida	259:21	q. the stelled fires	453:34	men, some to q.	384:36
Quatuor sunt genera Idolorum	28:6	what hath q. them	458:2	minds innocent and q.	310:7
Quean: flaunting, extravagant q.	500:39	Querentis: Gracchos de seditione q.	282:26	my scallop-shell of q.	405:9
Queen: another Sheba q.	572:3	Querimonitis: nec malis diuulsus q.	258:19	q. and rest and desire	359:7
Astarte, Q. of Heaven	344:13	Quest: crowner's q. law	437:4	q. as a nun	577:1
at length apparent q.	347:19	Jack Redskin on the Q.	140:6	q. did q. remain	172:5
British warrior q.	158:29	Q. of the Golden Girl	313:6	q. mind	518:1
cold q. of England	141:4	to whose winding q.	551:15	q. mind is worse	548:16
come not near our fairy q.	466:44	what thy q.?	81:26	q. sleep and a sweet dream	334:12
cradle of the fairy q.	467:4	Questioning: q. beast	328:8	q. to quick bosoms	113:42
every lady would be q.	384:36	q. of thirty couple hounds	328:4	q. us in a death so noble	351:6
every lass a q.	293:19	Question: harm nor q. much	185:4	retirement, rural q.	546:13
fought for Q. and Faith	540:3	immediately struck out of the q.	126:42	rich, q., and infamous	324:32
Gawd save the Q.	301:13	in danger to be called in q.	65:9	seas are q.	557:24
grace a summer q.	419:7	more we arg'd the q.	125:21	shining to the q. moon	151:25
heart the Q. leant on	93:33	others abide our q.	17:23	soldier. . a q., grave, man	20:6
Helen, Sparta's q.	411:35	put the q. by	528:27	soul's q.	209:25
he was the Q.'s luv	30:10	q. is, ' said Humpty Dumpty	131:7	spirit so still and q.	470:1
home life of our. . Q.	7:2	q. not, but. .labour	227:34	study to be q.	68:36
I am England's Q.	298:30	q. not to be asked	439:33	such society as is q., wise	498:15
I come, my q.	425:22	q. with my jealous thought	487:7	tree of man was never q.	263:8
if you were q. of pleasure	524:31	such a silly q.	513:1	where the world is q.	523:17
I'm to be Q. o' the May	536:26	that is the q.	434:4	with a q. mind	389:48
I saw the Q. of France	102:11	that q.'s out of my part	482:19	Quiet-coloured end of evening	93:10
I would not be a q.	446:17	who but infants q.	410:20	Quieted by hope	96:31
jealous q. of heaven	429:19	Questionable: such a q. shape	431:32	Quietly: q. and without fear	99:2
King asked the Q.	339:17	Questioned: still q. me	470:2	q. inurn'd	431:32(-432)
laughing q.	265:23	Questioning: q. is not the mode		q. shining to the quiet moon	151:25
Menelaus' q.	480:37	of conversation	273:2	when dead, lie as q.	196:3
mobled q.	433:28	sweetly q.	244:21	Quietness: bride of q.	287:6
Mother, Wife, and Q.	539:12	Questionings: obstinate q.	576:18	impress with q. and beauty	582:3
now our q.	430:23	Questions: answered three q.	128:29	in q. and in confidence	53:39
old Soldier of the Q.'s	5:9	ask no q. but the price	279:3	q., grown sick of rest	423:34
q. and huntress	279:31	solves for thee all q.	90:43	Quietus: his q. make	434:4
Q. had four Maries	31:18	them that asks no q.	301:18	Quill: his substance. . through a q.	306:18
q. in a vesture of gold	394:23	they ask no q.	196:31	read or hold a q.	77:28
q. it no inch further	483:32	Quibble is to Shakespeare	278:23	wren with little q.	467:6
q., long dead	94:19	Quibbles: in q., angel and arch-		Quillets: sharp q. of the law	445:20
Q. Mab hath been with you	477:7	angel joim	386:15	Quills: q. upon the fretful por-	
q., my lord, is dead	461:4	Quick: apprehensive, q., forgetive	442:21	pentine	432:9
Q. of curds and cream	485:28	as q. a growth	246:3	stops of various q.	343:6
Q. of Hearts	129:27, 368:15	dead, q., I know not how	232:15	Quinapalus: what says Q.?	482:12
Q. of land and sea	184:2	how q. and fresh art thou	481:30	Quince: slices of q.	312:3
q. of Scots. . a fair son	197:36	less q. to spring again	18:30	Quincunx of heaven runs low	85:18
q. of Sheba	47:42	q. as a flash 'tis gone	292:15	Quinquere of Nineveh	333:20
Q. of the Sovereign South	304:5	q. as you can	170:25	Quinta: la q. columna	353:7
q. of tongues	281:26	q. in quarrel	427:21	Quintessence: all the heavenly q.	331:2
q. rose	536:14	quiet to q. bosoms	113:42	this q. of dust	433:15
Q.'s government. . carried on	564:20	some cry 'Q.'	538:3	Quintilian: made Q. stare	351:17
Q. was in her chamber	298:29	word of God is q.	69:8	Quip modest	428:37
q. was in the parlour	368:20	Quicken thou me in thy law	399:15	Quips: q. and cranks	341:28
Q., we thee implore	8:11	Quickened: pure sunbeam q. thee	308:31	thy q. and thy quiddities?	438:18
q., with swarthy cheeks	520:9	q. his own soul	393:9	Quire: full-voiced q. below	341:24
regular royal Q.	218:21	q. now with fire	232:15	q. of bad verses	324:35
remembrance of a weeping q.	475:14	you hath he q.	67:50	Quires and Places where they sing	388:27
royal makings of a q.	447:2	Quickeneth: spirit that q.	63:23	Quiring to the young-eyed cheru-	
Ruler of the Q.'s Navee	221:15	Quicker unto good	532:24	bins	465:18
sovereign q., of all delights	35:22	Quick-ey'd Love	244:21	Quit: all q. their sphere	383:13
sung by a fair q.	440:4	Quickly: I am too q. won	477:20	John and I are more than q.	401:27
sung 'God save the Q.'	294:17	I come q.	72:8	may not q. the post	535:25
tear into the Q.'s ear	73:16	sit down q.	62:19	q. for the next	442:13
then his q.	495:2	well it were done q.	457:7	q. himself like Samson	351:5
this beggar maid. . be my q.	528:2	went q. over it	99:18	q. in a single kiss	81:12
to look at the q.	368:14	Quickness: q. of his wit and in-		q., oh q. this mortal frame	381:28
to Mary Q. the praise	149:27	vention	212:18	q., q., for shame	517:11
your anointed Q.	198:3	too much q. ever to be taught	384:32	q. thy state	244:5
Queens: all the powerful Kings		Quicksands: better acquainted		q. you like men	67:19
and Q.	186:31	with. . the q.	290:7	q. yourselves like men	47:8
all your acts are q.	485:27	Quid: his Wife and a Tertium Q.	304:52	Quite: q. another thing	112:25
blood of q. and kings	285:19	Quiddities: in thy quips and thy		q., q. for ever dead	155:21
idle and careless q.	413:9	q.?	438:18	that young man is not q. the thing	22:14

INDEX

Quiver: he stakes his q. his q. full of them q. and beat of the sea spent lights q. and gleam Quivering within the wave's . . day Quivers: emptying of q. <i>Quo: q., Musa, tendis?</i> <i>q. vadis?</i> <i>Quocumque modo rem</i> Quotation: classical q. . . the <i>parole</i> every q. contributes Quotations: back'd . . with q. furn shes no q. I hate q. Quote: kill you if you q. it my fault's ye q. we all q. Quoter: first q.	321:14 399:35 525:19 15:24 496:8 521:30 259:24 63:59 256:19 274:31 277:22 402:1 376:12 201:2 100:2 308:24 201:5 201:6	Rachel-and-Leah: this R. is mar- riage Rack: leave not a r. behind r. dislimns r. of a too easy chair r. of this tough world r. the name of God set me on the r. then we r. the value Racked with deep despair <i>Racker: ihr R., wollt ihr ewig leben?</i> Rackets: our r. to these balls Rackrent: like Sir Condy R. Racks, gibbets, halters Radiance: white r. of Eternity Radiancy: what r. of glory Radiant: r. frost r. with ardour divine rare and r. maiden Radicals: few r. have good diges- tions Radish: like a forked r. r. and an egg <i>Radium: lucis tuæ r.</i> Raft: republic is a r. Rafters: sheds with smoky r. Rag: bloomin' old r. over 'ead to a r. and a bone Ragamuffins: led my r. Rage: all Heaven in a R. ape an ancient r. doubtful battle where to r. hard, and full of r. hard-favour'd r. heathen so furiously r. Heav'n has no r. in an after R. destroy I r., I melt, I burn not die here in a r. potent victor in his r. r. for saying something r. of the vulture r. to set things right repress'd their noble r. shunning civil r. strong without r. swell the soul to r. void of noble r. waves . . r. horribly with this r. shall beauty hold a plea? writing increaseth r. Rages: furious winter's r. r. of the ages sudden she r. Ragged: pair of r. claws r. cowt's been known rolling up r. and brown to the r. infant Raggedness: looped and window'd r. Raging: r. of the sea r. of the skies strong drink is r. <i>Ragioniam: non r. di lor</i> Ragout: child. in a . . r. Rags: fluttered into r. no scandal like r. our righteousnesses . . filthy r. r., and hags r. of time tear a passion . . to very r. unwomanly r. Ragtime: Alexander's R. Band Raid on the inarticulate Rail: her six young on the r. I'll r. and brawl r. against all the first-born r. at the ill r. on the Lord's anointed rivals r. say that she r. suffers anybody else to r. at me whiles I am a beggar, I will r. Rail'd on Lady Fortune Railing: r. at life r. for r. tedious as a . . r. wife Railroad: work like a digger on the r. you enterprised a r.	146:27 480:8 425:20 381:25 454:27 329:25 472:1 469:5 344:15 211:23 443:11 325:29 370:10 492:15 362:1 498:13 17:20 380:23 111:37 442:15 163:27 310:9 4:21 340:17 304:1 303:12 440:34 73:19 141:23 1:10 465:20 443:24 391:47 155:20 207:18 214:6 510:31 344:13 270:31 113:11 89:25 230:5 192:13 172:10 191:12 532:19 397:23 487:13 232:15 430:11 236:6 215:14 197:10 195:12 293:26 165:17 453:14 395:28 122:26 50:23 168:18 520:3 346:26 203:8 55:8 150:28 186:20 434:15 253:22 43:16 197:9 92:27 479:7 427:10 536:25 476:26 278:27 479:4 155:22 447:26 427:12 143:8 70:3 440:2 199:33 413:1	Rails: he r. . . on me, my bargains purgatorial r. Railway: its spires . . seen from the r. Railway-share: threatened . . with a r. Railway-Ticket: in his hat a R. Raiment: body than r. clothed in soft r. he purchased r. in r. of needle-work in sparkling r. bright r. of camel's hair winds . . unto her as r. your r. all red Rain: abundance of r. after the r. angels of r. and lightning arrowy r. borne the dirt and r. case o' r. caverns of r. cheer it after r. cloud . . outwep't its r. come down like the r. deep-sea r. dismal r. droppeth as the gentle r. flung it to the Winds like R. former and the latter r. hath the r. a father? heavens r. odours in thunder, lightning, or in r. like the r. . . full of refreshment mist resembles the r. neither let there be r. not be able to command the r. not hail, or r. pack when it begins to r. r. and wind beat dark December r. cats and dogs r. into the little valleys r. is on our lips r. is over and gone r. is past and over r. it raineth every day r. it raineth on the just r. may enter r. on the just and . . unjust r., r., and sun! r., r., go away r. set early in r.'s my choice ripple of r. rivers, in the greatest r. send my roots r. sentest a gracious r. sliding drop of r. small drops of r. small r., down can r. smell the dew and r. soaks up the r. soft refreshing r. soft with the drops of r. stirring dull roots with spring r. summer r. r. a deluge show'd thro' the drizzling r. under snow or r. useful trouble of the r. volleying r. weeping r. wet's the r. wet with ranging in the r. when God . . sends r. Rainbow: another hue unto the r. awful r. once in heaven blend like the r. God loves an idle r. like a r. shell or a fresh r. paint the r.'s . . hues r. and a cuckoo's song r. comes and goes r. in the sky r. round about the throne r.'s glory is shed when I behold a r. Rainbows: its varying r. die away Rained: as it r. kisses	463:17 285:13 363:22 128:11 311:19 58:11 59:6 300:18 394:25 4:12 57:29 521:30(-522) 322:25 48:4 493:1 496:5 330:12 359:4 121:2 493:1 161:21 491:20 396:24 298:27 593:13 464:33 205:28 389:21 49:23 483:25 456:3 316:14 316:8 47:29 377:18 531:37 452:38 429:31 520:25 395:30 506:20 52:1 334:16 484:27 79:7 379:11 57:52 530:1 368:16 95:4 407:4 521:30 373:14 252:9 390:6 585:9 32:16 11:14 244:18 158:7 121:27 395:30 197:27 516:16 139:1 532:9 142:13 530:9 18:25 326:20 170:24 231:33 407:4 447:39 286:42 356:17 249:12 409:14 110:25 418:25 160:21 576:2 577:25 70:36 494:20 577:25 381:26 425:1
--	--	--	---	--	--

INDEX

- Rained (*cont.*)
 beneath a shed while it r. 276:24
 r. all kind of sores 472:34
 when I awoke, it r. 149:28
 Rainfall at morning 516:2
 Rain-fed: roar of a r. ford 302:20
 Rains: dissolving in r. 492:28
 r. are from His dripping wings 585:8
 straight r. and tiger sky 336:14
 winter's r. and ruins 521:30
 Rainy: dropping in a very r. day 50:46
 windy night a r. morrow 487:23
 wish him a r. evening 559:11
 with r. eyes write sorrow 475:6
 Raise: I can r. Thee 244:26
 loud your anthems r. 35:2
 not for these I r. the song 576:18
 r. and erect the mind 24:16
 r. me with the just 355:21
 r. the genius 381:6
 r. the wretched 224:18
 r. up commonwealths 190:11
 r. up them that fall 389:1
 r. your joys 565:4
 the Lord shall r. me up 405:12
 what is low r. and support 344:4
 what passion cannot Music r.? 191:36
 Raised: Christ being r. 65:45
 he r. a mortal to the skies 191:13
 it r. my hair 150:3
 r. in incorruption 67:14
 r. thee up under the apple tree 52:22
 r. the price of everything 324:29
 r. the price of literature 270:24
 r. up by Christ 532:22
 that the new man may be r. up 390:57
 though God hath r. me high 108:12
 we shall behold them r. 88:14
 Raising: by only r. my voice 22:12
 drunk and r. Cain 294:26
 stop r. corn. begin r. hell 312:23
 Raison: la r. du plus fort 209:14
 tout le monde a r. 138:44
 Raisons: le cœur a ses r. 374:4
 Rake: every woman .a r. 384:36
 r. among scholars 325:31
 r.'s progress 542:19
 thing arm'd with a r. 503:21
 Raking: stop r. the muck 409:3
 Raleigh: Grenville, R., Drake 362:30
 Rallies the ranks 363:5
 Rally behind the Virginians 39:2
 Ralph: Sir R. the Rover 507:27
 Ralpho, thou dost prevaricate 110:25
 Ram: old black r. 469:29
 r. caught in a thicket 44:56
 Rammers: lay their r. by 202:10
 Ramos: a terra contingere r. 556:4
 Ramp up my genius 281:3
 Rampage: on the R. 175:23
 Rampallion: you r. 441:29
 Rampart: his corse to the r. 572:10
 Ramparts: to force my r. 296:4
 Rams: mountains skipped like r. 399:3
 my r. speed not 35:21
 to hearken than the fat of r. 47:16
 with shelly horns, r. 336:38
 Ran: in he r. .scissor-man 250:4
 I r. it through 470:2
 little devils r. 302:32
 r. about the room and roared 140:5
 r. a hundred years 251:6
 r. before Ahab 48:6
 r. dismay'd away 465:17
 r. down unto the beard 400:3
 r. on embattled armies 350:25
 they r. both together 64:5
 we r. and they r. 327:1
 Randal: Lord R., my Son 31:10
 Randalls: opening the windows at R. 22:15
 Random: to a r. rhyme 183:3
 Range: forward let us r. 534:36
 r. of practical politics 222:36
 Ranged: sea-beasts r. all round 15:24
 Ranger: heart of a r. 40:31
 Ranges: leave then thy foolish r. 552:2
 lost behind the R. 296:19
 Ranging: r. for revenge 450:12
 wet with r. in the rain 231:33
 Rangoon: from R. to Mandalay 299:10
 he can take R. 564:11
- Rank: holds on his r. 449:30
 in France of the best r. 431:25
 in the name of every r. 101:27
 man of r. .[as an author] 274:34
 man starts from his r. 124:15
 marched, r. on r. 336:17
 my offence is r. 435:31
 nine 'undred r. an' file 301:16
 r. is but the guinea's stamp 105:30
 r. me with the .multitude 463:44
 r. tongue blossom into speech 90:12
 things r. and gross 430:33
 Ranks: all the r. of angels 503:4
 amidst the r. of war 323:5
 even the r. of Tuscany 323:28
 forming in the r. of war 113:31
 in the r. of death 356:27
 place in the r. 402:14
 quartos, their well-order'd r. 104:30
 rallies the r. 363:5
 seen in glittering r. 343:10
 their r. are breaking 323:6
 those craven r. 323:26
 Rank-scented many 429:11
 Rank and song 586:14
 Ransack: r. any mind but his own 406:12
 r. the ocean 329:23
 Ransom: r. captive Israel 362:16
 r. of gold 549:30
 world's r. 474:22
 Rant: when you r. and swear 104:28
 Rap: not a r., not a button 171:17
 Rapacious and licentious soldiery 101:20
 Rape: a r. a r. 563:28
 Raphael: come, R., this Babe 508:16
 must eat 93:45
 R. made a century of sonnets 94:12
 R. of the dear Madonnas 225:35
 Raphaels: talk'd of their R. 20:2
 Rapid: Homer. eminently r. 499:8
 r., blind and fleeting genera- 222:12
 tions 273:4
 r., unintelligible patter 93:40
 Rapidly: driving r. in a post-chaise 357:16
 works done least r. 484:15
 Rapids are near 222:38
 Rapier: dubbed with unhatched r. 380:22
 Rapine: march through r. 550:10
 Rapping: some one gently r. 348:23
 Rapsallions: kings is mostly r. 575:17
 Rapt: not r. above the Pole 18:10
 r. one. .godlike forehead 92:15
 r., twirling in thy hand 105:6
 Rapture: fine careless r. 411:12
 in holy r. 219:30
 in regenerate r. 336:45
 modified r. 114:26
 r. of the forward view 382:33
 r. on the lonely shore 558:3
 thy r. move 522:33
 Raptures: high r. do infuse 122:34
 r. and roses of vice 313:9
 Rapture-smitten frame 283:8
 Rapturous, wild, and ineffable 258:3
 Rara: r. avis 569:5
 vitio parentum r. iuventus 171:6
 Rare: delicate and r. 572:3
 however r.—r. it be 151:33
 indeed a r. one 385:27
 miracle of r. device 332:5
 neither rich nor r. 320:17
 of a birth as r. 282:9
 r. as a day in June 96:19
 r. Ben Jonson 142:2
 r. gold ring of verse 350:30
 r. in our pockets 346:14
 rich and r. were the gems 488:14
 rough, dense, or r. 90:32
 think my love as r. 498:11
 Raree-show of Peter's successor 252:18
 Rarely: r., r., comest thou 452:32
 Rarity of Christian charity 451:21
 Rascal: knave, a r. 433:33
 lack such r. counters 439:2
 muddy-mettled r. 273:15
 r. given me medicines 277:11
 rather be called a r. 441:12
 Whig. .a r. 473:2
 Rascally yea-forsooth knave 196:22
 Rascals: lash the r. naked law. .take-care o' r.
- Rascals (*cont.*)
 r. in all countries 274:6
 r., would you live for ever? 211:23
 Rash: be not r. 115:10
 'do not be r.!' He was not r. 228:15
 frank, haughty, r. 322:9
 her r. hand in evil hour 349:15
 not splenetic and r. 437:23
 r. fierce blaze of riot 474:21
 r., refined, presumptuous man 124:15
 too r., too unadvis'd 477:24
 you look rather r. 20:28
 Rash-embac'd despair 464:17
 Rashes: green grow the r. O 105:37
 Rashly importunate 252:12
 Raspberry: 'mid the gorse the r. 543:23
 Rasselas: attend to the history of R. 278:14
 Rast: ohne Hast, aber ohne R. 224:8
 Rat: giant r. of Sumatra 188:16
 horse, a r., have life 454:26
 how now! a r.? 435:48
 I smell a r. 110:25
 killed the r. 369:6
 like a poisoned r. in a hole 519:31
 like a r. without a tail 456:10
 sound of a r. 94:35
 Ratcliffe Road: rolling down the R. 294:26
 Räte: play the fool. .at a cheaper r. 161:42
 Rated: in the Rialto. .r. me 463:20
 rocked it, and r. it 196:2
 Ratem: fragilem truci commisit pelago r. 258:5
 Rathe primrose 342:31
 Rather: I'd r. be a Pagan 582:18
 I had much r. 6:20
 what a man had r. were true 28:7
 Raths: mome r. outgrabe 129:39
 Ratify and confirm 391:17
 Ratio: seu r. dedit 110:6
 Ratiocination: pay with r. 421:8
 Rational: needs of a r. being 135:10
 to himself is a law r. 22:10
 with men he can be r. 283:9
 Ratione: pro r. voluntas 174:8
 Rations: live upon our daily r. 92:23
 Ratisbon: we French stormed R. 93:19
 Rat-riddled stairs 171:10
 Rats: for the thieving r. 463:15
 land-r. and water-r. 228:19
 let's sing of r. 453:24
 mice and r. .Tom's food 203:9
 Rattle: hearing 'em r. a little 271:23
 not care for the child's r. 383:30
 pleased with a r. 365:6
 r. his bones 191:17
 r. of a globe 296:1
 r. of new-drawn steel 130:6
 spoiled his nice new r. 418:13
 war's r. .groans of the dying 336:9
 Rattle-note: his r. unvaried 128:17
 Rattlesnake: thought he saw a R. 186:32
 Rattling: for the r. of a coach 192:40
 r. bones together fly 113:26
 r. o'er the stony street 96:34
 Ravage with impunity 380:20
 Rave: r. not thus 381:27
 turn giddy, r., and die 244:10
 Raved and grew more fierce 458:11
 Ravell'd sleeve of care 183:1
 Ravelston: Keith of R. 380:25
 Raven: grim and ancient r. 320:4
 Poe with his r. 380:27
 quoth the R., 'Nevermore' 457:3
 r. himself is hoarse 472:20
 r. o'er the infected house 340:15
 smoothing the r. down 478:19
 snow on a r.'s back 106:19
 your locks were like the r. 58:25
 Ravening: inwardly. .r. wolves 491:28
 Ravens: obscene r. 47:51
 brought him bread 24:7
 seen the r. flock 32:13
 three r. sat on a tree 419:17
 Ravenswood: last Laird of R. to R. ride 18:16
 Raves: where the Atlantic r. 458:20
 Ravin up thine own life's means 185:10
 Ravish: chaste, except you r. me 223:26
 to murder and to r.

INDEX

Ravished: Analytics. . hast r. me	329:22	Read (cont.)		Ready (cont.)	
r. with the whistling	384:12	r. in the bitter letter	469:44	rough and r. man	89:34
she did not seduce, she r.	337:11	r. just as inclination leads	271:9	we always are r.	213:10
turn my r. eyes	2:2	r., mark, learn	389:23	we are quite r.	492:23
would have r. her	204:14	r. no history	181:44	Real: any less r. and true	489:13
you have r. justice	563:28	r. not heaven or her	336:15	forms more r. than living man	497:2
you have r. me away	290:28	r. not my blemishes	424:10	life is r.! life is earnest!	317:5
Ravishing: Tarquin's r. strides	458:1	r. not to contradict	27:16	r. are the dreams of Gods	286:38
Ravishment: divine enchanting r.	340:14	r. somewhat seldomer	89:34	r. John. . the r. Thomas	251:14
Political R.	222:32	r. that moderate man Voltaire	236:24	r. misfortunes. . of others	102:31
tones r., or r. its sweet	285:1	r. the book of fate	442:4	R. Right Thing	268:10
Raw: as a thing that is r.	395:21	r. their hist'ry in a nation's eyes	230:5	r. Simon Pure	134:5
eat not of it r.	451:46	r. the perfect ways of honour	447:15	r. till it is experienced	290:19
nose looks red and r.	456:1	r. to thyself alone	82:11	so many r. ones to encounter	226:35
Ray: Eden-sweet the r.	336:47	r. without pleasure	277:9	tasks of r. life	575:5
emits a brighter r.	224:10	scarce could r. or hold a quill	77:28	Reality: bear very much r.	197:5
fancy's meteor r.	108:25	sit and r. all day	290:16	between the idea and the r.	107:11
from her towers a r.	404:21	slowly r. and dream	586:21	call r.	493:14
gem of purest r. serene	230:5	some few to be r. wholly	27:17	parts for the time with r.	144:4
hospitable r.	225:11	teach the orphan-boy to r.	533:39	Realize: at length I r.	128:15
r. of light Divine?	132:1	that all may r.	76:9	Realized: no pleasure if it were r.	339:3
r. of rays	173:36	that day. . we r. no more	168:23	this unconquerable purpose. . r.	307:12
r. on r. split the shroud	97:13	they never r.	182:19	worlds not r.	576:18
Shadwell's. . night admits no r.	193:2	they r. with joy	374:23	Really you again?	91:25
this busy r.	551:16	to write and r. comes by nature	468:34	Realm: fourth estate of the r.	324:22
touch'd with an interior r.	165:33	we have wits to r.	281:11	into the Soudan's r.	19:3
with lessening r.	107:4	we r. fine things	289:34	invade the borders of my r.	198:11
Raymond: it is Richard, it is R.	141:7	what do you r., my lord?	433:4	lords and commons of this r.	103:9
Rays: from whose hat the r. of the		what. . I could meet with I r.	127:11	never left a r. undone	119:17
sun	304:15	what the last Dawn. . shall r.	207:6	no jurisdiction in this R.	401:12
Raze: r. out the written troubles	490:37	when I want to r. a novel	181:21	out of the R. in my petticoat	198:3
r. the sanctuary	461:35	who runs may r.	291:12	riding o'er the azure r.	229:23
Razed: expung'd and r.	346:20	writes as fast as they can r.	239:12	this r., this England	474:22
Razor: hew blacks with a r.	386:38	ye have r., ye have heard	302:24	to that mysterious r.	98:3
Razors and carving knives	121:20	Reader: good r. . the good book	201:18	whole r. of nature mine	562:19
Razor-strops and the lottery	376:13	last r. reads no more	251:8	Realms: calls up the r. of fairy	116:15
Razure of oblivion	462:24	R., I married him	83:5	constancy lives in r. above	150:26
Reach: all things above his r.	371:15	r., look not on his picture	281:9	in the r. of gold	288:19
I cannot r. it	551:17	r. of the works of God	163:13	pathless r. of Space	218:12
man's r. should exceed	80:15	r. seldom peruses. . with pleasure	2:4	r. and islands were as plates	426:1
never r. me more	162:10	r.'s threatened. . with 'sleep'	382:13	whatever r. to see	226:4
r. on with thy thought	411:8	Readers: give their r. sleep	381:13	whom three r. obey	385:14
r. the bottom first	228:7	r. to become more indolent	226:19	Reap: he shall not r.	522:7
themselves do r.	332:17	so many of my r. belong	142:17	in due season we shall r.	67:48
which sense may r.	185:12	your r. suffer so much	277:15	neither do they r.	58:11
Reaches: beyond the r. of our		Readest: r. the eternal deep	570:13	old men shall r.	323:12
souls	431:32(-432)	so many books thou r.	17:22	r. a habit	406:6
highest r. of a human wit	331:2	thou r. black	74:11	r. his old reward	303:26
Reachest but to dust	502:5	understandest. . what thou r.?	64:39	r. in joy	399:34
Reaching: r. after fact and reason	289:21	Readeth: run that r.	56:9	r. its scanty corn	199:8
r. forth unto those things	68:23	Readiness: r. is all	437:34	r. the whirlwind	554:6
r. to some great world	375:25	r. of doing	240:18	r. where he hath sown	301:26
Read: all you that r.	280:16	Reading: art of r., as well. .	182:49	regardeth the clouds. . not r.	51:29
authors whom they never r.	142:26	art of r. is to skip	234:19	that shall he also r.	67:47
did you r. of that sin in a book?	322:31	as much pleasure in the r.	404:3	Time shall r.	545:9
do you r. books through?	272:16	before r. the Faerie Queene	306:8	what Love shall never r.	410:33
he that runs may r.	529:23	digressions. . the soul of r.	513:8	where I r. thou shouldst. . glean	253:21
his books were r.	41:23	distinguish what is worth r.	549:19	you are like to r.	111:2
I cannot r. it	142:17	invincible love of r.	216:18	Reaped: never should be r.	548:14
I do not mean to r.	450:24	I prefer r.	504:16	r. iniquity	55:47
ignorantly r.	383:4	not walking. . r.	306:25	Reaper: after the r. . the sleeper	545:9
I never r. books	403:26	observation and r. . the drapery	153:14	R. came that day	317:10
I never r. much	22:24	Peace is poor r.	236:12	r. reaps, and Time the r.	545:9
I r., and sigh	243:20	r. . avoiding thought	241:11	R. whose name is Death	317:9
I r. very hard	270:1	r. is right	278:25	Reapers: only r., reaping early	534:1
I will r. to thee a lecture, Love	185:30	r. is to the mind	511:28	Reaping: ever r. something new	534:25
King George. . able to r. that	235:8	r. maketh a full man	27:18	grew the more by r.	426:1
let me so r. thy life	165:31	r. Shakespare by flashes of		reapers, r. early	534:1
little I can r.	423:16	lightning	153:5	r. where thou hast not sown	60:31
men may r. strange matters	457:5	vile hard r.	501:12	Reaps: r. indigestion	515:1
more, he r. it	183:4	Reads: he r. much	448:27	r. the bearded grain	317:9
much had he r.	14:24	last reader r. no more	251:8	Rear: bring up the r. in heaven	86:24
never r. any book. . not a year		what he r. as a task	271:9	ever r. a daughter	214:12
old	201:13	who often r. . wish to write	165:8	in the r. of your affection	431:22
none of the Pagets can r.	335:20	Ready: Abra was r.	402:4	r. my dusky race	534:33
not that I ever r. them	499:24	always getting r. to live	201:1	scatters the r. of darkness	341:32
on bokes for to r.	138:16	always r. to go	209:15	Rearward of a conquer'd woe	487:23
population able to r.	549:9	as r. by water	198:24	Reason: all r. is against it	112:5
r. a book before reviewing it	505:7	but ninenpence in r. money	2135	any other r. why	31:11
r. all at my ease	571:9	conference a r. man	27:18	ought other r. why	234:14
r. and perhaps understand		critics all are r. made	117:11	by r. of the frailty	389:30
Shakespare	289:29	fire when you are r., Gridley	173:12	clothed in r.'s garb	345:22
r. an old one	408:14	his fist be ever r.	231:20	confidence of r.	574:1
r. any thing which I call a book	306:26	I am r. to depart	308:25	divorced old barren R.	206:23
r. as much as other men	249:1	if you're r., Oysters	130:17	feast of r.	386:5
r. eternal new romances	231:20	necessity of being r.	314:2	fight longer than he sees r.	438:29
r. God aright	404:14	pen of a r. writer	304:21	free from rhyme or r.	381:21
r. hem as they wryte	138:25	r. and pleasant smooth wit	21:13	general r. of the whole	100:14
r. Homer once	98:11	r. enough to do the Samaritan	504:30	God in Christ accepted by thy	
r. in Nature's mystic book	333:10	r. in defence	100:30	r.	90:43
r. in secret	78:20	x. to be any thing	87:21	god-like reason	436:15

INDEX

Reason (cont.)

high r. 285:9
 his gentle r. so persuasive 540:9
 his r. such 383:22
 how noble in r. 433:15
 humanity, r., and justice 101:3
 human r. weak 28:20
 if it be against r. 148:3
 I'll tell the r. 104:17
 in erring r.'s spite 383:21
 in R.'s ear they all rejoice 2:28
 it was a theme for r. 184:12
 I will not R. and Compare 75:2
 kills r. itself 352:6
 know the r. why 239:7
 law that is not r. 387:14
 lost their r. in . . religion 87:5
 love repine, and r. chafe 109:27
 men have lost their r. 450:22
 mere r. is insufficient 205:10
 mix'd r. with pleasure 225:26
 most sovereign r. 434:14
 no man a r. upon compulsion 439:24
 no other but a woman's r. 484:30
 no r. why gunpowder treason 368:13
 no sooner knew the r. 428:26
 not his r., but his passions 513:11
 not to r. why 528:16
 our r. is our law 349:14
 pursue my r. in an *O altitudo* 86:8
 reaching after fact and r. 289:21
 r. abuse me 305:16
 r. against the r. of my Love 290:28
 and the will of God 19:25
 r., an *ignis fatuus* 407:21
 r. but from what we know 383:8
 r. doth . . bow the mind 24:16
 R. enslaves all . . not strong enough 490:35
 r. firm . . temperate will 580:21
 r. for my rhyme 510:18
 r. has moons 249:11
 R. in her most exalted 579:37
 r. is the life of the law 148:4
 R. still keeps its throne 203:29
 r. themselves out again 445:13
 r. thus with life 402:3
 r. to rule 192:24
 r. war with rhyme 281:27
 render a r. 50:42
 rest may r. 89:11
 rhyme nor r. 358:9, 510:18
 right deed for the wrong r. 197:25
 rules of r. 245:5
 rules pranked in r.'s garb 341:11
 ruling passion conquers r. 384:43
 sanctified by r. 579:38
 shew no r. can 560:33
 takes the r. prisoner 456:10
 Tam tint his r. 108:13
 teach thy necessity to r. thus 474:10
 tell me the r., I pray 507:33
 that's the r. why 573:4
 very r. why 157:20
 voice of r. is stifled 103:20
 wants discourse of r. 430:33(-431)
 what r. I should be the same? 23:15
 what's the r.? 238:3
 whimsey, not r. 229:12
 whom r. hath equalled 344:22
 with r. murmur at his case 160:17
 woman's r. 108:41
 Reasonable: believed by any r. person 265:10
 man, being r. 115:34
 no r. man could have expected 243:16
 of a r. soul 388:41
 R. Man 243:9
 this r. moderator 86:18
 Reasonableness: sweet r. of Jesus 20:18
 Reasoned: r. errors 266:23
 r. high of providence 345:29
 r. or acted consequentially 139:22
 r. out of . . humanity 73:4
 Reasoners: most plausible r. 239:28
 Reasonest: Plato, thou r. well! 1:22
 Reasoning: fitly shall conceive thy r. 493:3
 r. and belief . . essential materials 125:31
 r. but to err 383:22
 r., self-sufficing thing 578:30

Reasoning (cont.)

solid, r. good-sense 139:22
 truth by consecutive r. 289:18
 Reasons: five r. we should drink 3:11
 good r. . . give place to better 451:28
 his r. are as two grains 463:11
 never give your r. 329:11
 r. are not like garments 201:20
 r. for bachelors to go out 196:28
 r. made his mouth to water 110:31
 r. . . plentiful as blackberries 439:24
 when love . . shall r. find 486:33
 with r. answer you 450:32
 your r. . . certainly be wrong 329:11
 Rebel: r. and Atheist too 186:1
 r. powers that thee array 488:20
 r. tread 568:13
 to be angels men r. 383:13
Rebellatrix: teque, r. . . Germania 372:5
 Rebelled against the words of the Lord 398:15
 Rebellion: little r. now and then 268:22
 r. broached on his sword 445:6
 r. is as the sin of witchcraft 47:16
 r. lay in his way 440:27
 r. to tyrants 70:14
 rude eye of r. 447:45
 rum, Romanism, and r. 99:42
 Rebellious: revolting and a r. heart 55:12
 Rebels: all that they leave of r. 142:11
 devil here that commonly r. 472:13
 hear now, ye r. 46:15
 though r. wound thee 474:34
 when subjects are r. 102:17
 Rebounds: hit hard, unless it r. 272:24
 Rebuff: welcome each r. 95:15
 Rebuild it on the old plan 338:23
 Rebuke: at the r. of one 53:40
 at thy r. they flee 398:8
 boldly r. vice 389:53
 open r. is better 50:44
 she gave me the greatest r. 328:11
 Rebuked: my genius is r. 458:33
 Recall: cannot r. their gifts 540:22
 lasts ever, past r. 95:22
 r. a time of happiness 168:22
 Recalled: anything that could be r. 182:25
 once spoke . . never be r. 180:7
 r. by prayer and plaint 238:20
 Recapture: never could r. 92:15
Recedentes: multa r. admunt 256:2
 Receipt: at the r. of custom 58:37
 salad . . of his own 335:9
 we have the r. of fern-seed 439:1
 Receive: *Christe r. thy saule* 31:12
 from the dregs . . think to r. 191:34
 had a salary to r. 216:23
 r. but what we give 151:4
 r. him as . . such an advent be- comes 117:46
 r. my soul at last 565:5
 r. thy new possessor 344:22
 slight what I r. 95:20
 to give than to r. 65:11
 wax to r. 112:35
 Received: by him best r. 347:12
 freely ye have r. 58:47
 good r., the giver is forgot 154:40
 his own r. him not 62:63
 r. with thanksgiving 68:46
 sharper than I r. it 546:38
 Receiver: r. . . as bad 139:6
 r. of stolen goods 277:16
 Receives: like my face that r. thee 96:25
 watches and r. 581:16
 Receive: r. not gladly 486:13
 r. with pleasure thine annoy 486:13
 Receive: every one that asketh r. 58:20
 he that r. it 70:31
 r. as the sea 481:30
 Recess: in her sweet r. 350:11
 Rechabite poor Will must live 402:8
 Recipe: rare r. for melancholy 307:4
 Reck: better r. the rede 105:21
 Recked not of the life 114:19
 Reckless: poor, r., rude 188:31
 puff'd and r. libertine 431:23
 r. what I do 458:36
 restraining r. middle-age 584:26
 Reckon: but r. with them 248:19
 Reckoned: love that can be r. 423:12

Reckoning: last Dawn of R. 207:6
 no r. made 432:17
 O, weary r. l. 472:18
 take . . the sense of r. 444:24
 they little r. make 342:27
 trim r. 440:30
 Reckons up by dozens 221:14
 Recks: little r. to find the way 427:6
 r. not his own rede 431:23
 Reclined: on a rock r. 216:5
 Reclining: violet's r. head 184:29
 Recognizance and pledge of love 473:26
 Recognize: not r. me by my face 549:10
 Recognized: objects r., in flashes 579:26
 Recoil: moods of men r. away 88:20
 with impetuous r. 346:9
 Recollect half the dishes 22:20
 Recollected: emotion r. in tran- quillity 583:4
 r. terms 483:1
 Recollecting with tears 128:12
 Recollection: affection, and r. 402:20
 Recollections: shadowy r. 576:18
 Recommendation: good face . . letter of r. 2:14
 Recommends: the air . . r. itself 457:6
 Recompense: Heav'n did a r. . . send 230:13
 not because r. is a pleasure 278:12
 Recompose: decomposes but to r. 91:14
 Reconciled: God and sinners r. 565:12
 Reconciles: custom r. us to every- thing 102:33
 feasting r. everybody 377:27
 r. discordant elements 579:9
Reconnaissance: la r. . . une secrète envie 407:13
 Record: no r. of reply 532:22
 puts a r. on the gramophone 197:32
 r. of the best and happiest moments 499:12
 r. the mischiefs he has done 162:37
 weep to r. 122:39
Recordanti: signa r. benefacta 133:13
 Recorded: knowledge . . r. experi- ence 125:11
 life of a man, faithfully r. 125:35
 r. for a precedent 465:3
 Recorders: flutes and soft r. 345:2
 Recording Angel: domesticate the R. 514:31
 R. . . dropp'd a tear 513:20
 Records: sweet r. 580:20
 trivial fond r. 432:20
 Recover: cheer us when we r. 100:15
 r. his wits there 437:14
 r. my strength 394:11
 r. once my dust 355:21
 r. the use of his legs 177:9
 seldom or never r. 426:6
 thou might'st him yet r. 189:20
 Recovered: man r. of the bite 225:23
 Nature stood r. of her fright 193:38
 tyme y-lost . . not r. 138:38
 Recreant: soldier a mere r. prove those r. limbs 447:28
 Recruits: 'arf-made r. 304:3
Recte: si possis r. 256:19
Recti: mens sibi conscia r. 553:20
Rectum: nequit consistere r. 261:9
Recubans sub tegmine fagi 555:14
 Red: azure, white, and r. 190:4
 bird, with the r. stomacher 184:27
 blood and wine are r. 569:1
 blossom in purple and r. 536:15
 celestial rosy r. 349:4
 coral . . more r. than her lips' r. 488:13
 curtain'd with cloudy r. 343:24
 floures whyte and r. 138:17
 from black to r. began to turn 110:43
 give this cheek a little r. 384:26
 her r. coats marching 77:31
 his r. right hand 345:20
 in coats of r. 171:11
 in my veins r. life 287:3
 in r. and blue and green 70:15
 like a r. r. rose 107:14
 lips, indifferent r. 482:21
 making the green one r. 458:15
 Marion's nose looks r. and raw 456:11
 never blows so r. 206:3

INDEX

Red (<i>cont.</i>)		Reeds: among the r. and rushes	317:20	Regain love once possessed	350:33
nor dim nor r.	149:2	bring me an hundred r.	214:7	Regained: half r. Eurydice	342:9
one cut short and r.	358:24	cottages of strowed r.	331:2	r. by faith and prayer	238:29
pale, and hectic r.	496:4	down in the r.	88:11	r. my freedom with a sigh	114:36
pluck a r. rose	445:22	my worn r. broken	172:1	yet but half-r.	496:3
r. as any rose	29:24	Naiad 'mid her r.	286:4	Regaining: as for r. my character	208:25
r. as a r. is she	148:23	Reef: swept towards the r.	318:16	Regal: of r. port	347:32
r. for the gatherer	543:23	Reek o' the rotten fens	429:14	Regard: preferring his r. for me	521:8
R. Gods call us	296:12	Reeking: her trust in r. tube	301:1	r. not how it goes	106:25
r. in tooth and claw	532:37	r. into Cadiz Bay	92:17	should be without r.	459:4
r. men scalped each other	324:34	Reel: in r. and rout	149:6	Regarded: heard, not r.	440:9
r. pavilion of my heart	543:17	r. in a drunkard	143:13	lightly r. the counsel	398:15
r. plague rid you	479:26	r. o' Tullochgorum	502:22(-303)	r. the low estate	61:13
r. rose cries	536:15	r. to and fro	398:18	Regarder: <i>se r. soi-même</i>	354:1
r. Rose, Proud Rose	586:17	References: verify your r.	412:4	Regardeth: he that r. the clouds	51:29
r. slayer think he slays	199:3	<i>Referens: horresco r.</i>	554:3	Regardful of the embroiling sky	546:26
r. spirits and gray	338:18, 459:34	Refine: correct, insert, r.	521:16	Regardless: r. of their doom	230:26
r. sweet wine of youth	83:19	laboured to r. our language	278:13	r. of the sweeping whirlwind	229:23
r. was on your lip	73:11	Refined: by a love so much r.	186:25	Regards: mingled with r.	452:12
r. with spirted purple	539:4	disgust this r. age	202:15	Regent: fair r. of the Night	216:3
sky is r.	59:41	in more r. ages	28:27	God bless the R.	504:4
so r. and so white	293:17	pleasures too r. to please	384:32	r. of love rhymes	455:8
still and awful r.	149:25	r., presumptuous man	124:15	revelled with the R.	39:14
streaks of r. mingled there	517:13	r. with th' accents that are ours	168:9	sweet r. of the sky	338:13
strong wyn, r. as blood	137:20	truths as r.	14:26	<i>Reges: quidquid dehiant r.</i>	256:22
their r. it never dies	183:11	Refinement on the principle of re-		<i>Regibus: Maecenas atavis edit r.</i>	257:23
thin r. line	414:4	sistance	100:29	Regiment: House of Commons, R.	147:17
tongue of thy dogs may be r.	396:11	Refines: how the style r.	382:34	led his r. from behind	218:16
Tray grew very r.	249:21	Refining: still went on r.	225:27	Monstrous R. of Women	305:6
us poor beggars in r.	303:27	Reflect on the past	527:9	R. o' British Infantree	296:25
vast. and painted r.	311:17	Reflecting: sadly r. . . a lover for-		R.'s in 'ollow square	295:20
vindictive scribble of r.	91:17	saken	559:5	then comes up the R.	295:21
whose r. and white Nature. . . laid		Reflection: brief r. solves	517:8	within our breasts for r.	330:28
on	482:20	many years of r.	290:14	Regimental in her fittings	304:26
wine is r.	396:31	R. . . come to-morrow	494:9	Regiments: review of thirty r.	119:25
Wine! r. Wine!	205:12	Reflections: monkey. . . very morti-		Region: fair r. round	577:24
wine when it is r.	50:32	fying r.	155:6	high r. of his fancies	352:20
your own geranium's r.	91:21	Reflects: as soon as he r. . . a child	23:13	in the sleepy r. stay	359:1
your raiment all r.	322:25	half the platform just r.	385:3	is this the r.?	344:21
Redbreast: r., sacred	546:26	<i>Reflektiert: sobalder. r. . . ein Kind</i>	233:13	main r. of my song	574:7
r. sit and sing	151:25	Reflex of a star	575:25	r. of thick-ribbed ice	462:9
r. whistles	284:15	Reform: every r. . . once a private		untrodden r. of my mind	288:7
Red-cross knight	534:4	opinion	200:20	where the r. Elenore?	545:5
Reddens: apple which r.	410:6	party of progress or r.	338:28	Regions: blue r. of the air	75:18
r. to a rose	561:6	peace, retrenchment and r.	82:18	obscure, r. of philosophy	265:13
where the apple r.	97:25	r. it altogether	434:21	r. Caesar never knew	158:32
<i>Reddite mi hoc pro pietate mea</i>	133:16	to innovate is not to r.	103:7	r. of sorrow	344:9
Rede: better reckon the r.	105:21	Reformation: never came r. in a		r. of the West	214:9
recks not his own r.	431:23	flood	443:6	Register of the crimes, follies	217:7
Redeem: he that doth r. her	438:38	plotting some new r.	193:23	Register'd upon our brazen tombs	454:29
r. thy name	415:18	reforming of r.	352:12	<i>Regitur: quantilla prudentia r. orbis</i>	372:15
r. us from virtue	523:3	what then did happen at the R.?	72:28	Regress . . a downfall, or . . an	
suffer to r. our loss	8:2	Reformed: considered, and speed-		eclipse	261:24
Redeemed: he hath r. Jerusalem	54:23	ily r.	352:4	Regret: deeply r. inform your	
r. from the earth	71:23	r. that indifferently	434:21	grace	39:29
r. his vices with his virtues	280:1	Reformers: all r. are bachelors	356:4	last r., r. can die	533:6
Redeemer: as our dear R. said	75:20	consolations of middle-aged r.	414:9	Old Age a r.	181:37
my helper and r.	394:14	Reforms his plan	587:6	partly consumed by r.	312:17
my r. liveth	49:6	Refrain: I r. my soul	400:1	vain desire, and vain r.	411:10
my strength, and my r.	392:34	r. from the unholy pleasure	40:10	wild with all r.	538:10
R., King	361:8	Refrains: cheerful hour, r.	351:23	Regrets: clears TO-DAY of past R.	206:5
Redeeming the time	68:4	Refreshedst it when it was weary	396:6	series of congratulatory r.	181:11
Redemption: married past r.	193:5	Refreshes in the breeze	383:10	wild r.	569:10
my r. thence	470:2	Refreshment: accept r. at any hands	219:21	Regretted that he was not a bird	407:7
our great r.	343:9	full of r.	316:14	Regular: brought r. and draw'd	
r. of all things by Beauty	489:21	only place of r.	202:13	mild	176:18
<i>Redemptorem: tantum meruit ha-</i>		Reft: this r. house	152:13	icily r.	535:35
<i>bere R.</i>	353:5	Refuge: city of r.	352:13	not a r. rule	129:32
<i>Redire: unde negant r. quenquam</i>	132:13	eternal God is thy r.	46:34	r. Royal Queen	218:21
Red-legged scissor-man	250:4	last r. of a scoundrel	272:29	Regulated: best-r. families	174:37
Red-plow'd hills	529:11	last r. of cheap misgovernment	490:10	moral, r. liberty	102:3
Redress: no r. for the present	181:32	other r. have 1 none	565:6	Regulation of conduct	508:22
r. the balance of the Old	124:21	r. for the wild goats	398:10	Regulations Act	569:7
things past r.	474:32	r. of weak minds	139:25	<i>Regum: pauperum tabernas r. que</i>	
Redressing human wrongs	530:13	thou hast been our r.	397:15	<i>turris</i>	258:8
Red-ripe of the heart	93:35	under. . . thy wings shall be my r.	395:17	Rehearse: he moot r. . . everich a	
Red-rose-bordered hem	586:14	<i>Refugium: tutissimum r.</i>	148:7	word	137:23
Red Sea: through the R. waters	361:15	Refusal: great r.	168:10	r. the Articles	391:4
Redskin: Jack R. on the Quest	140:6	her r., through her skill	155:36	trumpeters shall he r.	397:14
Redtape Talking-machine	126:35	Refuse: how to r. the evil	53:12	Rehearsal: talking of. 'The R.'	275:27
Redundant: summer r.	97:15	if you please r.	333:8	Reign: better to r. in hell	344:23
Reed: bruised r. . . not break	54:15	nothing r.	199:12	dispute the r. of some. . . mire	216:4
clasp'd a r.	494:2	Refused: nothing to be r.	68:46	frighted the r. of Chaos	345:1
not as a nymph, but. . . r.	332:16	r. about the age of three	141:17	here we may r. secure	344:23
pluck'd a hollow r.	76:9	r. other ceasure	281:27	his r. . . few materials for history	217:7
r. is as the oak	430:1	Refuses: whom she r. . . like a		Jesus shall r.	562:8
r. shaken with the wind	88:12	favour	155:36	long to r. over us	250:14
r. which grows never more	88:12	Refusing: stiffness in r.	388:3	o'er the past its undivided r.	251:11
r. with the reeds	313:22	Refute: 1 r. it <i>thus</i>	271:21	omnipotent but friendless. . . to r.	497:4
spring up into beauty like a r.	48:33	not r. my general assertion	271:31	r. in this horrible place	164:22
this bruised r.		who can r. a sneer?	373:6	R. of Law	14:12

INDEX

Reign (<i>cont.</i>)		Relics (<i>cont.</i>)		Religions: collector of r.	490:7
r. whoever may	162:21	r., beads, indulgences	346:26	sixty . . . only one sauce	124:23
second of our r.	184:7	unhonour'd his r. are laid	356:29	Religious: dim r. light	341:24
to r. is worth ambition	344:23	with this r.	137:22	1st, r. and moral principles	20:21
undisturbed their ancient r.	184:2	Relief: certain r. in change	267:24	hope I will be r. again	208:25
weeds. . r. o'er the land	165:17	for this r. much thanks	430:8	man. . a r. animal	102:22
Reigned: I have r. with your loves	108:12	gave that thought r.	576:4	not r.-good	237:16
Reigneth: Thy God r.	54:22	no. . outlet, no r.	150:31	old r. factions	101:31
Reigns: commences, r., and ends	503:2	not seek for kind r.	77:3	O ye R.	75:9
fray by which he r.	346:11	r. of man's estate	24:14	r. persecution. . shield itself	101:23
his clear Sprite yet r.	491:15	Relieve: r. my passion much	483:1	seem to be r.	69:34
Reilly: is that Mr. Reilly?	7:19	r. the wretched	224:21	suspended my r. inquiries	216:24
Reinforcement. . gain from hope	344:19	Relieved: r. . . it was only Brooks	174:12	troubled with r. doubt	141:17
Reins: try out my r.	393:17	r. their pain	224:19	Relinquished one delight	576:21
Reiterated: with r. crimes	344:20	<i>Religio: tantum r. potuit suadere</i>		Relish: imaginary r. is so sweet	481:15
Reject: difficulty. . to choose or r.	194:12	<i>malorum</i>	320:28	some r. of the saltness of time	441:13
Rejected: despised and r. of men	54:25	Religion: about as much r.	223:9	Reluctance: acquired them with r.	36:5
Rejecting the gods of Athens	379:24	against her foes R. well defends	164:30	r. to sit for a picture	274:17
Rejoice: again I say, R.	68:25	all of the same r.	182:5	Reluctant: r. amorous delay	347:12
all the vales r.	76:10	as great in love as in r.	158:20	stalk'd off r.	73:13
as cheap and easy to r.	407:4	as if R. were intended	110:19	with r. feet	316:34
as men r. when they divide	53:14	based either on r. or policy	413:21	Relume: thy light r.	473:11
bones which thou has broken		bashfulness in. . r.	2:24	<i>Rem: quocumque modo r.</i>	259:19
. . r.	395:8	Bible. . r. of Protestants	142:24	Remain: as things have been,	
Christian men, r.	361:18	blunderbuss against r.	270:22	things r.	147:8
come ye before Him, and r.	292:7	bringeth. . about to r.	25:25	constant do r.	449:30
daughters of the Philistines r.	47:29	brings him. . again to our r.	212:12	fragments that r.	63:21
desert shall r.	54:1	brothels with bricks of R.	77:15	glory shall r.	233:3
I hear thee and r.	573:19	enough r. to make us hate	520:38	here will I r.	478:44
in both. . thou didst r.	581:11	good man was ther of r.	137:16	r. in the broad sea	305:28
in Reason's ear they all r.	2:28	handmaid to r.	24:26	r. with you always	390:49
I r. the lot has fallen	302:13	her r. so well with her learning	401:35	still would r. my wit to try	172:1
I will r., and divide Sichem	395:23	humanities of old r.	152:9	thou ever wilt r.	314:21
little hills shall r.	395:30	indirect way to plant r.	86:15	Remainder: dry as the r. biscuit	427:16
make this heart r.	161:5	in nothing so much as their r.	87:5	Remained: Egdon r.	237:10
my heart and my flesh r.	397:5	in politics as well as in r.	282:19	r. to pray	224:22
r., again I say, r.	565:11	in. . r. and matrimony. . advice	139:32	Remaineth: when nothing else r.	189:19
r. and delight in God	548:13	in r., what damned error	464:14	Remains: all that r. of her	252:14
r. before Him	291:27, 396:5	in their r. . . so uneven	179:15	cut up what r.	304:4
r. in the Lord alway	68:25	man's r. . . the chief fact	126:21	love's r.	94:45
r. in the Lord, O ye righteous	393:35	man without r.	237:19	strength in what r.	576:20
r., O young man	51:32	men of sense. . of one r.	423:1	the One r.	492:15
r. that yet on earth	81:21	Millionaire. . my r.	490:6	what r. is bestial	471:20
r. with me	62:11, 404:17	more beautiful than any r.	414:12	what then r., but . . to die	28:19
r. with them that do r.	66:4	more fierce in its r.	363:17	while aught r. to do	408:6
r. ye dead	81:21	my r. from the priest	227:28	Remake: unmakes but to r. the	
we in ourselves r.	151:6	my r. is to do good	373:4	soul	96:16
wherefore r.?	448:7	no amusements. . but vice and r.	505:11	Remark: r. all these roughnesses	167:7
Rejoiced: my spirit hath r.	61:13	not a r. for gentlemen	136:6	which I wish to r.	238:32
r. they were na men	108:23	not impossibilities enough in R.	86:6	Remarkable: most r. like you	303:4
Rejoices: in whom His world r.	573:21	one r. is as true as another	109:32	nothing left r.	425:29
Rejoiceth: friend of the bride-		only one r. . . hundred versions	490:43	Remedies: all r. refusing	168:7
groom. . r.	63:11	Philistine of genius in r.	20:19	will not apply new r.	26:30
r. as a giant	392:32	protestantism of the Protestant		Remedy: force is not a r.	82:22
r. in his strength	49:26	r.	100:29	He. . found out the r.	461:29
r. not in iniquity, but r. in the		pure r. and undefiled	69:34	how to r. our own	305:15
truth	66:45	pure r. breathing	577:16	no r. against this consumption	441:26
Rejoicing: partake in her r.	352:29	r., as a mere sentiment	363:18	r. against sin	391:25
there mov'd, r.	17:28	R. blushing veils	381:27	r. . . against tyranny	272:10
toiling. . r. . . sorrowing	318:13	r. but a childish toy	330:14	r. is worse than the disease	27:11
Relate: little to r.	131:22	r. has so seldom found	162:29	sharp r. . . sure. . for all ills	405:14
Related: to whom r.	381:36	r., if in. . truths attir'd	159:30	sought the r.	428:26
Relation: poor r. . . irrelevant	306:29	r. . . invade. . private life	335:16	sovereign r. to all diseases	109:22
Relations: augurs and understood		r. is knight-errantry	134:12	succour Scotland, and r.	583:26
r.	459:24	r. . . is the opium	333:13	things without all r.	459:4
find for them the right r.	268:8	r., justice, counsel, and treasure	27:8	Remember: calmness to r.	3:6
great men have their poor r.	174:2	r., knavery, and change	40:8	can't r. how they go	120:25
maintain the most friendly r.	395:1	r. . . morality touched with emo-		death r.	524:14
party of friends and r.	219:11	tion	20:11	don't you r. sweet Alice	201:24
squire and his r.	174:8	r. most prevalent	100:29	half to r. days that have gone by	208:4
to his friends and his r.	222:21	r. of feeble minds	102:26	haply I may r.	410:1
Relationship with beauty and		r. of humanity	373:5	ides of March r.	451:11
truth	289:20	r. . . powerless to bestow	201:7	if I do not r. thee	400:5
Relative: in a r. way	98:19	R. . . product of the. . intestines	125:30	I'll r. thee, Glencairn	106:28
Relaxed into a universal grin	163:28	r. . . remedy for superstition	101:7	in the sweet pangs. . r. me	483:2
Relaxes: bless r.	77:18	r.'s in the heart	269:8	I r. how you smiled	309:6
Relearn: let them r. the Law	297:22	r. . . subject of conversation	139:33	I r., I r.	253:1
Release: before I find r.	536:27	r. without a prelate	33:5	I shall r. while the light	523:8
our deadly forfeit should r.	343:9	reproach to r. and government	377:7	I would r. Him	39:6
prisoner's r.	501:26	rum and true r.	115:28	like to something I r.	210:1
Releasing: gives thee r.	487:22	so fatal to r. as indifference	103:25	little note, nor long r.	314:12
Relent: echoes which he made r.	100:3	some people talk of. . r.	195:17	Lord, r. David	400:2
make him once r.	99:35	subtleties in r.	86:7	Lord, r. me	62:49
Relenting fool	476:30	suspended the sentiments of r.	103:4	must I r.?	430:33(-431)
Relentless power	230:15	talk r. . . with bodily hunger	490:8	names that men r.	523:10
Relentment: conclude in a moist r.	87:2	talks loudly against r.	513:11	no man r. me	237:7
Relents: my rigour r.	100:25	this man's r. is vain	69:34	not r. what I must be now	475:9
Relic of departed worth	113:17	where mystery begins, r. ends	102:39	please to r. the Fifth	9:11, 368:13
Relics: crosses, r., crucifixes	111:12	writers against r.	102:37	power of beauty I r.	192:3
his hallow'd r. . . hid	351:8	<i>Religion: die R. . . das Opium</i>	333:13	r. and be sad	499:25
into other's hands these r.	185:5	<i>Religion es la caballeria</i>	134:12	r. Lot's wife	62:31

INDEX

Remember (<i>cont.</i>)		Removed: as far r. from God	344:10	Repent (<i>cont.</i>)	
r. me when I am gone	409:24	I shape me—ever r.!	92:43	sware, and will not r.	398:24
r. not past years	364:11	shall she not be r.	394:28	that Faustus may r.	330:7
r. not the sins	393:14	to a more r. ground	432:1	weak alone r.	115:4
r. now thy Creator	51:33	Remover: with the r. to remove	488:7	Repentance: give r. to her lover	226:18
r. of this unstable world	328:13	Removeth his neighbour's land-		just persons. . . need no r.	62:12
r. one man saw you	95:1	mark	46:27	no place of r.	69:20
r. such things were	460:22	<i>Renascentur: multa r.</i>	255:20	no r. in the grave	501:21
r. thee!	432:20	<i>Rend: ne se r. pas</i>	121:24	R. oft before I swore	207:21
r. the Maine	9:13	Render: Dryden fails to r. him	20:3	r. . . virtue of weak minds	192:35
r. the name of the Lord	392:37	earth! r. back	115:40	r. . . want of power to sin	193:10
r. the poor creature	441:33	r. me his bloody hand	450:6	sinner to r.	58:40
r. thy swashing blow	476:47	r. the deeds of mercy	404:33	Winter-garment of R.	205:14, 15
r. who commended	483:19	r. therefore unto Caesar	60:12	with the morning cool r.	420:14
r. with advantages	444:28	r. . . to all their dues	66:11	Repented: maid r.	33:13
still r. me	356:19	r. with thy precepts less	118:30	strove, and much r.	115:21
thou r. and I forget	524:14	that can r. a reason	50:42	they have r.	280:10
thy branches ne'er r.	289:7	what shall I r. to my God?	501:19	truly r. and amended	390:2
to have been in prosperitee, and		Rendezvous: my r. is appointed	507:22	Repenteth: one sinner that r.	62:12
it r.	138:35	r. with Death	421:18	Repenting: after no r. draws	351:22
to r. for years	4:19	Rending of the tomb	35:6	wooing, wedding, and r.	468:0
we will r. them	72:23	Rends thy constant heart	225:14	Repetitions: vain r.	283:13
who will r. this lady	171:16	Renew: r. a right spirit	395:9	Repetitions: vain r.	58:3
yet will I r. thee	161:11	r. their strength	54:14	Repine: do not r., my friends	176:13
you will wake, and r.	91:22	Renewed: r. in a year	237:10	though love r.	199:27
Remembered: blue r. hills	263:14	springs r. by flowing	123:18	Replenish the earth	44:9
friend r. not	427:22	wish I were r.	488:6	Replete: heads r. with thoughts	163:40
in their flowing cups. . . r.	444:28	Renewing is of love	196:2	Replication of your sounds	448:9
I r. my God	507:35	<i>Rendet: quodcumque agit, r.</i>	132:22	Replied: all nature. . . r.	503:3
made myself r.	290:29	Renounce: r. me for a son	216:19	I r., 'My Lord'	244:10
must the r. perishing be?	171:8	r. the devil	391:2	Replies: heart r.	163:48
not r. in thy epitaph	441:1	r. when that shall be necessary	513:35	Reply: I pause for a r.	450:16
r. on waking	81:9	Renown: Cause above r.	363:33	loving and a fair r.	430:32
r. that he had a salary	216:23	credit and r.	159:32	no record of r.	532:22
r. that he once was young	14:23	equall'd with them in r.	346:20	r. churlish	428:37
r. thee in my bed	395:26	forfeit fair r.	417:22	r. r.	464:13
said anything that was r.	182:25	gave thee thy r.	125:1	teacher did r.	233:23(-234)
sweet tones are r. not	494:20	glorious day's r.	122:3	their's not to make r.	528:16
we in it shall be r.	444:28(-445)	just and old r.	541:24	voice without r.	199:27
wept when we r. thee	400:5	men of r.	44:38	Report: believed our r.?	54:24
your names, r. day and night	81:21	no banquet, or r.	245:2	evil r. and good r.	67:28
Remember'st not the slightest		no more of his r.	537:28	how he may r. thy words	350:37
folly	427:2	r., and grace is dead	458:24	killed with r.	351:16
Remembering: r. happier things	534:21	to good fame and r.	328:2	knew thee from r. divine	566:12
r. him like anything	141:30	unfulfilled r.	492:11	my gossip R.	464:6
r. how she felt	579:18	wight of high r.	6:26	of good r.	68:27
r. my good friends	474:28	Renowned: far r. for larnin'	229:13	r. all heroism	568:6
r. that she has seen dark days	200:3	no less r. than war	351:29	r. me and my cause aright	438:2
Remembers: my heart r. how!	516:9	r. for their deeds	474:22	r. of my death	550:30
nature yet r.	576:17	Rent: blood, sweat, . . . for r.	112:28	their ill r. while you live	433:29
r. its august abodes	308:28	r. for Mrs. Rip Van Winkle	97:35	Reporters: gallery in which the r.	
r. me of all his gracious parts	447:34	r. in my wind-built tent	492:20(-493)	sit	324:22
Remembrance: appear almost a r.	289:27	what a r. the envious Casca	450:28	Parliament speaking through r.	126:39
drown her r. again	482:25	Repair: Freedom shall awhile r.	153:30	R.' Gallery	126:29
every r. of you	68:14	friendship in constant r.	270:29	Reports: bring me no more r.	460:33
fits a king's r.	432:36	r. unto the Bell	159:33	<i>Repos: la gloire et le r.</i>	354:22
makes the r. dear	423:10	Repairs: r. his drooping head	343:3	Repose: choice between truth and	
r. fallen from heaven	522:5	r. of a table	277:3	r.	200:22
r. of a guest	56:26	Reparations: mean r. upon mighty		earned a night's r.	318:13
r. of a weeping queen	475:14	ruins	101:30	find r. in thee	21:16
r. of his dying Lord	509:18	Repatee: majority. . . the best r.	182:34	garlands of r.	332:13
r. of his holiness	393:25	Repasts: spiritual r.	306:8	her manners had not that r.	533:37
r. of my former love	484:34	Repay: I will r.	60:6	his last r.	11:23
r. of things past	486:25	I will r. thee	61:42	hush'd in grim r.	229:23
rosemary, that's for r.	436:31	think to-morrow will r.	191:34	I long for a r.	573:30
Remembrancer designedly dropt	507:12	Repeal of bad or obnoxious laws	228:23	leave me to r.	229:27
<i>Remi: glubit magnanimis R. nepotes</i>	133:5	Repeat: do thou r.	549:6	nature gives way to in r.	457:18
Reminiscence sing	567:1	r. poetry as well as other folk	131:9	r. is taboo'd by anxiety	219:9
Reminiscences make one feel. . .	489:34	r. what he has. . . repeated	406:12	seek not yet r.	198:19
Remission: without. . . blood is no r.	69:10	what boots it to r.	206:19	their long r. shall burst	493:27
Remnant: r. of our Spartan dead	115:46	Repeated: emphasis of passionate		Reposes: in quiet she r.	17:15
smell my r. out	244:20	love r.	309:13	Reprehend: if I r. any thing	506:20
Remnants: some r. of history	24:15	Repeateth: he that r. a matter	50:18	Representation: taxation and r.	388:12
Remorse: abandon all r.	472:5	Repeats: r. his words	447:34	taxation without r.	371:6
farewell r.	346:33	when he r. his verses	307:13	Representative: drollery. . . r.	
passage to r.	457:3	Repel: retard what we cannot r.	277:24	government	182:33
r., the fatal egg	161:27	Repet: do I r. or change	344:13	Repressed: ardour of my zeal r.	143:10
Remorseful day	445:33	I'll r., and that suddenly	190:3	scarce r. the. . . fear	276:15
Remote: r. and ineffectual Don	41:31	from their marble caves, r., r.	440:11	Reprieve: world without end, r.	302:1
r. Bermudas	332:1	it doth r. me	496:21	Reproach: eternal r. of the divines	332:18
r. from towns	224:18	never, my Love, r.	375:14	guiltless, meet r.	472:21
r., unfriended, melancholy	226:3	no follies to have to r.	527:0	receives r. of being	488:10
Remoter: gleams of a r. world	495:18	nor falter, nor r.	497:17	r. of Christ	69:16
no need of a r. charm	581:26	no strength to r.	440:11	r. to religion and government	377:17
Re-mould it nearer	207:26	r. at leisure	155:32	writing their own r.	480:39
Remove: digs my grave at each r.	244:19	r. in haste	155:32	Reprobate, degraded	124:9
r. the joint	131:28	r. it from my very soul	480:36	Reprobation: fall to r.	473:25
r. . . the strong conception	473:14	r. what's past	436:2	<i>Reproche: sans peur et sans r.</i>	12:13
r. those things which elemented	186:25	r. ye. . . kingdom of heaven. . .	57:27	Reproof valiant	428:37
it	59:47	r. you of your sins	390:34	Reproofs from authority	26:26
unto this mountain, R. hence		should I r. me	473:11	Reprove: check the erring and r.	573:28

INDEX

Reprove (<i>cont.</i>)		Resist (<i>cont.</i>)		Rest (<i>cont.</i>)	
r. her when she's right	520:55	ready to r.	221:19	crept silently to R.	206:6
sager sort our deeds r.	123:19	r. everything except temptation	569:35	die or r. at last	493:27(-494)
would those looks r.	224:13	r. his uncontrollable intent	351:7	done for the r.	514:18
Reproved: r. each dull delay	224:21	r. not evil	57:50	dove found no r.	44:39
shrank like a thing r.	492:13	r. the devil	69:40	eternal Sabbath of his r.	193:37
Reptile: r. all the rest	385:33	r. the evil	3:18	ever put spear in the r.	328:24
turn myself into a r.	270:33			far, far better r.	180:2
Republic: crown'd R.	539:14	Resistance: passive r. of the Tol-	419:37	find r. unto your souls	59:10
her last r.	142:3	booth-gate	100:29	give his soule good r.	321:10
pension list of the r.	146:5	refinement on the principle of r.	33:8	glad, because they are at r.	398:19
r. is a raft	4:21	wrong that needs r.	104:8	God order'd motion, but. .no r.	551:15
R. of Letters	11:7, 226:21	rejoice that America has r.	379:3	God r. you merry	6:11
what should be a r.	227:30	Resisting the Guard	295:4	good r. to all	299:26
Republican: R. form of Govern-		Resistless: bright, r. course	418:2	grown sick of r.	423:34
ment	508:24	striking, r., and grand	225:34	he could not r.	18:24
surly r.	278:4	Resolute: bloody, bold, and r.	460:5	holy r.	364:4
Republicans: we are R.	99:42	haughty, vigilant, r.	324:35	I forget the r.	93:24
Republics: appeal to the under-		in. .small things be r.	320:12	in doubt to act or r.	383:22
standing	28:29	just and r.	568:17	in our labour r.	132:2
Repudiate the repudiators	203:40	Resolution: I pull in r.	461:5	in r. from pain	192:36
Repugnances: national r. do not		my r. is to die	349:18	in the night-season. .no r.	393:1
touch me	86:27	native hue of r.	434:4	isles where good men r.	208:9
Repulse: <i>virtus r. nescia sordidae</i>	259:19	not r. to fire it off himself	270:22	I will give you r.	59:10
Repulsed: inspir'd r. battalions	1:10	r. thus fobbed	438:10	lay his lance in r.	183:8
love r.	493:23	road to r.	404:8	long long ago at r.	157:17
Reputation: acquired some r. by		what r. from despair	344:19	love itself have r.	119:5
travelling	272:1	Resolutions: great and mighty r.	110:26	makest thy flock to r.	51:40
bubble r.	427:21	Resolve: come, Firm R.	104:22	my everlasting r.	478:44
made himself of no r.	68:17	heart to r. . . head to contrive	217:11	my heart at r.	421:16
my R. for a Song	207:20	his prudent purpose to r.	587:6	not r. in an English grave	119:33
r. of five-and-twenty	103:4	r. itself into a dew	430:33	now cometh r.	373:10
r., r., r. . . my r., Iago	471:20	r. the propositions of a lover	428:4	now she's at r.	192:18
spotless r.	474:10	r. to be thyself	18:17	o'er Land and Ocean without r.	351:21
wink a r. down	521:9	Resolved: once to be r.	471:34	our r. is as far	141:1
written out of r.	43:7	r. to ruin or to rule	190:16	our restlessness, His r.	88:5
Reputations: fuller's earth for r.	214:18	think I'm best r.	517:17	quiet and r. and desire	359:7
Request: no flowers, by r.	3:7	Resolves: dror r. an' triggers	319:19	r. a little from praise	525:5
r. of his lips	392:38	r.; and re-r.	587:6	r. a little longer	540:10
ruined at our own r.	357:27	Resort: all r. of mirth	341:16	r. comes at length	202:25
Requests: grant their r.	388:33	various bustle of r.	340:20	r. for the people of God	93:41
Requiem: o'er Pitt's the mournful		Resound: name to r. for ages	529:17	r. from their labours	71:27
r. sound	418:5	Resounded: back r., <i>Death</i>	346:8	r. in a darkness	334:5
to sing a r.	437:19	Resounding: full-r. line	386:17	r. in this bosom	356:15
to thy high r.	287:32	Resounds: what r. in fable	345:4	r. I well know where	80:16
<i>Requiescat: donec r. in te</i>	21:16	Resource: infinite-r.-and-sagacity	304:12	r. on its original plan	103:23
Require: r. the life of man	44:42	piano-forte is a fine r.	89:29	r., r., perturbed spirit!	432:31
services to do, till you r.	487:7	Resources: full of r.	100:30	r. thy weary head	136:20
the Lord r. of thee	56:8	r. of civilization	222:37	r. to his mind	559:15
thought 'e might r.	303:22	rock of the national r.	563:4	r. upon thy holy hill	392:24
Required: burnt-offerings. .not r.	394:13	Respect: fellow of a good r.	452:6	r. ye, brother mariners	535:20
nothing be r.	204:16	in ev'ry r. but the form	214:35	run, rise, r. with Thee	245:9
thy soul shall be r.	61:53	I r. Millar, Sir	270:24	said 'Good-Night,' and gone to r.	41:24
Requires: what you think justice r.	329:11	no r. for their language	490:44	softly to r.	365:5
Requisite: things. .r. and neces-		no r. of persons	65:34	so late take r.	399:35
sary	388:9	no r. of place, persons	482:31	soldier, r.!	416:19
Requite: I should ill r. thee	160:34	other means of procuring r.	273:3	so may he r.	447:5
I will r. thee	468:27	r. was mingled with surprise	416:27	so sweet to r.	478:1
Requited: both alike r.	404:9	there's the r. . . makes calamity	434:4	spirit of the Lord. .r. upon him	53:17
both are alike r.	372:12	wind, which I r. not	451:19	such r. to her	437:19
Rere-mice: war with r.	466:42	Respectable: bosom of her r.		take r. while you may	417:33
<i>Res age, tutus eris</i>	372:3	family	103:35	take the r.	118:6
<i>Rescribas: nil mihi r.</i>	371:24	genius found r.	87:33	take thy r.	118:27
Rescue: to the r. came	364:7	more. .ashamed of, the more r.	490:13	talk about the r. of us	249:4
Resemblance: showy r.	373:3	most devilish when r.	87:34	that in me has r.	83:8
Resemble: when I r. her to thee	558:4	not one is r. or unhappy	567:20	their appointed r.	149:24
Resembled my father	458:5	r. Hottentot	139:28	then, had I been at r.	48:45
Resembles: most r. God	108:35	r. Professors of the Dismal		the r. be all men's	94:6
r. sorrow only	316:8	Science	126:34	the R. is Lies	206:9
Resented: never r. for an offence	520:35	riff-raff apply to what is r.	254:8	the r. is mere fine writing	552:18
Resentment: r. towards persons. .		Respected: once that Peter was r.	578:24	the r. is silence	438:6
never seen	363:10	Respecter of persons	64:48	the r. may reason and welcome	89:11
whim, envy, or r.	142:29	Respectfully: I r. decline	183:14	the r. nowhere	370:8
Reservations: no mental r.	314:9	Respects: my best r. to you	302:16	the r. on his knees	175:37
Reserved: r., carried about	401:10	r. the highest law of his being	200:23	the r. on Nature fix	148:8
r. for some end	146:7	<i>Respite finem</i>	13:12	the r. remaineth unreveal'd	532:22
Reside: r. at Table Mountain	239:1	Respite: some r. to husbands	550:4	they have no r.	71:26
r. in thrilling region	462:9	<i>Respondere parati</i>	556:3	they r. not day and night	70:38
Residence: emblem of my. .r.	363:22	Responds with colour	544:11	to r. the violet's reclining head	184:29
his taste in r. is plain	223:7	Responses: soft r.	513:21	waive the R.	205:25
love's long r.	80:23	Responsibility: liberty means r.	490:30	we are taking r., master	142:14
r. 'gainst the tooth of time	462:24	Responsive: r. to the cuckoo's note	231:6	wear ourselves and never r.	330:28
Residuum: vast r. . . Populace	19:29	sweet r. lay	168:14	weary be at r.	48:46
Resign: none r.	268:26	Rest: absence of occupation is not		weary world to quiet r.	35:7
nor, when we will, r.	17:6	r.	162:3	we'll do the r.	12:9
r. my self to thee	185:11	all shall r. eternally	510:11	we shall r., and. .need it	303:19
Resignation: by r., none	268:26	all the r. . . to cold oblivion	403:9	who doth not crave for r.?	202:26
while r. gently slopes	224:16	angels sing thee to thy r.	438:7	who sink to r.	153:29
Resigned: anxious being e'er r.	230:9	at r. for one day	155:7	will not let them r.	285:33
Resist: cannot r. . . could r. till I		away the r. have trifled	90:39	without end, reprieve, or r.	302:1
saw you	290:28	Church at r.	517:3	with them, and at r.	416:29

INDEX

Rest (<i>cont.</i>)		Retreat (<i>cont.</i>)		Reverges: such r. on you both	453:1
with them that r.	350:30	not r. a single inch	213:17	time brings in his r.	484:26
with those that r.	78:16	seek some safer r.	504:2	Revenue: instead of a standing r.	101:8
Reste: <i>j'y suis, j'y r.</i>	327:4	Retreated: snow hath r.	577:21	no r. hast, but . . good spirits	434:24
<i>le r. est littérature</i>	552:18	Retreating, to the breath . .	15:7	streams of r.	563:4
Rested: quietly r. under . . three		Retreats: never r., and never stops	179:37	Revenues: she bears a duke's r.	445:28
conquests	87:8	Retrench the superfluities of man-		Reverberate hills	482:22
r. he by the Tumtum tree	129:39(-130)	kind	214:28	Reverberated: again r. . farewells	172:21
r. the seventh day	390:11	Retrenchment: peace, r., and re-		Revere: praise, r., establish	42:1
they r. on a rock	130:15	form	82:18	ride of Paul R.	317:3
Resting never!	281:27	Retrograde: be not r.	281:3	Revered abroad	105:5
Restless: circle that doth r. move	246:11	r. if it does not advance	217:14	Reverence: in myn herte have hem	
for my sake r.	160:22	<i>Retrorsum: nulla r.</i>	256:20	in r.	138:16
hover in their r. heads	331:2	Return: bid time r.	475:2	more of r. in us dwell	531:42
joy is like r. day	402:10	r. no more	326:8	mystic r.	28:21
o'er a r. flood	160:14	departed never to r.	108:37	none so poor to do him r.	450:23
r. ecstasy	459:4	dust r. to the earth	51:33	r.—that angel of the world	429:39
r. night and day	523:14	if thou r. at all in peace	48:14	thousand claims to r.	539:12
r., unfixed in principle	190:13	ill-us'd ghost, not to r.	73:13	to r. the King	530:13
too strange, too r.	15:20	in that state I came, r.	552:7	Reverend: ah, r. sir, not I	590:36
wind-ridden r. sea	171:19	I shall r.	322:16	grave, and r. signiors	469:45
Restlessness: round our r.	88:5	never must r.	342:13	how r. . . this tall pile	155:19
with repining r.	245:1	perhaps r. the blow	124:13	that r. vice	439:35
Restoratives like to a constant		retirement urges sweet r.	349:9	Reverent: dare to be r.	376:4
woman	209:25	r. again, come!	171:4	<i>Reverentia: maxima debetur puero r.</i>	284:3
Restore: each lonely scene shall		r., Alpheus . . r. Sicilian Muse	342:30	Reveries: from r. so airy	163:11
thee r.	153:22	r. from following after thee	47:1	Reversion: no bright r. in the sky	381:32
he wished to r. the crown	272:27	r. no more to his house	52:16	Review: my grandmother's r.	115:26
my soul he doth r.	421:1	r., r., O Shulanite	48:53	or a grand r.	110:25
not r. what I have lost	244:9	seasons r.	346:20	Reviewers: chorus of indolent r.	520:19
r. the light	168:12	spirit shall r. unto God	51:33	r. . . would have been poets, his-	
r. the tone of languid Nature	16:23	unto dust shalt thou r.	44:28	torians	152:30
thy former light r.	473:11	we must r. good for evil	55:8	Reviewing: read a book before r.	
Time may r. us	100:31	Returned: I r. it sharper	546:38	it	505:7
Restored: God-like David was r.	222:21	r. to your trinkets	297:16	Revilest thou God's high priest?	65:16
r. to his friends	101:5	Returneth: to dust r.	317:5	Revisit: st thus the glimpses	431:32(-432)
Restorer: tired Nature's sweet r.	457:18	Returneth: repulsed,—but it r.	493:23	Revival: be converted at a r.	514:35
Restoring: I am r. tranquillity	584:26	Returning: lest He r. clide	351:21	Revivals: history of r.	111:38
Restrain in me the cursed thoughts	344:5	r. seasons bring	378:15	Revive: could I r. within me	
Restraining reckless middle-age	153:38	r. were as tedious	459:25	straight again r.	151:33(-152)
Restraint: for one r.	281:26	vows of r.	526:23	Reviving: how r. to the spirits	123:19
free from this r.	383:11	Returns: earth's r.	93:11	Reviving: how r. to the spirits	350:36
Rests: r. and expatiates	540:10	not one r. to tell us	206:27	r. old Desires	205:8
r. foiled	382:24	not to me r. day	346:20	<i>Revocare gradum</i>	554:23
she r. a little longer	534:14	unexpectedly r.	351:7	Revolt: cloyment, and r.	483:9
Result: full r. of all	174:24	when it r. no more	497:3	<i>Révolte: c'est une r.?</i>	407:15
long r. of Time	136:16	Reuben: Tranter R.	236:8	Revolted: against r. multitudes	348:20
r. happiness	542:35	Reveal: r. Himself to His servants	352:12	Revoluting and a rebellious heart	55:12
Resume: way to resumption is to r.	68:22	Reveal: r. Himself to His servants	512:3	Revolts: leaders of r.	96:37
Resurgam: Arms and Hatchments,	361:8	glory of the Lord . . r.	54:9	r. me, but I do it	219:20
R.	63:40	glory that shall be r.	389:27	Revolution: 'mid all r. in the hopes	579:38
Resurrection: attain unto the r.	400:30	r. them unto babes	61:37	R. a parent of settlement	102:7
by man came also the r.	112:35	Revel: go r., ye Cupids	526:22	<i>Revolution: la R. . . dévorât . . ses</i>	
certain hope of the R.	435:34	pleasance, r., and applause	471:22	<i>enfants</i>	552:17
I am the r.	41:6	Revelation: other inspired by		<i>non, Sire, c'est une r.</i>	407:15
looking for the r.	277:24	divine r.	24:17	Revolutions: nursery of future r.	102:7
Retain: marble to r.	277:28	Oxford . . r. of Mahomet	217:12	r. are not to be evaded	181:39
r. the offence	483:9	Revelations: divine Book of R.	127:16	r. never go backward	422:24
Retainer: play the Old R.	448:36	ends with R.	570:17	Revolver: I reach for my r.	223:12
Retard what we cannot repel	277:28	pretending to extraordinary r.	109:38	Revolves the sad vicissitude	217:17
Retards: perplexes and r.	442:21	Revelled: all who r. with the Re-		Revolving in his alter'd soul	191:8
Retention: they lack r.	480:16	gent	39:14	Reward: for their r. . . brought to	
Retentive to the strength of spirit	182:17	Revels: you moonshine r.	466:15	shame	396:20
Reticulated: <i>Nef. Anything r.</i>	350:1	Revelry: feast, and r.	342:7	full r. and glorious fate	125:8
Retinue: puffed up with this r.	175:18	sound of r. by night	113:25	in no wise lose his r.	59:4
Retire: r. me to my Milan	440:30	Revels: midnight r.	345:13	love me, and r. me	471:4
sign for him to r.	112:35	our r. now are ended	480:8	no r. is offered	329:9
skill'd to r.	512:19	r. long o' nights	449:25	nothing for r.	509:32
with a blush r.	533:35	what r. are in hand?	407:25	reap his old r.	303:26
Retired: I r. to my room	154:1	Revenge: capable and wide r.	472:12	r. of a thing well done	200:26
I saw the snare, and I r.	578:32	her r. being nigh	470:29	taken r. against the innocent	392:24
Melancholy sate r.	560:8	I'll ne'er pursue r.	155:37	the Lord r. him	69:3
r. as noontide dew	154:38	I will most horribly r.	445:9	what r. shall be given	399:24
r. to his virtuous couch	233:20	little R. . . went down	540:4	write for glory or r.	157:5
r. to their tea and scandal	350:11	man that studieth r.	450:12	your r. in a certain place	85:8
Retirement: in his r. at Tusculum	546:13	my great r. had stomach	473:15	Reward: plentifully r.	389:50
no r. . . our backs to the wall	349:9	ranging for r.	432:10	Rewardeth: he that r. thee	56:23
Plato's r.	234:18	r. his foul . . murder	27:4	Rewardeth: here R. is laid	395:24
r., rural quiet	428:37	r. is a kind of wild justice	26:2	Rewards: crimes . . their own r.	400:6
short r. urges sweet return	12:18	r. triumphs over death	464:8	farewell r. and fairies	203:22
Retiring: toward the Japanese	221:29	shall we not r.?		fortune's buffets and r.	157:3
feet	162:6	spur my dull r.	436:15	its veterans r.	434:26
Retort courteous	428:12	study of r.	344:14	neither r. nor punishments	267:17
<i>Retournons à nos moutons</i>	103:23	sweet as my r.	420:19	Re-word: I the matter will r.	436:1
Retrace: thy steps r.	551:20	sweet is r.	115:23	<i>Rex: Ego et R. meus</i>	446:23
Retreat: friend in my r.	279:14	sweet r. grows harsh	473:17	<i>Rey: iguala al pastor con el r.</i>	134:18
honourable r.	322:4	their gratitude is a species of r.	278:12	Reynolds: here R. is laid	225:34
loopholes of r.		waiting r.	345:7	prefer a gipsy by R.	325:16
my soul's calm r.		Revengeful: proud, r., ambitious	434:9	when Sir Joshua R. died	73:16
Nature's signal of r.				Rhapsody of words	435:43
noblest station is r.					

INDEX

Rheims: Archbishop of R.	34:8	Rice: beside the ungather'd r.	317:16	Riches (cont.)	
Rhein: die Wacht am R.	416:2	Rice-fields: mist was on the r.	299:12	neither poverty nor r.	50:53
Rhetor gemetres pictor	283:3	Rich: all men as r. as he	218:27	reproach of Christ greater r.	69:16
Rhetoric: for r. he could not ope	110:7	art thou r.	170:21	r. are a good handmaid	25:6
heavenly r. of thine eye	455:16	as easy to marry a r. woman	542:21	r. are for spending	26:10
ornate r.	352:28	beauty too r. for use	477:9	r. have wings	163:14
r., able to contend	27:19	being r., my virtue then	447:26	r. left, not got with pain	518:11
Rhetorician: r.'s rules	110:8	certain r. man	62:23	r...make themselves wings	50:31
sophistical r.	181:12	feed with the r.	271:27	r. of heaven's pavement	345:9
Rheumatic diseases do abound	466:37	feud of r. and poor	533:19	r. to be a valuable thing	510:33
Rhine: by the castled R.	316:23	from the r. man's table	62:24	that r. grow in hell	345:10
king-like rolls the R.	121:9	grow r. in that	502:5	unsearchable r. of Christ	67:52
lordly, lovely, R.	122:9	if I ever become a r. man	218:27	Richesses: embarras des r.	4:15
R. circle fair Wertenberg	329:24	if thou art r., thou'rt poor	42:7	Richest: r. author	271:11
R. is not more impassable	217:12	let him be r. and weary	462:4	r. without meaning	413:11
R...our frontier	29:15	maketh haste to be r.	245:1	Richly: windows r. dight	341:24
Rupert of the R.	323:1, 2	making it r.	50:59	Richmond Hill: lass of R.	327:5, 531:14
wash the river R.	150:28	most r., being poor	265:16	Richmonds: six R. in the field	476:43
watch on the R.	416:2	mushroom r. civilian	452:13	Richness: here's r.	177:4
wide and winding R.	113:43	neither r. nor rare	119:24	Rich-proud cost of. age	487:11
Rhinoceros: arm'd r.	459:26	no sin, but to be r.	385:27	Ricks stand grey	298:26
R., you are an ugly beast	40:28	one more r. in hope	447:26	Ricordarsi: che r. del tempo felice	168:22
Rhodopé: no voices, O R.!	309:13	poor and content is r., and r.	486:24	Rid: cannot r. my hands of him	441:22
Rhodora! if the sages ask	199:26	enough	471:33	he r. at the ring	30:9
Rhyme: build the lofty r.	342:10	poorly r., and meanly great	415:17	marry thee. to be r. of thee	153:33
free from r. or reason	381:21	pride of the r.	142:4	mend it or be r. on't	458:36(-459)
free from r.'s infection	281:26	r. and rare were the gems	356:30	thank God you are r. of a knave	468:37
free from r.'s wrongs	105:27	r. and various gems	340:1	Riddance: die and be a r.	174:15
I r. for fun	455:15	r. beyond the dreams of avarice	274:29, 356:3	Riddle: devil's r. is mastered	523:21
it hath taught me to r.	488:1	r. gifts wax poor	434:6	dishcover the r.	131:29
making beautiful old r.	287:32	r. have become richer	499:11	found out my r.	46:56
many a mused r.	117:27	r. have no right	413:28	glory, jest, and r.	383:22
master of unmeaning r.	359:1	r. he hath sent empty away	61:14	proposed her r.	350:17
my murmuring r.	116:33	r. in good works	68:54	r. of destiny	307:34
Napoleon of the realms of r.	358:9	r. in saving common-sense	537:14	Riddles of death	493:26
neither r. nor reason	289:8	r. in the simple worship	287:18	Riddling, perplexed. soul	186:30
nevre said in r.!	510:18	r. man in his castle	3:15	Ride: about the woodland r.	262:10
nor r. nor reason	358:9	r. man to enter. the kingdom	60:3	all-arm'd I r.	540:12
now it is r.	487:6	r. men furnished with ability	57:16	as I r., as I r.	97:10
outline this powerful r.	510:18	r. men rule the law	226:16	for me, I r.	92:39
reason for my r.	281:27	r., not gaudy	431:25	for you alone I r. the ring	228:13
reason war with r.	343:26	r., quiet, and infamous	324:32	his messengers r. forth	323:10
r. being no necessary adjunct	208:29	r. the treasure	191:5	in haste to r.	159:37
r. for roman	190:33	r. to hear the wooden dialogue	481:6	returned from the r.	11:2
r. is the rock	243:25	r. what gets the pleasure	9:20	r. a bit of blood	252:27
r. thee to good	445:13	r. with forty pounds a year	224:18	r. a cock-horse	368:17
r. themselves into ladies' favours	110:22	r. with little store	195:13	r. in triumph through Persepolis	330:27
r. the rudder is of verses	525:26	r. with the most noble blood	450:3	r. mankind	199:19
ruined r.	105:27	r. with the spoils of time	230:5	r. of Paul Revere	317:3
some careless r.	380:12	seems it r. to die	287:32	r. on because. of meekness	394:22
some r...for needfu' cash	183:3	something r. and strange	470:30	r. on! r. on in majesty	339:12
sort of Runic r.	281:27	they poor, I r.	195:13	r. on the pants triumphing	425:12
to a random r.	344:13	to the property of the r.	413:28	r., r. together, forever r.	92:40
tyrant r.	502:11	virtue is like a r. stone	25:27	r. your ways. Ellangowan	419:29
unattempted yet in prose or r.	96:27	we're r. in love	108:1	to draw the bow, to r.	117:3
Rhymed to death	533:20	when I grow r.	368:8	to r., to run	510:16
Rhymes: know a baker r.	116:14	with thee r.	163:47	upon black Auster r.	324:11
my mournful r.	455:8	Richard: came in with R. Con-	478:45	where he next doth r.	160:11
pair their r.	80:28	queror	475:11	where the Princes r.	171:2
regent of love r.	230:7	God for his R.	141:7	you must r. on horseback	159:33
r. are so scarce	309:8	it is R., it is Raymond	475:8	Rideat: dulce r. ad patrem	133:6
r. of a love	343:27	King R. doth himself appear	144:28	Rideau: tirez le r.	404:29
uncouth r.	330:20	R.'s himself again	475:8	Ridentem: dulce r. Lalagen	258:23
Rhyming: Bacon of our r. crew	385:21	R., that sweet lovely rose	438:36	r. dicere verum	261:7
modern bondage of R.	469:16	terror to the soul of R.	476:38	spertat et audit dulce r.	133:2
r. mother wits	88:17	Richardson: one letter of R.'s	272:12	Rider: between a r. and his horse	518:42
r. peer	463:16	read R. for the story	272:13	for want of a horse the r. was lost	211:10
under a r. planet	463:16	Richer: for r. for poorer	558:17	proud r. on so proud a back	488:27
Rhythm: the whole of a new r.	463:16	r. still the older	391:30	r. and horse	113:36
Rialto: oft in the R.?	349:18	r. than all his tribe	111:24	steed that knows his r.	113:22
what news on the R.?	44:16	rich have become r.	474:2	Rideres Democritus	257:15
Rib: another r. afford	47:31	Riches: all the r. of this world	499:11	Rides upon the storm	161:18
r., made he a woman	420:29	bear'st thy heavy r.	74:29	Ridet: Iuppiter. perturia r. aman-	
under the fifth r.	149:19	deceitful of r.	462:4	rum	
Ribbed: r. and paled in	182:11	for that r. where is my deserv-	59:24	nihil. angulus r.	371:22
r. sea-sand	93:2	ing?		Ridete quidquid est domi cacin-	259:5
Ribbon: blue r. of the turf	100:20	full of days, r., and honour	487:22	norum	
just for a r.	436:41	good name. rather. than great	48:34	Rideth upon the heavens	132:21
lord in the blue r.	366:1	r.		Ridge of a noble down	396:5
r. in the cap of youth	58:11	go out, and see her r.	50:29	Ridges: like a tempest down the r.	540:29
r. of moonlight	363:4	hardly shall they that have r.	352:29	Ridicule is the best test of truth	23:20
what this r. bound	31:17	enter		Ridicule: du sublime au r.	139:29
Ribboned coat	246:4	he heath up r.	62:35	Ridiculos: paupertas. r. homines	361:2
Ribbons: my sleeves with r. rare	235:22	his best r., ignorance of wealth	394:9	facit	283:4
r. on her breast	222:30	if r. increase	224:14	Ridiculous: don't want to do any-	
r. to flow confusedly	44:16	infinite r. in a little room	395:24	thing r.	412:20
Ribs: mountain-chains like r.	340:28	in her left hand r.	330:15	in brawl r.	444:10
roar their r. out	41:25	mor than gold or gret r.	321:12	made arms r.	350:25
took one of his r.				more r...than a proud clergy-	
under the r. of Death				man	204:10
Ribstone Pippin: right as a R.				sublime and the r.	372:21

INDEX

Ridiculous (<i>cont.</i>)		Right (<i>cont.</i>)		Rightful: for our r. King	106:16
sublime to the r.	228:8, 361:2	r. makes might	314:8	Right-hand foot	131:25
wasteful and r. excess	447:39	r. man in the r. place	268:29	Righting: good for r. wrongs	315:12
Riding: highwayman came r.	366:1	r. man to fill the r. place	310:25	Right-lined: mortal r. circle	87:13
my r. is better	92:38	r. of an earlier creation	325:4	Rightly done!	265:20
r. down by the Eldon Tree	32:6	r. of election	282:17	Rights: its duties as well as its r.	180:24
r. near her highest noon	341:14	r. of governing	210:21	lies in his r. of a man	80:13
r. o'er land	114:39	r. of the ignorant	126:5	r. inherent and inalienable	268:19
r. o'er the azure realm	229:23	r. part wrote Liddell	11:7	r. of an Englishman	282:16
r.'s a joy	92:39	r. was r.	165:10	unalienable r.	11:11
r. to the townland	585:6	secure of private r.	190:28	whose r. he has trodden	101:27
Rife: blessings are plentiful and r.	245:8	servant unto r.	509:35	Rigid: very r. and exact	293:2
Riff-raff: to what is respectable	254:8	serve it r. for being so dear	177:2	<i>Rigida: pallidula r. nudula</i>	233:19
<i>Rifuato: il gran r.</i>	168:19	set thee r.	161:10	Rigol: this golden r.	442:26
Rifle: r. all the breathing Spring	153:21	sit thou on my r. hand	398:23	Rigour: my r. relents	100:25
roll to your r.	304:4	smite thee on thy r. cheek	57:50	Riled: no sense in gittin' r.	238:28
your r. an' yourself jus' so	295:22	sometimes in the r.	194:9	Riles: Christian r.	300:6
Riflemen Form!	540:5	speak true, r. wrong	530:4	Rill: Siloam's shady r.	240:16
Rift: little r. within the lute	531:11	talks about justice and r.	300:7	Rills: bright with sinuous r.	151:32
load every r... with ore	291:1	ten thousand at thy r. hand	397:18	Rilm: fashion... their nursing	309:5
Riga: young lady of R.	11:2	that which is lawful and r.	553:30	Rim: over the mountain's r.	94:27
Rigdum-Funnidos: gentle R.	125:14	thing that is r.	394:6	Sun's r. dips	149:14
Rigged with curses dark	342:25	thing which is r.	392:24	utmost purple r.	528:29
Rigish: bless her when she is r.	424:9	think, at your age, it is r.?	128:28	Rime-ringed: to the r. sun	298:28
Right: all is r. as r. can be	219:18	think it only r.	221:12	Rimini: Francesca di R.	221:6
all's r. with the world	94:40	though r. were worsted	97:4	Rimmon: in the house of R.	48:23
always in the r.	159:14	thy r. hand shall hold me	400:9	Rind: burnished with golden r.	347:5
and I am r., and you are r.	219:18	thy r. hand shall teach thee	394:22	from out the r. of one apple	352:8
as God gives us to see the r.	314:13	to do a great r.	465:2	how shall taste the r.?	544:25
as men strive for R.	88:24	too fond of the r.	225:28	in the r... scooped	377:14
as much r... as pigs have to fly	129:19	to set me r.	308:24	sweet as the r. was	522:26
attains to think r.	278:8	Ulster will be r.	143:29	Ring: bright gold r.	356:30
at thy r. hand... pleasure	392:27	upon thy r. hand... the queen	394:23	curfew must not r. to-night	547:6
aye upheld the r.	324:6	whatever is, is r.	383:21	draw the chalky r.	164:8
because not all was r.	165:11	what's r. and fair	265:1	for one shilling your r.	312:2
because r. is r., to follow r.	537:33	what thy r. hand doeth	58:2	for you alone I ride the r.	228:13
Bertram's r.	419:35	when all goes r.	222:1	he rid at the r.	30:9
born to set it r.	432:32	when the r. man rings them	516:3	maids dance in a r.	361:6
by the r. way	398:15	where r. is wrong	218:6	more than gold was in a r.	140:26
Christ thy r.	354:11	who'll do him r. now?	90:17	only pretty r. time	428:30
circles and r. lines	87:13	whose life is in the r.	384:1	rare gold r. of verse	96:19
dare not be in the r. with two		without so much labour appear		r. at the end of his nose	312:1
or three	320:15	to be r.	278:25	r. from their marble caves	190:3
dawn on my r.	41:20	your judgement... probably... r.	329:11	r. O bells	566:28(-567)
did not write it r.	248:12	your r. to say it	557:15	r. of pure and endless light	552:13
do the R.	327:3	Right-doing: relinquish r., even in		r. of words	516:3
do what is r.	266:21	dreams	120:17	r. out... r. in	533:18, 19, 20
earl by r.	23:13	Right-down regular Royal Queen	218:21	r. out, wild bells	533:17
every single one... is r.	297:9	Righteous: armor of a r. cause	98:1	r. out ye crystal spheres	343:17
firmness in the r.	314:13	be not r. over much	51:14	r. so worn	105:21
generalities of natural r.	142:25	death of the r.	461:8	r. that he had of your daughter	464:11
great r. of an excessive wrong	96:3	dwellings of the r.	399:8	r. the bells of Heaven	249:5
heaven still guards the r.	475:1	fervent prayer of a r. man	69:44	round both the shires they r.	262:21
he's all r.	233:12	God is a r. Judge	392:7	sleeps on his luminous r.	537:35
his conduct still r.	225:29	godly, r. and sober	388:12	they now r. the bells	558:30
his life... was in the r.	158:5	let the r. rather smite me	400:14	this R. given and received	391:33
his r. hand doth embrace me	51:45	not come to call the r.	58:40	unconquered in a r.	141:30
in his r. mind	60:58	O ye r.	393:35	what shall we do for a r.?	312:1
in thy r. hand... peace	446:31	r. are bold as a lion	50:49	with this R. I thee wed	391:32
it must be r.	164:32	r. let him be r. still	72:8	Ringdove's neck	123:5
Judge of all the earth do r.	44:52	r. man regardeth... his beast	50:2	Ringed: r. round with a flame	523:2
length of days is in her r. hand	49:40	r. minds of inn-keepers	142:1	Ringling down the street	529:10
little from the r.	165:16	r. put their hand unto wickedness	399:33	Ringlets: green sour r.	480:12
makes us r. or wrang	105:22	r. work... not be forgiven	140:4	male r.	523:4
meet and r. so to do	390:38	saw I never the r. forsaken	394:5	Ringlet-snake: Fury's r.	535:26
minorities... always in the r.	505:9	souls of the r.	50:23	Rings: as in airy r.	386:32
my r. good-will	327:5	what hath the r. done?	392:19	chain of countless r.	109:17
my r. hand forget her cunning	400:5	when the r. man turneth away	111:35	his hands are as gold r.	52:14
my r. there is none to dispute	164:22	fulfil all r.	401:5	right man r. as them	516:3
of r. and wrong he taught	14:26	he looked for... r.	53:2	r. on her fingers	368:17
on the r. went down	148:21	little hills r.	396:23	wearers of r. and chains	308:24
our country, r. or wrong	169:28	living unto r.	390:59	Rinsed with wine	254:27
publish, r. or wrong	117:9	makes for r.	20:14, 17	Rio: rolling down to R.	297:24
quite lawful nor quite r.	111:35	paths of r.	393:10, 421:1	Riot: luxury and r.	349:27
rage to set things r.	89:25	r. and peace have kissed	397:9	rash fierce blaze of r.	474:21
rather be r. than be President	146:2	r. exalteth a nation	50:9	Riotous living	62:13
reading is r.	278:25	r. hath looked down	397:9	<i>Ripae ulterioris amore</i>	554:28
Real R. Thing	268:10	r. shall go before him	397:10	Ripe: cherry r.	4:14, 124:5, 245:21
renew a r. spirit	395:9	Sun of r. arise	50:15	r. and good one	447:9
reprove her when she's r.	520:55	thirst after r.	57:39	we r. and r.	427:14
r. against the eastern gate	341:33	thy r. as clear	394:4	what shelter to grow r.	17:4
r. and round about	106:18	thy r. as the waves	54:20	Ripeness: certain r. in intellect	289:26
r. as a Ribstone Pippin	41:25	thy r. unto the King's son	396:22	r. is all	454:18
r., by chance	159:12	what r. really is	20:18	when love is grown to r.	533:34
r. deed for the wrong reason	197:25	word of... r.	394:22	Ripening: his greatness is a-r.	446:24
R. Divine... to govern wrong	381:24	worketh not the r. of God	69:30	Riper: of R. Years	390:61
r. good captain too	221:10	your r... exceed the r. of the		Ripes: ventiferous r.	251:19
r. hand of the Lord	399:8, 9	scribes	57:44	Ripped: from his mother's womb	
r. hands of fellowship	67:40	Righteousnesses: our r... as filthy	55:8	untimely r.	461:11
r. it should be so	73:24	rags		Ripple: slip and r. idly	336:7
r. little, tight little Island	173:15				

INDEX

- Ripples: little r. down a sunny river 308:30
 Rip Van Winkle: when R. went away 97:35
Rire: faire r. les hommes gens je me presse de r. 353:15
 37:9
 Rise: our backs is easy r. 176:23
 Rise: arts that caused himself to r. 385:20
 awake you when you r. 170:23
 beheld the sun r. up 574:11
 created half to r. 383:22
 haste to r. up early 399:35
 held we fall to r. 97:4
 his sun to r. on the evil 57:52
 hope to r., or fear to fall 583:11
 I r. at ten-thirty 237:28
 i' the dark to r. by. And I r. 96:10
 Jetty, r. and follow 267:13
 mailed lobster r. 211:26
 morn will never r. 169:13
 my Shakespeare, r. 281:11
 nation shall r. against nation 60:23
 nature's eye, r., r. again 330:7
 never r. and fight again 224:9
 not r. nor set 410:1
 now they r. again 459:17
 quarter loaf and Luddites r. 504:5
 r. at five 145:31
 r. l for the day is passing 402:14
 r. from the ground like. . . Mercury 440:18
 r. not from the East 105:36
 r. on stepping-stones 532:1
 r., take up thy bed 63:16
 r., the progress. . of imagery 289:27
 r. to all eternity 505:8
 r. up at the voice of the bird 51:33
 r. up, My love 52:1, 334:16
 r. with the lark 80:2
 run, r., rest with Thee 245:9
 seen those dead men r. 149:31
 sets to r. again 93:25
 some r. by sin 461:24
 stoop to r. 334:19
 suns. . may r. again 282:6
 tears. . r. in the heart 538:17
 they r. or sink together 539:6
 thy voice r. like a fountain 531:36
 to r., it stoops 90:41
 when afar you r. 95:1
 who does not r. early 276:2
 woe unto them that r. up 53:4
 Risen: Christ, the Lord, is r. 505:4
 glory of the Lord is r. 54:39
 now is Christ r. 67:8
 r. in the Faubourg St. Germain 588:20
 r. to hear him crow 196:13
 we are r., and stand upright 302:37
Risere: qui non r. parenti 556:2
 Rises: or they r., and we snarl 170:23
 the Lord who r. 161:21
 up she r. 11:16
 with him r. weeping 485:25
 Rising: all r. to great place 26:28
 assisted the sun. in his r. 546:36
 at evening r. to meet you 197:28
 her r. sweet 347:22
 his r. fogs prevail 193:2
 how oft hereafter r. 207:28, 29
 my r. Soul surveys 2:22
 politics. . a means of r. 272:33
 r. hope of those. . Tories 324:27
 r. in clouded majesty 347:19
 r. of the sun 10:14
 r. unto place is laborious 26:24
 r. with Aurora's light 521:16
 von r. Moon 207:20
 Risk it on one turn 297:11
Risu: r. cognoscere matrem r. inepto 556:1
solventur r. tabulae 132:23
 Rite: many a loathed r. 261:21
 491:15
 no noble r. 436:37
 Rites: r. mysterious of connubial love 347:25
 when r. unholy called' 123:9
 Rival: r. in the light of day 582:20
 trickle to his r.'s bier 418:5
 Rivalry: with the dead. . no r. 325:23
 Rivals: r. are the worst 559:6
 r. rail 278:27
 their r. dead 374:16
 Rive not more in parting 425:18
Riveter le stelle 168:24
 River: Alph, the sacred r. 151:32
 beautiful r. 415:8
 beside the r. make for you 84:8
 bread I dip in the r. 515:27
 brook and r. meet 316:34
 by a r.'s brim 578:25
 by r. or sea shore 287:12
 craft in the r. 504:2
 dower of r., wood, and vale 285:1
 dragon-fly on the r. 88:11
 even the weariest r. 523:23
 fading down the r. 363:6
 fame is like a r. 27:1
 flung up. . the sacred r. 151:33
 ford o' Kabul r. 296:21
 for ever run like a r. 119:7
 fountains mingle with the r. 495:7
 fruitful r. in the eye 430:30
 greasy Limpopo R. 304:17
 in a field by the r. 584:11
 let the great r. take me 539:1
 like a crystal r. 537:42
 like a reynynge r. bee 136:17
 like the foam on the r. 416:23
 like the rushing r. 329:4
 living r. by the door 516:12
 majestic R. floated on 17:28
 on a tree by a r. 220:17
 on either side the r. 533:40
 one more r. to cross 10:7
 Pentridge by the r. 35:14
 pure r. of water of life 72:6
 reeds by the r. 88:11
 ripples down a sunny r. 308:30
 r. at my garden's end 521:7
 r. glideth at his own. . will 582:14
 r. in Macedon. at Monmouth 445:4
 r. of crystal light 204:5
 r. of Time 16:3
 r.'s trembling edge 497:23
 r. up an' brimmin' 296:21
 r. winding clearly 534:1
 runs not a r. by my palace wall? 542:26
 rush of the r. 40:2
 sacred r. ran 151:33
 shall we gather at the r.? 415:8
 snow falls in the r. 108:7
 spake to the noble r. 323:26
 swap horses while crossing the r. 314:15
 this r. comes me cranking in 439:44
 thy peace been as a r. 54:20
 Time's fleeting r. 546:1
 'Terra lirra,' by the r. 534:6
 upon the r. shore 419:9
 upon the Swanee R. 210:16
 where white flows the r. 516:2
 you rolling r. 8:21
 River-fields: harvest of the r. 18:20
 River-Lip: fledges the R. 206:4
 River-rounded 254:22
 Rivers: all the r. run into the sea 50:60
 any discourse of r., and fish 559:25
 as r. of water in a dry place 53:43
 as the r. in the south 399:34
 by shallow r., to whose falls 330:18
 noise of winds and many r. 521:30
 r. cannot quench 446:5
 r., in the greatest rain 373:14
 r. of Damascus 48:22
 r. with the ocean 495:7
 shallow brooks and r. wide 342:1
 springs into the r. 398:8
 washed by the r. 84:21
 Rivets: closing r. up 444:6
Rivos: claudite iam r., pueri 555:29
 Rivulet: neat r. of text 500:33
 Rivulets: myriads of r. 539:5
 where r. dance 581:22
 Road: because the r. is rough 83:4
 butterfly upon the r. 300:13
 drive the r. 301:26
 force and r. of casualty 463:44
 free as the r. 244:9
 Golden R. to Samarkand 208:14
 good to be out on the r. 334:14
 hammer along the 'ard 'igh r. 403:12
 high r.. leads him to England 271:8
 I like. . the r. you are travelling 505:30
 Road (cont.)
 in all the endless r. you tread 263:23
 I take to the open r. 568:3
 life. . a pleasant r. 402:9
 life's r., so dim and dirty 115:11
 long r. lies 263:12
 my mistress still the open r. 515:20
 my r. calls me, lures me 334:9
 no expeditious r. 544:32
 no r. or ready way to virtue 86:23
 no 'royal r.' to geometry 202:8
 on a lonesome r. 150:2
 one r. leads to London 334:8
 on the r. and coming 179:37
 other end of the r. 334:13
 r. before me. . below me 515:28
 R. I was to wander in 207:10
 r. lies long and straight 514:30
 r. of excess 77:8
 r. through the woods 303:16, 17
 R. to fair Elfland 32:10
 r. to resolution lies by doubt 404:8
 r. was a ribbon of moonlight 366:1
 r. went up, the r. went down 40:18
 r. wind up-hill all the way? 410:2
 rolling English r. 141:21
 rough r. easy walking 263:18
 sad r. lies so clear 375:21
 sustain to-morrow's r. 77:30
 there runs a r. by Merrow Down 299:23
 they are upon the r. 160:5
 to shine upon the r. 161:1
 to tell us of the R. 206:27
 to the end of the r. 310:14
 who passes by this r. so late? 11:24
 winding r. before me 240:9
 world to be a grassy r. 585:22
 von braid, braid r. 32:9
 Road-rail, pig-lead 333:21
 Roads: most r. lead men 334:9
 walked along our r. 308:17
 Roadway: keeps the r. better 441:35
 while I stand on the r. 585:12
 Roam: absent from Him I r. 355:10
 dunce that has been sent to r. 161:31
 her ways to r. 84:21
 long went to r. 380:17
 other far doth r. 186:25
 r. on! 19:1
 sadly I r. 210:16
 soar, but never r. 580:27
 though we may r. 376:10
 where'er I r. 226:4
 where'er we r. 226:7
 Roamed with my Soul 381:12
 Roaming: R. in the Gloamin' 319:16
 r. with a hungry heart 540:32
 where are you r.? 482:28
 Roar: bark, bellow, and r. 73:26
 burst the cannon's r. 231:5
 cannon's opening r. 113:27
 glorious the thunder's r. 503:6
 grievous r. echo'd 406:19
 grumble, and rumble, and r. 406:3
 hear the waves r. 16:1
 I will r. 466:29, 30
 like the torrent r. 382:32
 long, withdrawing r. 15:7
 r., as if of earthly fire 285:36
 r. of a rain-fed ford 302:20
 r. of some. . desert lion 17:26
 r. of the Milky Way 302:20
 r. their ribs out 222:30
 rock gun's r. 77:31
 set the table on a r. 437:15
 thundering cannons r. 227:10
 with sullen r. 341:15
 Roared: Atlantic billows r. 159:1
 growled, and r. and howled 148:26
 loud r. the dreadful thunder 139:1
 ran about the room and r. 140:5
 well r., Lion 467:32
 Roarers: what cares these r.? 479:15
 Roareth: this that r. thus? 223:8
 Roaring: mockers in the r. street 313:5
 r. in the wind all night 580:4
 r. of the young lions 19:8
 r. through the pass 324:15
 when the seas were r. 216:5
 Roars: act, that r. so loud 435:44
 Roast: but to r. their eggs 27:39

INDEX

Roast (<i>cont.</i>)		Rock (<i>cont.</i>)		Rogue (<i>cont.</i>)	
no politics in boil'd and r.	505:32	smote the r. of the national re-		r. gives you Love Powders	307:14
r. beef of England	204:13	sources	563:4	r. is married to a whore	301:11
r. me in sulphur!	473:32	some r.'s vast weight to throw	382:32	snubnosed r.	535:34
r. with fire	45:46	summons of the r. gun's roar	77:31	Rogues: hear poor r. talk	454:19
strove to rule the r.	402:7	tall r., the mountain	581:26	see the r. flourish	90:16
Roasted: she fedde with r. flesh	136:30	they knew the perilous r.	507:25	two r. in buckram suits	439:20
young healthy child, .r.	520:3	they rested on a r.	130:15	you dissentious r.	429:4
Rob: nightly r. the dairy	281:5	think that you are upon a r.	430:5	<i>Roi: plus royaliste que le r.</i>	12:14
r. a lady of her fortune	204:30	this r. shall fly	416:26	<i>un r. d'Yvetot</i>	43:9
r. me, but bind me not	185:27	upon this r...my church	59:43	<i>Rois: la politesse des r.</i>	318:23
r. us of our joys	5:8	valley, r., or hill	582:14	<i>le dernier des r...étranglé</i>	338:1
that he might r. a neighbour	324:34	water out of this r.	46:15	Roland: Childe R. to the Dark	
Robbed: he that is r., not wanting	472:2	Rock-a-bye-baby	73:14	Tower came	90:23, 453:27
not r. at all	472:2	Rocked: he neither shall be r.	5:16	Roll: all away began to r.	74:13
r. me of my Robe of Honour	207:22	r. in the cradle of the deep	570:27	<i>felt him like the thunder's r.</i>	16:21
r. that smiles steals something	470:6	she r. it, and rated it	196:2	few more years shall r.	78:16
ye have r.	363:7	Rocket: he rose like a r.	373:2	let it r. on full flood	144:2
Robber: Barabbas was a r.	63:69	Rocking: cradle endlessly r.	567:1	not in the r. of common men	439:41
Robbery: in scandal, as in r.	139:6	r. a grown man	103:23	our echoes r.	538:16
trust not in wrong and r.	395:24	Rocking horse: upon a r.	288:12	pension list. .a r. of honour	146:5
Robbing: comes to think little of r.	172:23	Rocks: ascetic r.	337:17	r. down—r. down to Rio	297:24
r. of a foe	143:6	flowers, clouds, woods, r.	493:14	r. down their golden sand	240:17
Robe: girt with a crimson r.	232:1	from r. to roses	387:23	r. forth, my song	320:4
in a r. of clouds	118:7	hand that r. the cradle	557:19	r. of the world eastward	236:38
intertissued r. of gold	444:23	'mid these dancing r.	151:33	r. on, thou bal	218:12
like a giant's r.	460:31	mother with infant down the r.	351:20	r. on, thou. .Ocean	114:27
nor the judge's r.	461:28	on a throne of r.	118:7	r. to your rifle	304:4
rob'd me of my R. of Honour	207:22	quicksands, and the r.	290:7	r. upon your bed	358:24
this r. of mine	485:27	r. rifted r. whose entrance leads	340:25	r. up that map	379:17
Robert: R.'s kin, and John's	236:8	r. among which she sits	374:11	they r. and rumble	358:10
slight Sir R.	529:14	r., and stones, and trees	573:6	when the drums begin to r.	303:3
Robertson: Sir, I love R.	271:25	r., caves, lakes, fens	346:12	Rolled: as if the earth had r.	575:26
works of Hume, Gibbon, R.	306:26	r. on the mould	5:16	bottoms of my trousers r.	197:21
Robes: arrayed in white r.	71:5	r. unscalable	420:29	r. mother with infant	351:20
his flaming r. stream'd out	285:36	stony r. for the conies	398:10	r. round in earth's diurnal course	573:6
in all his r. pontifical exprest	545:6	these valleys and r.	164:25	Roller, pitch, and stumps, and all	309:27
in r. of light array'd	240:21	to the r. and the mountains	526:22	Roller: thou r. now	114:29
r. loosely flowing	280:17	walled round with r.	523:13	Rolling-bun	222:18
r. riche, or fithiele	137:6	whether on crystal r. ye rove	75:18	Rolling: in a fine frenzy r.	467:24
r. the mountain	122:31	Rod: Aaron's r.	45:42	Iser, r. rapidly	122:17
singing r. about him	352:26	bruise them with a r. of iron	391:50	night-rack came r. up	293:26
washed their r.	71:6	chief a r.	384:9	r. down the Ratcliffe Road	294:26
when all her r. are on	8:14	creed is a r.	524:3	r. down to Rio	297:24
Robin: bonny sweet R.	436:30	every r. or staff of empire	28:12	r. English drunkard	141:21
call for the r. redbreast	563:30	eyeball owns the mystic r.	96:33	r. his head	325:32
gard'ner R.	160:30	he that spareth his r.	50:6	stone that is r.	550:15
gay R. is seen no more	80:20	humbled kiss the r.	484:31	you r. river	8:21
lilacs where the r. built	253:1	r. of empire might have sway'd	230:4	Rolls: dig for buttered r.	131:24
no r. over on the deep	171:20	r. of incantation	215:37	r. by the towers of Rome	323:26
our little English r.	580:1	r. of the ungodly	399:33	r. impotently on as Thou or I	207:3
R. Redbreast in a cage	73:10	r. produces an effect	269:33	r. it under his tongue	242:8
R., R., R. Crusoe	170:6	r. to check the erring	573:28	<i>Roma locuta est</i>	22:5
R.'s not near	292:5	spare the r.	110:42	<i>Romae: omnia R. cum pretio</i>	283:6
sweet R. sits in the bush	420:2	spoils the r.	253:3	<i>opes strepitumque R.</i>	260:13
what will poor r. do then?	368:12	there shall come forth a r.	53:17	<i>si fueris R.</i>	4:20
who killed Cock R.?	369:18	throw away Thy r.	244:12	<i>Roman: ni saint, ni r., ni empire</i>	557:8
Robin Adair	292:5	thy r. and staff me comfort	421:1	<i>Roman: fortunatam natam me con-</i>	
Robin Hood: here lies bold R.	31:22	thy r. and staff comfort me	393:10	<i>sule R.</i>	145:24
is R. asleep?	366:6	Wisdom be put in a silver r.	74:12	Roman: before the R. came to Rye	141:21
Robinson: John P. Robinson he	319:17	with the end of the r.	47:14	bleeding from the R. rods	158:29
Robinson Crusoe: wished longer		wreathed the r. of criticism	182:48	Ghost of the deceased R. Em-	
. . . R.	276:26	Rode: for it I r.	78:2	pire	248:23
Rob's: r. me of my rest	231:39	he r. at the ring	30:9	high R. fashion	425:31
r. me of my manhood	191:19	Hesperus. .r. brightest	347:19	his noses cast is of the r.	208:20
r. me of that which not enriches	471:30	in the strength of this I r.	539:30	historian of the R. empire	216:28
r. not one light seed	286:3	I r. upon the Down	78:1	I'm a R. for that	203:12
r. you on business principles	490:38	r. all that day. .in a forest	328:20	make a R. holiday	114:19
<i>Robur: illi r. et aes triplex</i>	258:5	r. at full speed	311:5	more an antique R.	438:3
Robust: men r. for toil	123:7	r. at his right hand	324:12	neither holy, nor R.	557:8
Robustious periwig-pated fellow	434:15	r. between the barley-sheaves	534:4	noblest R. of them all	452:8
Rochefoucauld: nod good-bye to		r. madly off in all directions	311:1	No, sir. R. R.	178:8
R.	197:3	r. past fair Florence	286:22	play the R. fool, and die	461:9
Rochets: lawn sleeves and r.	404:17	Roderick: where was R. then?	416:28	rather be a dog. .than such a R.	451:13
Rock: Adonis from his native r.	344:32	Roderick Dhu: I am R.!	416:25	rhyme for r.	208:29
Colusus from a r.	275:21	Rods: bleeding from the Roman r.	158:20	R. and his trouble	263:9
for a r. of offence	53:13	Roe: be thou like to a r.	52:25	R. by a R. valiantly vanquished	425:28
it is the Inchcape R.!	507:26	following the r.	107:12, 420:24	R. Conquest. .a <i>Good Thing</i>	422:13
monarchy. .strike on a r.	4:21	Roebuck: he is a gentle r.	585:10	R. meal	163:27
on a r. reclin'd	216:5	Roes: thy breasts are like two		R.-Saxon-Danish-Norman	170:13
pendant r.	442:1	young r. that are twins	52:5	R.'s life, a R.'s arms	323:27
rhyme is the r.	190:33	Roger's false flattering tongue	306:34	R. thought hath struck him	423:22
r. his brains	442:1	Rogue: bewitched with the r.'s		sweet R. hand	484:6
r. of ages, cleft for me	548:11	company	439:2	then 'twas the R.	263:8
r. of Holy Scripture	223:2	dainty r. in porcelain	337:22	truth. .with the R. clergy	294:4
r. of immortality	83:10	fiddler. .consequently a r.	519:27	would not be a R.	450:16
r. them, r. them, lullaby	170:23	has he not a r.'s face?	155:10	writ in a R. chamber	146:15
serpent upon a r.	50:56	hated a r.	276:18	<i>Romana: moribus antiquis res stat</i>	
shadow of a great r.	53:43	how easy it is to call r.	194:17	<i>R. virisque</i>	201:25
she ran upon no r.	162:11	insinuating r.	473:1	<i>Romanam condere gentem</i>	553:9
sleep r. thy brain	435:14	r. and peasant slave	433:31	Romance: any historical r.	145:30

INDEX

- Romance (*cont.*)
 confound R. 1 298:11
 not a little given to r. 202:12
 R. brought up the nine-fifteen 208:11
 R. those first-class passengers 299:8
 shores of old r. 573:2
 spirit of r. is dead 294:16
 steam spoils r. at sea 299:7
 symbols of a high r. 289:5
 Romances: read eternal new r. 231:20
 r. paint at full length 115:39
 r...spiritualized 558:17
 vulgar authors in r. 110:44
 woods with high r. blent 288:23
Romane: tu regere...R., memento 555:1
Romani: cedite R. scriptores 402:17
 Romanism: rum, R., and rebellion 90:42
 Romano: Italian master, Julio R. 485:36
Romanorum ultimum 526:12
 Romans: as when the R. came 302:8
 first, the Greeks, or the R. 181:23
 friends, R. countrymen 450:17
 last of all the R. 452:2
 pristine wars of the R. 444:2
 R. call it stoicism 1:16
 R. were like brothers 323:21
 to whom the R. pray 323:27
 yet two R. living 452:2
 Romantic: deep r. chasm 151:32
 not a r. animal 29:6
 ruin that's r. 220:20
 Romanticism: detection...tinge it with r. 188:18
Romanus: civis R. sum 145:14
populus R. unam cervicem 120:18
 Rome: aisles of Christian R. 199:23
 all you writ to R. 446:23
 at R. she hadde been 137:15
 Bishop of R...no jurisdiction 401:12
 Church of R. I found 7:10
 comes round by R. 96:14
 ever R. should breed thy fellow 452:2
 fate, of Cato and of R. 1:13
 fire of old R. 201:27
 go bound to R. 451:37
 grandeur that was R. 380:17
 Half-Way House to R. 403:5
 if you are at R. 4:20
 I loved R. more 450:14
 insolent Greece or haughty R. 281:15
 it was at R. 217:1
 I've lost R. 301:5
 lay thou on for R. 324:8
 let R. in Tiber melt 423:14
 marched to R. 323:12
 move the stones of R. to rise 450:34
 palm state of R. 430:14
 pardoun come from R. al hoot 137:21
 rolls by the towers of R. 323:26
 R. been growing up to might 184:2
 R. indeed and room enough 448:24
 R. is above the Nations 301:20
 R...like its own Monte Testaco 146:8
 R. my country! 114:12
 R...not to be compared 563:5
 R. of to-day 200:2
 R. shall perish 158:30
 R. shall stand 114:21
 R., though her eagle 558:2
 R. thy Virgil's name 160:24
 second at R. 24:29
 strangers of R. 64:26
 time will doubt of R. 116:12
 varlety of censuring R. 425:34
 voice of R. 279:26
 when R. falls—the World 114:21
 you cruel men of R. 448:8
 Romeo: give me my R. 478:20
 R., R. wherefore art thou R.? 477:15
 R.'s a dishclout to him 478:13
Romps: je plie et ne r. pas 209:11
Romuli: in R. faece 145:1
 Ronald: Lord R...rode madly off 311:1
Ronsard me célébraît 408:18
 Ronyon: rump-fed r. 456:10
 Rood: every r. of ground 224:14
 half a r. of land 521:7
 Roof: arch'd and pond'rous r. 155:19
 its r. may shake 379:11
 living, had no r. 248:4
 my tent's thin r. 492:29
- Roof (*cont.*)
 my tongue cleave to the r. of my mouth 400:5
 r. of blue Italian weather 495:8
 r. of the world 227:35
 this majestic r. 433:15
 thou...come under my r. 58:30
 through its gorgeous r. 92:30
 through the arched r. 343:21
 whose humble r. 247:16
 Roofs: masons building r. of gold 443:10
 over the r. of the world 568:2
 Roof-tree: heavens my wide r. 24:10
 your ain r. stand the faster 419:29
 Rookery: leads the clanging r. 534:20
 Rook-racked, river-rounded 254:22
 Rooks: choughs and r. 459:24
 r. are blown about the skies 532:12
 r. came home in scramble sort 249:13
 r. in families homeward go 236:33
 Rooky wood 459:8
 Room: although the r. grows chilly 228:11
 always r. at the top 563:1
 ample r. and verge enough 229:22
 bridegroom from his r. 24:6
 coming to that holy r. 185:25
 from my lonely r. 23:16
 from r. to r. I stray 561:18
 glowing embers through the r. 341:16
 how little r. do we take up 501:8
 infinite riches in a little r. 330:15
 is there r. for Mary? 415:7
 large upper r. furnished 62:43
 leave r. for the mouse 414:18
 man in jail has more r. 270:32
 moonlight in his r. 265:16
 nae r. at my head, Marg'ret 30:16
 no r. for them in the inn 61:17
 ocean sea...not sufficient r. 35:23
 paces about her r. again 197:32
 ran about the r. and roared 140:5
 Rome indeed and r. enough 448:24
 r. for the bonnets 416:8
 r. in the beautiful heavenly land 415:7
 r. my heart keeps empty 292:19
 R. of One's Own 572:22
 r. to deny ourselves 201:7
 sweeps a r. as for Thy laws 244:16
 taper to the outward r. 186:12
 to make thee a r. 281:11
 two paces...r. enough 440:38
 wasn't r. to swing a cat 175:1
 willing foe and sea r. 5:18
 worst inn's worst r. 385:1
 yes, there's r. 415:7
 you shall keep your r. 516:2
- Rooms: most of the r. of thy...country 212:11
 your r. at college was beastly 299:18
 Roost: curses...come home to r. 507:13
 Rooster: hongry r. don't cackle 238:22
 Roosts: on the perched r. 351:2
 Root: axe is laid unto the r. 57:31
 eaten on the insane r. 456:19
 fruit-tree's mossy r. 332:20
 get with child a mandrake r. 186:16
 gold...at the r. of wisdom 111:39
 nips his r. 446:24
 perced to the r. 136:21
 r. and father of many kings 458:30
 r. and the offspring of David 72:10
 r. of all evil 68:52
 r. of all sins 267:29
 r. of the matter is found in me 49:7
 sleep at the r. of my tree 310:21
 they had no r. 59:22
 thy r. is ever in its grave 245:13
 what you are, r. and all 529:24
 wisdom's r. 104:21
- Roots: broad on the r. of things 89:7
 duty, faith, love, are r. 377:4
 poison England at her r. 79:3
 r. of sin are there 302:33
 r. of the earth...rotten 289:31
 r. that can be pulled up 196:19
 send my r. rain 255:9
 stirring dull r. with spring rain 197:27
 Rope: escape from r. and gun 214:34
 his throat in a r. 525:21
 pulled at one r. 149:33
 refuse to set his hand to a r. 189:1
- Rope (*cont.*)
 r. that hangs my dear 214:21
 sin as it were with a cart r. 53:5
 Rorum, corum, sunt Divorum 1 370:5
Rosa quo locorum era 258:30
 Rosaleen: my Dark R. 329:11
 Rosalind: no jewel is like R. 427:28
 Rosalys: Margaret and R. 410:12
 Rosaries: pictures, r., and pixes 111:12
 Rosary: my r. 408:5
 Rose: against the blown r. 424:29
 as a dream the fabric r. 163:40
 as the canker to the r. 342:15
 as though a r. should shut 285:23
 at last he r. 343:7
 awful r. of dawn 541:10
 beauty's r. might never die 486:9
 blossom as the r. 54:1
 breast that gives the r. 336:41
 budding r. above the r. full blown 575:3
 but it r. afar 97:21
 day r. with delight 292:21
 deep as a r.'s 523:1
 die of a r. in aromatic pain 383:16
 English unofficial r. 84:9
 expectancy and r. 434:14
 fair as is the r. in May 138:21
 gather therefore the R. 509:33
 ghost of a r. 85:20
 go, lovely R. 558:4
 gone with all his R. 205:19
 gone with all its R. 205:9
 hath not thy r. a canker? 445:23
 he r. like a rocket 373:2
 him that loved the r. 543:24
 His blood upon the r. 380:6
 his supplication to the r. 208:11
 home, R., and home 146:33
 I am the r. of Sharon 51:43
 I bound the r. in sheaves 93:42
 if love were what the r. is 524:28
 if this pale r. offend 506:15
 inimitable r. 571:18
 I no more desire a r. 454:33
 I r. politely in the club 140:5
 I r. the wrong way 40:13
 it wavers to a r. 183:11
 lap of the crimson r. 466:37
 last r. of summer 356:36
 like a red red r. 107:14
 long carpets r. 285:27
 lovely is the r. 576:2
 mast burst open with a r. 208:16
 mighty lak' a r. 511:14
 month that brings the R. 205:18
 more labyrinthine buds the r. 96:32
 musk of the r. is blown 536:9
 never blows so red the R. 206:3
 Nightingale cries to the R. 205:12
 One who r. 493:27
 on thy cheek a fading r. 286:29
 or summer's r. 346:20
 pluck a red r. 445:22
 pluck a white r. 445:21
 pretty girl—under the r. 72:17
 queen r. of the rosebud garden 536:14
 ravage with impunity a r. 96:34
 red as any r. 29:24
 red as a r. is she 148:23
 reddens to a r. 561:6
 red r. cries 536:15
 Red R., Proud R., sad R. 586:17
 Richard, that sweet lovely r. 438:36
 r. by any other name 477:16
 R. crossed the road 183:16
 r. distill'd 466:17
 r. growing on's cheek 321:14
 r. her mouth 536:6
 r. in the deeps of my heart 585:17
 R. is Beauty 183:3
 r. just newly born 268:30
 R. kissed me to-day 183:17
 r. leaves when the r. is dead 499:1
 r. like an exhalation 345:11
 R. of all Roses, R. of all the World! 585:21
 r. o' the wrong side 82:25
 r. pink and dirty drab 337:9
 r.'s scent is bitterness 543:24
 R. that cannot wither 552:2

INDEX

Rose (<i>cont.</i>)		Ross: read Alexander R. over	110:27	Round (<i>cont.</i>)	
r. the . pine-trees	317:22	sing the Man of R.	384:44	to trot the r.	189:16
r. to touch the spheres	89:6	Rosy: another's r. are	572:2	walk'd their narrow r.	275:3
r. upon Truth's lips	561:11	imbibing the r.	146:23	Roundabouts: what's lost upon	
r. up to play	46:3	left the daisies r.	536:4	the r.	135:2
r. was awake all night	536:13	not grey but r.	93:26	Rounded: r. Peter's dome	109:23
r. was heaven to smell	249:10	old plain men have r. faces	516:5	r. with a sleep	480:8
r. with all its sweetest leaves	117:2	r. garland and a weary head	501:27	Roundelay: synge untoe mie r.	136:17
r. without the thorn	247:20	r. is the West	536:6	Rounder 'twixt the cypresses	94:8
roves back the r.	170:26	r. Man, right plump to see	578:20	Round-faced man in black	239:15
same look . when he r.	356:13	r. wreath	280:21(-281)	Roundhead: far below the R. rode	540:19
secret, and inviolate R.	586:2	Rot: fools! 'od r. 'em!	504:10	Roundheads and Wooden-shoes	1:27
set thick with lily and red r.	359:5	r. in cold obstruction and to r.	462:9	Round-hoofed, short-jointed	488:27
stole my r.	108:39	propagate, and r.	383:24	Rounds: R.! What R.?	301:14
strew on thee r. or rue?	522:11	r. high on Temple Bar	142:11	unto their r. their music's aid	319:1
sweet r., whose hue	245:13	r. in hospitals	507:2	Rouse: at a dismal treatise r.	461:3
that dismal cry r. slowly	88:4	r. inwardly	342:29	give a r.	90:17
their only thornless r.	525:33	r. itself with motion	423:39	no more shall r. them	229:31
then up he r.	430:23	very deep did r.	149:6	r. and bestir themselves	344:27
unceremoniously the r.	501:9	we r. and r.	427:14	r. him at the name of Crispian	444:28
up r. the sonne, and up r.		<i>Rota: currente r. cur urceus exit?</i>	255:17	their God will r. them	302:2
Emelye	137:33	Rote: conn'd by r.	451:24	Roused in many an ancient hall	322:22
vanish with the R.	207:24,25	judge by r.	371:11	Rousing: puissant nation r. herself	352:15
wears the r. of youth	424:27	wrote it all by r.	248:12	r. whid at times to vend	105:6
we r. both at an instant	441:4	Rots: r. itself in ease	432:12	Rousseau: ask Jean Jacques R.	161:22
when I have pluck'd the r.	473:11	sort of r. away	560:14	mock on, Voltaire, R.	75:17
where Jove bestows . the fading		Rotted old oak stump	150:8	wild R.	113:48
r.	125:9	Rotten: choice in r. apples	478:48	Rout: after all their r.	142:30
where leaves the R. of Yester-		fresh eggs to r. boroughs	324:29	in reel and r.	149:6
day?	205:18	r. at the heart	463:19	pleasures of having a r.	253:9
white r. weeps, 'She is late;'	536:15	r. cold, and drenched	289:31	r. on r.	340:16
wiser man he r.	150:17	something is r. in the state	432:5	your r. send forth a joyous shout	322:25
within the bosom of the r.	529:1	thought it rather r.	141:29	Routed: thrice he r. all his foes	191:6
without thorn the r.	347:6	your navy . r. timber	101:13	Rove: where'er we r.	356:35
yet a r. full-blown	247:21	Rottenness: pillared firmament is		Rover: whither away, fair r.	81:26
Roseate hues of early dawn	4:6	r. begins in his conduct	340:31	Roves back the rose	170:26
<i>Roseau: un r. pensant</i>	374:5	r. of eighty years in gold	268:24	Roving: we'll go no more a-r.	110:4, 6
Rosebery: Lord R. and Comyns		r.	110:18	where are you r.?	262:7
Carr	141:31	Rotten-runged, rat-riddled stairs	92:19	Row: Devil knows how to r.	150:11
Rose-blossoms: when the r. wither	523:15	Rotting: Dungeon that I'm r. in	124:17	I'll r. ye so quick	333:16
Rosebud: r. garden of girls	536:14	mean and mighty r. together	420:39	long r. to hoe	319:15
r. set with . thorns	538:8	Rotunda: or Opulent R.	514:4	r., brothers, r.	357:16
without the fragrant r.	247:20	Rotundity o' the world	453:5	r., my knights	124:22
Rosebuds: gather ye r.	247:10	<i>Rotundus: teres, atque r.</i>	262:1	r. one way and look another	109:6
r. fill'd with snow	124:5	Rough: hoarse, r. verse	382:32	r. on r. burn upward	96:45
Rose-cheeked Laura	123:16	I am r. and lecherous	452:20	r. us o'er the ferry	122:23
Rose-crowned into the darkness	84:3	more of r. than polished dia-		Seraphim in burning r.	351:10
Rose-in-hand	207:21	mond	139:24	waited in a r.	130:15
Roseleaf: only a r. down	38:28	r. and ready man that write	89:34	Rowed: all r. fast	148:1
Rose-lipped: many a r. maiden	263:21	r. he may be	176:24	as he r. along	173:13
young and r. cherubin	472:34	r. is the road	124:7	Cnut, King, r. thereby	124:22
Rosemary: there's r. and rue	485:22	r. old Martin Luther	97:11	Rowing: r. against the stream	419:22
there's r. . . for remembrance	436:31	r. places plain	54:9	r. another	99:17
Rose-red city	100:3	straight, r., dense, or rare	346:14	r. home to haven	333:20
Roses: all night have the r. heard	536:11	turns earth's smoothness r.	95:15	Rowland: Warren's blackin' or	
brows with r. . . bound	190:34	Rougher: I beneath a r. sea	159:3	R.'s oil	179:5
do r. stick?	97:11	Rough-hew them how we will	437:27	Rowley: 'Heigh hol' says R.	366:21
each morn a thousand R.	205:18	Roughly: pass'd with me but r.	160:25	Royal: calling a crowned man r.	523:25
flung r., r., riotously	187:10	speak r. to your little boy	129:1	daughter of a r. line	118:3
I would like my r. to see you	501:3	Roughness breedeth hate	26:26	men of r. siege	469:37
lilies and r. were all awake	536:13	Roughnesses: remark all these r.	167:7	no 'r. road' to geometry	202:8
make thee beds of r.	330:19	Roughs: among his fellow r.	188:29	regular R. Queen	218:21
marriage . not a bed of r.	514:29	Round: golden r.	457:2	r. banner	472:3
morning r. newly wash'd	479:4	go r. about her	394:35	r. captain of this ruin'd band	444:7
my own red r.	545:2	her diurnal r.	575:26	r. Dane	431:32
no r. at my head	409:29	he turn'd him r. and r.	30:17	thus the r. mandate ran	105:25
on thy turf shall r. rear	118:23	in the heaven, a perfect r.	89:8	Royal Exchange: love to frequent	
raptures and r. of vice	522:23	life's dull r.	499:13	. . . the R.	2:9
red r. crest the caps	545:2	light fantastic r.	340:7	Royal George: down went the R.	162:10
rod of criticism with r.	182:48	made the r. world so sure	397:22	<i>Royaliste: plus r. que le roi</i>	12:14
r. and lilies and violets meet	36:26	makes the world		Royally: prov'd most r.	438:10
r. and white lilies	124:4	go r.	7:23, 129:15, 219:14	sorrow so r. in you appears	442:32
r. are her cheeks	536:6	or else goes r. and r.	135:1	Royalty: R. . . appeals to diffused	
r. at first were white	246:8	right and r. about	106:18	feeling	28:29
r. for the flush of youth	409:28	r. and r. it flew	148:27	when you come to R. . . lay it on	181:22
r. have thorns	486:31	r. and r. the sand	293:23	<i>Ruant: et r. coeli</i>	561:2
r., red and white	253:1	r. and r. the spicy downs	535:18	Rub: r. not clean their benches	281:6
r., r., all the way	94:28	r. and top of sovereignty	460:8	there's the r.	434:4
r. within	333:3	r. earth's imagined corners	185:13	Rubbing the poor itch	429:4
scent of the r.	350:18	r., fat, oily man of God	546:6	Rubbish: cast as r. to the void	532:32
seek r. in December	117:13	r. numbers are always false	273:26	r. of an Adam	507:1
she wore a wreath of r.	37:1	r. of strenuous idleness	579:23	write such hopeless r.	512:7
soft as the r. they twine	113:2	R. or two before	206:6	Rubies: her price is above r.	50:57
strew no more red r.	17:2	r. she turned	92:44	r., fairly favours	466:34
strew on her r., r.	17:15	r. the world away	293:19	thou . . shouldst r. find	333:8
sweet days and r.	245:13	r. the world for ever and aye	15:24	wisdom is above r.	49:8
time of r.	252:11	r. unvarnish'd tale deliver	469:45	wisdom is better than r.	49:52
two red r. across the moon	359:17	so beset him r.	99:36	Rubious: not more smooth and r.	482:10
wild r., and ivy serpentine	497:22	something of a r. belly	441:21	Rubs: fog that r. its back	197:17
with r. overgrown	333:2	square person . r. hole	505:24	no r. nor botches	459:1
Rose-water: pour r. over a thod	269:17	time is come r.	451:39	Ruby: still a R. kindles	205:11

INDEX

Ruby (<i>cont.</i>)		<i>Ruinæ: impavidum ferient r.</i>	259:22	Rum (<i>cont.</i>)	
that r. which you wear	247:7	Ruined: archangel r.	345:5	r. and true religion	115:28
Vine her ancient R. yields	205:9	no nation .r. by trade	211:6	R. on the port	516:8
Rudder: bowsprit got mixed with		r. at our own request	357:27	r., Romanism, and rebellion	99:42
the r.	128:8	r. by buying good pennyworths	211:16	what a R. Go everything is	504:28
rhyme the r. is of verses	110:22	r. by Chinese cheap labour	238:36	Rumble: grumble and r. and roar	406:13
snatch'd his r.	18:16	r. on .r. their natural propensities	103:14	r. of a distant Drum	205:26
their tail the r.	191:29	r. Mr. Hampden's fortune	100:5	they roll and r.	358:10
Ruddier than the cherry	214:8	Ruining along the .inane	535:24	Rumbled: under the water it r. on	150:10
Ruddy: he was r.	47:19	Ruinous: hinder parts .r. and old	509:22	Rumbling: amid their r. terrors	180:22
lean was so r.	225:10	Ruins: flout the r. grey	417:12	Ruminating: I am r.	178:25
my beloved is white and r.	52:13	human mind in r.	169:20	Rumming: Tunning of Elynour	
Rude: although thy breath be r.	427:22	I'm one of the r.	315:2	R.	502:21
however r. the sound	217:17	mean reparations upon mighty	101:30	<i>Rumoresque senum severiorum</i>	132:15
how r. are the boys	562:5	musing amidst the r. of the		Rumour: distillation of r.	126:16
loose, plain, r. writer	109:9	r.		r. is a pipe	441:8
manner r. and wild	40:21	Capitol	217:1	r. of oppression and deceit	162:40
poor, reckless, r.	188:31	r. of St. Paul's	324:31	r. of thee there	545:11
rather r. and wild	41:14	r. of the noblest man	450:11	Rumours of wars	60:21
r. am I in my speech	409:45	Ruin-trace: print no r.	355:15	Rump-fed ronyon	456:10
r. forefathers of the hamlet	249:30	Ruksh, the horse	17:26	Rum-ti-Foo: balmy isle of R.	217:25
r. to the Lord her Guest	502:1	Rule: absolute r.	347:11	Run: all the wheels r. down	293:19
savage, extreme, r.	488:11	all be done by r.	424:10	although I r. and r.	142:7
society is all but r.	334:15	arbiter and r. of right	511:23	applaud us when we r.	100:15
so r. to the good	572:23	bear r. in their kingdoms	57:15	as they r. they look behind	230:25
very r. of him	130:10	by a r. in nature teach	443:10	away he r.	360:11
who is here so r.	450:16	cut-purse of .the r.	435:49	considering how to r.	166:23
Rudely: al speke he never so r.	137:23	damn by r.	371:11	gay they r. and leap	338:9
not r. be dismiss	152:21	each man's r.	529:30	giant to r. his course	392:32
r. great	383:22	errors of a wise man .your r.	73:15	grin like a dog, and r. about	395:22
Rudest work that tells a story	413:11	golden r. . no golden rules	490:28	half r. before	524:20
Rudiments: first r. of education	511:20	levell'd r. of streaming light	340:18	hasting day has r.	246:12
r. of Paradise	507:1	little r., a little sway	195:14	if they r. why, we follow	213:11
Rudyards cease from kipling	512:8	no charge of r.	518:1	in any cell you r., dear	265:24
Rue: I'll set a bank of r.	475:14	not a regular r.	129:32	I r., I r.	338:7
nought shall make us r.	448:2	observ'd the golden r.	74:7	I therefore so r.	66:37
press the r. for wine	419:8	oldest r. in the book	129:32	many shall r. to and fro	55:45
r., even for ruth	475:14	one who can r.	535:43	North you may r.	298:28
sold for endless r.	262:17	priests bear r.	55:13	not choose to r. for President	156:23
there's rosemary and r.	485:22	resolv'd to ruin or to r.	190:16	or r, it down	521:20
wear your r. with a difference	430:32	reason to r.	192:24	r. about the braes	104:13
Ruff: antique r. and bonnet	276:14	rhyme or reason, r. or check	381:21	r., and not be weary	54:14
Ruffian: menaces of a r.	272:20	r. applies to everyone	222:7	r. at least twice as fast as that	130:4
r. billows	442:1	r. Britannia, Britannia, r.	8:24	r. because we like it	506:21
that father r.	439:35	r., Britannia, r. the waves	545:18	r. by one and one	302:23
Ruffians, pitiless as proud	158:33	R. of three doth puzzle me	8:12	r. in a race r. all	66:36
Ruffle up your spirits	450:34	r. our spirits from their urns	118:10	r. into't as to a lover's bed	425:24
Ruffled: all to-r.	340:20	r. over the day and .night	413:21	r., rise, rest with Thee	245:9
Ruffles her pure cold plume	531:38	shouted, 'R. Britannia'	294:17	r., r., Orlando	427:23
Rugged: antiquarian is a r. being	273:35	souls of those they r.	16:28	r., tailors, r.	366:19
harsh cadence of a r. line	193:11	sure the monarch's r.	402:2	r. that readeth it	56:9
r. individualism	254:3	taught out of the r. of Plato	352:28	r. them into verse	194:12
r. Pyrrhus	433:26	teach eternal wisdom how to r.	383:23	r. the straight race	354:11
r. the breast	33:3	they that r. in England	140:24	r. to and fro like sparks	56:24
those r. names	351:17	they who r. the land	578:5	r. to meet .most avoid	340:19
<i>Ruh': meine R: ist him</i>	223:20	too fond to r. alone	385:29	r. with patience the race	69:18
<i>über allen Gipfeln ist R.'</i>	224:5	to r. o'er freemen	83:16	see how they r.!	369:8
<i>Ruhm: nicht der R.</i>	223:21	Ruler: little Benjamin their r.	396:13	several ways they r.	172:9
Ruhnken: more learn'd professor, R.	387:7	r. of th' inverted year	163:24	sin through which I r.	185:24
Ruin: around the dear r.	356:12	R. of the Queen's Navee	221:15	stay, and r. again, and stay	333:1
back, ere the r. fall!	323:24	to be r. in Israel	56:7	sweet Thames, r. softly	510:20
bears the seed of r.	16:27	Rulers: r. are not a terror	66:10	till I end my r.	301:6
betwixt that smile .and their r.	446:24	r. clothed most gorgeously	55:32	till thou r. out thy race	351:31
formed for the r. of our sex	506:5	r. of the darkness	68:11	time will r. back	343:18
formless r. of oblivion	481:27	Rules: all a rhetorician's r.	110:8	to my dead heart r. them in	516:16
hideous r. and combustion	344:7	hand that r. the world	557:19	to ride, to r.	510:16
in r. and confusion hurled	3:2	if she r. him, never shows she r.	384:38	to r., though not to soar	326:4
its r. didst not share	183:22	no golden r.	490:28	to thy motions lover's seasons r.	186:19
last of a race in r.	140:14	obtruding false r.	341:1	until it doth r. over	5:24
majestic though in r.	345:24	only r. by terror	528:10	we do not r. for prize	506:20
man marks the earth with r.	114:27	pretences to break known r.	167:11	wit enough to r. away	111:15
red r.	530:12	r. and models destroy genius	240:4	you would r. away	363:21
resolved to r. or to rule	190:16	r. e'en the wisest and in learning		Runagates continue in scarceness	396:5
r., and desperation, and dismay	350:17	r.	164:38	Runaway: curb a r. young star	119:15
r. kings	190:11	r. .the laws of Nature	266:20	Runcible: r. Cat	312:9
r. no more lives	188:7	simple little r. and few	41:34	r. hat	311:11
r. of all happiness	103:36	truth from r.	110:36	r. spoon	312:3
r. .of body and soul	109:22	twelve good r.	225:4	Rune: read her r.	410:19
r. seize thee, ruthless King!	220:20	who r. o'er freemen	275:23	Rung: down the ladder r. by r.	296:28
r. that it feeds upon	161:30	with old r. jump right	110:36	r. the battle shout	251:5
r. that's romantic	220:20	woman r. us still	357:12	r. the bell to him	103:29
r. upon r.	346:16	Ruleth: he that r. his spirit	50:17	their knell is r.	153:30
r. —yet what r.!	114:20	made the world and r. it	585:9	Runic: some fallen R. stone	16:6
shame and r. wait for you	158:33	thee r. prudently	195:7	sort of R. rhyme	380:12
speaks to a r. here	141:12	Ruling: r. himself after thy word	399:13	Runnable stag	169:15
spreading r.	88:11	r. passion!	173:31	Runnels: meadows r., r. pebble-	
stern R.'s ploughshare drives	107:8	r. passion conquers reason	384:43	stones	285:1
systems into r. ruined	383:10	r. them like slaves	497:12	Runneth about unto the end	392:32
tastes woman, r. meets	214:34	various r. passions	384:35	Running: all the r. you can do	130:4
threats of pain and r.	230:5	your r. passion strong	384:27	first sprightly r.	191:34
whom God to r. has design'd	192:33	Rum: bottle of r.	514:18	good measure .r. over	61:31

INDEX

Running (*cont.*)
 hindered in r. the race 389:25
 r. a man down 519:35
 r. it never runs..away 184:6
 r. of the deer 10:14
 r. over with any little knowledge 290:14
 r. stream of sparkling joy 173:34
 r. the way of thy commandments 389:44
 Runs: blood..r. through the springs 32:11
 fights and r. away 6:25, 224:9
 he that r. may read 529:23
 if you fights or you r. 301:8
 never r. from us away 184:6
 r. not a river by my palace wall? 542:26
 r. through the town 339:9
 r. under water 281:19
 r. with a letter 301:13
 so r. the world away 435:10
 there r. a road 299:23
 who r. may read 291:12
 Run-stealers flicker to and fro 545:2
 Rupee: chapter on the Fall of the R. 569:26
 Rupert: R. of Debate 322:9
 R. of Parliamentary discussion 180:15
 R. of the Rhine 323:1, 2
 Rural: lovely woman in a r. spot made a r. pen 76:9
 nor r. sights alone, but r. sounds 162:36
 retirement, r. quiet 387:8
 vale of r. life 84:11
 Rural Dean: shade of a R. 331:28
Rus: r. in urbe
r., quando ego te aspiciam?
 Rush: as we r. in the train fools r. in
 r. into the skies 383:13
 stars r. out 149:14
 that blue is all in a r. 255:4
 Rushed: our spirits r. together 534:17
 Rushes: among the reeds and r. green grow the r. O 317:20
 Rushing: like the r. river 105:37
 Rushingly: passed on, r. 329:14
 Rushy: down the r. glen 236:20
 matted r. isles 4:18
 17:28(-18)
 Ruskin: squemish R. 293:10
 Russel: Daun R. the fox 137:41
 Russell: as you did my Lord R. 354:10
 Russet: homely r. brown 578:31
 in r. mantle clad 430:21
 r. yeas 455:30
 Russet-coated captain 167:13
 Russet-pated choughs 467:7
 Russia: last out a night in R. 461:25
 Russian: Fall-Off-The-R. Empire it is R.; ain't it, Wegg? 178:5
 might have been a R. 178:8
 R. is a delightful person 221:25
 304:28
 Russians: R. shall not have Constantinople 265:15
 some..may be R. 176:17
 Rust: dew will r. them 460:40
 eaten to death with r. 441:25
 his good sword r. 151:31
 less than the r. 254:16
 moth and r., doth corrupt 58:5
 never taketh r. 502:5
 now r. disus'd 160:23
 r. in peace 507:2
 r. of the Barons' Wars 558:14
 r. unburnish'd 540:32(-541)
 tarnished with r. 569:15
 wear out than r. out 566:17
 wear out than to r. out 167:10
 Rustic moralist 230:8
 Rusticantur: peregrinantur, r. 145:16
 Rusticity: refined r. 578:13
 Rustics: amazed the gazing r. 225:2
 Rusticus: Ofellus r. 261:22
 Rustling: r. of the grass 573:11
 r. to her knees 285:21
 Rustum: let R. lay about him 205:19
 Zal and R. bluster 205:20
 Rusty: for want of fighting..r. his keys were r. 110:21
 r. curb of old father antick 438:19
 Ruth: melt with r. 343:12
 rue, even for r. 475:14
 sad heart of R. 288:11

Ruthless King!
 Rutted: the ancient way r. 229:20
 Rye: before the Roman came to R. 333:17
 between the acres of the r. 141:21
 coming through the r. 428:31
 pocket full of r. 104:31
 rob the blighted r. 368:20
 165:17

S

Saba: kings of Arabia and S. 396:25
Sabachthani: Eli, Eli, lama s.? 60:52
 Sabacan odours 347:1
Sabbata: illa s. 1:1
 Sabbath: born on the S. day 368:1
 eternal S. of his rest 191:37
 hail, S. 1
 hallow thus the S.-day 228:14
 keep holy the S.-day 151:27
 Lord God of S. 290:9
 one s. deep and wide 388:15
 s. of the year 540:7
 S. song 315:19
 s. was made for man 380:20
 seventh day is the S. 60:53
 that great S. God..that S.'s sight 390:9
 twice holy was the S.-bell 510:11
 upon a S.-day it fell 285:30
 when a s. appeared 164:25
 Sabbath-breaking: drinking and s. 172:23
 Sabbath-drawler of old saws 540:15
 Sabbaths: new moons and s. 52:29
 s. of Eternity 540:7
 those endless S. 11:1, 362:9
Sabina: cur valle permutem S. 259:17
 Sable: of s. hue 332:23
 paint the s. skies 190:4
 s. silver'd 431:15
 Sable-vested Night 346:15
 Sabre: with his s. drawn 6:16
 Sabrina fair 341:3
 Sacco's name will live 551:13
Sacerdos: Musarum s. 259:14
 Sack: if s. and sugar be a fault 439:36
 intolerable deal of s. 439:39
 nothing without s. 442:21
 purge, and leave s. 441:16
 s. the lot! 205:1
 till s. commences it 442:21
 Sackbut: harp, s., psaltary 55:36
 Sacks: s. to sew up wives 542:26
 seven s. 366:8
 Sacrament: yon orb'd s. 545:6
 Sacramental: break the s. cake 287:5
 Sacred: facts are s. 16:14
 for s. rites unfit 502:2
 s. be the flesh and blood 532:24
 s. river 151:32, 33
 s. to the household gods 540:26
 through the S. Town 41:32
 two most s. names 158:3
 Sacred Heart: Convent of the S. 197:26
 Sacrifice: better than s. 47:16
 blood of humans s. 344:28
 coming to the s. 287:12
 evening s. 400:13
 great pinnacle of s. 216:7
 perfect, and sufficient s. 390:42
 provide for s. 291:5
 s. of God 395:10
 s...of the devil's leavings 387:1, 520:48
 s. to the Graces 139:10
 Thine ancient s. 300:24
 thou desirest no s. 395:10
 thy morning s. 292:1
 turn delight into a s. 243:25
 unpitied s. 101:36
 your bodies a living s. 65:62
 your prayers one sweet s. 446:13
 Sacrificed: Christ our passover is s. 66:28
 more than all that she has s. 21:6
 slain and spent and s. 522:20
 Sacrificers, but not butchers 449:9
 Sacrifices: upon such s. 454:20
 Sacrilege: consecrated s. 180:39
 Sad: all their songs are s. 140:15
 bring s. thoughts to the mind 581:7
 conceive a thing so s. and soft 585:10

Sad (*cont.*)
 deliciously aged and s. 489:34
 his face was s. 504:3
 how s. and bad and mad 90:38
 how very s. thy fate! 288:20
 if you find him s. 423:29
 last s. squires ride slowly 141:27
 make a man look s. 407:33
 mine a s. one 462:31
 nobody should be s. but I 447:37
 not to be s. she tries 171:24
 remember and be s. 409:25
 s. as angels 122:39
 s. bad glad mad brother 522:18
 s. embroidery 342:31(-343)
 s. obscure sequestered 96:16
 s. or singing weather 524:28
 s. sincerity 199:23
 s. variety of woe 217:18
 s. vicissitude of things 217:17, 513:25
 say I'm s. 265:25(-266)
 shrill and s. accent 145:27
 so s., so fresh 538:18
 so s. thou canst not sadder 545:1
 thou art s., art thou kind? 359:18
 when thou art absent I am s. 365:22
 whose soul was s. 222:27
 why I am so s. 462:28
 why my soul was s. 544:1
 young are s. and bewildered 504:17
 young gentlemen would be as s. 447:37
 your s. tires 485:21
 Sad-coloured sect 253:32
 Sadden after none, or bitter, Fruit 206:22
 Saddens while it soothes 94:31
 Sadder: s. and a wiser man 150:17
 s. than owl-songs 116:50
 s. than the Niobeian womb 522:14
 Sadder: s. of all Kings 269:27
 s. when I sing 36:27, 560:18
 tell of s. thought 498:9
 Saddle: boot, s., to horse 90:19
 come s. your horses 420:15
 come s. your horses 416:8
 my s. and my bow 29:24(-30)
 struck in the s. 141:26
 things are in the s. 199:19
 Sadly I roam 210:16
 Sadness: all the s. in the sweet 544:1
 diverter of s. 559:15
 feebleth for our s. 4:3
 feeling of s. and longing 310:8
 most humorous s. 428:16
 no s. of farewell 528:22
 s. of her might 287:21
 s. of her s. 36:12
 sweet though in s. 496:11
Saecla: mutantur s. animantum 321:1
Saecla: plus uno maneat perenne s. 132:11
Saeclorum nascentur ordo 555:30
Saeclum: solvet s. in favella 34:4
Saeclis: antiquitas s. 25:7
Saeptibus in nostris 556:4
Saepta: ubi s. indignatio..lacerare nequit 521:27
Saeptior: calamus s. ense 109:13
 Safe: bring him s. to shore 323:30
 man's perdition to be s. 190:27
 more s. I sing 348:23
 Pobble's toes are s. 312:7
 quartered s. out 'ere 297:1
 s. bind, s. find 550:6
 s. for democracy 571:14
 s. home in port! 362:11
 s. shall be my going 84:19
 s. though all safety's lost 84:10
 s. to the landing place 323:29
 s. under every..government 272:10
 s. under his feathers 397:18
 s. where men fall 415:6
 s. within the lifeboat 523:23
 somewhere s. to sea 566:9
 then..you're perfectly s. 472:6
 to be direct..not s. 163:19
 to fly is s. 282:10
 wish him s. at home 582:5
 Safeguard of the West 502:3
 Safe-left: my heart, s. 183:2
 Safely: s., s. gathered in 458:32
 to be s. thus 73:24
 we s. go

INDEX

Safer: s. being meek than fierce	80:22	Sailed: hadna s. a league, a league	30:18	Saint Loy: but by S.	136:28
s. than a known way	239:4	I've never s. the Amazon	297:23	Saint Mary Axe: seventy, S.	222:17
s. to be that... we destroy	459:3	merry of soul he s.	516:7	St. Paul's: description of the ruins	558:25
Safest: s. of all	84:19	never s. with me before	267:26	of S.	43:3
when we're s.	80:31	s. away for a year and a day	312:1	say I am designing S.	324:31
Safety: eat in s.	447:14	s. off in a wooden shoe	204:5	sketch the ruins of S.	307:2
in the multitude of counsellors	49:56	s. on a river of crystal light	204:5	St. Paul's Churchyard, the Strand	232:11
.. s.	421:4	s. the wintry sea	318:14	Saints: all s. else be defaced	240:19
my s. cometh from the Lord	200:35	they s. in to Bethlehem	7:14	all the S. adore Thee	15:9
our s. is in our speed	443:28	Sailing: come s. to the strand	32:2	bards, s., heroes	71:32
pot of ale, and s.	389:14	occurred in the s.	128:9	blood of the s.	81:4
s., honour, and welfare	431:21	s. o'er life's..main	317:8	calls His s. around	264:8
s... of the whole state	439:9	s. o'er sea	114:39	for all the S.	525:10
this flower, s.	84:19	this way s.	350:31	ghastly glories of s.	111:23
though all s.'s lost	441:7	three fishers went s.	293:25	greatest s. and sinners	303:4
under the smile of s.	190:13	Sailor: before Noah was a s.	483:30	grow into plaster s.	151:31
Sagacious: s., bold	103:13	drunken s.	11:16	his soul is with the s.	87:31
s., reader of the works of God	324:35	ever s. free to choose	303:14	it frets the s.	461:32
vigilant, resolute, s.	304:12	give ear unto the s.	373:11	jest with s.	88:24
Sagacity: infinite-resource-and-s.	386:29	happiest hour a s. sees	219:17	never be S. in Heaven	475:10
Sage: by savage, and by s.	103:13	home is the s.	516:15	pair of carved s.	70:42
childlike s.	276:15	light in the darkness, s.	415:6	prayers of s.	417:16
hoary S. reply'd	34:34	loves a s.	173:8	s. above	111:13
I don't think it s.	303:15	never more, S.	171:19	s. engage in fierce contests	562:13
neither saint nor s.	352:10	no man will be a s.	270:32	s. immortal reign	470:25
s. and serious poet Spenser	158:29	s.'s wife had chestnuts	456:10	s. in your injuries	111:1
s. beneath a spreading oak	408:24	shrine of the s.'s devotion	489:1	s. may do the same things	505:15
s. in meditation found	386:24	soldier an' s. too	301:19	s. on earth in concert sing	517:2
s.'s pride	231:4	there was once an old s.	339:13	S. their watch are keeping	150:23
sainted s.	16:9	well for the s. lad	528:3	s. will aid	253:14
without hardness will be s.	123:19	Sailor-boys: we, Jolly s.	298:17	self-constituted s.	562:9
Sager sort our deeds reprove	164:22	Sailor-folk: silly s.	34:28	thy s. have dwelt secure	285:19
Sages: charms that s. have seen	159:17	Sailor-men... talk so very queer	34:37	thy slaughtered s.	586:22
dozing s.	343:9	Sailors: guard the s. tossing	463:15	twilight s.	462:1
holy s. once did sing	100:26	s. but men	113:16	where S. in glory stand	245:22
if the s. ask thee why	581:16	sorrows s. find	543:7	with s. dost bait thy hook	435:8
than all the s. can	520:18	three s. of Bristol city	135:19	with the race of S.	185:25
Said: as well s., as if I had s. it	20:8	Sails: his s. fill'd	332:10	with the s. at the river	161:18
best that has been known and s.	435:28	not full s. hasting	424:6	with thy quire of S.	393:38
by and by is easily s.	376:19	purple the s.	30:23	ye fearful s.	476:48
cannot wisely be s.	200:40	s. by the Low-lands low	31:8	ye that are his s.	92:17
contradict everwhich you s.	42:25	s. o' cramoisie	160:35	Saint-seducing gold	106:32
finer... than anything which he s.	221:24	s. ript	149:35	St. Vincent: Cape S.	355:5
great deal to be s.	149:33	still the s. made on	362:11	Sairly: protects you s.	88:18
he himself has s. it	226:24	swallows... in Cleopatra's s.	189:6	Sais: que t.-je?	293:18
he s. nought to me	519:19	tackle trim, s. fill'd	245:18	Sake: for love's s. only	200:46
if I s. so	2:12	torn s.	155:38	for old sakes' s.	295:8
I s. the thing which was not	289:8	when we our s. advance	95:28	for the s. of those few	294:4
much... s. on both sides	6:20	white dipping s.	334:8	for whose dear s.	293:18
never s. in rhyme	184:31	white s. crowding	81:26	truth, for its own s.	207:31
no more to be s.	245:22	Sail-yards: till his s. tremble	135:19	Sakes: for old s.' sake	380:3
nothing is s... not s. before	342:29	Saint: able to corrupt a s.	438:22	Saki: like her, O S.	164:1
nothing s.	182:25	accents of an expiring s.	513:21	Sal Atticum	225:25
s. anything that was remembered	306:8	by s., by savage	386:29	Salad: cheap but wholesome s.	182:13
s. before reading the Faerie	219:3	each lost day... patron s.	238:29	my s. days	335:9
Queene	25:31	follow your S.	123:22	primroses make a capital s.	339:9
s. I to myself, said I	208:17	frequent Doctor and S.	206:10	S...special receipt	115:45
s. it that knew it best	537:9	his s. is sure	377:4	Salade: into a round s.	133:4
s. it three thousand years ago	143:21	in vain the s. adore	189:14	Salamis: looks o'er sea-born S.	210:23
s. whot a owt to 'a s.	194:5	little s. best fits	245:18	Salaputium disertum!	142:4
so very little s.	184:31	make of me a s.	155:38	Salary to receive	455:2
thing well s.	245:22	Miracles of S. Somebody	95:28	Sale: all for s.	109:1
we s. nothing, all the day	462:29	my late espoused S.	331:24	s. of chapmen's tongues	126:10
what's s. or done	384:16	neither s. nor sage	303:15	Garrick's a s.	555:26
Sail: argosies with portly s.	149:9	neither s. nor sophist	15:10	Salices: fugit ad s.	168:25
attendant s.	150:1	never a s. took pity	149:20	Saltire alle stelle	227:37
cried, A s.! a s.!	456:10	Poet and S.!	158:3	Lord S... a lath of wood	73:1
full s., with her fan spread	200:18	reel out a s.	143:13	S. and Gloucester	444:28
in a sieve I'll thither s.	124:1	s. in crape	384:24	when Lord S. makes a...speech	358:15
never strike s. to a fear	15:24	s. or sinner	387:21	Salisbury Plain: crossing S. on a	219:12
s. and s., with unshut eye	541:3	s. provoke	384:25	bicycle	584:11
s. beyond the sunset	541:16	s. run mad	386:10	Sallies: never s. out	352:9
s. for evermore	41:32	s. sustain'd it	382:13	s. of his mother's kisses	576:10
s. in amply billowing gown	487:20	seem a s.	476:12	Sallows: among the river s.	284:14
s. of his great verse	316:1	shrine of my dead S.	292:18	mealed-with-yellow s.	528:5
s. on, O Ship of Statel	31:8	to catch a s.	462:1	Sally: make a sudden s.	125:17
s. on the salt sea	298:25	weakest s. upon his knees	161:15	S. is gone	41:29
s. the wet sea roun'	303:9	which the S. had printed	361:24	Sally Lunn: gay S.	222:18
s. this hooker	200:18	Saint: ni t., ni roman	557:8	Salmon: first s.	317:1
s. with God the seas	473:31	St. Agnes' Eve	285:12	for the s.'s tail	470:20
sea-mark of my utmost s.	18:16	St. Clement's: bells of S.	368:7	it was the s.	396:7
shook out more s.	264:1	Sainted: ensky'd and s.	461:19	Salmons in both	445:4
silver s. of dawn	508:1	St. Ives: going to S.	366:8	Saloons: Solomon of s.	93:29
so fast for fear did he s.	109:30	Saint James: in Galice at S.	137:15		
take in s.	147:6	Saint James's: ladies of S.	183:11		
two towers of s. at dawn	9:3	St. John: awake, my S.!	383:7		
when we set s.	363:3	S...scarce forbear	521:2		
when ye s. to meet the foe	107:20	there S. mingles	386:5		
white and rustling s.	334:10	Saint John's Wood: Primrose Hill	75:4		
white s.'s shaking		and S.	316:36		
		Saint-like: not too s.			

INDEX

<i>Salsa: la mejor s. . . hambre</i>	134:9	Sanctuary: help from the s.	392:35	Sapphires: ivory overlaid with s.	52:14
Salt: cast s. on a woman's tail	110:40	razz the s.	461:35	living s.	347:19
drowned already . . with s. water	482:25	s. within the holier blue	95:35	Sappho: call me S.	152:6
eaten your bread and s.	297:13	went into the s. of God	396:27	my S.'s breast	246:8
eating an egg without s.	304:41	Sand: abstinence sows s.	74:25	S. lay her burning brows	545:7
if the s. have lost his savour	57:40	all 'ot s. an' ginger	296:24	where burning S. loved	115:43
pillar of s.	44:53	always play with s.	40:34	Sapping a solemn creed	113:49
s., estranging sea	16:16	crept up along the s.	203:23	Saracens to the confines of Poland	217:12
s. of the earth	57:40, 495:10	die upon the s.	17:26	Sarah: wherefore did S. laugh?	44:51
s. tears fell from her	347:6	grain of s.	567:19	Sarcastical: this is rote s.	560:4
s. water unbounded	301:9	in a Grain of S.	73:18	Sardine stone	70:36
seasoned with s.	68:33	I on the s.	419:33	Sardius: sixth, s.	72:1
verge of the s. flood	480:32	its speed i' the slushy s.	93:20	Sardonyx: fifth, s.	72:1
when a little s.	178:7	length of burning s.	165:17	Sash: 'oldin' on by the Sergeant's	301:14
Salteena: Mr. S. . . elderly man	20:26	little grains of s.	127:33	s.	301:14
Saltness: s. of time	441:13	on the edge of the s.	312:3	Sashes: nice new s.	228:11
sugar and s. agree	225:25	plain to be seen in the s.	170:7	Sassy: sickly but s.	238:14
Saltpetre: villainous s.	438:35	roll down their golden s.	240:17	Sat: came and s. down here	359:14
<i>Salus: s. extra ecclesiam non est</i>	22:1	s. against the wind	75:17	he that s.	70:36
s. <i>populi suprema est lex</i>	145:5	s. and ruin and gold	525:31	horror heavy s.	193:38
s. <i>populi suprema lex esto</i>	422:8	s. of granite	516:19	king's have s. . . upon the ground	56:41
<i>una s. victis</i>	554:9	such quantities of s.	130:12	people s. down to eat	46:3
<i>Salutant: morituri te s.</i>	13:14, 517:22	Sandal: bright and battering s.	254:23	S. at any good man's feast	427:19
Salutary: wise and s. neglect	100:25	his s. shoon	436:19	s. by a pillar alone	535:41
Salutations: full of gentle s.	513:21	Sandal-buds and stripes of lab-		s. by the flesh pots	45:52
Salute: about to die s. thee	13:14, 517:22	danum	94:18	s. him down in a lonely place	538:1
dear earth, I do s. thee	474:34	Sandals: bind on thy s.	521:30	s. like a cormorant	347:3
I s. thee, Mantovano	541:8	s. were for Clementine	355:23	s. we two	184:29
s. me to my lord	328:13	Sandalwood, cedarwood	333:20	simply s. and snored	140:5
s. the happy morn	112:24	Sanded: nicely s. floor	225:3	Satan: beat down S.	389:1
s. . . with an holy kiss	66:18	so flew'd, so s.	467:20	Devil, and S.	71:39
Saluted: long inveterate foes s.	193:41	Sandford: down by S.	18:29	ev'n S. glow'd	108:13
Salvation: bottle of s.	405:9	Sands: circled by the s.	35:27	messenger of S. to buffet me	67:37
brought s. down	503:6	footprints on the s.	317:8	St. S.'s fold	531:19
my light, and my s.	393:20	golden s.	184:8	S. as lightning fall	61:30
necessary to s.	391:12, 401:3	here are s.	37:13	S. came also among them	48:38
none of us should see s.	404:33	lone and level s.	496:15	S. exalted sat	345:14
now is our s. nearer	66:13	on s. and shores	340:10	S. met his ancient friend	119:24
publisheth s.	54:22	ran itself in golden s.	534:16	S., Nick, or Cloutie	104:4
s. joins issue with death	96:24	s. begin to hem his. . march	17:28	S., so call him now	348:17
seeks her own s.	437:3	s. of Dee	293:22	S. trembles	161:15
what prawce S. nah?	490:5	these yellow s.	479:28	truly, my S.	74:22
working out s.	111:12	too nigh the s.	190:13	Satanic: dark S. mills	75:16
work out your own s.	68:19	Sand-strewn caverns	15:24	S. School	508:12
<i>Salve, magna parens frugum</i>	550:14	Sandwich in her hand	178:24	Satchel: schoolboy, with his s.	427:21
Samaritan: ready . . to do the S.	504:30	Sandwich-men of the <i>Daily Mail</i>	142:4	'Satable curiosity	304:16
Samarkand: from silken S.	285:25	Sandy: she was dry and s.	175:6	Satiety of applause	386:7
Golden Road to S.	208:14	Sane: fitter being s. than mad	89:22	Satiety: love's sad s.	498:9
Same: all comes to the same thing	89:18	Sang: company that s.	586:14	occasion of s.	25:38
all day the s. our postures	184:3	Love s. to us	525:2	Satin: coats of green s.	91:16
all of the s. religion	182:5	morning stars s. together	49:20	goes mad . . in white s.	500:6
all say the s.	335:17	s. a kindred soul out	95:35	her petticoat was s.	208:20
all the s. a hundred years hence	177:6	s. full sweet	81:10	Satins: cloth of gold and s. rare	218:29
another, yet the s.	381:17	s. it all day long	196:2	Satire: alive after all this s.	274:22
both in the s. minute	290:22	s. long years ago	35:11	s., being levelled at all	520:35
dies the s.	587:6	s. themselves to sleep	240:13	s. be my song	117:9
he is much the s.	23:14	s. the uncouth swain	343:5	s. is a sort of glass	519:4
just the s. as you an' me	298:25	s. to a small guitar	311:24	s. or sense	385:30
memory of the s.	92:31	s. within the bloody wood	197:26	without a disposition to s.	223:9
never breed the s.	288:8	worked and s.	72:15	Satiric: one s. touch	521:4
never the s. again	326:20	<i>Sanglant: le dernier acte est s.</i>	374:2	Satirist: second English s.	234:9
not look the s. by day	88:9	Sangreal: endeth the story of the		Satisfaction: sacrifice, oblation,	
s. as if he had not been	535:21	S.	328:14	and s.	390:42
s., bright, patient stars	286:14	Sanguelac: S.I. the arrow! the		s.—if you think there is any	215:1
s. in thine own act	457:11	arrow!	529:37	Satisfied: eye is not s.	50:61
s. the whole world over	9:20	S., the lake of Blood!	529:36	having it, is s.	542:40
s. to-day and for ever	549:20	Sanguine and subtle Dolores	522:26	three things . . never s.	50:55
s. yesterday, and to day	69:23	<i>Sanguis: semen est . . Christianorum</i>	542:3	well paid that is well s.	465:15
this is the s. voice	95:36	Sank: at times her spirit s.	535:5	Satisfies: where most she s.	424:9
this will go onward the s.	236:14	s. by the Lowlands low	31:1	Satisfieth: s. the empty soul	398:15
thou art the s.	398:12	s. her in the sea	30:19	s. thy mouth	398:4
to endless years the s.	562:9	s. him back	170:25	that which s. not	54:29
what reason I should be the s.?	23:15	<i>Sanno: il Maestro di color che s.</i>	168:21	Satisfy: poorly s. our eyes	583:13
woman does the s.	161:28	Sans: s. teeth, s. eyes	427:21	<i>Satura . . tota nostra est</i>	404:25
Samela: fair S.	232:1	s. Wine, s. Song	206:8	Saturday: betwixt a S. and Mon-	
Samian wine	116:1, 3	<i>Sansculotte: bon S. Jésus</i>	172:28	day	125:19
Samite: clothed in white s.	529:42	Sap: disbranch from her material		died on S.	368:21(-369)
Samminiato: lamping S.	94:8	s.	453:42	jolly old S.	243:5
Samphire: one that gathers s.	454:3	full of s.	398:9	S. night!	243:4
Sampler: ply the s.	340:38	s. and sawdust	130:5	S.'s child works hard	368:1
Samson: carry the buckler unto S.	86:13	world's whole s.	186:3	Saturn: S. and Love their long	
S. hath quit himself like S.	351:5	<i>Sapiens: abnormis s.</i>	261:22	repose	493:27
Samuel: the Lord called S.	47:4	Sapient: s. outlers of the Lord	197:24	while S. whirls	537:35
<i>Sana: mens t. in corpore sano</i>	283:24	shake his s. head	19:5	<i>Saturnia: redeunt S. regna</i>	555:30
<i>Sancta simplicitas!</i>	266:9	<i>Sapientia: de S. Veterum</i>	28:11	S. tellus	556:14
Sanctified by reason	579:38	<i>quid virtus et quid s. possit</i>	256:23	Saturnine: more s., dark, and	
Sanctifies while it enhances	174:37	s. <i>prima stultitia caruisse</i>	256:17	melancholic	154:26
Sanctimonious pirate	461:17	<i>Sapientibus: etiam s. cupido gloria</i>	526:16	<i>Saturno: Pudicitiam S. regis</i>	283:7
Sanctities: day's dead s.	544:21	Sapphire: purer s. melts	536:8	Satyr: hoofed heel of a s.	522:1
Sanctuaried: in the s. East	545:6	second s.	72:1, 87:36	Hyperion to a s.	430:33(-431)
Sanctuarize: murder s.	436:43	Sapphire-blaze	231:13	Satyr's: my men, like s.	329:20

INDEX

Sauce: best s. . . hunger	134:9	Saviour (<i>cont.</i>)		Say (<i>cont.</i>)	
chops and Tomata s.	179:12	S. of the world	112:24	what you s., or what you do	8:17
make hunger thy s.	549:22	speak low to me, my S.	87:37	when he has nothing to s.	274:20
only one s.	124:23	thou S. dear	291:9	when I s. or I sing	220:16
<i>Sauce: une seule s.</i>	124:23	'tis thy S.	161:9	your right to s. it	557:15
Saucer: I sing the s.	372:16	<i>Savoir: de s. quelque chose</i>	353:13	Saying: for s. so	186:21
Saucy: how many s. airs we meet	215:27	Savonarola: S. love-sick!	39:21	rage for s. something	270:31
s. Arethusa	248:16	the less S. he	39:22	s. anything two or three times	22:12
s. look of an assured man	156:11	Savory: mints, s., marjoram	485:25	s. learnt in days far-off	540:22
Saul: S. also among the prophets?	47:11	Savour: filths s. but themselves	454:1	'Tar-baby ain't s. nuthin'	238:17
S. and Jonathan were lovely	47:30	keep seeming and s.	485:22	what are the wild waves s.?	128:2
S. hath slain his thousands	47:25	salt. .lost his s.	57:40	Sayings of philosophers	110:33
S. it shall be	90:25	s. of poisonous brass	286:11	Says little, thinks less	203:7
S., S., why persecutest	64:41	s. of sorrow	183:17	Scabbard: sword, glued to my s.	334:26
S. was consenting	64:35	stinking s.	51:23	threw away the s.	145:25
weep over S.	47:30	Savours: live their s.	466:34	Scabbards: leaped from their s.	102:11
young man, whose name was S.	64:34	Saw: came, s., and overcame	428:25, 442:19	Scabs: make yourselves s.	429:4
Saunders: Clerk S. and may Mar-				Scaffold: in the brothel or on the	
garet	30:15	could resist till I s. you	290:28	s.	513:32
Savage: by saint, by s.	386:29	do not s. the air	434:15	s. and the doom	24:6
laws unto a s. race	540:31	drowns the parson's s.	456:1	Truth forever on the s.	320:10
noble s.	191:41	folk he ne'er s. in his life	13:17	Scaffoldage: 'twixt his stretch'd	
s. and Tartarly	118:12	God s. that it was good	44:4	footing and the s.	481:6
s. anti-everythings	250:28	he s., he sigh'd, he lov'd	215:12	Scaith: he could na s. thee	104:26
s. as a bear	331:17	I came, I s., I conquered	120:13	<i>Scalam: de vitis nostris s.</i>	22:16
s., extreme, rude, cruel	488:11	I never s. a Purple Cow	100:1	Scald: mine own tears do s.	454:14
s. in his blindness	240:18	I s. and loved	216:25	Scale: by geometric s.	110:10
s. place!	151:32	I s. it!	93:17	every golden s.	128:23
some s. woman	534:33	I stumbled when I s.	453:38	free-livers on a small s.	267:22
sooth a s. breast	155:18	no man ever s.	478:46	hurl'd himself into the s.	357:9
stories of s. men	100:22	no sound of hammer or of s.	163:40	in equal s.	430:24
with s.-pictures fill their gaps	521:18	nothing else s.	286:31	not sink i' the s.	95:16
Savageness: sing the s. out	478:27	one man s. you	95:1	with her lifted s.	381:11
Savages: don't cant in defence of s.	275:22	s. thee by thine own sweet light	166:5	<i>Scale: per l'altrui s.</i>	169:11
Savage-wild: my intents are s.	478:39	s. the face of God	330:2	Scaled eyeball	96:33
<i>Savant: si jeunesse s.</i>	201:30	s. what she had done	8:7	Scales: Sussex s. the sky	41:21
<i>Savant: un sot s.</i>	353:18	s. ye Bonnie Lesley?	104:25	Scallop-shell of quiet	495:9
Save: brother whom someone		s. ye not fair Inez?	252:28	Scalp: hairy s. of such a one	396:10
should s.	550:33	tell us what he heard and s.	231:23	Scalped: red men s. each other	324:34
can but will not s. me	189:14	who s. him die?	369:19	Scan: presume not God to s.	383:22
conquer but to s.	122:6	Sawdust: sap and s.	130:5	s. his work in vain	161:20
died to s. their country	41:22	Saws: all s. of books	432:20	s. your brother man	104:7
dust thou wouldst not s.	528:21	full of wise s.	427:21	Scandal: in s., as in robbery	139:6
God s. great <i>George</i>	6:13	sabbath-drawler of old s.	540:15	love and s.	204:21
God s. our gracious king!	125:15	Saxon: leave the S. alone	300:7	no s. like rags	203:8
God s. thee, ancient Mariner!	149:1	Roman-S.-Danish-Norman	170:13	no s. while you dine	540:30
God s. the king! 47:12, 125:15	250:14	S. and Norman and Dane	541:18	O the disgrace of it!—The s.	39:25
God s. the king! .amen	475:18	S. is not like us Normans	300:7	s. about Queen Elizabeth	499:28
himself he cannot s.	60:51	Say: all s. the same	335:17	tea and s.	154:30
if I can s., so	440:35	content to s. nothing	274:20	Scandalous and poor	407:20
many to s. with thyself	17:19	do as I s., not as I do	422:11	Scanter of your maiden presence	431:28
matter enough to s. one's own	92:45	father used to s.	243:2	Scape: to s. stormy days	185:23
one drop would s. my soul	330:7	fear not what men s.	99:37	Scapegoat into the wilderness	46:8
repent and s. his soul	330:7	good deed to s. well	446:21	'Scapes: hair-breadth 's.	470:2
s. a sinking land	384:11	has her s. out	196:10	Scar: from cliff and s.	538:15
s. his soul alive	55:30	have to s. something	565:25	s. that whiter skin of hers	473:11
s. me from the lion's mouth	393:7	hear, know and s.	84:6	there is oft a s.	90:10
s. none of me	185:5	how s. ye then to my soul?	392:17	Scarce: good people's wery s.	174:7
s. them from false Sextus	323:18	if y' can s.	310:13	rhymes are so s.	121:15
s. those that have no imagina-		I s. to thee, do thou repeat	549:6	Scarce-bearded Caesar	423:13
tion	491:5	knew not what to s., he swore	118:1	Scarcely tell to only	105:18
to choose time is to s. time	26:8	let us not always s.	95:17	Scarceness: runagates continue in	
vain thing to s. a man	393:37	many things to s. unto you	63:61	s.	396:5
when wilt thou s. the people?	198:22	Master, s. on	61:33	Scarcity: on the very first s.	102:36
Saved: England has s. herself	379:16	Name which none can s.	105:33	Scare me with thy tears	540:22
he s. others	60:51	Nature s. one thing	103:10	Scarecrow: make a s. of the law	461:22
he that endureth. .s.	58:50	nothing to s., s. nothing	154:20	theatrical s.	172:16
mine I s.	93:25	nothing to what I could s.	120:18	Scarecrows of fools	266:22
not yet s.	116:27	not what we ought to s.	454:28	Scared away the meek ethereal	
only s. by being dammed	253:34	s. I'm weary	265:25(-266)	hours	285:36
only s. the world	41:22	s. little more than I have	482:19	Scarsers in Print	178:9
s. a world	357:9	studied	553:2	Scarf: beauteous s.	464:15
s. before the ancient	471:14	s. naught, but suffer and die	109:4	s. up the tender eye	459:8
s. by the multitude of an host	393:37	s. nothing but what has been	147:8	Scarfs, garters, gold	383:30
s. the sum of things for pay	264:4	said	161:9	Scarlet: bird with s. breast	580:1
there be souls must be s.	471:13	s. not, the struggle	38:12	clothed you in s.	47:30
we are not s.	55:16	s., poor sinner	144:21	cowards in s.	229:11
what shall we do to be s.	234:6	s.'t that should not s.'t	273:13	his sins were s.	41:23
whosoever will be s.	388:37	s. what it is not	129:6	in S. town	30:1
<i>Savent: les gens de qualité s. tout</i>	354:5	s. what thou seest yond	47:40, 61:33	like a thread of s.	52:5
Saves: cursey, it s. time	130:1	s. what you mean	211:22	line of s. thread	46:38
s. a description of the rising sun	490:20	she said, S. on	130:1	loves a s. coat	252:31
Savest: because Thou s. such	99:31	somewhat to s. unto thee	459:15	not wear his s. coat	569:1
Saveth in time of affliction	50:30	they are to s. what they please	557:20	s. line was slender	293:2
Saviour: around the S.'s throne	240:21	thinking what to s.	215:4	s. mantle warm	166:30
her sins to her S.	252:22	thou canst not s. I did it	483:10	though clothed in s.	281:4
on earth our S. Holy	4:1	till I see what I s.	314:12	though your sins be as s.	52:30
our S.'s birth.. celebrated	430:20	to neither a word will I s.		Scars: deep s. of thunder	345:7
S. comes, the S. promised	183:19	what we s. here		jests at s.	477:13
S. of 'is country	303:2			s. remaining	150:27
S. of the Nations	116:27			seamed with the s. of disease	325:28

INDEX

Scars (<i>cont.</i>)		Scholar: courtier's, soldier's, a.'s	434:14	Scientific: as if they were s. terms	20:9	
show his s.	444:28	gentleman and s.	108:18	broken open on. .s. principles	376:14	
Time's wrecks and s.	141:2	he was a s.	447:9	educated literary and s. opinion	19:16	
Scatter: s...my words among		our S. travels yet	19:1	s. faith's absurd	91:16	
mankind	496:11	s. all...volumes carry	135:26	Scinde: <i>peccavi</i> —I've S.	403:11	
s. the good seed	121:27	s.'s life assail	279:4	Scintillations of your wit	228:2	
s. their snow around	82:7	Scholars: all the lore its s. need	291:12	Scio's rocky isle	113:3	
Scattered: all Israel s.	48:13	land of s.	226:15	<i>Scire: nos paucula s. permittunt</i>	414:21	
let his enemies be s.	396:4	nor its great s. great men	251:18	s. nefas	258:16	
s. at the feet of man	574:28	rake among s.	325:31	Scissor-man: red-legged s.	250:4	
s. his Maker's image	190:8	s. and gentlemen	579:28	Scoff: came to s.	24:1, 224:22	
s. into flight the Stars	205:5	School: at the head of a s.	558:9	Scoffing his state	475:7	
s. the people that...war	396:14	drew me to s.	160:30	Scold men	302:5	
s. the proud	61:14	either s. or college	106:12	Scooped the brimming stream	347:14	
some s. notions	519:3	Fleshly S. of Poetry	68:5	Scope: that man's s.	486:24	
thousand s. into Clay	205:17	microcosm of a public s.	182:38	Scorched foretop	325:28	
when the Almighty s. kings	396:7	put his heart to s.	573:5	Score: from seventy springs a s.	262:10	
when the cloud is s.	494:20	reason for hating s.	39:13	no other books but the s.	445:40	
whose bones lie s.	351:20	Satanic S.	508:12	to that kiss a s.	246:28	
Scatterest: as soon as thou s. them	397:15	s. of mankind	103:15	wallowed in a s.	185:24	
Scattering of all shadows	35:6	s. of Stratford atte Bowe	136:29	Scorer: One Great S.	406:20	
Scatteringly doth shine	332:8	Stealthy S. of Criticism	411:39	Scores: wipers of s. out	94:38	
Scatters the rear of darkness	341:32	till her children came from s.	109:26	Scorn: dangers thou canst make	108:10	
<i>Scelerisque purus</i>	258:22	three little maids from s.	219:27	us s.	disdain and s. ride sparkling	468:25
<i>Scelustum: antecedentem s.</i>	250:20	to s. and not to travel	27:27	dull eye of s.	82:1	
Scene: breath, a little s.	475:7	toward s. with heavy looks	477:25	fools may our s., not envy raise	215:28	
cunning of the s.	433:36	unwillingly to s.	427:21	for the time of s.	472:34	
each dreadful s.	37:6	vicious till he's been to a	414:17	had many a s.	29:24	
each lonely s.	153:22	good s.	194:26	haughty s. which mock'd	16:8	
every day speaks a new s.	404:10	whupt at s.	527:14	held the human race in s.	40:35	
gay and festive s.	178:12	Schoolboy: every s. knows it	324:28	in s. of eyes	470:14	
highly impossible s.	218:7	every s. knows who	533:22	in the s. of consequence	537:33	
I...fled the S.	560:5	not the s. heat	113:11	laugh a siege to s.	401:2	
in life's last s.	279:10	s.'s tale	542:17	laugh'd his word to s.	162:4	
live o'er each s.	381:6	s.'s tip	363:5	love he laugh'd to s.	428:23	
love gilds the s.	500:31	voice of the s.	520:53	not a thing to laugh to s.	33:13	
of what s. the actors	491:25	what every s. knows	427:21	of her s. the maid repented	342:20	
proud s. was o'er	381:12	what s...is ignorant?	477:25	s. delights	573:18	
s...laid in a Brothel	306:33	whining s.	164:13	s. not one	580:16	
s. of changes	158:11	Schoolboys from their books	308:1	s. not the Sonnet	537:40	
see the distant s.	364:10	School-bred: though s.	386:15	s. of s.	491:27	
sweet is the s.	250:20	School-days: my joyful s.	219:27	s. the spear	486:24	
that memorable s.	450:1	School-divine: God...turns a s.	10:4	s. to change my state	234:14	
there I laid the s.	289:30	Schoolgirl: pert as a s.	386:4	s. to give aught other reason	349:20	
this our lofty s.	121:9	s. complexion	85:2	sound of public s.	198:11	
Scenery: s. is fine	527:12	Schoolman: no s.'s subtle art	127:26	think foul s.	219:1	
s.'s divine	105:5	Schoolmaster: abroad	453:2	virtuous s.	168:12	
Scenes: all the changing s.	2:2	Schoolmastering: continue s.	226:2	wail their s.	424:23	
from s. like these	307:5	Schoolmasters: injuries...their s.	245:5	we s. her most	448:28	
gay gilded s.	279:12	let s. puzzle	368:4	what a deal of scorn	160:33	
lent out my heart...to such s.	417:29	then s.	156:22	Scorned: not s. in heaven	448:27	
s. of crowded life	537:39	School-men: searching S.'s vein	163:36	s. his spirit	215:12	
s. sung by him	237:25	Schoolrooms for 'the boy'	329:24	was s. and died	155:20	
Sicken at the shifting s.	432:15	Schools: cobwebs of the s.	4:10	woman s.	498:10	
Scenesifter: playwright, s.	494:10	fill the public s. with silk	401:30	Scorner of the ground	391:45	
Scint: I s. the morning air	543:24	in learned s.	105:23	Scornful: in the seat of the s.	278:32	
join not s. to hue	356:18	jargon of the s.	272:30	s. jest	385:20	
rose's s. is bitterness	147:24	less flogging in our great s.	521:13	s., yet with jealous eyes	449:3	
s. of the roses	497:27	lumber of the s.	204:19	Scorning: s. the base degrees	142:11	
s. the air perfuming	543:24	maze of s.	164:6	time and nonsense s.	322:9	
sweetest flower for s.	159:18	public s...nurseries of all vice	318:14	Scorns: he that s. and struggles	434:4	
their s. survives their close	81:7	public s...public folly	91:8	how Stanley s. the glance	349:21	
whose s. the fair annoys	383:22	Schooner Hesperus	127:22	whips and s. of time	146:4	
Scents: s. of the infinite Sea	110:12	Schumann's our music-maker	138:23	Scorpion and asp	270:22	
sweet unmemorial s.	363:24	<i>Schweigen ist golden</i>	75:7	Scorpions: chastise you with s.	47:47	
Sceptic: for the s. side	320:19	Science: al this newe s.	109:10	Scot: had Cain been S.	167:15	
whatever s. could inquire for	329:6	Art and S. cannot exist but	583:3	some be S.	468:9	
Scepticism: all-dissolving s.	464:33	cookery...a noble s.	188:18	Unspeakeable S.	127:4	
wise s.	475:10	countenance of all s.	126:34	Scotch: as a S. jig	504:20	
<i>Sceptra: mox s. tyrannis</i>	444:23	detection...an exact s.	581:16	bleak S. fish	365:9	
Sceptre: his s. shows the force	501:5	Dismal S.	534:14	get a joke well into...S.	273:18	
my s. for a...staff	430:1	enough of s.	387:20	little...inferior to the S.	82:21	
not the balm, the s.	118:10	fairtales of s.	72:20	S. have found it	459:4	
s. and crown	474:22	of s. and logic he chatters	75:9	S. terrier...so covered with hair	270:22	
s., learning, physic	548:13	only s. it hath pleased God	383:11	Scotch'd the snake	276:10	
stretches forth her leaden s.	315:22	politics are not an exact s.	68:55	Scotchman: half-a-crown to a	271:8	
Sceptred: dead but s. sovereigns	226:3	pretend to despise Art and S.	230:13	beggarly S.	272:14	
this s. isle	586:26	proud s. never taught	506:2	S...man of sense	315:15	
Sceptreless, free, uncircumscribed	207:26	s. falsely so called	508:21	Scotchmen: trying...to like S.	306:11	
Sceptres: kings in s.	17:22	S. frown'd not	534:28	Scotia: chief of S.'s food	105:2	
<i>Schärf: bringt mit S. 'Er alles ein</i>	271:34	s. is his forte	573:14	old S.'s grandeur	105:5	
Scheldt: by the lazy S.	218:11	s. is...organized common sense	24:35	Scotland: come from S...cannot	270:34	
Scheme: she'll project a s.	153:3	s. is organized knowledge	28:8	help it	418:35	
sorry S. of Things	234:17	s. moves, but slowly	28:10	fair S.'s spear	106:3	
Schemes: best-laid s.	283:3	to patient s. dear	414:21	for poor auld S.'s sake	580:12	
Schlag: <i>zwei Herzen und ein S.</i>		Sciences: books must follow s.	28:8	grave livers...in S.	9:7	
Schoenobates: augur s.		great mother of the s.		I'll be in S. afore ye		
		<i>Scientia potestas est</i>				
		<i>Scientiae: fraudatrix s.</i>				
		<i>Scientiarum mater</i>				

INDEX

Scotland (cont.)

inferior sort of S. 595:31
in S., at the Orcaides 383:27
in S. supports the people 277:29
left fair S.'s strand 106:16
love S. better than truth 277:37
Saracens to. .S. 217:12
S. counts for something 360:4
S. led in luvle and le 583:26
seeing S., Madam 273:32
stands S. where it did? 460:19
succour S. 583:26
Scots: brither S. 107:26
queen of S. . . a fair son 197:36
S. lords at his feet 32:2
S., wha hae wi' Wallace bled 107:32
six or seven dozen of S. 439:13
Scotsman: grandest moral attri-
bute of a S. 36:17
S. on the make 36:18
young S. of your ability 36:16
Scott: flat as Walter S. 9:5
Liddell and S. 11:7
sick heart of a Sir Walter S. 127:4
think it was Sir Walter S. 518:13
Scottish: brave old S. Cavalier 24:8
Scoundrel: every man over forty is
a s. 490:37
given them to such a s. 519:33
last refuge of a s. 272:29
plea of the s. 75:7
s. and a coward 270:22
Scoundrels: hatred of s. 126:36
Scour a narrow chamber 336:15
Scoured to nothing 441:25
Scouring faults 443:6
Scourge: iron s. 230:15
made a s. of small cords 63:6
s. . calls us to penance 345:17
Tamburlaine, the S. of God 331:3
Scourged: s. to his dungeon 98:3
s. us to an elevation 216:7
Scout: blabbing eastern s. 340:6
flout 'em and s. 'em 480:3
Scowl: anxious s. 24:7
Thunderer's s. 266:14
what a s. of cloud 97:13
Scowls the far-famed hold 323:11
Scramble: in s. sort 240:13
s. at the shearers' feast 342:27
Scrannel pipes 342:29
Scrap of paper 43:22
Scrape: potsherd to s. himself 48:42
Scraped one out of the table 461:17
Scraper brave man 243:31
Scrappy: when work was s. 142:2
Scraps: stolen the s. 455:26
those s. are good deeds past 481:17
Scratch: quick sharp s. 93:22
s. his name 92:38
s. my head with the lightning 550:20
s. the Christian 587:17
s. the nurse 484:31
Scratched: of purpose to be s. 110:15
Priscian a little s. 455:25
s. with a stick 295:16
Scratching of a pen 319:11
Screaming: I am s. out loud 177:11
Screams: strange s. of death 458:21
Screen: s. from seeing 522:2
s. them in those looks 497:9
this pallid s. 237:8
Screw your courage 457:13
Screw-guns: you all love the S. 301:8
Scribbative: babblative and s. 508:6
Scribble: s., s., s. | Eh! Mr. Gibbon? 223:5
vindictive s. of red 91:17
Scribbled: with centric. . s. o'er 348:30
Scribbling: itch of s. 217:19, 283:12
Scribendi: nullum fere s. genus
s. cacochthes 291:25
Scribens: aut legens, aut s. 58:20
Scribes: not as the s. 57:44
righteousness of the s. 370:14
Scrimped and iced 405:9
Scrip: my s. of joy 428:2
s. and scrippage 402:17
Scriptores: cedit Romani s.
Scripturas: scrutamini s. 422:1
Scripture: better it in S. 371:16
devil can cite S. 463:18

Scripture (cont.)

naill't wi' S. 105:6
rock of Holy S. 223:2
S. moveth us 388:6
Scriptured petals 411:22
Scriptures: abjure the S. 329:25
known the holy s. 68:58
mighty in the s. 65:4
search the s. 63:19
storehouse. . holy S. 243:19
Scrissie: il libro e chi lo s. 168:23
Scrivener: notched and cropt s. 306:18
Scrofulous French novel 96:41
Scroll: charged with punish-
ments the s. 241:19
long-cramped s. 92:34
s. of crystal 493:18
Scruple: not s. to pick a pocket 172:14
some craven s. 436:16
Scruples dark and nice 110:15
Scrupulosity: oriental s. 278:11
Scrutamini Scripturas 422:1
Scud: over the s. and the palm-
trees 296:5
white clouds s. between 80:14
Scullion: away, you s. | 441:29
Sculptor: not a great s. 412:23
Sculpture: ancient s. is the true
school 376:11
shapeless s. 230:7
Scum of the earth 504:18
Scurvy: some right s. 330:5
Scutcheon: honour is a mere s. 440:30
my s. plain declares 455:31
shielded s. bluish'd 285:19
Scuttled: ever s. ship 115:41
Scuttling across the floors 197:19
Scylla and Charybdis: S. of an-
archy and despotism 499:11
S. of Aye and No 363:19
Scythe: poor crooked s. and spade 501:5
wheats his s. 341:34
Scythian: S. bond nor free 68:31
snow on S. hills 330:21
Se: of townes *A per s.* 195:3
Sea: all round to the s. 164:22
all the s. were ink 321:19
alone on a wide wide s. 149:20, 150:14
around the glassy s. 240:19
as near to heaven by s. 217:24
as seamen use at s. 298:14
as stars look on the s. 322:8
as the waters cover the s. 3:8, 53:19
as thou by s. 537:17
beneath the bosom of the s. 75:18
best thing. . between. . the s. 269:12
blow the earth into the s. 453:3
blue days at s. 510:2
Bohemia. . near the s. 485:13
born, across the s. 264:18
bottom of the deep blue s. 8:24
breaks down in cliff to the s. 15:15
bred to the s. 331:20
broods o'er the S. 577:1
by the deep s. 114:26
by the Northern S. 399:23
by the s. shut fast 208:10
by the winter s. 531:20
call him on the deep s. 363:3
called the good s. up to Him 298:16
cold gray stones, O S. | 528:3
compass'd by the inviolate s. 539:13
cross the narrow s. 562:16
crown'd with summer s. 531:37
dance like a wave of the s. 585:2
death, like a narrow s. 562:14
deep wide s. of misery 494:21
desert of the s. 53:25
dolorous midland s. 525:31
down a steep place into the s. 58:36
down to a sunless s. 151:32
down to the s. in ships 398:17
dreary s. now flows between 150:27
drowned in the depth of the s. 59:49
English that of the s. 125:23, 407:1
espouse the everlasting S. 582:7
far over the summer s. 539:21
fearest nor s. rising 81:26
fill the s. and air 149:34
flowing s. 167:20
for the s.'s worth 469:38

Sea (cont.)

forty freighters at s. 299:16
Friend, over the s. 97:5
from Atlanta to the s. 583:7
from s. to Shining s. 36:23
gave them back their s. 298:17
goes to s. for nothing 184:20
golden s. of Wales 208:6
great and wide s. 398:11
great Voices roll in from S. 549:2
grey mist on the s.'s face 334:10
gurlly grew the s. 30:18
he cast into the s. 62:27
he that commands the s. 27:26
his footsteps in the s. 161:18
home from the s. 516:15
hungry as the s. 483:9
I beneath a rougher s. 159:3
I call to the earth and s. 567:16
if we gang to s., master 31:25
in a s. of glory 446:24
in peril on the s. 566:12
in perils in the s. 67:35
in the flat s. sunk 340:20
into that silent s. 149:3
into the bosom of the s. 445:33
into the midst of the s. 394:27
into the springs of the s. 49:22
I ought to ha' sent you to s. 299:17
iron-bosomed s. 411:31
Jesus. . walking on the s. 59:35
kingdom by the s. 380:8
kings of the s. 16:1, 362:30
leaped headlong into the s. 290:7
let nae the s. come in 31:25(-32)
life's unresting s. 251:15
life's wild restless s. 3:19
light upon the shining s. 540:7
like a green s. 495:1
like stars on the s. 118:37
like sunrise from the s. 493:24
like to the Pontick s. 472:12
little cloud out of the s. 48:5
London, that great s. 495:9
lonely s. and the sky 334:10
looked across the s. 293:8
lover of men, the s. 525:29
made heaven and earth, the s. 390:11
made of earth and s. 263:36
Marathon looks on the s. 11:44
masters of the s. 298:15
mirror'd on her s. 240:11
mirrors of the s. 208:10
moon may draw the s. 539:1
more s. 411:8
more steady than the ebbing s. 210:3
most dangerous s. 464:15
mount, and stream, and s. 241:8
my bark is on the s. 118:14
nearer the crystal s. 131:32
never go to s. 221:18
never was, on s. or land 578:14
never was s. so lone 296:5
no more s. 71:44
nor earth, nor boundless s. 487:13
not having been at s. 273:34
ocean s. was not sufficient room 35:23
o'er a perfumed s. 380:17
o'er Egypt's dark s. 357:17
o'erlace the s. 90:34
of a sudden came the s. 94:27
one foot in s. 468:20
one is of the s. 581:13
on such a full s. 451:20
on the deep blue s. 34:37
on the purple s. 322:18
on this life's rough s. 135:10
ooze and bottom of the s. 443:9
open s. of the world's praise 577:2
our heritage the s. 167:21
out of the s. came he 148:21
over the s. 262:7
over the s. our galleys went 94:20
over the s. she flies 42:4
over the s. to Skye 516:7
paddles in a halcyon s. 499:14
pageants of the s. 462:29
permanence. . the s. cannot
claim 237:10
Pussy-Cat went to s. 311:24
Queen of land and s. 184:2

INDEX

Sea (cont.)

quiver and beat of the s.
 receiveth as the s.
 remain in the broad s.
 ride slowly towards the s.
 rough rude s.
 rude s. grew civil
 run into the s.
 sail on the salt s.
 sailed the wintry s.
 salt, estranging s.
 say of a particular s...old
 scents of the infinite S.
 s. being smooth
 s. beneath my feet
 s. gave up the dead
 S...gave up her dead
 s. grows stormy
 s. hath no king but God alone
 s. is his, and he made it
 s. is not full
 s. itself floweth in your veins
 S. of dew
 S. of Faith
 s. of glass
 s. of glory streams
 s. of Life and Agony
 s. of troubles
 s. rises higher
 s. saw that, and fled
 s.'s azure floor
 s. that bares her bosom
 s. the s. the open s.
 s. was made his tomb
 s. where it goes
 s., with such a storm
 secret of the s.
 see nothing but s.
 sepulchre there by the s.
 serpent-haunted s.
 serve Him on the S.
 set in the silver s.
 settle somewhere near the s.
 shine upon the Aral S.
 shining on the s.
 ship in the midst of the S.
 slopes down to the s.
 something of the s.
 Southward dreams the s.
 spouts out a s.
 stilleth the raging of the s.
 stillness of the central s.
 stone...cast it into the s.
 Sussex by the s.
 swing of the s.
 Sword went out to s.
 take away the s.
 that immortal s.
 there's a s.
 thousand furlongs of s.
 Thracian s.
 tigers or the roaring s.
 trader, from the s.
 tremendous s. of cloud
 triumphant s.
 troubled s. of the mind
 under the deep deep s.
 union with its native s.
 upon the slimy s.
 uttermost parts of the s.
 vext the dim s.
 waters of the dark blue s.
 we'll o'er the s.
 we men, at s., indite
 went down into the s.
 went to s. in a bowl
 went to s. in a Sieve
 what thing of s. or land?
 when I put out to s.
 whether in s. or fire
 who hath desired the S.?
 whose sound was like the s.
 why the s. is boiling hot
 willing foe and s. room
 wind-ridden restless s.
 wish you a wave o' the s.
 with far-heard whisper, o'er
 the s.
 within a walk of the s.
 with Ships the s. was sprinkled
 wrinkled s. beneath him

Sea (cont.)

world-embracing s.
 world's tempestuous s.
 yonder is the s.
 Sea-banks: upon the wild s.
 Sea-beast: like a s. crawled forth
 Sea-beasts rang'd all round
 Sea-blooms: far below, the s.
 Sea-blue bird of March
 Sea-breakers: by lone s.
 Sea-breeze: with the s. hand in
 hand
 Sea-change: suffer a s.
 Sea-coal: by a s. fire
 Sea-daisies: strong s. feast
 Sea-description: nothing in s.
 Sea-down's edge
 Sea-faring: land travel of s.
 Sea-fight: his last s. is fought
 Sea-flower: quiet s.
 Sea-fogs lap and cling
 Sea-girt: winged s. citadel
 Seagreen Incorruptible
 Sea-gulls: among s. hollow
 Sea-hall: round his long s.
 Sea-King's daughter
 Seal: have not the s. of God
 no night s. thy sense
 S., and Moors
 s. her sweet eyes
 s. then, and all is done
 s. then this bill
 s. upon thine heart. s. upon
 thine arm
 s. up the avenues of ill
 s. with a righteous kiss
 this kingly s.
 Sealed: s. in vain
 s. it with his hand
 s. thee for herself
 s. thee His
 s. to the holy book
 something s. the lips
 Sea-life: come to like a s.
 Sea-line: where the s. meets
 Sealing-wax: gunpowder and s.
 like sticks of s.
 ships and s.
 Seals: loose the s. thereof
 s. of love
 s. up all in rest
 Seam: sew a fine s.
 Sea-maid: hear the s.'s music
 Seaman: mighty S.
 Sea-mark: like a great s.
 s. of my utmost sail
 Seamed with the scars of disease
 Seamen: all her s. know
 as s. use at sea
 s. were not gentlemen
 Sea-monster: more hideous...
 than the s.
 Seams op'ning wide
 Sea-nymphs hourly ring
 Search: after a s. so painful
 in the s. of the depth
 not worth the s.
 s. the grassy knolls
 s. the land of living men
 s. the scriptures
 s. will find it out
 Searched: thou hast s. me out
 Searching: by s. find out God
 I am s. everywhere!
 Seas: all the s. of God
 dangers...incident o' th's.
 dangers of the s.
 dear hearts across the s.
 down to the s. again
 floors of silent s.
 from the s. and the streams
 gemlike plains and s.
 gloom the dark broad s.
 guard our native s.
 half s. over
 his Briton in blown s.
 hollow s. that roar
 ice on summer s.
 isle in the far s.
 launch out on trackless s.
 multitudinous s. incarnadine

Seas (cont.)

newly come from the s.
 no less than labouring s.
 on desperate s.
 on what s. shall be thy fate
 O rushing s.
 paths of the s.
 perilous s., in faery lands
 port after stormy s.
 raging s. did roar
 sail with God the s.
 s. are quiet
 s. are too long
 s. colder than the Hebrides
 s. do laugh
 s. of life, like wine
 s. of treacle and...butter
 silence of the s.
 Severn into the narrow s.
 strange s. of thought
 such as pass upon the s.
 up and down the salt s.
 volume of all the s.
 waste of s.
 when the s. were roaring
 winds and s. are troublesome
 Sen-sand: ribbed s.
 your name upon the soft s.
 Sea-scented beach
 Sea-shore: on the warm s.
 playing on the s.
 Seasickness: universal as s.
 Seaside: Like to be Beside the S.
 Season: but for a s.
 by s. season'd
 comet of a s.
 disturb your s. due
 each thing that in s. grows
 ever 'gainst that s. comes
 for every s...dressings
 hope of a s.'s fame
 in a somer s.
 in s., out of s.
 in the s. of the year
 love...no s. knows
 my blessing s. this in thee!
 proportion, s., form
 s. made for joys
 s. my fireside
 s. of all natures, sleep
 s. of calm weather
 s. of clear shining
 s. of mists
 s. of snows and sins
 s. your admiration
 soote s.
 spoken in due s.
 to every thing there is a s.
 Seasoned: by season s.
 s. with a gracious voice
 s. with salt
 Seasons: all s. shall be sweet
 as the swift s. roll
 envious s. roll
 few more s. come
 four s. fill the measure
 in process of the s.
 I play for S.; not Eternities!
 moon for certain s.
 of all the S...Winter
 s.' difference
 s. such as these
 s. when to take Occasion
 seen the s. through
 thou hast all s.
 to thy motions lovers' s. run
 we see the s. alter
 with the year s. return
 Seat: fell from off the s. backward
 grew into his s.
 her s. is the bosom of God
 not a s. but a springboard
 panting for a happier s.
 s. of desolation
 s. of Mars
 s. of pleasures
 s. of the scornful
 s. where love is enthron'd
 so late thy happy s.
 this castle hath a pleasant s.
 this the s.

INDEX

Seat (cont.)

thy s. is up on high 476:1
wild sequester'd s. 154:1
Seated: all s. on the ground 527:4
s. in thy silver chair 279:31
s. one day at the organ 402:11
Seaton: Marie S. and Marie Beaton 31:18
Seats: blissful s. 562:10
chief s. in the synagogues 60:15
Seaward: light woods go s. looks s. 266:2
salt tides s. flow 92:27
Seawards: my road leads me s. 15:23
Sea-water: salt s. passes by 334:8
Sea-wind: no life but the s.'s 532:15
Secandi: exors ipsa s. 523:14
Secesher: agin the S.'s fist 256:7
Second: against s. marriages 560:11
Death's s. self 204:8
each s. heir to the first 487:16
everybody allows the s. place for my s. race 469:24
my s. leg 520:33
nature's s. course 552:3
no s. knows nor third 252:30
no s. life? 458:11
no s. stroke intend 351:3
s. and sober thoughts 15:4
s. at Rome 346:7
s. eleven sort of chap 242:7
s. of our reign 36:2
S. Mrs. Tanqueray 184:7
s. yoke 41:13
smiles upon a s. leave 241:9
some s. guest to entertain 431:24
Tom the S. 186:8
viler George the S. 192:11
walks round, the s. time 309:11
Second best bed 378:17
Second class: very small s. carriage 488:30
Seconds: sixty s.' worth 219:10
smile on you—for s. 267:12
Secrecy: for s., no lady closer 183:12
Nature's..book of s. 439:11
S. the human dress 423:16
Secret: better than s. love 77:4
bread eaten in s. 50:44
ceases to be a s. 49:33
every s. thing 40:5
her s. none can utter 51:36
in s. sin 404:20
joys of parents are s. 143:12
many a s. place 26:44
method and s. 581:22
most s. and inviolate Rose 20:18
my s. faults 585:23
no s. so close 392:34
read in s. 518:42
s., black, and midnight hags 78:20
s. ministry 460:2
s. of the bull and lamb 151:23, 25
s. of the sea 336:25
s. of the shrouded death 317:15
s. parts of Fortune 335:28
s. things belong unto..God 433:10
s. was the garden 46:29
three may keep a s. 545:3
told my s. out 211:13
Secret: Vigny plus s. 81:10
Secretary: great S. of Nature 414:7
Secreted: thought..s. by the brain 559:29
Secretest man of blood 125:30
Secrets: from whom no s. 459:24
learned the s. of the grave 390:4
s. are edged tools 374:11
s. in all families 193:6
s. of my prison-house 203:15
s. of th' abyss to spy 432:9
s. with girls 231:13
Sect: found them a s. 165:13
loving his own s. 325:35
paradise for a s. 152:22
sad-coloured s. 285:32
slave to no s. 253:32
Secretaries: jarring s. 384:14
nation of s. 160:41
Sectes: soixante s. religieuses 181:41
Sects: diversity of s. 124:23
Two-and-Seventy jarring S. 510:15
Secular bird, ages of lives 200:25

Secundas res ornant

Secundis: vosmet rebus servate s. 476:1
Secure: he is s. 154:1
here we may reign s. 527:4
love is not s. 279:31
none can thee s. 402:11
saints have dwelt s. 31:18
s. of private right 562:10
s. within 60:15
s. without a formidable Opposi-
tion 266:2
surety s. 92:27
Securely plac'd between 15:23
Securing the Church of England 334:8
Securis: nec sumit aut ponit s. 532:15
Security: our watchword is s. 523:14
put to hazard his ease, his s. 256:7
s. is mortals' chiefest enemy 560:11
s. of a God 204:8
s. to persons who are accused 487:16
Sedan chair: flood of tears and a S. 469:24
Sedate: majestic yet s. 520:33
s., sober, silent 552:3
Sedately: took the kiss s. 252:30
try to walk s. 458:11
Sedes adversus identidem te 351:3
Sedes: Dei s. nisi terra 15:4
Sedg: kiss to every s. 346:7
s. is wither'd 242:7
Seditio: de s. querentis 24:29
Seditious: way to prevent s. 36:2
Seduce: she did not s. 184:7
Seduced: so firm that cannot be s. 41:13
Seducer: strong s., opportunity! 241:9
Seduction of martial music 431:24
Seductive Waltz! 186:8
Sedulous: played the s. ape 192:11
See: alive..delighted to s. him 309:11
all that we s. or seem 378:17
as God gives us to s. 488:30
believe, and thou shalt s. 219:10
but s. her passing by 267:12
come up and s. me sometime 183:12
damned if I s. it 439:11
day by day is nought to s. 423:16
dead..like to s. me 77:4
dost thou s. them? 50:44
ere she s. the Earl of Murray 49:33
every eye shall s. him 40:5
eyes have they, and s. not 51:36
for one short hour to s. 404:20
for to admire an' for to s. 143:12
for to s. and..to be seye 26:44
full plain I s. 581:22
Gods s. everywhere 20:18
gold that I never s. 585:23
have him s. me woman'd 392:34
here shall he s. no enemy 518:42
His own face to s. 78:20
I cannot s. what flowers 460:2
I cannot s. you 151:23, 25
I do not ask to s. 336:25
I do not s. them here 317:15
I don't s. any wine 335:28
'I don't s.', said the Caterpillar 433:10
if I no more should s. thyself 46:29
in all things Thee to s. 545:3
in my flesh shall I s. God 211:13
into the wilderness to s. 81:10
I really do not s. the signal 414:7
I s. a hand you cannot s. 559:29
I s., not feel 125:30
I s. thee still 459:24
I s. the sights that dazzle 390:4
I s. what I eat 374:11
I would s. him 193:6
lest men s. too much at once 203:15
lest they s. with their eyes 432:9
like my roses to s. you 231:13
lookers-on..s. more 165:13
lovers' eyes are sharp to s. 325:35
may I be there to s. 152:22
more people s. than weigh 285:32
more we s. of you 253:32
my Holy S. of love 384:14
never s. a poem lovely 160:41
never s. me more 181:41
never s. so much 124:23
no man s. me, and live 510:15
no mmore do s. your feace 200:25
not s. the sun 351:4

145:16

533:15
402:7
344:23
140:16
552:2
562:9
190:28
194:20
181:30
481:11
164:12
2:16
259:19
379:12
101:21
459:28
25:17
172:12
179:18
401:22
253:32
530:3
515:23
133:2
320:26
484:35
286:28
282:26
27:9
337:11
448:31
192:1
104:1
119:27
514:9
250:24
350:16
374:13
354:12
210:5
565:22
302:32
82:2
250:24
361:13
30:10
70:22
390:4
536:18
206:22
138:7
150:11
315:28
263:13
472:19
427:7
249:10
287:30
314:16
364:10
411:14
120:5
128:27
410:24
244:15
49:6
362:21
547:21
151:2
457:20
78:3
129:6
210:1
95:31
53:10
501:3
26:12
417:34
160:11
139:27
41:28
287:5
292:12
328:18
454:28
46:7
35:16
395:21

See (cont.)

now can s. no more 576:1
now I s. 63:35
plainly s. this busy world 158:12
play 'Can you s. me?' 544:6
rather s. than be one 100:1
s. and learn the noble acts 328:1
s. and to be seen 138:7, 194:24
s. anybody coming? 377:32(-378)
s. at the Zoo 297:26
s. eye to eye 54:23
s. how our works endure! 295:10
s. how you would do 74:24
s. into the life of things 581:25
s. it, and be ashamed 397:12
s., no longer blinded 84:6
s. not all clear 551:21
s. o'er the foaming billows 415:6
s. ourselves as others s. us 106:33
s. the Christ stand! 90:25
s. thee at Philippi 451:32
s. the front o' battle lour 107:32
s. the goodness of the Lord 393:22
s. their foes 418:29
s. them on the street 411:13
s. the stuff again 243:6
s. the things thou dost not 454:11
s. those things which you s. 61:38
s. thou do it not 71:35
s. through a flight o' stairs 179:16
s. to thine own house, David 47:48
s. what I s. 434:14
s., where it flies! 330:5
s. ye to it 60:49
shall he not s.? 397:24
so long as..eyes can s. 486:18
sort that say they can s. it 200:1
Spanish fleet thou canst not s. 500:1
them they'll s. nae mair 32:2
they never s. us but 213:11
they shall s. God 57:30
they shall s. our God 291:13
they that won't s. 520:27
those craven ranks to s. 323:26
till I s. what I say 557:20
to s. God only 185:23
to s. her is to love her 104:25
to s. her was to love her 104:10
until we hardly s. 498:5
veil..I could not s. 206:16, 17
Venus, let me never s. 401:36
virtue could s. 340:20
wait and s. 21:5, 324:18
weep, but never s. 308:14
we would s. Jesus 63:45
what do I s. and hear? 6:17
what you may expect to s. 188:12
when do I s. thee most? 410:23
when I s. you in the light 304:7
whom I wished to s. 292:5
ye shall not s. me 63:62
you s. me here, you gods 452:42
you should s. me on Sunday 12:8
See-saw, Margery Daw 368:18
Seed: all have got the s. 529:23
beareth forth good s. 399:34
groweth s. and bloweth med 9:26
grows to s. 430:33(-431)
his s. begging their bread 394:5
not one light s. 286:3
of the Last Harvest sow'd the S. 207:6
scatter the good s. 121:27
s. in secret slept 70:6
s. its harvest 285:1
s. of Abraham? so am I 67:33
s. of knowledge 24:11
s. of ruin in himself 16:27
s. of the Church 542:3
what sunnys s. 551:16
with them the S. of Wisdom 206:12
Seeds: look into the s. of time 456:15
s. and weak beginnings 442:6
s. of godlike power 15:9
some s. fell by the wayside 59:21
winged s. 496:4
Seed-time: fair s. had my soul 579:5
s. and harvest 44:41
Seeing: adds a precious s. 455:22
delight in s. thee 109:16
if eyes were made for s. 199:26
master-light of all our s. 576:18

INDEX

Seeing (cont.)

not satisfied with s.
only one way of s. them
s. eye
s. Scotland, Madam
s., shall take heart again
those s. tears
worth s.? yes
Seek: beds for me and all who s.
happiest if ye s. no happier
I s. and adore them
I s. thee in vain
peace is what I s.
possess the things I s.
s. all day ere you find them
s., and ye shall find
s. farther store
s. His Face
s. it in My arms
s. no more
s. not yet repose
s. out—less often sought
s. peace, and ensue it
s. power and to lose liberty
s. through the world
s. to be good
s. to do thee good
s. to mend
s. with care, difficulty
s. ye first the kingdom
s. ye the Lord while he may be
found
s. your job with thankfulness
sometimes did me s.
they who s. the Lord
to strive, to s., to find
treachery! s. it out
we s. him here
we s. one to come
where s. is find
why s. ye the living?
within us the wonders we s.
world was not to s. me
Seeketh: He whom thou s.
s. thou great things for thyself?
whom thou s. to find him
Seeketh: he that s. findeth
Love s., self to please
s. not her own
Seeking: s. after that . . . clime
s. help from none
s. shall find Him
s. the bubble reputation
s. the food he eats
s. whom he may devour
still be s.
Seeks: neither s., nor shuns his foe
s. her own salvation
whoever s. abroad
Seel: wise gods s. our eyes
Seelen: *zwei S. und ein Gedanke*
zwei S. wohnen
Seem: all that we see or s.
but s. to be so
grow to what they s.
men should be what they s.
s. to see the things
seldom what they s.
things are not what they s.
things, that only s.
wiser than they s.
would they might s. none!
Seemed: all s. well pleased
s. unto him but a few days
what s. his head
Seeming: by s. otherwise
keep s. and savour
mild as she is s. so
Seemingly-virtuous eye
Seemly so to do
Seems: how sweet and fair she s.
s., madam! . . . I know not 's.'
so good as it s. beforehand
what England s.
what s. to say her rosy mouth?
Seen: anybody here s. Kelly?
because thou art not s.
because thou hast s. me
be no more s.
daur na weel be s.
ere I had ever s. that day

Seen (cont.)

ever s. Brentford
evidence of things not s.
fine things to be s.
gay Robin is s. no more
God whom he hath not s.
his brother whom he hath s.
I . . . fled the S.
much have I s. and known
much more had s.
needs but to be s.
needs only to be s.
never s. before
no man hath s. God
not s. and yet have believed
people whom he has never s.
persons whom one has never s.
see, and eek for to be s.
see and to be s.
s. but an eel
s. in either of our brows
s. no more
s. of me also
s. sae mony changefu' years
s. what she could not declare
so far cannot be s. or heard
thank God . . . of that I have s.
that you and I have s.
things 'a didn't wish s.
things which I have s.
Thomas on earth was never s.
to have s. what I have s.
we have s. thee, O love
whom having not s., ye love
would you had never s. him
Seer: as the S. saw and said
sight of Judah's s.
some bold s. in a trance
Sees: doubts from what he s.
draw the Thing as he s. It
eye s. in it what the eye brings
neither hears nor s.
s., across the table
s. . . better in a cloudy day
s. it and does it
s. no more
s. what he foresaw
think the king s. thee still
what he s. in her
Seest: say what thou s. yond
what thou s., write
Seeth: now mine eye s. thee
the Lord s. not as man s.
Seethe: not s. a kid
Seething: with ceaseless turmoils s.
Segashuate: your symptoms s.?
Seges: iam s. est ubi Troia fuit
Seigneur: parce que vous êtes un
grand s.
Seigneurs: les grands s. ont des
plaisirs
Seine: fool-fury of the S.
parallels of latitude for a s.
Seize: cousin, s. the crown
ruin s. thee
s. and clutch and penetrate
you s. the flow'r
Seized thy parting soul
Seizes: imagination s. as beauty
Seizure: soft s.
Seldom: s. what they seem
when they s. come
Seldomer: read somewhat s.
Select: most s. and generous
not a s. party
s. out of the crowd a mistress
Selection: Natural S.
Self: arch-flatterer . . . man's s.
Caesar's s. is God's s.
censure of a man's s.
concentrated all in s.
dearer than s.
death's s. is sorry
each one a murdered s.
greater to one than one's s.
hounds lost, s. lost
infusing him with s.
it has no s.
on her sweet s. . . price
seeketh only S. to please
Sidney's s.

Self (cont.)

smote the chord of S.
swear by thy gracious s.
to my sole s.
to thine own s. be true
Self-begotten bird
Self-constituted saints
Self-control: cautious s.
self-knowledge, s.
Self-esteem: nothing profits more
than s.
Self-evident: s. beings
these truths to be s.
Self-honoured, self-secure
Selfish: hard, the s. and the proud
in marriage . . . slack and s.
s. being all my life
Self-knowledge: more skilful in s.
self-reverence, s.
Selfless man
Self-love: golden-calf of S.
mirror of s.
s. and social
sick of s.
sin of s.
Self-lovers: extreme s.
Self-protection: sole end . . . s.
Self-revelation: fluidity of s.
Self-reverence, self-knowledge
Self-sacrifice: spirit of s.
Self-same artillery
Self-schooled, self-scann'd
Self-secure: self-honour'd, s.
Self-seeking: free from s.
Self-slaughter: his canon 'gainst s.
Self-sufficing: reasoning, s. thing
s. power of Solitude
Self-torturing sophist
Sell: buy with you, s. with you
have you buy and s. so
not s. for gold
s. that thou hast
s. them in the street
s. your heart's desire
Seller of purple
Selling: lives by s. something
Selves: let our s. benight
their dead s.
Selwyn: if Mr. S. calls again
Semblance: delights to trace its s.
outward s. of a man
thy native s. on
whose exterior s. doth belie
Semblances: outface it with their
s.
Semblative a woman's part
Semele: appeared to hapless S.
Semen est sanguis Christianorum
Semihante labello
Seminary: from a ladies' s.
Seminibus: caelestis origo s.
Semita: fallentis s. vitae
Semper: quod s., quod ubique
S. eadem
Sempronius: we'll do more, S.
Senate: give his little s. laws
gives his little s. laws
s. at his heels
shake alike the s.
Senates: applause of list'ning s.
cashiering most Kings and S.
flings the gauntlet down to s.
while listening s. hang
Senators of mighty woods
Send: dares s. a challenge
s. forth the best ye breed
s. me
s. me back my heart
whom shall I s.?
Seneca: S. cannot be too heavy
S. thinks he takes delight
Senectus: Morbi tristique S.
Senectutem: post molestant s.
s. oblectant
Senior-junior: this s.
Seniors: advice from my s.
Senlac Sanguelac
Se'nights nine times nine
Sens: le bon s. et le bon goût
le bon s. . . la mieux partagée

INDEX

Sensation: awaiting the s.	219:31	Sensibility: dear s.!	512:29	Sepulchred below	113:24
devote myself to another s.	290:26	experience . . an immense s.	268:12	Sepulchres: whited s.	60:19
Permanent Possibility of S.	515:4	that s. of principle	102:13	<i>Sepulcri mitte supervacuous honores</i>	259:13
s. is s.	276:1	wanting s.	164:3	<i>Sepulcris: si quicquam mutis. . s.</i>	133:19
uncomfortable s.	173:25	Sensitive: Frog is justly s.	40:26	<i>Sepultas: in electro, monumento plus</i>	
Sensational: too s.	569:26	s. being, a <i>creative</i> soul	575:15	<i>quam regio, s.</i>	27:47
Sensations: O for a life of s.	289:19	S. Plant	579:33	<i>Sequitur: quid autem s.</i>	38:31
s. sweet	581:23	Senseless: else s. and shapeless	497:25	Sequel: what s.?	535:21
Sense: accounting for the moral s.	126:8	most s. and fit man	497:14	<i>Sequentes: laudet diversa s.</i>	261:6
all my s. confined	386:29	s. tranced thing	468:35	Sequestered: obscure s. state	96:16
as keen a s. of duty	221:28	worse than s. things	284:17	s. vale of life	230:7
batteries of alluring s.	332:7	Sensual: earthly, s., devilish	448:8	wild s. seat	154:1
bind the wand'ring s.	155:1	not to the s. ear	69:39	<i>Sequitur: no more a s.</i>	204:28
bottom of good s.	274:30	only s. pleasure without vice	287:8	<i>Sequor: deteriora s.</i>	371:30
by feeble s.	161:18	s. whirlpools	277:7	<i>Sera nimis via est crastina</i>	331:22
can't be Nature. . not s.	142:33	throughout the s. world	337:17	Seraglio: rounded S. Point	337:7
creeps after s.	193:43	Sensualism: strings of s.	357:22	<i>Seram: pone s., prohibe</i>	283:11
deeper s. of her loss	214:1	Sensualist: lover and s.	337:8	Seraph: rapt S. that adores	383:20
devoid of s. and motion	345:19	Sensuous: simple, s. and passion-	241:29	Seraph-band: this s.	150:6
echo in the s.	282:3	ate	352:28	Seraphim: bright S.	351:10
echo to the s.	382:32	<i>Sensus: omnis eripit s. mihi</i>	133:2	sister of the S.	165:31
fountain of good s.	194:15	<i>vita brevis, s. hebes</i>	414:21	sworded S.	343:16
gather beauty from their s.	80:23	Sent: haughty Rome s. forth	281:15	Seraphims: above it stood the s.	52:8
good s. without vanity	223:9	man s. from God	62:16	obsequious S.	166:4
if all want s.	244:7	s. from Heaven above	121:27	Seraph-man on every corse	150:6
in its Pickwickian s.	178:23	to hell; and say I s. thee	446:8	Seraphs: winged s. of heaven	380:8
inlet of each s.	341:2	Sentence: every s. raise	385:29	Seraph-wings of ecstasy	231:13
learn'd without s.	143:22	half a s. at a time	159:17	Serbonian bog	345:131
man of s. only trifles with them	139:23	mouths a s.	143:19	Sere: dry, bald, and s.	282:1
masterly good s.	200:37	my s. is for open war	345:16	instead of plain and s.	80:23
men of s. approve	382:33	normal British s.	144:16	ivy never s.	342:10
men of s. never tell	423:1	originator of a good s.	201:6	s., the yellow leaf	460:36
Metaphysic calls for aid on S.	381:27	s. first—verdict afterwards	120:35	tickle o' the s.	433:18
motions of the s.	461:20	soon the s. sign	385:15	Serene: breaks the s. of heaven	508:2
never deviates into s.	193:2	speak after s.?	269:30	breathe its pure s.	288:19
no night seal thy s.	171:9	Sentences without commencements	337:2	drop s.	346:19
no s. have they of ills	230:26	<i>Sententiae: tot s.</i>	542:1	old age, s. and bright	583:2
no s. in gittin' riled	238:28	Sentest it back to me	280:21(-281)	purest ray s.	230:5
no substitute for s.	107:34	<i>Sentiat: ita feri ut se mori s.</i>	517:20	s. for contemplation	215:31
nothing goes for s.	110:36	Sentiment: frantic s.	29:6	s. yet strong	401:22
not when the s. is dim	39:6	nurse of manly s.	102:12	that unhop'd s.	83:19
numbed s. to steel it	289:8	religion, as a mere s.	363:18	<i>Serentias maris. . prosequetur</i>	39:1
numbness pains my s.	287:22	s. . . not acquainted with	208:27	Serfs: vassals and s.	98:121
of s. forlorn	150:17	truth of the. . s.	420:28	Sergeant: might have been a s.	226:25
palter with us in a double s.	461:12	Sentimental: are you in s. mood?	219:16	S.'s weddin'	301:11
poetry. . must be good s.	153:9	pet-lamb in a s. farce	287:16	S. Whatsisname	300:17
polish'd manners and fine s.	164:3	s. passion	220:28	this fell s., death	438:1
read. . after your own s.	469:44	s. people	337:8	Sergeants: two-an'-thirty S.	301:16
retains an obscure s.	579:18	S. Traveller	512:18	Sericana, where Chineses drive	346:23
satire or s.	385:30	Sentimentally I am disposed to har-	306:4	Series of new time began	190:31
Scotchman. . man of s.	315:15	mony		Serious: damned s. business	564:2
s. aches at thee	472:35	Sentiments: conflict of opinions	277:5	his s. swelling into bombast	194:6
s. and outward things	576:18	and s.	28:21	in a s. humour	2:6
s. and wit with poesy	117:15	imaginative s.	500:38	joke's a very s. thing	143:7
s. faints picturing	406:8	plague of his s.!	272:30	never means anything s. till	300:7
s. may reach	185:2	quiet interchange of s.	542:36	nothing s. in mortality	458:24
s. of being well-dressed	201:7	them's my s.	458:1	one of the most s. things	130:24
s. of injured merit	344:13	Sentinel: his s., the wolf	227:19	sage and s. poet Spenser	352:10
s. of the luxurious	289:33	scarcely worth the s.	322:20	s. and the smirk	177:7
s. sublime	582:1	s. on Whitehall gate	123:3	s. subject	20:5
shall my s. pierce love	410:31	s. stars set their watch	444:6	sober, silent, s.	253:32
some nonsense about s.	514:4	Sentinels: fix'd s.	331:3	there is no s. conversation	277:17
song charms the s.	345:29	walk the angels. . as s.	526:14	trusts them with s. matters	139:23
spirit of s. hard	480:39	<i>Sentire quae velis</i>	193:30	war is much too s.	526:20
take care of the s.	129:17	Sentries: like s.	355:16	Seriously: Desdemona s. incline	470:2
their s. is shut	460:23	Sentry: s., shut your eye	301:14	Sermon: her funeral s.	41:15
their s. . . with their senses	336:33	stands a winged s.	552:1	honest and painful s.	377:16
thrive without one grain of s.	193:21	<i>Senum: rumoresque s. severiorum</i>	132:15	liked the 'S. on the Mount'	183:4
through s. and nonsense	190:32	Separate: s. us from the love of God	65:58	perhaps turn out a s.	105:17
too much s. to pray	384:31	two s. sides to my head	303:10	preach a better S.	201:22
untutor'd s.	164:33	Separately: hang s.	211:18	s.'s dull defile	336:40
want of s.	180:9	Separateth very friends	50:18	who a s. flies	243:25
who all s. doth eat	436:5	Separation: eternal s.	513:23	<i>Sermonem deficiente die</i>	372:7
whose soul is s.	186:25	prepare for a s.	404:24	Sermons: s. and soda-water	115:33
within the s. they quicken	499:1	September: April, June and S.	228:4	s. from mystical Germans	220:4
work upon the vulgar with fine	386:38	cool S. morn	568:11	s. in stones	426:30
s.	249:5	thirty days hath S.	369:5	write better s. now than I did	565:17
Senses: if Parson lost his s.	201:31	Sepulchral: like s. statues lay	184:31	<i>Sero te amavi</i>	21:22
ill customs influence my very s.	461:3	old s. urns	159:21	Serpent: as a s.'s egg	449:4
my s. would have cool'd	281:1	Sepulchre: came first to the s.	64:5	be the s. under't	457:5
our s. taken be	277:39	cometh Mary. . unto the s.	64:4	biteth like a s.	50:32
power of our s.	343:17	dome of a vast s.	496:7	gold and flowing s.	310:21
power to touch our s. so	96:21	knoweth of his s.	46:35	infernal s.	344:6
soul and the s.	441:41	s. in stubborn Jewry	474:22	like Aaron's s.	383:25
steep my s. in forgetfulness	159:15	s. there by the sea	380:10	my s. of old Nile	423:43
Sensible: moral, s. and well-bred	455:22	s. wherein we saw thee	431:32	s. beguiled me	44:24
more soft and s.	182:5	soldier's s.	122:20	s. subtlest beast	349:7
s. men never tell	383:19	their throat is an open s.	392:5	s. was more subtil	44:19
s., temperate, sober	457:20			sharper than a s.'s tooth	178:19, 452:30
s. to feeling as to sight	462:9			strange s.	424:17
this s. warm motion				that old s.	71:39

INDEX

Serpent (<i>cont.</i>)		Service (<i>cont.</i>)		Setting (<i>cont.</i>)	
trail of the S.	357:8	before the s. begins	200:43	nearer he 's to s.	247:10
way of a s.	50:56	choke their s. up	426:38	s. of imagery	289:27
winds into a subject like a s.	227:31	Christian s.	474:22	s. of that. <i>Occidental Star</i>	43:24
Serpent-haunted sea	208:8	creep in s.	484:39	Stars are s.	206:20
Serpentine: dignity the S.	183:14	curse of the s.	469:24	with the s. sun dropt	345:12
Serpents: obscene small s.	523:11	desert in s.	481:21	Settle: less will you s. to one	298:3
wise as s.	58:49	done the state some s.	474:2	liv'd in S.'s numbers	381:12
<i>Serpit: dono divum gratissima s.</i>	554:5	hewn with constant s.	507:2	s. . . into a . . . smiling age	514:38
Servant: for master and s., oft		I lack inquiry to do me s.	469:36	s. somewhere near the sea	303:14
changing is loss	550:5	in thee't had been good s.	424:18	Settled: in authority s. and calm	26:27
good and faithful s.	60:29	made of faith and s.	428:28	people wish to be s.	200:8
good s. does not all commands	430:2	our bounden duty and s.	390:44	s. business	27:41
him who was thy s.	246:26	profane the s. of the dead	437:10	s. <i>Hoti's</i> business	91:42
how hard a life her s. lives	586:13	see you in the vestry after s.	504:27	s. now-a-days	111:23
is thy s. a dog?	48:25	s. greater than the god	481:12	s. on the lee	406:24
ken when ye hae a gude s.	420:16	s. high	341:24	Settlement: Act of S.	102:7
ken when you have a good s.	410:25	s. of a mind and heart	575:15	Settles back the blade	141:9
lettest thou thy s. depart	61:20	s. of my love	426:38	Set-to: can honour s. a leg?	440:30
s. above his lord	58:51	s. of the antique world	426:38	<i>Seul: doit se tenir tout s.</i>	12:15
s. of God, well done	348:20	s. sweat for duty	573:18	<i>on mourra s.</i>	374:3
s. of the high God	359:13	small s. is true s.	306:28	Seven: heat the furnace one s.	55:39
s.'s . . . a negligent elf	34:7	solemn s. of music	136:20	times	293:10
S. to Queen Elizabeth	232:16	song the s. divyne	163:5	his gas-lamps s.	145:31
s. with this clause	244:16	strong for s. still	446:24	lie till s.	94:40
small s.	177:34	wear and old with s.	388:25	morning's at s.	565:17
sword was s. unto right	509:35	whose s. is perfect freedom	437:28	poor Miss 7	171:24
sworn s. unto love	168:11	yeoman's s.	343:25	proposed s. times	175:37
that s. stands you picked	516:1	Serviceable: in order s.	136:27	s. days and nights?	472:18
this thy s.	391:20	lowly and s.	365:3	s. fat kine	45:17
took . . . the form of a s.	71:35	Services: goods and s.	487:7	s. hours to law	279:21
thy fellow-s.	390:17	nor s. to do	389:54	s. maids with s. mops	130:12
thy neighbour's wife, nor his s.	47:6	s. of Angels and men	310:25	s. men that can render a reason	50:42
thy s. hearth	198:15	two s. . . had fair play	117:24	s. of my goldenest years	306:15
Thy s. sleeping	228:9	Servile: labours of a s. state	578:5	s. other spirits more wicked	50:19
your s.'s cut in half	62:14	not a s. band	453:6	7 times 7. . . cant endure	208:22
Servants: as one of thy hired s.	232:12	s. to all the skye influences	402:3	seventy times s.	59:53
both good s.	36:1	Serving: cumbered about much s.	61:44	s. up and six to play	228:10
equality in the s.'s hall	62:14	s. either calamity or tyranny	56:28	s. wealthy towns	9:15
hired s. of my father's	351:7	s. the Lord	66:2	s. whole days, not one in s.	244:26
his s. he with new acquist	313:19	Serving-man: iron-bound s.	184:14	s. wives	366:8
passions. . . good s.	352:12	s. . . proud in heart	453:19	s. women. . . one man	52:36
reveal himself to His s.	14:30	Servitors: airy s.	352:3	s. years for Rachel	45:6
S. of Light	26:22	Servitude: base laws of s.	191:41	s. years' heat	481:32
s. of the sovereign or state	547:7	freedom and not s.	101:7	s. years' pith	469:45
thine anxious s.	26:22	impatient of s.	101:4	till s. years were gane	32:12
thrice s.	125:4	s. is at once the consequence	167:26	to soothing slumber s.	279:21
to s. kind	518:20	s. that hugs her chain	231:2	we are s.	582:13
unless. . . good many s.	62:28	Sesame: open S.!	14:3	Seven Dials: lowly air of S.	219:2
unprofitable s.	183:21	<i>Sesquipedalia verba</i>	255:22	Seven-fold: thy s. gifts impart	400:31
ye s. of the Lord	261:19	<i>Sesquipedalian</i> blackguard	146:21	Seven hundred years and fifty-	
<i>Servavit: sic me s. Apollo</i>	304:3	Sessions of sweet silent thought	486:25	three	184:2
Serve: ere 'e's fit for to s.	348:12	Sestos: by S. town	264:5	Seven-angled: Jamshyd's S. Cup	205:9
freely we s.	292:7	S. and Abydos of her breasts	184:21	Seventeen: Maud is not s.	536:3
His s. with fear	469:7	Set: all, except their sun, is s.	115:43	Sweet S.	528:8
hope they s. God	56:29	best plain s.	25:27	Seventh: rested the s. day	390:11
if thou come to s. the Lord	301:26	by God's grace, play a s.	443:11	s. day is the sabbath	390:19
know we s. the Lord	40:30	ere the s. of sun	456:3	Seven thousand: Yesterday's S.	
nor s. him in a dish	392:31	have it thus s. down	433:5	Years	206:5
not s. God if the devil bid	469:30	in good s. terms	427:12	Seventies: gets well into the s.	515:2
now will s. more strictly	573:29	meet it is I s. it down	432:21	Seventy: from s. springs a score	262:10
s. God and mammon	58:10	never be s.	559:5	s. Simmery Axe	222:17
s. God and the king	363:8	not rise nor s.	410:1	s. times seven	59:53
s. Him on the Sea	298:16	Percy! and s. on	440:33	s. years ago	303:16
s. in heav'n	344:23	place I s. out for	512:27	s. years young	251:12
s. it right	177:12	s. before you life and death	46:30	Seventy-five: eighteenth of April	
s. my turn upon him	469:25	s. down aught in malice	474:2	in S.	317:3
s. our private ends	143:6	s. himself doggedly to it	270:11	Seventy-seven: at s. . . in earnest	277:38
s. thee with a quiet mind	380:48	s. not your heart upon them	395:24	Sever: choughs. . . s. themselves	467:7
s. the future hour	573:27	s. . . our little light	123:19	how soon we must s.	166:24
s. therewith my Maker	351:21	s. out for Lyonesse	236:34	then we s.	104:9
s. your captives' need	303:24	s. thee right	101:10	<i>Severae: procul este, s.</i>	371:21
suit and s. his need	244:10	s. thou in my breast	231:38	Severall: for s. virtues. . . lik'd s.	
they also s.	351:21	s. up any of their own	102:37	women	479:44
they s. him best	351:21	s. up her houses	394:30	Severe: be not s.	214:21
time to s. and to sin	522:7	s. up thyself, O God	395:18	eyes s.	427:21
'tis enough, 'twill s.	478:14	s. you down this	474:2	from lively to s.	384:15
Served: despised as well as s. it	112:8	s. your faces like a flint	99:13	from pleasant to s.	193:19
had I but s. God as diligently	572:18	she s. out one day	98:19	if s. in aught	225:1
had I but s. my God	447:11	splendid orb. . . entirely s.	100:9	man s. he was	225:1
Jacob s. seven years	45:6	sun does not s.	415:22	not s.	14:23
s. no private end	385:6	sun, that s.	282:6	to nothing but herself s.	125:4
youth will be s.	78:29	ye Stygian s.	308:22	Truth s.	229:26
Serves: s. and fears the. . . multi-		Setebos: S., S., and S.!	90:13	Severed: our state cannot be s.	349:19
nude	335:3	Sets: flower that never s.	497:21	Severely: bangs me most s.	125:18
To What S. Mortal Beauty?	255:10	on which the sun never s.	305:10	do the thing yet more s.	194:17
Serveth: as he that s.	62:44	Setter up and puller down	446:4	talked to him s.	268:21
s. not another's will	583:9	Setteth not by himself	392:24	Severing of our loves	576:21
Service: all nations. . . do him s.	396:25	Setting: against a s. sun	480:23		
all s. ranks the same with God	94:46	elsewhere its s.	576:9		

INDEX

Severity: play with the s. of fate
 s. breedeth fear
 s. of perfect light
 with its usual s.
 with simplicity or with s.
 Severn: Avon into S.
 from the S. to the Tyne
 out to S. strode
 S. fills
 where S. seeks the sunset
 Severs: s. those it should unite
 sword that s. all
 Seville: dogs of S.
 Sew: teach the orphan-girl to s.
 Sewell and Cross young man
 Sewers: reign o'er s. and sinks
 s. annoy the air
 Sewing: s. as long as her eyes
 s. at once. a shroud
 Sex: all. I claim for my own s.
 either s. assume
 fair s. is your department
 female of s. it seems
 formed for the ruin of our s.
 here's the S.
 how unseemly is it for my s.
 no stronger than my s.
 s. by themselves
 s. to the last
 s. whose presence civilizes
 soft, unhappy s.
 tyrants of thy s.
 weaker s., to piety more prone
 your s.'s earliest. care
 Sexes: cleanliness of the s.
 in the name of both s.
 old women (of both s.)
 Sexton: bald s., Time
 no s... toll the bell
 our honest s. tells
 told the s.
 Sextus: Herminius glared on S.
 save them from false S.
 to S. nought spake he
 Shabby tigers
 Shackles: s. accidents
 s. of an old love
 their s. fall
 Shade: after the night's s.
 along the moon-light s.
 betwixt the shine and s.
 blessed be her s.
 chequered s.
 contiguity of s.
 crowd into a s.
 elder brother ev'n to s.
 ever mark'd with s.
 farewell to the s.
 gentlemen of the s.
 green s.
 grow to fruit or s.
 his steadfast s. sleeps
 I bear light s.
 image of a s.
 in s. of Tempe sit
 into the s. and loneliness
 inviolable s.
 let it sleep in the s.
 lone Glenartney's hazel s.
 narrow verged s.
 no s., no shine
 s. it casts
 s. of an old apple tree
 s. of a Rural Dean
 s. of His hand
 s. of melancholy boughs
 s. of that which once was great
 she a s.
 sitting in a pleasant s.
 sitting in the s.
 sit under the s. of it
 sleeping in the s.
 song, or fleeting s.
 sweeter s. to shepherds
 with Amaryllis in the s.
 with vois memorial in the s.
 Shaded: my grottoes are s.
 sorrow thy young days s.
 Shades: chase the trembling s.
 dens and s. of death
 describe the different s.

209:23
 26:26
 530:18
 152:31
 20:5
 212:8
 204:22
 141:21
 532:15
 41:21
 493:21
 336:18
 539:20
 533:39
 221:8
 150:28
 349:11
 262:8
 253:24
 22:27
 344:20
 188:8
 350:31
 506:5
 106:23
 331:2
 449:18
 39:20
 102:6
 159:18
 40:14
 155:27
 4:0
 322:3
 567:8
 101:27
 513:18
 447:30
 237:7
 164:29
 252:32
 324:4
 323:18
 323:26
 249:5
 425:33
 530:37
 162:42
 467:19
 381:30
 527:12
 297:20
 342:3
 162:40
 385:7
 407:19
 308:31
 161:23
 438:16
 332:19
 243:20
 537:35
 492:25
 499:7
 502:2
 84:7
 18:15
 356:29
 416:11
 332:13
 253:12
 94:17
 571:2
 84:11
 544:31
 427:19
 582:8
 308:22
 35:17
 296:32
 175:10
 336:7
 240:1
 446:2
 342:20
 136:19
 499:14
 356:22
 166:5
 346:2
 278:13

Shades (cont.)

doleful s.
 Etrurian s.
 evening s. prevail
 fairest s. did hide her
 field is full of s.
 fled the s. of night
 happy s.—to me unblest
 home to s. of under ground
 lived with S. so long
 mingle s. of joy and woe
 revellers, and s. of night
 s. like these
 s. of Arabia
 s. of darkness
 s. of night were falling fast
 s. of the prison-house
 studious walks and s.
 till the s. lengthen
 Shadiest: in s. covert hid
 Shadow: below the s. of a dream
 between. falls the S.
 but a s.'s bliss
 but a s.'s s.
 but the s. of death
 but the s. of Heaven
 Death's s. at the door
 dream itself. but a s.
 flits as. and a sigh
 follow a s.
 God within the s.
 hence, horrible s.
 in the s. of death
 in the s. of the earth
 in the s. of the hill
 life's but a walking s.
 Life, the s. of death
 like a vast s. mov'd
 night, the s. of light
 possible s. of doubt
 saw the lion's s.
 S. cloak'd from head to foot
 s. of a dream
 s. of a great rock
 s. of annoyance
 s. of death
 s. of felicity
 s. of God
 s. of her even brows
 s. of his foe
 s. of our night
 S. of Shadows
 s. of some unseen Power
 s. of surmise
 s. of the dome of pleasure
 s. of thee
 s. of the Valois
 s. of Thy Throne
 s. of Thy wing
 s. seem'd
 s. that it casts
 s. to s., well persuaded
 ship's huge s.
 swan and s.
 swift as a s.
 Time the S.
 trees in whose dim s.
 under the s. of thy wings
 unhappy s.
 walketh in a vain s.
 your s. at morning
 Shadowing: not to employ any
 depth of s.
 Shadowless like Silence
 Shadows: beckoning s. dire
 best in this kind are but s.
 cast their s. before
 come like s.
 Earth's s. fly
 earth's vain s. flee
 fills the s. and windy places
 half sick of s.
 individuals pass like s.
 little s. come about her eyes
 millions of strange s.
 no s. great appear
 our fatal s.
 quiet s. falling
 scattering of all s.
 s. flee away

344:9
 344:25
 2:26
 359:27
 545:2
 347:36
 162:14
 123:27
 236:25
 419:28
 466:15
 224:15
 171:2
 171:7
 316:17
 576:9
 350:11
 364:4
 346:20
 209:3
 197:11
 464:3
 433:13
 85:16
 348:13
 77:27
 433:13
 301:27
 280:20
 320:11
 450:21
 61:15, 398:15
 85:23
 118:8
 461:4
 522:5
 552:13
 522:5
 218:18
 465:17
 532:17
 299:3, 433:13
 53:43
 498:9
 48:54, 53:14
 558:6
 85:16
 509:31
 148:24
 492:7
 584:9
 494:3
 199:13
 151:33(-152)
 410:24
 141:4
 562:9
 565:7
 346:4
 573:18
 295:10
 149:25
 582:19
 466:20
 582:22
 324:3
 392:28, 395:17
 123:20
 394:9
 197:28
 194:17
 253:13
 340:10
 467:30
 122:22
 460:10
 492:15
 322:2
 521:30
 534:3
 101:18
 585:3
 487:2
 247:5
 37:23
 370:15
 35:6
 52:3

Shadows (cont.)

s. kiss
 s., not substantial things
 s. numberless
 s. of eternity
 s. of hates
 s. of the clouds
 s. of the evening
 s. of the living
 s. of us men
 s., that showed at noon
 s. to-night
 splendour among s.
 titles are s.
 what s. we are and. pursue
 Shadowy: keeps the s. kine
 s. exultation
 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-
 nego
 Shadwell: S. never deviates
 S.'s genuine night
 Shady: s. leaves of destiny
 s. side of Pall Mall
 s. with birch
 Shaft: Cupid's fiery s.
 lie like a s. of light
 many a s., at random sent
 s. of slander shot
 wing'd the s.
 with a S. of Light
 Shaggy white great-coat
 Shake: Brutus, will I s. with you
 by that s. of the head
 earth was feverous and did s.
 Hand. of the Potter s.
 his bridle-reins a s.
 never s. thy gory locks
 power to s. me
 seems to s. the spheres
 s. against the cold
 s. alike the senate
 s. hands for ever
 s. hands with a king
 s. off dull sloth
 s. off the bur o' the world
 s. off the dust of your feet
 s. off this downy sleep
 s. of his poor little head
 s. our disposition
 s. their heads, saying
 s. their wicked sides
 s. the massive paws
 s. the yoke of inauspicious stars
 s. thou to look on't
 s. us nightly
 slender acacia would not s.
 very earth did s.
 Shaked: earth s. like a coward
 when degree is s.
 Shaken: every moment, lightly s.
 is never s.
 pressed down and s. together
 reed s. with the wind?
 s. of a mighty wind
 s. with earth's old and weary cry
 so s. as we are
 well s.
 Shakes: s. his dewy wings
 s. his head, and exit
 s. so my single state of man
 s. the wings
 s. this fragile frame at eve
 slightly s. his parting guest
 Shake-scene: only S. in a country
 Shakespeare: better done in S.
 fed with S.'s flame
 fancy S. this Presider
 for gentle S. cut
 grace before S.
 I despise S.
 immortal S. rose
 I was S.'s countryman
 less S. he
 lo, S., since thy time
 make room for S.
 mighty S.
 my being like S.
 myriad-minded S.
 my S., rise
 one wild S.
 pictures, taste, S.

464:3
 501:5
 287:23
 552:4
 15:3
 573:1
 34:35
 85:16
 280:20
 312:26
 476:38
 498:20
 170:17
 100:17
 183:1
 579:17
 55:41
 193:2
 193:2
 166:17
 358:10
 82:9
 466:39
 529:30
 417:30
 375:23
 117:25
 205:5
 175:12
 450:6
 500:3
 458:21
 207:15
 166:18
 459:15
 573:1
 191:1
 487:16
 386:21
 189:20
 234:14
 292:1
 543:16
 58:48
 458:23
 220:18
 431:32(-432)
 393:3
 584:26
 40:20
 478:44
 425:5
 459:4
 536:13
 189:7
 439:40
 481:3
 534:16
 488:7
 61:31
 59:6
 71:1
 586:8
 438:11
 154:19
 169:13
 500:3
 456:24
 194:22
 236:12
 481:20
 232:6
 194:7
 141:30
 289:13
 281:9
 306:8
 489:22
 278:34
 561:15
 92:19
 80:29
 36:21
 80:24
 420:30
 152:27
 281:11
 357:19
 227:23

INDEX

Shakespeare (cont.)		Shameful: s. conquest of itself	474:24	Sharper: s. than any two-edged	60:8
quibble is to S.	278:23	'tis a s. sight	561:27	sword	452:30
read and perhaps understand S.	289:29	Shameless: most s. thing in the		s. than a serpent's tooth	178:19, 456:30
reading S. by flashes	153:5	world	102:23	s. than I received it	546:38
S... for gain not glory	386:12	Shames: all kinds of sores and s.	472:34	sharpest you still have survived	109:25
S. is not our poet	308:16	hold a candle to my s.	403:38	Sharp-looking wretch	429:1
S. led a life of allegory	290:18	s. silliness out of me	507:14	Sharpness of death	388:17
S. made use of it first	500:2	Shamest thou to show thy. . brow	449:6	Sharps: different s. and flats	94:33
S. never had six lines	271:31	Shamming: s. when 'e's dead	296:24	Shatter: s. your leaves	342:13
S... not a whit more intelligible	153:14	what'er their gentle s.	357:20	would we not s. it to bits	207:26
S. of divines	199:24	Shamrock is by law forbid	9:6	you may s. the vase	356:18
S., on whose forehead climb	89:2	Shandon: those S. bells	402:20	Shattered: many were s.	539:21(-540)
S... quite forgotten	141:29	Shank: his shrunk S.	427:21	s. in shard on shard	544:28
S.'s genius... cultivated	139:21	his spindle s.	106:5	when the lamp is s.	494:20
S.'s strain	199:2	Shannon: green banks of S.	122:16	Shattering all evil customs	53:30
S. unlocked his heart	92:19, 580:16	Sha'n't! Won't!	300:16	Shave: half the s.	252:8
S... wanted taste	558:16	Shape: any s. but that	459:20	Shaved with a shell	309:28
S. was of us	93:4	Attic s. I fair attitude!	287:13	Shaving: when I am s.	264:6
stood with S. at the top	297:19	dancing s., an image gay	580:19	Shaw: Oh, Captain S.!	219:8
stuff... great part of S.	216:14	execrable s.	346:5	Shawns: trumpets also, and s.	397:32
sweetest S., Fancy's child	342:7	gave them s. and speech	524:22	Shay: once-hoss s.	48:16
this is the Jew that S. drew	386:34	grim s. towered up	579:10	She: any beauty but s.	517:19
tongue that S. spake	577:3	harmony of s.	401:32	any s. belied	488:14
to S. gave as much	192:12	if s... call'd that s. had none	340:4	cruell'st s. alive	482:20
to the memory of S.	226:28	imagination to give them s.	434:9	every he has got him a s.	5:25
what needs my S.	351:8	in s. and gesture... eminent	345:5	freshe folkes, he or s.	138:42
Shaking: bright dew is s.	106:24	I s, me—ever removed!	92:43	innocence and s.	543:22
fall without s.	354:24	let it keep one s.	461:22	not impossible s.	166:17
s. her invincible locks	352:15	mystic s. did move	88:16	s., and comparisons	184:15
white sail s.'s	334:10	not force to s. it	531:27	s., even s.	430:33(-431)
Shalimar: beside the S.	254:14	s. from that thy work of art	316:24	s. for God in him	347:11
Shall: his absolute s.'	420:12	s. of a woman	290:5	s., s. is dead	18:53
nor ever ever s.	369:13	S. of Things to Come	565:1	that s. below'd knows nought	480:44
that which s. be	50:61	she was a gordian s.	286:37	this only happy S.	375:26
you s. and you shan't	187:7	such a questionable s.	431:32	'tis s.	166:21
Shallow: idle s. things	484:9	that strange s.	149:11	unexpressive s.	427:23
s. brooks murmur most	501:17	two of far nobler s.	347:10	yet s. will be false, ere I come	186:18
s. in himself	350:13	virtue in her s. how lovely	347:31	you are s., my dearest dear	159:34
Shallows: his depths and his s.	107:36	wrought me into S.	207:17	Sheaf: brushwood s.	92:14
in s. and in miseries	451:29	you might be any s. almost	131:4	lay thy s. adown and come	253:21
Shalot: Lady of S.	534:2, 3, 7, 10	Shaped: bore, s., made aware	84:21	Shear: known the barber's s.	543:13
Shame: ain't it all a bloomin' s.	9:20	s., sir, like itself	424:17	Shearers: at the s.' feast	342:27
awkward	386:20	Shapeless: else senseless and s.	497:14	Shears: abhorred s.	342:20
be mine the s.!	192:23	s. sculpture	230:7	her needle an' her s.	104:34
by certain s. attended	300:23	so in a s. flame	184:4	Sheath: outwears its s.	119:5
each deed of s.	316:30	Shapen in wickedness	395:8	put up thy sword into the s.	63:66
erring sister's s.	117:40	Shapes: calling s.	340:10	sword back in the s.	141:8
foaming out their own s.	70:20	fiery and delectable s.	442:21	Sheathe: never s. the sword	21:6
heart-sick of his country's s.	163:2	full of fiery s.	439:40	Sheathed their swords	443:25
her dead and her s.	539:21(-540)	horrid s. and shrieks	341:26	Sheaves: bound the rose in s.	93:42
hide her s.	286:18	its s. the... thoughts outnumber	495:18	bring his s. with him	399:34
in a waste of s.	488:11	s. of foul disease	533:20	girded up in s.	486:15
I see the s. they cannot see	375:23	s. of sky or plain	498:8	your s. stood round about	45:13
let s. come when it will	452:40	s. our ends	437:27	Sheba: another S. queen	372:3
let s. say what it will	437:2	s. that haunt thought	497:2	queen of S. had seen all	47:42
London's lasting s.	229:24	so full of s. is fancy	481:30	She-bear: great s.	269:18
man's best dreams to s.	88:21	sublime and baneous s.	496:19	s. thus accosted	296:13
may coward s. disdain	106:35	turns them to s.	407:24	Shed: all his beauty s.	342:31(-343)
neither sin nor s.	512:17	Shard: iron s.	301:1	a' the blude that's s.	32:11
noble s.	204:3	shatter'd in s. on s.	544:28	bitter tears to s.	157:15
not born to s.	478:21	Share: Adam shall s. with me	349:16	I'll not s. her blood	473:11
not serving s. or lust	183:10	greater s. of honour	444:26	its bloom is s.	108:7
put him to an open s.	69:9	its ruin didst not s.	183:22	lowly cattle s.	3:20
quit, quit, for s.	517:11	no one so true did s. it	483:6	monarch of a s.	226:11
race of s.	350:30	not for having s. in Govern-		prepare to s. them now	450:27
say nay, for s.	583:18	ment	135:28	s. innocent blood	54:38
secret House of S.	569:8	s. her wretched crust	320:12	s. one English tear	323:9
s. and ruin wait for you	158:33	s. my harvest	253:21	straw-built s.	229:31
s. for women to speak	67:3	s. with Berkeley Square	302:26	tear be duly s.	153:22
s. is ashamed to sit	426:21	they only ask to s.	511:10	Thy blood was s. for me	198:20
s. it is to see	293:12	to s. it a'	107:25	with that man beneath a s.	276:24
s. of age	141:23	utmost s. of my desire	247:8	Sheddeth: whose s. man's blood	44:43
s. on us, Christian brethren	204:13	we'll thole our s.	360:4	Shedding: s. my song upon height	524:13
s. the devil	281:21, 439:43	Shared in the plunder	161:37	without s. of blood	69:10
s. the fools	385:22	Shareth in our gladness	4:3	Sheds: found in lowly s.	340:17
s. to men!	345:28	Sharks: among the s. and whales	8:24	Shealagh: when S. was nigh	122:16
so much s.	325:25	Sharon: rose of S.	51:43	Sheen: deck'd in glorious s.	362:3
soon brought to s.	390:20	Sharp: billiard s.	220:6	most s. is the sonne	310:7
speak it to my s.	440:28	God answers s. and sudden	87:29	s. of their spears	118:37
throughout the life the s.	233:3	s. and sided hail	254:29	Sheep: baa, baa, black s.	366:9
thy father's s.	80:8	s. as a pen	443:19	beat their love o' s.	320:1
to a perpetual s.	397:11	s. as a two-edged sword	49:44	better than s. or goats	531:36
wash for s.	11:5	s. remedy	495:14	bleating of the s.	47:15
whose glory is in their s.	68:24	s. tongue... grows keener	267:19	boy that looks after the s.	397:15
without great s., never go back	358:12	short, s. shock	219:31	bringing thy s. in thy hand	17:19
with s. and grief I yield	292:20	somebody's s.	174:12	careth not for the s.	63:38
with s. to take the lowest room	62:12	thy sting is not so s.	427:22	feed my s.	64:16
wrought the deed of s.	323:18	without s. North	185:8	folds shall be full of s.	395:30(-396)
Shamed: s. life a hateful	462:9	Sharpeneth: iron s. iron	50:47	his silly s.	161:26
s. thro' all my nature	534:31	s. the countenance	50:47	hungry s. look up	342:29
s., you sleepy-head?	515:25	Sharpens our skill	102:27	in s.'s clothing	58:25

INDEX

Sheep (*cont.*)

like a flock of s. 52:5
 like lost s. 388:10
 like s. have gone astray 54:26
 little hills like young s. 399:3
 looking on their silly s. 446:2
 lost her s. 367:14
 lost s. of the house of Israel 58:46
 mountain s. . . valley s. 376:23
 noble ensemble to his s. 137:17
 old half-witted s. 512:6
 one sickly s. 561:30
 or else their s. 343:15
 other s. I have 63:39
 plunge the struggling s. 323:12
 s. before her shearers 54:26
 s. of his hand 397:28
 s.'s guts . . hale souls 367:19
 s.'s in the meadow 48:13
 s. that have not a shepherd 62:11
 s. which was lost 35:7
 when the s. are in the fauld 499:14
 white over with s. 351:20
 who were thy s. 406:1
 with His s. securely fold you 358:12
 your s. . . wont to be so meek 302:10
 Sheep-bells and the ship-bells 342:28
 Sheep-hook: how to hold a s. 82:14
 Sheep-worry of Europe 19:19
 Sheer: bare, s., penetrating power 301:27
 down a furlong s. 234:13
 Sheet: float that standard s. 64:46
 great s. knit 483:34
 s. were big enough 167:20
 wet s. and a flowing sea 485:16
 white s. bleaching 83:21
 Sheets: cool kindliness of s. 443:19
 fumble with the s. 166:3
 whitest s. of snow 174:12
 Sheffield: Brooks of S. 435:49
 Shelf: from a s. the . . diadem 89:29
 occupy one s. 580:10
 on a s. of rock or sand 325:1
 upper s. 449:4
 Shell: kill him in the s. 409:14
 like a rainbow s. 309:28
 shaved with a s. 574:20
 smooth-lipped s. 251:15
 thine outgrown s. 340:13
 within thy airy s. 93:4
 Shelley: Burns, S., were with us 494:12
 peace in S.'s mind 93:23
 see S. plain 309:20
 S., whom envy never touched 19:13
 sphere for S.'s genius 269:24
 there S. dream'd 80:24
 to us arose S. 171:23
 Shellover: 'Come!' said old S. 367:21
 Shells: silver bells and cockle s. 308:26
 sinuous s. of pearly hue 336:38
 Shelly horns 107:24
 Shelter: I'd s. thee 562:9
 our s. from the stormy blast s. me from the cold 42:7
 what s. to grow ripe is ours? 17:14
 Sheltered: in youth it s. me 358:12
 s. about the Mahogany Tree 543:11
 Shelters: naught s. thee 544:19
 Shelves: spoilers of the symmetry 366:21
 of s. 303:9
 Shem: it might be S. 44:36
 S., Ham and Japheth 298:27
 Tents of S. 8:21
 Shenandoah, I long to hear you 462:22
 Shepherd: calls up the s. 428:15
 dead s. 456:1
 Dick the s. 134:18
 equals the s. with the king 405:8
 every s. tells his tale 341:34
 fairest s. on our green 377:2
 faithful s.! to come 17:10
 feed his flock like a s. 54:11
 gentle S., tell me where 264:14
 God of love my S. is 245:10
 good s. giveth his life 63:37
 King of Love my S. is 29:12
 lark to s.'s ear 466:21
 Love tunes the s.'s reed 417:16
 not love a s. swain 232:5
 philosophy in thee, s.? 427:24

Shepherd (*cont.*)

sheep that have not a s. 48:13
 S. and Bishop of your souls 69:52
 s., blowing of his nails 445:44
 s. in Virgil 270:17
 s., I take thy word 340:17
 s.—of his love 33:13
 s. of the Hebrid Isles 546:3
 s. of the Ocean 509:9
 S.'s care 2:21
 S.'s sweet lot 76:11
 slighted, s.'s trade 342:20
 sweet unto a s. 232:5
 the Lord is my s. 393:10
 the Lord's my s. 421:1
 they call you, S. 18:5
 weather the s. shuns 236:32
 Shepherd-boy: happy S. 576:6
 Shepherdess of sheep 338:8
 Shepherdesses: ancient s. I have 370:17
 read of 492:20
 Shepherding her bright fountains 499:14
 Shepherds: British s. 574:2
 liberal s. give a grosser name 437:1
 s., looking on their silly sheep 446:2
 warmth of s.' flames 331:2
 while s. watch'd 527:4
 Sheridan: S. twenty miles away 406:3
 S. was listened to 408:11
 Sheriffmuir: at S. 327:1
 Sherris: this valour comes of s. 442:21
 Sherris-sack: good s. 442:21
 Sherry: S. is dull 271:14
 with ham and s. 84:5
 Sherwood: in S., in S. 366:5
 S. in the red dawn 366:6
 Sheugh: nor yet in any s. 33:2
 She-wolf: eats the s.'s young 150:9
 Shield: broken s. was hung 140:18
 broken was her s.! 418:35
 courtest knight that ever bare s. 328:24
 left the s. 418:11
 s. of faith 68:13
 s. of the mighty . . cast away 47:29
 sword, a horse, a s. 319:10
 thy s. and buckler 397:18
 wisdom the mirrored s. 491:27
 Shielding men from the effects of 508:23
 folly 417:3
 Shields: s. in Branksome Hall 52:5
 s. of mighty men 420:31
 Shieling: from the lone s. 358:6
 Shift: coming down . . s. for myself 267:24
 s. one's position 432:26
 we'll s. our ground 522:22
 we s. and bedeck 225:35
 Shifted his trumpet 161:38
 Shifting his side 215:14
 Shifts her passions 111:8
 Shilling: Philip and Mary on a s. 521:19
 raise the volume's price a s. 312:2
 sell for one s. your ring 301:12
 s. a day 378:17
 Splendid S. 378:17
 Shillings: payment of half twenty 100:5
 reduced the answer to s. and 129:28
 pence 572:9
 Shimmered: Jeeves s. out 563:15
 Shine: afar off s. bright 220:25
 anxious for to s. 54:39
 arise, s. 527:12
 betwixt the s. and shade 139:24
 coin of silvery s. 449:30
 every one doth s. 221:30
 fair days will s. 520:41
 few are qualified to s. 46:10
 his face s. upon thee 111:4
 if the moon s. at full or no 167:24
 I'll s. on ye yet 57:42
 let your light so s. before men 253:12
 no shade, no s. 545:11
 nothing does but s. 540:32
 not to s. in use 332:8
 scattering doth s. 438:35
 see him s. so brisk 185:18
 s., and seek to mend 185:24
 s. as it shines now 75:16
 s. forth upon our clouded hills 231:38
 s. in my arms

Shine (*cont.*)

s. inward 346:20
 s. no more 160:22
 s. on all alike 385:11
 s. the traffic of Jacob's ladder 545:1
 s. through the gloom 322:2
 s. upon the road 161:1
 s. with Pye 117:14
 singing as they s. 2:28
 that sun . . shall s. on me 474:13
 they shall s. . . like sparks 56:24
 wit will s. 193:11
 Shined: how Bacon s. 384:12
 in her person s. 351:25
 s. at Lugwardin 548:17
 s. in my angel-infancy 552:3
 Shines: how s. your tower 77:30
 more it's shook it s. 235:3
 she s. sae bright 108:31
 s. brightly as a king 465:21
 s. over city and river 537:16
 Shinnest: wheresoe'er thou s. 497:9
 Shinneth: light s. in darkness 62:60
 s. more and more 49:43
 Shingles: naked s. of the world 15:7
 Shining: calculation s. out of the 176:10
 other 263:14
 I see it s. plain 160:22
 once a s. store 454:32
 profit of their s. nights 151:25
 quietly s. to the quiet moon 161:21
 season of clear s. 427:21
 s. morning face 552:10
 s. nowhere but in the dark 10:1
 s. still 130:9
 s. with all his might 238:16
 somewhere the sun is s. 210:4
 through the dark cloud s. 228:18
 transient, s. trouble 427:5
 Shins: break my s. against it 334:10
 Ship: all I ask is a tall s. 30:19
 brake that gallant s. 464:6
 carcasses of many a tall s. 115:41
 ever scuttled s. 31:8
 gart build a bonny s. 16:3
 he was born in a s. 149:5
 idle as a painted s. 270:32
 in a s. . . in a jail 31:25
 into our s.'s side 150:10
 it reached the s. 147:13
 land to which the s. would go 350:31
 like a stately s. 99:28
 one leak will sink a s. 316:1
 O S. of State! 485:14
 our s. hath touch'd . . Bohemia 9:3
 our s. not far from land 135:19
 rapt s. run on her side 539:21
 s. after s., the whole night long 208:19
 s., an isle, a sickle moon 566:27
 s. has weather'd every rack 30:23
 s. I have got 563:34
 s. in a black storm 566:28
 s. is anchor'd 566:25
 s. is clear at last, she leaps 493:12
 s. is floating in the harbour 299:15
 s. me somewheres east of Suez 149:25
 s.'s huge shadow 173:8
 s. that goes 148:21
 s. was cheered 507:24
 s. was still 150:10
 s. went down like lead 128:19
 s. would not travel due West! 540:1
 sink me the s. 268:16
 so old a s. 312:24
 stately s. is seen no more 148:20
 there was a s. 582:16
 to which yon S. must go 64:28
 undergirding the s. 566:28
 victor s. comes in 50:56
 way of a s. 567:2
 we too take s. O soul 109:19
 what is a s. but a prison? 39:1
 when you go on board s. 81:26
 whither, O splendid s. 302:10
 Ship-bells: sheep-bells and the s. 442:1
 Ship-boy: seal up the s.'s eyes 137:11
 Shipman: a S. was ther 566:25
 Shipmate: joy, s., joy! 101:29
 Shipping: fishes first to s. 281:19
 sink all the s. there 394:34
 Ships: break the s. of the sea

INDEX

Ships (cont.)

down to the sea in s.
drew a thousand s. to Tenedos
heart of oak are our s.
howl, ye s. of Tarshish
I saw three s. a-sailing
I spied three s.
labouring s.
launch'd a thousand s.
like two doomed s.
little s. of England
mighty s. ten thousand ton
my s. are out of gear
move with the moving s.
our s. were British oak
she 'as s. on the foam
s. are but boards
s., becalm'd at eve
s., dim-discovered
s., dim-discovered
s. of England
s. shall go abroad
s. that pass in the night
s., towers, domes, theatres
shoes—and s.
something wrong with our
bloody s.
Spanish s. of war at sea
stately s. are twirled
stately s. go on
storm-beaten s.
tales of s. and stars
there go the s.
Thracian s.
weak s. and spirits steer
we've got the s.
with S. the sea was sprinkled
Shipwreck: s. of my youth
s. of time
Shipwrecked brother
Shire: s. for men who understand
that s... the heart of England
through all the s.
Shires: round both the s.
s. and towns from Airly
Shirt: in your s. and your socks
martyr in his s. of fire
merits of a spotless s.
s. which ought to be at wash
shroud as well as a s.
till he tucks in his s.
Shirtless others
Shirts: no s. to wear
Shirt-sleeves: from s. to s.
Shive: steal a s.
Shivered was... Scotland's spear
Shivering on the brink
Shivers: first star s.
Shoal: bank and s. of time
s. of fools for tenders
Shock: no tempest gave the s.
s. them and keep them up to date
short, sharp s.
we shall s. them
Shock-headed Peter
Shocking: s. bad hats
s., s.l
Shocks: s. of young love-like
thousand natural s.
twelve great s. of sound
withindoors house the s.
Shoddy: up goes the price of s.
Shoe: cast out my s.
for want of a s.
in a s. she drops a tester
in a wooden s.
into a left-hand s.
lived in a s.
my dame has lost her s.
s. was lost
sixpence in her s.
whether a s. be Spanish
whose s.'s latchet
Shoemaker: my shoes from the s.
Shoes: beautiful... thy feet with
s.
boil eggs in your s.
call for his old s.
ere those s. were old
her s. were number nine
him that makes s.

398:17
331:5
213:10
53:30
7:14
5:14
586:7
330:5
509:6
233:13
249:15
539:17
525:30
20:20
303:27
403:15
147:6
115:45
546:15
295:12
298:17
318:10
582:14
130:15
37:7
539:16
249:15
528:3
327:11
208:0
398:11
521:30
523:19
265:15
582:17
168:12
24:15
317:8
84:12
189:17
262:13
262:21
293:3
219:12
503:12
537:5
325:32
253:24
304:28
381:10
218:13
110:1
480:33
418:35
562:16
208:6
457:7
150:1
162:11
489:24
219:31
448:2
250:10
564:5
178:24
579:21
434:4
529:28
255:6
218:29
395:23
211:10
281:7
204:5
131:25
369:4
366:12
211:10
157:4
110:39
63:2
227:28
52:17
312:21
422:2
430:33(431)
355:23
109:7

Shoes (cont.)

his s. were far too tight
my s. from the shoemaker
over s. in love
put off thy s.
s. and ships
takes off his s.
their s. were clean and neat
their s. were on their feet
thinking... most of the s.
wear wooden s.
your s. on your feet
Shoe-string: careless s.
Shoe-tie: glist'ring s.
Shone: armour on armour s.
far off his coming s.
glory of the Lord s.
proudly s.
s. like a meteor
star, that once had s.
Shook: monk who s. the world
more it's s. it shines
s. a dreadful dart
s. from the tangled boughs
s. out more sail
Shoon: clouted s.
cork-heel'd s.
in her silver s.
takes her buckled s.
Shoot: and can s.
do not hesitate to s.
do not s. the pianist
he shall s. higher
in a watered s.
I will s. you!
privily s. at them
s., if you must
s. into the dark arrows
s. out their lips
teach the young idea how to s.
up and s. themselves
when the guns begin to s.
Shooting: falling stars are s.
Shooting-stars attend thee
Shoots: s. at the mid-day sun
s. higher much than he
s. of everlastingness
Shop: beggar's s. is shut
pops its head into the s.
s. to mind
shun the awful s.
talked s. like a tenth muse
Shopkeepers: nation of s.
s. 1:6, 360:22, 503:11
Shopocracy: abuse the s.
Shore: after-silence on the s.
beat on the rocky s.
beats upon the high s.
by river or sea s.
control stops with the s.
courses from the s.
echo'd along the s.
false impossible s.
fast by their native s.
for his native s.
from s. to s.
from the nightly s.
guiled s.
his own native s.
kingdom of the s.
lash the sounding s.
lone Chorasman s.
more willing bent to s.
my boat is on the s.
my native s. fades
Night's Plutonian s.
ocean's wave-beat s.
one on s.
on s., and when...
on that beautiful s.
on the farther s.
on the s. of the wide world
on thy s.
perish on the s.
pull for the s.
rapture on the lonely s.
round earth's s. lay
s. of Gitchu Gume
s. than labour
spicy s. of Araby the blest
sport upon the s.

311:19
227:28
484:29
45:34
130:15
87:35
130:13
504:6
29:6
226:29
45:47
246:4
166:18
189:7
348:21
61:18
122:3
344:36
208:10
355:13
235:3
346:4
406:5
18:10
340:32
32:1
172:2
183:13
244:13
29:18
569:29
501:18
409:14
31:1
392:18
568:14
540:16
393:3
546:12
303:2
118:8
246:23
501:18
244:3
552:5
478:36
209:18
90:26
141:32
6:24
1:6, 360:22, 503:11
365:14
118:24
311:15
444:23
287:12
114:27
506:25
406:19
18:20
162:9
502:8
380:23
464:15
380:17
487:12
382:32
492:17
124:1
118:14
113:6
380:25
202:23
468:20
540:32
415:9
323:25
289:6
405:19
185:24
415:6
114:26
15:7
317:22
535:20
347:1
576:19

Shore (cont.)

stayed upon the green s.
to the Aetolian s.
to the Lesbian s.
towards the pebbled s.
unknown and silent s.
upon the farther s.
upon the Irish s.
wave along the s.
wide-watered s.
wild on this world's s.
yearning for the farther s.
Shoreditch: bells of S.
Shores: around desolate s.
exult, O s.
her concave s.
India's spicy s.
on sands, and s.
possess these s. with me
round earth's human s.
s. of old romance
to what strange s.
Shoreward: great winds s. blow
Shorn: sheep that are even s.
s. and parcel'd Oxus
went home s.
Short: all too s. a date
Art stopped s.
as s. a Spring
at that s. space
but a s. time to live
Codlin's the friend, not S.
come s. of the glory
Eternity's too s.
find it wond'rous s.
from long to s.
from s. to long
hath but a s. time
his legs have grown too s.
how long or s. permit
how s. is the longest life
in s. measures
joy of love is too s.
let thy speech be s.
life of the historian must be s.
life so s.
life's too s. for chess
long while to make it s.
my neck is very s.
nasty, brutish, and s.
one cut s. and red
one s. sleep past
s. and bright
s. and far between
s. and narrow verged shade
s. and simple annals
s. and stout
s. and the long of it
s. as any dream
s. as the watch
s., bright, restless course
s. of the mark... Mr. Brougham
s., sharp, shock
s. uneasy motion
take s. views
time of life is s.
we have s. time to stay
where he falls s.
Shorten: envy and wrath s. the life
so s. I the stature of my soul
Shortening: bright breast s.
Shorter: constancy of Clement S.
s. a prize poem is, the better
s. by the head
Shorter-Catechist: something of
the S.
Shortest: s. of men
s. way... the foulest
s. way to do many things
Short-jointed
Short-lived care
Shortly be with them that rest
Shortness: spend that s. basely
Shot: go and get s.
hand that fired the s.
I s. an arrow into the air
I s. the Albatross
long s., Watson
Noll's damned troopers s. him
off s. the spectre-bark
s. and steel

290:7
16:8
342:19
487:8
307:32
198:14
106:18
33:10
341:15
305:23
554:28
368:8
288:30
566:28(-567)
448:9
159:7
340:10
168:13
288:17
573:2
168:9
152:3
52:5
17:28(-18)
93:28
486:18
220:27
246:3
552:3
391:41
177:30
65:38
2:23
225:17
152:4
152:5
71:18
311:14
349:25
290:30
282:1
328:9
57:7
217:3
248:13
120:2
547:5
358:7
248:21
358:24
185:16
305:8
73:13
332:13
230:1
141:17
466:1
460:20
502:9
418:2
240:7
219:31
149:36
504:23
449:32
246:3
143:26
37:5
330:22
522:3
141:31
325:17
198:4
241:29
34:4
24:32
503:9
488:27
361:12
350:30
440:32
299:2
31:3
315:24
140:1
188:4
90:18
149:14
23:21

INDEX

Shot (<i>cont.</i>)		Show (<i>cont.</i>)		Shrunk (<i>cont.</i>)	
s. at for sixpence a day	173:4	world can s. a fitter love	186:15	s. thy streams	342:30
s. heard round the world	199:7	Showed: more things are s. unto		s. to this little measure	450:2
s. madly from their spheres	466:38	thee	56:32	swiftly s. away	508:15
s. mine arrow o'er the house	437:35	s. she that hir was doon offence	137:24	Shuddering: s., also, and tears	561:12
s. my fawn	332:28	Shower: after a s.	34:14	with s. fall	336:41
s. of accident	472:32	arrowy s.	230:14	Shuffle the cards	134:15
s. so trim	477:12	coming s. your. .corns presage	521:5	Shuffled off this mortal coil	434:4
s. with the self-same	318:24	drainless s. of light is poesy	288:14	Shuffling: s. of feet	359:7
young Sahib s. divinely	11:12	falling s.	492:2	there is no s.	435:35
Should: men s. be what they seem	471:29	pierced with softest s.	305:12	Shuh-shuh-gah: heron, the S.	317:20
nae better than he s. be	105:9	very s. of beauty	575:16	Shulamite: return, O S.	52:16
what s. not be known	208:14	will not s. on me	263:13	Shun: dew s. most carefully s.	139:3
Shoulder: and what s.	75:24(-76)	Shows: after sharpest s.	310:7	I s. the thought that lurks	338:6
any s. that I see	452:35	April s.	8:9, 549:31	I thought he would s. me	37:3
Cupid hath clapped him o' thes.	428:18	Aprille with his s. sote	136:21	let me s. that	453:13
giant's s. to mount on	152:29	blown seas and storming s.	537:21	never s. the man of sorrow	164:34
on his s. smote	363:4	I bring fresh s.	492:25	s. a year or two	185:24
on my leaning s.	584:11	s. on her kings	345:14	s. the fault I fell in	30:4
s. the sky, my lad	263:32	small s. last long	474:21	s. the frumious Bandersnatch	129:39
upon his s.	53:15	suck the honied s.	342:31	s. the heaven that leads	488:12
Shoulder-blade: I have a left s.	220:11	Sydnaean s.	166:20	s. what I follow	95:20
Shoulder'd his crutch	224:20	true-love s.	436:22	Shunnet the noise of folly	341:13
Shoulders: about the s. thrown	246:4	what s. arise	446:3	Shunning civil rage	192:13
borne on our s.	91:38	with s. and dewdrops wet	409:29	Shuns: neither seeks nor s. his foe	191:28
heads. .beneath their s.	470:2	Showery, Flowery, Bowery	213:5	s. to know	279:7
his sides and his s.	562:3	Showest: have more than thou s.	452:25	Shut: as though a rose should s.	285:23
on s. immense	16:11	when thou s. thee in a child	452:28	by the sea s. fast	208:10
their s. held the sky	264:4	Showing: men of little s.	302:4	conclude and s. up all	87:13
Shout: at the s. of praise	35:2	Shown: must be s. in courts	340:38	eternity s. in a span	166:6
inhuman s.	114:18	Shows: childhood s. the man	350:10	let the doors be s. upon him	434:10
send forth a joyous s.	322:25	fair seeming s.	510:14	men s. their doors	480:23
s. about my ears	140:22	forgets the s. of love	448:15	men s. their gates	484:27
s. and bang and roar	41:32	our s. are more than will	483:10	my eyes. . when they are s.	150:29
shouted with a great s.	46:40	outward s. be least themselves	404:14	sentry, s. your eye	301:14
s. of them that triumph	362:4	s. his honest face	191:3	s. from heaven	91:18
s. round me	576:6	submitting the s. of things	24:16	s. her wild, wild eyes	286:34
s. that tore hell's concave	345:1	Shreds: king of s. and patches	435:50	s. not thy heart. . against S.T.C.	306:24
s. with the largest	178:31	thing of s. and patches	219:15	s. not up my soul	393:19
universal s.	448:9	Shrewd: his remark was s.	162:6	s., s. the door, good John!	385:20
waters s. to him	337:35	lift s. steel	475:1	s. stands the door	15:27
with psalms must s.	243:24	Shrewdly: air bites s.	431:30	s. the door after you	195:20
you needn't s. so loud	131:12	Shrewishly: speaks very s.	482:17	s. thee from heaven	251:15
Shouted: s. for joy	49:20	Shrewsbury: in S. jail	262:11	s. the gates of mercy	230:6
s., 'Rule Britannia'	294:17	long hour by S. clock	441:4	s. their eyes	53:10
s. with a great shout	40:40	wanton S.	385:1	s. the road through the woods	303:16
went and s. in his ear	131:12	Shriek: short shrill s.	153:24	s. up in. . content	457:19
Shouting: captains, and the s.	49:27	solitary s.	115:30	their sense is s.	460:23
heavens fill with s.	534:26	with hollow s.	343:21	wisdom. . quite s. out	340:20
s. in proportion	518:30	Shrieked: Pilot s.	150:11	would s. the book	442:5
s. their emulation	429:5	Shrieking: hooting and s.	448:33	Shuts: s. up all the passages	279:7
tumult and the s. dies	300:24	s. and squeaking	94:33	s. up the story of our days	405:12
Shouts: not in the s. and plaudits	317:4	Shrieks: horrid shapes and s.	341:26	Shutter: borne before her on a s.	543:12
s. to scare the monster	296:13	Shrill: as the maiden's organ, s.	482:10	Shuttered my doors with flame	206:4
s. with his sister at play	528:3	hear the s. sweet treble	77:31	Shutters: close the s. fast	163:21
Show: s. away the worthy. . guest	342:27	s. and sad accent	145:27	through my back-parlour s.	376:14
that's all s. be'ind me	299:13	Shriller throat	319:7	Shuttheth up his bowels of com-	
Showed him into politics	41:17	Shrill-gorg'd lark	454:4	passion	70:11
Shovel: hoe and a s. also	297:28	Shrimp of an author	231:24	Shuttle: man is the s.	551:15
Shoves Jesus and Judas. . aside	200:42	Shrine: Apollo from his s.	343:21	musical s.	567:1
Show: choose by s.	463:43	fits a little s.	245:18	swifter than the weaver's s.	48:52
driv'ler and a s.	279:10	her sovran s.	287:21	Shy: birch, most s.	320:7
fairest s.	457:16	honour the s.	232:11	Jesus, wast Thou s.	544:5
gentleness and s. of love	448:14	s. of my dead Saint	292:18	we are not s.	219:34
heart, that makes no s.	184:9	s. of the sailor's devotion	489:1	Shyness: diffidence or s.	219:33
let him s. himself	468:40	temple's inner s.	577:1	Siam: King of S. sent ambassadors	274:9
let me a little s. it	449:30	that pure virgin s.	551:18	Sibyl: contortions of the S.	103:30
it makes no s. to move	186:25	this Temple keeps its s.	375:5	I saw the S. at Cumae	410:19
merely to s. that you have one	139:18	thy s., thy grove	288:6	s., sew'd the work	472:16
Mrs. Jarley's waxwork s.	177:31	within this peaceful s.	270:6	what wouldst thou, S.?	410:19
not anything to s. more fair	582:14	Shrines: like vapour over s.	89:5	Sibylla: teste David, cum S.	134:4
obscures the s. of evil	464:14	Shrink: all the boards did s.	149:6	Sicco: anima Rabelaisii habitans in	
s. all, that might be in man	189:3	never make thee s.	31:13	s.	153:10
s. and gaze o' the time	461:13	till I s. with cold	426:20	Sicelides Musae	555:30
s., contain, and nourish	455:23	Shrinks: s. from Principle	181:32	Sichem: rejoice and divide S.	395:23
s. him up	250:24	why s. the soul back	1:22	Sicilian: return, S. Muse	342:39
s. me so divine a thing	332:5	Shrivell'd: s. in a fruitless fire	532:33	Sicily: dost thou remember S.?	566:16
s. me the path of life	392:27	s., meagre, hopping	102:20	Syrtes and soft S.	18:16
s. me to the shouting varlety	425:34	Shroud: in a s. of thoughts	113:51	Sick: all s. persons	389:3
s. of violence	430:17	my sable s.	342:11	are you s. or are you sullen?	275:31
s. ourselves glad in him	397:25	my s. of white	483:6	as s. that surfeit	403:5
s. that one's alive	104:2	s. as well as a shirt	253:24	bore in hand all his s. men	539:19
s., things that are not	451:40	split the s.	97:13	but the daylight s.	465:23
s. us the Father	63:54	white his s.	436:21	but to make him s.	184:20
s. vilely in me	441:32	who ever comes to s. me	185:4	can s. men play so nicely	474:25
s. yourselves joyful	397:32	Shrouds: atmosphere divinest s.	497:9	devil was s.	359:25
s. you something different	197:28	thee	162:10	enterprise is s.	481:3
terrible s.!	215:6	shook the s.	296:30	first pace that is s.	481:3
that within which passeth s.	430:30	Shrubberies: borders, beds, and s.	521:2	half my men are s.	539:17
thing they most do s.	487:24	Shrug: rest will give a s.	440:38	half s. of shadows	534:3
who will s. us any good?	392:1	Shrunk: how much art thou s.!		hir'd to watch the s.	162:35

INDEX

Sick (cont.)

I am s. at heart 430:8
 I am s., I must die 361:5
 I am s. of both 273:16
 I am s. of love 51:45, 52:12
 I am s. of many griefs 451:26
 I am s. of singing 525:5
 I'm s. of the hired women 209:21
 I'm s. o' wastin' leather 290:14
 is Brutus s.? 449:15
 kill s. people 330:16
 leave the s. hearts 84:17
 lover, s. to death 455:17
 lying s. ashore 539:18
 made one s. of it 412:21
 make any man s. to hear her 377:22
 maketh the heart s. 50:3
 Meg grew s. 105:15
 metal s. 286:11
 more than a little s. 205:3
 never s. at sea 221:11
 perhaps was s., in love 384:23
 report that I am sudden s. 423:29
 say I'm s., I'm dead 385:20
 see me and be s. 263:11
 s. almost to doomsday 430:15
 s., and ye visited me 60:33
 s. for home 288:11
 s. in soul and body both 249:6
 s. man of Europe 364:17
 s. of an old passion 187:18
 s. of self-love, Malvolio 482:15
 s., O Lord, around thee lay 550:32
 they do not make me s. 507:20
 they that are s. 58:39
 whole head is s. 52:27
 you must not fancy I am s. 315:9
 Sick: appetite may s. 481:30
 s. at the shifting scenes 537:39
 s. soon and die 343:19
 when love begins to s. 451:9
 Sickened at all triumphs 143:16
 Sickening cry 140:21
 Sickens at another's praise 143:14
 Sickle: his bending s.'s compass 488:17
 his s. in his hand 317:16
 isle, a s. moon 208:19
 make the s. yield 74:26
 s. in the fruitful field 74:26
 with his s. keen 317:19
 Sicklemen: sun-burn'd s. 480:17
 Sicklied: resolution is s. o'er 434:14
 Sickly: kind of s. smile 230:12
 s. blade 165:17
 s. but sassy 238:14
 Sickness: age, or grief, or s. 292:19
 by His health, s. 77:12
 he hath the falling s. 448:28
 in health, in s. 279:17
 in s. and in health 391:30
 love is a s. 168:17
 medicine to heal their s. 400:21
 my long s. of health 480:30
 s. that destroyeth 397:18
 sorrow, need, s. 390:29
 thy s. shall depart 295:5
 warms the very s. 436:40
 when your s. is your soul 263:15
 with anger, with s. 468:4
 Side: blind s. of the heart 140:16
 grew in beauty, s. by s. 241:18
 his better angel from his s. 473:25
 hunter's javelin in his s. 17:26
 old fool's s. 90:18
 on our s. to-day 324:14
 on the s. of the angels 180:35
 passed by on the other s. 61:40
 rose o' the wrong s. 82:25
 serfs at my s. 98:21
 set forth at our s. 17:18
 shady s. of Pall Mall 358:19
 shifting his s. 161:38
 s. by s. in the ebbing tide 504:13
 s. by s. those chiefs of pride 324:19
 s. by s. were laid 347:25
 s. that's next the sun 317:13
 sounded for Israel on the other s. 90:41
 success, on Israel's s. 161:16
 this s. idolatry 280:11
 the heart against thy s. 301:28
 time is on our s. 222:34

Side (cont.)

to s. with Truth is noble 320:12
 where we sat, s. by s. 73:10
 who is on my s.? who? 48:30
 wrong s. of the door 140:16
 Side-arms: keeps 'is s. awful 295:21
 Side-long looks of love 224:13
Sidera: polus dum s. pascet 553:21
suadentque cadentia s. somnos 553:26
sublimi feriam s. vertice 258:12
 Sides: holding both his s. 341:29
 much...said on both s. 2:12
 no woman's s. 483:9
 prick the s. of my intent 457:9
 shake their wicked s. 584:26
 s. of nature 423:32
 turns his s. 562:3
 two separate s. to my head 303:10
 unfed s. 453:14
 Sideways: looked s. up 149:15
 s. would she lean 286:31
 Sidnaean showers 166:20
 Sidney: Friend to Sir Philip S. 232:16
 miracle of our age, Sir Philip S. 124:24
 S.'s self 90:30
 S.'s sister 87:24
 S., warbler of poetic prose 103:34
 S., whom we yet admire 147:26
Siecles: du haut de ces pyramides 361:1
quarante s. 401:12
 Siege: laugh a s. to scorn 460:20
 lay s. to it 31:14
 march to the s. of the city 469:37
 men of royal s. 470:12
 Sieges: battles, s., fortunes 157:25
 Siesta: Englishmen detest a s. 152:18
 Sieve: draws nectar in a s. 450:10
 in a s. I'll thither sail 131:22
 water through a s. 311:21
 went to sea in a s. 316:6
 Sifted three kingdoms 455:7
 Sigh: beadle to a humorous s. 571:6
 cheat thee of a s. 512:26
 he gave a deep s. 75:22
 he took her with a s. 219:16
 I'll s. with you 243:20
 I read and s. 106:15
 kiss, a s., and so away 230:17
 passing tribute of a s. 384:12
 prompts th' eternal s. 114:36
 regain'd my freedom with a s. 301:27
 shadow and a s. 244:9
 shall I ever s. and pine? 217:23
 s. and wish to die 468:29
 s. for the toothache? 584:10
 s., heart, again 75:6
 s. is the sword 452:21
 s. like Tom o' Bedlam 155:27
 s. much, drink little 468:20
 s. no more, ladies 246:5
 s. of such as bring 19:17
 s. that one thing only 225:14
 s. that rends thy constant heart 286:26
 s. that silence heaves 486:25
 s. the lack of many a thing 326:20
 s. too much 490:13
 s. to think 118:15
 s. to those who love me 38:28
 some a light s. 468:20
 then s. not so 33:14
 'twill cost a s. 150:31
 word, or s., or tear 387:24
 Sighed: Deist s. 105:14
 Duncan s. 215:12
 he saw, he s., he lov'd 222:28
 he s. no more 220:19
 he sobbed and he s. 107:6
 I s., and said among them a' 216:26
 I s. as a lover 428:26
 no sooner loved but they s. 196:12
 she s. sore 191:10
 s. and look'd and s. again 164:25
 s. at the sound of a knell 530:33
 s. for the dawn and thee 222:27
 s. for the love of a ladye 346:8
 s. from all her caves 465:17
 s. his soul toward 546:16
 s., unutterable things 427:11
 s. upon a midnight pillow 543:12
 so he s. and pined 276:15
 speaking s.

Sighed (cont.)

we have not s. deep 97:28
 wept not greatly, but s. 328:21
 Sighing: a-s. and a-sobbing 369:18
 farewell goes out s. 481:20
 it s. cries 168:7
 lovers are round her, s. 356:31
 my soul that lingers s. 203:20
 Nature from her seat s. 349:15
 plague of s. and grief! 439:30
 poor soul sat s. 473:6
 s., cantin', grace-proud faces 106:34
 s. like furnace 427:21
 s. of a contrite heart 389:8
 s. sound 411:34
 sorrow and s. shall flee away 54:5
 with s. sent 343:22
 Sighs: for my pains a world of s. 470:3
 her family of S. 491:21
 her winds . s. 423:26
 listen to the s. of orphans 172:18
 made of s. and tears 428:28
 many heartfelt s. 573:12
 my s. did dry it 244:9
 night of memories and of s. 308:14
 on the Bridge of S. 114:11
 paid with s. a plenty 262:17
 shortening into s. 522:13
 s. are the natural language 422:27
 sob, fiery s. 109:27
 sovereign of s. and groans 455:8
 temper'd with Love's s. 453:22
 that s. for thee 483:19
 thousand thousand s. 483:6
 with her s. the strings do break 123:21
 Sight: acceptable people in thy s. 389:24
 all wonders in one s. 166:6
 angelic in the s. of God 316:36
 at s. of thee was glad 573:17
 bury sorrow out of s. 97:26
 by faith, not by s. 67:25
 charms or ear or s. 151:6
 charms strike the s. 385:10
 downward bend their s. 104:25
 dulness of our blinded s. 400:32
 end in s. was a vice 96:46
 feeling out of s. 88:24
 from my aching s. 23:16
 here in the s. of God 391:22
 I go out of s. 185:23
 in the s. of any bird 49:38
 little thoughts in s. 338:9
 loses s. of the loaves and fishes 376:16
 loved not at first s. 330:13, 428:15
 many a vanish'd s. 486:25
 my aching s. 155:19, 229:25
 new-appearing s. 486:12
 nor any sound or s. 523:24
 nor s. nor sound 522:15
 not yet in s. 500:1
 out of s. is out of mind 147:12
 pleasant s. to see 293:3
 possession of this heavenly s. 473:32
 prepost'rous s.! 163:38
 sensible to feeling as to s. 457:20
 s. of Judah's seer 329:12
 s. of lidless eyes in Hell 411:2
 s. of means to do ill deeds 447:43
 s. of vernal bloom 346:20
 s. so touching 582:14
 s. to dream of, not to tell! 150:22
 so brave a s. 332:7
 tho' lost to s. 314:21
 thousand years in thy s. 397:15
 to s. or thought be form'd 349:17
 we blest the s. 166:5
 where I shall live by s. 99:40
 Sigh-tempests move 186:24
 Sightless: to his s. eye 362:32
 Sights: all s. from pole to pole 18:18
 discover s. of woe 344:9
 few more impressive s. 36:18
 her s. and sounds 84:21
 not rural s. alone 162:36
 see new s. 217:16
 s. of what is to be borne 578:17
 s. that dazzle 78:3
 s. unholy 341:26
 so full of ugly s. 476:13
 such s. as . poets dream 342:7
 such s., or worse 578:17

INDEX

Sign: creaking of a country s.
for a mystery and a s.
his Name and s. who bear
I have a s.
makes no s.
outward and visible s.
seeketh after a s.
s. of love .indeed but s.
s. you must not touch
we made no s.
Signal: do not see the signal
Nature's s. of retreat
only a s. shown
s. to a maid
Signal-elm, that looks on Ilsley
Signals: as s. to the land
Signed: s. by God's name
s. in thy spoil
s. with their honour
Signifies: what s. the life o' man
Signify whom one marries
Signifying nothing
Signiors: grave and reverend s.
s. .on the flood
Signo: in hoc s. vinces
Sign-post: His Majesty's head on
a s.
Signs: not. .proofs but s.
s. and. .wonders in. .Egypt
s. of the times
Sikes, housebreaker
Silbern: sprechen ist s.
Silence: acquiesce with s.
all s. an' all glisten
answered best with s.
awful darkness and s.
bless myself with s.
breaking the s. of the seas
bright towers of s.
darkness again and a s.
elected S., sing to me
eternal S. 540:32(-541),
expressive S.
fish monastic s. keep
foster-child of s.
God strikes a s.
golden Gospel of S.
his s. will sit drooping
icy s. of the tomb
I kept s.
in s. and in gloom
in s. sad
in that s. we the tempest fear
lies. .often told in s.
listening to s.
mourn'd in s.
my gracious s., hail!
night in her s.
occasional flashes of s.
punishment is to s.
rest is s.
round his long sea-hall in s.
shadowless like S.
sigh that s. heaves
s. accompanied
S.I and Desolation!
S. and Foresight
s. and sleep like fields
s. and tears 119:20, 30
s. augmenteth grief
s. deep as death
s. envious tongues
s. fell with the waking bird
s. .his mother tongue
s. in heaven
s. in the hills
S. is deep as Eternity
s. is divine
S. is golden
S. is most noble
S. is of Eternity
S. is only commendable
s. is the perfectest herald
s. is the virtue of fools
s., like a poultice
s. more musical
s. of the many villagers
s. of the sleep-time
s. of the upper shelf
s. sank like music
s. surged softly backward

159:11
141:32
264:13
85:13
445:13
391:13
59:16
469:35
185:4
569:6
362:21
279:14
318:10
338:4
18:21
150:6
567:24
450:9
509:2
105:37
408:12
461:4
469:45
462:29
156:20
325:16
375:2
45:41
59:42
120:26
127:22
277:24
319:23
282:4
311:15
94:11
581:1
171:5
318:10
254:26
576:19
546:8
184:24
287:6
88:26
358:18
437:25
287:3
394:8
24:2
467:19
191:31
514:33
253:13
387:3
429:7
15:17
505:12
278:21
438:6
531:9
253:13
286:26
347:19
380:14
582:22
171:1
119:20, 30
232:15
122:4
446:31
536:11
226:38
71:9
532:15
126:1
126:33
127:22
522:9
127:22
462:36
468:14
25:11
251:10
409:27
310:24
97:2
325:1
150:7
171:16

Silence (*cont.*)
s. that dreadful bell!
s. that is better
s. that is in the starry sky
s. their mourning
s. was pleas'd
s. when they brawl
s. .wonderful to listen to
slowly s. all
small change of s.
sorrow and s. are strong
still-born S.I
study a long s.
there is a s.
thunders of white s.
twofold s.
upon the wings of s.
visible s.
your women keep s.
*Silence: le s. éternel de ces espaces
seul le s. est grand
talent pour le s.*
Silencing: justified in s. that one
Silent: all s. and all damned
calm and s. night
chew the cud and are s.
deep s. slide away
face to face, s.
fades into dimness apace, s.
great joys .s.
impossible to be s.
into the s. land
now a s. soul, my brother
sedate, sober, s.
s. and amazed
s. as the moon
s. as the turf they trod
s., bare
s., flooding in, the main
s. halls of death
s. hours of night
s. in seven languages
s. in the grave
s. joy at their arrival
s., let thy morals tell thy mind
s. on his horse
s. over Africa
s., sullen peoples
s. touches of time
s., upon a peak in Darien
s. was the flock
s. woman
that s. sea
thou, s. form
'tis s.
unknown and s. shore
why art thou s.?
Silently: crept s. to Rest
how s. and with how wan
s. as a dream
s., invisibly
s. steal away
slowly, s., now the moon
Silk: black s. with gold clocks
fill the public schools with s.
hallow'd that did breed the s.
make his couche of s.
s. stockings .of your actresses
soft as s. remains
spoil'd s. stocking
that thing of s.
walk in s. attire
with a s. thread plucks
Silken: fetch a web o' the s.
clath 31:25(-32)
from s. Samarcand
in s. or in leathern purse
s. dalliance
s. lines, and silver hooks
s. terms precise
Silks: in fading s. compose
whenas in s. my Julia goes
Silliest: prettiest, s., most affected
s. woman can manage
Silliness: shames s. out of me
s. to live
Silly: heard a lot of s. things
it is s. sooth
s. buckets on the deck
s. game where nobody wins
s. little Johnny, look

471:16
126:1
573:8
526:23
347:19
527:20
237:17
531:11
337:37
316:15
268:20
563:32
253:28
88:8
410:30
340:15
410:29
67:2
374:1
553:2
126:31
338:26
578:27
184:12
102:20
501:17
88:19
17:16
331:11
101:24
409:24
522:14
253:32
566:21
350:23
579:6
582:14
147:8
98:3
311:19
29:6
161:8
149:24
382:14
42:11
92:18
303:25
103:26
288:19
285:12
280:8
149:3
287:14
264:2
397:32
166:24
206:6
501:24
163:40
75:22
316:10
172:2
219:12
320:24
472:16
137:36
270:10
248:10
244:5
385:30
77:22
477:28
31:25(-32)
285:25
378:17
443:12
184:8
455:20
571:18
247:13
353:16
304:38
567:14
470:14
243:16
483:5
149:28
212:9
250:3

Silly (*cont.*)
s. old angel
s. sailor-folk
s. 'to gild refined gold'
undrest at Church looks s.
Siloa's brook
Siloam's shady rill
*Silvae: nunc frondent s.
paulum s.
Silvas: habitarunt di quoque s.
resonare doces. .s.
si canimus s.*
Silver: breathe thro' s.
covered with s. wings
for a handful of s.
gold air and the s.
I'll give thee a s. pound
in a s. tassie
in her s. shoon
in s. nor in gold
like as s. is tried
little s. feet
oars were s.
of s. or of gold
or ever the s. cord be loosed
pictures of s.
pinn'd it wi' a s. pin
set in the s. sea
silent s. lights
s. and gold have I none
S. Churn
s. for the maid
s. ha'e to spare
s. hooks
s. lining
s. threads among the gold
thirty pieces of s.
tips with s.
to s. turn'd
Wisdom .in a s. rod
Silvered: completely s. o'er
sable s.
s. the walls
Silvern: Speech is s.
Silver-pointed: with the s. pencil
Silversmith: Demetrius, a s.
Silver-sweet: lovers' tongues
Silver-white: blue, s.
lady-smocks all s.
Silvery: coin of s. shine
fountain's s. column
its s. splendour pant
so s. is thy voice
Silvia: except I be by S.
to S. let us sing that S. is excel-
ling 484:40(-485)
unless I look on S.
who is S.?
Simile go on all fours
Similes: most unsavoury s.
play with s.
Similitude: from the first s.
worst s. in the world
Similitudes: used s.
Simmery Axe: seventy, S.
Simon: real S. Pure
S. a tanner
S. the Cellarer
simple S.
Simple: as s. he looks
delight in s. things
ever thus with s. folk
I sought the s. life
mind that is grandly s.
natural, s., affecting
never pure, and rarely s.
short and s. annals
s. cases .so extremely difficult
s. great ones gone
s. race!
s., sensuous and passionate
s. Simon
s. with the wise
that women are so s.
too s. and too sweet for words
very s. gentleman
Simple: al s. con el discreto
Simpleness: knowest my s.
s. and duty
Simples: compounded of many s.
Simplex munditiis

307:24
298:17
115:42
203:30
344:2
240:16
555:24
261:24
555:22
555:15
555:30
94:5
396:7
93:2
411:4
122:23
105:36
172:2
5:16
396:1
333:1
424:6
218:29
51:33
50:34
32:19
474:22
94:11
64:27
221:1
295:14
77:22
184:8
210:4
406:8
60:37
477:22
377:4
74:2
163:5
431:15
338:13
127:22
93:45
5:6
477:27
288:3
455:35
131:24
152:8
286:18
247:14
484:36
484:36
484:40
326:5
438:20
573:23
87:35
325:12
55:49
222:17
134:5
64:45
40:15
368:19
107:36
295:8
222:30
165:18
200:28
225:32
569:20
230:1
187:13
535:43
417:19
352:28
368:19
134:18
479:14
374:17
485:34
134:18
396:16
467:27
428:16
258:10

INDEX

<i>Simplicitas: nudaque s.</i>	371:17	<i>Sin (cont.)</i>		<i>Sing (cont.)</i>	
<i>sancta s.!</i>	266:9	s. ye do by two and two	302:28	s. among the branches	398:8
Simplicity: cultivate s. Coleridge	306:31	some rise by s.	401:24	s. and . . . delight in God	548:13
his s. sublime	537:14	sorrow dogging s.	245:5	s. a sang at least	106:3
in low s.	463:17	stand in awe, and s. not	391:52	s. because I must	532:16
Jeffersonian s.	387:13	taught Original S.	91:34	s. both high and low	482:28
makes s. a grace	280:7	they s. who tell us	507:17	s., boys, in joyful chorus	168:14
meek S.!	152:12	this dark world of s.	72:19	s., cuccu	9:26, 10:1
pity my s.	565:9	thy s.'s not accidental	462:11	s. in the summer day	249:14
s., a child	382:15	triumph over death and s.	509:4	s. in the water	176:5
s. of the three per cents	182:6, 420:32	ugly, ay, as s.	315:10	s. it as we used to s. it	583:6
truth miscall'd s.	487:14	wages of s. is death	65:46	s. it with a spirit	583:6
with s. or with severity	20:5	wallow in our s.	12:7	s. like birds i' the cage	454:19
Simplify, simplify	546:42	want of power to s.	193:16	s. — Long live the King	160:11
Simulacrum: but the dark s.	85:16	want, the care, the s.	533:20	s. lullaby	80:8
Sin: banish all s.	223:10	weeps incessantly for my s.	75:19	s. me a song of a lad	516:7
bare the s. of many	54:28	when s. shall be no more	202:23	s. me your song O	222:26
before polygamy . . . a s.	190:7	where s. abounded	65:42	s. myself	567:9
be ye angry, and s. not	68:1	which is my s.	185:24	s. no more ditties	468:20
blossoms of my s.	432:17	wilt thou forgive that s.	185:24	s. of her with falls	88:13
branch of the s. of drunkenness	267:20	won others to s.	185:24	s., that I may seem valiant	191:24
but patched with s.	482:13	your s. will find you out	46:21	s. thee a song in thy praise	105:29
by that s. fell the angels	446:30	Since: cease . . . nor has he s.	239:15	s. the glorious day's renown	122:3
convinceth me of s.	63:32	s. Cleopatra died	425:23	s. the Man of Ross!	384:44
dead unto s.	390:59	s. there's no help	189:20	s. them loud	482:22
died unto s. once	65:45	s. 'tis so	92:31	s. them too	485:27
disproportion'd s.	351:11	Sincere: boast s. felicity	103:17	s. the savageness out	472:27
each thing of s. and guilt	340:23	friend s. enough	322:14	s. thou smoothly	123:16
emboldens s. . . as mercy	480:24	officious, innocent, s.	275:1	s. thy songs	76:9
England, full of s.	243:20	of soul s.	385:6	s. to find your hearts	208:9
ere s. could blight	151:18	s. in good principles	276:11	s. together, ye waste places	54:23
excepting Original S.	123:13	Sincerely: I love her so s.	125:18	s. to the Lord	292:7
far from s.	183:2	Sincerity: bread of s. and truth	66:28	s. unto God, and s. praises	396:5
folly, noise, and s.	93:11	little s. . . dangerous	569:31	s. unto mie roundelair	136:17
go, and s. no more	63:27	sad s.	199:23	s. unto the Lord a new song	393:35
go away and s. no more	8:11	Sinews: neither is money the s.	27:24	s. us one of the songs of Sion	400:5
good man's s.	122:39	s. of concord	209:25	s., while the hours	524:13
guilty of dust and s.	244:21	s. of love	203:24	s., ye gentle maidens	168:14
hate, virtue, and s.	328:2	s. of thy heart	75:24(-76)	s. ye praises with understanding	394:32
he that is without s.	63:26	s. of virtue	559:17	small fowlys s.	187:5
his darling s.	151:11	stiffen the s.	443:24	so did she s.	319:1
his favourite s.	507:21	Sinful: affections of s. men	389:37	soul of Orpheus s.	341:19
I have a s. of fear	185:24	do no s. action	3:17	stayed to hear him s.	81:8
I'm living in s.	242:26	ma says it's s.	177:14	still wouldst thou s.	287:32
impute my Fall to S.	207:11	s. man beneath the sky	201:6	suppose I shall s. it again	526:7
in s. . . conceived	395:8	arms and the man I s.	328:24	swans s. before they die	151:15
is the law s.?	65:47	Sing: all small fowlys s.	187:5	they began to s.	218:11
killing s.	516:16	sings	194:29	tongue of the dumb s.	54:3
laden with my s.	517:4	at her flowery work doth s.	341:22	to Silvia let us s.	484:40(-485)
let His eye see s.	209:4	birds began to s.	368:20	to s. the dawn	337:14
lukewarmness I account a s.	158:20	blind Homer s. to me	330:4	valleys . . . laugh and s.	395:30(-396)
made almost a s. of abstinence	191:40	charmingly sweet you s.	312:1	we'll s. another song	583:6
made my s. their door	185:24	cherubim does cease to s.	73:20	we will s. one song	210:15
Milton, Death, and S.	587:16	come s. now, s.	38:11	when he did s.	446:18
more dreadful record of s.	187:17	die before they s.	151:15	when I say or I s.	220:16
my s. is ever before me	395:7	elect Silence, s. to me	254:26	when she bigneth s.	138:34
neither s. nor shame	512:17	heart and soul do s. in me	502:7	when you s.	485:27
no s. but ignorance	330:14	hear the foules s.	138:11	whilst thus I s.	144:22
no s. but thine	82:1	hearts unwounded s. again	209:24	who would not s. for Lycidas?	342:10
no s. but to be rich	447:26	he didn't s. to me	512:10	with shriller throat shall s.	319:7
no s. except stupidity	569:34	he'd whistle and s.	173:9	wrong to s. so wildly	532:39
not innocence but s.	92:25	how shall we s. the Lord's song	400:5	s. yourself	453:5
not known s., but by the law	65:47	how shall we s. to her? 521:30(-522)	485:16	<i>Singe: Ich s., wie der Vogel</i>	224:2
one cunning bosom s.	245:16	how they s.!	120:25	<i>Singed the beard of the Bishop</i>	508:1
one single venial s.	364:1	I cannot s. the old songs	560:18	<i>Singing of . . . Spain's Beard</i>	188:36
one s. will destroy a sinner	99:28	I can't s.	197:22	Singer: after the s. is dead	516:13
palace of sweet s.	286:40	I do not think that they will s.	6:2	forget not, brother s.	561:11
plays with S.	569:8	I heard a maid s.	243:24	he, the s., passes	336:45
pleasure's a s.	115:24	in ev'ry corner s.	165:33	idle s. of an empty day	358:25
quantum o' the s.	105:19	I s. the Name	186:4	low as the s. lies	516:4
read of that s.	302:31	I s. the progress	162:31	music-hall s.	220:5
remedy against s.	391:25	I s. the Sofa	342:10	none hear beside the s.	308:15
roots of s. are there	70:10	knew himself to s.	116:3	sans Song, sans S.	206:8
say that we have no s.	65:43	let me s. and die	170:24	S. of Persephone!	569:16
shall we continue in s.?	192:20	let's s. a dirge	239:5	s. of sweet Colonus	16:2
she knew no s.	53:5	lytle byrdes swetely dyd s.	7:14	stop thine ear against the s.	419:16
s. as it were with a cart rope	143:12	Mary did s.	303:22	there lived a s. in France	525:31
s. if thou wilt . . . in secret s.	96:46	men s. by land and sea	152:17	thou the s.	218:33
s. I impute	462:1	nor build, nor s.	380:18	when the s. sings them	516:3
s. in loving virtue	302:30	not s. so wildly well	218:9	youngest to the oldest s.	524:20
sinned one s.	487:10	of Agib. . . I s.	504:19	Singers: s. also	397:14
s. of self-love	47:16	of thee I s.	311:14	s. go before	396:12
s. of witchcraft	482:13	other cannot s. a song	388:27	sweetest of all s.	318:2
s. that amends	65:48	Places where they s.	454:19	Singest: s. of summer	287:23
s. that dwelleth in me	372:18	pray, and s.	76:4	s. with vois memorial	136:19
s. that was sweet	302:31	reminiscence s.	567:1	soaring ever s.	498:2
s. the deadly s.	444:27	saddest when I s.	36:27, 566:18	Singeth: confirm him who s.	92:5
s. to covet honour	245:26	second best to s. them	42:13	s. . . against a thorn	253:17
s. . . to keep in	207:12	s. along wi' me	502:22(-503)	s. all night long	430:20
s. wherewith the Face of Man	69:18	s. a merry madrigal	219:36	s. a quiet tune	149:35
s. which doth so easily beset us					

INDEX

Singing: deathless s.	87:38	Sinkest in thine own tears?	170:22	Sire (cont.)	118:4
delight in s.	308:15	Sinketh: lie that s. in	27:31	left by his s.	229:31
I am sick of s.	525:5	Sinking: alacrity in s.	466:9	lisp their s.'s return	475:12
I was s. all the time	512:11	s. as the light wind lives	284:14	make their s. stoop	491:15
like a s. bird	409:14	s. down in its tranquillity	577:1	S. of an immortal strain	165:6
lost it with. s. of anthems	441:21	s. in Poetry	386:25	Sybil Kindred's s.	114:19
love a woman for s.	452:23	s. in thy last long sleep	279:19	their s. butchered	417:32
Master of all s.	318:2	someone is s. today	550:33	thy s. was a knight	488:8
new Memnons s.	88:14	that s. feeling	5:22	Siren: S. tears	308:17
nightingales are s.	197:26, 293:1	Sinks: it s., and I am ready	308:25	S. waits thee	351:9
s. as they shine	2:28	now s. the storm	215:14	Sirens: blest pair of S.	176:5
s. by the weye	137:44	poetry s. and swoons	309:15	S., of course	87:12
s. in the Wilderness	205:23	point of view then s.	235:22	Sires: count the s. and sons	183:4
s. masons building roofs	443:10	reign o'er sewers and s.	150:28	land of my s.!	417:22
s. of Mount Abora	151:33(-152)	s. into thy depths	114:28	whose s. have marched	323:12
s. of the nightingale	285:11	s. it straight	281:19	Sirius: kindly brilliance of S.	236:38
s.—'Oh, how beautiful!'	296:32	so s. the day-star	343:3	Sirmio: <i>salve O venusta S.</i>	132:21
s. robes about him	352:20	swims or s. or wades	346:14	Sisera: mother of S.	46:51
s. song for song	308:17	Sinn: <i>kommt mir nicht aus dem S.</i>	240:25	stars.. fought against S.	46:48
s. so rarely	420:2	Sinned: against thee only have I s.	395:7	Sister: azure s. of the spring	496:4
s. still dost soar	498:2	all have s.	65:38	erring s.'s shame	117:40
s. sweetly on a tree	512:10	father, I have s.	62:14	gentler s. woman	104:7
s. to Father, Son	264:10	more s. against than sinning	453:10	had it been his s.	6:20
s. together	91:36	not to know we s.	169:10	his s.'s husband's niece	128:16
s. will never be done	415:15	s. one sin	302:30	Innocence thy S. dear	332:14
suddenly burst out s.	415:14	Sinner: be merciful to me a s.	62:34	kissed her little s.	355:24
sweet s. in the choir	10:14	of her a s.	155:38	leave thou thy s.	532:24
those who are s. today	79:9	one s. that repenteth	62:12	live a barren s. all your life	466:16
time of s.	334:16	one sin will destroy a s.	99:28	ministering angel shall my s. be	437:20
time of the s. of birds	52:1	saint or s.	387:21	moon is my s.	41:20
waves of thy sweet s.	493:20, 497:10	say, poor s., lov'st thou me?	161:9	my dear, dear S.!	582:3
ye have a s. face	38:11	Sinners: eateth..with publicans	58:38	my s. and my s.'s child	159:33
Singing-boys: six little S.	34:9	and s.	58:38	my s., my spouse	52:7
Singis: fowlys s. on the spray	187:5	God and s. reconciled	565:12	mys.! my sweets.!	117:32
Singist: as a s.	560:18	greatest saints and s.	111:23	no friend like a s.	409:19
Single: he who continued s.	227:15	if s. entice thee	49:37	open to me, my s.	52:9
I wish I were s. again	8:1	miserable s.	388:43	our S. the Spring	42:4
married to a s. life	165:32	my soul with the s.	393:19	our sometime s.	430:23
my s. state of man	456:24	s...kotchted out late	238:24	Sidney's s.	87:24
not give a s. dam	208:21	s. must with devils dwell	561:22	S. and Auntie	303:18
nothing in the world is s.	495:7	s.; of whom I am chief	68:43	S. and the Brother	35:19
s. blessedness	466:17	s. shall be converted	395:9	s. of the Seraphim	165:31
s. in the field	580:28	s. to repentance	58:40	swallow, my s., O s. swallow	524:11
s. life doth well with churchmen	26:36	s.' ways prosper	255:8	we have a little s.	52:24
s. man in possession of a good		we are s. all	445:32	with his s. at play	528:3
fortune	22:28	Sinning: else s. greatly	579:22	your s. is given to government	175:21
s. men in barracks	303:4	more sinned against than s.	453:10	Sisterly animosity	518:39
s. thraldom	28:18	Sins: all my s. remember'd	434:5	Sisters: all the S. virtuous	303:9
two s. gentlemen roll'd into one	154:18	chain of our s.	389:12	brothers and s. hate each other	269:33
with a s. hair	194:28	confess our manifold s.	388:6	men with s. dear	253:23
with the same s. lady	116:39	cover the multitude of s.	70:5	s. under their skins	298:6
Single-hearted: grown s.	492:21	for the Lord..forgiveth s.	56:30	so do his s., and his cousins	221:14
Single stick (if required)	176:38	from presumptuous s.	392:34	sphere-born harmonious s.	351:9
Sings: bird wings and s.	95:17	her s. to her Saviour	252:22	they were s.	228:5
Christian while he s.	161:21	her s. were on her head	298:30	two s. sat in a bower	30:7
grove he s. in now	552:11	his s. were scarlet	41:23	weird s.	460:13
he s. and he s.	150:18	oldest s.	442:28	Sit: at last s. down by thee	292:20
him who s. no more	417:29	our s. lay on the king	444:21	bids nor s. nor stand but go!	95:15
hymn the Brahmin s.	199:5	repent you of your s.	390:34	by whose living coal I s.	247:17
immortalizes whom it s.	164:21	root of all s.	267:20	cannot s. on it	267:8
it sits and s.	332:20	set our s. from us	398:6	cannot s. upright	159:41
like an angel s.	465:18	s. and offences of my youth	393:14	good thing to s. by	274:18
lover lingers and s.	516:4	s., negligences and ignorances	389:7	here will we s.	465:18
no.. pang the while she s.	217:17	s. they are inclin'd to	110:20	he won't s. still	249:24
not waking till she s.	321:16	s. they love to act	474:6	I and sorrows s.	447:27
s. a solitary song	577:19	s. through which I run	185:24	I cannot s. and think	306:25
s. darling	346:20	thinkin' on their s.	106:11	I did s. and eat	244:22
s. for his supper	367:18	though your s. be as scarlet	52:30	I shall s. here..on and off	128:30
s. in his boat	528:3	vengeance of our s.	388:44	let us s. upon the ground	475:7
tell her..she s. as sweetly	479:4	visit the s. of the fathers	390:7	not fit that you should s. here	167:9
tell me what she s.	581:2	weep for their s.	567:20	not to s. still	297:28
to implore your light, he s.	169:13	Sinuous: s. rills	151:32	reluctance to s. for a picture	274:17
woe..when she s.	279:28	s. shells	308:26	s. and hear each other groan	287:25
Singular: so s. in each particular	485:27	Sion: at ease in S.	56:2	s., and play with smiles	573:23
Singularity: not by s.	289:27	gracious unto S.	395:10	s. and read all day	290:16
s...invariably a clue	187:13	loveth the gates of S.	397:13	s. beside the fire	41:18
trick of s.	483:19	one of the songs of S.	400:5	s. by the fire and spin	366:14
Sinister: strange and s.	268:4	remembered thee, O S.	400:5	s. down quickly	62:19
Sink: heave or s. it	298:15	S., city of our God	364:16	s. down to write	290:25, 521:16
I pant, I s., I tremble	493:15	S. hill delight thee	344:2	s. every man under his vine	56:6
I, who thought to s.	88:17	strengthen thee out of S.	392:35	s. him down and die	442:5
not s. i' the scale	95:16	the Lord shall bring again S.	54:23	s. in darkness	398:15
one leak will s. a ship	99:28	walk about S.	394:35	s. in darkness here	345:25
or s. or swim	438:37	Sip: can't be tasted in a s.	177:34	s. in the bar	308:5
raft which will never s.	4:21	Sipped: I s. each flower	214:25	s. i' th' centre	340:20
s. all the shipping there	281:19	who s. no sup	222:27	s. like his grandsire	462:32
s. heart and voice	362:11	Sips: in three s.	96:39	s. still for once at table	249:23
s. me the ship	540:11	Sir: s., so what I plead is just	255:8	s. thee down and write	76:9
s. to rest	153:20	Sire: bleeding S. to Son	117:38	s. thou on my right hand	398:23
s. with Lamplough	514:12	from the s. the son	418:35	s. thou still when kings..	419:16
they rise or s. together	539:6				

INDEX

- Sit (*cont.*)
s. upon a stool 176:2
s. upon the curate's knee 141:17
so must he continue to s. 304:36
that I now could s. 421:11
their strength is to s. still 53:36
we'll s. contentedly 336:26
we would s. down 333:8
when . old s. under the shade 175:10
why do you s. ? 220:17
you must s. down 244:22
Site: that especial s. and stone 77:30
Sits: e'er since s. on his horse 447:23
he s. high 449:1
like a bird it s., and sings 332:20
Mrs. Boffkin s. 300:21
s. our sulky . dame 108:2
s. upon my arm 334:26
Thais s. beside thee 191:9
Sitteth: s. above the water-flood 393:24
s. alone upon the house-top 398:1
s. between the cherubims 397:33
s. upon many waters 71:31
Sitting: as cheap s. as standing 520:11
a-s. on a gate 131:22
end of it's s. an' thinkin' 298:3
fire-folk s. in the air 255:5
listen where thou art s. 341:3
low s. on the ground 509:27
privilege o' s. down 196:27
s. at the receipt of custom 58:37
s. careless 284:12
s. crowned upon the grave 248:23
s. in the shade 296:32
s. in the sun 507:3
s. on the stile, Mary 73:10
soul s. in thine eyes 341:9
where he is s. now 492:5
Situation: s. at the lighthouse 179:28
Situation excellent. J'attaque! 209:9
Situm: sic melius 259:23
Situs: nunc s. informis 257:20
Six: all's set at s. and seven 12:7
as content with s. foot 87:21
each one had s. wings 53:8
his s. days' work 348:28
in s. days the Lord made 390:11
let's fight till s. 130:23
my s. lustres 186:6
seven up and s. to play 228:10
s. days shalt thou labour 390:9
s. feet high and look'd s. inches higher 165:6
s. hours ago I came 359:14
s. hours in sleep 148:8
s. impossible things 131:2
s. lines together without a fault 271:31
s. of one 331:18
s. Richmonds in the field 476:43
s. ships of the line 539:17
s. years' darling 576:10
working . s. weeks in a year 546:39
world on s. and seven 138:37
Six-foot column of fop 253:8
Six hundred: rode the s. 528:16
s. pounds a-year 521:7
Six hundred and eighty-five ways 356:8
Six hundred threescore and six 71:22
Sixpence: *bang*—went s. 403:15
found a crooked s. 309:3
I give thee s. 124:9
I only got s. 403:24
precious little for s. 403:17
shot at for s. a-day 173:4
sing a song of s. 368:20
s. all too dear 471:11
s. at a bookstall 196:24
s. in her shoe 157:4
sovereign (to the length of s.) 127:8
Sixpences: his pockets . full of s. 182:18
two-and-forty s. 276:22
Sixteen-string Jack 273:12
Sixth: in th' S. Ward 195:9
s. age shifts 427:21
Six thousand years' traditions 374:19
Sixty: men above s. 371:3
s. seconds' worth 297:23
Sixtyfold: some s. 59:23
Size of pots of ale 110:10
Sires: anguish of all s. 245:5
Sizzling: turned to his s. 170:25
Skater: like the s. on ice 529:20
Skating over thin ice 200:35
Skeigh: look'd . unco s. 105:13
Skeleton: Death the S. 582:22
Hiding the S. 336:24
Skeletons: brown s. of leaves 150:9
Sketch: first rude s. 205:16
s. the runs of St. Paul's 324:31
Skid: you can s. up the trees 301:8
Skiddaw: red glare on S. 322:23
till S. saw the fire 322:23
Skies: air and s. 231:5
air, earth and s. 582:4
as long as s. are blue 491:26
common people of the s. 583:13
deep indigo transparent s. 127:4
exchange thy sullen s. 162:44
hereditary s. 194:25
in summer s. to mourn 285:11
kindled in the upper s. 190:10
looks commercing with the s. 341:9
look up at the s. 255:5
look upward to the s. 362:8
mansions in the s. 562:12
morning s., books 516:16
new-fledg'd offspring to the s. 224:21
only matched in the s. 80:10
point me to the s. 322:2
points her to the s. 195:15
raging of the s. 122:26
rais'd a mortal to the s. 191:13
rush into the s. 383:13
s. are not cloudy all day 245:9
s. are painted 449:30
s. so dull and grey 203:6
s. they were ashen 381:1
soaring claim the s. 211:26
some watcher of the s. 288:10
sparkle in their s. 247:6
Stamper of the S. 585:10
starry s. 119:1
terrors of the s. 123:24
twitters from the quiet s. 241:21
under Ionian s. 493:13
when stars are in the quiet s. 322:8
Skiff: fragile s. attains the shore 172:24
Skiffins: here's Miss S. 175:27
Skilful: more s. in self-knowledge 575:7
mummy . the s. conserv'd 472:16
s. in the wars 552:1
Skilfully and magnanimously 352:25
Skill: brings all s. to naught 299:5
doing nothing with a deal of s. 162:19
folly . controlling s. 487:14
foresight, strength and s. 580:21
God gives s. 197:1
his s. runs on the lees 247:18
his utmost s. 583:9
honour . no s. in surgery? 440:30
little s. in antiquity 212:12
my courage and s. 99:39
my s. goes beyond 373:14
never failing s. 161:18
none, or little s. 247:18
sharpens our s. 102:27
s. comes so slow 160:16
s. in the weapon is nothing 442:21
s. not spent amiss 80:18
such s. and dexterity 173:12
through her s. 155:36
thy s. to poet were 498:10
works of labour, or of s. 561:29
Skilled: s. in analytic 110:5
s. to sing of Time 520:17
Skim milk masquerades 221:21
Skimble-skamble stuff 440:1
Skimpole: deny to Harold S. 173:26
Skims along the main 382:32
Skin: after my s. worms destroy 49:6
Ethiopian change his s. 55:18
her enamell'd s. 466:41
her s. was white as leprosy 149:13
I stuff my s. so full 516:21
my s. bristles 264:6
nothing of the bear but his s. 227:32
s. of an innocent lamb 445:38
s. of my teeth 49:4
that whiter s. of hers 473:11
through his apostolic s. 119:21
thy s. is ivory 215:42
Skin-deep: colours . but s. 242:5
Skinny: fear thy s. hand 149:19
his s. hand 148:20
Skins: sisters under their s. 298:6
Skip: made them s. 454:25
s. judiciously 234:19
Skipped: mountains s. 399:3
Skipper had taken his . daughter 318:14
Skipping: pretty s. grace 333:1
Skirts: caught at God's s. 92:26
gather my s. up 80:16
s. of happy chance 533:1
to the s. of his clothing 400:3
whose cloudy s. 153:24
Skittish: unstead and s. 483:2
Skittles: all beer and s. 121:7
all porter and s. 179:26
loore him on to s. 120:3
Sklassen-Moral 364:21
Skull: no more of her than the s. 48:32
not such a s. 523:9
Skulls: in dead men's s. 476:14
Skuttle Fish: put me in mind of the S. 2:30
Sky: about us in the s. 262:21
above the bright blue s. (263)
admitted to that equal s. 338:19
all the milky s. 383:12
banners flout the s. 586:7
bears the falling s. 456:8
beneath what s. 263:18
blue ethereal s. 204:7
blue s. belongs to them 2:25
blue s. bends over all 149:24
blue s. bounds the ocean 150:23
blue s. of spring 80:14
blue s. over my head 4:19
Bowl . call the S. 240:9
bridal of the earth and s. 207:3
broad as the blue s. above 245:13
close against the s. 549:6
crimson of the sunset s. 253:2
darkening the s. 4:6
Dawn's Left Hand . in the S. 407:8
die in yon rich s. 205:6
divides the s. with her 538:16
English earth and s. 114:6
evening s. pavilions it 241:26
first our s. was overcast 495:27
four corners of the s. 160:21
freeze thou bitter s. 192:40
he almost touch'd the s. 250:1
hold the s. suspended 264:4
hot and copper s. 149:4
in the breezy s. 82:13
in the starry s. 573:8
like strips of the s. 492:29
living air and the blue s. (493)
lonely sea and the s. 582:1
lose itself in the s. 334:10
lustre in its s. 89:10
monarch of the s. 494:6
night involv'd the s. 330:6
no cloud was in the s. 159:1
nor s. clouding 130:11
November's s. is chill 81:26
nursling of the S. 418:1
open . to the s. 493:1
out of the s. 582:14
pealing up to the sunny s. 326:18
pilgrim of the s. 535:39
regardful of the embroiling s. 580:26
rides down the s. 546:26
sent him down the s. 157:16
shapes of s. or plain 498:8
shoulder the s., my lad 263:32
sinful man beneath the s. 291:6
s.—and what a scowl of cloud 97:13
s. changes when . wives 428:22
s. grows darker 140:13
s. imbrued with colour 94:8
s. is ever clear 97:30
s. is red 315:21
s. resum'd her light 59:41
s. seemed not a s. 193:38
somewhere sings about the s. 579:8
spread out against the s. 116:13
stared into the s. 197:15
steal across the s. 249:16
swallows gathering in the s. 34:35
tears of the s. 336:31
their watch in the s. 139:3
123:3

INDEX

Sky (cont.)

tiger s. 336:14
to the wild s. 533:17
to the wind-swept s. 296:29
true as the s. 298:19
under the s. lie friended 403:1
untune the s. 191:39
upon the starry s. 75:5
wasted on the earth and s. 199:26
whatever s.'s above me 118:15
wheeling out on a windy s. 568:23
when all the s. is clear 515:14
who aimeth at the s. 244:3
wide and starry s. 516:15
with the earth and the s. 585:17
Skye: beyond the Isle of S. 30:13
over the sea to S. 516:7
Skyy influences 462:3
Skylark: despise the s.'s song 83:4
s. wounded in the wing 73:20
Skylight: Gothic s. 119:25
Sky-pointing tree 18:31
Slab: gruel thick and s. 459:33
Slack: in marriage. . becomes s. 514:22
observing me grow s. 244:21
s. they may be 254:19
Slacken: Luke began to s. 577:22
Slain: above the noble s. 241:9
crippled and palsied s. 422:20
deep-brooding o'er the s. 417:6
ere thou hast s. another 87:24
ever he s. should be 30:14
fight and no be s. 108:16
I have s. men 469:36
in battle s. 224:9
Lamb as it had been s. 70:41
law, chance, hath s. 185:14
my most noble lord s. 328:17
never do that's s. 111:17
see him s. 359:4
shall himself be s. 324:3
s. and spent and sacrificed 522:20
s. at Carrow 592:20
s. by a fair cruel maid 483:6
s. by the bloody Piedmontese 351:20
s. his thousands 47:25
s. in thine high places 47:30
s. the Earl of Murray 30:8
s. the Jabberwock 129:39(-130)
s. the Red Comyn 420:21
s. think he is s. 199:3
s. upon thy high places 47:29
s. with spears 538:26
some s. in war 475:7
thrice he slew the s. 191:6
Slander: civic s. 533:20
devis'd this s. 473:1
fear not s. 430:1
shaft of s. shot 375:23
s. any moment's leisure 431:29
s., meanest spawn of Hell 534:11
to speak no s. 530:13
who's angry at a s. 279:27
Slandered: not s. his neighbour 392:24
Slanders: persecutors and s. 389:5
Slandering: my tongue from . s. 391:8
Slang: all s. is metaphor 142:16
Slanting: rain. . in s. lines 503:13
Slap-dash down in the mouth 155:30
Slap-up gal 178:16
Slashing: for a s. article 542:22
Slate: clean your s. 409:11
wiping something off a s. 204:18
Slates: all three dates on their s. 129:28
all wrote down on their s. 129:34
Slaughter: arrayed for mutual s. 578:9
as a lamb to the s. 54:26
as an ox goeth to the s. 49:51
no flocks. . to s. I condemn 225:12
s. will ensue 155:26
threatenings and s. 64:40
wade through s. 230:6
when it comes to s. 207:1
Slaughtered: thy s. saints 351:20
ye have s. 363:7
Slaughteous: my s. thoughts 461:3
Slav, Teuton, Kelt 528:11
Slave: base is the s. that pays 443:16
being your s. 487:7
cogging, cozening s. 473:1
cursed, cursed s. 473:32

Slave (cont.)

fingering s. 578:30
freedom to the s. 314:11
half s. and half free 314:6
like a sad s. 487:7
made him a s. 100:5
master o'er a s. 576:14
meant them for a s. 116:2
no more s. States; no s. Terri-
tories 136:14
not passion's s. 434:26
priest, the s. 491:15
rogue and peasant s. 433:31
s. of circumstance 118:36
s. of crime 579:31
s. of pomp 415:17
s. to no sect 384:14
s. to thousands 471:30
this s.'s offal 433:35
thought's the s. of life 440:37
what a s. art thou 439:26
you were a Christian S. 241:24
Slavery: cannot. . be classified as
s. 143:36
chains and s. 107:32
s. of the tea and coffee 147:16
s. they can have anywhere 101:11
sold to s. 470:2
Slaves: army of s. 117:46
at the mill with s. 350:21
Britons never will be s. 545:18
creed of s. 379:14
ennoble sots, or s. 384:8
French. . all s. 226:29
intercourse between tyrants and
s. 226:34
land of s. 116:3
make s. of the rest 379:3
morality of s. 364:21
not press you like s. 213:10
ruling them like s. 407:12
s. cannot breathe 162:42
s. howe'er contented 162:22
S. of the Lamp 14:30
s. that take their humours 447:42
s. who fear to speak 320:14
submit to be s. 379:3
too pure for s. to breathe in 237:27
we. . are the only s. 334:20
wholly s. or wholly free 192:26
Slav: s. and s. 324:14
to s. their foes 326:21
Slayer: if the red s. 199:3
priest who slew the s. 324:3
Slaying: s. of a beautiful hypo-
thesis 266:19
s. of Irylus 524:16
Slays: moves, and checks, and s. 206:20
moves, and mates, and s. 206:28
thinks he s. 199:3
Sleary: S. babies to develop S.'s
fits 300:21
Slave: ravell'd s. of care 458:11
Sleek: to our like mouths grow s. 351:17
Sleek-headed men 448:26
Sleekit: wee, s., cow'r'in 107:9
Sleep: afford much comfort in s. 85:20
after battle, s. is best 365:4
after-dinner's s. 462:5
always s. upon ale 203:5
as in their causes s. 125:9
awaked as one out of s. 397:1
azure-lidded s. 285:24
between a s. and a s. 522:7
but to s. and feed 436:15
by a s. to say we end 434:4
call. . when man doth s. 552:12
cannot break his S. 206:2
care-charmer S. 168:12
care-charming S. 38:9
come, S. I O S. 501:26
comes with the first s. 338:7
curtain'd s. 458:1
Death and his brother S. 493:2
death. . as a drunken s. 497:18
death like s. 462:21
death like s. 498:25
deep and dreamless s. 84:24
deep s. . upon Adam 44:16
dewy-feather'd s. 341:22
do I wake or s.? 288:2
dovecote doors of s. 338:3

Sleep (cont.)

drowsy approaches of s. 85:21
each day dies with s. 255:1
even as a s. 397:15
everything but s. 523:18
exposition of s. 467:16
first sweet s. of night 494:7
folding of the hands to s. 49:40
freed us from everlasting s. 85:21
from the City of S. 295:11
from the fields of s. 576:5
full of s. 586:21
gentle s. from Heaven 149:27
giveth His beloved s. 88:25
Glamis hath murder'd s. 458:12
goes to s. at a bank 269:2
go s. with Turks 475:17
great gift of s. 241:22
he that keepeth thee will not s. 399:27
him who invented s. 134:18
his first s. 11:23
his s. was aery light 347:37
how s. the brave 153:29
I am fayn to s. 30:6
illumined the Land of S. 317:17
innocent s., s. that knits up 458:11
in s. a king 487:22
in that s. of death 434:4
in thy last long s. 271:19
I shall s., and move 525:30
I s., but my heart waketh 52:9
I s. on the coals 174:10
I s. well 359:21
ladies that do s. 123:26
let it s. in the shade 356:20
let it s. with death 280:11
like unwilling s. 288:21
little s., a little slumber 49:46
Macbeth does murder s. 458:11
Macbeth shall s. no more 458:12
make anyone go to s. 179:25
most that s. outside 262:11
nights with s. 444:23
no s. till morn 113:26
now I lay me down to s. 8:18
O magic s. ! 284:24
one short s. past 185:16
only s. ! 97:23
only the s. eternal 523:24
or let me s. always 150:5
O s. ! O gentle s. ! 441:14
past their first s. in Persia 85:21
quiet s. and a sweet dream 334:12
reader's threatened. . with 's.' 382:31
rounded with a s. 480:8
sang themselves to s. 249:13
season of all natures, s. 450:26
shake off this downy s. 458:23
silence and s. like fields 171:1
six hours in s. 148:8
s. after toil 509:28
S., again deceive me 155:35
s. al the night with open yē 136:22
s. among the wheat 131:22
s. an act or two 447:17
s. and a forgetting 576:9
s., and if life was bitter 522:13
s. and it is lifted 497:11
s. at the root of my tree 310:21
s., dear, s. 38:22
s. deeply above 84:8
s. dwell upon thine eyes 478:1
s. firmly from twelve to one 157:25
s. full of sweet dreams 284:19
s. I can get nane 104:19
s. in old England's heart 562:21
s. in one another's arms 493:14
s. in spite of thunder 460:7
s. in the arms of the blast 492:27
s. in the night 522:7
s. in. . these terrible dreams 459:4
s. is a death 87:1
s. is sweet to the labouring man 99:23
S. ! it is a gentle thing 149:27
s. itself must end 85:21
s. like a top 169:11
s. no more ! 458:11
s. not so sound as sweet 245:16
s. of a labouring man 51:8
s. on, blest pair 347:27
s. one ever-during night 123:19

INDEX

Sleep (cont.)

S. on, my Love 292:19
 S. out the thought of it 485:10
 S. out this great gap of time 423:41
 S., pretty wantons 170:23
 S. rock thy brain 435:14
 S. shall neither night nor day 450:11
 S. shall obey me 507:15
 S.'s no softer 94:24
 [s.]. so like death 86:38
 S. so soundly as the .slave 444:23
 S. that is among the .hills 573:8
 S., the filmy-eyed 495:23
 S. the friend of Woe 507:18
 S. thegither at the foot 106:20
 S. the s. of death 75:11
 S. the s. that knows not breaking 416:19
 S. thou flatterer 154:39
 S. to wake 97:4
 S., undisturb'd 270:6
 S. upon a golden bed 584:23
 S., why dost thou leave me? 155:35
 S. will come 495:24
 S. with it now! 442:25
 S., with thy rod 215:37
 snuff, tobacker, and s. 174:20
 sooner to s. 204:12
 spend the night in s. 168:13
 such as s. o' nights 448:26
 suffer nobody to s. in it 2:11
 sun is laid to s. 270:31
 sweet restorer, balmy s. 580:20
 that sweet s. 471:43
 therefore s. you 170:23
 think of them that s. 122:7
 this peace s. with her 447:16
 thus s. is sound. s. that. hath divorc'd 442:26
 thy ignominy s. with thee 441:1
 time to awake out of s. 66:13
 to die, to s.; to s.: perchance to dream 434:4
 to give their readers s. 381:13
 to haunt thy s. 171:20
 two gates of S. 555:2
 uncanopied s. 80:12
 visit the soul in s. 495:18
 we must s. 425:21
 we shall not all s. 67:16
 we shall not s. 326:15
 what hath night to do with s.? 340:5
 what's to s.? 215:37
 when I should s. 155:27
 when shall I s. again? 265:17
 whom they s. beside 262:14
 would I were s. and peace 478:1
 wrapp'd in guileless s. 547:7
 Sleeper: me, the s. 545:9
 never a quiet s. 536:20
 sun-flushed s. 545:9
 sun-hazed s. 545:9
 Sleepers in that quiet earth 83:15
 Sleepest by the fable 343:12
 Sleepeth: not dead, but s. 58:43
 peradventure he s. 48:3
 Sleep-flower sways 545:9
 Sleeping: by s. what it is to die 87:1
 Capten, art tha s.? 363:13
 clover and corn lay s. 203:20
 growing. .when ye're s. 420:1
 s. and the dead 458:14
 s. found 344:27
 s. hound to wake 138:31
 s. in the blood 441:14
 s., waking, still at ease 378:16
 some s. kill'd 475:7
 Thy servant s. 198:15
 wakened us from s. 84:10
 Sleepless: s. soul 580:7
 s. . .to give their readers sleep 381:13
 s. with cold. .eyes 411:18
 Sleeps: heaven-eyed creature s. 575:17
 he s. as sound 402:24
 he s. well 459:14
 his steadfast shade s. 537:33
 Homer sometimes s. 116:6
 in their s. will mutter 472:8
 moon s. with Endymion 465:22
 my lady s. 318:14
 now s. the crimson petal 539:12
 nurse s. sweetly 162:35

Sleeps (cont.)

one s. where 241:9
 she s. 318:14
 s. and never palates more 425:33
 s. feels not the toothache 430:13
 s. in a foolish ear 436:10
 s. in Elysium 444:23
 s. the calm Ideal 176:26
 s. with the primeval giants 125:34
 so s. the pride 356:20
 such s. as may beguile 518:12
 swears a prayer. .and s. again 477:7
 sweet the moonlight s. 465:18
 there s. Titania 466:41
 till tired he s. 383:30
 where her young hero s. 350:31
 where the M.F.H. dines he s. 518:11
 while my pretty one s. 538:12
 Sleep-time: silence of the s. 97:2
 Sleepy: contentment is a s. thing 548:16
 Sleepy-head: ain't you 'shamed, you s.? 515:25
 to bed, says S. 366:13
 Sleet: s. or stifling snow 94:13
 whistling s. and snow 318:16
 Sleeve: ace. .up his s. 305:20
 me heart is on me s. 141:10
 my heart upon my s. 469:28
 ravelled s. of care 458:11
 strip his s. 444:28
 Sleeveless some 381:19
 Sleeves: lawn s. and rochets 404:17
 tie up my s. 266:8
 Sleight: admire his s. of hand 111:3
 perceive a juggler's s. 111:3
 tricks by s. of hand 155:15
 Slender: scarlet line was s. 293:2
 Slenderly: fashion'd so s. 252:12
 Slept: hath it s. since? 457:11
 I s., and dreamed 7:18, 254:2
 never s. an hour less 275:12
 not s. one wink 429:33
 seed in secret s. 79:6
 s. among his ashes cold 285:29
 s. in peace 447:4
 s. in the contriving of lust 453:19
 s. with his fathers 47:49
 thought her dying when she s. 252:23
 thought he thought I s. 375:3
 touch'd him, and he s. 533:8
 while their companions s. 316:31
 whilst Adam s. 11:23
 would have s. 196:2
 Slew: ambitious, I s. him 450:15
 priest who s. the slayer 324:3
 s. his master 48:29
 s. the Snapping Turtle 24:9
 thrice he s. the slain 191:6
 Slice: Royal s. of bread 339:17
 s. him where you like 572:6
 Slices of quince 312:3
 Slid: s. into my soul 149:27
 talk s. north 294:29
 Slide: let the world s. 38:14
 Slight: away, s. man! 451:14
 loved so s. a thing 534:31
 love is s. 330:13
 s. all that do 203:19
 s. little, light little 222:8
 s. not the songsmith 561:5
 s. what I receive 95:20
 Slighted: Doctor s. 372:12
 graces s. blossom 164:30
 our soldiers s. 404:9
 s. shepherd's trade 342:20
 Slights: love s. it 26:2
 Slime: daubed it with s. 45:30
 slimier s. 83:25
 tare each other in their s. 532:38
 Slimy: s. things did crawl. .upon the s. sea 149:6
 thousand s. things 149:121
 woo'd the s. bottom 476:14
 Slings: suffer the s. and arrows 434:14
 Slingsby of the manly chest 24:9
 Slinks out of the race 352:9
 Slip: gave us all the s. 97:16
 giving his enemies the s. for ever 513:3
 if I s., Thou dost not fall 147:14
 let s. the dogs of war 450:12
 leta s. Fortune 158:19

Slip (cont.)

our feet to s. 396:1
 s. and ripple idly 336:7
 s. into my bosom 539:12
 s. out of the world 193:14
 Slipped: s. through the straw 11:1
 s. up somehow 238:27
 Slipper and subtle knave 471:1
 Slipped: s. Hesper 84:10
 s. pantaloons 427:21
 Slippery: standing is s. 26:24
 such s. ground 450:8
 Slips: all s. of hers 252:16
 greyhounds in the s. 443:27
 keep from s. 7:5
 s. into the bosom of the lake 539:12
 s. of yew 459:32
 Slithy toves 129:39
 Slits the thin-spun life 342:20
 Sliver: envious s. broke 437:1
 s. and disbranch 453:42
 Slivered in the moon's eclipse 459:32
 Sloane Square: came aboard at S. 219:11
 Slobbered: James I s. 422:14
 Slog: foot-s.-s.-s.-sloggin' 294:37
 Slogan: cry the s. 23:18
 s. of Macdonald 23:20
 Slope: life's darkening s. 410:24
 obscure waters s. 96:31
 s. of faces 163:28
 s. thro' darkness up to God 532:36
 solemn s. of mighty limbs 522:12
 Slopes: gently s. the way 224:16
 orchard s. 146:13
 s. down to the sea 150:8
 Slop-kettle 147:16
 Sloth: most of s. 243:29
 much time in studies. .s. 27:14
 my love, which s. maligns 375:2
 peaceful s. 345:22
 resty s. 429:36
 shake off dull s. 292:1
 Slothful: not s. in business 66:2
 s. man saith 50:41
 Slough: old person of S. 312:14
 s. was Despond 99:5
 Slovenliness is no part of religion 565:20
 Slovenly: s. unhandsome corpse 438:33
 s. will spit 135:20
 Slow: ain't it s.? 242:28
 comfort. .comes ever s. 189:2
 drops, soft and s. 166:3
 good creatures: but so s. 93:16
 march of the human mind is s. 101:6
 melancholy, s. 226:3
 more s. 333:8
 skill comes so s. 169:16
 s. and moving finger 472:34
 s. and steady wins 315:4
 s. howe'er my marches 292:20
 s. in pursuit 467:20
 s. of speech and of a s. tongue 45:39
 s. of study 466:28
 s. rises worth 278:33
 s. sinks, more lovely 115:8
 s., s., fresh fount 279:28
 s. to anger 50:17
 s. to begin 578:11
 s. to speak, s. to wrath 69:30
 solid but s. 212:18
 some cry 'S.' 538:3
 sun climbs s. 147:8
 swift, s. 255:3
 swinging s. with sullen roar 341:15
 tardy as too s. 478:9
 tarry a while, says S. 366:13
 very carefully and s. 539:19
 wandering steps and s. 349:31
 were he reckon'd s. 81:13
 wisely and s. 478:2
 words move s. 382:32
 Slow-consuming Age 230:20
 Slowly: experience teaches s. 212:6
 grind s. 315:22, 317:13
 hasten s. 517:21
 nations s. wise 279:4
 science moves, but s. s. 534:28
 s., silently, now the moon s. 172:2
 s., s. raise she up 30:2
 Spring comes s. up this way 150:19
 toll s. 88:5

INDEX

Slow-worm bite thee	246:23	Small (<i>cont.</i>)		Smile (<i>cont.</i>)	
Slug-a-bed; s. snail	544:9	s. is the worth of beauty	558:5	s. that glowed	349:4
sweet S.	245:25	s. Latin and less Greek	281:13	s. that was childlike	238:34
Sluggard; foul s.'s comfort	125:33	s. matters win great commenda-		s. to those who hate	118:15
go to the ant, thou s.	49:45	tion	25:37	s. upon his fingers' ends	443:19
s. is wiser	50:42	s. old-fashioned book	196:24	s. upon my knee	232:2
s.'s cradle	135:20	s. one a strong nation	55:1	s. we would aspire to	446:24
voice of the s.	582:3	s. potatoes and few	304:29	s. with the wise	271:27
Slug-horn to my lips I set	90:23	s. servant	177:34	social s.	220:18
Slugs: killing s. on borders	296:33	s. states	207:9	some that s.	451:7
s. leave their lair	152:17	so s. a thing	15:13	thrifty wife's s.	104:33
s. that come crawling	34:14	speaks s. like a woman	465:27	tired s.	20:30
Sluicing: browsing and s.	572:8	still s. voice	48:8	under the s. of safety	441:7
Slum: swear-word in a rustic s.	39:12	too s. for sight	454:3	vain tribute of a s.	417:10
Slumber: affected s. more	124:1	with s. men no great thing	339:1	when you gave her a s.	201:24
death is s.	495:18	Smaller: not a s. soul	530:16	where my Julia's lips do s.	245:21
honey-heavy dew of s.	449:13	rights of the s. nationalities	21:6	with his watery s.	529:14
I must s. again	562:3	Smallest: one of the s. people	20:5	with s. so sweet	551:5
in deathly s.	171:9	Small-sword: very pretty s. light	500:27	you s., Madonna	309:18
lie still and s.	562:1	Smart: as lief pray with Kit S.	271:13	Smiled: all around thee s.	279:19
little sleep, a little s.	49:46	love and all its s.	38:22	at me you s.	533:35
love itself shall s. on	499:1	mock'd the s.	16:8	Devil s.	151:10
ports of s.	442:25	of all the girls that are so s.	125:17	he s. as he sat	238:34
s. did my spirit seal	573:6	s. for it	49:57	Never S. Again	241:11
s. is more sweet than toil	535:20	such a s. little craft	222:8	on her it s.	196:2
s. out their immortality	164:37	to feel all s.	244:11	remember how you s.	309:6
S.'s chain	357:13	too s. to live	560:7	s. and said 'Good-Night'	41:24
start from her s.	16:1	Smarts so little as a fool	385:23	s. Spain's chivalry away	116:45
to soothing s. seven	279:21	Smatch: some s. of honour	452:6	s. to think God's greatness	88:5
Slumbering: dictates to me s.	349:5	Smattering of everything	174:6	s. well content	516:19
might half s.	288:14	Smell: ancient and fish-like s.	479:38	s. when a sabbath appear'd	164:25
s. in the open air	152:17	cheer'd with the grateful s.	347:2	stretched. his little arms, and s.	231:11
s. still?	166:24	chill the wintry s.	522:14	till it s.	340:15
s. thoughts	85:21	flower of sweetest s.	578:3	until she s. on me	148:12
Slumbers: golden s.	170:23	I'll s. it on the tree	473:11	wanton s.	232:3
hast thou golden s.?	170:21	I s. a rat	110:25, 407:8	Smiler with the knyf	137:32
imagine unquiet s.	83:15	I s. the blood	453:27	Smiles: Aryan s.	300:6
indolent s.	156:12	noses have they, and s. not	399:4	Banquo s. upon me	460:12
like infant s.	291:11	once more s. the dew	244:18	breath, s., tears	88:24
s. light	318:5, 418:36	rose was heaven to s.	249:10	daggers in men's s.	458:27
soul is dead that s.	317:5	s. and hideous hum	223:8	eternal s... emptiness betray	385:32
visit'st my s. nightly	348:23	s. as sweet	477:16	every time a man s.	512:32
Slung: harp s. behind him	356:27	s. like what it is—a tomb	495:10	flower that s. to-day	247:10
s. atween the round shot	363:3	s. my remnant out	244:20	kisses, tears, and s.	580:20
Slunk: to their nests were s.	347:19	s. of bread and butter	112:36	old Ocean s.	347:2
Slut: I am not a s.	428:12	s. of burning	41:36	Peace is crown'd with s.	552:1
Polly is a sad s.	214:12	s. so sweet	438:35	read in their s.	493:14
Sluts indeed	11:5	s. sweet, and blossom	501:6	robb'd that s.	470:6
Sly: dumb's a s. dog	144:24	s. too strong of the lamp	513:9	seldom hes., and s. in such a sort	448:27
Stephen S.	478:40	sweet keen s.	411:34	s. and soap	128:11
tough, and devilish s.	175:5	Smallest so sweet	472:35	s. awake you	170:23
Smack: does s. sweet	93:25	Smelleth: he s. the battle	49:27	s. beneath her cow	11:20
my father did something s.	463:27	Smelling out a suit	477:7	s., but not as Sultans smile	141:9
pledging with contented s.	287:2	Smell-less: daisies s.	38:8	s. by his cheerful fire	226:11
some s. of age in you	441:13	Smells: it s. to heaven	435:31	s. of other maidens	148:13
they s. of honour both	450:7	s. April and May	466:5	s. sae sweetly	106:28
Small: at noon but s.	312:26	s., I swear, not of itself	280:21(-281)	s. so sweet	327:5
between the s. and great	164:12	s. of cheese	518:25	s. that win	119:2
both great and s.	150:16	violet s. to him	444:18	s., the tears, of boyhood	357:13
contemneth s. things	56:47	Smile: blush and gently s.	245:20	s., wan as primroses	285:7
creatures great and s.	3:14	calm thou may'st s.	279:19	sobs, sniffs, and s.	242:12
day of s. nations	135:6	follow'd perhaps by a s.	162:8	sweet strains, or pensive s.	199:21
day of s. things	56:11	forget and s.	409:25	tears and s.	4:3
desire s. beer	441:32	hear with a disdainful s.	230:1	thy own sweet s.	160:25
dull unletter'd s.	164:17	Heaven's blue s.	492:28	thy s. before they dwindle	497:9
frail, gaunt and s.	235:17	her own dying s.	491:21	Venus when she s.	281:25
free-livers on a s. scale	267:22	her s., it seems half holy	88:13	welcome ever s.	481:20
great matter or a s.	56:35	his s. it was pensive	238:33	win their nursing with their s.	309:5
great ones devour'd the s.	501:14	I dare not beg a s.	247:8	wreathed s.	341:28
great things with s.	346:13	I hear a s.	167:16	Smilest: Thou s. and art still	17:23
great vulgar and the s.	158:24	immeasurable s.	375:10	Smiling: by your s... say so	433:15
grind exceeding s.	315:22, 317:13	jest without the s.	152:21	died while ye were s.	87:38
how s. the world is	233:5	kind of sickly s.	239:2	hides a s. face	161:18
how very s. the very great	543:13	meet again. we shall s.	451:37	s. as they run	141:3
I have no s. talk	564:14	mov'd to s. at anything	448:27	s. at grief	483:10
in life's s. things	320:2	one vast substantial s.	174:9	s., damned villain	432:21
in s. proportions	282:1	rarely s., being urban. .	84:13	s., destructive man	312:27
in your arms to feel so s.	375:13	share the good man's s.	224:23	s. from the world's. .snare	425:13
is it s.?	311:7	show their teeth in way of s.	462:30	s. of Fortune beguiling	147:23
just so s. as I	544:5	s., and s., and be a villain	432:21	s., put the question by	528:27
kingdom. .too s.	440:38	s. at the claims of long descent	533:38	s. the boy fell dead	92:24
lovesome, white and s.	195:6	s. at us, pay us	141:28	Smilingly: burst s.	454:23
no great and no s.	199:1	s. dwells a little longer	135:13	Smirk: serious and the s.	177:7
one s. head	225:2	s., for your lover comes	507:18	Smite: God shall s. thee	65:15
one that was s.	305:9	s. his work to see	75:24(-76)	let the righteous. .s. me	400:14
poor creature, s. beer	441:33	s. in thine eyes	356:17	s. all the firstborn	45:47
since man's heart is s.	302:13	s. of the brown old earth	92:28	s. once, and s. no more	342:29
s. and great beasts	398:11	s. on her lips	418:20	s. thee on thy right cheek	57:50
s. beginnings	191:29	s. on the face of the tiger	11:2	s. them by the merit	361:13
s. but sullen horn	153:24	s. on you—for seconds	183:12	s. the sounding furrows	541:3
s. hot bird	204:2	s., s., s.	20:23	up and s. them	361:13

INDEX

Smuteth; cheek to him that s. him 55:26
 Smith: chuck it, S. 140:12
 combined in Horace S. 495:14
 conceal him by naming him S. 251:21
 first s. . . murd' rer's son 163:43
 s., a mighty man 318:11
 S., take a fresh cigar 121:22
 Smithy: sparks . . out of a s. 586:12
 village s. stands 318:11
 Smitten: Memnon s. 538:13
 s. me to my knee 544:22
 s. to the heart 503:13
 Smock; pale as thy s. 473:32
 Smock-frock: embroidery of a s. 236:42
 Smoke: above the s. and stir 339:28
 and s. it! 34:22
 as the s. vanisheth 396:14
 bottle in the s. 399:18
 corrupted by this stinking s. 267:31
 counties overhung with s. 359:2
 daub his Visage with the S. 207:19
 do wid des.? 238:23
 dunnest s. of hell 457:13
 emit so much s. 307:6
 fill him full of s. 280:14
 from the s. into the smother 426:26
 good cigar is a S. 294:32
 her beloved s. 307:15
 house was filled with s. 53:8
 in yon s. concealed 147:18
 its little s. . . died 285:18
 man who does not s. 514:27
 salt-caked s. stack 333:21
 s. of their torment 71:26
 s. of the pit 267:30
 thin s. without flame 236:14
 Smoked: s. like a chimney 34:21
 s. with bloody execution 456:5
 Smokes: nigh thatch s. 151:25
 Smoking: a-s. of a whackin' white 200:11
 cheroot 241:2
 what a blessing this s. 441:41
 Smoky: liest thou in s. cribs 440:2
 worse than a s. house 130:9
 Smooth: billows s. and bright 44:50
 I am a s. man 406:18
 never did run s. 21:13
 pleasant s. wit 481:1
 sea being s. 473:11
 s. as monumental alabaster 80:19
 s., fair and lonely 382:32
 s. stream 447:39
 s. the ice 507:4
 so large, and s., and round 352:26
 so s., so green 247:14
 so s., so sweet 53:38
 speak unto us s. things 249:8
 supple and s. 123:27
 that s. tongue 386:17
 Waller was s. 92:34
 Smoothed: my soul s. itself 262:8
 s. her work 49:44
 Smother: her mouth is s. than oil 395:13
 his words were s. than oil 197:32
 Smoothes: she s. her hair 348:16
 so s. her charming tones 447:25
 Smooth-faced: s. gentleman 535:34
 s. . . rogue 340:15
 Smoothing: the raven down 123:16
 Smoothly: sing thou s. 434:15
 Smoothness: give it s. 95:15
 turns earth's s. rough 341:14
 Smooth-shaven green 301:25
 Smote: s. for us a pathway 474:2
 s. him thus 47:31
 s. him under the fifth rib 46:16
 s. himself into the bread 530:29
 s. on all the chords 534:16
 s. them hip and thigh 46:57
 s. the nail into his temples 46:46
 they s. me 52:12
 Smother: from the smoke into 426:26
 the s. 456:24
 Smother'd in surmise 171:10
 Smouldering: five eyes s. 281:24
 Smutch'd: before the soil hath s. 173:27
 it 120:24
 Snagsby: favourite apology . . with Mr. S.
 Snail: beloved s.

Snail (*cont.*)
 consume away like a s. 395:21
 creeping like s. 427:21
 slug-abad s. 544:19
 s.'s on the thorn 94:40
 went to kill a s. 366:19
 whiting to a s. 129:22
 worm nor s. 407:11
 Snails: frogs and s. 369:12
 horns of cockled s. 455:22
 pretty feet like s. 247:12
 Snake: devise the S. 207:12
 like a s. renew 493:25
 like a wounded s. 382:31
 nor s., or slow-worm 246:23
 scotch'd the s. 459:4
 s. . . in the grass 555:27
 S. is living yet 41:34
 s. slept under a spray 538:2
 there the s. throws her . . skin 460:41
 Snakes: cloud of winged s. 496:25
 no s. to be met with 274:1
 two bright and aged s. 15:14
 you spotted s. 466:44
 Snapdragon: gold-dusted s. 18:26
 s. growing on the walls 363:22
 Snapped 'em off short 174:11
 Snapper-up of . . trifles 485:18
 Snapping: Turtle 24:9
 Snare: I saw the s. 533:35
 mockery, and a s. 172:12
 s. is broken 399:32
 s. of the fowler 399:32
 s. of the hunter 397:18
 world's great s. 425:13
 Snares of death 399:5
 Snark: if your S be a Boojum 128:10
 S. was a Boojum 128:14
 Snarling: silver, s. trumpets 285:14
 Snarls: we s. 176:23
 Snatch: fiends will s. at it 473:32
 s. a fearful joy 230:25
 s. them straight away 474:7
 Snatched: s. away in beauty's 118:23
 bloom 411:15
 s. from out his chariot 100:17
 worthy gentleman . . s. from us 219:15
 Snatches: ballads, songs and s. 437:11
 s. of old tunes 500:29
 Sneaking: my valour . . s. off 115:2
 Sneer: laughing devil in his s. 373:6
 refute a s. 113:49
 solemn s. 385:29
 teach the rest to s. 207:15
 they s. at me 278:27
 tho' wittlings s. 219:19
 Sneering: I was born s. 385:29
 without s. 582:3
 Sneers of selfish men 21:2
 Sneery: looked very s. 312:14
 Sneez: if you s. 154:10
 Sneezed: not to be s. at 129:1
 Sneezes: beat him when he s. 213:5
 Sneezy: Breezy, S., Freezy 107:20
 Snicker: hold my coat and s. 129:39
 Snicker-snack 220:8
 Snickersnee: my s. 242:12
 Sniffles predominating 173:16
 Snivelling: what argues s. 542:7
 Snob: meanly admires mean 542:8
 things . . S. 130:22
 not to be sometimes a S. 420:36
 s. upon the flint 140:5
 Snored: sat and s. 550:26
 Snorer: can't hear himself snore 467:35
 s. out the watch 442:25
 Snoring: whom, s., she disturbs 162:35
 Snow: architecture of the s. 190:28
 chaste as unsunn'd s. 420:27
 cherry hung with s. 262:10
 diadem of s. 118:7
 fairer than whitest s. 330:21
 fleece . . white as s. 233:23
 from purest s. 420:20
 garment of unsullied s. 507:37
 giveth s. like wool 400:23
 gone with the s. 80:20
 half-buried in the s. 316:22
 heavy with s. 150:9

Snow (*cont.*)
 if s. be white 488:13
 I love s. 498:13
 I sift the s. 492:27
 land of mist and s. 149:7
 last long streak of s. 533:24
 little hunchback of the s. 160:23
 mark'd but the fall o' the s. 281:24
 melted like s. 118:39
 'mid s. and ice 316:17
 mockery king of s. 475:24
 moonshine an' s. 319:23
 naked in December s. 474:20
 never love the s. again 81:11
 rain, or any s. 531:37
 rosebuds fill'd with s. 124:5
 scatter their s. around 82:7
 sends the s. in winter 121:27
 shivering in the s. 508:14
 sleet or stifling s. 94:13
 s. and vapours 400:24
 s. came flying 81:15
 s. falls in the river 108:7
 s. had fallen, s. on s. 409:20
 s. hath retreated 577:21
 s. in harvest 476:17
 s. lay round about 361:19
 s. of ferns yere 138:39
 s. on a raven's back 478:19
 s. . . their winding-sheet 122:20
 S. . . top of Pindus strew 510:20
 S. upon the Desert's . . Face 205:27
 tufts of s. 151:25
 under s. or rain 142:13
 untrodden s. 122:17
 Virgin shrouded in s. 76:7
 we shall have s. 368:12
 where the s. lay dinted 361:24
 white as driven s. 485:29
 white as s. in Salmon 396:7
 white . . as the mountain s. 436:21
 whiter skin of hers than s. 473:11
 whiter than s. 395:8
 whitest sheets of s. 166:3
 wish a s. in May 454:33
 your sins . . white as s. 52:30
 Snow-broth 401:20
 Snowdon: stones of S. 293:10
 Snowdonian antelope 495:12
 Snowdrifts: high s. in the hedge 263:13
 Snowdrop: first s. 540:6
 Snowed in his hous of mete and 137:10
 drinke 523:21
 Snows: buds that s. have shaken 545:7
 Cecilia's lap of s. 492:20
 her couch of s. 300:11
 our Lady of the S. 553:3
 s. of yesteryear 381:18
 thro' a waste of s. 127:4
 Snow-spotted heath 584:11
 Snow-white: her s. hand 584:11
 little s. feet 213:5
 Snowy, Flowy, Blowy 535:42
 Snowy-banded, dilettante 74:10
 Snub: mine has a s. nose 535:34
 Snubnosed rogue 225:35
 Snuff: only took s. 100:30
 s. the approach of tyranny 174:29
 s., tobacker, and sleep 153:4
 you abuse s. 385:18
 Snuff-box: amber s. 116:35
 Snuffed: s. out by an article 416:12
 Snuff: with s. and sniff 84:5
 Snug: his s. little farm 151:7
 little s. property 507:10
 parlour s. and small 195:17
 s. little Island 161:41
 with a s. nose 173:15
 281:19
 So: Amen, S. be it 391:11
 even we, even s. 335:25
 if I can save, s. 440:35
 if I said s., it was s. 226:24
 if it was s. 130:8
 I told you s. 116:50
 meet and right s. to do 390:38
 persuasion that a thing is s. 77:21
 s. am I 160:3
 s. and no otherwise 301:10
 s. can I, or s. can any man 439:42
 s. did I 149:21

INDEX

So (<i>cont.</i>)		Society (<i>cont.</i>)		Solace: our s. is	375:21
s. do I	236:39, 32	s...my glittering bride	574:16	s. in the midst of woe	132:2
s. in a voice	184:4	s. offenders	219:24	s. ourselves with loves	49:50
s. it would have done	439:40	s...one polish'd horde	116:48	with s. and gladness	502:18
s. to bed	377:11	s.'s chief joys	159:18	Solaced: in childhood s. me	160:25
Soap: have you used Pears' S.?	6:15	s. than solitude is worse	33:15	Solaces: with tea s. the midnight	278:11
invisible s.	253:7	s...to be in it...a bore	570:19	Solar: far as the s. walk	383:11
smiles and s.	128:11	s., where none intrudes	114:26	hub of the s. system	251:16
s. and education	550:13	solitude...best s.	349:9	Sold: March dust to be s.	549:30
used your s. two years ago	403:30	such s. as is quiet	498:15	never s. the truth	537:23
what! no s.?	209:18	when s. requires to be rebuilt	338:23	not have s. her for it	473:21
Soap-boiler: make a s. costive	563:13	Sock: Jonson's learned s.	342:7	sees us s.	303:11
Soar: angels alone, that s. above	319:17	Socked it them hard	295:4	s. his birthright	44:58
creep as well as s.	103:17	Socket: burn to the s.	574:14	s., my Arab steed	365:16
singing still dost s.	498:2	Sockets: candles burn their s.	264:1	spoils were fairly s.	323:21
s., but never roam	580:27	s. of fine gold	52:14	Soldan of Byzantium	141:3
s. not too high to fall	334:19	Socks: in your shirt and your s.	219:12	Soldier him on Good Friday	438:26
s. with Eno	514:2	when thy s. were on	281:15	Soldier: arm our s.	429:3
spur you to s.	524:33	Socrates: misunderstood, and S.	200:41	as a s. of the king	305:1
thou canst not s.	492:5	Socratic manner	39:31	as the s. said	179:15
through...clouds to s. again	117:25	Sod: hard and trampled s.	23:24	British s. fights	360:21
to run, though not to s.	326:4	heat was in the very s.	361:24	British s...stand up to any-	
Soaring: poet s. in the high region	352:20	thy cold pavement...a s.	114:34	thing	489:18
s. claim the skies	211:26	to thy high requiem...a s.	287:32	broken s...bade to stay	224:10
s. ever singest	408:2	under my head a s.	31:22	come you back, you British s.	299:20
s. human boy	173:34	Soda-water: sermons and s.	115:33	courtier's, s.'s, scholar's, eye	434:14
tired with s.	191:16	their feet in s.	197:31	driveth o'er a s.'s neck	477:7
Soars: lark s.	87:30	Sodden: nor s. at all with water	45:46	for a s. I listed	173:4
s. on golden wing	341:12	s. and unkind	42:3	for her...the s. fights	35:22
Sob: throb and mutual s.	123:2	Sods: s. with our bayonets	572:11	God's s. be he	401:15
Sobbed: he s. and he sighed	220:19	under green s. lay	584:6	go to your Gawd like a s.	304:4
Sobbing: a-sighing and a-s.	369:18	Sofa: accomplish'd S. last	162:34	in a s...blasphemy	461:23
Sober: at least not s.	276:3	I sing the S.	162:31	let a s. drink	471:9
be s., be vigilant	70:6	wheel the s. round	163:21	mourn'd her s. slain	310:2
compulsorily s.	327:8	Soft: drops, s. and slow	166:3	never expect a s. to think	489:17
godly, righteous, and s.	388:12	fair, and s., and sweet	332:8	not having been a s.	273:34
half as s. as a judge	397:27	heart as s.	247:1	old S. of the Queen's	5:9
if she is chaste, and s.	363:26	her voice was ever s.	454:24	serve as a s.	304:3
in her s. livery	347:19	lie both s. and dry	247:16	s., and afeard?	460:24
men at whiles are s.	263:34	make it s. and narrow	39:3	s. an' sailor too	301:20
Philip drunk to Philip S.	5:12	more s. and sensible	455:22	s. bold	252:29
second and s. thoughts	242:7	O so s.!	281:24	s., full of strange oaths	427:21
sedate, s., silent	253:32	s. and chilly nest	285:22	s. is better accommodated	442:9
sensible, temperate, s.	363:19	s. answer turneth away wrath	50:10	s...not a romantic animal	29:6
s. as a judge	204:12	s. as silk remains	248:10	s. of the Legion	365:21
s. certainty of waking bliss	340:16	s. as the breath of even	21:9	s., rest	416:19
s. man, among his boys	532:29	s. as young!	587:8	s.'s a man	471:9
take a s. colouring	576:22	s. complaining lute	191:38	s.'s grave	118:27
to bed go s.	37:15	s. impeachment	500:30	s.'s pleasure	191:4
to-morrow we'll be s.	5:24	s. in the level races	80:19	s.'s pole is fall'n	425:20
was I s. when I swore?	207:21	s. is the music	578:3	s.'s sepulchre	122:20
Soberbia: <i>la última camisa</i> .s.	329:17	s. is the strain	382:32	s.'s virtue	424:20
Soberness: words of truth and		s., meek, patient	170:18	summer s.	372:23
s.	65:24	s. philosopher of love	192:45	tell an old s.	489:6
Sobers: drinking largely s. us	382:22	s. the zephyr blows	229:23	ten-year s. tells	299:13
Sober-suited: s. matron	478:18	s., unhappy sex	40:14	that s. a mere recreant	481:7
s. songstress	546:14	s. I what light...breaks?	477:13	tried and valiant s.	451:6
Sobs: add s., fiery sighs	109:27	s. with the drops of rain	395:30	what the s...said	179:15
s., sniffles, and smiles	242:12	so s. a mould	191:19	would himself have been a s.	438:35
with s. and tears	130:20	so s. and uncompounded	344:29	Soldiers: amongst a thousand s.	38:24
Social: fellowship and s. comfort	87:31	so s., so calm	119:2	Ireland gives England her s.	337:10
Nature's s. union	107:10	virgins are s.	113:2	men like s. may not quit	535:25
self-love and s. are the same	384:18	whan s. was the sonne	310:3	mustered their s.	31:14
s. and economic experiment	254:4	Softened the stones	473:6	old s. never die	9:2
s., friendly, honest	105:25	Softer: sleep's no s.	94:24	old s...surest	563:22
s. smile	229:18	Softly: go s. all my years	54:7	others, like s.	443:10
whole s. system	174:33	s. and suddenly vanish	128:10	our God and s.	404:9
Socialists: all S. now-a-days	195:25	s., gently, kindly	214:9	our s. slighted	404:9
Societies: sweet s.	343:4	s. she was going up	149:23	s. of Christ, arise	565:10
Society: cling together in one s.	579:9	s. sweet, in Lydian measures	191:9	s. of the ploughshare	413:26
Corinthian capital of polished s.	102:25	speak s...carry a big stick	408:27	steel my s.' hearts	444:24
curing the maladies of S.	126:45	step s., under snow	142:13	substance of ten thousand s.	476:38
desperate oddfellow s.	546:44	Thames, run s.	510:20	Soldier-saint	96:9
equal s. with them	158:4	Softness: for s. she	347:11	Soldier-saints	96:45
four hundred people in New		<i>Sohne: zu weit dem S.</i>	208:30	Soldiery: brutal and insolent s.	201:28
York s.	322:15	<i>Soi: Savoir être à s.</i>	354:24	licentious s.	101:20
gain to s. at large	219:23	Soil: before the s. hath smutch'd	281:24	Sole: absolute s. Lord	166:11
Heaven and Hell Amalgamation		Freedom's s.	234:13	English subject's s. prerogative	193:42
S.	127:31	grows on mortal s.	342:22	no rest for the s. of her foot	44:39
imposed on s. from without	214:2	high-cultured as her s.	123:7	s. death	90:44
man's chief pleasure is s.	169:18	most subject is the fattest s.	442:23	s. unbusy thing	152:17
man seeketh in s. comfort	24:27	my carcass back to your s.	119:33	s. work of a lifetime	90:39
man was formed for s.	73:3	that s...best deserve	345:10	that apparition, s. of men	496:18
mingle with s.	459:11	this the s., the clime	344:21	to my s. self	288:2
no letters; no s.	248:21	weed that grows in every s.	101:11	you break that s. bond	101:12
one great s.	579:32	Soiled: cheer our s. face	400:33	<i>Sole: l'amor che muove il s.</i>	169:2
our noble s.	178:43	s. with all ignoble use	533:23	<i>Sole: vel s. puro</i>	260:14
pests of s.	78:10	Soirée: friendly s.	179:19	Solecism: of eternity without a	86:9
s., friendship, and love	164:24	Sojourner, as all my fathers	394:11	s.	361:3
s., in conspiracy	200:38	<i>Soi: firmat s., educat imber</i>	133:9	<i>Soleil: le s. d'Austerlitz</i>	377:32
s. is all but rude	332:15	<i>inferebatur s. et luna</i>	21:18	<i>le s. qui poudroye</i>	

INDEX

- Solemn: day becomes more s. 494:6
her s. bird 347:23
in the s. midnight 184:2
sapping a s. creed with s. sneer 113:49
s. peaks 16:14
s. troops 343:4
too s. sad 509:19
Solemnities: high s. 340:38
Solemnly: up to God so s. 380:20
Soleis: bonosus s. effigere 331:26
s. occidere et redire 132:15
Sole-sitting by the shores 573:2
Solicit for it straight 473:12
Soliciting: person or persons . . s. him 268:8
supernatural s. 456:24
Solicitor: bachelor, a s., a Free-mason 188:1
Protestant . . only go to his s. 182:14
wound in the s. 111:29
Solid: drowns things weighty and s. 27:1
for s., reasoning good-sense 139:22
s., but slow 212:18
s. man of Boston 317:1
too too s. flesh 430:33
toward s. good 351:23
Solitary: be not s. 109:33, 274:16
s., and cannot impart it 270:18
s. child 577:17
s. hidden anguish 196:24
s. Highland lass 580:28
s. place shall be glad 54:1
s., poor, nasty, brutish 248:21
s. song that whistles 577:19
s. sorrow 286:17
s. thinkings 254:23
their s. way 349:31
under the s. moon 17:28
wander s. there 332:22
waste and s. places 404:13
Solitude: bird in the s. singing bliss of s. 119:10
come to him in s. 577:7
court s. 578:33
delighted in s. 155:27
disturbed its s. 26:15
how sweet . . is s. 29:19
I love tranquil s. 162:6
in s. what happiness? 408:15
Islington . . grow a . . s. almost life the s. 348:34
musing in s. 158:22
my faithful s. 587:14
no chasm, no s. 574:5
o'er his . . desk in s. 156:12
O still s. 574:126
self-sufficing power of S. 80:19
society than s. is worse 579:15
soft like S.'s 33:15
s. . . best society 498:21
s. . . calls it—peace 340:9
s. l where are the charms? 113:4
sweet retired s. 164:22
this delicious s. 340:20
this peopled earth a s. 332:15
thoughtful Soul to S. 497:3
with dangers compass'd . . and s. 205:8
worst s. . . destitute of . . friend-ship 348:23
Solitudes: misty s. 25:12
Solitudinem: ubi s. faciunt 303:17
Solomon: all S.'s wisdom 526:9
curtains of s. 47:42
felicities of s. 51:39
greater than S. 25:19
King David and King S. 59:17
King S. loved many . . women 361:7
S. in all his glory 47:45
S. of saloons 58:13
song . . which is S.'s 93:29
Solomon Grundy 51:37
Solum: nec minus s. quam cum solus 368:21
nescioqua natale s. . . ducit 145:9
Soluturos: ad Graecas Kalendas s. 372:8
Solve: s. 'em in a trice 120:9
s. the problem of the age 110:15
Solved: who s. it not devoured 200:20
Sombre songs and sweet 350:17
Some: I bury s. of you 522:12
s. hae meat 185:5
107:34
- Some (cont.)
s. have too much 195:13
s. men must love my lady 455:10
s. say that we wan 327:1
s. to undo . . s. to be undone 194:24
what s. have found so sweet 530:1
Somebody: brisk little s. 89:25
everyone is s. 218:30
let's stop s. 242:30
mine ain dear s. 526:21
Miracles of Saint S. 95:28
played by s. I do not know 290:24
s. bet on de bay 210:13
s. must 254:6
sore for S. 105:34
Someone: as s. somewhere sings 116:13
next morning . . s. else 408:12
s. had blunder'd 528:15
s. is sinking today 550:33
Something: can s. 254:19
do nothing and get s. 182:26
from doing s. 242:30
good for s. 193:36
have s. to say 505:25
I too will s. make 81:9
man's worth s. 89:38
original s. . . Original Sin 123:13
pardon s. to the spirit of liberty 100:25
rage for saying s. 270:31
s. attempted, s. done 318:13
s. childish 152:11
s. . . doesn't love a wall 212:2
s. ere the end 541:3
s. far more deeply interfused 582:1
s. given that way 37:28
s. lost behind the Ranges 296:9
s., nothing 471:30
s. of a round belly 441:21
s. of the Shorter-Catechist 241:29
s., s. that replies 544:20
s. that is gone 570:8
s. there is moves me 82:23
s. too much of this 434:26
s. very like Him 146:32
that s. still 138:12
there's s. greater 93:30
there was s. in it 339:22
time for a little s. 39:23
Something-arola 403:23
Sometime: our s. sister 194:9
Sometimes: s. in the right 246:13
s. this, and s. that 70:29
Somewhat: s. against thee 47:40
s. to say unto thee 116:13
Somewhere: as some one s. sings 84:21
gives s. back the thoughts 262:2
morning s. in the world 83:25
s., beyond space and time 523:23
s. safe to sea 17:17
s., surely, afar 238:6
s. the sun is shining 160:18
truth lies s. 209:15
Somewheres east of Suez 156:12
Sommeils du matin 555:2
Somni portae 261:25
Somno: nunc s. et inertibus horis 85:21
Somnus: though S. in Homer 47:37
Son: Absalom, my s. 113:13
Athena's wisest s. 121:3
beggarly s. of a gun 63:72
behold thy s. 117:38
bleeding Sire to S. 474:22
blessed Mary's S. 503:6
by meekness, call'd thy S. 438:24
damned for never a king's s. 351:8
dear s. of memory 305:18
did bear our s. 509:29
die soon, O fairy's s. 204:19
Duke's s. —cook's s. 537:18
England's greatest s. 137:9
Epicurus owne s. 482:28
every wise man's s. 163:43
first murrer's s. 84:27(-85)
Fitzdotterel's eldest s. 418:35
from the sire the s. shall hear 63:9
gave his only begotten S. 444:28
good man teach his s. 50:6
hateth his s. 112:2
his s. has done nearly as well 216:26
I obeyed as a s. 46:6
Joshua the s. of Nun
- Son (cont.)
king of all kings to her s. 7:15
kiss the S. 391:51
left a s. who proved 297:18
little s. into his bosom 209:2
Lucifer, s. of the morning 53:22
Monk my s. 507:36
my brother's s. 149:33
my little S. 375:16
my s. —and what's a s.? 395:17
my s. in tears 219:4
my s., mine own Telemachus 541:2
my s.'s wife, Elizabeth 267:14
mystical body of thy S. 390:46
only s. of his mother 61:32
only s., sir 226:36
Pherson had a s. 23:27
Philip's peerless s. 19:3
queen of Scots . . a fair s. 197:36
s. of Adam and of Eve 401:28
s. of a hundred Kings 294:19
s. of a livery stable keeper 584:14
s. of Belial 47:36
s. of consolation 64:30
S. of God goes forth 240:20
s. of Heav'n and Earth 348:11
s. of his old age 45:12
S. of man hath not where 58:34
s. of man . . thou visitest 392:10
S. of Morn in . . Night's decline 74:22
s. of perdition 63:65
s. of the old moon-mountains 288:29
s. of the sable Night 168:12
this is my beloved S. 57:33
this my S. was dead 62:16
this the carpenter's s.? 59:32
thy righteousness unto the King's s. 396:22
thy s., thine only s. Isaac 44:54
Tom he was a piper's s. 369:10
Tom, the piper's s. 369:11
two-legg'd thing, a s. 190:15
unto us a s. is given 53:15
virgin shall . . bear a s. 53:12
when the s. swore 109:28
where art thou, my beloved S.? 572:24
wise s. . . foolish s. 49:54
wonderful s. . . astonish a mother 435:21
worthy to be called thy s. 62:14
your tardy s. to chide 435:51
Song: acquaints his soul with s. 90:27
all this for a s.? 103:31
best taught s. 95:37
brotherhood in s. 285:8
burden of my s. 8:8
commence my s. 95:37
cuckoo's s. 160:21
dance, and Provencal s. 287:24
despise the skylark's s. 83:4
fable, s., or fleeting shade 24:11
Fair commands the s. 162:32
followed by a sacred s. 41:15
full lasting is the s. 336:45
give ear unto my s. 225:17
glorious s. of old 421:10
glorious the s. 503:6
goodly manor for a s. 423:6
govern thou my s. 348:23
great *Venite* change the s. 186:11
hallow s. 113:37
her symphony and s. 151:33(-152)
his s. of love 81:8
hopped with his s. 171:20
hums a cheerful s. 372:16
I made another s. 81:10
in England's s. for ever 363:6
in you my s. begins 501:20
I the s. 218:33
joyful S. I'll raise 2:23
lightnings of his s. 492:1
main region of my s. 574:7
mavis' evening s. 104:29
metre of an antique s. 486:17
middle of my s. 160:4
mighty orb of s. 574:13
moralised his s. 386:1
moralize my s. 509:16
more musical than any s. 409:27
morn of s. 517:2
my echoing s. 333:9
my Reputation for a S. 207:20

INDEX

Song (cont.)

my s. comes native 289:9
 my S., I fear 493:3
 my s. would have been longer 369:9
 my vision with the s. 336:2
 never go beyond a s. 202:3
 new s...no man could learn 71:23
 new s.'s measure 371:1
 no man could learn that s. 71:23
 no s. to give you 293:6
 no sorrow in thy s. 97:30, 315:21
 old and antique s. 483:1
 old s. made by an aged old pate 5:10
 old s. of Percy and Douglas 502:9
 one grand sweet s. 293:7
 one s. increase 410:10
 our s. is the voice of desire 81:19
 our s. shall rise 240:19
 penny for a s. 584:4
 perpetual Orphic s. 497:14
 pipe a simple s. 575:12
 pipe that s. again 70:9
 rapid plumes of s. 495:20
 required of us then a s. 400:5
 roll forth, my s. 329:4
 Sabbath s. go up to God 380:20
 sang a most topical s. 10:24
 sans Wine, sans S. 206:8
 satire be my s. 117:9
 self-same s. 288:1
 shedding my s. upon height 524:13
 sightless s. 533:25
 sing a faery's s. 286:31
 sing a s. at least 106:3
 sing a s. of sixpence 368:20
 singing our s. of God 567:2
 singing this s. 90:16
 sing me a bawdy s. 440:13
 sing me a s. of a lad 516:7
 sing the Lord's s. 400:5
 sing unto the Lord a new s. 393:35
 solitary s. 577:19
 s. about a Lamb 76:9
 s. and blood are pure 336:37
 s. charms the sense 345:29
 s. for s. 308:17
 s. had ceased 336:2
 s...I found again 315:25
 s. in thy praise 105:29
 s. is not Truth 501:11
 s. made in lieu 509:15
 s. of a merryman 222:27
 s. of Harvest-home 4:11
 s. of love 410:30
 s. of night's sweet bird 492:9
 s. of songs 51:37
 s. of thanks and praise 576:18
 s. of the birds 233:17
 s. of them that feast 362:4
 s. of woe...an earthly s. 532:39
 S. on your bugles blown 241:26
 s. that echoes cheerly 534:1
 s. that nerves a nation's heart 528:12
 s. that should spur you 524:33
 s. too daring 401:23
 s. to sing O! 222:26
 s. was wordless 415:15
 spacious s. 165:35
 swallow-flights of s. 532:26
 swear to the truth of a s. 401:20
 sweetest passage of a s. 338:6
 swift stream of s. 495:3
 Take up thy S. 375:19
 that was the s.,—the s. for me 578:11
 their low lone song 128:2
 there's an end of ane old s. 370:4
 these monks' s. 124:22
 thinks two notes a s. 169:22
 this s. is consider'd a...gem 120:22
 till I end my S. 510:20
 Time an endless s. 585:16
 time is our tedious s. 343:25
 to my s. victory and praise 494:1
 to you, all s. of praise 501:20
 turn out a s. 105:17
 wanted one immortal s. 190:17
 weigh this s. 584:16
 what s. the Syrens sang 87:12
 what they teach in s. 494:17
 when this s. is sung 583:21
 wherefrom ye learn your s. 81:18

Song (cont.)

wind's s. 334:10
 wine, woman and s. 321:5, 543:5
 with the breeze of s. 533:5
 wrote one s. 94:12
 you have heard the s. 298:27
Songe: la vie est un s. 355:4
 Songs: after the s. of Apollo 456:2
 all their s. are sad 140:15
 angelic s. are swelling 202:23
 ballads, s. and snatches 219:15
 best of all trades, to make s. 42:13
 dirty s. and dreary 84:17
 drunkards make s. 396:18
 fair the fall of s. 516:3
 fruit for their s. 2:31
 go, s...some are sung 544:4
 he coude s. make 136:26
 Heine for s. 91:10
 her matchless s. 332:27
 I cannot sing the old s. 35:11, 120:25
 lean and flashy s. 342:29
 let us go hence, my s. 524:25
 merry s. of peace 447:14
 my Book of S. and Sonnets 405:30
 no sad s. for me 409:20
 nothing but his S. 154:38
 not make new s. 158:4
 one of the s. of Sion 400:5
 our sweetest s. are...saddest 498:9
 piping s. of pleasant glee 76:9
 s. consecrate to truth 499:9
 s. may inspirit us 93:5
 s. of Araby 571:6
 s. of deliverance 393:33
 s. of expectation 35:4
 s. of his fashion 516:4
 s. of the harp-player 521:30(-522)
 s. that I made for thee 82:11
 spiritual s. 68:5
 summer s. for me 485:16
 Sussex s. 42:7
 we who with s. beguile 208:9
 where are the s. of Spring? 284:13
 your gambols? your s.? 437:15
 Songsmith: slight not the s. 561:5
 Songstress: sober-suited s. 546:14
Somme: die S. geht...nicht unter 415:22
 Sonnet: ode, and elegy and s. 276:14
 scorn not the S. 580:16
 s. is a moment's monument 410:21
 turned to a S. 183:16
 Sonneteer: starved hackney s. 382:34
 Sonnets: century of s. 93:45
 lovers' s. turn'd to holy psalms 377:4
 my Book of Songs and S. 465:30
 written s. all his life 115:39
 Sonorous metal 345:1
 Sons: all her s. at play 15:12
 all the s. of God 40:20
 as many s. as...hairs 461:15
 bears all its s. away 562:9
 bind your s. to exile 303:24
 carline wife's three s. 33:2
 chose their s. by name 80:24
 count the sires and s. 183:4
 fallen s. of Eve 142:5
 giants, the s. of Anak 46:14
 give them to your s. 368:5
 God's s. are things 327:6
 her patient s. 226:13
 her S. must wait upon Mary's S. 302:1
 horny-handed s. of toil 284:9
 Jacob's s. and daughters 361:15
 lays it on Martha's S. 302:3
 mothers that lack s. 429:8
 not always true s. 110:26
 our s...grow up as the young plants 400:16
 queens to your...s. 413:9
 seldom see we s. succeed 234:8
 since born his s. 347:13
 s. of ale and brede 583:26
 s. of Belial 190:25, 344:35
 s. of Edward sleep 476:25
 s. of glory 324:18
 s. of God came 48:38
 S. of Mary 302:1
 s. of men and angels 565:4
 s. of the morning 240:15

Sons (cont.)

s. of the waves 213:10
 strong heart of her s. 188:32
 their s., they gave 83:19
 things are the s. of heaven 277:21
 third among the s. of light 491:15
 we arraign her, her s. 16:11
 your s. and your daughters...prophecy 55:52
 Sonsie: honest s. face 106:4
 Soon: Death...call too s. 222:25
 haste away so s. 246:2
 late and s. 582:18
 s. he sooth'd his soul 191:9
 s...high Midsummer pomps 18:26
 s...the great awaking 35:6
 s., too s...come s., s. I think it s. 495:24
 to Eve: Be s. 88:23
 Sooner: end the s. 544:17
 no s. the old hope 26:7
 s. it's over...s. to sleep 92:43
 s. than he wished to rise 294:2
 s. will his race be run 271:36
 we no s. see 247:10
 Soot: in s. I sleep 281:1
 Sooth: it is silly s. 76:17
 Soothe: s. the grieved 483:5
 what charm can s. 164:34
 Soothed: soon he s. his soul 226:18
 s. the griefs of...Christians 191:9
 s. twenty years 325:36
 sustained and s. 277:42
 Soothers: saddens while it s. 98:3
 Soothfastness: dwelle with s. 94:31
 Sooty bosom 136:20
 Sop: body gets its s. 409:42
 give that Cerberus a s. 89:28
 Sophist: dark-brow'd s. 155:7
 neither saint nor s.-led 537:43
 self-torturing s. 15:10
 swift to scent the s. 113:48
 Sophisters, economists, and calculators 4:13
 Sophistical rhetorician 102:11
 Sophistry: destroy his fib or s. 181:12
 s. and affectation 385:24
 Sophocles: in my declining years 28:13
 S. 153:12
 Sophonisba: oh! S. I! oh! 546:28
 Sops in wine: Coronation and S. 510:23
 Sordello's story told 96:29, 35
 Sordid: s., home-bred cares 101:30
 s., unfeeling 124:9
 Sore: bear with a s. head 331:17
 critics, who themselves are s. 117:13
 good for s. eyes 520:10
 my heart is s. 105:34
 my s. throats...always worse 22:26
 s. with loving her 175:16
 Sores: rain'd all kinds of s. 472:34
 Sorrento: beyond S. and Amalfi 308:17
 Sorrow: any s. like unto my s. 55:23
 ate his bread in s. 127:30
 beguile thy s. 480:34
 brief s. 361:12
 but labour and s. 397:16
 certain of s. in store 300:22
 climbing s. 452:37
 ere the s. comes 88:1
 far from s. 183:2
 father's s. 232:3
 give s. words 460:20
 hang s. 280:12
 I must bury s. 97:26
 in s...bring forth 44:26
 in spite of s. 341:31
 knowledge increaseth s. 50:63
 labour without s. is base 413:20
 last his s., first his joy 232:2
 like this s. 'twill come 82:10
 Lord Lovel he died out of s. 31:9
 Lycidas your s. 343:3
 more in s. 431:13
 my heart hath 'scap'd this s. 487:23
 my old s. wakes 267:11
 nature could not s. hide 232:3
 neither s., nor crying 71:45
 never...s. but its own 122:32
 night of doubt and s. 35:4
 no s. in thy song 97:30, 315:21

INDEX

Sorrow (cont.)

no s. there, John
not a word of s.
not be in s. too
not sure of s.
no wisdom in . . . hopeless s.
now melt into s.
pine with fear and s.
pure and complete s.
regions of s.
resembles s. only
rooted s.
savour of s.
shun the man of s.
sighed with saving s.
sit by the fireside with S.
solitary s.
some natural s.
s. and sighing shall flee
s. and silence are strong
s. breeds s.
s. dogging sin
s. . . dureth over long
s. enough in the natural way
s. fade
s. for angels
s. for the lost Lenore
s. . . made s. more beautiful
s. makes us wise
s. never comes too late
s. of the meanest thing
S. proud to be exalted
s.'s crown of sorrow
s. so royally in you
s., that is not s.
s. thy young days shaded
S., why dost borrow
S., wilt thou live with me
S., with her family
sphere of our s.
such sweet s.
tales of s. done
this s.'s heavenly
thrall to s.
to his s.
to match the s.
to S. I bade good morrow
to think is to be full of s.
trouble, s., need, sickness
veiling . . . his song in s.
water this s.
wear a golden s.
what s. was . . . bad 'st her know
when in s., when in danger
with night we banish s.
with s. to the grave
write s. on the . . . earth
year wake year to s.
Sorrowful: fiery sighs, and s.
counenance
Knight of the S. Counenance
s. birth
s.: for he had great possessions
Sorrowing: borrowing goeth a s.
rejoicing, —s.
Sorrows: carried our s.
costly in our s.
disease, or s. strike him
few s. . . good income . . . of no
avail
I and s. sit
man of s.
my s. are at an end
my s. have an end
soothes his s.
s. breed
s. end
s. of my heart
s. of thy line
s. of your changing face
s. sailors find
suffer noble s.
swallows other s.
transient s.
when s. come
Sorry: death's self is s.
dreadful s., Clementine
s. —but we all must die
s. for their childishness
s., now, I wrote it
that I shall be s. for

360:20
572:13
77:3
523:22
277:41
113:1
510:16
548:8
344:9
316:8
490:37
183:17
104:34
387:24
494:9
286:17
581:3
54:5
316:15
189:9
245:5
328:9
300:22
151:18
93:6
380:23
286:5
533:21
230:30
575:14
7:13
534:21
442:32
579:36
350:22
285:3
532:41
491:21
499:4
478:1
224:20
473:11
524:29
50:19
335:10
285:4
287:27
390:29
492:1
423:28
446:16
230:16
512:15
248:5
45:21
475:6
491:26
109:27
134:8
328:7
60:2
540:25
318:13
512:29
146:32
504:15
447:27
54:25
214:17
6:28
364:15
292:10
486:25
393:15
183:1
586:21
113:16
406:4
490:43
580:20
436:25
280:10
355:22
521:2
375:17
100:2
451:18
this s. Scheme of Things
though I'm in a s. case
Sort: like this s. of thing . .
Sorted: with . . . tears he s. out
Sortem seu ratio dederit
Sorts: all s. and conditions
all s. of things and weather
Sot: you drunken s.
Sot: un s. savant
Sots: what can ennoble s.?
Soudan: into the S.'s realm
your 'ome in the S.
Souffrances: majeste des s. humaines
Souffre et meurs sans parler
Souffrons sur les cimes
Sought: come, long-s.
far may be s.
he s. . . things to love
I never have s. the world
I s. him, but . .
I s. no more
less often s. than found
light we s. . . shining still
love s. is good
never s. in vain
on my bed I s. him
s. after my soul
s. it carefully with tears
s. out many inventions
s. thee wand'ring
s. the Lord aright
they s. it with thimbles
to those men that s. him
unknowing what he s.
Soul: acquaints his s. with song
adieu 'twixt s. and body
affirmations of the s.
all that a s. can do
all the heart and the s.
as active as that s. was
as angels . . . call to the s.
as in a s. remembering
assault and hurt the s.
as well for the body as the s.
awake my s.
bear my s. away
because his s. was great
become a living s.
belie thy s.'s immensity
be still, my s.
build . . . O my s.
built my s. a . . . pleasure-house
calm s. of all things
captain of my s.
careful s.
catch my flying s.
Christe receive thy s.
city of the s.
clothing for the s. divine
come silly s.
composed in the s.
condense within thy s.
crowd not on my s.
delivered my s. from death
393:16
399:6
438:26
525:14
69:8
345:29
474:1
289:25
251:11
494:18
444:20
579:5
524:32
38:25
190:13
289:10
177:28
74:12
436:1
386:5
88:17
433:31
432:2
502:20
92:6
275:4
510:16
207:26
218:12
314:17
130:20
261:6
389:15
199:18
369:17
353:18
384:8
19:3
296:23
498:20
553:1
553:2
205:3
495:22
562:17
498:20
275:6
394:6
544:20
118:27
19:1
483:29
104:35
52:4
397:11
69:20
51:16
101:10
104:35
128:11
447:9
192:5
96:27
412:15
201:12
185:5
96:21
352:5
552:12
474:28
390:32
388:9
292:1
3:3
188:33
581:25
576:12
263:16
251:15
537:34
16:17
241:19
302:1
382:7
31:13
114:12
73:24
80:8
19:20
304:9
229:25
393:16
399:6
438:26
525:14
69:8
345:29
474:1
289:25
251:11
494:18
444:20
579:5
524:32
38:25
190:13
289:10
177:28
74:12
436:1
386:5
88:17
433:31
432:2
502:20
92:6
275:4
510:16

Soul (cont.)

from the S.'s eternity
genial current of the s.
get his glorious s.
give his s. good reste
give me my s. again
given my s. for this
give not thy s. unto a woman
God the s.
go, S., the body's guest
grants the s. again
grapple them to thy s.
grave unto a s.
great Marlbro's mighty s.
had a little S.
half conceal the S.
half the little s. is dirt
hangs my helpless s.
happy s., she shall discover
hark! hark! my s.
harpit your mindmost s.
heard them call my s.
heart, and s., do voice
heart and s. do sing in me
heaven of his high s.
height my s. can reach
her aged s. to damn
her body from her s.
her lips suck forth my s.
her love-laden s.
her pensive s.
her s. to keep
hidden s. of harmony
hides a dark s.
his angry s. ascended
his eager s., biting for anger
his own s. was like that
his pure s. unto his captain
his s. is marching on
his s. is with the saints
his s. proud sciencenever taught
his s. shall taste the sadness
his s. sincere
his s. well-knit
his very s. listened
holdeth our s. in life
house of a brute to the s.
how prodigal the s.
how say ye then to my s.
humanized my s.
hurl my s. from heaven
I am the s.
I gave you your own s.
in body and in s.
in his altered s.
in my s. am free
in mystery our s. abides
in some part of my s.
in the bitterness of his s.
in the bitterness of my s.
into which the s. . . has passed
invite my s.
in whose rich s.
I refrain my s.
iron entered into his s.
iron enter into his s.
I think nobly of the s.
Joy's s. lies in the doing
leave my s. in hell
leaves s. free a little
let every s. be subject
lie in the S.
lift my s. to heaven
like fruit, my s.
little s. for a little bears up
little s., wandering, pleasant
lose his own s.
man became a living s.
measured by my s.
meeting s. may pierce
merit wins the s.
merry of s. he sailed
merry old s.
might create a s.
mine eyes into my very s.
mine has opened its s.
most comprehensive s.
most offending s. alive
mount, my s.
my dear s. . . mistress
my outward s.

INDEX

Soul (cont.)

my own s...to itself decreed 288:11
 my perfect s. 469:39
 my prophetic s. 432:13
 my rising S. surveys 2:22
 my s. doth magnify the Lord 61:13
 my s. drew back 244:21
 my s. fleeth 399:40
 my s. from the sword 393:7
 my s. hath her content 470:31
 my s. he doth restore 421:1
 my s. in agony 149:20
 my s. into the boughs 332:20
 my s. is among lions 395:18
 my s. is an enchanted boat 497:10
 my s., like to a ship 563:34
 my s. more bent to serve 351:21
 my S., my daughter 545:1
 my s., my life, my all 562:19
 my s. once more made trial 579:1
 my s.'s birth-partner 410:27
 my s.'s calm retreat 551:20
 my s.'s in arms 144:28
 my s., sit thou 404:10
 my s. smoothed itself 92:34
 my s. spurned the chains 495:26
 my s. that calls 477:27
 my s. that lingers sighing 263:20
 my s., there is a country 552:1
 my s. thirsteth for thee 395:25
 my s. to heaven 8:13
 my s. to keep 8:18
 my s. to take 8:18
 my s. within the house 482:22
 my unconquerable s. 241:18
 neither a s. to lose 505:5
 never once possess our s. 18:18
 no passion in the human s. 314:1
 no s. that lived, loved 522:21
 no s. to be damned 547:15
 not a s. knew which 313:8
 not blind his s. with clay 539:8
 not spoken of the s. 317:5
 of a reasonable s. 388:41
 offends me to the s. 434:15
 of s. sincere 385:6
 of the s. the body form...take 510:13
 O my brave s. 567:3
 one drop would save my s. 330:7
 one impulse of your s. 489:27
 one s...commit one...sin 364:1
 our s. is escaped 399:32
 overthrow of body and s. 109:22
 palace of the S. 113:12
 parting s. relies 230:9
 peace to the s. of the man 16:4
 perdition catch my s. 471:27
 perplexed, labyrinthical s. 186:30
 plucks the mortal s. 535:26
 poor s. sat sighing 473:16
 poor s. that thinks no...harm 80:18
 poor s., the centre 488:20
 pouring forth thy s. abroad 287:32
 praise the Lord, O my s. 398:13
 prepare thy s. for temptation 56:29
 pressed down my s. 395:18
 progress of a deathless s. 186:4
 prophetic s. of the wide world 488:2
 prophet of the s. 190:21
 prospect of his s. 469:6
 purest essence of a human s. 127:28
 purest s. 125:6
 roamed with my S. 381:2
 roll from s. to s. 538:16
 sang a kindred s. out 95:35
 satisfieth the empty s. 398:13
 save his s. alive 55:10
 save my s., if I have a s. 8:20
 scarce the s. of a louse 302:33
 seized thy parting s. 165:31
 shake our s. 506:10
 shut not up my s. 393:10
 sick in s. and body 240:6
 sigh'd his s. 465:17
 single s. does fence 32:7
 slid into my s. 149:27
 so full of care, my s. 80:17
 so full of heaviness, O my s. 394:17
 so longeth my s. 394:16
 sooth'd his s. to pleasures 101:0
 sought after my s. 397:11

Soul (cont.)

s. above buttons 154:14
 s. and body part 166:15
 s. and body rive not more 425:18
 s. aspiring pants 355:17
 s., be patient 80:18
 s. had broken 317:17
 s. helps flesh more 95:17
 s...her generous aspirings 307:12
 s. is dead that slumbers 317:5
 s. is form 510:13
 s. is in a ferment 284:18
 s. is not more than the body 567:23
 s. may not profit by 337:19
 s. of Adonais 492:16
 S. of all the worlds 574:26
 s. of fire 279:5
 s. of her beauty and love 497:26
 s. of man is fed 334:3
 s. of man is touched 331:2
 s. of my s. 95:12
 s. of Orpheus 341:19
 s. of our grandam 484:22
 s. of Rabelais 153:10
 s. of Sir John Cheke 351:17
 s. of the Age! 281:11
 s. of the Angel 298:10
 s. of the stout Apostle Paul 298:12
 s. of the whole Past Time 126:27
 s. of thy turtle-dove 396:28
 s., remembering how 579:18
 s.'s dark cottage 557:25
 s.'s sincere desire 355:11
 s. stands fast 524:22
 S. that art the Eternity 575:21
 S. that maketh all 199:1
 S. that rises with us 576:9
 s., thou hast much goods 61:52
 s. to dare 416:17
 s. to feel the flesh 83:13
 s., uneasy, and confined 383:11
 s. wears out the breast 119:5
 stolen my s. away 549:21
 strong is the s. 15:9
 stumbling through my s. 227:36
 sun of my s. 291:9
 sweet and virtuous s. 245:14
 swell the s. to rage 191:12
 taught my s. to fancy aught 552:3
 terror to the s. of Richard 476:38
 that my s. may but ascend 330:9
 their s. fainted 398:15
 think then, my s. 186:12
 thirst that from the s. 280:21(-281)
 this s. hath been alone 150:14
 this s. to whom Luther 186:7
 thou art a s. in bliss 454:14
 thou free my s. 185:21
 thoughtful S. to Solitude 205:8
 though thy s. sail leagues 411:8
 three books on the s. 90:35
 thy rapt s. 341:9
 thy s. and God 95:22
 thy s. full in her hands 413:31
 thy s. I know not from thy body 410:25
 thy s. know change 95:36
 thy s.'s flight 459:2
 thy s. shall be required 61:53
 thy s. the fixt foot 186:25
 thy s. was like a star 577:15
 tocsin of the s. 116:18
 'Tommy, 'ow's yer s.? 303:3
 to remake the s. 96:16
 to the lowly s. 291:14
 try the s.'s strength 89:27
 veil of the s. 522:7
 visit the s. in sleep 495:18
 wake the s. 381:6
 wan s. in that golden air 411:21
 war against the s. 69:49
 what of s. was left 97:8
 what s. was his 574:11
 when your sickness is your s. 265:15
 whiter s. than thine 308:2
 whom my s. loveth 52:4
 whom shall my s. believe? 95:20
 whose s. is sense 186:25
 whose s. was sad 222:27
 why my s. was sad 544:1
 why shrinks the s.? 1122
 windows to my s. 559:35

Soul (cont.)

wings the s...to the skies 195:15
 with an old s. 119:20
 with one long kiss my whole s. 529:22
 with Psyche, my S. 381:2
 wit its s. 151:14
 wronged great s. 93:39
 Soul-animating strains 580:17
 Soul-making: vale of S. 290:20
 Souls: all poor s. lost 92:7
 all s. in trouble 329:5
 all the s. that were were forfeit 461:29
 amid men's s. 585:22
 as we wish our s. to be 494:13
 bane of the most generous s. 229:9
 beyond the reaches of our s. 431:32(-432)
 contented your s. 297:16
 damp s. of housemaids 197:23
 discharge their s. 193:30
 drink to poor damned s. 297:5
 for all sparrows' s. 502:20
 hale s. out of men's bodies 468:19
 harmony...in immortal s. 465:18
 in...patience possess ye your s. 62:42
 in s. a sympathy 163:48
 instinct of all great s. 100:11
 in the cure of s. 253:14
 jealous s...not be answer'd 472:17
 knead two virtuous s. 116:20
 left your s. on earth 284:16
 loud sang the s. 298:14
 love and save their s. 89:33
 men's defiled s. 508:15
 mercy upon one of our s. 484:13
 our lives, our s. 444:21
 our s. as free 114:42
 our s. exult 75:12
 our s. have sight 576:19
 our s. inspire 400:31
 our s. were in our names 336:16
 our s., whose faculties 330:28
 our two s. stand up 88:19
 our two s. therefore 186:25
 our waking s. 185:7
 play with s. 92:45
 poor jewel of their s. 513:32
 poor misguided s. 309:27
 pure lovers' s. descend 185:2
 see the s. we loved 530:18
 Shepherd and Bishop of your s. 69:52
 s. departed but the shadows 85:16
 s. in heaven too? 284:16
 S. in their degree 298:9
 s. most fed with Shakespeare 141:30
 s. mounting up to God 410:11
 s. not lent in usury 330:45
 s. of Christian peoples 140:12
 s. of poets 287:11
 s. of the brave 140:14
 s. of the righteous 50:23
 s. of those that die 316:27
 s. of women 111:25
 s. that have toil'd 541:3
 such dear s. 474:22
 sucks two s. 184:28
 there be s. must be saved 472:13
 they have no s. 148:10
 thou lover of s. 56:27
 through such s. alone 96:10
 try men's s. 372:22
 two s...in my breast 223:16
 unto s. afar 88:25
 vigorous s., high-cultured 123:7
 warn th' immortal s. 331:3
 where s. do couch 425:22
 whilst our s. negotiate 184:31
 Soul-sides: two s. 94:10
 Sound: alien s. of melancholy 575:24
 all is not s. 280:7
 all the s. I heard 262:9
 as the s. of lyres and flutes 374:11
 born of murmuring s. 581:22
 call him up the S. 363:3
 deep s. strikes 113:25
 doleful s. 562:11
 full of s. and fury 461:4
 hark, the glad s. 183:10
 heal the blows of s. 251:10
 hearest the s. thereof 63:7
 heart as s. and free 247:1

INDEX

Sound (cont.)

heart as s. as a bell 468:28
 hear the lowest s. 455:22
 he must s. of this and that 583:17
 he sleeps as s. 402:24
 however rude the s. 217:17
 it may be a s. 114:5
 measures of delightful s. 498:10
 momentary as a s. 466:20
 nor any s. or sight 523:24
 nor sight nor s. 522:15
 no s... of clashing wars 184:2
 no s. of hammer 163:40
 no s. unto the ear 80:32
 not so s., and... sweet 442:25
 o'er my ear like the sweet s. 481:30
 other not very s. 506:4
 same s. is in my ears 574:33
 sighing s. 411:34
 sleep not so s., as sweet 245:16
 something direful in the s. 22:19
 s. Conservative government 181:33
 s. is forc'd 75:18
 s. must seem an echo 382:32
 s. of abundance of rain 48:14
 s. of a trumpet 394:31
 s. of a voice that is still 528:3
 s. of his horn 229:16
 s. of iron on stone 171:16
 s. of Jesus' breath 74:13
 s. of public scorn 349:20
 s. of revelry by night 113:25
 s. of the church-going bell 104:25
 s. of the grinding 51:33
 s. of those he wrought for s., s. the clarion 537:12
 s. the loud timbrel 357:12
 s. the trumpets 191:3, 358:13
 s. upon life's slope 410:24
 s. upon the bugle-horn 534:13
 their s. is gone out 392:32
 though the s. were parted 282:13
 too full for s. 528:22
 to whom no s. is dissonant 152:2
 troubled s. of storms 18:24
 where hath been no s. 253:28
 whispering s. of the... colonnade 101:23
 you would s. me 435:24
 Sounded: all the trumpets s. 99:41
 forward to be s. 434:2
 Sounder: no s. piece of British manhood 126:3
 Soundest: old lovers are s. 563:22
 Sounding: as s. brass 66:44
 no word however s. 514:5
 s. generalities 142:25
 s. labour-house 17:17
 s. through the town 30:10
 went s. on 574:15
 Soundless: acquainted with the s. 290:7
 Soundless-clapping host 545:2
 Sounds: all your s. of woe 468:20
 concord of sweet s. 465:20
 her sights and s. 84:21
 rural s... restore the tone 162:36
 s. and sweet airs 480:5
 s. of joyance 236:6
 s... take care of themselves 129:17
 s. will gather beauty 80:23
 strange s. along the chancel 417:13
 tempting s. I hear 78:3
 well-tuned s. 486:14
 Soup: let his s. get cold 249:18
 s. he swallows 249:22
 S. of the evening, beautiful S. 129:26
 take the nasty s. away 249:18
 Soup-and-fish: donning the s. 572:7
 Soupe: *je vis de bonne s.* 353:10
 Sour: in digestion s. 474:17
 my life will be s. grapes 21:3
 s. to them that lov'd him not sweet, s. 447:9
 255:3
 Source: forget the s. 330:9
 mighty s. of all things 503:2
 pants its s. to mount 355:17
 s. of all my bliss 225:9
 s. of all our store 132:1
 s... of all that's precious 512:29
 s. of innocent merriment 220:3
 s. of sympathetic tears 231:12
 true s. of human offspring 347:26

Source (cont.)

variety's the s. of joy 215:19
 Sour'd themselves to death 485:5
 Sourest and most deadly hate 475:5
 South: between the North and the S. 213:19
 come, thou s. 52:8
 fierce and fickle is the S. 538:20
 full of the warm S. 287:24
 good s. wind 148:28
 hills look over on the S. 543:22
 hills of the S. Country 42:3
 I do but wanton in the S. 538:21
 moon of beauty in the S. 538:21
 Queen of the Sovereign S. 304:5
 rosy is the S. 536:6
 S. to the blind Horn's hate 298:28
 Swallow, flying, flying S. 538:20
 when the wind is in the s. 11:21
 South Africa: trusting native races of S. 143:31
 Southampton: weekly from S. 297:24
 Southerly: when the wind is s. 433:20
 Southern: bore me in the s. wild on the s. side 94:32
 to a boon s. country 18:31(-19)
 wasps upon a s. wall 101:41
 where S. vines are drest 241:9
 South Kensington: Sloane Square and S. 219:11
 Southron: matches of the S. folk 545:2
 Southward dreams the sea 543:22
 Southward-facing brow 18:16
 Southwest-wind and the west-wind 521:30(-522)
 Sovereign: bandy civilities with my S. 271:24
 crosses from his s. hand 248:1
 Magna Carta... will have no s. 148:12
 most s. reason 344:14
 Queen of the S. South 304:5
 servants of the s. 26:22
 s. cruelty 483:8
 s. good of human nature 27:32
 s. of sighs and groans 455:8
 s. remedy to all diseases 109:22
 s. sway... dissolv'd 190:28
 s. (to the length of sixpence) 127:8
 Subject and a S... different 135:28
 trample on their s.'s head 475:10
 welfare of our S. 389:14
 what to be a s. 198:10
 Sovereign'st thing on earth 438:35
 Sovereigns: dead but sceptred s. 118:10
 Sovereignty: to one... s. impute 189:3
 top of s. 286:16, 460:8
 women desyring to have s. 138:11
 Sow: as you s... like to reap 111:2
 in the morning s. thy seed 51:30
 men that s. and reap 523:18
 observeth the wind... not s. 51:29
 right s. by the ear 242:23
 s. an act 406:6
 s. for him 580:6
 s. som difficultee 138:3
 still s. eats up all 281:22
 they s. not 58:11
 they that s. in tears 399:34
 walk before thee like a s. 441:11
 Sower went forth 79:6
 Soweth: whatsoever a man s. 67:47
 Sowing: reap our s. 335:10
 Sown: nor was ever s. 548:14
 reap where he hath s. 301:26
 s. in corruption 67:14
 s. wonder wyde 138:15
 they have s. the wind 55:40
 where thou hast not s. 60:31
 Sows: he s. hurry 515:1
 Hope s... Love... never reap 410:33
 s., and he shall not reap 522:7
 s. and reaps a thousand kisses 158:1
 Space: annihilate but s. and time 381:8
 beyond s. and time 83:25
 here is my s. 423:14
 in a hollow rounded s. 311:17
 king of infinite s. 433:12
 nought the letters s. 138:40
 pathless realms of S. 218:12
 s. for delight 522:7
 Spaces: great open s. 331:13

Spacious: s. firmament

s. song 2:25
 s. times of great Elizabeth 165:35
 529:7
 Spade: don't call me s. 520:22
 entirely by the s. 339:2
 fiddle, sir, and s. 419:18
 loom—anvil—s. 307:17
 nominate a s. a s. 281:3
 poor crooked scythe and s. 501:5
 S.! with which Wilkinson 581:5
 truth calls s. a s. 89:23
 Spades: let s. be trumps! 385:16
 s., the emblem 163:29
 Spain: blood-red field of S. 241:9
 devildoms of S. 539:18
 galleons of S. 183:6
 King of S. is dead 203:32
 King of S.'s Beard 188:36
 make castles than in S. 138:24
 not into the hands of S. 540:1
 not left to S. 539:19
 Parma or S... dare to invade 198:11
 slow old tunes of S. 333:18
 smiled S.'s chivalry away 116:45
 S. forming a head 235:22
 Spake: at the last I s. 394:8
 God s. once 395:24
 God the word that s. it 197:35
 if they s. worse 279:29
 I s. as a child 66:46
 I... s. nothing 394:8
 never man s. like this 63:24
 nought s. he to Lars Porsena 323:26
 s. by the Prophets 390:21
 s. on that ancient man 148:20
 s. oo thing... thought another 137:27
 upon this hint I s. 470:3
 Spalpeen: ye s. 298:21
 Span: eternity shut in a s. 166:6
 Eve s. 11:18, 235:7
 less than a s. 28:16
 life's but a s. 471:9
 Spangled: new s. ore 343:3
 Spaniard: nor... behold with pre-judice the s. 86:27
 Spaniards: S. seem wiser 27:12
 thrash the S. too 188:35
 Spaniel: hound or s. 453:30
 s. fawning 449:29
 Spaniel'd me at heels 425:17
 Spaniels: well-bred s. 385:32
 Spanish: hear a S. lady 12:1
 I must learn S. 91:20
 some are fond of S. wine 333:22
 S. blades 477:7
 S. or neats-leather 110:39
 S. ships of war at sea 539:16
 taken by a S. Ga-la-lee 30:23
 tell her in S. 91:30
 to God I speak S. 136:13
 Spanking Jack 173:9
 Span-new: spick and s. 110:32
 Spare: advancel s. not! 262:3
 not a friend to s. 201:23
 original, s., strange 255:3
 show how much he can s. 274:5
 s. all I have 203:18
 s. bed for my friends 377:29
 s. me a little 394:11
 s. my aching sight 229:25
 s. that tree 358:21
 s. the house of Pindarus 351:15
 s. the poet 159:9
 s. the rod 110:42
 s., woodman, s. the beechen tree 122:8
 that s. Cassius 448:27
 Spared: author ever s. a brother 215:23
 better s. a better man 441:1
 s. and blest by time 114:22
 Spares: fortune... s. neither man 217:13
 never s. the child 253:3
 thy hook s. the next swath 284:12
 Spareth his rod 50:6
 Spark: illustrious s. 160:38
 nor human s. is left 381:27
 shows a hasty s. 451:25
 s. from Heaven 18:10, 12
 s. of celestial fire 560:30
 s. o' Nature's fire 105:24
 vital s. of heav'nly flame 381:28
 Sparkle: s. for ever 538:11

INDEX

Sparkle (*cont.*)
s. in their skies 247:6
s. out among the fern 528:5
s. still. . . Promethean fire 455:23
Sparkled on the yellow field 534:4
Sparkles: anon it s. 311:16
new s. of her own 192:23
s. near the brim 113:23
Sparkling: disdain and scorn ride s. 468:25
pair of s. eyes 218:25
stream of s. joy 173:34
Sparks: as the s. fly upward like the s. of fire 246:23
s. among the stubble 56:24
s. blown out of a smithy unnumber'd s. 449:30
Sparrer-grass: look like s. 238:11
Sparrow: bawling of a s. fall of a s. 437:34
'I,' said the S. 369:18
my lady's s. 132:12
Philip S. 502:20
s. alight upon my shoulder 547:2
s. . . an house 397:5
s. fall 383:10
s. . . fly . . . into the hall 383:1(-39)
s. : that sitteth alone 398:1
Sparrows: five s. sold for two farthings 61:51
for all s.' souls 502:20
more value than many s. 88:54
team of s. 321:14
two s. sold for a farthing when s. build 267:11
Spars: under the s. of which 247:16
Sparta: firm as S.'s king 188:33
Helen, S.'s queen 411:35
hounds of S. 467:20
Spartan nactus es 145:2
Spartan: out of the S. kind 467:20
remnant of our S. dead 115:46
Spartans: tell the S. 502:14
Spatter'd boots 163:20
Spattering: with s. noise rejected 349:22
Spawn: meanest s. of Hell 534:11
Spe: dubiae s. pendulus horae 257:11
Speak: all men. . . s. well of you at midnight s. with the Sun 551:19
bondage. . . may not s. aloud 477:26
both of them s. of something constantly s. the truth 576:8
could he s. . . not check 389:53
couldst thou s. 309:1
did he stop and s.? 426:13
difficult to s. 93:23
even whilst we s. 101:24
fear to s. for the fallen 492:2
grief that does not s. 320:14
heard Chapman s. out 460:20
hear them s. in our tongues 288:19
he could not s. to you 64:26
if any, s. 302:23
if they s. first 450:16
I never will s. word 155:3
I only s. right on 474:1
I s. as a fool 450:33
I will s. to thee 67:33
let him now s. 431:22
let not God s. with us 391:27
little. . . can I s. 45:53
live pure, s. true 469:45
losers. . . have leave to s. 530:4
might have been supposed to s. 144:30
mine to s. . . yours to hear 116:35
mouths, and s. not 504:8
murder. . . will s. 399:4
never s. well of one another 433:36
not as their friend. . . I s. 272:21
not care to s. ill of any man 16:6
not cease to s. 276:25
not permitted unto them to s. 165:9
one that can s. so well 67:2
one to s., and another to hear 334:28
only s. one language 547:3
province of knowledge to s. 182:19
ride, and s. the truth 251:22
slow to s. 117:3
s. after sentence? 69:30
s., and pause again 269:30
s. but one word 159:17
359:16

Speak (*cont.*)
s.; Caesar is turn'd 448:10
s., cousin 468:15
s. daggers to her 435:30
s. disrespectfully of the Equator 504:21
s. each other in passing 318:10
s. for himself 63:34
s. for yourself, John 316:5
s.; I'll go no further 432:6
s. in French 130:2
s. in public on the stage 202:16
s. less than thou knowest 452:25
s., Lord 47:6
s. low, if you s. love 468:11
s. low to me 87:37
s. more in a minute 478:6
s. no more 435:48
s. not when the people 419:16
s. of me as I am 474:2
s. one's mind. . . a pleasure 509:28
s., or diel 442:35
s. roughly 129:1
s. softly. . . carry a big stick 408:27
s. they through their throat 399:4
s. to Him thou 529:38
s. unto us smooth things 53:38
s. very well in the. . . Commons 182:47
s. what we feel 454:28
s. what you think to-day 200:40
s. when he is spoken to 515:16
s. when you're spoken to 131:26
s. ye comfortably to Jerusalem 54:8
that he can s. and flee 30:20
that it cannot s. 128:17
then, must you s. of one 474:2
thereof nedeth nat to s. 137:15
they. . . in the gate s. against me 396:18
those that are asleep to s. 52:20
though I s. with the tongues 66:44
to s., and to s. well 280:5
to whom you s., of whom you s. trees to s. 7:5
459:24
we must s. by the card 437:12
we shal s. of thee 138:30
what should we s. of 429:37
when I s. unto them thereof 399:25
when I think, I must s. 428:5
when you s., sweet 485:27
women to s. in the church 67:3
Speaker: dull s. . . credited with. . . virtues 243:17
no other s. of my. . . actions 447:11
Speakers: you imperfect s. 456:16
Speakest wiser than thou art ware 427:4
Speaking: and in my s. 6:10
heard for their much s. 58:3
in s. for myself 469:45
one way possible of s. truths 96:18
s. things which they ought not s. trade 68:49
143:3
things for ever s. 574:30
thought him still s. 348:29
Speaks: Jesus s., and s. to thee 161:9
knows that he s. adequately 200:33
never s. well of me 155:22
s. all his words distinctly 204:33
s. small like a woman 465:27
when he s. the air. . . is still 443:7
when Love s. 455:22
Spear: bring me my s. I 75:16
ever put s. in the rest 328:24
fair Scotland's s. 418:35
his s., to equal which 344:24
idle s. and shield 343:12
Ithuriel with his s. 347:29
knappeth the s. in sunder 394:29
nor sword nor s. 161:4
scorn the s. 491:27
snatch'd the s. 418:11
unsteadfast footing of a s. 438:37
will like a dividing s. 15:21
with a burning s. 12:2
Spear-men: stubborn s. 418:34
Spears: sheen of their s. 118:37
slain with s. 538:26
s. into pruninghooks 52:31
threw down their s. 75:24(-76)
whose teeth are s. 395:18
Special: thy s. grace 389:34
Specialism: his s. is omniscience 188:10
Species: done in any one s. 154:38

Species (*cont.*)
female of the s. 296:13
not an individual, but a s. 204:17
not the individual, but the s. 278:15
Specimen: give a s. of both 182:47
only s. of Burke 239:11
Speckled Vanity 343:19
Spectacle: checkered s. 325:25
great s. of human happiness 505:19
s. unto the world 66:25
Spectacles: her s. lay on her. . . knees 120:20
s. of books 194:6
s. on nose 427:21
without a pair of s. 250:6
Spectator of mankind 2:5
Spectators: actors or s. 491:25
pleasure to the s. 326:1
Spectatress of the mischief 412:10
Spectem: te s. 547:18
Spectre: my S. around me 75:19
off shot the s.-bark 149:14
what a dancing s. 336:29
Spectre-thin: pale, and s. 287:26
Speculation: no s. in those eyes 459:19
Specus: Idola S. 28:6
Speech: better to deal by s. 26:40
blossom into s. 90:12
cast away my s. 482:18
Consul's s. was low 323:16
eyesight and s. they wrought 522:7
freedom of s. 408:25
gave man s. and s. created thought 497:5
gave them shape and s. 524:22
his ready s. 416:18
his s. is a burning fire 522:7
his s. was coarse 300:18
horrid s. 433:32
I am slow of s. 45:39
in the seventh s. 56:45
killed a calf. . . make a s. 21:12
knavish s. 436:10
let thy s. be short 57:7
measured s. 24:21
mighty likely s. 214:17
my s. distorting 81:8
neither s. nor language 392:32
neither s. nor word 81:2
nor power of s. 450:33
on him no s. 308:16
perfect plainness of s. 20:4
rude am I in my s. 469:45
speak the s. . . trippingly 434:15
s. is human 126:33
S. is of Time 127:22
s. is shallow as Time 126:11
S. is silvern 127:22
s. is the small change 337:37
spoke the s. of the Gaels 140:14
stately s. 580:12
strange powers of s. 150:12
sweet music of s. 164:23
their sole s. 17:24
thy s. bewrayeth thee 60:47
thy s. is comely 52:5
true use of s. 226:26
under all s. . . a silence 126:1
wed itself with S. 532:18
whose s. . . from her thought 411:26
your s. be always with grace 68:33
Speeches: easy s. 141:18
gets his s. by it 408:13
Mr. Brougham's s. 240:7
to men's charitable s. 28:15
Speechless: Passion s. lies 189:20
Speed: all the s. desire can make 292:19
all thy winged s. 365:16
at his bidding s. 351:21
be wise with s. 586:23
courage, breath, and s. 416:13
deliberate s. 544:14
forgetting the bright s. 17:28(-18)
our good s. 170:24
our safety is in our s. 200:35
outstrip thy skiey s. 496:10
quench its s. 93:20
so spire if thou may s. 235:7
s. glum heroes 415:12
s. his plough 135:16
s. the going guest 386:6

INDEX

Speed (<i>cont.</i>)		Spice: s. of life	163:4	Spirit (<i>cont.</i>)	
teach me s.	447:40	s. of wit	510:12	her s.'s vestal grace	375:4
to s. today	510:16	Spiced: dish more sharply s.	375:6	his s. died	251:20
Speeds: your wit. .s. too fast	455:4	s. dainties	285:25	history of the human s.	20:8
Speir nae mair	108:29	Spices: mountain of s.	52:25	holding the eternal s.	447:33
Spell: breathed s.	343:21	no S. wanting	240:27	holy-day rejoicing s.	307:17
first s. Man	404:14	s. thereof may flow out	52:8	holy s. of discipline	50:20
s. better than they pronounce	550:14	woodbine s.	536:9	holy s. of man	522:6
s. it with a 'V' or a 'W'?	170:13	Spick and span-new	110:32	hope divine, informs my s.	574:12
s. of far Arabia	171:3	Spicy: her s. nest	125:11	humble, tranquil s.	170:18
went thy s. through him	411:11	India's s. shores	159:7	I am thy father's s.	432:8
who lies beneath your s.?	254:14	s. nut-brown ale	342:4	I commend my s.	62:51, 393:27
Speller: fancy of the s.	170:13	s. shore of Araby	347:1	immortal s. grows	579:9
wuss s. I know of	560:15	Spider: sheet of s.'s web	237:15	increase in thy holy S.	391:20
Spells: books. . talismans and s.	163:51	smallest s.'s web	477:7	in s. and in truth	63:13
dealer in magic and s.	222:16	s.'s touch	383:17	in the S. on the Lord's day	70:23
<i>Spem nos vetat incohare longam</i>	258:9	s. to a fly	264:23	in the strength of thy s.	524:3
Spent: how they will s. half of it	23:9	Spiders: s., flies, or ants. . in amber	27:47	invisible s. of wine	471:21
lightly. . so wol we s.	137:43	weaving s.	407:11	least erected S.	345:9
s. a little less	513:35	Spider-web: experience. . huge s.	268:12	lost in the same s.	507:15
s. on our horses	413:3	Spies: God's s.	454:10	make thou my s. pure	540:6
s., on our libraries	413:5	they come not single s.	430:25	meek and quiet s.	70:1
s. that shortness basely	440:32	ye are s.	45:20	motions of his s.	405:20
to s., and to lend	82:27	Spill: all germens s.	453:5	my s. can cheer	314:18
to s., to give	510:16	Spills itself	436:18	my s. hath rejoiced	61:13
whatever you have, s. less	275:5	Spilt: as water s.	47:35	my s. is too deeply laden	409:12
what we yet may s.	206:8	blood that she has s.	158:30	my s. like a charmed bark	493:20
Spendest: whatsoever thou s.		fearing to be s.	436:18	my s. seal	573:6
more	61:42	Spin: go s., you jade	420:26	my s. upon all flesh	55:52
Spending: getting and s.	582:18	great world s. for ever	534:36	my s. which so long darkened	495:3
riches are for s.	26:10	neither do they s.	58:13	needs s. lack all life	96:26
Spenlow: Mr. s., Mr. Jorkins	174:34	passions s. the plot	336:30	nimble, stirring, s.	455:28
Spens: ballad of Sir Patrick S.	150:30	sit by the fire and s.	366:14	no more s. in her	47:42
to Sir Patrick S.	31:24	Spinach: world of gammon and s.	174:32	no s. can walk abroad	430:20
Spenser: gentle S. fondly led	309:10	Spindle: his s. shank	106:5	not given us the s. of fear	68:56
little nearer S.	36:21	Spindle-guide: coupler-flange to s.	209:3	not of the letter, but. . s.	67:22
lodge thee by Chaucer, or S.	281:11	<i>Spinis de pluribus una</i>	257:21	not received the s. of bondage	65:53
renowned S.	36:21	Spinners: long-legg'd s.	467:1	of kin to God by his s.	25:26
sage and serious poet S.	352:10	long s.' legs	477:7	of s. so still	470:1
sweet S.	570:20	Spins: s. like a fretful midge	410:10	one fair s.	114:25
Spent: all passion s.	351:7	s. the heavy world	263:18	O s. of love!	481:30
all's s.	459:3	Spinsters and the knitters	483:5	pard-like S.	492:2
being s., . . worst times. . succeed	247:10	Spire: so s. if thou may spede	235:7	pipe to the s.	287:8
feels himself s.	162:25	Spires: all her reeling s.	322:21	present in s.	66:26
house and land. . s.	209:10	clustered s. of Frederick	568:11	pure s. shall flow	492:5
might be better s.	510:16	dim-discover'd s.	153:25	rarer s. never	425:32
night is far s.	66:13	dreaming s.	18:22	renew a right s.	395:9
s. all that she had	60:60	hundred s.	528:24	rest, perturbed s.	432:31
s. all the money	274:33	Oxford. . excepting its s.	363:22	same S.	66:43
s. lights quiver	15:24	s. whose 'silent fingers'	574:21	shy s. in my heart	582:10
s. with due. . thrift	374:20	through all the s. of form	199:17	sing it with a s.	583:6
that we s., we had	10:5	what s., what farms?	263:14	something to the s. of liberty	100:25
what wee s., wee had	11:17	ye distant s.	230:23	so much the s. calms	115:28
<i>Sperabitur: quae non s. hora</i>	256:27	Spirit: after the S. the things of		speaks to my s. of <i>thee</i>	110:10
<i>Speranza: lasciate ogni s.</i>	168:17	the S.	65:52	s. all compact of fire	488:26
<i>Sperat infestis</i>	259:7	all, save the s. of man	113:2	S. and the bride	72:10
<i>Spes: occidit s. omnis</i>	260:23	at times her s. sank	535:5	s., antithetically mixt	113:40
Spet: you s. on me	463:22	before that s. die	510:16	s. bloweth	16:20
Spewed up a good lump	104:18	be thou a s. of health	431:32	s. from on high	149:22
Sphere: all quit their s.	383:13	be thou, S. fierce, my s.	496:11	s. giveth life	67:22
cheering the elevated s.	102:11	better lodging for his S.	375:26	S., I love thee	498:16
gird the s.	348:30	blessed are the poor in s.	57:39	s. indeed is willing	60:43
I am the owner of the s.	109:12	blithe S.	408:11	s. in my feet	494:7
my heaven's extremest s.	558:1	bound in the s.	65:10	s. in the woods	578:8
s. for Shelley's genius	10:13	'Brutus' will start a s.	448:23	S. of adoption	05:53
s. of our sorrow	409:4	Caesar's s., ranging	450:12	S. of Beauty	494:4
storm-troubled s.	83:7	clear s. doth raise	342:20	S. of Delight	498:11
that silver s.	498:5	come, Thou Holy S.	132:1	s. of divination	64:55
their motion in one s.	440:36	constrain thy unbound s.	160:34	s. of divinest Liberty	151:21
they the s.	185:1	curbing his lavish s.	456:9	s. of Elijah. . on Elisha	48:17
year and a s.	199:18	dedicated s.	579:22	S. of God moved	44:1
Sphere-born harmonious sisters	351:9	delighted s., . in fiery floods	462:9	s. of heaviness	55:4
Sphere-descended maid	154:3	do the same things by the S.	111:1	s. of my dream	117:7
Speres: abject from the s.	561:12	every pure and wise s.	200:45	S. of Night	495:21
all the tuned s.	426:1	eviller s. than you	506:19	s. of romance is dead	294:16
driv'n by the s.	552:13	expense of s.	488:11	s. of self-sacrifice	574:1
like the harmonious s.	319:1	extravagant and erring s.	430:19	s. of the chainless mind	114:33
maintain the music of the s.	86:32	fervent in s.	66:2	s. of the Graeme	23:21
moving as the restless S.	330:28	fiercest S. that fought	345:15	s. of the Lord bloweth	54:10
rose to touch the s.	89:6	finer s. of all knowledge	583:3	S. of the Lord God is upon me	55:2
seems to shake the s.	101:1	flesh lusteth against the S.	67:45	s. of the Lord shall rest	53:17
s. of action	9:25, 313:21	follow your s.	443:27	s. of the time	447:40
s. of influence	9:25	fruit of the S.	67:46	S. of the Universe	575:21
start from their s.	432:9	fruits of the S.	388:54	s. of truth, unity	390:25
through all s.	410:16	gentlier on the s. lies	535:14	s. of wisdom	53:17
ye crystal s.	343:17	genuine s. of localism	78:22	s. of youth in everything	487:28
you ever-moving s.	330:7	give me a s.	135:19	s. passed before my face	48:48
Spherical: his body is perfectly s.	311:11	God is a S.	63:13	s. shall return unto God	51:33
Sphery: higher than the s. chime	341:5	gray s. yearning	541:1	s. that always denies	223:17
Sphinx: Minx, or a S.	178:15	healthful S. of thy grace	388:30	s. that knows no. . solitude	574:26
subtle as S.	455:22	her cabin'd ample S.	17:15	s. that quickeneth	63:23

INDEX

Spirit (*cont.*)

S. that strove for truth 498:20
 s. when her s. looked through 410:26
 s. within me constraineth me 49:13
 S. without spot 492:12
 S. with S. can meet 529:38
 s., yet a woman 580:20
 strengthened . . by his S. 67:53
 strength of s. 448:36
 strike with our s.'s knife 492:6
 sweet S., comfort me 247:18
 take not thy holy S. from me 395:9
 that quick s. . . in Antony 448:13
 there's a wicked s. 3:18
 thou the anointing S. 400:31
 thy free S. 395:9
 thy s. walks abroad 452:1
 too much s. to be . . at ease 384:32
 troubled s. 395:10
 unsphere the s. of Plato 341:17
 vexation of s. 50:62
 whence th' enlighten'd s. sees 552:6
 when . . this body did contain a s. 440:38
 wild S., which art moving 490:4
 wounded s. who can bear? 50:21
 yet a s. still 580:21
 Spiriting: do my s. gently 479:25
 Spiritless: so faint, so s. 441:9
 s. outcast 124:9
 Spirits: all s. are enslaved which 497:6
 beauteous s. 123:27
 black s. and white 338:18, 459:34
 by our own s. . . deified 580:7
 cheerer of his s. 559:15
 day of s. 551:20
 drooping s. can raise 158:13
 fat unraised s. 443:3
 her wanton s. 481:26
 how bright these glorious s. 562:10
 I can call s. from the . . deep 439:42
 inland petty s. muster 442:21
 isolate pure s. 88:20
 keeps up a wife's s. 214:20
 like two s. . . suggest me still 488:18
 looked the s. up and down 298:30
 maketh his angels s. 398:8
 master s. of this age 450:5
 no revenue . . but thy good s. 434:24
 other s. there are 288:25
 our actors . . were all s. 480:8
 our s. rush'd together 534:17
 red s. and gray 338:18, 459:34
 rule our s. from their urns 118:10
 seven other s. more wicked 59:19
 s. are not finely touch'd 461:16
 S. masculine 349:23
 s. of just men 350:36
 s. of those who were homing 236:20
 s. passing through the streets 496:2
 s. that fell with Lucifer 330:1
 s. that know all . . consequences 460:34
 s. that tend on mortal thoughts 457:3
 s. when they please 344:29
 stories from the land of s. 151:26
 their s. are in Heaven 582:13
 weak ships and s. steer 523:10
 where'er your s. dwell 81:21
 wonders at our quaint s. 466:43
 Spirit-small hand 90:7
 Spirit-stirring drum 472:3
 Spiritual: Germany . . my 's. home' 233:21
 grand and s. passage 289:26
 inward and s. grace 391:13
 millions of s. creatures 347:24
 s. is stronger than . . material 201:4
 s. pastors and masters 391:7
 s. repasts . . before Milton 306:8
 s. wickedness in high places 68:11
 Spirituality about the face 188:9
 Spiritualized by a Methodist preacher 558:17
 Spiritus: dum s. hos regit artus 554:19
 s. intus alit 554:30
 veni, Sancte S. 310:9
 Spiro: quod s. ei placeo 260:19
 Spit: slovenly will s. 135:20
 s. in my face 430:20
 s. out thy phlegm 243:29
 s. upon him 475:15

Spit (*cont.*)

s. upon my curious floor 245:12
 to s. there glorifies 91:26
 Spite: civic slander and the s. 533:20
 cursed s. 432:32
 fortune's dearest s. 486:32
 grow wise for s. 520:55
 in s. of sorrow 341:31
 what I do to s. the world 458:36
 Splash: s. at a ten-league canvas 303:20
 s. ! s. ! along the sea 419:10
 Splashing: s. and paddling 88:11
 s. the wintry mould 585:17
 Spleen: excite your languid s. 220:28
 in a s., unfolds . . heaven 466:20
 so much . . mirth, and s. 2:8
 Spleeny Lutheran 446:20
 Splendid: age of s. discontent 355:12
 how s. in the morning 208:11
 how s. stars 208:19
 our s. isolation 227:39
 s. and a happy land 225:6
 s. and sterile Dolores 522:24
 s., a star 97:13
 s. for the day 330:11
 s. in ashes 87:20
 S. Shilling 378:17
 s. with swords 523:2
 vision s. . . his way attended 576:9
 Splendidly: s. isolated in Europe 210:12
 s. null 535:35
 Splendour: children of s. and flame 561:12
 faded s. wan 347:32
 guilty s. 103:7
 its silvery s. pant with bliss 286:18
 its s., soon or late 94:26
 life, and s., and joy 102:11
 more-than-oriental-s. 304:15
 not in lone s. 288:17
 pavilioned in s. 228:20
 s. among shadows 498:20
 s. and speed of thy feet 521:30
 s. falls on castle walls 538:14
 s. in the grass 576:20
 s. of a sudden thought 90:40
 s. of its prime 493:27
 steep in his first s. 582:14
 Splendours, and Glooms 491:21
 Splenetic: not s. and rash 437:23
 Spliced in the humdrum way 83:6
 Spit: 'E won't s. on a pal ice did s. 304:53
 make all s. 148:27
 s. her in twain 466:25
 s. the ears of the groundlings 540:1
 s. the shroud 434:15
 your tongue shall be s. 97:13
 Splutters as it dies 369:2
 Spohr and Beethoven 264:5
 Spoil: come and s. the fun 220:5
 earthquake's s. 130:10
 sign'd in thy s. 113:24
 s. of me 450:9
 s. of the child 440:12
 when they divide the s. 110:42
 Spoiled: find the pagan-s. 53:14
 happy Greek . . was not s. 587:17
 nearly s. ta Flood 281:26
 s. the Egyptians 23:27
 Spoilers: hands of the s. 45:49
 s. of the symmetry of shelves 46:45
 Spoils: glories, triumphs, s. 306:21
 s. of time 450:2
 s. that his own hand spread 230:5
 s. the rod 523:16
 s. were fairly sold 213:3
 to the victor . . the s. 323:21
 treasons, stratagems, and s. 329:16
 Spoke: all that's s. is marred 465:20
 check'd him while he s. 474:3
 less he s. 309:1
 proud word you never s. 403:22
 s. among your wheels 309:4
 s., and loos'd our heart 37:34
 s. in her cheeks 16:22
 s. the speech of the Gaels 186:13
 s. what she should not 140:14
 words once s. 460:26
 Spoken: done and not have s. on't 180:7
 glorious things of thee are s. 424:18
 364:16

Spoken (*cont.*)

God hath s. in his holiness 395:23
 had Sav'narola s. less 39:22
 never have s. yet 141:28
 never s. to each other 100:8
 speak when you're s. to 131:26
 the Lord hath not s. by me 48:14
 when the lips have s. 404:20
 word fitly s. 50:34
 Sponge: married to a s. 463:13
 Spongy April 480:6
 Sponsors: mountains are our s. 309:5
 Spontaneous: s. overflow of power-ful feelings 583:4
 s. wisdom 581:16
 Spoon: dish ran away with the s. 367:1
 runcible s. 312:3
 worth a silver s. 5:17
 Spoonful for each man of us 372:17
 Spoons: counted our s. 200:1
 guard our s. 324:10
 let us count our s. 271:10
 locks up its s. 490:23
 out again with my silver s. 376:14
 Sport: all the s. is stale 293:19
 animals never kill for s. 212:4
 Caesar bleed in s. 450:1
 detested s. . . another's pain 163:16
 ended his s. with Tess 237:14
 kill us for their s. 453:40
 make s. for our neighbours 23:5
 see the children s. 576:19
 spend the time in s. 217:16
 s. for love 471:6
 s. of kings 169:12, 506:13, 518:7
 s. of winds 346:26
 s. that wrinkled Care derides 341:29
 s. with Amaryllis 342:20
 strays with willing s. 484:35
 to s. would be as tedious 438:31
 Sported on the green 507:3
 Sporting: idly s. 81:8
 s. the lion ramped 347:15
 Sports: Christmas brought his s. 418:24
 excel in athletic s. 182:19
 my joy of youthful s. 114:32
 play her cruel s. 510:10
 s. of love 282:5
 Sportsman: fit to be called a s. 518:8
 Sporus: can S. feel? 385:30
 let S. tremble 385:30
 Spot: angry s. . . on Caesar's brow 448:25
 Homoea touches the s. 7:1
 leave this barren s. 122:8
 lovely woman in a rural s. 266:4
 no s. in thee 52:6
 not a s. or stain 214:18
 ordains for each one s. 302:13
 out, damned s. 460:24
 reach the S. where I made one 207:30, 32
 round about the s. 543:4
 Spirit without s. 492:12
 s. that's always barred 220:6
 this dim s. 339:28
 with a s. I damn him 451:4
 Spots: in their gold coats s. 466:34
 leopard (change) his s. 55:18
 myriad s. of light 585:11
 s. and clouds in the sun 109:15
 s. in your feasts 70:18
 s. quadrangular 163:29
 sunny s. of greenery 151:32
 Spotted with foam 16:4
 Spousal: sung s. 348:38
 Spouse: Adam from his fair s. 347:25
 Daughter of the Vine to S. 206:23
 John Gilpin's s. said 159:32
 my sister, my s. 52:7
 show me, dear Christ, thy s. 185:20
 shuts the S. Christ home 255:6
 S. and Brother 543:19
 s. of the worm 122:37
 Spouseless Adriatic 114:3
 Spout: hurricanoes, s. 453:5
 Spouts: at his trunk s. out 348:26
 great fish s. music 266:13
 Sprang: I s. to the stirrup 92:22
 Sprat: Jack S. could eat no fat 367:10
 Sprawled through the ooze 504:13
 Spray: fowlys singis on the s. 187:5

INDEX

Spray (<i>cont.</i>)		Spring (<i>cont.</i>)		Square (<i>cont.</i>)	
on yon bloomy s.	351:12	that S. should vanish	207:24	I have not kept the s.	424:10
this is a s.	93:32	thine health shall s. forth	54:37	not work by s. or line	150:23
toss in the s.	15:23	this night of S.	213:12	Regiment's in 'ollow s.	295:20
wet with Channel s.	296:15	thou wilt s. to me	530:16	s., and above the board	234:11
wither'd s.	18:10	thy lover the s.	524:15	s. deal	409:2, 6
Spread: masters, s. yourselves	466:24	waters of the crisped s.	170:22	s. person. . round hole	505:24
not good except it be s.	27:10	what hast thou found in the s.	524:11	s. with Genesis	80:37
s. my dreams	584:17	where are the songs of S.?	284:13	Squares: about the flowering s.	533:24
when the evening is s. out	197:15	white foam of the S.	561:8	Square-turn'd joints	418:8
<i>Sprechen ist silbern</i>	127:22	winds of S.	497:3	Squash: s. is before 'tis a peascod	482:17
Spree: out on the s.	296:27	Winter. . changed to S.	497:20	this s., this gentleman	485:9
Sprig: hardly bears a s. of bays	521:15	year's at the s.	94:40	Squat: s. like a toad	347:28
Sprightly: first s. running	191:34	Springboard: not a seat but a s.	144:13	urban, s.	84:13
Sprig-muslin drest	236:31	Springe: woodcock to mine own s.	437:38	Squatting on the coals	297:5
Spring: absent in the s.	487:28	Springes to catch woodcocks	431:27	Squeak: hear the pips s.	216:6
all s. through till the s. be done	524:13	Springeth and flourisheth	328:15	naturally as pigs s.	110:4
all the breathing S.	153:21	Springes: all my fresh s.	397:14	sheeted dead did s.	430:14
and then came S.	207:21	back to their s.	316:14	Squeaking: shrieking and s.	94:33
apparell'd like the s.	474:5	faintly, gentle s.	279:28	some s. Cleopatra	426:4
as short a S.	246:3	fifty s. are little room	262:10	Squealing: s. of the wry-neck'd	463:36
azure sister of the s.	496:4	four wanton s.	474:16	fife	302:14
Baby S.	375:8	from seventy s. a score	262:10	s. out for quarter	
bloom in the s.	220:15	from the people. . all s.	182:43	Squeers: Mr. Wackford S.'s Aca-	176:38
blossom by blossom the s.	521:30(-522)	hope s. eternal	383:11	demy	131:25
blue sky of s.	4:19	no bitter s.	205:8	Squeeze: s. a right-hand foot	216:6
braver thence doth s.	180:23	s. into the rivers	398:8	s. her until you can hear	227:5
bring in the S.	247:11	s. of the sea	40:22	Squinch-owl: say ter s.	238:14
can S. be far behind?	496:11	s. o' that countrie	32:11	Squire: as low as ever was S. Wid-	192:10
chilly finger'd s.	285:7	s. renewed by flowing	123:18	drington	174:8
come, gentle S.	546:10	strays of ruined s.	523:21	many a s.	34:8
commonly called the s.	164:27	three beauteous s.	487:29	S., and Lady Susan	236:8
darling of the S.	573:20	where s. not fail	254:20	s. seemed struck	141:26
deep of the Pierian s.	189:13	Springtide: her old s.	269:25	Squires: gallant s. of Kent	322:22
direful s. of woes	384:20	Springtime: coming ere the S.	264:22	last sad s.	411:27
dream of S.	152:17	in s. from the Cuckoo-bird	581:1	Squirrel: joiner s.	477:17
ever-returning s.	568:8	merry S.'s Harbinger	38:8	mountain and the s.	190:18
falsehood has a perennial s.	100:7	Sprinkled: sea was s.	582:17	<i>Staat: die Sonne. . in meinem S.</i>	415:22
flowers ginnen for to s.	138:16	Sprinkles: Grace s. another's. .	308:18	Stab: s. my spirit broad awake	516:16
fresh s., and summer	494:19	face	305:18	s. our very vitals	388:2
fresh s. the herald	509:6	Sprinkling it with fountain water	185:12	Stabbed: feeble God has s. me	214:6
from haunted s.	343:22	Sprite: angelic s.	491:15	if Cæsar had s. their mothers	448:20
full of the s.	524:11	his clear S. yet reigns	249:8	Stability: party of order or s.	338:28
gay s. leaping	80:10	that orchard s.	485:10	s. or enlargement of the lan-	277:22
happy as birds in the s.	76:4	Sprites: one of s. and goblins	479:28	guage	343:25
haunt clear s.	346:19	sweet s., the burden bear	197:23	Stable: all about the courtly s.	101:18
he passed the s.	334:5	Sprouting: housemaids s. de-	455:29	commonwealth is. . s.	246:10
his lady in the s.	81:8	spondently	107:14	good horse in the s.	181:10
hounds of s.	521:30	Spruce affectation	577:13	hard by his own s.	289:22
if on a S. night	213:2	Sprung: newly s. in June	344:27	nothing s. in the world	584:14
in any s.	410:24	s. of Earth's first blood	250:18	son of a livery s. keeper	378:121
in the Fire of S.	205:14, 15	up they s. upon the wing	70:34	s. for his steed	419:17
in the S. a young man's fancy	534:15	Sprush: cock it fu' s.	240:15	s. your stirks in the shealings	419:20
in the s. time	428:30	Spue thee out of my mouth	185:24	Stable-place sufficed	409:21
labour's dull, Lethæan s.	16:5	Spun: s. like whipping tops	215:23	Stables: ready in s.	480:30
lap of the new come s.	475:30	s. my last thread	342:20	Stablish: s., continue our march	17:21
latter s.	438:28	Spur: envy's a sharper s.	457:9	s. dangerous constancy	185:29
lead the Surreys s.	299:24	fame is the s.	436:15	s. me according to thy word	399:22
less quick to s. again	18:30	I have no s. to prick	210:1	s. me with thy free Spirit	395:9
liv'd light in the s.	15:13	s. my dull revenge	524:33	'Stablished its borders	298:16
lovers in the s.	140:16	s. of all great minds	112:18	Stabs: every word s.	468:13
lovers love the s.	428:30	s. of industry	278:34	Stacher through	104:33
made a lasting s.	446:18	s. you to soar	377:4	Stack: salt-caked smoke s.	333:21
Main S., Mogul	83:2	Spurgeon: haberdasher to Mr. S.	463:22	to the s.. stoutly struts	341:32
meadow-gale of s.	150:3	s. not the nobly born	434:4	Stacks: ready in s.	222:17
melted into s.	83:14	Spurn: s. her bounded reign	190:32	Stad is in perplexity	583:26
messenger of S.	509:3	s. the nobly born	474:20	Staff: my s. of faith	405:9
middle summer's s.	466:36	Spurned: s. in vain	322:22	palmer's walking s.	475:10
more business in s.	550:31	you s. me such a day	459:10	stay and the s.	52:33
murmurs of the S.	404:23	Spurns that patient merit. . takes	474:21	thou trustest upon the s.	48:33
no second s.	9:8, 378:15	Spurred boldly on	195:24	thy rod and s.	421:1
no S., nor Summer beauty	184:16	Spurring: bloody with s.	93:22	thy rod and thy s.	393:10
our Sister the S.	42:4	horse came s. in	264:23	very s. of my age	463:30
perennial s. of all prodigality	101:17	Spurs: now s. the lated traveller	301:18	your s. in your hand	45:47
pilgrim steps of s.	80:25	s. win his s.	46:13	Stag: runnable s.	169:15
s. and foison of the year	487:4	Spurt of a lighted match	184:19	s. at eve	416:11
S. comes slowly	150:10	Spy: ever you did s.	108:40	Stage: all the world's a s.	427:21
s. goeth all in white	82:7	letters for a s.	296:21	daily s. of duty	292:1
s. is come home	544:8	sent to s. out the land	1:10	dies for love, but on the s.	193:22
s. of business	28:22	s. in thy face	83:26	drown the s. with tears	433:32
s. of light	148:12	Squad: awkward s.	211:15	frets his hour upon the s.	461:4
s. of love	149:26, 484:33	Squadron: 'arf a s. swimmin'	190:24	glory of the Attic s.	16:2
s. rain	197:27	Squamous, omnipotent	206:23	he flits across the s.	182:2
s. shut up	52:7	Squander: do not s. time	306:17	last s. of all	16:10
s., the sweet s.	361:6	Squandering wealth	223:5	little man there upon the s.	204:32
s. Thou up within my heart	565:8	Square: broke a British s.	538:19	on the s. again	95:32
s. thy lover	524:15	cannot meet you on the s.	505:24	on the s. he was natural	225:32
s. up into beauty	313:22	damned, thick, s. book		played upon a s. now	484:10
summer's eve—or s.	114:5	glimmering s.			
sweet s., full of sweet days	245:13	got into a s. hole			
taste not the Pierian s.	382:22				

INDEX

Stage (<i>cont.</i>)		Stamping: Queen. . . went s. about	129:13	Stanhope's pencil	587:15
quite off this s.	386:37	Stamps: s. God's own name	162:23	Stank of Logic	363:20
shake a s.	281:15	s. o'er his Head	206:1, 2	Stanley: approbation from Sir	
stand in public on the s.	202:10	Stand: above the mast did s.	149:4	Hubert S.	359:20
s. but echoes back	279:1	bids nor sit nor s.	95:15	here S. meets	322:9
s.'s jewel	280:10	but the time. . . men s. upon	449:33	on, S., on!	418:32
s. so gloom'd	537:39	by uniting we s.	180:5	<i>Stans pede in uno</i>	261:12
s. where every man must play	402:31	cannot always s. upright	389:30	Stanza: who pens a s.	385:21
this great s. of fools	454:12	do I s. and stare?	93:26	Staple of his argument	387:6, 455:24
this green plot. . . our s.	407:2	farewell, and s. fast	439:4	Star: across the reflex of a s.	575:25
to the well-trod s.	342:7	fit to s. by Caesar	471:15	Adonais, like a s.	492:16
two hours' traffic of our s.	476:45	having done all, to s.	68:11	against the morning s.	493:25
we'tran on the s.	279:9	here I s., your slave	453:6	bid haste the evening s.	348:38
we've still our s.	89:23	his fav'rite s.	164:11	bright and morning s.	72:10
when learning. . . first rear'd the		if a' will not s.?	468:37	bright morning s.	343:8
S.		incessantly s. on your head	128:28	bright northern s.	318:25
wonder of our s.	278:34	in this we s. or fall	348:12	bright <i>Occidental</i> s.	43:24
Stage-coach: faster than a s.	281:11	I s. alone and think	289:6	bright s., would I were steadfast	288:17
on the outside of a s.	226:42	I s. and look at them	567:20	catch a falling s.	186:16
Stages: where'er his s. may have		I s. at the door	70:35	constant as the northern s.	449:30
been	499:13	I s. in pause	435:32	curb a runaway young s.	119:15
Stagger: s. like a drunken man	398:18	I will s. and mark	540:10	dim soul of a s.	525:14
s. through to meet. . . Dad	104:33	must s. the course	453:33	disposition to the charge of a s.	452:19
Stagger'd that stout Staginite	308:4	nowhere to s. but on	292:15	each, in his separate s.	303:21
Staggering on to her goal	16:11	obliged to s.	193:30	Earth is but a s.	208:10
Staginite: stagger'd that stout S.	308:4	on what he intended to s.	181:27	eastern s.	106:30
Staginites: filled with S.	357:19	our two souls s. up	88:19	evening s., Love's harbinger	349:26
Stagnant: fen of s. waters	577:14	risen, and s. upright	392:37	every wandering s.	269:28
Stagnated: well-nigh s.	410:17	scarce could s.	189:16	eve's one s.	286:2
Stain: felt a s. like a wound	102:13	see the Christ s.	96:25	fair as a s.	580:18
free from s.	323:7	s. a man a cheese	142:1	first s. shivers	208:6
leave not a s. in thine honour	57:8	s. and love in	88:20	glittering like the morning s.	102:11
many a s., soil'd	105:7	s. at the latter day	49:6	grapples with his evil s.	531:1
not a spot or a s.	214:18	s. beside my knee	23:29	great s. early droop'd	568:8
s. both moon and sun	486:31	s. by the fire and stink	452:24	guiding-s. of a whole. . . nation	359:23
suns of the world may s.	486:20	s. by your side	302:18	heav'n's youngest teamed s.	343:25
with never a s.	493:1	s. close around	308:22	hitch your wagon to a s.	201:14
without fault or s.	81:22	s. in awe, and sin not	391:52	if their s. is a world	93:35
world's slow s.	492:7	s. not upon the order	459:23	incredible s.	141:1
Stained: s. his name	104:20	s. on either hand	323:19	infect to the north s.	468:13
s. the water clear	76:9	s. still, and I will read to thee	185:30	inquisition of each s.	545:10
Stainless gentleman	531:20	s. still, true poet	95:1	Johnny-the-bright-s.	402:25
Stains: s. and splendid dyes	285:19	s. still you. . . spheres	330:7	knock at a s.	246:20
s. the white radiance	492:15	s. to in a month	478:6	light of the morning s.	75:14
such s. there are	308:18	s. up and end you	263:15	lights the evening s.	122:1
Stair: as I was going up the s.	335:12	s. up and take the war	296:19	like a falling s.	345:12
by a winding s.	26:28	s. up for Jesus	194:31	like a sinking s.	541:1
led her up the s.	297:19	s. up now, Tomlinson	302:21	loftiest s. of unascended heaven	497:12
Stairs: rat-riddled s.	93:19	s. upon my kingdom	474:34	love a bright particular s.	423:2
see through a flight o' s.	179:16	strengthen such as do s.	389:1	moist s. . . sick. . . to doomsday	430:15
up s. and down s.	366:23	sun, s. thou still	46:42	moth for the s.	499:4
Stairway: fine broad s. at the be-		that house cannot s.	60:54	named a s.	95:1
ginning	144:20	time to s. and stare	169:24	name of the s. . . Wormwood	71:10
s. which leads to a dark gulf	144:20	waters s. in the hills	398:8	name to every fixed s.	454:32
Stake: I am tied to the s.	453:33	we s. to bless Thee	198:16	never s. was lost	97:21
parboiled head upon a s.	355:21	why s. ye here all the day	60:6	new Messiah by the s.	192:28
sense of the deep s. they have	101:13	Standard: float that s. sheet	234:13	O eastern s.!	426:13
still hae a s.	104:5	mind's the s.	562:2	O morning s.	586:5
thumbscrew and the s.	539:19	your glorious s. launch	123:10	one bright s.	149:16
tied me to a s.	461:8	Standest: place whereon thou s.	45:34	one large s.	336:9
we are at the s.	451:7	s. meekly by	365:16	one particular beauteous s.	286:18
Stakes: barred with s.	334:5	Standeth: here she s.	29:24(-30)	one s. differeth from another s.	67:13
he s. his quiver	321:14	lol He s.	543:19	our life's S.	576:9
Stale: all the sport is s.	293:19	so s. the Lord round	399:33	out of thy s.	432:43
bound in s. parchment	337:13	thinketh he s.	66:38	Polar s. of poetry	289:15
poor I am s.	429:32	Standfast: Mr. S.	99:38	ran against a shooting s.	508:1
s. her infinite variety	424:9	Standing: as cheap sitting as s.	520:11	right for the Polar S.	17:28
weary, s., flat	430:33	extoll'd for s. still	162:19	seen his s. in the east	57:23
Staled are my thoughts	232:15	God were s. there	213:2	some fostering s.	561:10
Stalk: half asleep as they s.	236:14	in s. water	482:17	splendid, a s.	97:13
He hangeth on a s.	585:9	instead of a s. revenue	101:8	S. for every State	572:1
s. is wither'd dry	32:17	Jesus, thou art s.	264:12	s. nor sun shall waken	523:24
thou s. o' cart-hemp	104:22	keep you s. at that door	410:3	s. of my fate	119:9
wither'd to a s.	32:17	s. at ease in Nature	566:26	s. of peace return	123:12
Stalked off reluctant	73:13	s. for some false. . . shore	18:20	s. of stars	173:36
Stalking-horse: his folly like a s.	428:39	s. is slippery	26:24	s. or two beside	149:23
truth. . . a s. to error	78:12	s. long an oak	282:1	s. to every wandering bark	488:7
Stalky: your Uncle S.	304:46	s. on earth	348:23	s. to guide the humble	327:3
Stall: forth, beste, out of thy s.	136:20	s., with reluctant feet	316:34	s. to steer her by	334:10
Stalled ox and hatred	50:12	wilderness a s. water	398:20	stay the morning-s.	151:28
Stamford: bullocks at S. far	442:7	Stands: coward s. aside	320:12	sunset and evening s.	528:22
Stamford-town: Burleigh-house		keeper s. up	263:6	takes the s.'s height	525:16
by S.	535:10	print it as it s.	268:18	that s. and garter	23:16
Stammering: lisping s. tongue	161:8	s. about the woodland ride	262:10	there was a s. danced	468:16
Stamp: but the guinea's s.	105:30	s. ready to smite once	342:29	thou lingering s.	107:4
penny-postage-s.	128:19	s. Scotland where it did?	460:19	thy soul was like a s.	577:15
poor man is Christ's s.	244:4	s. the Church clock?	84:15	twinkle, little s.	527:10
s. me back to common Earth	207:17	their eternal s.	265:22	unfolding s.	462:22
s. of his lowly origin	169:5	what s. if Freedom fall?	296:20	vague unpunctual s.	84:10
Stamped with the image of the king	530:21	while s. the Coliseum	114:21	without troubling of a s.	545:5
Stamper of the Skies	585:10	who he s. still withal	428:9	Star-captains: young s.	208:7

INDEX

Star-Chamber matter	465:26	Stars (cont.)		Starved (cont.)	
Star-cross'd lovers	476:44	seven s. and the solar year	199:2	s., feasted, despaired	97:28
Stare: all the world would s.	160:8	she forgot the s.	286:23	s. lips in the gloam	286:36
do I stand and s.?	93:26	shine aloft like s.	574:28	Star-y-pointing pyramid	351:8
made Quintilian s.	351:17	shooting-s. attend thee	240:23	State: all were for the s.	383:21
stony British s.	536:5	silent s. go by	84:24	arguments of s.	161:19
time to stand and s.	109:24	some . looking at the s.	599:37	Atlas of the S.	163:140
up-on the ground I see thee s.	138:5	s. and sunbeams know	17:24	because of the s. he was in	339:13
Stared: s. into the sky	249:16	s. and the winds	521:30(-522)	begins his s.	341:33
s., with his foot on the prey	538:12	s. . are my children	290:12	burden on the reeling s.	159:26
Staring: they stand s.	393:6	s. are old	527:11	by the s. licensed	73:28(-74)
Star-inwrought	495:22	S. are Setting	206:20	canopies of costly s.	441:41
Stark: or Molly S.'s a widow	511:15	s. are shining bright	494:7	cipher in the s.	415:17
s. insensibility	270:2	s. be blown about	586:12	complicated s. of mind	220:26
Star-led wizards	343:10	s. began to blink	578:28	do my duty in that s. of life	391:9
Starless: stand in s. nights	193:30	s. came out	539:21	done the s. some service	474:2
Starlight: by s. and by candlelight	549:2	s. hide their . heads	346:29	error . rush into the s.	465:3
came, by the s.	92:10	s. in her hair	410:7	falling with a falling S.	381:7
into the frosty s.	17:28	s. in their calm	15:17	for worldly s.	575:9
there was nae s.	32:11	s. in their courses	46:48	founding a firm s.	332:12
Star-like: from s. eyes	124:25	s. in their stations set	269:28	free church in a free s.	134:3
s. sparkle	247:6	s. move still	330:7	from thy s. mine never . parted	349:18
Starling: 'can't get out,' said the s.	512:25	s. of heaven fell	71:1	glories of our blood and s.	501:5
Starlit: by the s. fences	263:20	s. of midnight	581:22	health of the whole s.	431:21
Starry: led the s. host	347:19	s. of the summer night	318:4	hides from himself its s.	279:7
s. paladin	90:30	s. on Campden Hill	141:16	his s. empties itself	405:21
s. skies	119:1	s. peep behind her	492:29	his S. is Kingly	351:21
s. stranger	166:1	s. rush out	149:14	in a parlous s.	427:26
Stars: all Danaë to the s.	539:2	s.' tennis-balls	563:20	in sober s.	387:8
all the s. looked down	140:20	s. that have a different birth	495:19	in that s. I came, return	552:7
all the western s.	541:3	s., that in earth's firmament	316:23	in the youth of a s. arms	27:36
all ye s. and light	291:27	s. that round her burn	2:27	in this s. she gallops	477:7
amid a crowd of s.	586:21	s.. the brain of heaven	336:17	labours of a servile s.	117:24
ask of the s. in motion	545:1	s. threw down their spears	75:24(-76)	landmarks in the s.	100:10
as s. look on the sea	322:8	s. to set	241:14	life's middle s.	164:12
as the s. come out	16:4	s. with deep amaze	343:14	maintain the s. of the world	57:13
beauty of a thousand s.	330:6	s. without a name	288:8	middle s.	383:22
between me and the s.	579:10	strives to touch the s.	510:24	mock the air with idle s.	229:20
blesses his s.	1:15	sun, moon, and s., brother	78:24	my glories and my s. depose	475:20
blind with s.	249:16	Syrian s. look down	17:9	my single s. of man	456:24
branch-charmed by the earnest		tales of ships and s.	208:9	my s. is well	482:24
s.	286:8	tempt not the s.	209:23	my s. like to the lark	486:24
buttoned it with s.	251:2	thy two eyes, like s.	432:0	no assistant for a s.	432:45
but to the s. are known	16:14	train of s.	241:22	obscure sequestered s.	96:16
calculate the s.	348:30	troops of s.	151:29	O Ship of S.I	316:1
certain s. shot madly	466:38	two s. keep not their motion	440:36	our s. cannot be sever'd	349:19
close up the s.	340:9	under the passing s.	585:22	pillar of s.	345:24
continuous as the s.	577:6	wandering s.	70:20	quit thy s.	244:5
crowned with the s.	543:13	when s. are in the quiet skies	322:8	rose of the fair s.	434:14
crown of twelve s.	71:16	with s. to see	515:27	rotten in the s. of Denmark	432:5
cut him out in little s.	478:20	you chaste s.	473:11	ruin of the S.	73:20
Cyclopean arches at the s.	141:12	you s. that reigned	330:9	scoffing his s.	475:7
doubt that the s. are fire	432:42	Star-scattered: Guests S.	207:30	servants of the .s.	26:22
falling s. are shooting	118:8	Star-shine at night	516:12	Star for every S.	572:1
far beyond the s.	552:1	Star-showers: light dissolved in s.	498:22	s. in wonted manner keep	279:31
fleet of s.	208:7	Star-spangled banner	292:11	s. of man	446:24, 449:5, 456:24
forgetting those good s.	140:26	Start: cannot once s. me	461:3	s. of wild alarm	220:7
give away their motion to the s.	151:1	get the s. of this . world	448:21	S.'s mellow forms	231:30
glows in the s.	383:10	lose, and s. again	297:11	S.'s pattern-m	363:26
her eyes as s. of twilight	580:19	s. and tremble under her feet	536:15	s.'s whole thunder	386:21
how splendid s.	208:19	s. awa sae hasty	107:9	S. which dwards its men	339:1
inauspicious s.	478:44	s. from their spheres	432:9	s. without the means of . change	102:16
in his right hand seven s.	70:27	s. not so wildly from my affair	435:20	strange eruption to our s.	430:12
in the shining of the s.	531:26	s. some game	240:9	to ruin or to rule the s.	190:16
in the s. the glory	380:6	s. their working lives	296:32	traduc'd the s.	474:2
journey-work of the s.	567:19	s. the world along	583:6	vassal s. of Hitler's Empire	144:6
Jove and my s. be praised	483:20	Started: men s. at the intelligence	568:11	Venice sate in s.	114:2
kinship with the s.	336:20	s. like a guilty thing	430:18	whole machinery of the S.	85:1
lady, the s. are falling	140:26	Starting aside like a broken bow	396:36	whole s. of Christ's church	390:24
like s. on the sea	118:37	Starting-post: serves him as a s.	289:26	world of pomp and s.	37:13
look at the s.!	255:5	Startle: makes thee s.	107:10	worth of a S.	37:13
made the s. also	44:5	not s. or amaze	289:25	State-House: Boston S.	383:32
moon and the s...ordained	392:9	s. the dull night	341:31	Starelessness of the former	251:16
moon, or the s.	51:33	to haunt, to s., and waylay	580:19	Stately: full of s. views	154:13
morning s. sang	49:20	Startles at destruction	1:22	grow great and s.	206:30
new-bathed s.	17:28(-18)	Starts: at which he s. and wakes	477:7	rather tall and s.	515:23
night of the large few s.	567:16	everything by s.	100:22	s. homes of England	8:17
nor asks of God, but of her s.	384:31	pecks and s.	546:26	s. ships are twirled	241:12
not in our s.	448:22	s. for the Dawn of Nothing	266:20	very s. palace	249:15
not the s. .s. came otherwise	90:13	think by fits and s.	263:34	Statements: unmoved that s. hears	99:9
number of the s.	400:21	up he s. discover'd	347:29	Statements: put God in his s.	221:37
one sees . s.	310:1	Starve: if any one hinders our		s. was interesting, but tough	566:21
opposition of the s.	332:6	coming you'll s.	294:36	States: indestructible S.	550:9
Owl looked up to the S.	311:24	let his wife s.	490:15	many goodly s.	136:15
preserve the s. from wrong	573:31	let not poor Nelly s.	136:8	no more s.ave S.	288:10
puts the S. to Flight	205:4	let the poor .s. at door	245:12	s. .have their growth	136:14
quenchless s.!	355:16	s. abroad	102:28	s. unborn	309:19
risen s. and the fallen	521:30(-522)	s. for want of impudence	193:21	these United S.	450:1
same, bright, patient s.	286:14	s. with nothing	463:5	Union of these S.	568:7
scatter'd into flight the S.	205:5	swear, fool, or s.	194:27	Statesman: chemist, fiddler, s.	190:22
sentinel s. set their watch	123:3	Starved: because they s. at home	192:28	English s. cried	251:29

INDEX

Statesman (*cont.*)
 s., yet friend to truth! 385:6
 too nice for a s. 225:27
 Statesmen: like great S...betray 215:2
 s. at her council met 539:12
 Station: private s. 215:31
 woman's noblest s. is retreat 322:4
 Stations: know our proper s. 174:8
 stars in their s. set 269:28
 Statistical Christ 370:14
 Stato: *in libero* S. 134:3
 Statuaries: head which s. loved 325:14
 Statue: beauty she was s. cold 208:5
 Pompey's s. 450:31
 s. to him under the gallows 505:14
 under the s. 523:4
 where the s. stood of Newton 579:19
 Statues: like sepulchral s. lay 184:31
 s. all arow 208:5
 s. on the terraces 206:30
 Stature: increased in wisdom and s. 61:22
 of a tall s. 332:23
 one cubit unto his s. 58:12
 s. of my soul 336:22
 to s. of the gods 336:1
 Status quo: restored the s. 511:8
 Staunch and strong 315:29
 Stave: Death will listen to your s. 494:9
 Staves: comest to me with s. 47:24
 Stay: as hard to s. 536:27
 asking people to s. with him 20:26
 can't s. dying here all night 500:5
 can't you s.? 551:14
 hearts to s. 111:15
 I still will s. with thee 478:44
 let us s. rather on earth 88:20
 must you s.? 551:14
 no longer s. with you 10:21
 not making a s. 246:23
 on it may s. his eye 244:15
 O s., O s., youth! 29:24(-30)
 says I must not s. 547:21
 short time to s. as you 246:3
 s. a falling empire 161:39
 s. a little...end the sooner 26:7
 s. and hear 482:28
 s. and run again 333:1
 s. and the staff 52:33
 s. and think of nought 487:7
 s. at home, my heart 317:18
 s. for me 425:22
 s. for me there 292:19
 s. me with flagons 51:45
 s. not for th'other pin 244:6
 s., s. 246:2
 's., the maiden said 316:20
 s. the morning-star 151:28
 s., you imperfect speakers 456:16
 we wish 'em to s. 213:11
 whole s. of bread and...water 52:33
 will not s. 104:22
 will you not s.? 249:17
 without thee here to s. 349:30
 with thee to go is to s. here 349:30
 you may s. yet here a while 245:20
 Stay-at-Home: sweet S. 169:25
 Stayed: while he s. with us...in 525:2
 mid-passage 325:23
 Stays: Dante never s. too long 183:5
 enduring s. to us 183:11
 their white it s. for ever 183:15
 Time s., we go 537:4
 wears the s. 155:19
 Steadfast: by its own weight made s. 502:17
 s. of thought 288:17
 would I were s. as thou art 295:6
 Steadfastness and careful truth 319:22
 Steadied: my preudent course is s. 147:14
 Steadier: I s. step 16:2
 Steadily: saw life s. 303:17
 s. cantering through 305:1
 Steadiness under fire 210:3
 Steady: one thought more s. 315:4
 slow and s. wins the race s., boys, s. 213:10
 s. of heart 417:9
 s. the Bufts 304:42
 Steal: cunningly did s. away 244:20
 damned good to s. from 212:19
 maiden...s. after it 356:23

Steal (*cont.*)
 silently s. away 316:10
 s. a few hours from the night 357:1
 s. away their brains 471:22
 'S.! foh! 465:32
 s. from all I may be 114:26
 s. from the world 386:27
 s. her soul away 202:4
 s. my Basil-pot 286:24
 s. one poor farthing 364:1
 s. out of your company 468:40
 s.! to be sure they may 499:23
 s. us from ourselves 191:22
 then s. away 33:14
 they s. my thunder 172:15
 thou shalt not s. 147:2, 390:15
 Stealing: my hands from picking and s. 391:8
 not hanged for s. horses 234:5
 s. and giving odour 481:30
 sullied with the crime of s. 550:27
 Steals: s. a goose 10:12
 s. on the ear 264:9
 s. something from the thief 470:6
 s. the just's umbrella 79:7
 s. your whole estate 214:19
 who s. my purse s. trash 471:30
 Stealth: do a good action by s. 307:28
 do good by s. 386:20
 lusty s. of nature 452:14
 Stealthily: s. and perpetually 81:15
 s., like a parson's damn 237:2
 Stealthy School of Criticism 411:39
 Steam: exceptin' always S. 299:3
 forget the snorting s. 359:2
 s. of rich distill'd perfumes 340:27
 s. spoils romance 299:7
 Steam-engine: s. in trousers 504:33
 traces the s...back 180:19
 Steamer from Harwich 219:10
 Steamers: all you Big S. 294:34
 coffee on board s. 542:12
 great s., white and gold 297:24
 Steed: farewell the neighing s. 474:3
 fleetest s. 344:7
 he purchased a s. 311:5
 he was a noble s. 118:13
 his s. was the best 418:15
 on her milk-white s. 32:8
 on my pacing s. 286:31
 our s. the leg 429:3
 sell my goodly s. 29:24(-30)
 soon I'll mount my s. 228:12
 stable for his s. 387:21
 s. that knows his rider 113:22
 s. threatens s. 444:6
 s. to battle driven 122:18
 thou'rt sold, my Arab s.! 365:16
 Steeds: brought them their s. 417:3
 fiery-footed s. 478:17
 fleet s. that follow 418:22
 his s. to water at those springs 429:25
 reinless s. 411:15
 their s. were white as snow 324:12
 Steel: again in complete s. 431:32(-432)
 all shod with s. 575:23
 clad in complete s. 340:22
 foeman bares his s. 221:33
 foemen worthy of their s. 416:27
 girdle me with s. 329:2
 give them the cold s. 14:22
 gloves of s. 417:4
 hoops of s. 431:25
 hurricane of s. 23:20
 lift shrewd s. 475:1
 long divorce of s. 446:13
 more than complete s. 7:7, 331:9
 nor s., nor poison 459:4
 numbed sense to s. it 289:8
 pinion which impell'd the s. 117:25
 rattle of new-drawn s. 296:1
 shot and s. 23:21
 s. my soldiers' hearts 444:24
 though lock'd up in s. 445:30
 tipped with s. 414:4
 with his brandish'd s. 456:5
 Steel-true and blade-straight 516:6
 Steenie lecturing on the turpitude 419:26
 Steep: from th'Ismerian s. 350:17
 in baths to s. him 280:10
 monstrous s. of Montmorenci 288:10

Steep (*cont.*)
 no towers along the s. 123:11
 o'er bog or s. 346:14
 on th'Indian s. 340:6
 perilous in s. places 80:19
 s. and thorny way to heaven 431:23
 s. and trifid God 543:15
 s. my senses in forgetfulness 441:41
 s. of Delphos leaving 343:21
 Sunium's marbled s. 116:3
 violently down a s. place 58:36
 wild and stormy s. 122:7
 Steep-down gulfs 473:32
 Steeped me in poverty 472:34
 Steeple: church and no s.! 521:26
 on it put a s. 42:19
 shadow of the s. 146:32
 Steeples: drench'd our s. 453:5
 in s. far and near 262:21
 pews and s. 140:2
 still the s. hum 263:2
 Steeply the thickets 82:9
 Steer: cannot s. a middle course 334:21
 fancy never taught to s. 164:33
 happily to s. 384:15
 in his verse can gently s. 193:19
 star to s. her by 334:10
 s. clear of permanent alliance 560:29
 s. humanity 425:32
 s. their courses 110:22
 s. too nigh the sands 190:13
 Steered us through 148:27
 Steersman: Saint Michael was the s. 7:14
 Steersmen: grow good s. 336:46
 Stella's feet may kiss 502:4
 Stelle: *muove il sole e l'altre s. riveder le s. salire alle s.* 169:2
 168:24
 168:25
 Stelled: quench'd the s. fires 453:34
 Stellenbosch: for fear o' S. 302:5
 Stem: out of the s. of Jesse 53:17
 Stemmed the rude storm 117:24
 Stemming it with hearts 448:19
 Stenches: two and seventy s. 150:28
 Step: every s. exemplified by the first pace 481:5
 him one s. below 481:5
 if a s. should sound 523:14
 light of s. and heart was she 171:6
 marriage is a s. so grave 514:28
 mind the music and the s. 33:0
 noting my s. in bliss 31:6
 now s. I forth 455:19
 one s. enough for me 364:10
 s., a blow 573:7
 s. is short from the Sublime 228:8
 s. so active 308:17
 to s. aside is human 104:7
 Stephen: King S. was a worthy on the feast of S. 471:11
 361:19
 Stephen Sly 478:46
 Stepmother: stony-hearted s. 172:18
 Stepped: in blood s. in so far 459:25
 she s. to him 29:24
 Stepping: s. fearless 35:5
 s. where his comrade stood 418:34
 Stepping-stones of their dead selves 532:1
 Steps: Age, with stealing s. 552:15
 ask the number of the s. 269:18
 beware of desp'rate s. 160:40
 brushing with hasty s. 230:11
 by due s. aspire 339:29
 grace was in all her s. 348:36
 hear not my s. 458:1
 his very s. have left a trace 114:34
 in his master's s. 361:24
 knowledge advances by s. 324:20
 on whose last s. I climb 494:18
 same s. as the author 289:34
 s. almost as silent 579:6
 s. of the Sun 76:7
 s. solemn, mournful, and slow 568:24
 s. were higher 193:41
 thy s. retrace 221:29
 to support uneasy s. 344:24
 to these dark s. 350:20
 wandering s. and slow 349:31
 with how sad s., O Moon 501:24
 with pilgrim s. 350:15

INDEX

Sterile: bugloss paints the s. soil splendid and s. Dolores	165:17 522:24	Stille: ein Talent sich in der S.	224:4	Stock-jobbers: leathern ears of s.	162:20
Sterling: if my word be s. yet	452:29	Stillest streams	164:5	Stocks: ascribe unto stones and s.	56:28
Stern: Caledonia's s. and wild his glance was s. and high lantern on the s.	475:25 417:22 323:4	Sulicide: lone cave's s.	236:10	feet they hurt in the s.	398:12
magnificently s. array	113:35	nor S. a crime	514:39	s. in fragrant blow	18:26
s. to inflict	508:5	Sullenness: far in the s. a cat	241:27	s. were sold	41:8
s. to view	225:1	horrid s.	191:31	worshipped s. and stones	351:20
Stern: rather speak of s. days s. stuff	144:7 450:20	modest s. and humility	443:24	Stoic: doctors of the S. fur	340:35
Sternest: nature's s. painter	177:26	soft s. and the night	405:18	every S. was a S.	200:45
s. good-night	458:13	solemn s.	220:28	for the s.'s pride	383:22
s. knight	328:24	s. of the central sea	533:27	Stoicism: the Romans call it s.	1:16
Stern-faced: two s. men	252:26	world in solemn s. lay	421:10	Stole: as they s. betwixt me	88:17
Steward: hail S., then	102:30	Still-soliciting eye	452:11	from a better man I s.	516:11
Stewards: s. of their excellence	62:20	Still-vexed Bermoothes	479:24	I wonder where you s. 'em	521:10
s. of the mysteries of God	487:25	Stimulate the phagocytes	480:10	lady s. it from me	141:10
Stewed: young healthy child. s.	60:24	Sting: death, where is thy s.?	67:18	s. a piece of beef	369:1
Stewer: Bill Brewer, Jan S.	520:13	each s. that bids nor sit	95:15	s. in and out	517:12
Stick: carry a big s.	33:1	it is a s.	377:3	s. those tarts	129:27, 308:15
do roses s. like burrs?	498:27	thy s. is not so sharp	427:22	they knew 'e s.	303:23
fell like the s.	97:11	where is death's s.?	322:12	Stolen: had I s. the whole	516:11
instead of a s.	373:12	Sting-a-ling-a-ling: thy s.	8:19	heart of a maiden. s.	356:23
I shall s.	110:3	Stingeth like an adder	50:32	he that has s. the treasure	155:14
liftin'. on wid the s.	402:23	Stings: armed in their s.	443:10	not wanting what is s.	472:12
scratched with a s.	220:15	endure the s.	158:12	receiver of s. goods	277:16
s. and a string	295:16	nasty long s.	34:15	s. his wits away	171:13
s. close to your desks	277:13	s. in their tails	71:13	s. my soul away	549:21
s. more close	221:18	s. you for your pains	248:10	s. the scraps	455:26
s. on conversation's burrs	302:17	stinks and s.	385:31	s. sweets are always sweeter	206:1
s. to your party	250:31	wanton s... of the sense	461:20	s. sweets are best	144:31
Stickest: thou s. a dagger in me	181:16	Stink: stand by the fire and s.	452:24	s. waters are sweet	49:53
Sticketh closer than a brother	464:10	Stinking: black, s., fume thereof	267:30	that horses may not be s.	234:5
Sticking: ay s. in a tree	50:22	s. savour	51:23	Stoles: nice white s.	34:9
s. in a big mud hole	420:1	Stinks: several s.	150:28	Stomach: healthy s... conserva-	111:37
Sticking-place: to the s.	210:14	s. and stings	385:31	tive	198:11
Stickit: a 's. minister'	457:13	Stinte: can nat s. of singing	137:44	heart and s. of a king	12:10
Sticks: axis. s. out visibly	419:27	Stinted: not to be s. in pleasure	570:30	marches on its s.	516:21
brittle s. of thorn	251:17	s. and said 'Ay'	477:4	my s. is not good	183:9
like s. of sealing-wax	247:17	Stinteth first when she biginneth	138:34	no s. for such meat	444:28
pick up s.	174:11	Stir: above the smoke and s.	339:28	no s. to this fight	397:34
Stiff: s. in opinions	368:6	dream all night without a s.	286:8	proud look and a high s.	473:15
s. twin compasses	190:22	how should we s. ourselves	12:6	s. for them all	447:6
s. upper lip	186:25	let me not s. you up	450:32	wine for thy s.'s sake	68:50
very s. and proud	131:31	make the greatest s.	210:9	Stomach-aches: tuned like fifty s.	174:9
Stiffen the sinews	131:12	never the least s.	171:15	Stomacher: crimson s.	246:4
Stiffnecked people	443:24	none of your people s. me	467:16	her s. was gold	298:29
Stiffness: too much s. in refusing	46:5	no s. in the air	507:24	red s.	184:27
Stifle: opinion we are endeavour-	388:13	no s. of air was there	286:3	Stomachs: march on their s.	422:16
ing to s.	338:27	now s. the fire	163:21	Stone: as a huge s.	580:9
Stified: s. drowsy. grief	150:31	see the s. of the great Babel	163:23	at his heels a s.	436:20
voice of reason is s.	103:20	speech to s. men's blood	450:33	be s. no more	488:38
Stifies. domestic happiness	290:12	s. it and stump it	222:4	blossoming in s.	316:25
Stifling it. an evil still	338:27	s. up, we beseech thee	389:50	bows down to wood and s.	240:18
Stile: against a crooked s.	369:3	s. without great argument	436:17	brass, nor s., nor earth	487:13
hent the s.-a	485:21	Stirred: Cumner cowslips never s.	18:28	choosing each s.	332:12
sitting on the s., Mary	73:10	s. up with envy and revenge	344:6	cold as any s.	443:21
Stiles: lame dogs over s.	293:11	we have not s.	95:6	conscious s. to beauty grew	199:23
Still: as patient and as s.	502:17	Stirring: bees are s.	152:17	fling but a s.	231:27
be s., my soul, be s.	263:16	nimble, s., spirit	455:28	flung the S.	205:4
be s. then, and know	394:29	not a creature was s.	356:1	for a s. of stumbling	53:13
bloweth and is s.	10:29	s. dull roots	197:27	give him a s.	58:21
Caesar, now be s.	452:7	s. thrills the air	236:6	give him a white s.	70:31
calm and s.	547:7	s. times we live in	236:41	Jackson standing like a s. wall	39:2
he came all so s.	7:16	while Mrs. Bennet was s. the fire	22:31	just like pieces of s.	311:23
he won't sit s.	249:24	Stirrup: betwixt the s. and the	121:25	last to be a precious s.	247:7
how s. we see thee lie	84:24	ground	171:16	lay s. on s.	17:1
in your chamber, and be s.	391:52	his foot upon the s.	92:22	let him first cast a s. at her	63:26
move s., s. so	485:27	I sprang to the s.	134:20	my heart is turned to s.	472:25
my lute, be s.	583:21	one foot already in the s.	134:20	never lifted up a single s.	577:23
of spirit so s. and quiet	470:1	Stirs: blood more s.	438:37	nickname. the heaviest s.	240:3
sit s. for once at table	249:23	feeling s. again	15:6	not a s. tell where I lie	386:27
stand s. and I will read	185:30	never s. abroad at all	500:44	one s. the more swings	300:5
stand s., true poet	95:1	s. this mortal frame	152:3	on the s. at my door	35:10
stand s. you. spheres	330:7	Stitch: s. l. s. l. s. l.	253:22	put in a heart o' s.	32:5
s. and awful red	149:25	Stitching: our s. and unstitching	584:2	raise the s... find me	9:12
s. as the hour-glass	410:29	Stithy: foul as Vulcan's s.	435:1	rests nigh this s.	8:13
s. glides the Stream	573:26	Stock: his mind into the common s.	223:3	sat on a s.	148:20
s., oh s., beside me	88:17	how his s. goes on	151:7	seeth the s. taken away	64:4
s. point of the turning world	197:6	how his s. went on	507:19	some fallen Runic s.	16:6
s. small voice	48:8	I am but a barren s.	197:36	sound of iron on s.	171:16
s. sow eats up all the daff	281:22	public s. of harmless pleasure	278:7	stock, s., or other. pedigree	190:12
s. the enemy	392:8	s., stone, or other homely pedi-	190:12	s. like a great millstone	71:33
sun, stand thou s.	46:42	gree	578:11	s. that is rolling	550:5
that mighty heart is lying s. l	582:14	Stock-dove: I heard a S.	244:5	s. the twenty-first	90:14
thou smilest and art s.	17:23	s. all the day	224:11	s. walls do not a prison make	319:7
Still-born Silence!	208:12	Stockings: black worsted s.	325:28	s. where Alexander's ashes lay	33:12
Still-discordant. multitude	441:8	did you change your s.?	22:18	s. which the builders refused	390:11
		his s. fouled	432:35	that especial site and s.	77:30
		silk s... of your actresses	270:10	themselves as s.	487:24
		s. were hung by the chimney	350:1	this gray s.	376:20
		yellow s.	483:19, 21	this precious s.	474:22
		Stockish: nought so s., hard	465:20	this sword of this s.	328:3

INDEX

Stone (cont.)

thy foot against a s. 397:19
 turn but a s. 545:1
 two things stand like s. 227:34
 underneath this s. doth lie 280:11
 under this s., Reader 202:11
 untroubled heart of s. 122:32
 virtue is like a rich s. 25:27
 water like a s. 409:20
 wept over her, carved in s. 535:41
 we raised not a s. 572:14
 with a s. at the gate 387:2
 without a s., a name 381:36
 without gout or s. 387:2
 writing upon s. 309:6
 Stoned: she be s. to death 74:13
 Stones: ascribe unto s. and stocks 56:28
 croys of latoun, ful of s. 137:22
 dirty s. of Venice 293:10
 enamell'd s. 484:35
 fang'd with murderous s. 150:28
 far beyond . . philosophers' s. 109:22
 five smooth s. out of the brook 47:23
 his name on the Abbey-s. 92:38
 inestimable s. 476:14
 in piled s. 351:8
 move the s. of Rome 450:34
 no s. in heaven? 473:27
 on thy cold gray s. 528:3
 over the s. 365:6
 rocks and s. and trees 573:6
 sermons in s. 426:30
 soften'd the s. 473:6
 spares these s. 488:29
 s. and clouts make martyrs 87:5
 s. have been known to move 459:24
 s. of Law 77:15
 s. of Winchester 297:20
 s. of worth . . thinly placed 487:1
 s. Thy pillow 506:8
 s. would . . cry out 62:39
 there in the s. was his earth 334:5
 throweth them against the s. 400:6
 throw s. at him 489:22
 very s. prate 458:1
 we've the s. of Snowdon 293:10
 worshipped stocks and s. 351:20
 you are not s., but men 450:26
 you blocks, you s. 448:8
 Stonest them which are sent 60:20
 Stonewall Jackson riding ahead 568:13
 Stony limits 477:17
 Stood: freely they s. who s. 346:21
 in uffish thought he s. 129:39(-130)
 long I s. there 380:24
 since he s. for England 140:25
 s. against the wall 537:38
 s. against the world 450:23
 s. awhile in thought 129:39(-130)
 s. erect . . and prayed 92:26
 s. from everlasting 548:14
 s. that night against my fire 454:13
 s. them on their heads 36:5
 they s., and earth's foundations 264:4
 we two s. there 90:8
 where I had s. before 494:18
 your sheaves s. round 45:13
 Stooks: stood amid the s. 253:20
 Stool: sit upon a s. 176:8
 table, s. and chair 74:8
 Stools: Latin names for . . s. 105:23
 necessity invented s. 162:34
 push us from our s. 459:17
 Stoop: cloud may s. 539:17
 do I s.? 93:26
 heaven itself would s. 341:5
 if I s. 94:26
 make their sire s. 475:12
 sometimes s. and sigh 171:21
 s. to any other law 135:19
 s. to rise 334:19
 therefore does not s. 575:9
 Stooped: s. the tempest of the 331:2
 Gods 298:16
 then s. the Lord 96:10
 Stooping: God s. shows sufficient 411:15
 s. against the wind 159:41
 s. down, as needs he must 341:14
 s. through a fleecy cloud 226:41
 Stoops: she s. to conquer 90:41
 to rise, it s.

Stoops (cont.)

when lovely woman s. 197:32, 226:18
 Stop: Caesar . . s. a hole 437:18
 did he s. and speak to you? 93:23
 first cries out s. thief 155:14
 know when to s. raking 409:3
 let no man s. to plunder 324:14
 let's s. somebody 242:30
 oaten s. 153:23
 so plain a s. 441:8
 sound what s. she please 434:26
 s. and consider! 288:10
 s., Christian passer-by 151:16
 s. everyone from doing it 243:1
 s.—for thy tread 113:24
 s. his mouth with a kiss 468:15
 s.; look; listen 551:4
 s. thine ear 419:16
 s. to busy tools 551:20
 that honourable s. 471:5
 then s. 129:30
 time . . must have a s. 440:37
 turn and s., and bound 189:16
 when the kissing had to s. 97:8
 Stopped: he should be s. 280:1
 nor s. till where 160:10
 s. him down 376:21
 s. his ears in a . . dog-kennel 176:31
 Stoppest: wherefore s. thou me? 148:18
 Stoppesth one of three 148:18
 Stops: never retreats and never s. 179:37
 seem to know my s. 435:24
 s. of planetary music 493:5
 touch'd the tender s. 343:6
 Store: amid thy s. 284:12
 certain of sorrow in s. 100:22
 increase his s. 251:26
 large as s. 244:9
 once a shining s. 160:22
 rich with little s. 195:13
 source of all our s. 132:1
 spread her wholesome s. 224:14
 s. of ladies 342:6
 taketh from the s. 333:7
 Stored: grapes of wrath are s. 264:15
 Storehouse: [knowledge is] a rich 24:14
 s. 243:19
 Stores: in your mind such s. 580:23
 Storied: s. of old 340:25
 s. urn or animated bust 230:3
 s. windows richly alight 341:24
 Stories: believe . . my own s. 267:23
 dismal s. 99:36
 garret four s. high 24:38
 manifold s., I know, are told 121:18
 s. from the land of spirits 151:26
 s. of savage men 100:22
 s. of the death of kings 475:7
 s. of thy finisht love 123:27
 s. to rede ar delitabill 33:16
 whence these s.? 317:19
 Stork: dwelling for the s. 398:10
 Storm: brows like gathering s. 108:2
 directs the s. 1:11
 fled away into the s. 285:28
 leave thee in the s. 452:38
 lost in the s. 17:18
 not in the s. 215:14
 now sinks the s. 228:21
 on the wings of the s. 453:14
 pelting of this pitiless s. 161:18
 rides upon the s. 563:34
 ship in a black s. 117:24
 stemm'd the rude s. 412:24
 s. at the death of Ham 43:18
 S. in a Teacup 140:7
 s. is coming 379:11
 s. may enter 200:3
 s. of battle and calamity 565:5
 s. of life 453:34
 such a s. as his bare head 400:24
 wind and s., fulfilling 327:11
 Storm-beaten ships 311:15
 Storm-clouds: when S. brood 299:25
 Stormcock and Golden Gain 4:11
 Storms: ere the winter s. begin 190:13
 he sought the s. 278:29
 no loud s. annoy 254:29
 no s. come 540:8
 s. of prayer

Storms (cont.)

s. of state 447:3
 s. that rage outside 18:24
 struggling in the s. of fate 381:7
 sudden s. are short 474:21
 they are greater s. 421:26
 waves and s. are gone over me 394:19
 when s. are o'er 33:10
 Storm-troubled sphere 83:7
 Stormy: among the s. Hebrides 546:22
 lost in s. visions 492:6
 on a s. day 311:22
 sea grows s. 15:26
 s. peplel 137:25
 s. winds do blow 123:10
 to scape s. days 185:23
 Story: another s. 304:39, 513:13
 but to hear a s. 191:19
 earns a place i' the s. 424:30
 endeth the s. of the Sangreal 328:14
 ere their s. die 236:14
 Heaven's third s. 541:22
 her s. 166:22
 I love to hear the s. 339:8
 light of thy s. 286:1
 Muses' s. 232:11
 name great in s. 118:32
 not that the s. need be long 547:5
 old, old s. 235:10
 quite a different s. 515:24
 read Richardson for the s. 272:13
 rudest work that tells a s. 413:11
 short in the s. itself 57:20
 some pretty s. tell 527:8
 Sordello's s. told 96:29, 35
 sorrowful s. 298:20
 still is the s. told 324:1
 s. always old 95:39
 s. for which the world 188:16
 s.l. . . I have none to tell, Sir 124:8
 s. is extant 435:17
 s. of Cambuscan bold 341:20
 s. of her birth 2:26
 s. of my life 470:2
 s. of our days 405:12
 teach him how to tell my s. 470:3
 this little s. 280:10
 this s. shall the good man 444:28
 to tell my s. 438:4
 Story-dressers: our s. 109:4
 Story-teller: a s. is born 511:16
 Stout: bishops . . with jugs of s. 243:11
 short and s. 141:17
 so s. a gentleman 440:38
 s. of hand 417:9
 Stoutness: no objection to s. 218:31
 Strachan: waiting for Sir Richard S. 6:16
 Straddled: Apollyon s. quite over 99:12
 s. that fence-rail 238:27
 Stradivari: make Antonio S.'s 107:1
 violins 308:10
 Straggler into loving arms 232:11
 Straggling: flocks that s. feed 54:9
 Straight: crooked . . made s. 524:3
 grow s. in the strength of thy 368:6
 spirit 57:28
 lay them s. 54:9
 make his paths s. 330:12
 make s. in the desert 262:3
 might have grown full s. 566:1
 plough deep and s. 92:43
 shall be absolutely s. 94:27
 s. to the self-same mark 64:43
 s. was a path of gold 213:3
 street which is called S. 251:16
 where Beauty . . nothing . . 88:16
 quite s. 420:28
 Straigtened out for a crowbar 18:28
 Straightway I was 'ware 159:17
 Strain: Big Bow-Wow s. 95:15
 Dorian s. 109:2
 drop the drowsy s. 491:15
 hold cheap the s. 80:18
 Shakespeare's s. 341:25
 Sire of an immortal s. 60:18
 some s. of music 299:5
 something like prophetic s. 480:19
 s. at a gnat
 s., hard s.
 s. of man's bred out

INDEX

Strain (<i>cont.</i>)		Stranger (<i>cont.</i>)		Streamed: his flaming robes s. out	285:36
s. of strutting Chanticleer	479:28	whate'er the s.'s caste	387:21	Streamers: fan spread s. out	150:1
s. of the martial airs of England	503:5	willful s.	515:20	s. waving	215:39, 350:31
s., time's eunuch	255:9	Strangers: better s.	428:6	Streaming: before his s. eyes	130:20
that s. again!	481:30	by s. honoured and by s.		rule of s. light	340:18
that s. I heard	342:24	mourned	381:34	s. to the wind	344:36
thy happy s.	498:8	courteous to s.	26:21	Streams: alone spring the great s.	16:14
unpremeditated s.	546:5	entertain s.	69:22	bright in the . valleys the s.	81:18
Strained: mercy is not s.	404:33	s. of Rome	64:26	by desolate s.	370:19
Straining: s. his throat	225:27	the Lord careth for the s.	400:20	by what eternal s.	380:21
s. upon the start	443:27	Strangled: s. her	95:5	civil laws are derived but as s.	24:33
Strains: fall like sweet s.	199:21	who s. Atahualpa	324:28	coil of his crystalline s.	496:8
soul-animating s.	417:29	Strangling: one s. golden hair	411:11	cool s. ran beside her	359:27
s. as would have won the ear	580:17	s. in a string	262:12	dam his s.	17:28(-18)
s. of unpremeditated art	342:19	Strapped waist	163:20	for cooling s.	527:1
s. that might create a soul	498:1	Stratagem: tea without a s.	586:26	fresh s. ran by her	473:6
those blessed s.	340:28	Stratagems: fine nets and s.	245:5	gilding pale s.	486:27
Strait: driven into a desperate s.	202:23	fit for treasons, s.	465:20	lapse of murmuring s.	348:32
honour travels in a s.	334:21	Stratford arte Bowe	136:29	large s. from little fountains	202:16
how s. the gate	481:19	Strauss: leaf dot Yawcob S.	1:3	let your s. o'erflow	332:11
s. is the gate	241:19	Straw: find quarrel in a s.	436:17	more pellucid s.	577:13
s., rough, dense	58:24	lion shall eat s.	53:19	shallow s. run dimpling	385:32
Strait jacket for humanity	346:14	pipes of wretched s.	342:20	shrunk thy s.	342:30
Straits: outside the Western S.	337:5	slipped through the s.	11:1	spent the s.	81:19
whitened the s. of Propontis	18:16	stumbles at a s.	510:24	stillest s.	164:5
Strand: destined to a barren s.	522:10	take a s. and throw it up	422:5	s. in the countless host	264:10
down the S.	279:6	tickled with a s.	383:30	s. in the desert	54:3
her name upon the s.	131:34	Strawberries: feed upon s.	366:16	s. meander level	355:17
India's coral s.	509:7	how many s.	367:20	s. of dotage	279:10
I walk down the S.	240:17	I saw good s.	476:21	s. of revenue	503:4
knits me to thy rugged s.	238:1	only netting s.	296:33	s. their channels deeper wear	107:5
Maypole in the S.	417:22	Strawberry: like s. wives	24:40	s. 'with pleasing murmurs'	382:31
Naiad of the s.	79:17	Straw-built shed	229:31	strength of the s.	521:30(-522)
outer Chelsea to the S.	416:15	Strawed: where thou hast not s.	60:31	those mysterious s.	89:24
some far northern s.	299:14	Straws: errors, like s.	193:20	where Christ's blood s.	330:7
S., Exeter Change	16:6	hairs, or s., or dirt	385:27	Strebt: so lang er s.	223:15
walk'd along the S.	307:2	oaths are s.	443:23	Street: clamour of the crowded s.	317:4
Strands: last s. of man	277:10	Stray: all s. thoughts	96:26	craft in the s.	504:2
Strange: all is s., yet nothing new	254:19	fondly s.	214:26	cry from s. to s.	73:28(-74)
all s. hours and all s. loves	276:14	from their own Music. . s.	124:2	foot-path of a s.	104:28
figures s. and sweet	522:12	howsoe'er I s.	147:14	going past me in the s.	515:14
for object s. and high	150:21	on both her lips for ever s.	158:1	highway, or open s.	549:6
how s. it seems	332:5	s. no further	425:22	hop. . through the public s.	424:8
jeering at everything. . s.	93:23	what wonder if they s.?	161:26	if the s. were time	197:3
more cunning to be s.	377:20	wishes never learn'd to s.	230:7	in Heaven's s.	334:1
more s. than such a murder	477:21	Strayed: s. from thy ways	388:10	jostling in the s.	74:23
original, spare, s.	459:17	thou hast surely s.	221:29	key of the s.	179:31
passing s. and wonderful	255:3	Strays of ruined springs	523:21	long unlovely s.	532:8
sing. . in a s. land	493:2	Streak: last long s. of snow	533:24	Queen S. is full	178:17
something rich and s.	400:5	Streaks: number the s. of the tulip	278:15	rattling o'er the stony s.	113:20
s. and fatal interview	479:30	Stream: asleep by thy murmuring		ringing down the s.	23:22
s. and sinister	184:18	s.	105:29	roaring s.	313:5
s. and terrible events	268:4	brings up the s.	16:4	see them on the s.	411:13
s. and well-bred	425:25	by haunted s.	342:7	sell them in the s.	131:22
s.—but true	156:13	by mount, and s.	241:8	she-bear, coming up the s.	209:18
s. coincidence	117:11	by the s. and o'er the mead	76:10	s. cries all about	571:9
s. cozenage!	116:23	clear and gentle s.!	80:13	s. of the city. . gold	72:3
stranger in a s. land	191:34	dark, the silent s.	494:7	s. which is called Straight	64:40
s., even in a dream	45:32	flow in such a crystal s.	498:9	trouble ev'ry s.	180:19
s. eventful history	149:31	freezing s. below	492:24	up the s. came the rebel tread	568:13
s. that men should fear	427:21	gentle s., the which them bare	510:20	whatever brawls disturb the s.	561:26
s. to think by the way	449:22	his talk was like a s.	387:23	where the long s. roars	533:27
terrible, s., sublime	410:15	in the glassy s.	437:1	where the s. grows straiter	541:23
that s. shape	496:19	in vain by the meadow and s.	314:20	Streets: gibber in the Roman s.	430:14
this s. wondrous s.	149:11	I strove against the s.	539:1	in Thebes's s.	504:1
too s., too restless	432:28	like an ever-rolling s.	562:9	in the dark s. shineth	84:25
'twas s., 'twas passing s.	15:20	little s. best fits	245:19	on the bald s.	532:9
Strangely: look'd on truth askance	470:3	meadow, grove and s.	576:1	s. broad and narrow	7:8
and s.	488:5	mercy of a rude s.	446:24	s. leading from St. George's	112:13
Strangeness: some s. in the pro-		mighty s. of tendency	574:27	s. of Baltimore	405:19
portion	25:29	no s. meanders. . level	325:12	s.. . paved with gold	154:9
Stranger: always like a s.	12:7	over the still s.	288:2	s. were fill'd	532:22
extravagant and wheeling s.	469:33	passed many a strange s.	137:15	s. where the great men go	208:5
I am a s. with thee	394:11	purling s.	2:3	uttereth her voice in the s.	49:39
on earth I am a s. grown	106:27	red life might s. again	287:3	when night darkens the s.	344:35
s. and afraid	263:35	round the bosom of the s.	497:20	when 'Tadlow walks the s.	202:10
s., and ye took me in	60:33	scooped the brimming s.	347:14	Street-slang: giving a hand to s.	337:2
s. doth not intermeddle	50:7	secret sweetness in the s.	533:2	Strength: against thy s.	262:5
s. fill'd the Stuarts' throne	417:2	smooth s.	382:32	as my s. wears away	387:2
s. 'Eave 'arf a brick	403:9	steep Atlantic s.	340:4	as of the <i>Sun</i> in his s.	43:26
s. hath thy bridle-rein	365:17	still glides the S.	573:26	beauty, s., youth, are flowers	377:4
s. here in Gloucestershire	474:27	s. of sparkling joy	173:34	by his great s.	393:37
s. in a strange land	45:32	s. of tendency	20:13	by s. drives out another	484:34
s., pause	175:18	s. of the soft Spring breeze	293:21	Christ is thy s.	354:11
s. than fiction	117:1	s. runs fast	357:16	delivered by much s.	393:37
s. that is within thy gates	390:10	s. that flashest white	533:32	entangles itself with a	425:22
s. to one of your parents	22:33	s. will not run long	102:19	excel our s.	192:10
surety for a s.	49:57	swift s. of song	495:3	foresight, s. and skill	580:21
this starry s.	166:1	they have their s. and pond	83:23	from s. to s.	397:6
to-morrow a s. will say	200:37	thy s. my great example	172:10	giant's s.	461:30
		with wind and s.	471:8	girded himself with s.	397:22

INDEX

Strength (<i>cont.</i>)		Stricken: s. at Waterloo	141:26	Stripling: nor spear the s. took	161:4
God-given s.	418:7	s. deer	163:8	s. Thames	18:9
God is our hope and s.	394:27	well s. in age	44:50	Stripped: s. of its lettering	211:21
growing s. in the air	143:40	Strict in his arrest	438:1	when two are s.	330:13
his s. make stronger	81:23	Structure of these bonds	514:5	Strips: like s. of the sky	492:29(-493)
his s. the more is	99:36	Stride: at one s. comes the dark	149:14	Strive: in vain I s.	202:4
in confidence shall be your s.	53:39	s. o' yon connectin'-rod	299:3	need'st not s.	146:35
in his s. setteth fast the moun-		Strides: s. about their lands	533:11	s. afresh	364:8
tains	395:28	Tarquin's ravishing s.	458:1	s., and hold cheap the strain	95:15
in the s. of this I rode	530:30	Striding: shadow. s. behind you	197:28	s. nor weep	97:23
man's s. to comfort	295:8	s. the blast	457:9	s. to be a man	159:10
more s., and far less odium	101:34	Strife: at the waters of s.	397:3	s. to wind ourselves too high	291:6
my s., and my redeemer	392:34	clubs typical of s.	163:29	to s., to seek, to find	541:3
my s. is as the s. of ten	540:11	coupled. for the sake of s.	143:25	what s. for?	81:1
my s. is made perfect	67:38	curse to party s.	574:3	with Kings to s.	118:19
nodosities of the oak without		double s.	28:18	Striven: I would ne'er have s.	496:10
its s.	103:30	dread s.	574:23	Strives: s. in his little world of	
no pleasure in the s.	400:22	dreaming on the verge of s.	157:8	man	453:4
no s. to repent	440:11	dull and endless s.	581:15	s. to touch the stars	510:24
not s. enough to prevent	227:25	each eager s.	279:2	Striving: s. to be man	199:17
on which all s. depends	503:2	hear of the stern s.	418:35	s. to better	452:31
ordained s.	392:8	heavens free from s.	157:18	Stroke after me	579:10
practised that s.	17:17	I am worn with s.	527:12	Stroke: no second s. intend	346:7
promise of s. and manhood	81:22	ignoble s.	230:7	only the s. of death	27:43
recover my s.	394:11	in ceaseless s.	305:23	some distressful s.	470:3
rejoiceth in his s.	49:26	in the storm nor in the s.	118:24	s. most dolorous	328:5
renew their s.	54:14	is it s.?	173:32	s. of the tongue	57:3
shewed s. with his arm	61:14	man of s.	55:19	Stroked: hope-hour s. its sum	235:15
so shall thy s. be	46:33	no grudge, no s.	518:1	Strokes: tender s. of art	381:6
s. and weakness of human		none was worth my s.	308:25	Stroking me gently	519:14
nature	324:35	no s., I pray thee	44:40	Stroll alone through fields	151:27
s. by limping sway disabled	487:14	O s., O curse	88:26	Strom: ein Charakter in dem S.	224:4
s. in what remains	576:20	revolving hopeless s.	80:17	Strong: and arms are s.	264:9
s. of all	383:28	shed round him in the common		battle to the s.	51:22
s. of my head	395:23	s.	575:10	come s.	165:35
s. of spirit	448:36	s. comes with manhood	473:33	do not make it s.	372:16
s. of the hills is his also	397:26	s. is o'er	387:12	drank s. waters	300:18
s. of the mountains in one clasp	489:27	s. too humble	579:14	fifty-score s.	90:16
s. without hands to smite	522:5	s. with the palm	15:17	fresh and s.	573:31
tell of your own s.	358:23	that Titanic s.	16:21	God is. s. and patient	392:7
that God would give him s.	280:3	till his s. is over	223:15	I again am s.	576:4
that his s. might endure	522:6	unprofitable s.	492:6	keep the s. in awe	476:41
their s. is to sit still	53:36	void of s.	192:13	love is s. as death	52:22
their s. then but labour	397:16	when the s. is fierce	264:9	made us s. or weak	585:8
the Lord is the s. of my life	393:20	Strike: afraid to s.	385:29	make s. themselves by ill	450:9
thy s. endure	81:5	Britons, s. home	551:9	more s. than all poetic thought	532:25
tower of s.	476:34	I s. it and it hurts my hand	472:25	one still s. man	535:43
trial of s.	579:1	never s. sail to a fear	200:18	only the S. shall thrive	422:20
true s. of guilty kings	16:28	particularly fine, s. it out	272:17	our oxen. s. to labour	400:17
try the soul's s. on	89:27	pull it out and s. it	139:18	out of the s...sweetness	46:55
unbend your noble s.	458:31	seems to s. at me	563:21	quit you like men, be s.	67:19
vex'd his immortal s.	80:31	she will s. and sink	489:31	rousing herself like a s. man	352:15
we are not now that s.	541:3	s. not awry	358:7	serene yet s.	401:22
with s. and nature	412:13	while you s. him down	362:33	sorrow and silence are s.	316:15
with what a s. and majesty	360:21	Strikes: how it s. a Contemporary	92:20	stand up erect and s.	88:19
Strengthen: s. man's heart	398:9	noon s. on England	208:5	still going s.	5:21
s. such as do stand	389:1	s. for a Kingdom	517:9	straight legs and passing s.	488:27
s. thee out of Sion	392:35	s. him dead for thine and thee	538:22	s. and long-liv'd death	184:25
s. whilst one stands	409:19	s. where it doth love	473:11	s. and of a good courage	46:37
s. ye the weak hands	54:2	Striking: clocks were s.	315:27	s. as death	52:22, 161:12
Strengthened with might	67:53	his pencil was s.	225:34	s. as iron bands	318:11
Strengtheneth: Christ which s. me	68:28	s. sometimes a friend	243:32	s., dogged, unenlightened	19:14
Strengthening: means of s. one's		String: chewing little bits of s.	41:1	s. for service still	163:5
intellect	290:27	concertina's melancholy s.	218:9	s. gongs groaning	141:5
Strengthens: s. our nerves	102:27	end of a golden s.	75:8	s. in will	541:3
s. with his strength	383:26	harp not on that s.	476:29	s. is the horse	593:5
Strenuous: s. life	408:26	one long yellow s.	95:5	s. is the soul	15:9
s. tongue	287:21	only provided the s.	355:6	s. man armed keepeth his palace	61:46
Streper: inter s. anser olores	556:7	on Time's s.	245:8	s. men shall bow themselves	51:33
Strepitum: s. que Acherontis	556:17	sing in a hempen s.	37:16	s. persevering man	518:35
s. que Romae	260:13	stick and a s.	277:13	s., thick, stupefying	89:45
Stretch: extent and s. of grace	190:10	strangling in a s.	262:12	s. within us	293:16
s. him out longer	454:27	s. the pearls were strung on	268:15	s. without rage	172:10
s. the folly of our youth	141:23	untune that s.	481:4	their feelings are s.	182:10
thou shalt s. forth thy hands	64:18	warbled to the s.	341:19	though men be so s.	397:16
will the line s. out	460:11	Strings: languid s.	228:23	tired yet s.	338:6
Stretched: his hand is s. out still	33:7	lyre with other s.	164:20	too s. for fantasy	184:12
s. like a promontory	348:26	revives the leaden s.	123:21	to suffer and be s.	316:33
s. metre	486:17	s...in the human heart	173:20	wall is s.	569:11
s. on the rack	381:25	s. of sensualism	337:8	wants that little s.	251:1
s. out on the spoils	523:16	two s. to my bow	204:22	we then that are s.	66:17
things which he s.	550:8	with her sighs the s. do break	123:21	wine the sagely s.	42:1
with s. forth necks	52:35	Strip: his sleeve	444:28	yet I am s. and lusty	426:36
Stretching of the hands	372:19	Stripe: s. for s.	45:54	Stronger: handclasp's a little s.	135:13
Strew: shall I s. on thee rose	522:11	Striped like a zebra	286:37	if the bowl had been s.	369:9
s. no more red roses	17:12	Stripes: cut 'is s. away	295:20	no s. than my sex	449:18
s. on her roses, roses	17:15	forty s. save one	67:34	s. by weakness	557:25
Strewed: not have s. thy grave	437:22	s. of labdanum	94:18	s. than all the hosts of error	98:1
s. with husks	481:27	with his s. we are bealed	54:26	s. than lions	47:30
Strewn: mirrors of the sea are s.	208:10	worthy of s...beaten with few s.	61:55	Strongest: s. and the fiercest Spirit	345:15
'Strewth, but I socked it	295:4			wine is the s.	56:16

INDEX

- Strong hold: turn ye to the s. 56:12
 Strove: in mastery while I s. 88:16
 I s. against the stream 539:1
 I s., made head 95:17
 I s. with none 308:25
 little still she s. 115:21
 men that s. with gods 541:3
 Spirit that s. for truth 498:20
 s. against her weakness 53:5
 Strow: leaves that s. the brooks 344:25
 Strown: gifts of God are s. 240:18
 on my black coffin. s. 483:6
 Struck: each thing that he s. 238:27
 immediately s. out of the ques-
 tion 126:42
 so s. with dread and anguish 350:17
 s. all of a heap 500:11
 s. him and dismiss'd 375:16
 s. in the saddle 141:26
 s. so to the soul 433:36
 Struggle: alarms of s. and flight 15:8
 Manhood a s. 181:37
 sacrifice in a contemptible s. 101:36
 s. for existence 169:7
 s. naught availeth 147:8
 s. through such a raging flood 323:20
 s., trust and triumph 196:24
 what s. to escape? 287:7
 Struggles: he that scorns and s. 142:11
 s. and howls at fits 492:27
 s. with and conquers Time 309:9
 Struggling: brave man s. 381:7
 s. for life in the water 270:18
 s. in vain with . . destiny 574:23
 Strumper: half some sturdy s. 236:17
 she is a s. 433:10
 s.'s fool 423:11
 Strumpeted: virtue rudely s. 487:14
 Strung with his hair 455:22
 Strunt: ye s. rarely 106:32
 Strut to our confusion 425:2
 Struts: s. and frets his hour 461:4
 s. his dames before 341:32
 Strutting Chanticleer 479:28
 Stuarts: fill'd the S.' throne 417:2
 went out. with the S. 182:7
 Stubble: earth's base built on s. 340:31
 sparks among the s. 56:24
 Stubble-land: like a s. 438:32
 Stubborn: faithless and s. genera-
 tion 396:33
 s. they chastise 104:34
 s. to endure 508:5
 too s. and too strange a hand 448:14
 very s. things 548:3
 Stubbornness: impious s. 430:31
 Stubbs: footman to Justinian S. 504:12
 S. butters Freeman 408:4
 Stuck: 'Amen' s. in my throat 458:9
 how I'm s. on it all 10:8
 s. all with yew 422:22
 s. fast in Yesterday 483:6
 s. full of eyes 171:12
 Students shall be bravely clad 440:31
Studia: haec s. adolescentiam accunt 329:24
 Studied: he s. from the life 145:16
 not s. as an oration 14:24
 rather s. books than men 370:18
 say little more than I have s. 28:14
 s. in his death 482:10
 s. men from my topsy-turvy 456:27
 Studies: air of delightful s. 336:5
 s. serve for delight 352:23
 too much time in s. 27:13
 Studious: s. cloister's pale 27:14
 s. let me sit 341:23
 s. of elegance and ease 546:27
 s. of laborious ease 215:32
 s. to please 163:17
 Studiously neutral 278:27
 Study: by labour and intent s. 571:11
 his s. of imagination 352:21
 I am slow of s. 469:6
 live to s. 466:28
 much s. is a weariness 28:4
 my only s. is man 51:35
 periphrastic s. 78:21
 proper s. of mankind 197:8
 s. a long silence 383:22
 s. . . cultivated by narrow minds 563:32
 338:22
- Study (cont.)
 s. evermore is overshot 454:34
 s. first propriety 121:16
 s. had made him very lean 252:24
 s. household good 349:8
 s. is like the . . sun 454:32
 s. of revenge 344:14
 s. to be quiet 68:12
 s. what you most affect 478:47
 thy testimonies are my s. 399:20
 we that did nothing s. 292:21
 with s. faint 143:13
 Studying: I have been s. 475:33
 s. all the summer night 332:27
 s. peace 192:13
 Stuff: listen all day to such s. 128:29
 no such s. in my thoughts 433:16
 of slighter s. 141:31
 of s. so fat and dull 436:30
 precious as the s. they sell 207:23
 see the s. again 243:6
 s. . . great part of Shakespeare. . 216:14
 sad s. 211:15
 s. life is made of 89:27
 s. to try the soul's strength 482:28
 such s. as dreams 480:8
 such volumes of s. 311:9
 that perilous s. 460:37
 very s. o' the conscience 469:36
 what s. 'tis made of 462:28
 write such s. for ever 275:8
 Stuffed: already s. tennis-balls 468:32
 s. men 197:10
 s. with epithets of war 469:20
 Stuffs out his vacant garments 447:34
Stultitia caruisse 256:17
Stultitiam: musce s. consiliis 261:5
 Stumble: do not s. 327:3
 s. that run fast 478:2
 Stumbled when I saw 453:38
 Stumbles: horse that s. and nods 236:14
 s. at a straw 510:24
 Stumbling: for a stone of s. 53:13
 s. on melons 332:17
 s. through my soul 227:36
 Stump: stir it and s. it 222:4
 Stumps: fought upon his s. 491:11
 roller, pitch, and s., and all 309:27
 Stung by the splendour 90:40
 Stunned: one that hath been s. 150:17
 Stupefying incense-smoke 89:45
 Stupid: what s. age or nation 111:9
 Stupidity: man's immense s. 90:25
 no sin except s. 569:34
 such an excess of s. 271:14
 want of tenderness. . proof of s. 272:2
 with s. the gods. . struggle 415:23
Sturm und Drang 305:2
 Sty: no better than a s. 425:20
 Stygian: S. cave forlorn 341:26
 ye S. set 308:22
 Style: any s. of writing untouched 273:19
 attain an English s. 278:9
 do it in a high s. 21:19
 grand s. 20:5
 his own towering s. 142:20
 honourable s. of a Christian 86:1
 how the s. refines 382:34
 in so strange a s. 382:28
 Johnson's s. was grand 154:13
 just the proper s. 408:17
 light agreeable polished s. 240:6
 nothing to assert. . no s. 490:11
 s. is the dress of thought 565:21
 s. resembling. . early architec-
 ture 337:2
 theirs for their s. 486:26
 true definit'on of a s. 520:1
 with his eye on his s. 20:3
Style: le s. est l'homme 98:17
le s. naturel 373:21
 Styles: two distinct s. 182:47
 two s. of portrait painting 177:7
 Stylish: won't be a s. marriage 168:2
 Subdue: chasten and s. 582:1
 must s. at length 383:26
 replenish the earth and s. it 44:9
 s. for a moment 100:26
 s. the people under us 394:30
 s. your appetites 177:3
- Subdued: both parties nobly are s. 442:18
 my heart's s. 470:9
 my nature is s. 488:6
 whose s. eyes 474:2
 Subdues: controls them and s. 375:6
 Subduing: conceiving and s. both 331:12
 necessity of s. again 100:26
Subjection: tutus est stare in s. 291:23
 Subject: as the s. owes the prince 479:13
 English s.'s sole prerogative 193:42
 every s.'s duty. . every s.'s soul 444:20
 know a s. ourselves 272:32
 most s. . . to weeds 442:23
 proper s. of conversation 139:33
 serious s. 20:5
 spare. . for his s.'s sake 159:9
 S. and a Sovereign 135:28
 s. for heroic song 349:5
 s. is not truth 135:24
 s. made to your hand 92:46
 s. of all verse 87:24
 s. of almost equal importance 503:18
 s. to decay 193:1
 s. to his birth 431:21
 s. to the same diseases 464:8
 s. unto the higher powers 66:8
 to these all things are s. 497:7
 unlike my s. 139:4
 what it is to be a s. 198:10
 winds into a s. 227:31
 Subjection: bring it into s. 66:37
 implied s. 347:12
 Subject-matter: part of the s. 570:4
 Subjects: good of s. 170:17
 king and his faithful s. 103:9
 kings seek their s.' good 246:9
 my s. for a pair of . . saints 475:10
 on her s.' love 402:2
 paid his s. 83:20
 pray to several s. 402:2
 show to s. 164:34
 s. all to . . time 481:21
 s. still loathe. . Government 246:17
 were their s. wise 163:42
 when s. are rebels 102:17
 Sublime: bards s. 316:9
 boundless, endless and s. 114:31
 howls the s. 176:26
 how s. a thing 316:33
 large front and eye s. 347:11
 make our lives s. 317:8
 material s. 153:3
 my object all s. 220:2
 never tender nor s. 309:9
 one of the . . most s. poems 194:11
 rode s. 231:1
 s. and the ridiculous 372:21
 s. dashed to pieces 153:13
 s. on the towers 492:27
 S. to the Ridiculous 228:8, 361:2
 terrible, strange, s. 406:19
 true pathos and s. 104:23
 Wordsworthian or egotistical s. 290:9
Sublime: du s. au ridicule 361:2
 Sublimity: possible s. 579:18
 Sublunary lovers' love 186:25
 Submerged Tenth 78:19
 Submission: make s. meet 122:6
 yielded with coy s. 347:12
 Submit: must he s.? 475:10
 never to s. or yield 344:14
 s. to be slaves 370:3
 wives, s. yourselves 68:6
 Submitting: by s., sways 384:38
 s. the shows of things 24:16
 Subscribe: though it does not s. 128:13
 Subscribers: for s. baits 143:6
 not printing any list of s. 274:33
 Subscription: amount of his s. 518:30
 S. no Bondage 335:7
 you owe me no s. 453:6
 Subsequent: poetry would be 352:28
 made s. 239:2
 s. proceedings 232:13
 Subst: mine shall s. by me 43:12
 Substance: any s. without a mind 328:25
 s. . . in arithmetical ratio 52:23
 Substance: all the s. of his house 305:4
 gets at the s. of a book 126:27
 material s. of it. . vanished 207:17
 my S. from the common Earth

INDEX

Substance (<i>cont.</i>)		Suck (<i>cont.</i>)		Sufficeth: it s. me	328:12
nor dividing the S.	388:38	s. the honied showers	342:31	it s. us	63:54
persons of some s.	571:20	s. they no small advantage	396:26	it s. that the day will end	451:38
s. might be call'd	346:4	there s. I	480:14	Sufficiency: elegant s.	540:13
s. of men which is man	524:26	Suck-a-Thumb: naughty little S.	250:5	Sufficient: s. conclusions	111:33
s. of ten thousand soldiers	476:38	Sucked: I s. the blood	149:9	s. is Thine Arm alone	562:9
s. of things hoped for	69:13	s. on country pleasures	185:6	s. of His light	96:10
sucks his s.	306:18	s. the breasts of my mother	52:21	s. unto the day	580:15
very s. of the ambitious	433:13	s. the honey of his .vows	434:14	<i>Sufflaminandus erat</i>	280:1
wasted his s.	62:13	Sucker born every minute	35:24	Suffolk his axe did ply	189:8
what is your s.?	487:2	Sucking: in s. at her breast	196:2	Suffusion: all colours a s.	151:6
Substances: sightless s.	457:3	s. child shall play	53:19	dim s. veiled	346:19
Substantial: shadows, not s. things	501:5	Suckle fools	470:29	Sugar: if sack and s. be a fault	439:36
s. world	578:20	Sucklings: very babes and s.	392:8	oil, vinegar, s.	225:25
Substitute: no s. for sense	197:34	Sucks: as a weasel s. eggs	427:8	s. and spice	369:12
s. shines brightly	465:21	s. his substance	306:18	s. my hair	129:25
Substratum: basis or s.	120:29	s. the nurse asleep	426:13	s. o'er the devil himself	434:3
Subterranean: s. dark	264:2	s. two souls	184:28	Sugared about by the old men	302:5
s. fields	579:30	where the bee s.	480:14	Sugar-plum: rather give a s.	290:12
Subtle: less s. and fine	352:28	Sudden: God answers .s.	87:29	Suggestion: s. . of noble grounds	412:25
mathematics, s.	27:19	not as s. as a massacre	550:13	take s. as a cat laps milk	479:30
sanguine and s. Dolores	522:26	rather a s. pull up	179:7	yield to that s.	456:24
serpent was more s.	44:19	s. and quick in quarrel	427:21	Suggest me still	488:18
slipper and s. knave	471:1	s. as sweet	338:10	Suicide: not even s.	514:31
s., and mighty opium	172:19	s. death	388:48	s.'s grave	220:19
s. as Sphinx	455:22	s. thought strikes me	124:16	Sung: in s. long to bide	510:16
s. weath	199:3	to Dawn: Be s.	544:17	<i>Suis: j'y s., j'y reste</i>	327:4
s. wreath of hair	185:4	too unadvis'd, too s.	477:24	<i>Suisse: point de S.</i>	405:4
Subtle-coloured hair	522:19	Suddenly: repent and that s.	440:11	Suit: certainly not s. me	220:28
Subtlest: serpent s. beast	349:7	softly and s. vanish	128:10	fatal to my s. before	213:15
Subtleties: airy s. in religion	86:7	s., as rare things will	93:46	Hearts was her favourite s.	306:13
destroyed by s.	336:33	Sue: charm of lovely S.	215:42	honour, or gay s.	245:2
s. of the American joke	505:17	less used to s.	416:18	silk s., which cost me much	377:12
Subtlety: craft and s. of the devil	389:9	not born to s.	474:11	smelling out a s.	477:7
thy brother came with s.	45:2	<i>Sueño: el que inventó el s.</i>	134:18	still in s.	244:9
Suburb of the life elysian	317:12	<i>Suenos: hacer bien, aun en s.</i>	120:17	s. and serve his need	244:10
Suburban: city or s.	350:11	Suez: somewhere east of S.	299:15	s. full well my constitution	7:10
Suburbs: in the south s.	484:5	Suffer: better one s.	190:20	s. her notion	219:38
s. of your good pleasure	449:17	both the worlds s.	459:4	s. the action to the word	434:16
Subverts . his understanding	265:10	cannot s. wrong . will not s.	541:19	Suitors: see s. following	470:29
Succeed: him that shall s. me	99:39	long	69:51	Suits: lisp and wear strange s.	428:17
if at first you don't s.	248:8	do well and s. for it	346:32	now s. with it	458:1
seldom see we sons s.	234:8	Hell I s. seems a Heaven	397:34	out of s. with fortune	426:22
s. in that it seems to fail	95:16	I will not s. him	277:15	s. of solemn black	430:30
s. the former	247:10	make your readers s. so much	434:4	s. of woe	108:2
Succeeded: bores have s.	182:46	nobler in the mind to s.	45:55	Sulky, sullen dame	275:31
Succeeding: their s. race	528:26	not s. a witch to live	578:17	Sullen: are you sick or .s.?	441:10
Succeeds: one s.	470:31	not without hope we s.	424:28	as a s. bell	162:44
s. in unknown fate	143:26	s. all alike	316:33	exchange thy s. skies	486:24
where he s.	560:18	s. and be strong	553:2	from s. earth	509:27
Success: as a singist . not a s.	358:22	s. and die	479:30	full sadly in his s. mind	325:23
bounds of low s.	156:11	s. a sea-change	389:53	Plato is never s.	303:25
confident of s.	103:2	s. for the truth's sake	57:32	silent, s. peoples	153:24
criterion of wisdom .s.	450:24	s. it to be so now	565:9	small but s. horn	108:2
earnest of s.	513:31	s. me to come to thee	406:4	sulky, s. dame	546:24
field from which s. is banished	89:20	s. noble sorrows	61:0	s. and sad	164:34
minute's s.	144:18	s. the little children	399:27	s. from the suppliant crowd	426:34
no one can guarantee s. in war	505:16	s. thy foot to be moved	8:2	these s. fits	352:29
no very lively hope of s.	199:33	s. thy Holy One to see corrup-	391:43	Sullenness against Nature	504:22
no way to s. in our art	143:14	tion	479:19	Sulphur: Calvin, oat-cakes, and s.	473:32
often, but without s.	374:14	s. to redeem our loss	67:32	roast me in s.!	509:25
s. and miscarriage . empty	181:6	s. us not . to fall from thee	462:7	windy nitre and quick s.	453:5
s. in life	161:16	those that I saw s.	403:21	Sulphurous and thought-execut-	205:21
s. of the British . in political life	114	ye s. fools gladly	540:32	ing fires	205:29, 30
s. perhaps may crown us	513:16	Sufferance: in corporal s.	558:5	Sultan: pity S. Mahmud	205:4, 5
s. was found on Israel's side	404:16	s. is the badge	322:23	S. after S.	141:9
to command s.	457:7	Suffered: s. greatly	60:60	S.'s turret	115:19
true s. is to labour	268:20	s. herself to be desir'd	479:19	Sultans: not as S. smile	426:32
what good s. soever	162:40	s. in exile	170:18	Sultry: where the climate's s.	235:15
with his surcease s.	272:27	s. many things of . physicians	66:45	Sum: giving thy s. of more	437:24
Successful: s. crimes alone	90:32	s. with those that I saw suffer	344:16	hope-hour stroked its s.	574:30
s. experiment	554:22	Sufferer: best . was a s.	89:4	make up my s.	264:4
unsuccessful or s. war	159:16	Suffereth: charity s. long	494:17	mighty s. of things	348:39
Successor: crown to its hereditary	395:23	Suffering: doing or s.	238:19	saved the s. of things	118:30
s.	31:3	knowledge by s. entereth	553:1	s. of earthly bliss	65:14
rare-show of Peter's s.	502:19	learn in s.	575:7	s. of human wretchedness	172:26
<i>Successus: hos s. alit</i>	583:26	lounjun' 'roun' en s.	576:20	with a great s. . this freedom	188:16
Succinct: judicious, clear, s.	61:6	more exposed to s.	573:7	<i>Sum: cogito, ergo s.</i>	320:30(-321)
Succoth: mete out the valley of S.	175:23, 176:22	out of human s.	214:9	Sumatra: giant rat of S.	321:1
Succor: died to s. me	102:23	s. is permanent	563:5	<i>Summa: sic rerum s. novatur</i>	25:13
so Jupiter me s.	186:25	s. is the lover's part	331:2	<i>Summas: ad s. emergere</i>	320:30(-321)
s. Scotland, and remede	330:5	while actual s. was yet afar off	230:30	Summed: can it be s. up so?	81:12
Such: of s. is the kingdom of God	457:13	Sufferings: saith my s.	496:20	Summer: after many a s.	540:20
s. is life!	231:39, 315:17	to each his s.	541:19	after s. merrily	480:14
s. was I, s. by nature still	427:8	Suffers: does, not s. wrong	337:19	All-hallow'n s.	438:28
s. wilt thou be to me	382:8	he s., but	360:11	all on a s. day	129:27
Suck: her lips s. forth my soul		nothing the body s.	568:14	all on a s.'s day	368:15
I have given s.		Suffice: he shall s. me	409:21	all the wild s.	585:4
s. his sweet		s. for those who belong to them		amorous ditties all a s.'s day	344:32
s. melancholy		Sufficed: stable-place s.		beauty's s. dead	487:29(-488)
s. my last breath					

INDEX

Summer (cont.)

branding s. suns 532:2
 brief the sun of s. 538:21
 chestnuts, s. through 84:8
 compare thee to a s.'s day? 486:18
 coruscations of s. lightning 228:2
 dark s. dawns 538:19
 dew of s. nights 288:13
 dews of s. night did fall' 338:13
 Diana in her s. weed 232:1
 discontent made glorious s. 476:2
 eternal s. gilds them 115:43
 eternal s. in his soul 251:11
 fantastic s.'s heat 474:20
 fresh spring, and s. 494:10
 goodbye, S. 568:23
 heat of the s.'s beginning 372:18
 he fell, .a s.'s day 345:12
 if it takes all s. 229:1
 in a s.'s bower 440:4
 in a s. season 310:3
 Indian S., of the heart 568:18
 in s., quite the other way 515:14
 in s. skies to mourn 285:11
 in s.'s wonderland 305:25
 last rose of s. 358:26
 like s. tempest 358:27
 mad naked s. night 567:10
 mery s.'s day 178:32
 middle s.'s spring 466:36
 murmur of a s.'s day 18:6
 my food, and s. rain 516:16
 no Spring, nor S. beauty 184:16
 not so much life as on a s.'s day 286:3
 O s. swallow 524:18
 Saint Martin's s. 445:18
 see in a s.'s day 496:31
 since s. first was leavy 468:20
 singest of s. 287:23
 sing in the s. day 249:14
 so fades a s. cloud away 33:10
 stars of the s. night 318:4
 studying all the s. night 332:27
 s. and winter, .not cease 44:41
 s. comes with flower and bee 241:7
 S. has o'erbrimmed 484:11
 S. has set in 152:31
 s. is ended 55:16
 s. is good to follow 524:15
 s. is icumen in 9:26
 s.—no sweeter was ever 422:22
 s. redundant 97:15
 s. set lip to earth's bosom 545:8
 s.'s flower is to the s. sweet 487:25
 s.'s joys are spoilt by use 285:38
 s.'s lease 486:18
 s. soldier 372:23
 s. songs for me 485:16
 s.'s ripening breath 477:24
 s.'s rose 346:20
 s. with flowers that fell 522:5
 sweet as s. 447:9
 this guest of s. 457:6
 thou art a s. bird 442:24
 through the s. is not heard 494:6
 thy eternal s. shall not fade 486:18
 tranced s.-night 286:8
 trills... the s. long 350:11
 way to ensure s. 558:24
 when the s. is shed 524:11
 whether the s. clothe 151:25
 your English s.'s done 298:26
 Summer-friends 243:23
 Summer-house: any s. in Christ-
 endom 440:2
 Summers: this many s. in a sea 446:24
 thousand s. are over and dead 524:11
 three s.'s pride 487:29
 Summerset: seen him do the s. 519:12
 Summertime: in s. on Bredon 262:21
 Summits: nations touch at their s. 20:2
 snowy s. old in story 538:14
 Summon: s. Clan-Conuill 419:2
 s. his array 323:10
 s. up the blood 443:24
 Summoners: these dreadful s. 453:10
 Summons: at the s. of the rock
 gun 77:31
 hark to the s. 410:2
 s. thee to heaven or to hell 458:1
 upon a fearful s. 430:18

Summons (cont.)

when fate s. 193:1
 when thy s. comes 98:3
 Summum bonum 145:7
 Sumptuous: it was a s. spot 20:31
 Sumptuously: fared s. every day 62:23
 Sums: no pains with its s. 128:12
 s. his years 292:17
 Sun: against a setting s. 480:23
 all, except their s. 115:43
 all the rest the s. goes round 558:1
 alone the s. arises 16:14
 along Morea's hills the setting s. 115:8
 as s. and showers 446:18
 as the dial to the s. 78:18
 as the s. breaks through 479:9
 as the s. shineth in his strength 70:27
 as the s. went down 293:25
 at even ere the s. was set 550:32
 at midnight speak with the S. 551:19
 at my death thy S. 185:24
 at the going down of the s. 72:13
 awary of the s. 461:6
 before the rising s. 562:9
 beheld the s. rise up 574:11
 beneath another s. 540:23
 beneath the making s. 81:5
 beneath the s. 115:1, 303:5
 benighted, .under the midday s. 340:20
 best s., .Newcastle coal 558:21
 better for the s., .to drop 364:1
 betwixt us and the S. 149:11
 blessed s., .fair hot wench 438:13
 blessed s., .rove a micher 439:33
 bloody S., at noon 149:4
 blushing discontented s. 475:8
 born of the s. 509:2
 brief the s. of summer 538:21
 bright-haired s. 153:24
 broad s. is sinking down 577:1
 by s. and candle lit 88:24
 candle in the s. 109:25
 candle to the s. 501:15, 586:28
 chambers of the s. 75:18
 Christian charity under the s. 252:18
 clear as the s. 52:15
 close to the s. 529:10
 command the s. 479:10
 common s. 231:5
 courts of the s. 141:3
 distilled by the s. 237:10
 doubt that the s. doth move 432:42
 drum-beat, following the s. 503:5
 dry s., dry wind 550:6
 early-rising s. 246:2
 ere the set of s. 456:3
 ever braved the s. 95:35
 fail, S. and Breath! 413:31
 faint with the hot s. 288:22
 farthing candle to the s. 586:28
 feast on the s. 525:24
 follow and find the s. 524:13
 follow thy fair s. 123:20
 forgot the stars, .the s. 286:23
 for the eyes to behold the s. 51:31
 gather round the setting s. 576:22
 God-curst s. 236:19
 God himself is moon and s. 537:27
 goes to bed wi' the s. 485:25
 great S. begins his state 341:33
 had not the great s. seen 81:13
 hath Britain all the s.? 429:34
 heat o' the s. 430:1
 hills the s. shines sweetly on 30:18
 his s. to rise on the evil 57:52
 hold their, .tapers to the s. 165:2
 hooting at the glorious s. 151:19
 if the S...should doubt 73:28
 I gave you the whole s. 489:27
 insultin the s. 365:12
 Juliet is the s. 477:13
 just as the s. was rising 6:2
 kiss of the s. for pardon 233:17
 lake-reflected s. 497:2
 lamp of Heaven, the s. 247:10
 late eclipses in the s. 452:15
 leave the blessed s. 536:27
 let not the s. go down 68:1
 lie a-basking in the s. 221:36
 like the s., come natural 289:27
 like the s...shine on all 385:11

Sun (cont.)

live i' the s. 427:9
 livery of the burnished s. 403:26
 loss of the s. 139:3
 make guilty of our disasters the
 s. 452:18
 makes a goblin of the s. 411:24
 March s. feels like May 93:13
 maturing s. 284:10
 meet the s. 230:11
 memorials catch the dying s. 516:19
 Meredith climbed towards the
 s. 142:19
 most sheene is the s. 310:7
 my s. his beams display 158:17
 my s. sets to rise again 93:25
 neither shall the s. light on them 71:7
 never assisted the s. materially 546:36
 never did s. more beautifully 582:14
 never saw the s. 94:25
 no homage unto the s. 86:37
 none beneath the S. 303:5
 no need of the s. 72:5
 no new thing under the s. 50:61
 no s.—no moon! 253:11
 nothing like the s. 488:13
 not quickened by the s. 574:2
 not see the s. 395:21
 no worship to the garish s. 478:20
 now the s. is laid to sleep 279:13
 o'er thee the s. doth pine 82:1
 O glorious s. 231:38
 on which the s. never sets 365:10
 out in the mid-day s. 157:25
 quiet as the s. 522:15
 ricks stand grey to the s. 298:26
 rime-ringed s. 298:28
 rising of the s. 10:14
 saves a description of the rising s. 499:29
 scarce could see the s. 410:9
 self-same s. 485:31
 shoots at the mid-day s. 501:18
 side that's next the s. 517:13
 smitten with the morning S. 538:13
 somewhere the s. is shining 238:6
 splendid silent s. 566:22
 spots and clouds in the s. 109:15
 steps of the S. 76:7
 study is like the...s. 454:32
 s. and moon of the heart's desire 411:35
 s. and moon, rejoice 291:27
 s. and moon, .sunk 340:20
 s. and the rain are flying 516:9
 s. ariseth 398:10
 s...but the dark simulacrum 85:16
 s. came dazzling 534:4
 s. came peeping in at morn 252:33
 S. came up 148:21
 s. climbs slow 147:8
 s. does not set 415:22
 s. going down 333:16
 s. had risen to hear him crow 196:13
 s. has left the lea 420:9
 S. himself cannot forget 11:3
 s...in dim eclipse 345:6
 S. in his strength 43:26
 s. in mid-career 503:6
 s. is coming down 337:35
 s. is hot above us 295:9
 s. is mounted 264:2
 s. knoweth his going down 398:10
 s. looked over 94:27
 s., moon, and stars, brother 78:24
 s., moon, and thou vain world 124:18
 s. my self in Huncamunca's eyes 204:35
 s. of my soul! 291:9
 S. of righteousness 56:15
 s. of suns 173:36
 s., or the light 51:33
 S.'s and moon's...at once 92:33
 s. shall not burn thee 399:28
 s. shines always 73:12
 S.'s rim dips 149:14
 s., stand thou still 46:42
 s...taken out his nap 110:43
 s. that warms you here 474:13
 s. through the mirk 167:24
 s. to course two hundred 472:16
 s. to me is dark 350:23
 s. was droppin' slow 299:12
 S. was flecked with bars 149:12

INDEX

Sun (<i>cont.</i>)		Sunk (<i>cont.</i>)		Superfluous (<i>cont.</i>)	
s. was laughing sweetly	585:6	in the flat s.	340:20	s. kings	424:26
s. was shining on the sea	130:9	so Lycidas s. low	343:3	s. lags the vet'ran	279:9
s. went down	539:21	some were s.	539:21(-540)	thy s. praise	189:19
S., who scatter'd into flight	205:5	s. at Charing Cross	558:20	with s. burden	351:23
s. will be dimmed	29:19	s. beneath the wave	162:9	Superflux of pain	521:28
s. will pierce	89:22	s. so low that sacred head	342:25	Superior: most s. person	8:15
s. with ardent frown	416:16	s. though he be	343:3	notions about a s. power	519:13
swear to a touch o' s.	301:16	world's whole sap is s.	186:3	sick of his s.	481:5
sweetheart of the s.	253:19	Sunless: down to a s. sea	151:32	s. only gives us an assurance	265:7
sweet tale of the s.	439:14	from sunshine to the s. land	575:18	s. toils	1:18
tabernacle for the s.	392:32	s. day went down	115:29	Superiority: one shall acquire an	
thank heavens, the s. has gone in	504:18	Sunlight: as moonlight into s.	534:32	evident s.	277:19
that s., thine eye	486:33	as s. drinketh dew	59:22	Superman	364:22
this s. of York	476:2	s. and the sword	302:9	Supernatural: not from a s. power	363:26
till the s. grows cold	527:11	s. clasps the earth	495:7	s. soliciting	456:24
tired the s. with talking	157:16	Sunlit heights	569:13	Superos <i>quid quaerimus ultra?</i>	320:26
to feel the s.	87:39	Sunnier side of doubt	527:22	Superscription: this image and s.	60:11
to have enjoy'd the s.	15:13	Sunny: s. pleasure-dome	151:33(-152)	Supersede the last fashionable	
too much I' the s.	430:27	s. spots of greenery	151:32	novel	326:11
to s. itself	580:10	that s. dome!	151:33(-152)	Superstition: fabric of s.	102:38
to the s. my little taper	116:38	Sunny Jim	235:9	one species of s.	265:13
unregulated s.	84:10	Sunrise: at s. an emerging prow	18:16	remedy for s.	101:7
unruly S.	186:19	between S. and Sunset	329:9	s. in avoiding s.	27:21
up roos the s.	137:33	each s. brings back	77:27	s...religion of feeble minds	102:26
warned by the s.	204:3	in Eternity's s.	74:27	Superstitions: end as s.	266:24
warms in the s.	383:19	like s. from the sea	493:24	traditional s. of the place	239:17
way is long to the s.	524:13	seen their s. pass	140:11	Superstitious: he is s. grown	449:11
when soft was the s.	310:3	see s. in town and country	514:35	more s., more bigoted	303:17
when the s. in bed	343:24	s. blooms	411:1	scarecrow for s. terrors	172:16
when the s. is hot	339:24	that august s.	537:41	s. reluctance to sit	274:17
when the s. rises	74:6	Suns: blest by s. of home	84:21	ye are too s.	64:60
when the s. set	115:45	branding summer s.	532:2	Supinely enjoyed	216:21
where e'er the s.	312:26	light of setting s.	582:1	Supped full with horrors	461:3
white as the s.	562:8	million million of s.	541:4	Supper: consider s. as a turnpike	196:5
wind up the s. and moon	156:19	process of the s.	534:29	eat my s. there	582:12
with the dying s.	119:15	s. and universes ceased to be	83:11	Hatim call to S.	205:20
with the setting s. dropt	79:5	s. of the world may stain	486:20	Hatim 'I cry S.	205:19
with the s.	345:12	s. that set, may rise again	282:6	heard him speak at s.	201:32
with the s. to match	202:1	what s. make us	309:5	hope, bad s.	24:39
woman clothed with the s.	90:13	Sun-searched growths	410:30	if ever I ate a good s.	13:16
yet I saw no s.	71:16	Sunset: after s. fadeth	487:16	last sad s.	530:22
Sunbeam: bathe in the fresh s.	547:20	between Sunrise and S.	329:9	marriage s. of the Lamb	71:34
his own pure s.	497:8	like s. to the skies	493:27	sings for his s.	367:18
s. in a winter's day	308:31	sail beyond the s.	541:3	S. of the Lord	391:12
thikke as motes in the s.	195:14	seeks the s. isles	41:21	s...to my taste	512:30
Sunbeams: stars and s. know	138:10	s. and evening star	528:22	to s. with a flood of tears	174:22
s. lifted higher	17:24	s. breezes shiver	363:6	Supple and smooth	249:8
s. out of cucumbers	316:27	s. divides the sky	114:6	Suppliance of a minute	431:20
winds and s.	519:18	s. of life	122:22	Suppliant: sullen from the s.	
Sun-burned sicklemen	493:1	s. ran...reeking	92:17	crowd	164:34
Sunburnt mirth	119:25	s...through a Gothic skylight	119:25	S. for his own	118:20
Sunday: all that calm S.	525:1	turns toward s.	525:1	thus the s. prays	279:7
buried on S.	266:16	Sunsets exquisitely dying	266:16	Supplicating voice	279:12
chicken in his pot every S.	3:12	Sunset-seas: cloud-continents of		Supplication: his s. to the rose	208:11
here of a S. morning	89:31	s.	3:12	Supplications: our common s.	388:32
killings of a mouse on S.	80:31	Sunset-touch	80:31	Supplied: never be s.	224:14
on Christ's S. at morn	121:27	Sunshine: breezes and the s.	121:27	Supply: see that the s. is not	
on S. heaven's gate	274:11	broad s. of life	274:11	tainted	416:4
to Hyde Park...the first S.	513:8	digressions...are the s.	513:8	Support: I s. it from the outside	335:21
you should see me on S.	243:23	flies of estates and s.	243:23	may He s. us all the day long	364:4
Sundays: begin a journey on S.	575:18	from s. to the sunless land	575:18	s. him after	480:17
pulpits and S.	509:21	made a s.	509:21	to s. uneasy steps	344:24
S. of man's life	342:3	s. holiday	342:3	Supporter <i>les maux d'autrui</i>	407:9
Sunder: unskilled to s.	576:2	s. is a glorious birth	576:2	Supports with insolence	277:30
Sundered in the night of fear	372:23	s. patriot	372:23	Suppose: 'do you s.,' the Walrus	
Sundown: each s. makes them	541:3	thunder and the s.	541:3	said	130:12
mournful	82:13	Sunshot palaces high	82:13	I s. I never will	297:25
s. splendid and serene	151:25	Sun-thaw: smokes in the s.	151:25	Supposed: by some s. true para-	
Sundry: at s. times	94:30	Sun-treader, life and light	94:30	dise	347:9
s. and manifold changes	366:13	Sup: s. before we go	366:13	might have been s. to speak	116:35
Sun-flower: S.I weary of time	249:22	s. by s.	249:22	s. the Holy Land	442:29
s. turns on her god	222:27	who sipped no s.	222:27	Supposes: if the law s. that	178:1
Sung: ever she s.	378:6	Supellex: <i>quam sit tibi curta s.</i>	378:6	Supposing him to be the gardener	64:6
ever s.	42:12	Superb against the dawn	42:12	Suppressed: not wholly s...religion	103:4
ever were s. or said	555:1	Superbos: <i>debellare s.</i>	555:1	one of the guinea-pigs...s.	129:20
her amorous descendant s.	401:6	Supererogation: Works of S.	401:6	Supremacy: to art her fair s.	80:29
I've only s. it once	257:11	Superest: <i>quod s. aevi</i>	257:11	Supreme: Disposer S.	571:4
loved and s.	109:22	Superexcellent tobacco	109:22	fear of...s. powers	109:31
Olympian bards who s.	462:15	Superficial, ignorant, unweighing	462:15	force hath made s.	344:22
some are s.	557:11	Superflu: <i>le s...nécessaire</i>	557:11	in none s.	18:1
s. by a fair queen	215:33	Superfluities: must have s.	215:33	s. of power	288:14
s. the service divyne	214:28	s. of mankind	214:28	two only s...beings	363:14
their dirge is s.	463:6	Superfluity: s. comes sooner by	463:6	Supremum: <i>omnem crede diem...s.</i>	256:27
war, he s.	69:31	white hairs	69:31	Surcease: with his s. success	457:7
when she is s. and heard	213:21	s. of naughtiness	213:21	Sure: as a nail in a s. place	53:28
Sun-girt city	452:41	s. of words	452:41	as s. as death	280:13
Sunium: S.'s height	438:14	Superfluous: in the poorest thing	438:14	be s. of it	472:4
S.'s marbled steep	1:4	s.	1:4	I'm s.—s.—s.	172:3
Sunk: armies whole have s.		so s. to demand the time		joy was never s.	523:22
		s. in me to point out		made believe you were not s.	91:35

INDEX

Sure (<i>cont.</i>)		Susan; black-ey'd S.	215:39	Swallows (<i>cont.</i>)	
most s. in all His ways	364:6	Squire and Lady S.	236:8	s. are making them ready	568:23
not s. of sorrow	523:22	Susceptible: peculiarly s. to		s...in Cleopatra's sails	425:16
one s., if another fails	96:40	draughts	569:27	s. other sorrows	469:43
perfectly s. I have none	128:28	s. Chancellor	218:37	Swam: she s. to the bell-rope	39:11
round world so s.	397:22	Suspect: s. everybody	177:35	s. in a gondola	428:17
sharp remedy, but a s. one	405:14	s. much...know little	27:23	Swamp: botanize in the s.	142:19
s. and firm-set earth	458:1	s. the thoughts of others	463:24	Swan: dies the s.	540:20
s. and safe one	446:29	Suspected: new opinions are al-		every goose a s.	203:19
s. she felt no pain	95:5	ways s.	315:5	I will play the s.	473:29
s. to each his own	301:26	scarce-s., animate the whole	505:3	like a sleeping s.	497:10
s. you shall out-live this day?	202:1	Suspects, yet soundly loves	471:32	made the wild-s. pause	538:1
too s. of the amour	543:20	Suspend: s. their fate	170:2	Mantuan s.	162:26
Surest: old soldiers. s.	563:22	s. your mad career	162:24	some full-breasted s.	531:38
Surety: s. for a stranger	49:57	Suspended: held the sky s.	264:4	stately-sailing s.	546:11
wound of peace is s., s. secure	481:11	laws of God will be s.	489:31	s...floats double, s. and shadow	582:19
Surface: errors...upon the s. flow	193:20	only s...religion	103:4	s. her downy cygnets save	445:26
not for a fine glossy s.	227:16	our human blood almost s.	531:25	s's down-feather	424:21
s. of the perturbed countries	235:22	s. my religious inquiries	216:24	sweet S. of Avon!	281:18
s. of Time's fleeting river	496:1	Suspenders: not forget the S.	304:11	when he a S. would be	510:20
s. so unattractive	243:17	Suspense: inconvenience of s.	200:23	Swanee Ribber	210:16
Surfeit: as sick that s.	403:5	Suspension of disbelief	132:26	Swan-like: s. end	464:12
no crude s. reigns	349:22	Suspicion: above s.	120:15	s., let me sing	116:3
s., cloyment and revolt	483:9	coachman may do without s.	179:34	Swans: all his own geese are s.	558:20
Surfeited with honey	449:9	s...haunts the guilty	446:7	geese are s.	16:10
Surfeiting the appetite may sicken	481:30	s...stuck full of eyes	440:31	not s...Very like s. too	176:5
Surfeit-swelled: so s.	442:37	Suspensions: fresh s.	471:34	s. sing before they die	151:15
Surge: Atlantic s. pours in	454:3	s. amongst thoughts	27:22	two S. of goodly hue	510:20
murmuring s.	442:1	Suspicious: men are s.	246:17	Swap horses while crossing	314:15
rude imperious s.	442:1	s. friend	385:29	Sward: died content on pleasant	
s. and thunder of the Odyssey	309:24	Suspitation of forc'd breath	430:30	s.	287:17
turbulent s...cover	480:32	Suspires: Jesus from the Ground		sunlight and the s.	302:9
Surgeon to old shoes	448:5	s.	205:8	Sware: the Lord s.	398:24
Surgery: honour hath no skill in		Sussex: from S. Downs, a S. moon	141:13	Swarm of bees in May	5:17
s., then?	440:30	no more than S. weed	302:12	Swarming: his cackock was s.	34:17
Surges: all the labouring s.	545:11	smell the S. air	42:5	Swarry: friendly s.	179:19
when loud s. lash	382:32	story of S. told	42:7	Swartly: queen, with s. cheeks	529:9
Surly: s. republican	278:4	S. by the seal	302:13	Swashing: remember thy s. blow	476:47
went s. by	448:32	S. men are noted fools	74:20	s. and a martial outside	426:28
Surmise: daily with false s.	343:1	S. scales the sky	41:21	Swat: Akond of S.	312:13
smother'd in s.	456:24	S. songs be sung	42:7	Swath: spares the next s.	284:12
vague shadow of s.	109:13	Sustain: if travail you s.	233:3	Sway: above this sceptred s.	464:33
we all s.	95:20	sides...not s. it	423:32	govern'd by no other s.	355:18
wild s.	288:10	s. to-morrow's road	77:30	little s.	195:14
Surmises: blown by s.	441:8	Sustained: saint s. it	382:13	love of s.	384:35
Surname: out of his s.	325:6	s. and soothed	98:3	required with gentle s.	347:12
Surpass her	115:15	Sutlers: sapient s. of the Lord	197:24	sovereign s...dissolv'd	190:28
Surpassed: man is something to		Sutor: <i>ne supra crepidam s. iudi-</i>		sweeping whirlwind's s.	229:23
be s.	364:22	<i>caret</i>	380:5	with an absolute s.	387:2
Surplice-peg: shape of a s.	295:15	Swab: only have to s. a plank	173:30	your more habitual s.	576:21
Surplice-question: view of the s.	90:29	Swaddling-clouts: not yet out of		Swayed: rod of empire might have	
Surplises: candle-flame beside the		his s.	433:21	s.	230:4
s.	310:24	Swaggering: by s...never thrive	484:27	s. about upon a rocking horse	288:12
scarlet cloaks and s.	310:23	home-spuns...s. here	467:4	would she be s.	221:28
<i>Surprend: la mort ne s. point le sage</i>	209:15	Swagman: jolly s.	374:15	Sways: by submitting, s.	384:38
Surprise: blesses us with s.	42:4	Swain: better than a homely s.	446:1	salt weed s.	15:24
death took him mellow by s.	376:21	dull s.	340:32	so s. she level	483:3
mingled with s.	416:27	frugal s.	251:26	Swear: by yonder blessed moon	
poetry should s.	289:27	I the happy country s.	106:29	I s.	477:22
what a s.!	147:22	sang the uncouth s.	343:5	do not s. at all	477:23
when the s.	199:13	s. did woo	232:4	first time I ever heard you s.	203:35
Surprised: discovered and s.	347:29	Swains: all our s. commend her	484:40	say more, s. more	483:10
guilty thing s.	576:18	bring the s. together	516:4	s. an eternal friendship	124:16
Jemmy Twither...I own s. me	215:7	Swallow: as the s. by flying	50:37	s. by thy gracious self	477:23
s. at Waterloo, Duke?	504:13	before the s. dares	485:26	s. by thy self	185:24
s. by unjust force	340:30	chaffering s.	87:28	s. eternal friendship	504:26
s. to find it done at all	271:16	flies with s's wings	476:33	s., fool, or starve	194:27
you don't feel s.	219:11	O summer s.	524:18	s. like a comfit-maker's wife	440:6
Surprises: light s.	161:21	our principles s.	319:18	s. me, Kate	440:7
millions of s.	245:5	revenge s. them up	472:12	s. not at all	57:48
Surrender: send in your Chief an'		s. a camel	60:18	s. not by the moon	477:22
s.	301:8	s. a nest	397:5	s. no where	186:17
unconditional and immediate s.	220:4	s. down the very men	358:12	s. to a touch o' sun	301:16
we shall never s.	143:40	s. gudgeons ere th'are catch'd	111:6	s. to never kiss the girls	91:32
yet be forced to s.	86:5	s. has set her six young	92:27	s. to the truth of a song	401:20
Surrey: I dare meet S.	475:15	s., my sister, O sister s.	524:11	s...upon a parcel-gilt goblet	441:31
Kent and S. may	296:15	S., S., flying, flying South	538:20	when you rant and s.	194:28
lead the S. spring again	290:24	s. stopt	538:2	Sweareth unto his neighbour	392:24
Surrounded with His protection	352:13	s. twitt'ring	220:31	Swearing: let me alone for s.	484:14
Survey: monarch of all I s.	164:22	to lap and to s.	568:22	Swears: s. a prayer or two	477:7
s. mankind from China to Peru	279:2	Swallowed: daily s. by men's eyes	440:9	s. with so much grace	312:28
s. of all the world	440:37	easier s. than a flap-dragon	455:26	Swear-word in a rustic slum	39:12
s. the wondrous Cross	562:18	last s.	436:9	Sweat: Agony and bloody S.	388:50
Surveys his children's looks	226:11	others to be s.	27:17	all of a muck of s.	227:22
Survival: S. of the Fittest	169:8	s. up and lost	345:10	blood, s., and tear-wrung mil-	
without victory...no s.	143:39	s. what came	225:33	lions	112:28
Survive: never s. the blow	242:26	Swalloweth: he s. the ground	40:27	blood, toil, tears and s.	143:38
Survived: sharpest you still have		Swallow-flights of song	532:26	die of a s.	443:1
s.	199:25	Swallowing his tea in oceans	325:32	grunt and s.	434:14
s. her own wake	325:29	Swallows: gathering s. twitter	284:15	in the s. of thy face	44:27
Survivor: I may be the s.	23:2	saw the s. gathering	336:31	our midday s.	404:5

INDEX

Sweat (cont.)

s. but for promotion 426:38
 they do not s. and whine 567:20
 when service s. for duty 426:38
 Sweated through his apostolic skin 119:21
 Sweating: s. palm to palm 266:12
 s. thrust-block 209:9
 young and s. devil 472:13
 Sweats: bloody s. 569:10
 Falstaff s. to death 439:8
 s. in the eye of Phoebus 444:23
 Sweep: madly s. the sky 467:7
 s. away the morning dew 467:20
 s. it with the besom of destruction 53:23
 s. on . . . citizens 426:33
 s. through the deep 123:10
 your chimneys I s. 76:17
 Sweeping: come s. by 341:18
 s. them behind him 178:10
 s. whirlwind's sway 229:23
 Sweeps: who s. a room 244:16
 Sweet: all her task to be s. 561:7
 all is not s. 280:7
 as s. and musical 455:22
 as s. unto a shepherd 232:5
 beautiful as s. 587:8
 born to love you, s. 90:11
 both s. things 78:24
 buried in so s. a place 491:13
 by distance . . . more s. 154:1
 can must be so s. 254:27
 comes in the s. o' the year 485:16
 custom made this life more s. 426:29
 desire accomplished is s. 50:5
 does smack s. 93:25
 fair, and soft, and s. 332:8
 fierce hour and s. 140:22
 figures strange and s. 150:21
 good, amiable or s. 349:17
 heard melodies are s. 287:8
 his mouth is most s. 52:14
 how it was s. 90:38
 how s. and fair she seems 558:4
 how s., how passing s. 162:6
 how s. is the shepherd's s. lot 76:11
 how s. the lily grows 240:16
 if s., give thanks 522:13
 if To-day be s. 206:19
 imaginary relish is so s. 481:15
 in the s. by-and-by 415:9
 is she not s.? 413:31
 lady s. and kind 10:20, 210:5
 life is very s., brother 78:24
 life lay waiting, so s., so s. 334:5
 little s. 286:20
 make his English s. 137:4
 makes Welsh as s. 440:4
 my own, my s. 530:15
 nothing's so dainty s. 38:1
 not so sound, as s. 245:16
 not so s. now 481:30
 not s. with nimble feet 569:5
 O fair! O s. 502:7
 O so s. is she 281:24
 pray, S., for me 248:7
 ravishment its s. 285:1
 smell as s. 477:16
 smelliest so s. 472:35
 smell so s. 438:35
 smell s., and blossom 501:6
 smile so s. 551:5
 smiles so s. 327:5
 so deeply s. 442:25
 softly s., in Lydian measures 191:9
 so smooth, so s. 247:14
 so strangely s. 82:2
 so s. love seemed 496:8
 so s., the sense faints 496:8
 so s. to rest 473:11
 so s. was ne'er so fatal 82:3
 so young could be so s. 49:53
 stolen waters are s. 231:39, 315:17
 suck his s. 338:10
 sudden as s. 338:15
 s. and far from cliff and scar 538:12
 s. and low 482:28
 s. and twenty 245:14
 s. and virtuous soul 466:13
 s. Anne Page! 285:8
 s. are the pleasures

Sweet (cont.)

s. are the uses of adversity 426:30
 s. as English air 538:8
 s. as my revenge 429:19
 s. as stops of planetary music 493:5
 s. as summer 447:9
 s. as the rind was 522:26
 s. as those . . . feigned 538:19
 s. Auburn! 224:12
 s., be not proud 247:16
 s. bird! 97:30, 315:21, 477:13
 s., good-night! 477:24
 s. is death 530:38
 s. is every sound 539:5
 s. is pleasure after pain 191:5
 s. is revenge 115:23
 s. is the breath of morn 347:22
 s. is true love 530:38
 s. Jack Falstaff 439:37
 s. morsel 242:8
 s., not lasting 431:20
 s. post-prandial cigar 98:7
 s. reasonableness 20:18
 s. season 518:3
 s. simplicity of the three per cents 182:6
 s. societies 343:4
 s., sour 255:3
 sweets to the s. 437:21
 s., s., s. poison 447:20
 s. the coming on of . . . evening 347:23
 s. though in sadness 496:11
 s. to him who all the week 151:27
 s. to myself . . . so s. to you 375:13
 s. to the labouring man 99:23
 s. water and bitter 69:38
 s. wee wife 107:16
 s., when the morn is grey 121:18
 s. will be the flow'r 161:19
 swore my lips were s. 309:3
 tell me not (S.) 319:10
 things s. to taste 474:17
 Thy day, s. 105:36
 too s. for words 374:17
 what some have found so s. 536:1
 when lovers' vows seem s. 118:28
 wit enough to keep it s. 275:27
 you'll look s. upon the seat 168:2
 Sweeten: not s. this little hand 460:27
 s. Ireland's wrong 586:14
 s. my imagination 454:9
 Sweeteners: best s. of tea 204:21
 Sweetest: anything to me is s. 250:10
 life shall thereby be the s. 462:3
 neater, s. maiden 299:14
 not a s. creature 472:26
 often chang'd the s. 209:5
 pains of love be s. 194:2
 s. also than honey 392:33
 s. no girl ever gave 570:30
 s. than the berry 214:8
 s. than the lids 485:26
 s. than the marriage-feast 150:15
 s. thy voice 539:5
 s. too 232:5
 s. woman ne'er 267:14
 Sweetest: Love's s. part 185:28
 passing of the s. soul 532:40
 possibly s. 121:18
 s. flower for scent 497:27
 s. girl I know 571:1
 s. hours 195:37
 s. love, I do not go 186:15
 s. of all singers 318:2
 s. thing that ever grew 577:18
 Sweetheart: dead man's s. 263:7
 s. of the sun 253:19
 Tray, Blanch, and S. 483:29
 Sweeting: pretty s. 482:28
 Sweetly: goeth down s. 52:20
 make a malefactor die s. 194:19
 so s. were forsworn 462:16
 s. as a nightingale 479:4
 s. as the lark 405:22
 s. play'd in tune 107:14
 Sweetmeats: breaths with s. 477:7
 pyramids of s. 194:16
 Sweetness: every s. that inspired 331:2
 folds the lily all her s. up 539:2
 linked s. 342:7

Sweetness (cont.)

loathe the taste of s. 440:9
 love, s., goodness 351:25
 may, with s. 341:24
 out of the strong . . . s. 46:55
 secret s. in the stream 533:2
 s. and light 19:25, 519:5
 s. in the sad 544:1
 s., mercy, majesty 319:7
 s. of man's breath 267:31
 thoughts whose very s. 577:10
 want words, and s. 281:27
 waste its s. 230:5
 with s. fills the breast 132:6
 Sweet peas, on tiptoe 286:27
 Sweets: all its s. are gone 280:1
 brought'st Thy s. 244:14
 feast of nectared s. 340:24
 get s. into your list 265:25
 instead of s. 286:11
 lost in the s. 214:34
 melt their s. 425:17
 stolen s. are always sweeter 266:1
 stolen s. are best 144:31
 s. compacted lie 245:13
 s. that you suck 294:36
 s. to the sweet 437:21
 s. with s. war not 486:13
 tasted the s. and the bitters 117:44
 wilderness of s. 348:6
 Sweet-springing meads 81:20
 Sweet-William with his . . . cottage-smell 18:26
 Swell: green s. . . dumb 254:29
 his weak ankles s. 580:22
 o'er thee s. and throng 364:9
 stands upon the s. 424:21
 s., bosom 472:10
 s. the curled waters 453:3
 s. the soul to rage 191:12
 that green fruit would s. 285:1
 voluptuous s. 113:25
 with its mighty s. 288:30
 Swelled: pregnant bank s. up 184:29
 Swelling: angelic songs are s. 202:23
 s. into bombast 194:6
 s. wisely 179:9
 Swept: empty, s., and garnished 59:18
 I s. the floor 221:15
 s. it for half a year 130:12
 s. with confused alarms 15:8
 Swift: as s. to scent the sophist 4:13
 beautiful and s. 492:2
 be s., my soul 264:17
 be s. to hear 69:30
 courses as s. 455:22
 cousin S. . . never be a poet 194:30
 dividing the s. mind 531:28
 look as s. as yours 464:21
 Love is s. of foot 244:13
 race is not to the s. 51:22
 s. as a shadow 466:20
 s. be thy flight 495:21
 S. expires a driv'ler 279:10
 s. in all obedience 301:26
 s., slow 255:3
 s. to be hur'd 252:20
 s. to its close 322:1
 S. was *anima Rabelaisii* 153:10
 s. without violence 401:22
 time too s. 377:4
 to all s. things 544:18
 too s. arrives as tardy 478:9
 when s. Camilla 382:32
 Swifter: s. than a weaver's shuttle 48:52
 s. than eagles 47:30
 s. than the wandering moon 407:19
 Swiftly walk over the western wave 495:21
 Swiftness never ceasing 377:4
 Swig: I'll get a s. in Hell 297:5
 Swike: ne s. thu never nu 10:1
 Swim: I can s. 527:19
 naughty night to s. in 453:22
 on the undulating air they s. 253:15
 said I could not s. 129:33
 s. the haven at Dunkirk 281:19
 s. to thee, my Maker 355:21
 s. to yonder point 448:18
 s. before my sight 382:6
 Swimmer: never a s. shall cross 525:25

INDEX

Swimmer (<i>cont.</i>)		Sword (<i>cont.</i>)		Symplegades: narrowing S.	522:10
never, I ween, did s.	323:20	perish with the s.	60:46	Symptom of constitutional liberty	217:10
not to be crossed by any s.	515:3	put up thy s.	63:66	Symptoms: how does your s.	
strong s. in his agony	115:30	rebellion broached on his s.	445:6	segashuate?	238:16
Swimmest thou in wealth	170:22	rust that never stained thy s.	254:16	Syne: for auld land s.	104:14
Swimming: 'arf a squadron s.	206:21	sets the s. back	141:8	Synod: s. in thy heart	355:18
s. down along the Lee	510:20	sharp as a two-edged s.	49:44	S. of Cooks	271:19
Swims: arena s. around him	114:18	sharper than any two edged s.	69:8	Syntax: in his s. and in his words	20:2
s. into his ken	288:19	sharp two edged s.	70:27	Syrian: allur'd the S. damsels	344:32
s. or sinks or wades	346:14	s., a horse, a shield	319:10	S. town: S. stars look down	17:9
who s. in sight	525:25	s. in hand upon Afric's passes	142:13	Syrinx: after S. speed	332:16
Swine: gr-r-r—you s.!	96:42	s., glued to my scabbard	334:26	Syrtes and soft Sicily	18:16
husks that the s. did eat	62:14	s. of an Angel King	75:6	Syrups: drowsy s.	471:43
jewel of gold in a s.'s snout	49:58	s. of Common Sense	335:24	lucent s.	285:25
nor yet feed the s.	366:16	s. of justice: lay down	170:17	System: disturb the s. of life	271:33
pearls before s.	58:18	s. outwears its sheath	119:5	educated by a s.	337:34
the Gadarene S.	304:48	s. sung on the barren heath	74:26	energies of our s.	29:19
whole herd of s. ran: down	58:36	s. that severs all	336:18	erected into a s. of Government	223:1
Swing: crop-headed Parliament s.	90:16	s., the mace	444:23	how s. into s. runs	383:9
don't want to s. a cat	175:1	S. went out to sea	350:11	I must Create a S.	75:2
no v'ice hed sech a s.	319:25	their tongue a sharp s.	395:18	oppose every s.	102:37
s. low, sweet chariot	10:12	they that take the s.	60:46	s... last her time	414:9
s. me suddenly	84:7	thy s. upon thy thigh	394:22	s. of Prince's nails	174:33
s. of the sea	254:20	to hack thy s.	439:26	Systems: away with S.!	337:35
that fellow's got to s.	509:13	two-edged s.	400:26	our little s.	531:41
we s. ungirded hips	500:20	uns mote by the s.	118:30	wheeling s. darken	545:1
Swinged the dragon	447:23	vorpal s.	129:39(-130)		
Swinges the scaly horror	343:20	when he first drew the s.	145:25		
Swinging: s. round the circle	269:23	who pulleth out this s.	328:3		
s. slow with sullen roar	341:15	with s. of justice	195:7		
Swings: one stone: s. into place	300:5	with the edge of the s.	40:16		
s. slow punt s. round	18:9	Swords: his words: s. very s.	395:33		
s. backwards and forwards	249:24	keep up your bright s.	469:40		
this and that way s.	19:4	our s. shall play the orators	330:22		
we pull up on the s.	135:12	s. sheath'd their s.	443:25		
Swinish: hoofs of a s. multitude	102:18	splendid with s.	523:12		
Swipes: finish up your s.	206:17	stout hearts and sharp s.	72:25		
s. they take in	42:12	s. into ploughshares	52:37		
Switched his long tail	151:8	s. must have leapt	102:11		
Switzerland: an inferior: Scot-		turns our s.	452:1		
land	505:31	your s., made rich	450:3		
Swollen: beareth up things light		Sword-sway	418:29		
and s.	27:1	Swore: by the nine gods he s.	323:10		
s. with wind	342:20	habitually s.	120:26		
Swoon: else s. to death	288:18	jested, quaff'd and s.	188:29		
Swooned: nor s., nor utter'd cry	538:25	knew not what to say: s.	118:1		
Swoons: poetry sinks and s.	300:15	she s., in faith, 'twas strange	470:3		
Swoop: all at one s.	563:24	s. not at all	42:24		
one fell s.	460:21	s. terribly in Flanders	513:14		
Swoops down a furlong sheer	301:27	was I sober when I s.?	207:21		
Swop for my dear old Dutch	142:22	when the son s.	100:28		
Sword: bear my trusty s.	159:39	Sworn: had I so s. as you	457:13		
brave man with a s.	569:4	I have s.	399:21		
chase: with a naked s.	243:23	I have s. thee fair	488:22		
children: s. and fire	530:12	s. brother: to: Necessity	475:27		
deputed s.	461:28	Swosser: maxim of Captain S.'s	173:30		
die on mine own s.	461:9	Swound: noises in a s.	148:26		
escapeth s. of Hazael	48:9	Sycamore: nightingale in the s.	516:12		
ever struck with s.	328:24	sighing by a s. tree	473:6		
every: whipster gets my s.	473:28	Syllables: still may s. jar	281:27		
eye, tongue, s.	434:14	Syllable: chase a panting s.	162:2		
fallen by the edge of the s.	57:3	last s. of recorded time	461:4		
famous by my s.	355:20	s. men's names	340:10		
flesh'd thy maiden s.	441:3	Syllables: equal s... require	382:30		
gird on thy s.	81:5	heroic s.	116:26		
had a s. upstairs	584:4	s. govern the world	148:6		
hides a s.	443:12	Syllogisms hang not on my tongue	159:12		
his father's s.	356:27	Sylph: only s. I ever saw	177:19		
his good s. rust	151:31	Symbols: huge cloudy s.	289:5		
his s. was in the sheath	102:11	s., and inhabit s.	200:31		
in which the s. was servant	509:35	Symmetry: its s... as of thunder	412:20		
is the s. unsway'd?	476:31	spoilers of the s. of shelves	306:21		
I with s. will open	405:37	thy fearful s.	75:24(-76)		
justice to break her s.	473:11	Sympathetic: source of s. tears	231:12		
Laws chang'd according to: the		s. gunpowder	111:5		
S.	135:28	s. tear	229:18		
lift up s. against nation	52:31	Sympathies: vain s.!	573:26		
lightnings Thy s.	142:26	Sympathize: I deeply s.	130:20		
man for the s.	538:24	so to s.	343:11		
mightier than the s.	322:11	Sympathizeth with all things	86:25		
more splendid than the s.	517:9	Sympathy: by admiration, by s.	201:3		
my soul from the s.	393:7	in souls a s. with sounds	163:48		
my s., I give to him	99:39	our heartfelt s.	221:12		
never sheathe the s.	21:6	primal s.	576:20		
no flourishing with his s.	406:14	secret s.	417:21		
nor a good s.	245:2	s. in choice	466:20		
nor shall my S. sleep	75:16	world is wrought to s.	498:6		
nor s. nor spear	101:14	Symphonies: five sweet s.	410:12		
not: peace, but a s.	59:1	Symphony: Beethoven's Fifth S.	210:7		
not since put up my s.	448:32	consort to th' angelic s.	343:17		
pen is worse than the s.	109:13	her s. and song	151:33(-152)		

T

T: answered: to a T.	203:26
whatever Miss T. eats	171:17
Tabac: qui vit sans t.	353:20
Tabbies: we're not as t. are	121:22
Taberna: in t. mori	13:9
Tabernacle: dwell in thy t.	392:24
from out its Orient t.	545:6
set a t. for the sun	392:32
Tabernacles of thy grace	421:3
Tabernas: pauperum t. regumque	
turris	258:8
Table: about my t. to and fro	586:15
etherized upon a t.	197:15
fall from their masters' t.	59:40
fell from the rich man's t.	62:24
from the t. of my memory	432:20
joy of the whole t.	459:18
made you a bad t.	271:5
more wondrous still the t.	74:8
my t. thou hast furnished	421:1
not a t. fish	40:30
repairs of a t.	277:3
round about thy t.	399:36
set the t. on a roar	437:15
still still for once at t.	249:23
t. of green fields	443:19
T. of Kindred and Affinity	401:15
t. of the Moveable Feasts	388:5
thou shalt prepare a t.	393:10
write it before them in a t.	53:37
Table Bay: going to T.	294:19
Table-lands: shining t.	537:27
Table Mountain: I reside at T.	239:1
Tables: creatures set upon t.	272:34
fleshy t. of the heart	67:21
furnish forth the marriage t.	431:14
my t., meet it is	432:21
near a thousand t. pined	575:4
not your trade to make t.	271:5
on the t. of young ladies	326:11
plain upon t.	56:9
serve t.	64:33
Tablets: thy t., Memory!	16:24
Taboo'd: repose is t. by anxiety	219:9
Tabor: to the t.'s sound	576:3
Tabulae: solventur risu t.	261:21
Tabulis: cum t. animum censoris.	
honesti	257:19
Tace: Latin for a candle	204:6
Tache: ta longue et lourde t.	553:2
Tack about	212:18
Tackle: bravery on and t. trim	359:31
mariners, besides: t.	280:4
try and t. him	424:7
Tactics: master of the art of t.	29:6
Tadpole: when T. walks the streets	202:10
Tadpole: T. and Taper	181:29
when you were a t.	504:13
Taffeta: changeable t.	483:7

[945]

INDEX

Talked (<i>cont.</i>)		Taper (<i>cont.</i>)		Taste (<i>cont.</i>)	
so much they t.	143:21	Tadpole and T.	181:29	let me t. the whole of it	95:11
t. like poor Poll	213:12	t. of conviviality	177:28	let me t. your ware	368:19
t. the night away	224:20	t. to the outward room	186:12	loathe the t. of sweetness	440:9
t. to him severally	293:21	to the sun my little t.	116:13	man's hand is not able to t.	467:23
t. with him in his retirement	175:8	where yon t. cheers	225:11	matter o' t.	178:42
while he t. with us	62:55	with t. light	447:39	momentary t. of BEING	206:21
Talkers: most fluent t.	239:28	Tapers: frequent in t.	238:37	never t. who always drink	401:39
Talking: empty heads and tongues		glimmering t. to the sun	165:2	no t. when you married me	509:34
a-t.	263:18	lit her glimmering t.	544:21	offended t. . . rejected	340:22
Frenchman must be always t.	274:20	priests, t., temples	382:6	pictures, t., Shakespeare	227:23
go on t.	490:17	Tapestry: in t. halls	340:17	sans t.	427:21
he is t., or he is pursuing	48:3	wrong side of a Turkey t.	264:19	Shakespeare . . wanted t.	558:16
he will be t.	460:2	Tapping: suddenly there came a		t. and fancy of the speller	179:13
I wonder that you will still be t.	468:12	t.	380:22	t. and see	393:38
nor foolish t., nor jesting	68:2	Tapsalteerie: a' gae t. O!	105:38	t. any drink once	120:4
t. about being a gentleman	518:5	Tapster: of a surly t. tell	207:19	t. for drink	218:20
t. and eloquence	280:5	Tar: merry maiden and the t.	221:22	t. for marriages	182:23
t. blockhead	203:9	Tara: once through T.'s halls	356:20	t. for tripping	218:19
t. of Michelangelo	197:16	Taradiddles: for telling t.	313:10	t. is the feminine of genius	207:34
t. politics after dinner	181:6	Tarantara: t., t.	221:33	t. my <i>Anno Domini</i>	203:4
tired the sun with t.	157:16	Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay!	415:19	t. My meat	244:22
Talking-machine	126:35	Tar-Baby: T. ain't sayin' nuthin'	238:17	t. not when the wine-cup	419:16
Talks: female atheist t. you dead	278:30	what he call a T.	238:15	t. your legs, sir	483:24
fish that t.	170:25	Tar-barrel: black as a t.	130:6	things sweet to t.	474:17
if a man t. of his misfortunes	274:24	Tard: <i>l'on vient trop t.</i>	97:32	tho' t., tho' genius bless	153:28
liked the way it t.	405:16	Tardy: as t. as too slow	478:9	touch not; t. not	68:29
liquor t. mighty loud	238:21	t. bust	279:4	tree, whose mortal t.	344:1
Minerva when she t.	281:25	Tare each other in their slime	532:38	wild vicissitudes of t.	278:36
only t. about her hair	545:14	Tares: claspings t. cling round	165:17	Tasted: can't be t. in a sip	177:34
t. about justice and right	300:7	his enemy. . . sowed t.	59:25	had Horace or Anacreon t.	280:9
t. as familiarly of John a Gaunt	442:16	t. of mine own brain	86:17	some books are to be t.	27:17
t. it so very fast	203:14	Tarn: dark t. dry	172:1	t. her sweet body	472:3
t. loudly against religion	513:11	Tarnish late on Wenlock Edge	263:13	t. two worms	511:3
t. of darkness at noon-day	161:32	Tarnished with rust	569:15	Tastes: our t. greatly alter	271:23
Tall: adequately t.	140:8	Tarnishing eye	337:0	so various are the t. of men	3:9
as t. a man as any	482:4	Tarpaulin: in my t. jacket	568:24	their t. may not be the same	490:27
divinely t.	529:8	Tarquin: great house of T.	323:10	Tasting of Flora	287:24
her stature t.	115:18	T.'s ravishing strides	458:1	Tasty: hutch of t. lust	254:27
many a good t. fellow	438:35	Tarried: have I not t.?	480:38	Tat: <i>die T. ist alles</i>	223:21
rather t. and stately	8:17	too long we have t.	312:1	Tattered and torn	369:6
she is t. and stately	536:3	Tarrieth: guest that t. but a day	56:26	Tatters: tear a passion to t.	434:15
so t., he almost touch'd	250:1	Tarry: boatman, do not t.!	122:23	Tattle: entertaining t.	139:22
t. as Amazon	287:4	for ever t.	247:10	Tattlers also and busybodies	68:49
t. building	164:29	longer will t.	189:6	Tattling many a broken tale	378:16
t. fellow of thy hands	485:37	t. a while, says Slow	366:13	Tatty-coram: count five-and-	
t. men. . . empty heads	24:38	t. the grinding	480:38	twenty, T.	175:34
t. ship	334:10	t. till they push us	452:5	Taught: afterward he t.	137:17
where I so t.	562:2	that he t. till I come	64:20	all they've t. me	356:33
where your t. young men	141:14	why t. the wheels	46:51	Crises tore. . . he t.	137:18
Taller by. . . the breadth of my nail	519:9	Tarrying: make no long t., O my		ever to be t.	384:32
Tallest of boys	34:4	God	394:14	happy is he born and t.	583:9
Tally: no other books but the. . . t.	445:40	Tarshish: howl, ye ships of T.	53:30	he t. us little	16:21
Talmud: rather believe. . . the T.	25:23	Tarsus: stately ship of T.	350:31	I was t. in Paradise	285:31
Tam: T. kent what was what	108:12	Tart: t., cathartic virtue	290:17	mind what I am t.	527:6
T. lo'ed him	108:5	t. temper never mellow	267:19	of right and wrong he t.	14:26
T. I thou'll get thy fairin'	108:14	Tartan: beneath the t. plaid	23:17	plainest t. and easiest learnt	350:14
T. was glorious	108:6	Tartarly: so savage and T.	118:2	t. as if you t. them not	383:3
Tamarisks: high noon behind the		Tartary: Agib, Prince of T.	218:9	t. . . as one having authority	58:29
t.	295:9	Tarts: made some t.	129:27, 368:15	t. by the Power	225:12
Tambourine on her other knee	177:10	stole the t.	368:15	t. by time	299:3
Tamburlaine, the Scourge of God	331:8	stole those t.	129:27	t. me first to beg	465:16
Tame: be not too t. neither	434:16	Task: common t.	291:7	Taunting: grave, and not t.	26:26
canst not t.	243:26	delightful t.!	546:12	<i>Tauris: de t. narrat arator</i>	402:15
hey-day in the blood is t.	435:47	gets his t.	269:33	Tavern: choicer than the Mermaid	
ne'er so t., so cherished	440:31	labourer's t. is o'er	198:14	T.	287:1
t. villatic fowl	351:2	long day's t. is done	425:21	couplets in a t. hall	117:8
that beauty cannot t.	33:3	my t. accomplished	241:23	happiness . . produced . . by a	
tongue can no man t.	69:37	one t. for all	296:20	good t.	272:39
wholly t.	302:8	sees some t. begin	318:13	t. chair	277:4
Tamed: in one year t.	332:26	sets love a t. like that	265:20	t. in the town	10:21
Tamer of the human breast	230:15	thy worldly t. hast done	430:1	Voice within the T.	295:6
Taming my wild heart	468:27	to this childish t.	516:19	vulgar and t. music	86:33
Tanais: hardly flows the freezing		what he reads as a t.	271:9	within the T. caught	207:8, 9
T.	381:18	with weary t. fordone	467:35	Taverns: knew the t. wel	137:2
Tandy: I met wid Napper T.	9:6	Task-master: in my great T.'s eye	351:13	sat in t.	263:31
Tang: thy tongue t. arguments	483:19	Tasks: t. in hours of insight	16:29	Tawny: t. body	524:13
tongue with a t.	479:42	t. of real life	575:5	t. weed tobacco	279:24
Tangled: t. in amorous nets	350:1	Tassel-gentle: lure this t. back	477:26	Tawny-throated	17:11
t. in her hair	319:4	Tassie: in a silver t.	105:36	Tax: <i>Excise</i> . A hateful t.	277:27
t. Trinities	300:19	Taste: bud may have a bitter t.	161:19	I t. not you, you elements	453:6
Tangles of Nessera's hair	342:20	common sense and good t.	489:11	no right to t. the Americans	388:2
Tannenbaum: O T., O T.	416:3	difference of t. in jokes	196:17	to t. and to please	100:12
Tanner: one Simon a t.	64:45	forgot the t. of fears	461:13	Taxation: t. and representation	388:2
Tanqueray: The Second Mrs. T.	41:13	give us a t. of your quality	433:24	t. without representation	371:6
Tantallan: Time may gnaw T.	107:27	he had a kind of t.	463:27	Taxed: all the world should be t.	61:16
Tap at the pane	93:22	her t. exact	220:9	whips his t. top	505:28
Taper: his nails, which were t.	238:37	himself create the t.	583:5	Taxes: all t. . . fall upon agriculture	217:9
like the gleaming t.'s light	224:10	I did but t. a little honey	47:14	as true. . . as t. is	174:31
out went the t.	285:18	I t. no politics in boll'd	505:32	death and t.	211:9
saw the t. burning	417:35	killibeate t.	179:20	people overlaid with t.	27:25

INDEX

Taxes (cont.)

t. upon every article 505:27
 whoever pays the t. 298:8
 Taylor, the Shakespeare of divines 199:24
 T.C.: Picture of little T. 333:4
Te Deum laudamus 13:14
 Tea: arg'd the thing at t. 125:21
 best sweeteners of t. 204:21
 breakfast, dinner, lunch, and t. 41:13
 coffee, t., chocolate 13:17
 if this is coffee, I want t. 403:39
 is there honey still for t.? 84:15
 nothing on it but t. 129:5
 slavery of the t. and coffee 147:16
 some'll swallow t. 333:22
 some sipping t. 578:27
 sometimes t. 385:14
 swallowing his t. in oceans 325:32
 take her t. without a stratagem 586:26
 take some more t. 129:9
 t., although an Oriental 142:9
 t. and scandal 154:30
 t. is not my diversion 304:23
 t. of our host 222:18
 t.. taste of boiled boots 542:12
 took t. and comfortable advice 290:7
 want my cup of t. 372:20
 we'll all have t. 173:19
 with t. amuses the evening 278:11
 Teach: easier t. twenty what were good 463:8
 gladly t. 137:7
 let such t. others 382:20
 no matter what you t. them first 271:13
 she doth t. the torches 477:9
 still pleased to t. 383:6
 t. him how to live 387:11
 t. him how to tell my story 470:3
 t. me at once 382:8
 t. me half the gladness 498:10
 t. me how a beggar... answer'd 465:16
 t. me more than hell to shun 386:30
 t. me, my God and King 244:15
 t. me to feel another's woe 386:31
 t. me to live 202:2
 t. me yet somewhat 540:17
 t. ourselves that honourable stop 471:5
 t. the rustic moralist to die 230:8
 t. thy ways unto the wicked 395:9
 t. us delight 205:8
 t. us how to live 164:34
 t. us to bear the yoke 205:6
 t. ye how to climb 341:5
 to him my tale I t. 150:12
 years t. much 200:14
 Teacher: for the t.'s sake 170:3, 203:21, 250:30
 let Nature be your t. 581:15
 t. did reply 233:23(-234)
 tenderest t. 229:14
 Teachers: governors, t., spiritual pastors 391:7
 his daily t. had been woods 573:8
 more understanding than my t. 399:20
 Teaches: he who cannot, t. 496:31
 Teaching: follow my own t. 463:8
 t. nations how to live 352:24
 Teacup: in t. times 540:18
 Storm in a T. 43:18
 Tea-drinker: hardened and shameless t. 278:11
 Tea-kettle: back to the t. 180:19
 Team: is my t. ploughing? 263:4
 t. of little atomies 477:7
 Teapot: fill the t. up 372:16
 Tear: all he had, a t. 230:13
 aye the t. comes 104:24
 charm thee to a t. 571:6
 drop a t. 521:2
 dropped a t. upon the word 513:20
 droppe the brynie t. 136:17
 dry the starting t. 218:1
 Erin, the t. and the smile 356:17
 every t. from every eye 73:25
 every woe a t. can claim 117:40
 fallen a splendid t. 536:15
 forbade the rising t. 417:6
 from your eyelids wip'd a t. 427:19
 hast thou no t.? 380:19
 here did she fall a t. 475:14
 homage of a t. 113:15

Tear (cont.)

I did not think to shed a t. 446:28
 King dropped a t. 73:16
 language of a t. 143:28
 many a t. 375:21
 meed of some melodious t. 342:10
 no longer t. his heart 521:27
 not a t. must o'er her fall 89:1
 part to t. a cat in 466:25
 perhaps a t. 160:28
 rain'd many a t. 436:30
 repress'd the starting t. 276:15
 shed a bitter t. 130:12
 shed one English t. 323:9
 sympathetic t. 229:18
 t. a passion to tatters 434:15
 t. be duly shed 153:22
 t. blinded his e'e 30:17, 31:24
 t. each other's eyes 561:25
 t. her tattered ensign down 251:5
 t. him for his bad verses 451:3
 t. in her eye 418:20
 t. is an intellectual thing 75:6
 t. it from thy Throne 161:3
 t. out your 'eart 299:22
 t. that is wip'd 162:8
 t. the cave where Echo lies 477:26
 t. was in his eye 323:4
 toning of a t. 246:5
 'twill cost a sigh, a t. 33:14
 unanswerable t. 115:5
 upon Fox's grave the t. 418:5
 without a t. 193:40
 word, or sigh, or t. 150:31
 Tear-floods: no t. 186:24
 Tearing his meat 325:32
 Tears: all thy T. wash out 207:2
 baptiz'd in t. 310:2
 Beauty, in a mist of t. 584:5
 before my t. did drown it 244:9
 beguile her of her t. 470:3
 big round t. 426:31, 546:21
 bitter t. to shed 157:15
 blood, toil, t. and sweat 143:38
 brings t. into his eyes 127:4
 came her t. 538:27
 crocodile's t. 109:27
 dashed with light quick t. 522:17
 dearth of woman's t. 365:21
 dim with childish t. 574:33
 dip their wings in t. 532:26
 down and full of t. 475:19
 drinkest the t. of children 172:18
 drop, drop, slow t. 209:3
 droppings of warm t. 89:6
 drop t. as fast 474:2
 drop thy foolish t. 528:21
 drown the stage with t. 433:32
 eyes and t., the same 332:11
 falling t. which dim fight back, the t. 497:3
 foolish t. would flow 551:13
 fountain of sweet t. 35:11
 fountains fraught with t. 581:6
 gave me up to t. 305:14
 God shall wipe away all t. 445:3
 greatness of the world in t. 71:8
 her salt t. fell from her 586:7
 her t. fell with the dews 473:6
 her winds and waters sighs and t. 535:31
 I forbid my t. 423:26
 if you have t. 437:2
 I heard her t. 450:27
 in a flood of t. and a Sedan chair 410:14
 in silence and t. 179:18
 in t. amid the alien corn 119:20
 in the mist of t. 288:1
 I owe more t. to this dead man 544:13
 keep time with my salt t. 452:2
 kiss again with t. 279:28
 kisses, t., and smiles 538:9
 like Niobe, all t. 580:20
 long drip of human t. 430:33(-431)
 loos'd our heart in t. 236:15
 made of sighs and t. 16:22
 mine eyes from t. 428:28
 mine own t. do scald 399:6
 move the muse to t. 454:14
 my son in t. 159:24
 my t. into thy bottle 219:4
 395:15

Tears (cont.)

my t. must stop 253:27
 no arithmetic but t. 292:17
 nothing is here for t. 351:6
 now am full of t. 584:11
 our bitter t. o'erflow 339:11
 Parents' t. 344:28
 Pleasure, blind with t. 491:21
 quite melted into t. 292:18
 recollecting with t. 128:12
 remember with t. 4:19
 rich flames, and hired t. 87:3
 scare me with thy t. 540:22
 shed t. when they would devour 27:40
 shuddering, also, and t. 561:12
 sink'st in thine own t. 170:22
 Siren t. 488:8
 smiles, t., of all my life 88:24
 smiles, the t. 357:13
 some natural t. they dropped 349:31
 sooner dry than women's t. 593:29
 sought it carefully with t. 69:20
 source of sympathetic t. 231:12
 t. and laughter 89:2
 t. and smiles like us He knew 4:3
 t. are in my eyes 334:15
 t. for all souls in trouble 320:5
 t. from the depth 538:17
 t., idle t. 538:17
 t. in his eyes 433:31
 t. live in an onion 423:28
 t. no bitterness 322:2
 t. no longer flow 83:3
 t. of gold 77:2
 t. of it are wet 424:17
 t. of the sky 139:3
 t. out the heart of it 305:4
 t. shall drown the wind 457:9
 t. that overflow thy urn 308:19
 their t., their angry t. 584:22
 their t., their little triumphs 23:14
 they are cruel t. 473:11
 they that sow in t. 399:34
 those seeing t. 332:11
 though our t. thaw not 491:14
 through my t. 209:4, 545:2
 Time with a gift of t. 522:5
 tired of t. and laughter 523:18
 too deep for t. 576:22(-577)
 too freely moved to t. 41:5
 to supper with a flood of t. 174:22
 vale of t.? 90:36
 votive t. 493:27
 water'd heaven with their t. 75:24(-76)
 weep barren t. 496:24
 weep thy girlish t. 561:3
 wipe another's t. 109:1
 with mine own t. 475:22
 with silence and t. 119:30
 with the bread of t. 397:2
 wrong'd orphans' t. 334:26
 Tear-wrung millions 112:28
 Teas: treat housemaids to his t. 142:1
 Tease: fleas that t. 42:9
 t. her with our plaint 18:28
 t. the huswife's wool 340:38
 t. us out of thought 287:14
 thus t. me together 215:4
 Teases: he knows it t. 129:1
 Tea-shops: low-class t. 593:15
 Tea-time: expire before t. 595:8
 Teatray: like a t. in the sky 129:8
 Teazle: Lady T., by all that's wonderfull 500:42
Tecum habita 378:6
 Teddington: which is T. 301:6
 Tedious: more t. than the dial 472:18
 t. as a king 469:1
 t. as a tired horse 440:2
 t. as a twice-told tale 447:35
 t. as go o'er 459:25
 t. as to work 438:31
 these t. old fools? 433:8
 thinking his prattle..t. 475:29
 time is our t. song 343:25
 twice ten t. years 159:32
 Teeming: Cynthia t. 332:10
 t. mistress 384:30
 Teems with hidden meaning 222:11
 Tees: by Arno for my lovelier T. 323:8
 Teeth: cast into my t. 451:24

INDEX

Teeth (<i>cont.</i>)		Tempe: in shade of T. sit	502:2	Tempora: O t., O mores!	145:12
cast me in the t.	394:20	Temper: because she lost her t.	302:1	<i>t. mutantur</i>	13:15, 372:13
children's t. are set on edge	55:29	equal t. of heroic hearts	541:3	Temporal: pass through things t.	389:41
gnashing of t.	58:33	man of such a feeble t.	448:21	Temporary: use of force alone. .t.	100:26
makes my t. watter	208:24	of a t. was so absolute	189:13	<i>Temporis: nobis incertum. .t.</i>	38:31
not show their t.	462:30	only keep your t.	513:2	<i>Temps: n'ont pas le t. d'être polis</i>	385:8
out of the t. of emulation	449:26	tart t. never mellow	267:19	Tempt: bad for me do not t. me	489:5
sans t., sans eyes	427:21	t. is nine-tenths	240:28	he tries to t. you	3:18
taking out his false t.	187:15	to t. man	371:12	not t. the Lord thy God	57:35
t. and forehead of our faults	435:35	touch of celestial t.	347:29	so proudly t. the Son of God	350:17
t. o' Time	107:27	Temperance: acquire and begot		t. its new-fledg'd offspring	224:21
thy t. are like a flock of sheep	52:5	a t.	434:15	t. me from my lonely room	23:16
whose t. are spears	395:18	as t. would be difficult	277:6	t. my Lady Poltagrue	41:27
with thy sharp t.	426:13	healthy by t.	386:4	t. not a desperate man	478:40
Teeth-chattering Month	153:15	meekness, t.	67:46	t. the frailty of our powers	481:25
Teetotaller: husband was a t.	187:15	Temperate: more lovely and more t.	486:18	t. with wand'ring feet	345:26
no woman should marry a t.	514:27	sensible, t., sober	363:19	Temptation: butter. .makes the t.	269:7
only a beer t.	489:15	t. affords me none	125:7	day of t. in the wilderness	397:29
<i>Tekel: mene, mene, t., upharzin</i>	55:42	t. and furious	458:25	last t.	197:25
<i>Tela: fidus quae t. gerebat Achatas</i>	553:12	Tempered: despotism t. by epi-		lead us not into t.	58:4
Telemachus: mine own T.	541:2	grams	126:12	man that endureth t.	69:28
Tell: but I can t.	82:2	t. with Love's sighs	455:22	many a dangerous t.	242:5
canst not t. whence	63:7	<i>Temperant ut bene utantur</i>	22:4	maximum of t.	490:32
canst thou t. me	29:24(-30)	Temper: God t. the wind	512:28	most dangerous is that t.	462:1
can't t. where to find them	367:14	my Muse. .t. her words	502:3	most men. .under t.	315:9
don't t. me she's a Paedobaptist?	228:1	Tempes: fairer T. bloom	493:25	no t. .but such as is common	66:38
give me leave to t. ye	245:19	Tempest: covert from the t.	53:43	not over-fond of resisting t.	38:20
I can t. you, anyhow	100:1	dark lowers the t.	316:19	prepare thy soul for t.	56:29
I can't t. how	11:20	fierce raged the t.	547:7	resist everything except t.	569:35
I could never t. why	221:9	in the very torrent, t.	434:15	that way going to t.	401:34
I could t. you no more	318:9	like summer t.	538:27	to t. slow	487:24
I fain would t.	410:25	no t. gave the shock	162:11	way to get rid of a t.	570:7
I'll t. thee everything I can	131:22	stoop the t. of the Gods	331:2	why comes t. but. .	96:13
I. t. thee what is to be fear'd	448:27	t. down the ridges	23:20	with the t. .way to escape	66:38
I. t. you that. .you. .know	450:33	t. toss'd, sails ript	160:35	ye're aiblins nae t.	104:6
kiss and t.	155:13	we the t. fear	191:31	you oughtn't to yield to t.	254:6
let ill tidings t. themselves	124:15	while the t. hurled	263:31	Temptations: in spite of all t.	221:25
little Lamb, I'll t. thee	76:10	windy the t. still is high	565:5	t. both in wine and women	305:1
men of sense never t. it	423:1	windy t. of my heart	446:13	Tempted: more pure, as t. more	375:7
merry and sad to t.	38:28	<i>Tempestas: quo me cumque rapit t.</i>	250:16	one thing to be t.	461:23
needs no ghost. .to t. us this	432:22	<i>t. vobis. .superveniet</i>	39:1	other men are t. to	11:1
not easy to t. what it is	273:13	Tempests: glasses itself in t.	114:30	t. above that ye are able	66:38
scarcely t. to only	105:18	looks on t.	488:7	t. and yet undefield	506:7
sensible men never t.	182:5	Thy t. fell all night	244:18	t. by a private whim	41:27
t. her in Spanish	91:30	Tempest-tost: it shall be t.	456:11	they t. me, my beautiful!	365:19
t. her, t. her, what I t. to thee	538:19	t., sails ript	160:35	when your fathers t. me	397:30
t. him to his teeth	436:40	Tempestuous: t. petticoat	246:4	Tempts: not all that t.	230:22
t. it not in Gath	47:29	with a t. wind	229:6	<i>Tempus: fugit inreparabile t.</i>	556:21
t. me if that any is	88:25	<i>Templa serena</i>	320:30	<i>nec defensoribus istis t. eget</i>	554:11
t. me, my heart	322:6	Templar Knights: wont the T. to		<i>t. abire tibi est</i>	257:21
t. me, my soul	381:29	bide	510:21	<i>t. edax rerum</i>	371:31
t. me not, in mournful numbers	317:5	Templars: wits and T.	385:20	Ten: as the strength of t.	540:11
t. me not (Sweet)	319:10	Temple: dread T. of Thy worth	300:5	authority over t. cities	62:36
t. me where	264:14	drove them all out of the t.	63:6	instrument of t. strings	393:35
t. me, where all past years are	186:16	dwelt in such a t.	479:33	it is t. o'clock	427:13
t. me whom you live with	139:12	each new t.	251:15	it's now t. o'clock	339:9
t. not as new	159:16	hangs on Dian's t.	429:20	I would gladly give t. shillings	233:11
t. tale, tit!	369:2	his torch is at thy t. door	405:19	not be wanted these t. years	379:17
t. them, dear	199:26	his train filled the t.	53:8	O for t. years	288:11
t. the most heart-easing	288:16	in the T. lost outright	207:8	preach from t. till four	220:4
t. them that come after	394:35	I saw no t. therein	72:4	t. low words	382:30
t. them, they are men	230:27	metropolitan t. in the hearts	574:9	t. men love what I hate	95:20
t. us what and where they be	536:18	open the t. gates	509:12	t. to make	363:4
t. us what he heard	231:23	polished corners of the t.	400:16	t. to the world allot	279:21
t. you who 'Time ambles withal	428:9	second t.	192:10	t., who in ears and eyes match	95:20
that I cannot t.	507:9	some old t.	384:5	t. years before the Flood	333:8
that which hath wings shall t.	51:26	t. and tower went to the ground	351:15	were there not t. cleansed?	62:29
they cannot t.	455:13	t. half as old as Time	408:8	<i>Tenacem: iustum et t. propositi</i>	259:21
they didn't t.	303:23	t. of fame. .upon the grave	239:20	<i>virum</i>	199:13
to dream of, not to t.	150:22	t. of the Holy Ghost	66:29	Tenants: nobler t. of the flood	161:34
what I t. you three times	128:4	their peaceful t.	164:35	t. of life's middle state	164:12
whereby I can t.	373:14	this T. keeps its shrine	458:22	Tend: strange shadows on you t.	487:2
why I cannot t.	85:10	very t. of delight	375:5	t. on mortal thoughts	457:3
woman who would t. one that	570:16	vsperers in the T. of Jupiter	287:21	t. the. .shepherd's trade	342:20
you must not t. us	179:15	when all the T. is prepared	205:7	what should I do but t.	487:7
you must somehow t.	358:23	Temple Bar: over roaring T.	541:22	Tendence: his life in so long t.	510:16
you never can t.	491:7	rot high on T.	142:11	Tended her? the eyes	424:7
Teller: bad news infects the t.	423:23	T. to Aldgate-street	215:27	Tendency: stream of t.	20:13, 574:27
truth never hurts the t.	91:24	t. they say	209:10	Tender: coy and t. to offend	245:11
Telleth: one day t. another	392:32	Temple-bells: t. are callin'	457:6	dark and true and t.	538:20
Telling: I am t. you	566:2	Temples: domes, theatres, and t.	582:14	Douglas, t. and true	165:22, 250:26
t. a man he was wrong	147:22	forsake their t. dim	343:23	how t. 'tis to love the babe	457:13
Tells: Bible t. me so	560:26	mortal t. of a king	475:7	mellow'd to that t. light	119:1
every shepherd t. his tale	341:34	my joyful t. bind	558:1	never t. nor sublime	309:9
nobody t. me anything	213:4	priests, tapers, t.	382:6	t. and unpleasing	25:42
Tell-tale: these t. women	476:26	smote the nail into his t.	46:46	t., bow'd locks of the corn	359:16
Tellus: cost. .T. keener pangs	286:15	solemn t.	480:8	t. for another's pain	230:36
<i>Tellus: fundit. .facilem victum ius-</i>		t. of his Gods	323:17	to-fro t. trambeams	254:18
<i>tissima t.</i>	556:15	thy t. are like. .pomegranate	52:5	witty and the t. Hood	308:20
<i>magna parens frugum, Saturnia t.</i>	556:14				
Téméraire: Fighting T.	363:6				

INDEX

Tenderest teacher	229:14	' Terra: estne Dei sedes nisi t., et	320:26	Texture: her woof, her t.	286:42
Tender-handed stroke a nettle	248:11	pontus	320:30	Thackeray settled like a meat-fly	412:21
Tender-hearted: no t. garden	302:17	e t. . . alterius spectare laborem	321:7	Thairm: painch, tripe, or t.	106:4
Tenderly: take her up t.	252:12	Terrace walk	322:23	Thais: lovely T. by his side	190:34
Tenderness: more alive to t.	575:7	Terraces: Belvoir's lordly t.	296:30	lovely T. sits beside thee	191:9
no bowels, no t.	214:35	statues on the t.	555:13	Thames: Arabian fleet . . into . . the	217:12
thanks to its t.	576:22	Terrent: di me t.	235:18	T.	359:12
want of t.	272:2	Terrestrial: written on t. things	312:26	clear T. bordered	104:3
Tenders: shoal of fools for t.	156:1	Terrible: appear most long and t.	326:8	every drop of the T.	281:18
Tender-taken breath	288:18	far darker and far more t.	468:13	flights upon the banks of T.	82:9
Tendis: quo, Musa, t.?	259:24	if her breath were as t.	440:23	hill beside the silver T.	319:5
Tendrils strong as flesh and blood	578:20	I the elder and more t.	271:20	no allaying T.	545:1
Tenebrosus: iter t.	132:13	it would not be t.	96:14	not of Gennesareth, but T.	18:28
Tenedos: thousand ships to T.	331:5	just the t. choice	441:25	of our poor T. she never heard	167:17
Tenement: clayey t.	125:6	my name were not so t.	394:22	River T., attended	18:9
o'er informed the t.	190:13	teach thee t. things	495:21	stripling T.	510:30
threshold of the ruined t.	379:11	t. as an army with banners	52:15	sweet T., run softly	510:21
Tenets: in some nice t. . . wrong	158:5	t. as hell	346:4	T.' broad aged back	558:12
Teneriff: like T. or Atlas	347:35	t., strange, sublime	496:19	T. is between me and .	2:19
Ten-foot: wid a t. pole	210:14	toiling up the t. way	140:10	T.'s tributaries	18:29
Tenir: el t. y el no t.	134:14	Terribles: les enfants t.	214:5	youthful T.	18:21
Tennis-balls: stars' t.	573:20	Terrier: Scotch t. . . so covered	82:21	Thammuz came next	344:32
stuffed t.	468:32	with hair	564:21	Thamyris: blind T.	346:20
Tennyson: hoped T. was writing	112:2	Terrify: they t. me	248:15	Thane: I am T. of Cawdor	456:24
his	268:17	Territorial: last t. claim	397:18	T. of Cawdor lives	456:17
T. was not Tennysonian	20:8	Terror: any t. by night	66:10	T. of Fife had a wife	460:25
Wordsworth, T., and Browning	387:8	not a t. to good works	451:19	Thank: howsoever, I t. you	198:6
Tenor: held the t. of his way	230:7	no t., Cassius	528:10	I t. my God upon every remem-	68:14
noiseless t. of their way	422:12	only rules by t.	476:13	brance	405:13
ro66 and all that	450:27	so full of dismal t.	155:19	I t. thee, Jew	62:33
Tent: in his t.	107:21	strikes an awe and t.	476:38	I t. thee, that I am not as other	527:5
I rede you t. it	569:2	t. of darkness	135:18	men	241:18
little t. of blue	492:29	t. of my name	331:2	I t. the goodness	471:4
my t.'s thin roof	243:22	t. . . of the heathen past	310:20	I t. whatever gods	571:21
my wind-built t.	355:10	T. the human form	77:4	make the Moor t. me	376:8
pitch His t.	153:24	their perch and not their t.	461:22	now t. we all our God	136:20
pitch my moving t.	78:19	without t. great	401:22	t. God from whom	468:37
yon western t.	549:18	Terrors: amid their rumbling t.	180:22	t. God of all	428:14
Tenth: Submerged T.	415:16	its deadly t. clasp	75:24	t. me no thankings	478:29
t. Muse	237:28	king of t.	49:3	t. the Lord, O t. the Lord	121:27
t. transmitter of a foolish face	52:13	new t. of death	14:8	t. you, Mister Atkins	303:1
Ten-thirty: I rise at t.	444:25	scarecrow for superstitious t.	172:16	Thanked: nobody t. him	273:24
Ten thousand: chiefest among t.	10:19	t. of the earth	453:1	not t. at all . . t. enough	204:36
had here but one t.	433:2	t. of the skies	123:24	now, God be t.	84:16
he had t. men	397:18	Terse: nervous and t., but	188:27	she t. me	470:3
one man . . out of t.	114:27	limited	304:52	the Lord be t.	107:34
one poor word t. ways	209:16	Tertium Quid: and a T.	237:14	Thankful: becometh well the just	393:35
t. at thy right hand	4:12	Tess: ended his sport with T.	90:28	to be t.	400:21
t. fleets	571:5	Test: bears Thy t.	436:1	joyful and pleasant . . to be t.	146:32
t. men on the pay-roll	47:25	bring me to the t.	139:29	t. for illusion	92:31
t. times t.	387:10	ridicule . . best t. of truth	143:12	Thankfulness: in pride and t.	296:33
upper t.	474:10	there lies the t.	411:1	seek your job with t.	478:29
Ten thousands: David his t.	443:10	this t. for love	260:10	Thankless: t. child	342:20
Peace its t.	399:24	Testa: pia t.	89:41	meditate the t. Muse	468:35
Tent-royal of their emperor	51:39	Testament: commons hear this t.	399:20	Thanks: give God t.	323:25
Tents: among the t. of Kedar	44:57	Tested his first plough	281:7	give t. unto him for a remem-	592:13
dwelling in t.	316:10	Tester: drops a t.	399:20	brance	400:10
fold their t. like the Arabs	298:27	Testimonies: thy t. are my study	542:2	I will give t. unto thee	433:14
ha' done with the T. of Shem	397:7	Testimonium animae naturaliter	70:23	poor even in t.	393:26
in the t. of ungodliness	44:34	Christiane	265:7	shall the dust give t.?	374:23
such as dwell in t.	543:17	Testimony: for the t. of Jesus	207:19	some give t.	570:18
thy tribe's black t.	47:148	Christ	2:8	song of t. and praise	434:26
to your t., O Israel	81:7	no t. is sufficient	476:27	ta'en with equal t.	39:6
within whose magic t.	132:24	Testing: some strict T. of us	361:4	take the t. of a boy	432:36
Tepores: ver. . . refert t.	262:1	Testy: touchy, t., pleasant fellow	525:20	t. as fits a king's remembrance	393:30
Teres, atque rotundus	321:15	Tetchy and wayward	273:19	t. be to the Lord	98:14
Tereu: jug, jug, jug, jug, t.	35:17	Tête d'Armée	258:11	t. for mercies past receive	270:23
T. T.	173:36	Tether: tied the world in a t.	554:8	t. God for anything	522:13
Terewith: it is the light of T.	432:8	Tetigit: nullum quod t. non ornavit	321:7	to give t. is good	523:23
Term: doom'd for a certain t.	221:15	Teucro: nil desperandum T. duce	528:11	Thanksgiving: brief t.	68:46
I served a t.	434:15	Teucrorum: ingens gloria T.	420:8	received with t.	72:22
Termagant: o'erdoing T.	269:33	Teufel: so viel T. auf mich gezeilet	464:14	with proud t.	396:25
Terminates: effect which t. in it-	468:13	hütten	244:7	That: I t.	95:20
self	143:36	Teuton: Slav, T., Kelt	96:40	take t. . . , you hound, and t.!	188:7
Terminations: as terrible as her t.	526:8	Teviotdale: Ettrick and T.	110:17	Thatch: house with deep t.	42:7
Terminological inexactitude	441:15	Text: approve it with a t.	230:8	ripen the t. off seven cottar	419:29
Terminus: nunc t. Britanniae patet	275:15	God takes a t.	500:33	houses	151:25
Terms: fair t. and a villain's mind	438:33	great t. in Galatians	531:18	while the nigh t. smokes	284:10
gild it with the happiest t.	427:12	holy t. of pike and gun	136:31	Thatch-eaves: round the t. run	430:33
good man, upon easier t.	25:10	many a holy t.	110:11	Thaw, and resolve itself	444:8
holiday and lady t.	179:34	neat rivulet of t.	531:17	Thawing cold fear	475:29
in good set t.	483:1	none can read the t.	198:2	Theatre: as in a t.	237:25
no t. of moderation	455:29	of that t. a pulled hen	510:15	Idols of the T.	28:6
on the wery amicablest t.	220:26	read ev'ry t. and gloss over	127:16	off to the T.	41:13
recollected t.	567:22	square of t.			
silken t. precise	194:17	to your t., Mr. Dean!			
t. too deep for me		Texts: difference of t.			
till I come on perfect t.		great men are the inspired t.			
without using . . opprobrious t.					

INDEX

Theatre (cont.)

t. is irresistible; organise the t. 20:6
 this t. of man's life 24:22
 wait all day long in the t. 514:35
 Theatres: domes, t., and temples 582:14
Theatrical: *Idola* T. 28:6
 Theatrical scarecrow 172:16
 Theban: that T. monster 350:17
 this same learned T. 453:26
 Thebes: in T.'s streets 504:1
 presenting T. 341:18
 riddles... T. never knew 493:26
 T. did his... youth engage 193:25
 Thee: all of Him we have in t. 165:31
 between t. and me what difference?
 do it as for T. 498:15
 doubled... making t. 244:15
 exist in T. 80:29
 faithful to God and t. 83:11
 have power in T. 243:7
 if it hadna been for t. 83:8
 minister of t. to me 30:17
 noble world of t. 80:21
 nothing less than t. 355:18
 of Me and T. 184:12
 speaks to my spirit of t. 206:17
 t. from myself 119:10
 t. to was it given 410:25
 worship only t. 17:19
 Theft: forgave the t. 161:3
 property is t. 96:5
 suspicious head of t. 402:19
 t. in other poets 455:22
 Theme: as it is my t. 194:8
 tools are my t. 172:10
 glad diviner's t. 117:9
 imperial t. 100:18
 t. for reason 456:23
 t. too great 184:12
 when God's the t. 401:23
 Themes: muses on admired t. 503:6
 transcend our wonted t. 331:2
 Themselves: but t. confound 552:12
 prayer both for t. 99:36
 up and shoot t. 84:14
 vilest things become t. 424:9
 violent hands upon t. 391:40
 Theocrite: sang T. 90:3
 Theologians have employed 20:9
 Theology: better than this t. 200:10
 objected to his t. 503:10
 Theophilus: former treatise... O T. 64:21
 most excellent T. 61:10
 Theoric: bookish t. 469:22
Theoric: grau... ist alle T. 223:19
 Theorize before one has data 187:22
 Theory: all t... is grey 223:19
 life without t. 181:44
 There: because he was not t. 34:26
 cry over me, T., t. 396:20
 I answer, t. 245:21
 if I had not been t. 504:12
 if thou wert t. 107:26
 I have been t. 501:32
 I shall not be t. 525:25
 man who wasn't t. 335:12
 may I be t. to see 160:11
 not t., not t., my child 241:4
 a little 53:33
 t., where I have garnered 472:34
 Thermopylae: new T. 115:40
 old man of T. 312:21
 Thersites' body 429:40
 Thessalian: dew-lapp'd like T. 467:20
 Thetis: in the lap of T. 110:43
 Thew: men of pith and t. 77:28
 They: everyone else is T. 303:18
 God is, t. are 91:1
 Thick: blood is t. 219:14
 butter's spread too t. 30:10
 damned t. square book 223:5
 dash'd through t. and thin 190:32
 dash through t. and thin 159:36
 gruel t. and slab 459:33
 make t. my blood 457:3
 one can lay it on so t. 112:14
 so t. a drop serene 346:10
 so t. on every place 192:17
 stand so t. with corn 395:30(-396)

Thick (cont.)

strong, t., stupefying 89:45
 t. and fast they came at last 130:14
 t. as autumnal leaves 344:25
 t. as motes 138:10
 t., bereft of beauty 479:12
 through t. and thin she follow'd 110:28
 Thick-coming fancies 460:37
 Thickens: plot t. 98:10
 Thicker: Blood... than water's t. 266:17
 pilots are t. than pilchards 294:35
 t. than my father's loins 47:46
 Thicker: beside a leafy t. 311:19
 ram caught in a t. 44:56
 t. closed 531:24
 Thickets: steeply the t. 82:9
 thorny t. 546:26
 Thick-ribbed ice 462:9
 Thicks man's blood with cold 149:13
 Thicket: bent with t. fruit 409:14
Thicketed and hairy Aldrich 146:22
 Thick-sighted: ambition t. 284:18
 Thick-warbled notes 350:11
 Thief: as bad as the t. 139:6
 embrace the impenitent t. 514:3
 Eugene Aram, though a t. 121:17
 first cries out stop t. 155:14
 fits your t. 402:19
 I come as a t. 71:29
 if you do take a t. 468:40
 in the sworn twelve... a t. 461:23
 opportunity makes a t. 28:2
 rails upon yond simple t. 454:10
 steals something from the t. 470:6
 Taffy was a t. 369:1
 t. doth fear each bush 446:7
 t. of time 587:4
 t. said the last kind word 96:5
 this first grand t. 347:13
 time, you t. 265:25
 Translation's t. 333:7
 upon a dwarfish t. 460:31
 when thou sawest a t. 395:5
 which is the t.? 454:10
 Thieves: boldest t. 301:4
 Den of T. 147:17
 fell among t. 61:39
 land-t. and water-t. 463:15
 made it a den of t. 60:9
 sharp after t. 523:4
 thou best of t. 191:22
 where t. break through 58:5
 Thigh: honied t. 341:22
 on his vesture and on his t. 71:37
 smote them hip and t. 46:57
 thy sword upon thy t. 394:22
 touched the hollow of his t. 45:9
 Thighs: his cushions on his t. 440:18
 Thimbles: sought it with t. 128:11
 Thin: forswear t. potations 442:22
 gruel, t., but not too t. 22:9
 incredibly fat or incredibly t. 36:14
 one was t. 517:14
 so t., so pale 105:21
 so uncommonly t. 11:1
 t. ears devoured 45:18
 t. red line 303:3, 414:4
 water's t. 219:14
 witty, profligate, and t. 587:10
 Thine: all were t. 308:14
 continue t. for ever 391:20
 for t. and thee 538:22
 only call me t. 152:6
 she be only t. 332:8
 which before was t. 74:10
 why not I with t. f. 185:11
 Thing: all comes to the same t. 495:7
 any English t. 89:18
 any good t. therefore 140:12
 beguile the t. I am 232:10
 blame the t. that's not 470:27
 bonnie wee t. 375:23
 converted from the t. it was 104:27
 do that t. that ends all 486:33
 every blessed t. you hold 425:33
 far, far better t. that I do 218:29
 Good T. 180:2
 has this t. appear'd again 422:13, 15
 have so much of the t. 430:10
 holiest t. alive 19:15
 152:14

Thing (cont.)

I know a t. or two 221:40
 ill-favoured t., sir 428:35
 in awe of such a t. 448:17
 intellectual t. 75:6
 I wove the t. 183:3
 learning, what a t. it is 479:2
 most dejected t. of fortune 453:36
 most unattractive old t. 220:16
 my wee wee t. 213:1
 nameless t. 118:19
 not quite the t. 22:14
 one damned t. after another 264:25
 play's the t. 434:1
 poor t. f. 368:2
 Real Night T. 268:10
 said the t. which was not 519:19
 sole unbusy t. 152:17
 so small a t. 15:13
 such a t. as thou 469:42
 that extremely lovely t. 218:11
 that I am the t. I was 442:39
 that is not the t. 290:15
 that t. called Light 144:21
 t. arm'd with a rake 503:21
 T. as he sees it 303:21
 t., a tool, a Jesuit 294:14
 T. became a trumpet 580:17
 t. devised by the enemy 476:40
 t. of beauty 221:28, 284:19
 t. on the blind side 140:16
 t. that I was born to do 168:8
 t. they most do show 487:24
 this abject t. no more 229:5
 those that fit the t. 309:16
 thou art the t. itself 453:21
 very Good T. 422:15
 very odd t. 171:17
 very t. he'll set you to 74:18
 what t. is love 377:3
 what t. of sea or land 350:31
 winsome wee t. 107:16
 Things: all four-footed t. 140:21
 all good t. are ours 95:17
 all sorts of t. and weather 109:18
 all t. are taken from us 535:17
 all t. both great and small 150:16
 as t. have been, t. remain 147:8
 both sweet t. 78:24
 bow the mind unto the nature of t. 24:16
 can such t. be 459:22
 cognizance of men and t. 92:21
 desired to see those t. which you see 61:38
 dreaming on t. to come 488:2
 everlasting t. that matter 216:7
 fair and flagrant t. 105:26
 feud 'twixt t. and me 80:22
 flux of mortal t. 19:4
 forms of t. unknown 467:24
 God's sons are t. 327:6
 good t. which belong to proserity 25:16
 great t. are done 74:23
 great ugly t. 34:15
 how can these t. be? 63:8
 I find... t. very much 135:1
 I love all beauteous t. 81:9
 in impossible t. 141:1
 I will do such t. 453:1
 little t. affect little minds 182:27
 man must think o' t. 299:5
 old, unhappy, far-off t. 581:2
 on the roots of t. 89:7
 purpose of the t. themselves 448:34
 said true t. 89:40
 Shape of T. to Come 505:1
 show... t. that are not 451:40
 so many t. which he wanted to do 339:13
 such t. to be 533:3
 thank'd my God for worldly t. 74:29
 these t. shall be 526:1
 t. and actions are what they are 109:37
 t. are in the saddle 199:19
 t. are seldom what they seem 221:21
 t. are the sons of heaven 277:21
 T. as They are 303:21
 t. in boards 307:23
 t. in books' clothing 306:27

INDEX

Things (cont.)

t. like that, you know, must be 507:7
t. present, not t. to come 65:58
t. that are more excellent 561:14
t. that didn't occur 210:9
t. that do attain 518:1
t. that don't have anything to do 500:17
t. whereof our conscience is afraid 389:45
t. which are Caesar's 60:12
t. which belong unto thy peace 62:40
t. which elemented it 186:25
t. which I have seen 576:1
t. which may fairly be done 363:11
thousand thousand slimy t. 149:21
to bring in fine t. 98:9
to 'ide the t. 'e said 301:15
were such t. here? 456:19
whatsoever t. are true 68:27
what t. have we seen 37:12
what t. they be 497:12
what t. they ought to do 389:28
Thingummy: no What's-his-name but T. 175:15
Think: above all that we ask or t. 67:55
afraid to t. what I have done 458:14
always t. what is true 266:21
attains to t. right 278:8
books t. for me 306:25
cease to t. about the manner 240:1
comedy to those that t. 558:27
could not t. up to...his...style 142:20
haply I t. on thee 486:24
how can I know what I t. 557:20
I am inclined to t. 188:26
if the while I t. on thee 486:25
if you can t. 297:10
I must not t. of thee 338:6
I never expect a soldier to t. 489:17
I never t. about them 307:10
I stand alone, and t. 289:6
I t. and t. 193:27
I t. my wife be honest 472:7
I t., therefore I am 172:26
knew not what to t. 160:39
learn to t. Imperially 135:5
let me not t. on't 430:33 (-431)
man must t. o' things 209:5
no matter what they t. 194:9
not paid to t. 209:6
not t. lang 107:35
not thoughts enough to t. 209:26
now—I t. it 512:9
picture it, t. of it 252:21
qualified my mind to t. justly 406:15
she could not t. 165:9
she that could t. 470:29
should not t. of God 443:20
speak what you t. to-day 200:40
stay and t. of nought 487:7
sure I t., that I can drink 516:21
they always talk, who never t. 401:39
t. beer 267:20
t. by fits and starts 263:34
t. for himself?...t. like other people 491:12
t. for two minutes together 505:25
t. here before 185:25
t. him so because I t. him so 484:30
t., in this...Caravanserai 205:29, 30
t. it possible you may be mistaken 167:4
t. no more, lad 263:18
t. not God at all 350:27
t. not much of my delay 292:19
t. not, thou noble Roman 451:37
t. of things that would astonish you 219:6
t. of your forefathers! t. of your posterity! 1:5
t., oh t. it worth enjoying 191:0
t. on him that's far awa 104:24
t. only this of me 84:21
t. only what concerns thee 348:31
t. on these things 68:27
t. on't now 245:23
t. o' something different 205:1
t. perhaps even less 80:34
t., this heart 84:21
t. thou and act 411:7
t. what 'e's been 301:13

Think (cont.)

t. which way to walk 333:8
those who greatly t. 381:32
we t. so because... 501:12
we t. so then 312:4
what kind of people do they t. we are? 144:8
what you...t. of this life 448:17
when I t. I must speak 428:5
when I would pray and t. 462:2
where but to t. is...sorrow 287:27
who t. too little 190:21
Thinker: God lets loose a t. 200:7
Thinkers: not always the justest t. 239:28
Thinketh no evil 66:45
Thinking: art of t. 182:49
could na preach for t. o't 107:15
dignity of t. beings 277:39
hardly seem worth t. of 584:24
hearing, t., writing on 240:13
hour of t., feeling, loving 573:21
I'm a fool for t. 387:16
in my t. 6:10
it ain't t. about it 549:16
much drinking, little t. 519:20
naked t. heart 184:9
plain living and high t. 577:16
sittin' an' t. 298:3
song for t. hearts 575:12
their modes of t. are different 274:35
then to t. 240:9
t. for myself 221:17
t. is to me the greatest fatigue 551:10
t. lays lads underground 263:18
t. makes it so 433:11
t. of the old 'un 174:16
t. on the frosty Caucasus 474:20
t. on their sins 106:11
t. too precisely 436:16
t...waste of thought 504:9
too much t. 384:32
while you're t. what to say 130:1
Thinkings: solitary t. 284:23
Thinks: he t. too much 448:26
I know she t. o' me 299:10
most lives who t. most 29:9
never, never t. of me 10:21
on which the public t. long 278:8
says little, t. less 203:7
she t. not on what's said 245:22
then he t. he knows 15:6
t. he was not made to die 531:40
t. men honest 470:22
t. too little or too much 383:22
what to-morrow t. 200:40
whene'er she t. at all 143:10
Thinly: stones of worth...t. placed 487:1
Thinner: doesn't get t. 221:5
t., clearer, farther 538:15
Thinness: gold to airy t. beat 186:25
Thin-spun: slits the t. life 342:20
Third: any good of George the T. 309:11
drink not the t. glass 243:26
every t. thought 480:16
George the T. ought never 43:4
great t. wave 525:25
in Heaven's t. story 543:22
never a t. 90:8
no t. 127:23
one-t. of a nation ill-housed 408:22
Passing of the T. Floor Back 269:6
shadowy t. 90:10
then he gave a t. 578:26
t. in your bosom 478:3
t. part of our lives 85:23
this is the t. time 466:14
to make a t. 193:9
unto the t. and fourth generation 390:7
Thirst: I t. 64:1
man can raise a t. 299:15
neither t. any more 71:7
t. after righteousness 57:39
t. of praise 162:27
t. that from the soul 280:21 (-281)
t. to know 561:14
wild asses quench their t. 398:8
without the provocation of t. 519:20
Thirsteth: every one that t. 54:29
my soul t. for thee 395:25

Thirsty: cold waters to a t. soul 50:36
my t. soul 421:3
t. earth 158:7
t. fly 370:11
when I was t...vinegar 396:19
Thirteen: t. rank 296:18
years...scarce t. 280:10
Thirty: at t. man suspects 587:6
at t. the wit 211:14
kings t. feet high 326:7
t. days hath November 228:4
t. days hath September 369:5
t. pieces of silver 60:37
wrong side of t. 520:15
Thirty-five: compressed in t. volumes 358:18
die at t. in Babylon 19:3
Thirtyfold: some t. 59:23
Thirty-one: rest have t. 228:4, 369:5
Thirty-three: nothing—except t. 115:11
This: all t. and heaven too 242:11
no day...like t. 81:6
pursuit of T. and That 206:22
sound of t. and that 583:17
they, t. thing 95:20
Thistle: death of Pyramus and T. 466:23
T. fearfully o'ertrip 465:17
Thistle: stubborn t. bursting 537:26
T. across my way 74:5
t. and darnel 171:21
Thistles: figs of t. 58:26
he munched the t. 171:21
rough t., kecksies 445:11
t. stretch their prickly arms 165:17
Thomas: pop Sir T. again in 34:16
T., because thou hast seen me 64:11
T. here's my best respects 302:16
T. ideal John 251:14
true T. 32:6, 7, 8, 12
Thomas: three T. 251:14
Thorn: brittle sticks of t. 247:17
figs grew upon t. 140:21
hath not thy rose a t.? 445:23
her breast against a t. 253:17
her breast up-till a t. 35:17
instead of the t. 54:32
kissed beside the t. 82:2
left the t. wi' me 108:39
no harvest but a t. 244:9
Oak, and Ash, and T. 305:5, 6
Oak, Elder, Elm and T. 172:6
peeps beneath the t. 225:7
pull the t. 419:8
redder berry on the t. 248:7
rose without the t. 247:20
snail's on the t. 94:40
then was the t. 247:20
this t., this canker, Bolingbroke 438:36
t. in the flesh 67:37
withering on the virgin t. 466:17
without t. the rose 347:6
written t. 302:7
Thorn-crown'd Man 17:9
Thorns: amid bare t. 525:33
crackling of t. under a pot 51:10
gather grapes of t. 58:26
I fall upon the t. of life 496:10
little wilful t. 538:8
made hot with t. 393:21
no t. go as deep 523:1
once was crowned with t. 291:18
roses have t. 486:31
this crown of t. 98:2
T. in the Cushion 542:20
t. that in her bosom lodge 432:18
Thorny: life is t. 150:26
t. way to heaven 431:23
Thorough: t. bush, t. brier 466:33
Thoroughfare for all thoughts 290:27
Thou: I am t...t. art I 524:2
if t. wert there 107:26
not only t., but...all that hear me 65:27
poor, and T. within them 245:12
t. and I this night 32:10
T. art Being and Breath 83:12
T. beside me singing 205:23, 24
T. if t. wast He 92:10
t., Lord, and I 172:1
t.'s for ever 107:27
t. the singer 218:33
t. to me art all things 349:30

INDEX

Thou (cont.)

T. wert left alone 83:11
 waken t. with me 539:2
 what t. and I did 185:6
 what T. art 83:12
 Thought: action, and not a t. 127:12
 adds to the t. 80:1, 139:5
 any unproportion'd t. 431:25
 as in uffish t. 129:39(-130)
 as silent t. can bring 580:23
 believe your own t. 200:36
 best that is known and t. 19:12
 beyond mortal t. 492:11
 bitterly t. of the morrow 572:13
 by taking t... add one cubit 58:12
 by t. supplied 581:26
 change of t. to find 164:35
 chaos of t. and passion 383:22
 curst be the heart that t. the t. device for avoiding t. 241:1
 divine his real t. 115:41
 dome of T. 113:12
 dress of t. 278:3, 565:21
 ears, and ev'ry t. 412:19
 elevation of our t. 574:27
 Experience is the child of T. 182:41
 fair t. to lie between 435:4
 father... to that t. 442:27
 flesh-garment, the body, of t. 127:10
 for want of t. 192:5
 garment of t. 127:10
 gave that t. relief 576:4
 go near to be t. so shortly 469:7
 great change... in... their modes of t. 338:21
 green t. in a green shade 332:10
 haunt t.'s wildernesses 497:2
 her body t. 186:13
 he t. another 137:27
 he t. he saw... 128:15, 16, 17, 18, 19
 he t. I t. he t. I slept 375:3
 his honest t. 583:9
 hit on the same t. 500:2
 holy and good t. 57:22
 honest without a t. of Heaven 86:21
 human t. or form 494:4
 if I t. that I'd beat him 482:33
 in a general honest t. 452:9
 in lofinness of t. 193:9
 in peaceful t. the field of death survey'd 1:10
 in the light of t. 498:6
 I t. so once 215:20
 keep ye t. of us? 8:1
 lean upon the t. 15:11
 let one's t. wander 586:4
 lived with no other t. 380:7
 love, and t., and joy 581:6
 magnanimity of t. 587:6
 man of yearning t. 411:33
 mighty t. threading a dream 265:22
 Ministers of t. 491:19
 more strong than all poetic t. 532:25
 much that well may be t. 376:19
 my t., whose murder yet 456:24
 never a man's t. 441:35
 never t. of thinking 221:17
 never t. upon the subject 271:30
 not be t. after these ways 458:10
 no t. for the morrow 581:15
 nought is worth a t. 387:16
 offend from want of t. 519:2
 often t. upon death 27:42
 oh! idle t.! 152:7
 one that was never t. of 56:41
 one t. of thee 382:6
 one t., one grace 331:2
 pale cast of t. 434:4
 perish the t.! 144:29
 pleased his childish t. 575:5
 pleasing, dreadful t.! 1:22
 plunged in t. again 17:8
 possess'd a t. 113:15
 precisely what we have t. and felt 200:37
 reach on with thy t. 411:8
 rear the tender t. 546:12
 Roman t. 423:22
 she pin'd in t. 483:10
 sleep out the t. of it 485:10
 some sudden t. 312:24

Thought (cont.)

speech created t. 497:5
 splendour of a sudden t. 90:40
 steadfast of t. 502:17
 stood awhile in t. 129:39(-130)
 style is the dress of t. 565:21
 sudden t. strikes me 124:16
 sweet silent t. 486:25
 tak a t. an' men' 104:5
 tease us out of t. 287:14
 thing they call a t. 382:31
 t. about Tom Thumb 276:17
 t. again 160:39
 t. as a child 66:46
 t. e might require 303:22
 t. is free 480:32
 T. is the child of Action 182:41
 T. leapt out to wed with T. 532:18
 t. of thee 338:6
 t... secreted by the brain 125:30
 t.'s slave of life 440:37
 t. to leave her 285:4
 t. upon thee when I was waking 395:26
 t. which saddens 94:31
 t. would destroy 230:30
 through strange seas of t. 579:19
 tire the night in t. 404:5
 to have common t. 384:32
 to have t., to have done 15:13
 to sight or t. be form'd 349:17
 Truth knows not from her t. 411:26
 utmost bound of human t. 541:1
 vacuity of t. 163:30
 vain or shallow t. 109:22
 very t. of Thee 132:6
 we t. so still 312:4
 what he t. he uttered 241:16
 what oft was t. 382:27
 white, celestial t. 552:3
 white flowers of thy t. 524:4
 whom Aristotle t. unfit 481:13
 with eager t. 343:6
 working-house of t. 445:5
 wrought, and t. with me 547:3
 wrought by want of t. 253:4
 ye have heard, ye have t. 302:24
 ye t.? 299:6
 Thought-executing fires 453:5
 Thoughtful: breathing t. breath 580:21
 purest and most t. minds 413:14
 Thoughtless: that young man... t. 22:14
 Thoughts: above my t. 167:5
 absent t. o' i'ther 108:22
 all evil t. 389:32
 all his t. perish 400:19
 all his t. will perish 29:19
 all stray t. 96:26
 all the t. of God 88:25
 all t., all passions 152:3
 apt t. of men 451:40
 begin to have bloody t. 480:9
 branched t. 288:7
 busy t. outnumber 495:18
 covers all human t. 134:18
 dark soul and foul t. 340:20
 drawn from t. more far 88:13
 drive my dead t. 496:11
 feed on t. 346:20
 feed with lofty t. 582:3
 feeling of their masters' t. 331:2
 fond and wayward t. 581:12
 give thy t. no tongue 431:25
 good t. his only friends 123:25
 gor'd mine own t. 488:15
 harbour t. effeminate 331:2
 high erected t. 501:16
 in a shroud of t. 113:51
 in these t. 486:24
 in t., not breaths 29:9
 lift the t. of man 288:15
 man's own t. 563:33
 my bloody t. 472:12
 my morning t. 156:12
 my ripe t. 487:20
 my sad t. doth clear 552:8
 my slaughterous t. 461:3
 my t. are not your t. 54:31
 my wanton t. 359:27
 not make t. your aim 297:10
 not t. enough to think 209:26
 one whose t. half linger 524:20

Thoughts (cont.)

on hospitable t. intent 348:8
 our frail t. 343:1
 our t. as boundless 114:42
 pansies, that's for t. 436:31
 restrain in me the cursed t. 457:18
 second and sober t. 242:7
 sensations rather than of t. 289:19
 she holds her little t. 338:9
 soothing t. that spring 576:20
 stal'd are my t. 232:15
 suspect the t. of others 403:24
 suspicions amongst t. 27:22
 sweet t. in a dream 404:7
 tell me how many t. 38:30
 tend on mortal t. 457:3
 than I have t. to put them in 434:9
 their silly t. so busy 343:15
 these t. may startle 340:10
 thoroughfare for all t. 200:27
 t. beyond the reaches 431:32(-432)
 t. by England given 84:21
 t. control that o'er thee swell 364:9
 t. go b' owing through them 84:22
 t. of heroes 337:3
 t. of men accurst 441:27
 t. of men are widen'd 534:20
 t. of other men 163:49
 t. of youth are long, long t. 316:38
 t. rule the world 201:4
 t. secret... countenance open 583:14
 t., such as they are 194:12
 t. that arise in me 528:3
 t., that breathe 231:15
 t. that wander through eternity 345:19
 t. to memory dear 419:5
 t... too deep for tears 576:22(-577)
 t. which were not their t. 113:51
 t. whose very sweetness 577:10
 thou understandest my t. 400:7
 throng of t. and forms 497:14
 thy t. in me 539:2
 thy t., when thou art gone 499:1
 trouble himself with any such t. 443:20
 undying t. I bear 338:5
 united t. and counsels 344:12
 when pleasant t. bring sad t. 581:7
 whose t. are legible 412:18
 wording of his own highest t. 289:27
 Thousand: better than a t. 397:7
 braved, a t. years 123:10
 draw for a t. pounds 2:35
 for a t. pound! 160:2
 he who has a t. friends 201:23
 I owe ye a t. pound 442:40
 laugh broke into a t. pieces 36:7
 little one shall become a t. 55:1
 minute into a t. parts 428:18
 one among a t. 49:14
 one man among a t. 51:15
 one t. shall flee 53:40
 reaps a t. kisses 158:1
 ring out the t. wars 533:20
 t. ages in Thy sight 562:9
 t. Blossoms 205:17
 t. eyes 79:15
 t. hearts beat happily 113:25
 t. scatter'd into Clay 205:17
 t. shall fall beside thee 397:18
 t. t. sighs 483:6
 t. t. slimy things 149:21
 t. to that hundred 246:28
 t. years in thy sight 397:15
 t. years of gloom 532:2
 t. years of peace 533:20
 worth a t. men 416:28
 would he had blotted a t. 280:1
 Thousands: among the t. of Judah 56:7
 by t. on her plains 241:13
 countless t. mourn 107:2
 each day too slew its t. 119:16
 even t. of angels 396:8
 Saul hath slain his t. 47:25
 t. at his bidding speed 351:21
 t. counted every groan 16:8
 t. die, without or this or that 384:42
 t. equally were meant 521:3
 t. He hath freed 135:12
 t. of gold and silver 399:17
 t. of years 584:15
 to murder t. 586:27

INDEX

Thousands (*cont.*)

War its t. slays 387:10
 when they die by t. 141:34
 Thousandth: T. Man 302:18
 t. part of a minute 428:18
 Thracian sea 524:16
 Thraldom: single t. 28:18
 Thrall: hath thee in t. 286:35
 if you were t. to sorrow 524:20
 t. to the fair hair 306:15
 Thrash the Spaniards too 188:35
 Thrasical: Caesar's t. brag 428:25
 Thread: feels at each t. 383:17
 hinders needle and t. 253:27
 like a blue t. 410:30
 line of scarlet t. 46:38
 on an English t. 320:6
 spun my last t. 185:24
 t. of his verbosity 387:6, 455:24
 t. of human life 419:28
 thy lips are like a t. of scarlet 52:5
 weave their t. with bones 483:5
 with a double t. 253:24
 with a silk t. 477:28
 Threaded together on Time's string 245:8
 Threadneedle Street: Old Lady of T. 222:32
 Threat: whiles I t. he lives 458:11
 Threatened: they t. its life t., a lion 128:11
 Threatening: still t. to devour me 135:14
 Threatenings and slaughter 346:32
 Threats: no terror, Cassius, in your t. 64:40
 t. of Hell 451:19
 t. of pain and ruin 206:26
 Three: all the t. sweet Graces 230:5
 born about t. of the clock 308:13
 carrying T. Insides 441:21
 Cerberus, t. gentlemen at once 124:10
 clock at ten to t.? 500:25
 84:15
 come the t. corners of the world 448:12
 dauntless T. 323:20
 dukes were t. a penny 218:28
 ever T. and ever One 361:14
 Gaul. is divided into t. parts 120:10
 God in T. Persons 240:19
 God is T. 364:5
 grant but t. 115:46
 happy in t. wives 308:8
 in t. sips 96:39
 league but barely t. 30:18
 night she'll hae but t. 31:18
 not t. Gods 388:40
 not t. good men unhang'd 439:15
 not t. incomprehensibles 388:39
 not t. of my hundred and fifty 440:34
 now abideth. these t. 66:46(-67)
 refused about the age of t. 141:17
 Rule of t. doth puzzle me 8:12
 she made t. paces 534:7
 stoppeth one of t. 148:18
 though he was only t. 339:15
 t. acres and a cow 153:17
 t. crabbed months 485:5
 t. days to-day 411:32
 t. feet long 581:20
 t. fishers went sailing 293:25
 t. great elements of. civilization 125:24
 t. hours a day 549:12
 t. hours' march to dinner 240:19
 T. in One 300:19
 t. is company 569:21
 t. Johns 251:14
 t. jolly Farmers 171:22
 t. little maids 219:27
 t. may keep a secret 211:13
 t. men hold together 523:19
 t. merry boys 37:16
 t. misbegotten knaves 439:22
 t. paynims, t. Jews 327:15
 t. poets at an age 521:15
 t. poets, in t. distant ages 193:9
 t. rounds blank 296:18
 t. things. never satisfied 50:55
 t. things. the public. clamour for 253:31
 t. times her little throat around 95:5
 t. times to the child 573:3

Three (*cont.*)

t. useful things 117:3
 t. whole days together 517:18
 we t. meet again 456:3
 what I tell you t. times is true 128:4
 where more. than T. in One? 192:23
 where two or t. are gathered 59:52
 whom t. realms obey 385:14
 wise men t. 377:1
 without t. good friends 427:25
 Three and thirty: dragged to t. 115:11
 Three Castles: no better. than the T. 542:41
 Three-corners and Banburies 219:13
 Three-fifths of him genius 320:4
 Threefold: t. cord 51:5
 t., fourfold tomb 36:21
 Three-fourths of life 20:10, 12
 Three-hooped pot 445:36
 Three hundred: handsome in t. pounds 466:6
 long an oak, t. year 282:1
 of the t. grant but three 115:46
 those t. fought with Beit 42:10
 Three hundred and fifty lashes 179:15
 Three-mile prayers 106:34
 Three millions of people, so dead 379:3
 Three-months-old: corpses t. 537:38
 Three-o'clock in the morning courage 546:43
 Three-parts pain 95:15
 Three per Cents: money in the T. 91:12
 simplicity of the t. 182:6, 420:32
 Three person'd God 185:18
 Three-pil'd hyperboles 455:20
 Three-pipe problem 187:19
 Threescore: attain to write t. 184:7
 bachelor of t. 468:3
 of my t. years and ten 262:10
 t. miles and ten 367:4
 t. years and ten 397:16
 Three thousand: said it t. years ago 268:17
 Thresh: t. his old jacket 164:26
 t. of the deep-sea rain 208:27
 Threshold: across my t. 374:24
 before thou goest over the t. 212:11
 by the happy t. 539:4
 dares not cross the t. 379:11
 t. of Jove's court 339:27
 upon the t. of the new 557:25(-558)
 Threw: t. him down the stairs 366:23
 t. them back again 9:10
 Thrice: circle round him t. 151:33(-152)
 for thee t. wider 442:38
 t. came on in fury 323:23
 t. he routed all. t. he slew the slain 191:6
 t. is he arm'd 445:30, 491:9
 t. looked he at the city 323:23
 t. their weight in gold 203:39
 twice or t. had I loved thee 184:4
 Thrice-driven bed of down 470:8
 Thrice-gorgeous ceremony 444:23
 Thrice-transfigured 94:8
 Thrift: due, respective t. 374:20
 large example of wise t. 319:3
 my well-won t. 463:17
 t., t., Horatio! 431:4
 Thrifty: housewife that's t. 500:39
 t. wife's smile 104:33
 Thrill: glory's t. is o'er 356:20
 t. through those roofless halls 496:2
 Thrilling: some t. view 90:29
 t. moment 176:25
 t. voice is sounding 132:5
 voice so t. 581:1
 Thrills: stirring t. the air 236:6
 Thrive: bold knaves t. 193:21
 child that so did t. 280:10
 could I never t. 484:27
 he that would t. 145:31
 in no other land will t. 193:42
 Thriven: he that hath t. 145:31
 Throat: brazen t. of war 349:27
 down the t. of Old Time 175:10
 each t. was parched 149:8
 feel the fog in my t. 95:8
 her little t. around 95:5
 his t. they cut 562:24
 I took by the t. 474:2
 marching down your t. 371:5

Throat (*cont.*)

mocking-bird's t. 567:1
 pours her t. 231:6
 rather felt you round my t. 254:15
 scuttled ship or cut a t. 115:41
 speak they through their t. 399:4
 straining his t. 225:27
 sweet bird's t. 427:7
 their t. is an open sepulchre 392:5
 thy t. is shut and dried 301:28
 undulating t. 41:33
 your sweet dividing t. 125:10
 Throats: all the singing t. 336:13
 cut each other's t. 225:24
 cutting foreign t. 477:7
 mortal engines, whose rude t. 472:3
 my sore t. 22:26
 repress their patriot t. 279:3
 soft stretching t. 523:11
 Throb: only t. she gives 356:21
 t. and mutual sob 123:2
 Throbbings of noontide 236:12
 Throbs of fiery pain 275:4
 Throe: never grudge the t. 95:15
 t. of the heart 81:19
 Throne: around the Saviour's t. 240:21
 around the t. of God 361:9
 before the t. a sea of glass 70:37
 Bust outlasts the t. 183:5
 doubtful t. 529:41
 fiery-wheeled t. 341:12
 fill'd the Stuarts' t. 417:2
 flows by the t. of God 415:8
 from her ebon t. 587:11
 here is my t. 447:27
 high on a t. of royal state 345:14
 His cradle and His t. 291:14
 honour'd for his burning t. 462:25
 in mercy. the t. be established 53:24
 in prayer before Thy t. 233:18
 I saw a great white t. 71:41
 it is God's t. 57:48
 King George upon the t. 262:10
 light which beats upon a t. 529:39
 like a burnish'd t. 424:6
 living t. 211:13
 love's t. 410:22
 Mahmud on his golden T. 205:22
 Mahmud on his T. 205:21
 on a t. of rocks 118:7
 on his imperial t. 190:34
 Persian on his t. 119:13
 proceeding out of the t. 72:6
 Reason still keeps its t. 203:29
 sable T. behold 381:26
 seek such t. as this 413:8
 shadow of Thy T. 562:0
 sits lightly in his t. 478:34
 something behind the t. 379:6
 tear it from thy T. 161:3
 this royal t. of kings 474:22
 thou from a t. 540:26
 t. he sits on 444:23
 t. of bayonets 267:8
 t. of human felicity 277:4
 T. sent word to a T. 300:11
 t. we honour 500:13
 through slaughter to a t. 230:6
 two kings. on one t. 162:33
 up to the T. 304:2
 up to the T. o' God 298:18
 when we owed the T. 92:11
 Wrong forever on the t. 320:10
 Throned: t. on her hundred isles 114:2
 t. on ocean's wave 493:2
 Thrones: not t. and crowns 198:22
 rose from their t. 492:11
 they claim no t. 511:10
 T., Dominations 348:14
 Throng: plaudits of the t. 377:4
 swift Anapaests t. 152:5
 Thronged: with dreadful faces t. 340:31
 Throstle: how blithe the t. sings 581:15
 t. with his note so true 467:6
 Throstlecock: ouzel and the t. 189:18
 Throstles too 529:11
 Through: chance will bring us t. 15:11
 do you read books t.? 272:16
 t. and t. the vorpal blade 129:39(-130)
 t. bush, t. brier 466:33
 t. the night of doubt 35:4

INDEX

Through (<i>cont.</i>)		Thunders: Jehovah of the T.	297:8	Tie (<i>cont.</i>)	
t. your body in an instant	406:14	t. in the index	435:44	t. up thy fears	244:10
who ever read him t.?	102:21	t. of white silence	88:8	Tied: I am t. to the stake	453:33
Throw: do not t. this book about	40:19	Thunder-stone: all-dreaded t.	430:1	t. and bound with . . our sins	389:12
now t. me again	430:5	Thunder-storm: streams like the t.	114:14	t. me to a stake	401:8
t. away the dearest thing	456:27	Thunderstruck: stood like one t.	170:7	t. the world in a tether	525:20
t. away the worse part	436:4	Thurlo: T. is a fine fellow	275:7	Tienne. .le théâtre rempli	78:6
t. away Thy rod	244:12	wise as T. looked	211:1	Ties. .strong as links of iron	101:10
t. her down	48:13	Thursday: on a Holy T.	76:15	Tiger: find a T. well repay	40:29
t. his mind into the common		T.'s child	368:1	German t.	144:6
stock	223:3	took ill on T.	368:21	Hyrcan t.	459:20
t. hither all your .eyes	342:31	Thus: be t. when thou art dead	473:11	imitate the action of the t.	443:24
t. myself down in my chamber	186:32	that we are t., or t.	470:15	master o' the T.	450:10
t. open the gates of new life	96:25	t. thou must do	457:1	poor t. . . hadn't got a Christian	403:21
t. your wedded lady	430:5	to be safely t.	458:32	smile on the face of the t.	11:2
Throweth them against the stones	400:6	Thushness: this t.	560:20	tearing his meat like a t.	325:32
Thrown: about the shoulders t.	240:4	Thwackum was for doing justice	204:25	t.'s heart wrapped in a player's	
Babylon, be t. down	71:33	Thyaira: of the city of T.	64:54	hide	232:6
broken and t. away	317:17	Thyme: among the springing t.	263:1	t.'s heart wrapped in a woman's	
t. aside to rust in peace	507:2	sweet t. true	38:8	hide	445:43
t. on her with a pitchfork	520:17	wild t. blows	466:41	t. sky	330:14
t. out as good for nothing	276:9	Thyrsis: hear it, O T.	18:31	T. I T. I burning bright	75:24
Throws: down he t. the coral of		T. of his own will went away	18:23	Tiger-moth's . . wings	285:19
his lip	321:14	Thyself: find thou but t.	524:2	Tigers: bears, t., ounces	347:15
Thrush: aged t.	235:17	I am t.	411:14	empty t.	478:39
pipes the mounted t.	533:12	know then t.	383:22	shabby t.	249:5
that's the wise t.	92:15	know t.	127:14	t. are getting hungry	144:19
t. and the way	485:16	resolve to be t.	18:17	t. of wrath	77:17
Thrust: greatness t. upon them	483:18	so true to t.	27:37	Tiger Tim, come tell me	34:5
Thrust-block: sweat'n' t.	64:9	swear by t.	185:24	Tight: be sun t.	218:14
Thrusts the thing we have prayed	299:9	thou t. to all eternity	411:14	bright little, t. little	222:8
for	87:29	t. how wondrous	348:14	his shoes were far too t.	311:19
Thucydides: <i>The Times</i> . . T.	147:21	t. thou gav'st	487:22	t. little Island	173:15
T. at Boston	558:25	Tiber: let Rome in T. melt	423:14	Tight-rooted: wolf's-bane, t.	287:10
Thug and the Druse	140:28	that T. trembled	448:9	Tights: played it in t.	39:18
<i>Thule: ultima T.</i>	556:10	T. I father T. I	323:27	Title: where did you get that t.?	408:17
Thumb: bite your t. at us, sir?	367:16	Tiberius: Coin, T.	183:5	Tills: man comes and t. the field	540:20
he put in his t.	413:7	so T. might have sat	17:13	t. this lonely field	109:8
t. each other's books	208:14	Tibur is beautiful too	146:13	Tillyvally, lady!	482:20
Thumbs: our t. are rough	460:1	Tickle: if you t. us	464:8	Tilts up his chair	249:24
pricking of my t.	539:19	I'll t. your catastrophe	441:20	Timber: like season'd t.	245:14
Thumbscrew and the stake	46:2	t. her with a hoe	269:15	your navy. . rotten t.	101:13
Thummim: Urim and the T.	131:23	t. o' the sere	433:18	Timbrel: sound the loud t.	357:17
Thumped him on the head	159:31	Ticked: t. with a straw	383:30	Timbrels: damsels playing with	
Thumps upon your back	453:5	trouts are t. best	111:27	the t.	396:12
Thunder: all-shaking t.	23:21	Tickling: caught with t.	483:13	what pipes and t.?	568:25
amidst the battle's t.	398:8	t. Commodity	447:25	Timbuctoo: on the plains of T.	312:24
at the voice of thy t.	241:6	Tiddle-taddle: no t.	585:9	Time: above the wrecks of T.	479:20
burst of t. sound	299:10	Tide: all this tinkling t.	424:21	abysm of t.	220:2
dawn comes up like t.	345:7	at full of t.	303:6	achieve in t.	26:42
deep scars of t.	113:31	bide till Judgement T.	334:11	act of t.	486:33
felt him like the t.'s roll	16:21	call of the running t.	509:7	against that t.	434:18
fettered the t.	492:27	came the t.	31:1	age and body of the t.	24:8
from the moan of t.	492:19	drifting with the t.	272:25	all of the olden t.	314:14
glorious the t.'s roar	503:6	full t. of human existence	268:20	all the people all of the t.	375:10
God made the t.	325:13	going out with the t.	174:39	almost mythic t.	231:35
he was as rattling t.	426:1	lackeying the varying t.	423:39	balance of proud t.	281:2
hills with t. riven	122:18	lived in the t. of times	450:11	bald cheater, T.	447:30
in t., lightning, or in rain?	456:3	no t. shall ever wash away	309:6	bald sexton, T.	457:7
its symmetry be as of t.	412:29	not this t.	300:2	beyond space and t.	83:25
Jove for 's power to t.	429:13	such a t.	528:22	bid t. return	475:2
laugh as I pass in t.	492:26	tether time or t.	108:8	Bird of T.	205:14, 15
legions t. past	17:8	t. in the affairs of men	451:29	births of t.	26:20
loud roar'd the dreadful t.	139:1	t. in the affairs of women	116:21	books of all t.	43:12
necks in t. clothed	231:14	t. of pomp	444:23	born out of my due t.	359:1
on their hinges grate harsh t.	346:9	turning o' the t.	443:19	bounds of place and t.	231:13
purr myself to sleep with the t.	550:20	under the whelming t.	343:2	bourne of T. and Place	528:22
sleep in spite of t.	460:7	veer in the t.	525:30	breaks t., as dancers	124:2
sound like t.	577:1	western t. crept up	293:23	brief chronicles of the t.	433:20
state's whole t.	386:21	when the t.'s pretty nigh out	174:39	by this t. he has tested	89:41
such sweet t.	467:20	Tide-end-town	301:6	by t. completely silver'd	163:5
they steal my t.	172:15	Tideless and inert	29:19	child of T.	234:10
t. and the sunshine	541:3	Tides: impelled of invisible t.	525:11	choose thine own t.	33:14
t. of the captains	49:27	salt t. seaward flow	15:23	circumscribed in t. and place	581:18
t. of the Odyssey	309:24	t. of grass	524:23	common arbitrator, T.	481:28
t. to t.	189:7	Tidings: confirm the t.	2:27	conspiracy his t. doth take	470:37
what serve for the t.	473:27	convey'd the dismal t.	225:1	cormorant devouring T.	454:30
Thunder-bearer: bid the t. shoot	452:40	glad t. of great joy	527:4	corridors of T.	316:9
Thunderbolt: like a t. he falls	529:10	him that bringeth good t.	54:22	count t. by heart-throbs	29:9
Thunderbolts: oak-cleaving t.	453:5	t. of comfort and joy	6:12	delightful way of wasting t.	358:17
ready . . with all your t.	451:21	Tidy Pachyderm	304:20	demand the t. of day	438:14
Thunderclouds: deep t. form	228:21	Tie: all the chains that t.	342:8	do not squander t.	211:15
Thundered: t. on to die	19:3	in whose t. I see	246:4	dovetailedness with regard to	
volley'd and t.	528:17	love endures no t.	193:13	place and t.	177:18
Thunderer's scowl	266:14	not fit to t. his brogues	420:30	dust on antique t.	429:9
Thunder-fit: split with a t.	148:27	silken t.	417:21	eighteenth century of T.	126:3
Thunder-harp of pines	503:13	t. my girdle for me	492:23	envious and calumniating t.	481:21
Thundering: t. Aeschylus	281:14	t. my life within this band	244:20	escaped the shipwreck of t.	24:15
words of. . t. sound	225:2	t. up my sleeves	266:8	even such is t.	405:12
		t. up the knocker	385:20	events in the womb of t.	470:18

INDEX

Time (cont.)

every t. she gife a shoomp 313:13
 Fate, T., Occasion 497:7
 figure for the t. of scorn 472:34
 fly, envious T. 351:31
 footprints on the sands of t. 317:8
 for all t. 281:16
 forefinger of all T. 538:11
 friendship, .master'd T. 533:9
 from his Vintage rolling T. 206:7
 from this t. forth 474:7
 'gainst the tooth of t. 462:24
 Gardener, T. 183:3
 good t. coming, boys 326:23
 grand Instructor, T. 103:13
 had a glorious t. 190:25
 half as old as T. 100:3, 408:8
 Heaven a t. ordains 351:23
 held his breath for a t. 122:4
 his youth 'gainst t. and age 377:4
 how long a t. 474:16
 how T. is slipping 206:19
 if I had had t. 290:29
 I forget all t. 347:21
 if the street were t. 197:3
 if you want to know the t. 408:1
 in a t. outworn 584:19
 in continuance of t. 388:4
 in eternal lines to t. thou grow'st 486:18
 in His good t. 94:13
 inseparable propriety of t. 24:34
 in some t., his good t. 94:13
 in thee t.'s furrows 486:10
 in the Palaeozoic t. 504:13
 in t. the savage bull 305:12, 408:5
 I shall find t., Cassius 452:2
 it also marks the t. 499:29
 it saves t. 130:1
 it will last my t. 125:33
 keeping t., t. t. 380:12
 keep t. with my salt tears 279:28
 last syllable of recorded t. 461:4
 laughter for all t. 89:2
 life t.'s fool 440:37
 little t. when it is new 32:18
 liv'd a blessed t. 458:24
 long result of T. 534:14
 look into the seeds of t. 450:15
 loss of t. 159:38
 Love's not T.'s fool 488:7
 Miss Jenkyns beat t., out of t. 213:23
 mock the t. 457:16
 move in melodious t. 343:17
 my t. has been properly spent 527:9
 new-hatch'd to the woeful t. 458:21
 night of t. 87:18
 no precious t. at all to spend 487:7
 no proper t. of day 253:11
 no respect of place, .nor t. 482:31
 not enough t. .all there is 201:20
 nothing puzzles me more than t. 307:10
 and space 329:7
 no t. like the present 104:12
 no t. to read play-bills 169:24
 no t. to stand and stare 344:22
 O aching t. 280:7
 old T. is still a-flying 247:10
 old T. makes these decay 124:25
 only fault's with t. 93:10
 only t. for grief 253:26
 on T.'s string 245:8
 O t. too swift 377:4
 O world! O life! O t. 494:18
 panting T. 278:34
 peace for our t. 135:9
 peace in our t. 388:24
 phrase that t. hath flung away 276:14
 prevent the t. of life 451:36
 productions of t. 77:12
 rags of t. 186:20
 redeeming the t. 68:4
 relish of the saltness of t. 441:13
 remoter t. 493:27
 rich with the spoils of t. 230:5
 river of T. 16:3
 round beneath it, T. 552:13
 seen the best of our t. 452:16
 series of new t. began 190:31
 serve his t. to every trade 117:11
 shook hands with t. 209:27

Time (cont.)

shop to mind in t. and place 96:26
 show and gaze o' the t. 461:13
 silence and slow t. 287:6
 silent touches of t. 103:26
 sing of T. or Eternity 529:17
 so shall T. be 411:15
 soul of the whole Past T. 126:27
 spared and blest by t. 114:22
 Speech is of T. 127:22
 speech is shallow as T. 126:1
 spend their t. and wits on 110:44
 spirit of the t. 447:40
 strain, T.'s eunuch 255:9
 struggles with and conquers T. 309:9
 syllable jar with t. 281:27
 syllable through t. and space 162:12
 take a little t. 175:34
 taught by t. 299:3
 teeth o' T. may gnaw 107:27
 tother t. or tide 108:8
 that sweet t. 357:15
 that t. may cease 330:7
 that t. of year 487:16
 there is a t. of life, Sir 277:3
 there passed a weary t. 149:8
 there was a t. when meadow 576:1
 thief of t. 587:4
 those feet in ancient t. 75:16
 throat of Old T. 175:19
 till t. and times are done 586:6
 T., a maniac 532:27
 T. and Fate of all their Vintage 206:6
 t. and my intents are savage-wild 478:39
 t. and nonsense scorning 98:15
 t. and place are lost 346:10
 t. and the hour 456:26
 t., and the ocean 501:10
 t. and the place 93:38
 t. and the world 584:20
 t., and times, and half a t. 71:19
 T. an endless song 585:16
 t., author of authors 24:12
 t. but the impression deeper 107:5
 t. can but make her beauty over 585:4
 T. did beckon to the flow'rs 244:20
 t. doth settle 262:5
 t. doth transfix 487:9
 t. draws near the birth of Christ 532:21
 t. driveth onward fast 535:17
 t. enough to mourn 168:12
 t. for a little something 339:22
 t. for labour and thought 522:7
 t. for such a word 461:4
 T. goes, you say? 183:15
 t. has come 130:15
 t. hath, my lord, a wallet 481:17
 t. hath to silver turn'd 377:4
 t. hovers o'er 279:7
 t. is come round 451:39
 t. is drawing near 3:8
 T. is fleeting 317:6
 t. is like a fashionable host 481:20
 t. is money 211:5
 t. is on our side 222:34
 t. is our tedious song 343:25
 t. is out of joint 432:32
 t. is the greatest innovator 26:30
 t. is the great physician 182:9
 t., like an ever-rolling stream 562:9
 T. makes ancient good uncouth 320:13
 t., man is always trying to kill 508:20
 t. may restore us 16:23
 t., must have a stop 440:37
 T., not Corydon 18:27
 t. of life is short 440:32
 t. of this mortal life 389:22
 T. plays the fiddle 183:7
 t. present and t. past 197:4
 t. remembered 521:30(-522)
 t. returns again 75:12
 t. runs 330:7
 T.'s devouring hand 79:17
 T.'s eternal motion 210:3
 T.'s fell hand 487:11
 T.'s fleeting river 496:1
 t.'s flies 486:26
 t.'s glory is to calm 486:7
 T.'s iron feet 355:15
 t. shall moult away his wings 517:18

Time (cont.)

T. shall reap 545:9
 t. shall throw a dart at thee 87:24
 t.'s noblest offspring 43:13
 T.'s printless torrent 493:18
 T.'s slow finger 33:12
 T. stays, we go 183:15
 T.'s wheel runs back 95:23
 T.'s winged chariot 333:9
 T.'s wrecks and scars 141:2
 t. that cut'st down all 246:7
 T., that is o'er-kind 295:10
 t. that shall surely be 3:8
 t., the avenger 114:17
 T., the clock-setter 447:30
 t. the devourer 371:31
 T. the reaper 545:9
 T. the Shadow 582:22
 t. to act them in 434:9
 t. to be born, and a t. to die 51:3
 t. to be in earnest 277:38
 t. to be old 199:30
 t. to every purpose 51:3
 t. to serve 522:7
 t. to win this game 188:35
 T., transported 5:8
 t. travels in divers paces 428:0
 t. turns the old days 523:1
 t. was when Love and I 222:13
 t. we may comprehend 86:9
 t. whereof the memory of man 73:7, 114:22
 t., which antiquates antiquities 87:9
 t. which to us is uncertain 38:31
 t. will come 180:13, 181:26
 t. will doubt of Rome 116:12
 t. will run back 343:18
 t. with a gift of tears 522:5
 t. writes no wrinkle 114:20
 t. y-lost 138:38
 t., you old gypsy man 249:17
 'tis but the t. 449:33
 'tis t.; descend 485:38
 'tis t. to do't 460:24
 to beguile the t., look like the t. 457:5
 to choose t. is to save t. 26:8
 took up the glass of T. 534:16
 too much t. in studies 27:14
 to the end of t. 269:30
 turn backward, O T. 4:16
 unconscionable t. dying 136:11
 unimaginable touch of t. 578:2
 unthinking t. 193:31
 use your t. 247:10
 waiting t. 187:3
 weary of t. 76:7
 weight of this sad t. 454:28
 we take no note of T. 587:2
 what's t.? 91:40
 what t., what circuit first 94:13
 when t. is broke 475:34
 when T. shall turn 189:10
 while t. serves 246:1
 whips and scorns of t. 434:4
 who T. ambles withal 428:9
 with leaden foot t. creeps 267:28
 world enough, and t. 333:8
 Time-honour'd Lancaster 474:8
 Time-killer 406:9
 Timelessly: fading t. 341:6
 Timely: by a t. compliance 204:14
 Time-Machine 505:2
 Timeo Danaos et dona ferentis 553:27
 Times: all the t. you can 505:19
 all t. I have enjoy'd 540:32
 all t. when old are good 112:26
 at sundry t. 69:6
 epitome of our t. 200:2
 ever lived in the tide of t. 450:11
 giddy-paced t. 483:1
 her coughs, .she t. them ill 22:29
 how many t. do I love thee? 38:30
 in pious t. 190:7
 my t. be in Thy hand! 95:26
 nature of the t. deceas'd 442:6
 old friends, old t. 226:43
 old t. unquen thee 148:14
 one copy of *The T.* 147:21
 our t. are in His hand 95:13
 signs of the t. 59:42
 stirring t. we live in 256:41

INDEX

Times (<i>cont.</i>)		Tit: tell tale, t.l.	369:2	To-day (<i>cont.</i>)	
these pursy t.	436:3	Titan: like thy glory, T.	497:17	stern T.	402:14
the T., many ministries	28:24	she, the weary T.	16:11	such a day to-morrow as t.	485:3
time, and t.	71:19	T. kiss. .butter—pitiful-hearted		t., all day, I rode	78:1
t. and things	205:22			t., beneath the foeman's frown	188:30
t. are changed with him who				t. I happen to have a headache	130:25
marries	514:30	Titania: there sleeps T.	439:14	t. shalt thou be with me	62:50
t. go by turns	508:19	Titanic: that T. strife	16:21	t. your royal head may fall	140:10
t. that try men's souls	372:22	through an alley T.	381:2	t. wiser t. than he was yesterday	520:46
t. will not mend	373:13	Titan-woman: some pale T.	522:12	Toddle: I'd t. safely home	415:13
wail my dear t.' waste	486:25	Tithe: t. or toll in our dominions	447:29	Todgers' could do it	176:11
what I tell you three t.	128:4	ye pay t. of mint	60:17	Toe: clerical printless t.	84:11
Time-Spirit	20:15	Tithe-pig: with a t.'s tail	477:7	from the crown to the t.	457:3
Timid: Mr. Harris. .dreadful t.	176:31	Titian: nobody cares. .about T.	413:18	light fantastic t.	341:20
Timon hath made his. .mansion	480:32	Title: farced t.	444:23	taken him in t.	253:5
<i>Timor mortis conturbat me</i>	195:2	gained no t.	385:6	t. of frog	459:13
Timorous: cow'rin', t. beastie	107:9	his t. hang loose about him	460:31	t. of the peasant	437:13
t. foe	385:29	honery t. of T.K.	559:34	with forward t.	336:21
Timotheus: old T. yield	191:13	like my t. .it is not mine	516:11	Toes: happier without their t.	312:10
Tin: pocket full of t.	210:13	my courage prove my t.	426:10	no harm can come to his t.	312:7
Tinct with cinnamon	285:25	read my t. clear	562:12	Pobble's t. are safe	312:7
Tincture: this t. in the blood	179:4	that t. from a better man	516:11	Pobble who has no t.	312:5
Time: lest my jewel it should t.	104:27	whatever t. suit thee	104:4	so good for a Pobble's t.	312:6
Ting-a-ling-a-ling	8:10	Titled: feed the t. knave, man	108:17	warming her pretty little t.	367:17
Tinged: just t. with blue	567:17	'Titles: all thy other t. .given away	452:26	when our t. are turned up	33:10
t. her cheek with brown	416:16	beauty, t., wealth	381:36	To-fro tender trambeams	254:18
t. with pink	312:6	despite those t.	417:22	<i>Toga: nocturna t.</i>	
Tingle: ears. .shall t.	47:7	high though his t.	417:22	<i>Togae: cedant arma t.</i>	145:8
Tingling: whoreson t.	441:14	t. are shadows	170:17	Together: let us remain t. still	493:21
Tinkers: a t. do ale	109:22	t. manifold	577:3	never be seen there t. again	156:13
Tinkle: grasped it for a t.	39:11	Titus Antoninus Pius. .his reign	217:7	never come t. again	169:21
Tinkled like iron	575:24	<i>Tityre, tu patulae recubans</i>	555:14	our lives would grow t.	524:28
Tinkling: t. cymbal	26:16	T.K.: honery title of T.	559:34	pigging t., heads and points	100:8
t. with their feet	52:35	To: from something, or t. some-		ride, ride t.	92:40
Tinklings: drowsy t. lull	229:28	thing	273:4	singing t.	91:36
'Tinsel: flap its t. wing	332:5	Toad: I had rather be a t.	471:40	sleep t. at the foot	106:20
Tintinabulation. .from the bells	380:12	intelligent Mr. T.	228:17	taken in t.	199:18
Tints that glow	119:2	like the t. .wears. .a. .jewel	426:30	thus tease me t.	215:4
Tiny and cheerful	171:17	rose-water over a t.	269:17	t. now for forty years	142:22
Tiny Tim	174:10	squat like a t.	347:28	we've been long t.	33:14
Tip: schoolboy's t.	542:17	t. beneath the harrow	300:13	work t. for good	65:56
t. me the black spot	514:19	worse than t. or asp	351:17	Toil: blood, t., tears and sweat	143:38
t. of your soft ear	247:7	Toads: cistern for foul t.	472:34	day in t.	404:5
t. them Long Melford	78:31	To and fro: flicker t.	545:2	end of t. and gloom	35:6
within the nether t.	149:16	his eyes went t.	150:11	forget his labour an' his t.	104:33
Tipped with steel	414:4	t. conflicting wind	453:4	her men robust for t.	123:7
Tippeny: wi' t., we fear nae evil	108:10	Toast: bring me some t.l	403:8	her strong t. of grace	426:16
Tipperary: long way to T.	571:1	chocolate, butter, and t.	13:17	his honour and his t.	541:3
Tipple in the deep	319:6	let the t. pass	500:39	horny-handed sons of t.	284:9
Tippled drink more fine	287:1	muffin and t.	222:18	horny hands of t.	320:5
Tippling: taste for t.	218:19	never had a piece of t.	376:9	'mid t. and tribulation	517:3
Tips with silver	477:22	refus'd to pledge my t.	402:7	mock the hope of t.	165:17
Tipsy: never gets t. at all	311:10	t. of the parish	409:13	mock their useful t.	230:1
Tip-tilted: her slender nose t.	530:6	t. our wants	384:31	our love and t.	295:6
Tip-toe: day stands t.	478:27	t. that pleased the most	173:8	peril, t. and pain	240:22
on t. for a flight	286:27	Toasted-cheese	128:7	remark each anxious t.	279:2
stand a t. . . this day is nam'd	444:28	Tobacco: divine t.	510:1	slumber is more sweet than t.	535:20
t. upon a little hill	286:25	for thy sake, T.	307:31	they t. not	58:13
Tire: gaudy t.	166:18	leave off T.	307:8, 12	they waste their t.	417:19
long before I t.	84:7	monograph on the ashes of. .t.	187:14	thy t. o'er books	215:21
look not back nor t.	81:24	no sweeter t. . . Three Castles	542:14	t. and trouble	459:30
no labours t.	279:5	roguish t.	280:14	t., envy, want	279:4
speeds too fast, 'twill t.	455:4	snuff, t., and sleep	174:29	t. in other men's extremes	305:15
t. of all creation straightened out	251:16	superexcellent t. . . damned t.	109:22	t. of dropping buckets	163:11
Tired: not be t. by waiting	297:10	Tobacco-jar: Jones, the t.	279:24	verse softens t.	217:17
process of getting t.	111:32	Tobacco-juice: cooked by t.	121:22	view their t.	168:13
radious as a t. horse	440:2	Tobias: Henry and T.	297:19	war. .is t. and trouble	191:9
till t. he sleeps	383:30	Toby: provide our little T. meat	508:16	weary with t.	486:23
t. her head	48:28	Tocher: lass wi' a t.	106:8	what with his t. he won	190:15
t. metaphor	116:46	<i>Tochter aus Elysium</i>	415:21	who climbs with t.	39:4
t. of his dark dominion	336:17	Tocsin of the soul	116:18	why all this t. and trouble?	581:14
t. of London. .t. of life	273:23	<i>Tod: ein früber T.</i>	224:1	winding up days with t.	444:23
t. of tears and laughter	523:18	To-day: call t. his own	194:20	with great t. all that I can	4:10
t. the sun with talking	157:16	care beyond t.	230:26	Toiled: souls that have t.	147:9
t. with all these	487:14	day will be t.	82:10	Time t. after him	541:3
t. with soaring	191:16	grassy track t. it is	299:23	t. after it as other men after vir-	278:34
t. yet strong	338:6	here t. . . gone tomorrow	40:6	we have t. all the night	307:6
we are t.: said Gilpin. .	160:3	he t. that sheds his blood	444:28(-445)	Toiling: t., rejoicing, sorrowing	61:27
what can a t. heart say	171:4	if T. be sweet	206:19	t. upward in the night	318:13
Tires: he t. betimes	474:21	I have lived t.	158:17, 194:20	Toils: distinguished from you but	316:31
in Grecian t.	487:3	I'm to be married t.	218:32	by t.?	1:18
t. as much	161:36	I shall die t.	358:3	superior t., and heavier. .cares	1:18
your sad t. in a mile-a	485:21	never do t.	403:7	t. much t. upbraid	332:13
Tiresias and Phineus	346:20	never jam t.	130:27	t. much to earn	162:37
<i>Tirez: messieurs. .t.</i>	239:9	never hang myself t.	140:9	Token: shew some t. upon me	397:12
<i>t. le rideau</i>	404:29	on our side t.	324:14	Tokens: words are the t. current	24:20
Tiring-house: this hawthorn-		Rome of t.	200:2	Tollbooth-gate	419:37
brake our t.	467:2	Rose kissed me t.	183:17	Told: bade me fight. .t. me so	202:18
Tirling at the window	330:9	same yesterday, and t.	60:23	bloom as they are t.	84:9
Tirra-lirra: lark, that t. chants	485:16	speak what you think t.	200:40		
"T.", by the river	534:6				

INDEX

Told (<i>cont.</i>)		To-morrow (<i>cont.</i>)		Tongue (<i>cont.</i>)	
half was not t. me	47:43	till t. eve	375:13	t. can no man tame	69:37
hath it not been t. you	54:13	t., and t., and t.	481:4	t. in every wound	450:34
he never t. anybody	304:22	t. a stranger will say	200:37	t. like a button-stick	295:3
I t. my wrath	76:5	t. do thy worst	194:20	t. of dog	459:31
I t. you so	116:50, 318:8	t. 'ill be the happiest time	526:26	t. of him that makes it	455:34
left half t. the story	341:20	t. is our wedding-day	159:33	t. of neither maid nor wife	527:12
never t. her love	483:10	t. is Saint Crispian	444:28	t. of the dumb sing	54:3
they t. me, Heracles	157:15	t. let my sun	158:17	t. of thy dogs may be red	396:11
they t. me I was every thing	454:16	t. let us do or die	122:14	t. our trumpeter	429:3
they t. me you had been to her	129:33	t.'s falser	191:34	t. so varied	308:17
t. in dim Eden	171:1	t. shall not drive it out	186:31	t. that Shakespeare spake	577:3
t. the sexton	252:32	t. speak what t. thinks	200:40	t. to persuade	145:26
Toledo: blade, T. trusty	110:21	t.'s uprising to deeds	359:7	t. . . when it an't a woman's	178:34
Tolerable: most t. and not to be		t. the last of many battles	425:8	t. with a tang	470:42
endured	468:38	t. thou shalt die	411:5, 7	'tween my heart and t.	449:27
t. were it not for its amusements	313:25	t. to fresh woods	343:7	understanding, but no t.	431:16
Tolerant: to know all makes one t.	511:9	t. we die	67:11	use of my oracular t.	500:20
Toll: tithe or t. in our dominions	447:29	t. we shall die	53:27	vent the treasure of our t.	168:9
t. for the brave	162:11	T.—why, T. I may be	206:5	what his heart thinks his t.	468:28
t. me back from thee	288:2	t. will be dying	247:10	speaks	393:31
<i>t. slowly</i>	88:5	what you can put off till t.	403:7	while I held my t.	76:17
<i>Tolle: t. lege, t. lege</i>	21:21	will she kiss me t.?	183:17	yet my t. could scarcely cry	369:2
Tolled: sexton t. the bell	252:32	Tom Pearse	33:1	your t. shall be split	466:21
t. the one bell	263:2	Tom Thumb: thought about T.	276:17	your t.'s sweet air	340:10
Tolls: faintly as t.	357:16	Tom-tit: a little t.	220:17	Tongues: airy t.	472:10
for whom the bell t.	186:28	Tone: ditties of no t.	287:8	aspics' t.	482:7
Tom: hails you T. or Jack	159:31	look at me. . . in that t. of voice	493:32	bestowed that time in the t.	455:2
T. bears logs	456:1	restore the t. of . . Nature	162:36	chapmen's t.	64:25
T. he was a piper's son	369:10	Robert Emmet and Wolfe T.	584:27	cloven t. . . as of fire	348:23, 582:3
T.'s a-cold	453:16	take the t. of the company	139:13	evil t.	349:20
T.'s food	453:24	that mighty t.	128:3	from innumerable t.	64:26
T.'s no more	116:31	that t., and gesture bland	416:18	hear them speak in our t.	424:15
T. the Second. . . like T. the First	192:11	Tones: lute its t. t. ravishment	285:1	host of t.	71:3
T., T., the piper's son	369:11	sweet t. are remembered not	494:20	kindreds, and people, and t.	477:27
T. was beat	369:11	Tongs and the bones	407:14	lovers' t. by night	281:26
Tomato: chops and T. sauce	179:12	Tongue: all . . words of t. and pen	238:31, 568:17	silence envious t.	446:31
Tomb: asleep within the t.	78:16	become his mother t.	226:38	slandorous t.	469:18
blossom on the t.	164:30	bridleth not his t.	69:34	thousand several t.	263:18
empty in thy t.	292:19	Chatham's. . . his mother t.	163:1	t. a-talking	426:30
ev'n from the t.	153:20	every t. . . a several tale	476:36	t. in trees	66:44
Fidele's grassy t.	380:10	eye, t., sword	434:14	t. of men and of angels	66:45
her t. by the sounding sea	522:14	fallen by the t.	57:3	t., they shall cease	521:14
hollow of her breasts a t.	287:3	fellows of infinite t.	445:13	walls have t.	300:26
icy silence of the t.	116:12	flatter with their t.	392:5	we loose wild t.	150:25
I've stood upon Achilles' t.	493:1	for God's sake hold your t.	184:11	whispering t. can poison truth	487:14
like a ghost from the t.	586:10	found her t.	280:8	Tongue-tied: art made t.	459:2
longing for the t.	487:20	from a maniac's t.	87:38	To-night: find it out t.	4:16
monument, without a t.	281:11	give thy thoughts no t.	431:25	just for t.	84:25
more than royal t.	27:47	had t. at will	470:20	met in thee t.	97:26
press no ponderous t.	118:23	hear that t.	412:10	t. it doth inherit	80:17
rending of the t.	35:6	her t. unbound	155:5	t. so full of care	92:32
smell like what it is—a t.	495:10	his t. dropt manna	345:18	world may end t.	246:5
the sea was made his t.	35:23	his t. is the clapper	468:28	Toning of a tear	203:36
this side the t.	169:21	his t. sounds ever after	441:10	Too: this is t. bad!	88:23
threefold, fourfold t.	36:21	his t. to conceive	467:23	when others cry, 'T. late'	544:30
toward the silent t.	573:27	I held my t.	394:8	Took: all which I t. from thee	44:35
Tombs: from the t. a doleful		I must hold my t.	431:1	God t. him	75:22
sound	562:11	in their Mother T.	391:14	I t. you for that. . . whore	472:37
honoured t.	196:36	in the vulgar t.	390:55	not the men you t. them for	468:19
register'd upon our brazen t.	454:29	iron t. of midnight	467:34	things that I never t.	396:16
towers and t. and statues	208:5	its all obliterated T.	206:18	t. them clean away	129:127
when. . . of brass are spent	488:3	lends the t. vows	431:27	went an' t.—the same as me!	60:33
Tombstone: carve it on his t.	302:6	let my t. cleave	400:5	ye t. me in	267:19
t. where he lies	317:2	lisp'ing stammering t.	161:8	thing, a t., a Jesuit	294:14
t. white	300:6	love's t. is in the eyes	209:7	Too-late: No-more, T., Farewell	411:17
Tom Jones: more knowledge. .		love's t. proves. . Bacchus gross	455:22	Tool-making animal	211:20
than in all T.	272:12	murder, though it have no t.	433:36	Tools: give us the t.	144:8
T., that exquisite picture	216:17	my t. from evil-speaking	391:8	nothing but to name his t.	110:8
Tomlinson: stand up now, T.	302:21	my t. is the pen	394:21	secrets are edged t.	549:25
Tom Moore: before I go, T.	118:14	my t.'s use	474:14	their working t.	111:12
Tommy: T. and Jack and Joe	305:3	nor t. to speak here	313:15	t. of working out salvation	126:2
T. this, an' T. that	303:1	of a slow t.	45:39	t. to him that can handle them	320:5
Tommy Townshend: persuade T.	225:27	on every infant's t.	120:23	t. to work withal	127:7
Tomnoddy: my Lord T.	34:6, 84:27	persuasion tips his t.	144:33	Tool-using animal	538:3
Tom o' Bédiam: sigh like T.	452:21	rank t. blossom into speech	90:12	Too-quick: down hill 'T.'	538:3
To-morrow: altho' t. it seem	81:9	Roger's false flattering t.	306:34	'Too-slow' will need the whip	138:8
boast not thyself of t.	50:43	rolls it under his t.	242:8	'Tooth: alway a colts t.	462:24
gone t.	40:6	senates hang upon thy t.	546:18	'gainst the t. of time	450:4
I shall die to-day, and you t.	358:3	sharp t. . . only edged tool	267:19	in danger of her former t.	80:27
jam t.	130:27	snakes with double t.	466:44	keen and angry t.	485:16
live till t.	160:40	strove of the t. breaketh	287:21	my pugging t. on edge	447:20
lose t. the ground won to-day	18:12	strenuous t.	57:3	poison for the age's t.	532:37
not too late t.	14:27	stroke of the t. breaketh	420:13	red in t. and claw	
such a day t. as to-day	485:3	that his t. must vent	528:3		
sustain t.'s road	77:30	that my t. could utter	123:27		
that may be t.	544:4	that smooth t.	395:18		
that shall be t.	97:26	their t. a sharp sword	399:24		
think t. will repay	191:34	thou false t.	483:19		
this, no t. hath	184:6	thy t. tang arguments			

INDEX

<p> Tooth (cont.) sharper than a serpent's t. thy t. is not so keen t. for t. Toothache: endure the t. feels not the t. sigh for the t.? suffer t.'s ills Tooth-brush: my t... haunts me Tooth-picks: supply of t. Tooth-point: where each t. goes Tooth-powder: no t. Tootle-te-tootle the fife Toots: knocked Mr. T. about the head Top: always room at the t. America... clearly t. nation below the lighthouse t. crooked at the t. I shall die at the t. lighthouse t. I see little bit off the t. on de t. of his head sleep like a t. t. of it reached to heaven t. of some bold headland t. of sovereignty t. thing in the world to the t. of every tree to the t. of my bent to the t. of my compass Topaz: ninth, a t. Toper: poor t. Tophet-flare: by T. to Judgement Day Topics: other fashionable t. t. of amusement you have but two t. Top-mast: strack the t. wi' his hand Top-most: on the t. twig Tops: fruit-tree t. their slender t. t. cleaned with champagne Topsails: then her t. went Topses: herring boxes without t. Topsy-Turveydom Topsy-turvy: from my t. Torch: bright t., and a casement his t. is at thy temple door signal t. has burned his hour since the t. is out t. that lighted mine truth, like a t. Torches: our little t. at his fire she doth teach the t. Torchlight procession Tore his hair Tories: stern and unbending T. T. own no argument Torment: measure of our t. more grievous t. no t. touch them smoke of their t. ascendeth there's the t. t. of the night's untruth when to live is t. Tormented: his joints t. be t. with ten thousand hells Tortments: anybody's t. in this world how many t. lie of all the t. our t... become our elements what t. of grief Torpedo: pen... becomes a t. Torpid: all t. inanity Torpor: negligentiae t. Torquatus volo parvulus Torrent: amber t. descended in the very t., tempest time's printless t. t. of a woman's will t. of darkness Torrid or the frozen zone Tort: les absents ont toujours t. quand tout le monde a t. Tortoise: this 'ere 'T.' is a insect Torture: all length is t. hum of human cities t. </p>	<p> 178:19, 452:30 427:22 45:54 469:13 430:3 468:29 218:12 269:14 269:10 300:13 119:32 97:14 175:12 563:1 422:17 148:21 28:12 520:51 150:14 360:5 210:18 109:11 45:3 574:11 286:16, 460:8 290:23 218:27 435:27 435:24 72:1 164:33 295:2 227:23 519:3 273:16 30:19 410:6 477:22 253:2 518:19 237:15 355:23 218:6 336:5 288:9 405:19 264:5 425:22 199:10 235:3 147:26 477:9 371:5 507:27 324:27 87:26 206:28 286:39 56:23 71:26 305:16 168:12 470:14 281:27 330:2 139:32 144:23 559:6 345:23 199:25 270:8 147:18 414:21 133:16 146:17 434:15 493:18 11:22 366:1 125:7 172:29 138:44 403:16 425:22 113:47 </p>	<p> Torture (cont.) those they t. not t. and death... amusing t. not again t. of a lingring... passion t. of the mind t. one poor word t. to her mediumistic soul Tortures: by t. tried Torturing: iron scourge and t. hour To-ruffled: all t. Tory: T. and Whig in turns T. men and Whig measures what is called the T... party whether I were a Whig or a T. Whig and T. a' agree Toss: Book, I t. i' the air good enough to t. t. him to My breast t. in the spray t. of the parish Tossed: He that t. you down t. and gored several persons t. on the wind-ridden... sea Tossing about in a steamer Toss-pots still had drunken heads Total: t. abstinence is easier t. eclipse Totter: t. into vogue we maun t. down, John Totters: lift one if one t. down t. forth... in a gauzy veil Totus: in se ipso t. Touch: at a t. I yield can't t. de bottom child beneath her t. exquisite t... denied to me fear not to t. the best her voice, her t. he wants the natural t. little t. of Harry Nelson t. nor lose the common t. nothing, can t. him further of Nelson only a t. one t. of nature puts it not unto the t. sign you must not t. so delicate his t. some far-off t. of greatness spider's t. t. divine t. him not t. me not t. not a single bough t. not; taste not t. of a vanish'd hand t. of celestial temper t. of cold philosophy t. of earth t. of earthly years t. the Happy Isles t. the Lord's Anointed t. you, a passer-by unimaginable t. of time what is natural cannot t. me world intangible, we t. thee Touched: almost t. the sky finely t. but to fine issues t. my trembling ears t. nothing that he did not adorn t. the hollow of his thigh t. with an interior ray with his spear t. lightly Touches: its t. of beauty... never be half-way it t. us not silent t. of time such heavenly t. t. of sweet harmony t. of things common t. of those flower-soft hands who t. this t. a man Touching: at the t. of the lips t. all with thine opiate wand t. in its majesty Touchy, testy, pleasant fellow Tough: interesting, but t. rack of this t. world t., and devilish sly t. customer in argement </p>	<p> 496:25 212:14 492:7 202:12 459:14 103:3 310:20 382:13 230:15 340:20 505:32 181:33 166:26 519:14 502:22 95:27 440:23 245:1 15:23 409:13 207:1 271:26 171:19 210:10 484:27 22:14 350:22 558:19 106:20 409:19 499:5 262:1 539:1 210:14 410:26 420:28 405:7 566:10 460:17 444:9 362:14, 363:8 297:12 459:14 93:36 481:21 355:19 185:14 162:28 530:35 383:17 96:33 492:7 64:8 358:21 68:29 528:13 347:29 286:42 530:34 573:6 541:3 7:9 404:21 578:12 201:31 545:1 250:1 461:16 342:21 273:19 45:9 165:33 347:29 289:27 435:16 103:26 486:16 468:18 89:6 424:7 507:6 534:17 452:22 582:14 2:8 550:9 454:27 175:5 173:17 </p>	<p> Toujours: t. gai, archy t. perdrix! Tour: en sa t. d'ivoire Tous pour un Tout for flattery Tout: secret d'ennuyer... t. dire t. est dit t. passe.—L'art... survit Toves: slithy t. Toward: with a t. or untoward loc Towards: I hold it t. you Tower: as a t. of ivory as the t. of Lebanon Caesar's ill-erected t. Giotto's t. how shines your t. in Hero's t. like the t. of David my head on yonder t. nor stony t. stood like a t. temple and t. went to the ground to the Dark T. t. of strength with a t. and bells yonder ivy-mantled t. Towered: down to t. Camelot grim shape t. up t. above the common mark Towering: high t. to descry his own t. style t. in her pride of place Towers: branchy between t. bricky t. bright t. of silence cloud-capp'd t. down from her t. a ray elephants endorsed with t. from the high t. and terraces hammer'd from a hundred t. her t. and tombs no t. along the steep rolls by the t. of Rome ships, t., domes sublime on the t. tell the t. thereof topless t. of Ilium t., and bartlements t. to a lily two t. of sail whispering from her t. with walls and t. ye antique t. ye t. of Julius Towery city Town: all round the t. Art is upon the T. as men callen daisies in our t. Ayr, wham ne'er a t. surpasses Charlie came to our t. come after me to t. directions to the t. down at an inland t. down to the end of the t. foolies of the t. give every t. a limb leave Oxford by the t. drain little t. of Bethlehem London is a fine t. lorn Syrian t. man made the t. moon that was the t.'s one-horse t. runs through the t. seaward from the t. sent them out of t. spreading of the hideous t. they are for the t.'s end through the Sacred T. t... lighter than vanity t. of monks and bones watching them out of the t. what little t. by river or sea what's this dull t. to me? when he studies it in t. Town-crier spoke my lines Townland: riding to the t. Towns: her t... independence flings of t. A per se </p>	<p> 331:12 12:20 414:7 194:33 153:18 557:13 97:32 214:3 120:39 575:11 287:3 52:19 52:19 475:26 310:25 77:30 264:5 52:5 24:5 448:36 345:5 351:15 90:23, 453:27 476:34, 537:15 104:20 229:29 534:1 579:10 273:12 350:3 142:20 458:28 254:21 510:21 171:15 480:8 404:21 350:8 493:14 520:28 208:5 123:11 323:26 582:14 492:27 394:35 330:5 342:1 561:6 147:6 19:10 151:32 230:23 229:24 254:21 367:13 566:3 138:17 108:3 250:17 548:17 521:20 219:17 339:16 226:42 24:5 511:3 84:24 154:9 17:9 162:38 141:13 550:29 339:9 266:2 367:13 359:2 440:34 41:32 99:14 150:28 293:25 287:12 292:5 162:1 434:15 585:6 123:7 195:3 </p>
---	---	--	--	--	---

INDEX

- Towns (*cont.*)
 remote from t. 224:18
 see shires and t. 293:3
 Townshend: persuade Tommy T. 225:27
 Tow, row, row: with a t. 9:24
 Toy: foolish thing was but a t. 484:27
 religion but a childish t. 330:14
 sells eternity to get a t. 486:6
 Toyed: you might have t. and kist 214:15
 Toys: all is but t. 458:24
 cast their t. away 160:15
 not to meddle with my t. 515:18
 t. and things to eat 515:20
 t. for your delight 516:2
 - t. of age 383:30
 Toy-shops: print-shops, t. 307:2
 Trace: delights to t. its semblance 150:2
 his very steps have left a t. 114:34
 in my lineaments they t. 118:29
 not a t. upon her face 219:33
 Traces: he t. the steam-engine 180:19
 on winter's t. 521:30
 t. of . spider's web 477:7
 Track: around the ancient t. 336:17
 flying on our t. 546:30
 grassy t. to-day 209:23
 tread again that ancient t. 552:6
 Tract: left a little t. 569:7
 send his penny t. to me 307:26
 Trade: adepts in the speaking t. 143:3
 all nations' t. 43:11
 altered in the building t. 303:7
 cunning at his t. 205:14
 dreadful t. 454:3
 except what t. can give 96:26
 half a t. . . half an art 267:7
 in London only is a t. 193:24
 in the way of t. 162:23
 knows his art, but not the t. 521:8
 losing t., I assure you 78:27
 moving accident is not my t. 575:12
 not accidental, but a t. 462:11
 not your t. to make tables 271:5
 now there isn't any t. 243:3
 old t.'s playin' 363:3
 proselytes of one another's t. 111:23
 ruined by t. 211:6
 serve his time to every t. 117:11
 some way of common t. 475:10
 this t. of mine 93:30
 though a pretty t. 87:27
 t. . . with the living and the dead 194:4
 transitions of t. 200:3
 us that t. in love 424:11
 venture t. abroad 443:10
 war is the t. of kings 192:43
 what t. . thou knave? 48:24
 Trader: some grave Tyrian t. 18:16
 Tradesman . . go to heaven? 194:27
 Tradesmen: bow, ye t. 218:34
 Trade Unionism of the married 490:24
 Tradition: t. approves . . competi- 147:3
 tion . . their oldest t. 570:14
 Traditions: these legends and t. 317:19
 t. of civility 374:19
 Traduced the state 474:2
 Traffic: t. of Jacob's ladder 545:1
 two hours' t. of our stage 476:45
 warn all t. 209:25
 Trafficked for strange webs 374:11
 Traffickers: overpeer the petty t. 462:29
 shy t. 18:16
 Tragedies: two t. in life 490:26
 Tragedy: go litel myn t. 138:41
 gorgeous T. 341:18
 greatest t. in the world, Madam 564:10
 perfect t. . . noblest production 2:7
 that is their t. 569:24
 to be out of it. . at t. 570:19
 t., 'Man' 380:15
 t. to those that feel 558:27
 wrote her a most tremendous t. 39:18
 Tragic: for this the T. Muse 381:6
 in t. life, God wor 336:30
 Tragical: very t. mirth 467:26
 Trahison des clerics 42:15
 Trahit sua quemque voluptas 555:23
 Trail: long, long t. 203:1
 Long T. 298:27
 old t., our own t., the out t. 298:27
- Trail (*cont.*)
 out on the t. again 298:27
 t. of the Serpent 357:8
 t. that is always new 298:27
 Trail'd the hunter's javelin 17:26
 Trailing: t. clouds of glory 576:9
 t. in the cool stream 18:9
 t. wing 16:5
 Trails all about the written page 586:14
 Train: as we rush in the t. 546:30
 descending from the t. 313:14
 follow in their t. 240:22
 glorious the comet's t. 503:6
 her starry t. 347:23
 his t. filled the temple 53:8
 knitting the loose t. 341:3
 left my glorious t. 552:6
 next t. has gone 403:18
 night with her t. of stars 241:22
 pack, and take a t. 84:12
 t. up a child 50:30
 t. up a fig-tree 175:10
 who follows in His t. 240:20
 world and all her t. 552:13
 Train-band captain 159:32
 Traitable: une vertu t. 353:25
 Traitor: hate the t. 168:4
 thou art a t. 476:22
 t. hate 170:20
 Traitors: hate t. and the treason love 192:32
 he looked upon the t. 323:4
 more strong than t.' arms 450:31
 our doubts are t. 461:21
 our fears do make us t. 460:16
 Tra la: bloom in the spring, t. 220:15
 Tram: I'm a t. 237:26
 Trambears: to-fro tender t. 254:18
 Trammel up the consequence 457:7
 Tramp: t. of the twenty-two 79:10
 t. l. along the land 419:10
 Trample: horses t. 263:5
 t. on my days 552:9
 t. on their sovereign's head 475:10
 t. round my fallen head 528:21
 Trampled: piece of English 234:4
 grass t. 491:15
 t. and mocked 264:15
 Trampling out the vintage 87:3
 Tramlings of three conquests 534:8
 Trance: bold seer in a t. 492:6
 in mad t. 493:5
 music heard in t. 343:21
 no rightly t. 284:17
 Tranced: senseless, t. thing 286:8
 t. summer-night 380:21
 Trances: all my days are t. 151:25
 t. of the blast 17:28(-18)
 Tranquil: bright and t. 472:3
 farewell the t. mind 170:18
 humble, t. spirit 498:15
 I love t. solitude 365:4
 Tranquillity: after noise, t. 492:10
 cold t. 535:27
 divine T. 201:7
 feeling of inward t. 101:5
 I am restoring t. 114:22, 155:10
 looking t. 583:4
 recollected in t. 577:1
 sinking down in its t. 122:13
 Transatlantic Liberty 552:12
 Transcend: t. our wonted themes 308:4
 t. the . . School-men's vein 220:26
 kind t. moonshine 126:43
 Transcending: all human thought 233:18
 t. 264:18
 Transfigures you and me 209:29
 Transform: t. men into monsters 471:22
 t. ourselves into beasts 482:13
 Transgresses: virtue that t. 65:39
 Transgression: no law . . no t. 265:6
 t. of a law of nature 54:26
 Transgressions: wounded for our t. 54:28
 Transgressors: intercession for 54:28
 the t. 50:4
 numbered with the t. 182:2
 way of t. 228:18
 Transient: t. and embarrassed 182:2
 phantom t., shining trouble 228:18
- Transit: sic t. gloria mundi 291:21
 Transition: what seems so is t. 317:12
 Transitions of trade 200:3
 Transitory: action is t. 573:7
 in this t. life 390:29
 Translate: make a pudding. . t. 270:5
 Epictetus 467:5
 Translated: thou art t. 551:8
 Translation: mistake in the t. 333:7
 T.'s thief 264:19
 Translations not unlike to be 20:2
 Translator of Homer 341:3
 Translucent: glassy, cool, t. wave 189:11
 Translunary: brave t. things 424:17
 Transmigrates: it t. 548:9
 Transmission: art is . . t. of feeling 415:16
 Transmitter: no tenth t. 575:6
 Transmutes: subdues, t., bereaves 510:14
 Transported: t. with celestial 2:22
 desire 236:8
 t. with the View 136:30
 Tranter Reuben 430:30
 Trap: mous caught in a t. 471:3
 Trappings: these but the t. 471:30
 Trash: poor t. of Venice 451:20
 steals my purse steals t. 240:25
 wring from . . peasants their vile 12:7
 t. 233:3
 Traurig: dass ich so t. bin 583:19
 Travail: after all our t. 480:40
 if t. you sustain 522:6
 my great t. so gladly spent 168:13
 my labour for my t. 65:55
 t. and heavy sorrow 389:3
 t. on the deep 423:27
 Travaileth: whole creation. . t. 576:9
 Travel: all that t. by land 552:6
 discredited your t. 576:19
 farther from the east must t. 514:14
 I long to t. back 109:1
 in a moment t. thither 106:21
 I t. for t.'s sake 470:2
 let it t. down the years 412:19
 our deeds still t. with us 200:5
 portance in my t.'s history 266:27
 thought the t. long 515:6
 though we t. the world over 486:30
 to discover we must t. too 27:27
 to school, and not to t. 577:15
 to t. hopefully 493:10
 t. forth without my cloak 577:4
 t. in the younger sort 509:2
 t. on life's common way 288:19
 t. to their home 499:13
 Travelled: t. among unknown 171:13
 men 428:17
 t. a short while towards the sun 11:3
 t. in the realms of gold 74:22
 t. life's dull round 278:23
 Traveller: 'anybody there?' said 340:9
 the t. 434:4
 farewell, Monsieur T. 512:18
 forget his fellow t. 450:10
 lost t.'s dream 580:21
 luminous vapours. . to the t. 316:22
 misled and lonely t. 75:22
 no t. returns 496:13
 Sentimental T. 324:31
 spurs the lated t. 497:16
 t. betwixt life and death 76:7
 t., by the faithful hound 387:22
 t. came by 426:30
 t. from an antique land 49:47
 t. from New Zealand 27:27
 t. from the cradle 203:13
 t.'s journey is done 274:4
 t. was to blame 272:1
 Travellers must be content 103:36
 Travelleth: as one that t. 579:13
 he that t. into a country 516:14
 Travelling: good t. name 428:16
 in t. . . carry knowledge 136:9
 reputation by t. abroad 428:9
 t. . . ruin of all happiness 304:2
 unprofitably t. 249:20
 worth the t. to

INDEX

Tray (cont.)

my poor dog T. 122:16
 T., Blanch and Sweet-heart 453:29
 Trays: cheap tin t. 333:21
 Treachery: fear their subjects' t. 446:2
 kill'd with my own t. 437:38
 machinations, hollowness, t. 452:16
 t. seek it out 437:39
 Treacle: fly that sips t. 214:34
 seas of t. 326:7
 Tread: around these silent walks
 I t. 164:35
 beetle, that we t. upon 462:7
 bends not as I t. 341:4
 close behind him t. 150:2
 endless road you t. 263:23
 ever so airy a t. 536:15
 face with an undaunted t. 515:26
 feet of thine high priests t. 525:13
 Freedom hallows with her t. 119:11
 now t. we a measure 418:21
 on my heart they t. 475:10
 that I may t. safely 239:4
 thy t. is on an Empire's dust
 t. beneath our feet 316:30
 t. on classic ground 2:2
 t. softly. . . t. on my dreams 584:17
 t. thee down 288:1
 t. the Narrow Way 295:2
 t. thou in them boldly 361:23
 we live to t. on kings 440:32
 where angels fear to t. 383:5
 where'er we t. . . holy ground 113:19
 where'er you t. 385:7
 with reluctant t. 84:3
 Treadeth: when he t. out the corn 46:26
 Treads: dull swain t. on it 340:32
 Treason: bloody t. flourish'd
 condoned high t. 180:39
 greatest t. 197:25
 Gunpowder T. and Plot 9:11, 368:13
 if this be t. 242:16
 in trust I have found t. 108:10
 kings may love t. 170:20
 love the t. 168:4
 moderation. . . a sort of t. 103:19
 pay. . . for t. to his country 277:31
 such popular humanity is t. 1:20
 they cannot commit t. 148:10
 t. can but peep 436:27
 t. doth never prosper 238:3
 t. has done his worst 459:4
 t. is but trusted like the fox
 t. is not own'd 193:8
 t. love 192:32
 t. was no crime 190:25
 Treasonous parles 90:16
 Treasons: fit for t., stratagems 465:20
 Treasure: as for t. 244:23
 bringeth forth out of his t.
 buried t. 59:31
 268:15
 earthen vessel, holding t. 90:33
 heaps of miser's t. 340:21
 he that has stoin the t. 155:14
 justice, counsel, and t. 27:8
 purest t. mortal times afford
 rich the t. 474:10
 she is your t. 191:5
 she is your t. 479:3
 to secure his t. 401:38
 t. beyond measure 218:23
 t. in earthen vessels 67:23
 t. in heaven 60:1
 vent the t. of our tongue 168:9
 what trusty t. 233:2
 where your t. is 58:7
 your chiefest t. 40:19
 Treasured: embalmed and t. up 352:7
 Treasures: better than all t. 498:10
 greater. . . than the t. in Egypt 69:16
 new t. still 291:5
 t. from an earthen pot 244:7
 t. in heaven 58:6
 t. up his bright designs
 t. upon earth 161:18
 Treasures: sunless t. 58:5
 443:9
 Treasury: opposite the T. Bench 181:2
 T. . . spring of business 28:22
 treble of the T. Bench 180:22
 Treat: all eager for the t. 130:13
 gives a child a t. 334:1
 that you should t. me thus 203:36

Treat (cont.)

t. housemaids to his teas 142:1
 t. my friends 327:14
 t. unmoneyed men 142:1
 you're giving a t. 219:11
 Treatise: at a dismal t. rouse 461:3
 my T. of Human Nature 265:12
 the former t. have I made 64:21
 Trebisond: Marocco, or T. 345:4
 Treble: hear the shrill sweet t. 77:31
 t. of the Treasury Bench 180:22
 t. that million 246:28
 turning again towards childish t. 427:21
 Tree: Adam sat under the T. 295:16
 boughs off many a t. 244:14
 break the infant t. 93:15
 by the Eldon T. 32:6
 by the Tumtum t. 129:39
 carve on every t. 427:23
 choose our t. 336:43
 Clement Shorter, Herbert T. 141:31
 dark t., still sad 117:39
 do these things in a green t. 62:47
 from a t.'s summit 288:10
 from field and t. 80:12
 from the greengrocer t. 219:13
 fruit of that forbidden t. 344:1
 garden of Liberty's t. 123:6
 God-curst sun, and a t. 236:19
 hang there. . . till the t. die 430:5
 he that means a t. 244:3
 highly impossible t. 218:7
 I'll smell it on the t. 473:11
 in a t. did end their race 323:16
 I shall be like that t. 520:51
 leaves of the t. . . healing 72:7
 many an incense-bearing t. 151:32
 middle t. and highest 347:3
 more to my taste than a t. 358:20
 never loved a t. or flower 121:8
 not growing like a t. 282:1
 Old Man in a t. 311:3
 on a t. by a river 220:17
 only God can make a t. 292:13
 on the t. top 73:14
 our T. yet crowns the hill 19:1
 pledges of a fruitful t. 245:20
 poem lovely as a t. 292:12
 sat under a t. 262:8
 sees not the same t. 77:11
 shade of the old apple t. 571:2
 she gave me of the t. 44:22
 sky-pointing t. 18:31
 sleep at the root of my t. 310:21
 some single herb or t. 332:13
 spare the beechen t. 122:8
 sticking in a t. 420:1
 still our T. is there 18:31
 there's a t., of many, one 576:8
 there still is a t. 119:10
 this t. continues to be 305:10
 thoct it was a trustee t. 32:18
 too happy, happy t. 280:7
 to the top of every t. 218:27
 t. is known by his fruit 59:13
 t. is living yet 253:1
 t. of diabolical knowledge 500:16
 t. of liberty 268:23
 t. of life 44:12, 347:3
 t. of man was never quiet 203:8
 t. of the knowledge of good and
 evil 44:13
 t. planted by the water-side 391:40
 t. will wither 113:38
 under the greenwood t. 427:7
 was there a t. about 158:10
 where the t. falleth 51:28
 whittle the Eden T. 295:15
 why the t. will continue to be 5:27
 wish I were a t. 243:20
 woodman, spare that t. 338:21
 Treen chalice 269:22
 Trees: all flowers and all t. 332:13
 as fast as the Arabian t. 366:1
 as herbs and t. . . in May 474:2
 beneath the t. 328:15
 between the t. in Ivywood 577:5
 blossoms in the t. 140:26
 blue above the t. 383:10
 brotherhood of venerable t. 286:23
 573:25

Trees (cont.)

climbing t. in the Hesperides 455:22
 Dryad of the t. 287:23
 filled the t. 249:13
 gloomy, friendly T. 549:4
 hide in cooling t. 288:22
 high in tufted t. 342:1
 leafless t. and every icy crag 575:24
 look at the t. ! 81:16
 loveliest of t. 262:10
 lover of t. 91:3
 men as t., walking 61:2
 might damage the t. 312:14
 music of its t. at dawn 17:10
 of all the t. in England 172:6
 of all the t. . . in the wood 10:14
 of all the t. . . so fair 393:5
 Orpheus drew t. 465:20
 Orpheus with his lute made t. 446:18
 procreate like t. 86:34
 promontory with t. upon't 425:19
 rocks, and stones, and t. 573:6
 shade of the whispering t. 293:21
 tall ancestral t. 241:12
 this lady by the t. 584:12
 tongues in t. 426:30
 t. and the houses. . . wheeling 546:30
 t. at spring. . . yield forth 459:24
 t. began to whisper 537:1
 t. did grow 35:17
 t. in whose dim shadow 324:3
 t. of the Lord 398:9
 t. they are so high 32:14
 t. to speak 459:24
 t., where you sit 385:7
 under the t. 249:7
 upon the t. of Paradise 516:18
 when lofty t. I see 486:15
 whispers through the t. 382:31
 whose rich t. wept 347:5
 you can skid up the t. 301:8
 Tree toad is a chef-d'oeuvre 567:19
 Trelawny: shall T. die? 239:7
 Tremble: I t. for my country 268:27
 I t., I expire 493:15
 keepers of the house shall t. 51:33
 let Sporus t. 385:30
 make me t. lest a saying 540:22
 my firm nerves shall never t. 459:20
 poplars stand and t. 263:19
 t. for this lovely frame 566:12
 t. like a guilty thing 576:18
 t., thou wretch 453:9
 t. under her feet 536:15
 t. with tenderer breath 525:6
 Trembled: all who saw them t. 324:13
 all you t. at before 161:35
 Hell t. 340:8
 Tiber t. 448:9
 t. kissing 424:13
 t. through his. . . good-night air 235:18
 t. with fear at your frown 201:24
 Trembler: no t. in the world 83:7
 Tremblers: boding t. learn'd 225:1
 Trembles: for ever it t. 490:1
 Satan t. 161:15
 touched needle t. 386:28
 t. in the breast 355:11
 t. to a lily 183:11
 Trembling: fear and t. 68:19
 t. at that. . . I had stood before 494:18
 t., hoping 381:28
 t. in the blue heavens 586:5
 Tremulation: all over t. and fear 518:26
 Tremendous: white t. daybreak 84:20
 Trenchant: long'd for t. force 15:21
 Trencher: dead Caesar's t. 425:3
 Trencher-friends 480:26
 Trencher-man: valiant t. 467:39
 Trenches in thy beauty's field 486:10
 Trent: Burton built on T. 263:24
 wide vale of T. 322:23
 Trés: attend. . . le t. de quelqu'un 353:23
 Trés: *divia in partes* t. 120:10
 Trespass against us 388:13
 Trespasser: foreign T. 234:4
 Trespasses: dead in t. 67:50
 forgive us our t. 388:13
 Tress: threshed corn. . . by a t. 586:1
 Tresses: bathe thy breathing
 fair t. . . insnare 153:26
 385:13

INDEX

- Tresses (*cont.*)
 knees and t. folded 336:7
 t. like the morn 340:38
 wither'd cheek and t. grey 410:29
 Trial: all purity, all t. 428:28
 democracy is on t. 184:1
 made t. of her strength 579:1
 that which purifies us is t., and
 t. is by what is contrary 352:9
 by jury.. will be a delusion
 t. of which.. no conception 172:12
 Triangle: eternal t. 489:35
 Triangular person 10:11
 Tribal: constructing t. lays 505:24
 Tribe: creating a whole t. of fops 207:9
 his t... God Almighty's gentle-
 men 452:14
 Idols of the T. 190:26
 may his t. increase 28:6
 richer than all his t. 265:16
 thy t.'s black tents 474:12
 Tribeless: equal, unclassed, t. 543:17
 Tribes: our supple t. 497:12
 two mighty t. 279:3
 Tribuens: *voluntas jus suum cuique t.* 110:48
 Tribulation: came out of great t. 282:22
 companion in t. 71:6
 danger, necessity, and t. 70:23
 'mid toil and t. 389:12
 ye shall have t. 517:3
 63:64
 Tribunal: its highest T. will ac-
 complish 101:22
 new t. now 96:15
 Tribus: *Idola T.* 28:6
 Tributaries: Thames's t. 18:29
 Tribute: not a cent for t. 238:4
 passing t. of a sigh 230:7
 t. to whom t. is due 66:11
 vain t. of a smile 417:10
 Trice: solve 'em in a t. 110:15
 Trick: served such another t. 466:8
 t. of our English nation 441:24
 t. of singularity 483:19
 t. worth two of that 438:40
 when in doubt, win the t. 264:24
 when the long t.'s over 334:12
 wild t. of his ancestors 440:31
 yet it is our t. 437:2
 Tricked: t. by the British into.. war 38:16
 t. in antique ruff 276:14
 Trickle to his rival's bier 418:5
 Trickled: his answer t. through 131:22
 Trickling nonsense 155:5
 Tricks: all t... knavish or childish 274:14
 frustrate their knavish t. 125:16
 I know their t. 178:13
 no t. in plain.. faith 451:9
 plays such fantastic t. 461:31
 such t. hath strong imagination 467:24
 their t. an' craft 106:23
 t. and all 93:30
 t. his beams 343:3
 t. of that old bald cheater 281:2
 t. that are vain 238:32
 Trident: flatter Neptune for his t. 429:13
 Trieb: *immer regen T. nach Wahr-
 heit* 313:18
 Tried: adherence to the old and t. 314:7
 can't drop it if I t. 296:22
 fire seven times t. 464:3
 she for a little t. 583:12
 thou that hast not t. 510:16
 too much are t. 17:5
 t... once a week 273:6
 t. us.. as silver is t. 396:1
 when he is t... receive the crown 60:28
 Trifid: steep and t. God 543:15
 Trifle: as 'twere a careless t. 456:27
 Trifled: away the rest have t. 90:39
 Trifler: busy t. 159:27
 Trifles: only t. with them 139:23
 t. light as air 471:42
 t. with all.. t. with one 215:10
 unconsidered t. 485:18
 win us with honest t. 456:22
 write t. with dignity 274:25
 Trifling: my mother's deafness is
 very t. 22:12
 no circumstance, however t. 226:23
 pretty, t., childish 165:9
 t. foolish banquet 477:10
 Trigger: draw the t. after his death 270:22
 Triggers: dror resolves an' t. 319:19
 Trills her thick-warbled notes 350:11
 Trim: bowl goes t. 376:24
 doff'd her gaudy t. 343:11
 dress'd in all his t. 487:28
 gallant t. 229:23
 he that shot so t. 477:12
 t. little, prim little craft 222:8
 t. reckoning 440:30
 Trimmer: innocent word 'T.' 234:3
 Trimmings: usual t. 179:19
 Trinities: tangled T. 300:19
 Trinity: Blessed T. 240:19
 I the T. illustrate 96:39
 old Fellow of T. 10:23
 T. had never been unkind 363:22
 Trinity Church: at T. I met my
 doom 217:21
 Trinity College: Harrer an' T. 299:17
 Trinker: earth a t. at my wrist 544:23
 joy's a t. 512:9
 Trinks: returned to your t. 297:16
Triomphe: on t. sans gloire 157:6
 Trip: fearful t. 566:27, 28
 t. about him 352:3
 once you t. on it 96:40
 tho' he t. and fall 539:8
 t. it as ye go 341:29
 t. it up and down 512:5
 t. no further 482:28
 t. we after the night's shade 467:19
 Trip: painch, t., or thairm 106:4
 Triple cord 103:9
 Triple-arched: high and t. 285:19
 Tripled: the Book, the t. Crown 404:20
 Trippingly on the tongue 434:15
 Trips: trochee t. 152:4
 Trisagion: raise the 'T.' 362:10
 Trissotin: half T. 324:35
Triste: Caballero de la T. Figura 134:8
Tristement: les anglais s'amusent t. 517:23
Tristes: oderunt hilarem t. 257:9
 Tristram: let call him T. 328:7
Tristram Shandy.. going back-
 wards 558:15
 Trite: Lamplough was t. 514:2
 Triton: T. blow his wreathed horn 582:18
 T. blowing.. his wreathed horn 509:8
 T. of the minnows 429:12
 Triumph: daughters of the uncir-
 cumcised t. 47:29
 in ourselves, are t. and defeat 317:4
 in their t. die 478:8
 in t. advances 416:21
 in t. from the north 322:25
 I t. still 322:2
 let his foes t. 231:32
 meet with T. and Disaster 297:10
 one more devils'-t. 93:6
 pedestalled in t. 96:13
 poor is the t. o'er the.. hare 546:20
 pursue the t. 384:16
 ride in t. through Persepolis 330:27
 shout of them that t. 362:4
 struggle, trust and t. 196:24
 t. of hope over experience 272:4
 t. over death and sin 509:4
 Victor's t. 387:12
 we shall not see the t. 179:38
 what t.! hark 17:11
 wrong would t. 97:4
 yelps.. even of t. 144:6
 Triumphals: joyless t. 350:17
 Triumphant: hail, Bard t. 158:6
 joyful and t. 360:20
 t. sea 474:23
 Triumphed: Antony's hath t. on
 itself 425:26
 Jehovah has t. 357:17
 t. over fate 117:24
 Triumphant: ride on the pants t. 425:12
Triumphiren: leiden oder t. 223:23
 Triumphs: all t. but his own 143:16
 glories, t., spoils 450:2
 revenge t. over death 26:2
 their little t. o'er 231:4
 t. of Love 526:22
 Triumph-song: distant t. 264:9
 Trivial: rise from t. things 385:8
 t. and vulgar way of coition 86:34
 Trivial (*cont.*)
 t. round 291:7
 Trochee trips 152:4
 Trod: by man as godlike t. 524:7
 sad floor.. 'twas t. 114:34
 t., as on the four winds 333:1
 t. my nursery floor 160:30
 t. the ways of glory 446:29
 Trodden: quickly t. out 446:5
 t. down under the hoofs 102:18
 t. the winepress alone 55:6
 Troes: *fuimus T.* 554:8
 Troia: *iam seges est ubi T. fuit* 371:25
 Troiae: *captae post tempora T.* 255:26
 T. *qui primus ab oris* 553:5
 Troilus: in such a night T. 405:17
 Trojan: mounted the T. walls 405:17
 T. gestes 138:25
 Tromper le trompeur 209:12
 Troop: farewell the plumed t. 472:3
 foreign t... landed in my country 370:8
 pressing a t. unable to stoop 90:16
 to Oxford sent a t. 548:20
 t. cometh.. his name Gad 45:7
 t. home to churchyards 467:10
 Troopers: Noll's damned t. 90:18
 wanton t. 332:28
 Troops: Aeneas shall want t. 425:22
 solemn t. 343:4
 t. of error 86:4
 t. of Midian 361:13
 Troop-Sergeant-Major: late T. 301:13
 Trope: out there flew a t. 110:7
 Tropes: rang'd his t. 402:1
 Trophies: all their t. pass away 312:24
 among her cloudy t. hung 287:21
 her weedy t. 437:1
 t. unto the enemies of truth 86:4
 Trophy: no t., sword 436:37
 Tropic: our t. youth 238:29
 under the t. is our language 558:8
 Troppo: *scherzando! ma non t.* 218:11
 Trot: does it t.? 312:18
 to t. the round 189:16
 Troth: I plight thee my t. 391:30
 I wonder by my t. 185:6
 noblest t. dies here 411:1
 Trots: muse on dromedary t. 151:13
 who Time t. withal 428:9
 Trotting: t. out the Gorgonzola 304:43
 t. through the dark 301:18
 Troubadour: gaily the T. 37:2
 Trouble: all but a t. of ants 541:4
 capacity for taking t. 111:40
 capacity of taking t. 126:9
 cried unto the Lord in their t. 398:15
 forge a lifelong t. 530:8
 full of t. 49:1
 getting its possessors into t. 111:40
 hear thee in the day of t. 392:33
 in t. to be troubled 170:9
 kindness in another's t. 227:34
 man is born unto t. 48:50
 man w'at kin show you t. 238:9
 my little t. is ended 543:16
 remember David: and all his t. 400:2
 Roman and his t. 263:9
 smooth away t. 83:21
 tears for all souls in t. 329:5
 through any plague, or t. 398:21
 toil and t. 459:30
 transient, shining t. 228:18
 t. and care 318:9
 t. brewing 305:3
 t. deaf heaven 486:24
 t. enough of its own 568:26
 t. him much more 159:38
 t. out of King Charles's head 174:27
 t., sorrow, need 390:20
 t. to my dreams 579:12
 t. weigh'd upon her 535:7
 useful t. of the rain 530:9
 very present help in t. 394:27
 very present help in.. t. 5:6
 war.. is toil and t. 191:9
 where all t. seems 523:17
 women and care and t. 566:25
 you ain't seen no t. yit 238:9
 your fellowship a t. 166:18
 Troubled: in trouble to be t. 170:9
 let not your heart be t. 63:50

INDEX

Troubled (*cont.*)

like a fountain t. 479:12
no more was by it t. 543:12
t. heart 302:1
t. mind 155:1
t. spirit 395:10
t. with religious doubt 141:17
t. with thick-coming fancies 460:37
Troubles: I have had t. enough 93:41
little t. pass 308:30
nothing t. me less 307:10
out of all his t. 393:16
pack up your t. 20:23
sea of t. 434:4
t. of our. .dust 263:32
written t. of the brain 460:37
Troublesome: somewhat t. days 210:12
t. *insects* of the hour 102:20
t. to everybody else 155:27
winds and seas are t. 168:13
women. .t. cattle 319:12
Troubling: wicked cease from t. 48:46
without t. of a star 545:5
Troublous: not any t. thing 522:15
Trough was full 249:20
Trousers: bottoms of my t. rolled 197:21
hitched his t. up 34:28
put on one's best t. 267:2
steam-engine in t. 504:33
Trout: here and there a lusty t. 528:7
t. in the milk 547:4
t. not stale 110:25
t. that must be caught 483:13
Trouts are tickled best 111:27
Trouve: reprendre mon bien où je le
t. 354:9
Trouvé: si tu ne m'avais t 374:7
Trovato: è molto ben t. 13:1
Trowel: laid on with a t. 420:20
lay it on with a t. 181:22
lays it on with a t. 154:33
Trowl: t. the bowl 170:24
t. the brown bowl 420:13
Troy: another T. for her to burn? 584:25
fir'd another T. 191:17
half his T. was burned 441:9
heard T. doubted 116:12
night when T. was sack'd 412:10
O T. owl! 417:35
plains of windy T. 549:12
tale of T. divine 341:18
T. passed away 585:22
where's T.? 79:17
Troynovant: lusty T. 195:4
Truant: every t. knew 225:1
t. been to chivalry 440:28
t. disposition 431:2
Truce: by formal t. 375:27
one day's t. 102:5
our new t. 80:22
Trucidet: ne pueros coram populo
Medea t. 256:3
Truckle at the eye 254:18
Truckle-bed: in the same t. 100:8
Trudg'd along unknowing 192:5
True: always say what's t. 515:16
always think what is t. 266:21
angry at a slander makes it t. 279:27
books of the t. sort 307:23
both t., both wise 158:13
by the people as equally t. 217:5
called Faithful and T. 71:36
can the devil speak t.? 456:21
dare to be t. 243:27
dark and t. and tender 538:20
doubt him t. 309:13
Douglas, tender and t. 165:22, 250:26
easy to be t. 421:17
England to itself. .but t. 448:2
every t. man's apparel 462:19
first t. gentleman 170:18
good men and t.? 468:33
good to be honest and t. 7:22, 106:6
had rather were t. 28:7
had she been t. 473:21
he said t. things 89:40
his heart was t. to Poll 103:32
if all be t. that I do think 3:11
if it is not t. .happy invention 13:1
if t., here only 347:5
I reckon, rather t. 336:5

True (*cont.*)

is it t. or is it not 339:24
it is most t. 469:45
kept him falsely t. 530:37
let God be t. 65:36
lips as soft, but t. 83:18
marriage of t. minds 488:7
no one so t. did share it 483:6
not necessarily t. .dies for it 570:21
one religion is as t. as another 109:32
ower t. tale 419:20
people's judgement always t. 190:28
pity 'tis 'tis t. 432:40
Presbyterian t. blue 110:16
prithce, tell me t. 220:29
prov'd t. before. .false 111:11
ring in the t. 533:18
some t., some light 530:21
so young, my lord, and t. 452:10
speak the thing that's t. 561:23
strange—but t. 117:1
strictly t. 303:7
sure they are t. 485:30
swore to be t. 6:8
taking t. for false 530:8
tale was undoubtedly t. 309:26
that I shall die, is t. 445:12
that thou wast t. 15:18
these words are t. and faithful 71:45
things more t. and deep 408:9
thing that they know isn't t. 42:18
'tis t., 'tis t. 262:17
to thine own self be t. 431:25
t. Amphitryon 191:27
t. and lively Word 390:28
t. .as taxes is 174:31
t. as the needle 78:18
t. as the sky 298:19
t., brave heart! 187:1
t. for you in your private heart 200:36
t. gods sigh 88:12
t. Jack Falstaff 439:37
t. life is only love 96:8
t. of heart 392:18
t. of most we leave behind 147:12
t. source of human offspring 347:26
t., the blushing Hippocrene 287:24
t. to his Molly 173:9
t. to his wife 551:11
t. to thee till death 202:27
t. to the kindred points 580:27
t. to thyself 27:37
t. to your animal instincts 310:22
t., when you met her 186:18
trusty, dusky, vivid, t. 516:6
well to be honest and t. 335:4
what I tell you three times is t. 128:4
whatsoever things are t. 68:27
while Britons shall be t. 265:15
wish the Arabian Tales. .t. 363:13
woman t. and fair 186:17
your heart be only t. 103:32
True-begotten: my t. father 463:28
True-fix'd and resting quality 449:30
True-love: do as much for my t. 32:16
my t. hath my heart 501:19
t. knots 151:13
t. showers 436:22
True-penny: art thou there, t.? 432:25
Truer: nothing's t. than them 174:31
Truest: one of the t. and the 328:14
holiest 328:24
t. friend to thy lover 32:6, 7, 8, 12
True Thomas 280:10
Truly: he play'd so t. 390:27
t. and indifferently 184:6
t. keeps his first, last. .day 51:31
t. the light is sweet 67:16
Trump: at the last t. 472:3
shrill t. 394:31
sound of the t. 117:19
speaking t. of future fame 346:24
Trumpery: with all their t. 530:3
Trumpet: blow t. 222:4
blow your own t. 236:17
dreads the final T. 305:6
First Blast of the T. 503:6
glorious the t. 70:23
great voice, as of a t. 46:40
heard the sound of the t. 140:10
hear the t. of Germinal 509:3
his t. shrill 502:9
moved more than with a t. 225:35
shifted his t. 144:28
shrill t. sounds 49:27
that it is the sound of the t. 580:17
Thing became a t. 67:1
t. give an uncertain sound 496:11
t. of a prophecy 469:17
t. of his own virtues 191:39
t. shall be heard 191:37
t.'s loud clangour 544:26
t. sounds from. .battlements 418:4
t.'s silver sound 189:7
t. to t. spake 429:3
Trumpeter: tongue our t. 397:14
Trumpeters shall he rehearse 99:41
Trumpets: all the t. sounded for him 238:24
blowin' er de t. 185:13
glow your t., Angels 505:10
foie bras to the sound of t. 301:29
our t. waken the Wall 49:27
saith among the t., Ha, ha 285:14
silver, snarling t. 358:13
sound the t. 191:3, 154:13
to kettel-drums and t. 219:22
t. bray 524:24
t. of the night 351:10
up-lifted Angel t. 538:22
while the t. blow 397:32
with t. also, and shawms
Trumpet-tongued: plead like an- 457:9
gels t. 305:20
Trumpets: ace of t. up his sleeve 308:6
if dirt were t. 385:16
let spades be t.! 461:28
Truncheon: marshal's t. 453:30
Trundle-tail 348:26
Trunk: at his t. spouts out 40:25
so large a t. 220:10
Trunkless: though t., yet 496:13
t. legs of stone 182:43
Trust: all power is a t. 488:11
cruel, not to t. 559:27
dare t. in His providence 183:10
held his pen in t. to Art 297:10
if you can t. yourself 392:17
in the Lord put I my t. 198:10
in t. I have found treason 335:10
little t. that when we die 210:21
not property, but a t. 456:27(-457)
on whom I built an absolute t. 400:19
put not your t. in princes 301:1
puts her t. in reeking tube 392:37
put their t. in chariots 391:51
put their t. in him 73:2
put your t. in God 375:19
slew the t. 243:20
some bird. .t. her household 196:24
struggle, t. and triumph 405:12
time, which takes in t. 28:17
to frail mortality shall t. 95:13
t. God: see all 315:26
t. her not 161:18
t. him for his grace 485:34
T. his sworn brother 539:8
t. in all things high 327:3, 504:23
t. in God 531:12
t. me not at all 317:7
t. no Future 395:24
t. not in wrong and robbery 191:34
t. on. .tomorrow will repay 480:20
t. themselves with men 413:31
t. thou thy Love 98:3
unfaltering t. 419:15
woman's t. 532:31
yet we t. that somehow good 61:47
Trusted: armour wherein he t. 393:3
he t. in God 388:19
in thee have I t. 465:20
no such man be t. 440:31
t. like the fox 154:26
t. with our selves 182:31
Trustees of Posterity 48:33
Trustest: thou t. upon the staff 393:38
Trusteth: man that t. in him 402:23
Trustin' human ways 143:31
Trusting: chips to the t. native 500:45
no t. appearances

INDEX

- Trusts: convartin' public t. 319:20
t. them with, serious matters 139:23
Trusty, dusky 516:6
Truth: absolute T. belongs to
 Thee alone 313:18
 any good. .of telling t. 191:26
 beauty is t., t. beauty 287:15
 Beauty, T., and Love 81:5
 because of the word of t. 394:22
 between t. and repose 200:22
 bread of sincerity and t. 66:28
 bright countenance of t. 352:23
 brightness, purity, and t. 371:12
 bring t. to light 486:7
 candidate for t. 200:23
 carp of t. 432:33
 cause of t., in word mightier 348:20
 Christianity better than T. 152:22
 closing up t. to t. 352:11
 commencing in a t. 456:24
 consecrate to t. and liberty 499:9
 constantly speak the t. 389:53
 dearer still is t. 14:19
 derived from t., but t. from rules 110:36
 disclose t. 24:34
 divine melodious t. 284:17
 doubt t. to be a liar 432:42
 fiction lags after t. 100:23
 find where t. is hid 432:44
 for the t. he ought to die 109:27
 friend to t. 385:6
 full of grace and t. 62:64
 full round of t. 528:20
 great is t. and it prevails 56:19
 great is T., and mighty 56:17
 great is t., and shall prevail 84:26
 great ocean of t. 304:13
 heavenly t. imparts 291:12
 his t. is marching on 264:16
 how sweet the t. 202:23
 image of t. new-born 76:16
 in as just possession of t. 86:5
 in possession of t. 315:8
 inquiry of t. 27:32
 in spirit and in t. 63:13
 in the light of t. 574:1
 it is the light of T. 173:36
 keep abreast of T. 320:13
 kept thy t. so pure of old 351:20
 knowledge of t. 27:32
 known for t. by..reasoning 289:18
 lamp of t. 81:4
 laws of poetic t. 19:22
 let t. be told 82:2
 lie which is part a t. 529:32
 links a t. divine 532:24
 look'd on t. askance 488:5
 lost to love and t. 105:1
 loved chivalry, t. and honour 136:23
 love of t. predominates 200:23
 love Scotland better than t. 277:37
 mainly he told the t. 550:8
 mercy and t. are met 397:9
 never..certain of any t. 290:13
 never sold the t. 537:23
 no mask like open t. 154:36
 no other t. 182:35
 no t. in him 63:30
 not t., but things like t. 135:24
 object of oratory..not t. 326:6
 on a huge hill..T. stands 186:10
 ornament which t. doth give 487:5
 pains of t. 286:16
 parsons do not care for t. 517:8
 rejoiceth in the t. 66:45
 relationship with beauty and t. 289:20
 ridicule..best test of t. 139:29
 ring in the love of t. 533:20
 rose upon T.'s lips 561:11
 seeming t..times put on 464:15
 see skulking T. 381:27
 seizes as beauty must be t. 289:17
 send forth his mercy and t. 395:18
 shall it declare thy t.? 393:26
 sole judge of t. 383:22
 Song is not t. 561:11
 so T. be in the field 352:17
 speaketh the t. from his heart 392:24
 Spirit that strove for t. 498:20
 spoke this mighty t. 40:4
 spread the t. 2:27
Truth (cont.)
steadfastness and careful t. 295:6
stooped to t. 386:1
Strict Regard for T. 41:9
strife of T. with Falsehood 320:9
such a t. as I have meant 583:19
suffer for the t.'s sake 389:53
swears that she is made of t. 488:16
swear to the t. of a song 401:20
teach..love of t. 530:14
tell how the t. may be 417:15
tell t., and shame the devil 281:21
that stupendous t. believ'd 439:43
they worship T. 503:6
this t.—to prove 84:14
this t. within thy mind rehearse 16:15
though I perish, T. is so 540:25
thy God's, and t.'s 147:14
tongues can poison t. 446:31
to ride, and speak the t. 150:25
to side with T. 117:3
to T. aspire 320:12
to T. its state is dedicate 81:24
trophies unto the enemies of t. 496:23
trusted to speak the t. 86:4
T. beareth away the victory 29:20
t. be veiled..it burneth 56:16
t. breathed by cheerfulness 493:23
t. calls spade a spade 581:16
t. can never be told 89:23
t. discourtesy 77:20
t., ever lovely 244:1
T. forever on the scaffold 122:38
t., for its own sake 320:10
t. from his lips prevail'd 294:4
t. has such a face 224:22
t. his utmost skill 192:22
t. in action 583:9
t. in every shepherd's tongue 180:21
t. in masquerade 405:8
t. in the inward parts 116:32
t. is always strange 395:8
t. is great, and shall prevail 117:1
t. is never pure 375:18
t. is not in us 569:20
t. is the cry of all 70:10
t. is the golden girdle 43:15
t. is the hyeste thing 159:4
t. is well paid 137:20
t. is within ourselves 157:5
t. lies somewhere 94:14
t. lies within a little..compass 160:18
t., like a torch 78:11
t. miscall'd simplicity 235:3
t. never hurts the teller 487:14
t. of imagination 91:24
t. of the description 289:17
t. or joke? 420:28
t. put to the worse 97:20
t. serve as a stalking-horse 352:17
T. severe, by..Fiction drest 78:12
t. shall be thy warrant 229:26
t. shall deliver 405:7
t. shall flourish 136:23
t. shall make you free 397:9
t., Sir, is a cow 63:28
t. sits upon the lips 271:11
T. sometimes will lend 117:27
t. sound bitter 17:26
T.'s sacred Fort 93:8
t. that peeps 85:4
t. the..Frenchman never knew 89:28
T. the masculine of Honour 164:16
t. the poet sings 237:23
t..told with bad intent 534:21
t. to o'erpeer 73:24
t., unity, and concord 429:9
t. universally acknowledged 390:25
t., when witty 22:28
t. whereby the nations live 237:20
t. will come to light 295:6
t. with gold she weighs 463:32
turn upon the poles of t. 381:11
two to speak the t. 27:33
unclouded face of t. suffer 547:3
wrong 416:4
Valiant-for-T. 99:34
way, the t., and the life 63:53
whatever remains..must be the 188:20
t. 188:20
Truth (cont.)
what is t.? 27:29
where deviation from t. will end 63:68
whom the t. makes free 273:27
whose speech T. know not 163:46
why..ask if t. be there 411:26
with t. it quite agrees 15:18
words of t. and soberness 220:9
wrap T. in tales 65:24
Truthful: too t. or too wise 125:2
T. James 561:11
Truths: defends her sacred t. 239:1
fate of new t. 164:39
flat and flexible t. 266:24
for half the t. they hold 85:17
in heav'nly t. attir'd 196:36
instruments of darkness tell us t. 159:30
irrationally held t. 456:22
mighty paramount of t. 266:23
one way possible of speaking t. 574:22
some random t. 96:18
tell him disagreeable t. 578:34
these t. to be self-evident 322:14
these t. to be..undeniable 11:11
to bear all naked t. 268:19
t. as refin'd..Athens heard 286:16
t. begin as blasphemies 14:26
t. that wake 489:2
t., which transcend 576:19
t. would you teach 308:4
two t. are told 384:11
Truth-teller..Alfred 456:23
Try: ahl let us t. 537:24
end t. the man 15:4
guiltier than him they t. 441:34
I'll t. the whole cause 461:23
little Soul, let us t., t., t. 128:25
make me t., by sleeping 357:18
my wit to t. 87:1
then worms shall t. 172:1
t. again; draw a long breath 333:9
t. him afterward 131:2
t. him afterwards 550:19
t. men's souls 354:4
t. not the Pass 372:22
t. out my reins 316:19
t., t. again 393:17
t.—t.—t.—t.—to think 248:8
t. with all my might 295:1
Trying: she's t. all she can 527:6
Trysting: named a t. day 250:7
upon the t. day 323:10
Tu: et t., Brute 120:12
t. quoque 449:31
Tub: tale of a t. 372:4
Tubal Cain: old T. 358:11
Tub: reeking t. 563:26
Tuberos: sweet t. 301:1
Tubes: are twisted 497:27
Tubes: butter from alternate t. 303:19
Tucker: little Tommy T. 488:1
Tucks: till he t. in his shirt 367:18
Tuer de temps en temps un amiral 304:28
Tuesday: christened on T. 577:1
T.'s child 368:21
Tufted crow-toe 342:31
Tufts: betwixt the t. of snow 151:25
like t. of primroses 181:35
Tugela: on T. side 42:10
Tugg'd with fortune 458:36
Tug of war: then was the t. 459:1
Tugs: each t. it a different way 117:31
Tulgey: through the t. wood 129:36
Tulip: number the streaks of the t. 117:31
Tulips: here t. bloom 84:9
Tullochgorum: reel o' T. 502:22
Tullus: quo T. dives et Ancus 503:26
Tully: no T., said I 90:1
Tumble: must t. down 501:5
they turn and t. 358:10
Tumbled off a bus 228:8
Tumble-down: only a t. nest 571:7
Tumbler: clean t., and a corkscrew 177:23
Tumbling: boys and girls t. in the 548:15
street 367:9
Jill came t. after 485:16
t. in the hay 24:30
t. into some men's laps 140:10
Tumbrils toiling up 129:39
Tumtum: by the T. tree 130:1
Tumult: depth, and not the t. 577:12

INDEX

Tumult (<i>cont.</i>)		Turn (<i>cont.</i>)		Turtle: love of the t.	
into the t. . . alien sound	575:24	made him t. and stop	189:16	plate of t.	94:34
'mid this t. Kubla heard	151:33(-152)	my t. now	362:15	Snapping T.	24:9
o'er the t.	3:19	nor t. my face	97:27	voice of the t.	52:1
sank in t.	151:33	one t. of pitch-and-toss	297:11	Turtle-dove: bay horse, and a t.	546:35
t. and the shouting dies	300:24	pass, and t. again	109:3	soul of thy t.	323:28
t. in the clouds	584:21	says he will t. it over in . .	43:21	t. is heard	334:16
t. of her war	517:13	serve my t. upon him	469:25	Tuscany: even the ranks of T.	323:28
t. of thy mighty harmonies	496:11	they t. and tumble	358:10	Tusculan Mamilius	323:14
when the t. dwindled	119:26	to t. you out	295:19	Tusculum: beautiful T.	175:8
Tumultuous: t. body	84:6	t. again to cover the earth	398:8	lay on for T.	324:8
t. joy	508:3	t. again to his earth	400:19	Tush, say they	396:26
Tun of man	439:34	t. and live with animals	567:20	Tutus: <i>multo t. est stare in sub-</i>	
Tune: all the t. that he could play	369:10	t. and wind a fiery Pegasus	440:18	<i>lectione</i>	291:23
good t. . . on an old fiddle	112:15	t. away mine eyes	399:15	Tutor: irreverent to my t.	270:2
his t. by heart	162:28	t. but a stone	545:1	<i>Tutus: res age, t. eris</i>	372:3
incapable of a t.	306:4	t. down an empty Glass	207:30	<i>Tuum: meum and t.</i>	306:20
I t. the instrument here	185:25	t. from us all these evils	389:11	Tu-who: t.; tu-whit, t.	456:1
murder's out of t.	473:17	t., gentle Hermit	225:11	Twain: go with him t.	57:51
out of t. and harsh	434:14	t. his merry note	427:7	metals t.	342:26
singeth a quiet t.	140:35	t. of eye	96:24	one grief brings forth t.	189:9
singing out of t.	119:15	t. our captivity, O Lord	399:34	such a t. can do't.	423:14
sweetly play'd in t.	107:14	t. over a new life	208:24	t. were casting dice	149:13
tries earth if it be in t.	320:17	t. over half a library	272:28	with t. he covered his face	53:8
t. is something hard	298:14	t. thee behind me	48:26	Tweed: at York, 'tis on the T.	383:27
t. that they play	304:1	t. the hour	206:16	Tweedledum and 'Tweedledee	
we are out of t.	582:18	t. thou ghost that way	184:28	agreed	130:6
Tuneable: more t. than lark	466:21	t. thy back on heaven	199:6	'twixt T.	112:22
Tuned like fifty stomach-aches	174:9	t. thy complexion there	472:34	Twelve: clock struck t.	334:6
Tuneful: his t. brethren	410:29	t. to God to praise	92:18	in the sworn t. . . a thief	401:23
soon mute, however t.	309:13	t. to him the other	57:50	short hour ayont the t.	105:8
Tunes: as well as all the good t.	490:16	t. to nod good-bye	197:3	t. good men into a box	85:1
devil . . all the good t.	248:11	t. to up the lights	242:15	t. honest men	403:2
found out musical t.	57:16	t. us out to play	203:13	t. months in all the year	31:21
little list of t.	175:7	t. wheresoe'er I may	576:1	t. of the clock	236:21
slow old t. of Spain	333:18	t. with all the tides	212:18	'twixt eleven and t.	431:17
snatches of old t.	437:1	t. you to the strong hold	56:12	Twelvemonth and a day	32:16
Tunic: all-concealing t.	490:17	will often t. aside	206:13	Twelvemonth: playgu t. weather	519:21
Tunnel of green gloom	84:8	Turned: cried, and t. away	84:4	Twelve-Pound Look	36:13
Tunnies steep'd in brine	18:16	having once t. round	150:2	Twenty: annual income t. pounds	174:24
Tunning of Elynour Rummung	502:21	he t. him right and round	106:18	at t. years of age, the will reigns	211:14
Tupping your white ewe	469:29	his anger is not t. away	53:7	but t. miles a day	331:7
Turbaned: malignant and a t.		how all t. to him	97:20	first t. years. . . longest half	508:10
Turk	474:2	in case anything t. up	174:22	let t. pass	90:14
Turbans: white silken t.	350:9	I t. me to them	544:20	long as t. days are now	573:11
Turbid look the most profound	309:21	nor t. . . Adam from. . . Eve	347:25	marry t. husbands	403:11
Turbot: (by way of t.) an arch-		round she t.	92:44	on Dutch bottoms. . . t. per cent.	124:6
deacon	505:36	round t. he	323:26	payment of half t. shillings	100:5
price of a large t.	413:6	she t. herself	64:7	Sheridan t. miles away	406:13
t., sir, two eyeballs	503:37	thrice t. back in dread	323:23	sweet and t.	482:28
Turbulent: free me from this t.		t. aside and wept	24:1	teach t. . . be one of the t.	463:8
priest	242:20	t. away the captivity of Jacob	397:8	to that t. add a hundred	246:28
t. of wit	190:13	t. every one to his own way	54:26	t. love-sick maidens	220:22
t. surge	480:32	t. it in his glowing hands	534:16	t. times was Peter feared	578:24
Turf: at his head a grass-green t.	436:26	t. out of the Realm in my petti-		t. will not come again	262:10
blue ribbon of the t.	182:11	coat	198:3	Twenty-eight: February. . . has t.	369:15
every t. beneath their feet	122:20	t. themselves back in the day of		February hath t.	228:4
green be the t.	234:15	battle	396:34	Twenty-first: stone the t.	90:14
green t. beneath my feet	240:9	t. to a Sonnet	183:16	Twenty-four: then we shall be t.	263:30
green t. lie lightly	381:35	when they t. their faces	323:25	Twenty-nine distinct damnations	96:40
lends the light t.	165:17	Turneth: t. away from his wicked-		Twenty-seven millions mostly	126:39
on the dappled t. at ease	573:23	ness	55:30	fools	41:7
on the green t. suck	342:131	t. away wrath	50:10	Twenty-six: towards the age of t.	
on thy t. . . roses rear	118:23	Turning: neither shadow of t.	69:29	Twenty thousand: chariots of God	
shelving bank of t.	497:20	never t. back	409:17	are t.	396:8
silent as the t. they trod	579:6	no t. back	409:18	king's name t. names	475:3
t. that wraps their clay	153:30	t. an immense. . . Mangle	179:35	t. Cornish men	239:7
wise t. cloaks	302:8	t. o' the tide	443:19	Twenty-three: chaste, and t.	115:17
Turgenieff: from the lips of Ivan		wears the t. globe	263:36	Twenty-two men	79:10
T.	268:8	Turnip: blood out of a t.	331:14	Twice: dipping into the water t. as	
Turk: bear, like the T., no brother	385:29	rather have a t.	276:16	often	148:1
comes like any T.	125:18	Turnips cries	276:16	each song t. over	92:15
French, or T., or Proosian	221:25	Turnpike: consider supper as a t.	196:5	nayed him t.	232:4
Man is the T.	140:28	Turns: never t. him to the bride	262:14	no man. . . lives t.	525:7
take the T. by the beard	445:14	thy poor head almost t.	17:22	run at least t. as fast	130:4
turban'd T.	474:2	t. again home	528:22	t. as natural	131:18
unspeakable T.	126:42	t. in her sleep	404:23	t. five miles	151:32
Turkey: it was a t. I	174:11	t. into Miss T.	171:17	t. I have also heard the same	395:24
wrong side of a T. tapestry	264:19	t. my face	411:12	t. or thrice had I loved	184:4
Turkey-cock: makes a rare t. of		t. no more his head	150:2	Twice-told tale	117:42, 447:35
him	483:14	various t. of chance	191:8	Twickenham: a penny to T. Town	333:16
Turks: Jews, T., Infidels	380:33	whoso t. as I	92:18	Twig: on the topmost t.	410:6
sleep with T. and infidels	475:17	<i>Turpe: quid sit pulchrum, quid t.</i>	256:21	Twilight: again in the grey t.	584:19
Turmoil: ceaseless t. seething	151:32	<i>quid t. paras</i>	284:3	as the t. fails	298:20
Turmoiled in the court	445:42	<i>Turpissimus: nemo repente fuit t.</i>	283:2	disastrous t.	345:6
Turn: alter the t. of a single		Turpitude of incontinence	419:26	dreaming through the t.	410:1
phrase	236:42	Turret: Sultan's T.	205:4, 5	fly by t.	27:22
as he passes t.	342:11	t. to foundation-stone	418:26	in me thou see'st the t.	487:16
each gay t.	382:33	Turrets: half-glimpst t.	544:26	less kind than the grey t.	584:20
I do not hope to t. again	197:2	<i>Turris: pauperum tabernas regum-</i>		like Italian t.	110:25
I t. to thee	525:1	<i>que t.</i>	258:8	like t.'s, too, her. . . hair	580:19

INDEX

Twilight (*cont.*)
 'midst the t. path
 over Fiesole by t.
 stars of t. fair
 'twas t. . day went down
 t. and evening bell
 t. gray
 t. saints
 when t. was falling
 Twilights: gracious t.
 whose t. were more clear
 Twin: don't tell my t.
 great T. Brethren
 one of us was born a t.
 stiff t. compasses
 t. halves of one. .event
 Twine: another o' the t.
 twist y. t. ye
 Twined my love and me
 Twinkle: lights begin to t.
 t. on the milky way
 t., t., little bat
 t., t., little star
 Twinkled: benefices t. from afar
 Twinkles: livelier emerald t.
 Twinkling: t. of a bed-staff
 t. of an eye
 Twins: Clara threw the t.
 every one bear t.
 good and evil as two t.
 t. of learning
 Twirl down the middle
 Twirled: stately ships are t.
 Twirling in thy hand
 Twist: blossomy t.
 neither t. wolf's-bane
 Oliver T. has asked for more!
 t. the sinews
 t. ye, twine ye
 Twisted: t. and dried
 t. cue
 Twitch'd his mantle blue
 Twitcher: Jemmy T. . peach me
 Twitter: gathering swallows t.
 Twittering: swallow t.
 Twitters: late lark t.
 Two: at the expense of t.
 bicycle made for t.
 but t. days old
 but t. months dead
 can t. walk together
 children walking t. and t.
 conflux of t. eternities
 dash between the t.
 deemed it t.
 die t. months ago
 do by t. and t.
 false. .to t., or three
 fault. .grows t. thereby
 for t. days' labour, you ask
 game at which t. can play
 I don't want t.
 if they be t. .t. so as. .com-
 passes are t.
 if t. of them are dead
 I must have t. you know
 in favour of t.
 in the right with t. or three
 in t. words: im-possible
 join'd the former t.
 love betwixt us t.
 lovers lying t. and t.
 never by t. and t.
 no man can serve t. masters
 no t. men. .half an hour to-
 gether
 one that hath t. gowns
 one; t.: why then, 'tis time
 put him outside at t.
 still t. fools
 that we t. were Maying
 think for t. minutes together
 thinks t. notes a song
 this party of t.
 trick worth t. of that
 t. and t. only. .beings
 t. are walking apart
 t. at a time
 t. bright birds
 t. ears of corn. .one grew before
 t. feet wide

Two (*cont.*)
 t. hit it off
 t. hours since hath died
 t. little girls in blue
 t. lovely black eyes
 t. may keep counsel
 t. men I honour
 t. men look out
 t. most sacred names
 t. must disceit
 t. o'clock in the morning cour-
 age
 t. of a frosty night
 t. of far nobler shape
 t. only. .necessary to salvation
 t. paces of the vilest earth
 t. painters in the world
 t. people. .same thought
 t. red roses
 t. separate sides
 t. stars keep not their motion
 t. strong men
 t. things stand like stone
 t. to speak the truth
 t. went to pray?
 t. words to that bargain
 we t. hae run about
 we t. may meet
 we t. stood there
 when t. are stripped
 when t. or three are gathered
 when we t. parted
 where t. or three are gathered
 yet t. Romans living
 you have but t. topics
 Two-and-forty sixpences
 Two and seventy: T. jarring sects
 t. stench
 Two-and-thirty: t. palaces
 t. Sergeants
 Two-and-twenty: I am t.
 sweet t.
 Two-edged: out of his mouth. .t.
 sword
 sharp as a t. sword
 sharper than any t. sword
 t. sword in their hands
 Two-handed: that t. engine
 Two hundred: t. more
 t. pounds a year
 you ask. t. guineas?
 Two-legged: t. animals
 unfeather'd t. thing
 Two millions: govern t. of men
 Twopence: I care not t.
 t. a week
 t. coloured
 t. .gave them to the host
 without the oil and t.
 Tyburn-face
 Tyne: cargo of T. coal
 Severn to the T.
 Type: blunt t.
 highest t. .t. nowhere. .exist-
 ing
 noble t. .heroic womanhood
 so careful of the t.
 that funny t. .at Leipsic
 t. as long as yourself
 t. of all her race
 t. of the normal
 t. of the wise who soar
 t. of true love
 Types: loose t. of things
 Movable T.
 t. and symbols of Eternity
 Typewriter: spirituality. .t. does
 not generate
 Tyrant: *non vultis instantis t.*
 Tyrannical duncery
 Tyrannies: age, ages, t.
 Tyrannous to use it
 Tyranny: bad laws are the worst
 t.
 ecclesiastic t.
 from t. to God
 remedy. .against t.
 serving either calamity or t.
 snuff the approach of t.
 until this t. be over-past
 Tyrant: little t. of his fields

Tyrant (*cont.*)
 necessity, the t.'s plea
 past the t.'s stroke
 planet's t.
 t. duke unto a t. brothc.
 t. kings, or t. laws restrain
 t. of the mind
 t. rhyme
 t., t. jealousy
 Tyrants: all men would be t.
 argument of t.
 barbarity of t.
 bid the t. defiance
 blood of patriots and t.
 foe of t.
 intercourse between t. and
 slaves
 kings. .t. from policy
 rebellion to t.
 'twixt kings and t.
 t. of thy sex
 t. seldom want pretexts
 t. their own
 when t.' crests. .are spent
 Tyrawley and I have been dead
 Tyre: daughter of T.
 one with Nineveh and T.
 Tyrian: budded T.
 grave T. trader

U

Über: Deutschland u. alles
 Übermenschen: ich lehre euch den
 U.
 Überwinden: der Mensch. .u
 Ubique: quod semper, quod u.
 Ubiquities: blazing u.
 Ucalagon: iam proximus ardet U.
 Uffish thought
 Uglie yet is the Hump
 Uglification, and Derision
 Ugliness: who can have made its
 u.?
 Ugly: as u., ay, as sin
 better to be good than. .u.
 born old and u.
 come hup, you u. beast!
 elderly u. daughter
 makes me u.
 one's old and u.
 toad, u. and venomous
 you are an u. beast
 Ulciscitur: victumque u. orbem
 Ulixen: proposuit nobis exemplar U.
 Ullin: Lord U.'s daughter
 Ulpian at the best
 Ulster: U. will fight; U. will be
 right
 Ultima Thule
 Ultimate: u. conclusion in. .act
 u. decency of things
 Ultimatum: Romanorum u.
 Ultio: animi exiguique voluptas u.
 Ulterior: ex ossibus u.
 Ultra: nil u. to my proudest hopes
 Ululatus: long u. of No Bastille!
 Ulva: chief of U.'s isle
 Ulysses: heureux qui comme U.
 Ulysses: new U.
 U. come
 Umbered: other's u. face
 Umbra: magni nominis u.
 pulvis et u. sumus
 Umbræ: dum montibus u.
 Umbrage: Americans have taken
 u.
 Umbrella: just's u.
 Umbris: ex u. and imaginibus
 qua veris facili datur exitus u.
 Umbro: young boys in U.
 Umpire: chaos u. sits
 u., the pavilion cat
 'Umpps', said Mr. Grewgious
 Un: tous pour u.
 Una: heavenly U.
 Unaccommodated man
 Unaccountable: for some u. pur-
 pose

INDEX

Unaccustom'd to the yoke	161:6	Uncertainty: quit a certainty for		Undeified (<i>cont.</i>)	
Unacknowledged legislators	499:10	an u.	277:36	tempted, and yet u.	506:7
Unacquainted with the A.B.C.	512:7	Unchanged: still remain u.	579:38	u. heritage	295:6
Unadorned: beauty u.	48:12	Unchanging love	161:12	well of English u.	510:5
when u. adorned the most	546:19	Uncharitableness: all u.	388:46	Under: true love kept u.	219:8
Unadvised: too rash, too u.	477:24	Unchipt, unfiled	247:17	u. the blossom	480:14
Unaffected: affecting to seem u.	154:27	Uncircumcised: daughters of the	47:29	Under-belly of the Axis	144:12
meek and u. grace	224:22	u.		Undercliff: violets of the U.	296:15
rational and u.	22:10	Uncircumcision: circumcision nor	68:31	Undercurrent of: murmur about	413:18
Unafraid: gentlemen u.	294:33	u.		his name	413:18
Unalienable: certain u. rights	11:11	Uncircumscribed: sceptreless, free,	497:12	Underfoot: brilliant u.	82:9
rights inherent and [u.]	268:19	u.	497:12	Undergirding the ship	65:28
Unalterable mien	114:10	Unclassed: equal, u., tribeless	497:12	Undergraduates: a twelvemonth	
Unamiable: make virtue u.	512:3	Uncle: married with mine u.		with the u.	239:19
Unanely: disappointed, u.	432:17			Underground: Johnny u.	402:24
Unanimity: their u. is wonderful	499:30	my prophetic soul! my u.!	430:33(-431)	lays lads u.	263:18
Unannounced: they enter u.	149:24	u. me no u.	432:13	nations u.	545:4
Unapparent: far in the U.	492:11	Unclean: man of u. lips	53:8	till she sunk u.	311:6
Unapproached: in u. light dwelt	346:18	Uncle Arly: my aged U.	311:19	Underlings: that we are u.	448:22
Unarm, Eros	425:21	Uncle George: when your U. was		Underneath: u. are the everlasting	
Unarmed amongst a thousand	38:24	living	175:36	arms	46:34
Unashamed: bawling judgments, u.	531:16	your U.'s workshops	175:32	u. this sable hearse	87:24
Unassailable holds on	449:30	Uncle Stalky: your U.	304:46	Underrated: cultivated, u. noble-	
Unattempered yet in prose or		Uncle Tom Cobbleigh	33:1	man	218:17
rhyme	344:3	Unclothe: I u. and clear	166:12	Undersized: he's a bit u.	219:11
Unattractive: most u. old thing	220:16	Uncloaked: blue u. weather	534:5	Understand: cannot u. what is	
Unaware: he knew and I was u.	235:18	one u. blaze	115:8	happening	135:7
some morning, u.	62:12	Unclubable man	271:22	do our duty as we u. it	314:8
Unawares: entertained angels u.	99:24	Unconfined: unknell'd, u., and un-		few u.	384:11
on some virtue u.	143:17	known	114:28	fool doth not u. it	397:20
Unbecoming: more u. a man of		Uncomely: all things u.	585:17	honour which they do not u.	578:5
quality	154:31	Uncomfortable: moral when he is		if I could u.	529:24
not u. men that strove	541:3	only u.	490:21	I may not u.	254:11
so u. to a woman	569:38	u. sensation	173:25	I u. thy kisses	440:3
Unbelief: gained: by our u.	89:32	we u. feel	221:33	less they u.	111:3
help thou mine u.	61:4	Uncomfortableness of it all	96:7	make him u.	407:22
I did it ignorantly in u.	68:42	Uncommon: u. pretty young		mass: u. it	28:26
land of u. and fear	75:14	woman	196:6	men who u.	84:12
one is u.	27:20	very u. cook	414:8	more things: than men u.	56:32
U., in denying them	201:12	Uncompounded: so soft and u.	344:29	not be learned nor u.	397:4
u. is blind	340:25	Unconcerned: sit as u.	421:11	pretend to u. the Universe	127:24
u. is sure to err	161:20	u...hear the mighty crack	3:2, 385:23	read and perhaps u. Shakes-	
Unbelieving husband	66:31	Unconditional: surrender	229:4	peare	289:29
Unbend your noble strength	458:13	Unconfined: all her ways be u.	401:26	remember, and u.	91:22
Unbends: nothing u. the mind like		let joy be u.	113:26	some who did not u. them	383:1
them	214:31	Love with u. wings	319:4	things which others u.	578:34
Unbent her mind afterwards	306:14	u. obey'd the dictates	371:8	thirst to know and u.	561:14
Unbewailed: hold u. their way	424:23	Unconning: litel book: so u.	138:14	thought I to u. this	396:27
Unbirthday present	131:5	Unconquerable: man's u. mind	582:4	to admire, we should not u.	155:15
Unblamed: express thee u.?	346:18	my u. soul	241:18	u. a writer's ignorance	152:25
Unblessed: every inordinate cup		nursing the u. hope	181:15	u. wisdom secretly	395:8
is u.	471:23	u. purpose	307:12	u. with their heart	53:10
Unblest: to me u.	162:14	u. will	344:14	women don't u.	299:20
Unbodied joy	498:3	Unconquered in a ring	141:30	wot do they u.?	299:14
Unborn: child may rue that is u.	30:12	Unconscionable time dying	136:11	Understanded of the people	401:8
every u. age	231:3	Unconscious: most perfect		Understandest thou what thou	
states u.	450:1	humour: u.	111:31	readest?	64:39
u. TOMORROW	206:19	u. humour	112:1	Understandeth: who u. thee not	455:13
what men u. shall read	309:6	well of u. cerebration	268:6	Understanding: beasts that have	
ye u. ages	229:25	Unconsciously: it works u.	235:20	no u.	391:23
Unborrowed from the eye	581:16	Unconsidered trifles	485:18	candle of u.	56:18
Unbottomed infinite abyss	345:26	Unconsoled: perish u.	309:27	declare, if thou hast u.	40:19
Unbought: health u.	192:15	Uncontrollable: O u.!	496:10	find you an u.	275:24
u. grace of life	162:12	Unconvincing: bald and u. narra-		for thy more sweet u.	454:36
Unbound: constrain thy u. spirit	160:34	tive	220:13	get u.	49:42
her tongue u.	155:5	u. possibility	14:18	give it an u., but no tongue	431:16
Unbounded: salt water u.	301:9	Uncorrupt: leadeth an u. life	392:24	good u. have all they	398:25
u. stomach	447:6	Uncorrupted with literary pre-		horse and mule: no u.	393:34
Unbowed: bloody, but u.	241:18	judices	278:10	ignorant of his u.	152:25
Unbraced: his doublet all u.	132:7	Uncouth: find out his u. way	345:26	in length of days u.	48:58
melancholy as u. drum	134:17	makes ancient good u.	320:13	in my u.	6:10
Unbreathed: unexercised and u.	332:9	not unkind because u.	80:27	in the sixth place: u.	56:45
Unbroken: old u. Pickwick	142:10	sang the u. swain	343:5	likely to propagate u.	276:20
Unbuild: arise and u. it again	493:1	savage men, and u. manners	100:22	man: hath no u.	395:12
build, u., contrive	348:30	u. unkist	510:26	more u. than my teachers	399:20
Unburied: bodies of u. men	563:30	Uncouth: the better the u.	97:11	pass all u.	267:32
carcasses of u. men	429:14	Uncover, dogs, and lap	480:25	passeth all u.	68:26, 390:48
Unbusy: sole u. thing	152:17	Uncowed: walk u. by fear	295:7	pass man's u.	389:42
Unburton'd, glowing hot	174:8	Uncreated: nor three u.: but one		praises with u.	394:32
Uncanopied sleep	80:12	womb of u. night	388:39	Republics: appeal to the u.	28:29
Unceremoniously the rose	561:9	Uncreating: thy u. word	345:19	spirit of wisdom and u.	53:17
Uncertain: climate more u.	154:26	Unction: not that flattering u.	381:27	subverts all the principles of his	
life's u. voyage	480:31	Unnumber'd with a wife	436:1	u.	265:10
time which to us is u.	38:31	Uncured by doubt	192:14	to the u.: strike a note	86:32
trumpet give an u. sound	67:1	Undaunted daughter of desires	250:30	u. to direct	282:20
u. balance of proud time	231:35	Undecided: the character u.	165:28	u. what metre is	153:11
u. coy	418:31	Undecimo: alter ab u... annus	284:18	Understandings: cold hearts and	
u. glory of an April day	484:33	Undeified: keep whole and u.	556:4	muddy u.	102:15
Uncertainty: run, not as u.	66:37	my dove, my u.	388:37	Understands: always u. what you	274:18
Uncertainties: capable of being in		so shall I be u.	52:9	say	
u.	289:21		392:34	reads verse and thinks she u.	91:7

INDEX

- Understood: all who u. admired 388:1
before I u. this place 552:3
by her that bore her u. 531:7
interpreter. .hardest to be u. 499:26
least u. 386:29
u., and not be believ'd 77:20
u. as a child 66:46
u. I the end of these men 396:27
Undertakers: become of the u. 179:33
prologues. .as u. 213:8
Underwood: in green u. 521:30
Undescribable: describe the u. 114:9
Undid: what they u. did 424:6
Undiscovered: u. clime 231:3
u. country 434:4
Undisgraced by those extravagancies 139:21
Undisturbed their ancient reign 184:2
Undo: how I will u. myself 475:21
parchment. .u. a man 445:38
some to u. 172:9, 194:24
u. the heavy burdens 54:36
u. this button 454:26
Undoing: my heart's u. 356:32
Undone: by victories u. 192:16
estate o' the world. .u. 461:6
I am u. 53:8
if thou lookest. .thou art u. 513:22
John Donne, Anne Donne, u. 186:29
must be u. 214:34
not to leave 't u. 471:35
some to be u. 172:9, 194:24
to want, to be u. 510:10
two words. .u. the world 422:1
u. vast 92:36
we have left u. 388:11
wishest should be u. 457:1
wretch u. 164:34
Undress: when I u. me 204:1
Undrest: lady, if u. at Church 203:30
Undulate round the world 568:9
Undulating: u. air 253:15
u. throat 41:33
Undying thoughts I bear 338:5
Uneared increment 338:24
Uneasy: coaxin' u. ones 229:15
no u. feeling 270:35
short u. motion 140:36
soul, u., and confined 383:11
u. lies the head 442:3
you are u. 207:26
Uneatable: full pursuit of the u. 570:15
Uneducated: Chawcer. .so u. 500:15
Uneffectual: pale his u. fire 432:19
Unenlightened: strong, dogged, u. 19:14
Unequal earnings 198:21
Unerring: Lord of the u. bow 114:23
Unespied: in th' ocean's bosom u. 332:1
Uneven: they are so u. 170:15
Unexercised and unbreathed 352:9
Unexpectedness: character, which I call u. 376:17
Unexpert: of wiles more u. 345:16
Unexpressed: uttered or u. 355:11
Unexpressive she 427:23
Unextinguishable laugh in heaven 85:15
Unextinguished: from an u. hearth 490:11
Unfaith in aught 53:10
Unfaltering trust 98:3
Unfathomable mines 161:18
Unfeather'd two-legg'd thing 190:15
Unfed sides 453:14
Unfeeling: sordid, u., reprobate u. 124:9
u. for his own 230:30
Unfix my hair 456:24
Unfixed in principles 190:13
Unfit: for a calm u. 190:13
for all things u. 225:27
u. to be alone 154:26
Unfled: unchipt, u. 247:17
Unfledged: new-hatch'd, u. comrade 431:25
Unfold: such companions thou'dst u. 473:2
Unforgetful: teach the u. to forget 411:20
Unforgiving: fill the u. minute 207:12
Unforgotten brave 117:37
Unformed: yet u. Occident 168:0
Unfortified: heart u. 430:31
Unfortunate: never literary attempt. .more u. 265:12
Unfortunate (cont.)
one more U. 252:12
u. Miss Bailey! 154:11
Unfriendly: remote, u., melancholy 226:3
Unfriendly: u. to society's. .joys u. to the nose 159:18
Unfrowning caryatides 516:18
Unfruitful: invention is u. 100:23
Unfurnished: head. .to be let u. 110:14
Un gained: men prize the thing u. 480:41
Ungainly: Vessel of a more u. 207:15
Make 432:35
Ungarter'd, and down-gyved 432:35
Ungentlemanly: how u. he can look 518:34
Ungirt loin 96:46
Ungodliness: tents of u. 397:7
Ungodly: because of the u. 394:3
let the u. fall 400:15
let the u. perish 396:4
rod of the u. 399:33
seen the u. in great power 394:6
way of the u. 400:20
Ungrateful: one u. person 318:22
Ungratefulness: call virtue there u. ? 501:25
Unquem: *ad u. factus homo* 261:16
Un guessed: on Earth u. at 17:24
Un gular: *putrem somitu quatit u. campum* 555:6
Unhabitable: o'er u. downs 521:18
Unhand: u. it, sir! 549:15
u. me, gentlemen 432:4
u. me, grey-beard loon! 148:20
Unhandily: they plucked u. 298:14
Unhanged: not three good men u. 439:15
Unhappiness: man's u. .comes of his greatness 127:18
Unhappy: better that some should be u. 273:9
dare to be u. 412:16
each u. family is u. in its own way 548:7
extinction of u. hates 16:25
I for an u. poet 401:24
instinct for being u. 414:11
never be very u. 215:36
not one is respectable or u. 567:20
old, u., far-off things 581:2
soft, u. sex 40:14
u. cross-breed 181:38
u. Old Man in a boat 311:4
u. wight 510:10
Unhatched rapier 484:15
Unheard: u. are sweeter 287:8
u. was her complaining 508:4
Unheard-of: beautiful, u. kind u. as thou art 586:3
Unheeding: through the u. many 573:17
Unhinged the brains of better heads 498:20
Unholy: eyes of most u. blue 86:7
not u. names 356:14
sights u. 176:12
Unhonoured: cold and u. mindful of th' u. dead 341:26
unwept, u., and unsung 356:29
Unhoped: that u. serene 230:10
Unhouse and house the Lord 417:22
Unhoused: my u. free condition 83:19
Unhous'd, disappointed 254:28
Unhurt amidst the wars of elements 469:38
Unicorn: lion beat the u. 432:17
Unicorns: from the horns of the u. 1:24
Un-idea'd girls 367:13
Uniform: good u. .work its way should be more u. 393:7
u. 'e wore 270:15
when I first put this u. on 179:22
Uniformity: use. .before u. 252:31
Unimaginable: u. lodge 297:2
u. touch of time 220:23
Unimpaired: strong for service. .and u. 25:35
Unimpassioned grief 284:23
Unimplored: nightly visitation u. 163:5
Unimportant: important—u. 150:31
Unintelligent: anything so u. 349:5
Unintelligible: u. patter 129:31
u. world 19:27
Uninteresting: doing u. actions 28:29
Union: best through the whole U. 268:25
indestructible U. 136:15
Nature's social u. 107:10
our Federal U. 267:27
our u. is perfect 180:4
sail on, O U. 316:1
swell the chorus of the U. 314:10
u. in partition 467:9
u. of hands and hearts 527:15
U. of these States 568:7
u. of this ever diverse pair 336:35
u. of total dissent 320:3
u. with its native sea 574:20
Unison: some chord in u. 163:48
Unit: misses an u. 91:41
Unitarian: became a U. 200:11
Unitarianism: convert me to U. 307:26
Unite: severs those it should u. 493:21
u. them there 147:7
workers of the world, u. ! 12:4
United: ev'ry flower is u. 333:11
U. Metropolitan . . Muffin . . Company 214:25
u. thoughts and counsels 176:37
United States: British Empire and the U. 444:2
Government of the U. helpless these U. 571:13
Unities: preserved the u. ? 568:10
Uniting: by u. we stand 180:5
Un-ty: dwell together in u. 400:3
in necessary things, u. 36:25
in u. and godly love 390:26
preserve the u. of the empire 101:12
send up U., *Claribel* 299:25
truth, u., and concord 390:25
u., peace, and concord 388:53
Unvers: *il comait l'u.* 209:13
Universal: largess u. 444:8
this u. frame began 191:35
this u. frame. .without a mind 25:23
u. darkness buries all 381:27
u. dovetailedness 177:18
u. grin 163:28
Universe: born for the U. 225:27
boundless u. 540:25
fathomless u. 568:9
God's great u. 187:1
I accept the u. 127:32
into this U. 206:13
measure of the u. 497:5
mingle with the U. 114:26
my dead thoughts over the u. 496:11
my u. that feels and knows 91:14
peopling the lone u. 495:4
possessed all the u. together 489:28
pretend to understand the U. 127:24
U. beholds itself 494:1
u. is not hostile 250:27
wedded to this goodly u. 574:8
wide vessel of the u. 444:6
Wisdom and Spirit of the U. ! 575:21
Universes: suns and u. ceased 83:11
Universities: state of both his u. 548:20
u. incline wits 28:13
University: his own mother U. 193:25
my. .residence. .in my U. 363:22
true U. .books 126:28
U. as a whole 148:15
U. of Gottingen 124:17
U. should be. .light. .learning we are the U. 181:4
Unjust: God u. 511:5
he that is u., let him be u. still 72:8
rain. .also on the u. fella 79:7
rain on the just and on the u. 57:52
surprised by u. force 340:30
u. steward 62:20
Unkempt about those hedges 84:9
Unkind: none. .deform'd but the u. 484:19
not u. because uncouth 80:27
tell me not. .I am u. 319:10
thou art not so u. 427:22
u. and the unruly 515:24
when givers prove u. 434:6
Unkindest cut of all 450:30
Unkindness: drink down all u. 465:29
tax not you. .with u. 453:6
u. may do much. .his u. . . 473:3

INDEX

Unkissed: uncouth u.	510:26	Unpoetical: poet. . most u. . thing	290:10	Unseen (<i>cont.</i>)	
unknowe, u.	138:27	Unpolished: ass u.	426:13	u. before by Gods	286:10
with hard words and u.	375:16	Unpolished: this u. rugged verse	193:26	u. things above	235:10
Unknell'd, uncoffin'd, and un-		Unpopular: I was not u. there	39:13	Unselfishness of an oyster	414:12
known	114:28	power. . always u.	181:40	Unsettle: don't let that u. you	218:13
Unknowable: O world u.	545:1	u. names	19:10	Unsettled: only as far as they are	
Unknowing: u. and unknown	106:27	Unpractised: u. he to fawn	224:18	u.	200:8
u. what he sought	192:5	unschool'd, u.	404:19	Unsex me here	457:3
Unknown: accents yet u.	450:1	Unpremeditated: u. art	498:1	Unshak'd of motion	449:30
among u. men	577:4	u. lay	417:1	Unshaken, unseduced, unterrified	348:18
argues yourself u.	347:30	u. strain	540:5	Unsham'd, though foil'd	193:15
behind the dim u.	320:11	u. verse	349:5	Unshapely: wrong of u. things	585:17
forms of things u.	467:24	Unprepared: magnificently u.	157:8	Unshook: thou stand'st u.	385:23
keep 't. . u.	471:35	u. courage	300:25	Unshorn: god u.	245:24
let me live, unseen, u.	386:27	Unpriced: food u.	334:3	Unshown: love. . left u.	424:22
safely into the u.	239:4	Unprofaned: virginal, and u.	370:2	Unshut: sail, with u. eye	15:24
she lived u.	580:18	Unprofitable: flat, and u.	430:33	Unsit in such perilous circum-	
that is to him u.	552:11	most idle and u.	216:19	stance	431:26
things standing thus u.	438:4	u. servants	62:28	Unskilled to sunder	147:9
things u. . as things forgot	383:3	Unprofitably travelling	579:3	Unsmote by the sword	118:39
to the U. God	64:60	Unpronounceable awful names	239:3	UnsoUGHT: love. . giv'n u. is better	483:29
uncoffin'd, and u.	114:28	Unproportioned: any u. thought	431:25	not u. be won	348:37
u. and silent shore	307:32	Unpunctual star	84:10	UnsoUGHT-for: for aye u.	285:29
u. modes of being	579:11	Unqueen: old times u. thee	148:14	Unsoundness: certain u. of mind	325:3
u. unkist	138:27	Unquiet: calmer of u. thoughts	559:15	Unspeaking: fulfilled of u. things	525:11
Unlamented let me die	386:27	earth never so u.	397:33	u. in . . pursuit of the uneatable	570:15
Unlearned: amaze th' u.	382:28	for the u. heart	532:4	U. Scot	167:15
u. he knew no. . art	386:4	immovably u.	496:1	u. Turk	126:42
Unleavened bread	45:46	sole u. thing	151:24	Unsphere the spirit of Plato	341:17
Unlesson'd girl	464:19	Unraised: flat u. spirits	443:3	Unspotted: from the world	69:34
Unlettered: dull u. small	164:17	Unravaged by the fierce intel-		Unstable: remember of this u.	
Unlimited power is apt to corrupt	379:5	tual life	19:10	world	328:13
Unlit lamp	90:46	Unravished: still u. bride	287:6	u. as water	45:26
Unload: help the missus u.	299:19	Unreal mockery, hence	459:21	Unstead and skittish	483:12
Unlock: he only could u.	4:5	Unreasonable: progress depends		Unstified: had play u.	90:39
Unlocked: Shakespeare u. his		on the u. man	490:34	Unstitching: stitching and u.	584:12
heart	92:19	some u. moment of mine	127:29	Unstringed viol	474:14
u. to your occasions	463:12	Unreconciled: crime u. as yet	473:12	Unsubdued: many u.	493:27
Unlooked: honour comes u. for	440:35	Unredressed: wrong left u.	294:16	Unsubstantial Death	478:44
Unloose: not worthy to u.	63:2	Unregulated sun	84:10	Unsuccessful: u. literary man	41:33
Unloved: often left u.	424:22	Unrelenting: Juno's u. hate	194:29	u. or successful war	162:40
Unlovely as thou seem'st	103:25	Unremembered: nameless, u. acts	581:24	Unsung: some u.	544:4
Unlucky: these u. deeds relate	474:12	Unremembering: went her u. way	544:1	unhonour'd, and u.	417:22
Unmakes: God u. but to remake	90:16	Unremoved: Teneriff or Atlas u.	347:35	Unnourished: chaste as u. snow	429:27
Unmanly: 'tis u. grief	430:31	Unreproved: unpitied, u.	345:21	u. heaps	482:28
Unmanly: untaught knaves, u.	438:33	Unreproved: conjugal attraction u.	347:17	Unsure: what's to come. . still u.	94:42
Unmarried: prime-roses, that die		u. pleasures free	341:31	Unsuspected: some u. isle	498:14
u.	485:26	Unrequited: what u. affection is	175:17	Untainted by man's misery	15:20
Unmatch'd for courage	410:13	Unrespected, unpitied	345:21	Untamed: too restless, too u.	188:32
Unmeaning: master of u. rhyme	117:27	Unrest which men miscall delight	492:7	u., the strong heart	
some u. thing	382:31	Unresting: life's u. sea	251:15	Untangled: once u. . misfortune	
Unmeritable: slight u. man	451:5	Unrewarded: nothing went u.	190:24	bodes	477:17
Unmindfulness: skilled u.	235:21	Unrighteousness: mammon of u.	62:21	Untaught: call'd them u. knaves	438:33
Unmiss'd but by his dogs	161:24	Unripe: pale, u. beauties of		low-born, u.	188:31
Unmitigated act	296:14	the north	1:17	u. innate philosophy	113:41
Unmoisten'd foot	361:15	Unroll: spoils of time. . ne'er u.	230:5	Untender: so young, and so u. ?	452:10
Unmoneied: treat u. men	142:1	Unruly: unkind and the u.	515:24	Unterrified: Satan stood u.	346:6
Unmoved: no Englishman u.	221:37	u. evil	69:37	unseduced, u.	348:18
u. cold	487:24	u. Sun	186:19	u., into the gulf	491:15
u. see thee dying	178:32	u. wills and affections	389:37	Unthinkable wings	141:1
u. tho' withings sneer	278:27	Unsad and ever untrew	137:25	Unthinking time	193:31
u., unshaken	348:18	Unsafe: most u. . with our selves	154:26	Unthought: left u. of in obscurity	575:11
Unnatural: cruel, not u.	435:30	Unsatisfied: cigarette. . leaves one u.	570:8	Unthread the rude eye	447:45
foul, strange, and u.	432:11	Unsavory: most u. similes	438:20	Untie the winds	460:4
poetry's u.	179:5	Unscalable: rocks u.	429:29	Untimely: u. fruit of a woman	395:121
Unnecessary: not curious in u.		Unscathed: thence u. to go	418:27	u. grave	125:3
matters	56:32	Unschool'd, unpractis'd	464:19	u. graves	163:29
thou u. letter!	452:33	Unscrupulous: keen, u. course	15:21	why came I so u. forth	558:6
Unobserved: alone, and u. ?	220:24	Unsearchable: heart of kings is u.	50:33	Untouched: u. by solemn thought	577:1
he u. home. . returned	350:18	u. and secret aims	80:26	u. the pages lie	164:37
Unobtrusive: poetry should be. .		u. dispose	351:7	Untoward fate	116:35
u.	289:25	u. riches of Christ	67:52	Untravelled: my heart u.	226:4
Uno'erleap'd Mountains	18:2	Unseasonably: never comes u.	325:23	Sussex moon, u. still	141:13
Unoffending creatures whom he		Unscatest: perching, u.	121:18	u. world	540:32(-541)
loves	575:13	Unseduced: unshaken, u., untermi-	348:18	Untried: new and u.	314:7
Unofficial: English u. rose	84:9	nied		Untrimmed: nature's changing	
Unparalleled: diet u.	176:38	Unseemly: doth not behave itself		course u.	486:18
lass u.	420:14	u.	66:45	Untroudden: among the u. ways	580:18
Unparticular: nice u. man	230:39	how u. . for my sex	331:2	u. region of my mind	288:7
Unpastured dragon	491:27	u. exposure of the mind	240:2	Untroubled heart of stone	122:32
Unperceived by us	191:22	Unseen: all u. Romance	298:1	Untrue: on a cloth u.	220:6
Unperplex seeking	91:41	born to blush u.	230:5	telle his tale u.	137:23
Unpersuadable justice	584:13	greet the u. with a cheer	97:3	unsad and ever u.	137:25
Unpitied: u. sacrifice	101:36	I walk u.	341:14	Untruth: night's u.	168:12
unrespected, u., unreprieved	345:21	leave the world u.	287:24	Untune: Music shall u. the sky	191:39
Unpleasant: moist, u. body	177:21	left u. a wonderful piece of work	423:27	u. that string	481:4
Unpleased: in power u.	190:13	let me live, u., unknown	386:27	Untutored: toper whose u. sense	164:33
Unpleasing: things. . tender and		liv'st u. within thy. . shell	340:13	Untwist: not u. . these last	
u.	25:42	thou art u., but yet	498:4	strands	254:19
u. to a married ear	455:35	though u., a kiss	160:28	Untwisting all the chains	342:8
Unplumb'd, salt. . sea	16:16	though u., among us	494:3	Untying: knot there's no u.	123:5

INDEX

<i>Unum est pro laboribus tantis</i>	132:21	Upraised: u. me where my mother	543:19	Use (cont.)	
Unuplifted eyes	577:24	with eyes u.	154:1	u...but of my left hand	352:19
Unused: fast in us u.	436:15	Upright: cannot always stand u.	389:30	u. him as though you loved him	559:23
u. to the melting mood	474:2	cannot sit u.	159:41	u. in measured language	532:4
Unutterable: deep, u. woe	23:25	God hath made man u.	51:16	u. it like a giant	461:30
looked u. things	546:16	just, the u., the generous	363:26	u. my self in jest	186:15
Unvalued: as u. persons do	431:21	man of life u.	123:23	u. of a mirror	325:10
Unvarnished: round u. tale	469:45	these our flesh u.	184:22	when I use a word	131:6
Unveil'd her peerless light	347:19	wise, u., valiant	578:5	why deny its u.	121:22
Unveiling, affirm	380:15	Uprising: mine u.	400:7	Used: nothing like being u. to a	
Unvex'd with anxious cares	192:13	our wakening and u.	291:4	thing	500:28
Unwashed: lean u. artificer	447:41	tomorrow's u. to deeds	359:7	since then I have u. no other	403:30
u. artificer	162:17	u., unveiling	380:15	so u. to affection	201:31
Unwedged and gnarled oak	461:31	Uprist: glorious Sun u.	149:2	will be u. against you	187:25
Unweeded: 'tis an u. garden	430:33	Uproar: in question for this day's		Used-to-was: my name is U.	548:19
Unwelching: ignorant, u. fellow	402:15	u.	65:9	Useful: by the magistrate, as	
Unwelcome: bringer of u. news	441:12	u. is arisen in this land	352:18	equally u.	217:5
Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung	417:22	u.'s your only music	289:22	historians. .u. to Him	111:28
Unwhipp'd of justice	453:9	Upside-down: turned the world u.	64:57	mock their u. toil	230:11
Unwholesome: not u.	22:7	turneth it u.	400:20	Useless: lodg'd with me u.	351:21
Unwilling: go hence u.	349:30	Upstairs: came u. into the world	155:11	most beautiful. .most u.	413:13
like u. sleep	288:21	knew any kicked u.	103:34	u. and hopeless sorrow	277:41
Unwillingly to school	427:21	u. and downstairs	339:9, 366:23	u. each without the other	317:27
Unwise: in the sight of the u.	56:23	Upstart crow	232:6	u. life is an early death	224:11
u. man doth not well consider	397:20	Upward: burn u.	96:45	Uselessness of men above sixty	371:3
Unwithstood: 'with pomp of		look u. to the skies	362:8	Uses: all the u. of this world	430:33
waters, u.'	577:2	they must u. still	320:13	for mean or no u.	315:6
Unwomanly rags	253:22	toiling u. in the night	316:31	keep a corner. .for other's u.	471:40
Unworthiness: for our u. we dare		Upwards: meandering level. .		to what base u.	437:16
not	390:53	mounting u.	325:12	u. of a cup	93:25
Unworthy: his family. .not u. of		Ural: hemmed by the U. mountains	235:22	u. of adversity	426:30
him	182:12	Urania, govern thou my song, U.	348:23	u. which ye may have of him	57:9
his lips on that u. place	425:1	lament anew, U.!	401:15	Usher: yesterday doth not u. it in	186:31
merit of the u. takes	434:4	Uranus: perturbed moon of U.	375:25	Usherest in the day	107:4
not u. to love her	118:33	Urban, squat	84:13	Ushers in the morn	204:37
opinion. .u. of him	27:20	<i>Urbanum: neque elegantem. .neque u.</i>	132:22	Using: how's the world a-u. you?	210:10
Unwounded: hearts u. sing again	209:24	<i>Urbe: rus in u.</i>	331:28	most barren with best u.	168:7
Unwritten: that u. law	169:9	<i>Urbem venalem. .peritiram</i>	415:4	Usna's children died	585:22
Up: Christian, u. and smite them	361:13	<i>Urbes: inter caput extulit u.</i>	555:18	Usquebae: wi' u. . .face the devil	108:10
cry it u.	521:20	<i>Urbis: mores. .vidit u.</i>	255:26	<i>Usu: consumitur annulus u.</i>	372:10
levelling u. to themselves	271:12	<i>Urceus: currente rota cur u. exit?</i>	255:17	Usual: business as u.	143:37
look not thou down but u.	95:25	Urge: u. and u. . .procraunt u.	567:11	more than u. calm	208:21
mostly they goes u. and down	135:1	u. the flying ball	230:24	not kind sir. .quite u.	20:30
ne'er went u. again	367:11	Uriah: set ye U. in the forefront	47:32	Usurp: none can u. this height	285:33
notwithstanding u.	449:25	Uricon: ashes under U.	263:9	Usurpation: without u., assume	
see me safe u.	358:6	Urim and the Thummim	46:2	the. .style	86:1
u. and doing	317:8	Urn: end by Nelson's u.	141:14	Usury: given his money upon u.	392:24
u. and down the City Road	328:26	favour my destin'd u.	342:11	lent out my heart with u.	397:5
u. and down the salt seas	294:34	from her pictured u.	231:15	souls not lent in u.	336:45
u. betimes	482:27	loud-hissing u.	163:21	<i>Usus: si violet u.</i>	255:20
u. goes the price of shoddy	218:29	not to its dregs the u.	493:27(-494)	<i>Utantur: abstinent ut non u.</i>	22:4
u. go we	250:11, 404:17	overflow thy u.	308:19	Uther's son	345:4
u. Guards and at them	564:24	storied u.	230:3	<i>Uti: muneribus sapienter u.</i>	261:4
u. in the morning early	108:24	when this dust falls to the u.	552:7	<i>Utile: miscuit u. dulci</i>	256:9
u., Lord	392:15	<i>Urna: omne capax movet u. nomen</i>	259:15	<i>quid u., quid non</i>	256:21
u. roos the sonne, and u. roos		Urns: old sepulchral u.	159:21	<i>Uttili: honestum prae tulit u.</i>	261:3
Emelye	137:33	Urth! Yarrh!	300:16	Utmost: does the u. that he can	104:22
u. she rises	11:16	Urs: those dreadful u.	250:31	their u. up and on	95:38
u.-tails all	280:12	Ursa Major: my nativity. .under		u. thou hast in thee	127:21
u., u. and see the great doom	458:23	U.	452:20	Utopia: not in U. . .our happiness	579:30
u. I u. I my friend	581:14	Usage of those antique times	509:35	principality in U.	325:24
utmost u. and on	95:38	<i>Usage: pas en l'espace. .en l'u.</i>	354:20	Utter: her secret none can u.	404:20
when they were u., they were u.	10:19	Usance: brings down the rate of u.	403:17	man cannot u. it	50:61
where he had got u.	160:10	Use: against the u. of nature	456:24	not u. what thou dost not know	439:11
Upbraid: their toils u.	332:13	all animals. .for the u. of man	376:15	that my tongue could u.	528:3
Upbraideth: God. .that u. not	69:27	better done, as others u.	342:20	to know, to u. and to argue	352:16
Up-gathered now like sleeping		beyond all u.	449:21	Utterance: action, nor u.	450:33
flowers	582:18	come to deadly u.	453:42	how divine is u.!	337:15
Upgrowth of all virtue	294:3	comfort, u., and protection	24:27	large u. of the early Gods	286:6
<i>Upharsin: mene, mene, tekel, u.</i>	55:42	how u. doth breed a habit	485:1	timely u.	576:4
Upheld: aye u. the right	324:6	keener with constant u.	207:19	with what strange u.	579:8
Uphill: escape the u.	409:17	live, and u. it	243:31	Uttered: not u. by base sale	455:2
u. all the way?	410:2	my tongue's u.	474:14	u. or unexpressed	355:11
Uphold: awhile u. . .your idleness	438:30	not u. a friend as I u. Thee	245:11	what he thought he u.	241:16
by His counsels guide, u. you	406:1	people who have no u. for them	254:9	Uttereth: fool u. all his mind	50:51
u. you, Tomlinson	302:26	perfect u. of an imperfect		u. piercing eloquence	479:4
Uphung: high u.	343:12	medium	570:4	Utterly Absurd	301:21
Upland: this u. dim	18:31	rather u. than fame	531:15	Uttermost parts of the sea	400:9
upon the u. lawn	230:11	sets it in act and u.	442:21	<i>Uxor: cauta est et ab illis incipit u.</i>	283:11
Uplift: never dared u.	496:17	Shakespeare made u. of it first	500:2	<i>domus et placens u.</i>	259:10
Uplifted: high u. beyond hope	345:14	singular u. for the common		Uzziah: year that king U. died	53:8
u. from the head	496:6	people	519:3		
Upper: Englishman of our u. class	19:27	speak daggers. .but u. none	435:30		
large u. room furnished	62:43	spoil by u.	285:38		
man have the u. hand	392:15	such as cannot u. them	280:19		
other, u. crust	221:26	takes away the u. of 't	334:26		
silence of the u. shelf	325:1	too rich for u.	477:9		
stiff u. lip	131:31	true u. of speech	226:26		
these men are all u. crust	234:1	u. all gently	434:15		
u. ten thousand	571:5	u. a poor maiden so	6:2		
Uppermost: love the u. rooms	60:15	u. . .before uniformity	25:35		

V: put it down a V.	179:14
'V' or a 'W'?	179:13
Vacancy: but for v., had gone to	
gaze	424:7
in the after-v.	573:7

INDEX

Vacant: in v...mood	577:7	Vale: <i>ave atque v.</i>	133:20	Vampire: like the v...dead many	374:11
mind quite v.	102:3	Valentine: hail, Bishop V.	184:20	times	337:11
one v. chair	317:11	Saint V. is past	467:21	Van: cravings in the v. of Love	104:22
spoke the v. mind	224:17	<i>Valere: non est vivere, sed v.</i>	331:27	take thou the v.	292:20
stuffs out his v. garments	447:34	Valerius loathed the wrong	324:6	thou like the v.	260:11
v. heart and hand	419:16	Vales: all the v. rejoice	76:10	<i>Vanae: quid leges sine moribus v.</i>	202:11
v. interlunar cave	350:23	from our lovely v.	314:10	<i>proficiunt?</i>	154:17
Vacations: no extras, no v.	176:38	Valet: hero to his v.	157:11	Vanbrough's house of clay	212:21
Vacuity: indolent v. of thought	163:30	to his very v...a hero	112:34	Vandyke: of the company	577:8
<i>Vacuus: cantabit v.</i>	283:17	<i>Valet: point de héros pour son v.</i>	157:11	Vanguard of Liberty	66:45
<i>Vadis: quo v.?</i>	63:59	Valiant: all the Brothers were	301:1	Vanish: far from v., rather grows	128:10
<i>Vae victis</i>	314:23	V.	363:9	knowledge, it shall v. away	207:24, 25
Vagabond flag	423:39	all v. dust	301:1	suddenly v. away	126:27
Vagrom: comprehend all v. men	468:36	as he was v., I honour him	450:15	dream	93:46
<i>Vagula: animula v. blandula</i>	233:10	ever become v. and martial	27:25	as rare things will, it v.	76:9
Vain: after me—in v.	207:28	indeed a v. gentleman	202:12	he v. from my sight	508:15
all delights are v.	454:31	more active-v. or more v.-		he v. out of sight	575:17
all is done in v.	106:17	young	440:28	v. from his lonely hearth	129:4
beating...his luminous wings in	19:21	more v., being...old Jack	439:37	v. quite slowly	171:16
because I weep in v.	231:19	O v. hearts	14:20	Vanishes: but beauty v.	426:12
call it not v.	417:20	reproof v.	428:37	Vanisheth: if thus thou v.	69:41
dreme of joye, al but in v.	138:24	sing, that I may seem v.	191:24	Vanishings: fallings from us, v.	542:40
else made first in v.	96:16	v., but not too venturesome	241:20	Vanitas <i>Vanitatum</i>	507:17
flippant, v., inconstant	289:10	v. in velvet	578:5	Vanity: all others are but v.	53:5
for one in v.	207:29	v. Jack Falstaff	395:23	draw iniquity with cords of v.	394:9
for tricks that are v.	238:32	v. man and free	533:20	every man...altogether v.	394:10
full as v.	191:20	v. never taste of death	449:22	every man...but v.	395:24
generous aspirings...in v.	307:12	who would v. be	99:35	give not yourselves unto v.	223:0
given in v., in v.	530:38	wise, upright, v.	99:34	good sense without v.	390:15
hatching v. empires	342:11	Valiant-for-Truth	481:30	lest they behold v.	99:14, 395:24
hence with denial v.	231:7	Validity: of what v. and pitch	259:17	lighter than v.	272:30
how v. the ardour	202:4	<i>Valle: cur v. permitem Sabina</i>	528:5	no competition, no v.	265:20
in v., said she	251:11	Valley: bicker down a v.	336:9	no love...but v.	468:35
in v. the envious seasons	189:14	darker grows the v.	54:0	no need of such v.	267:31
in v. with lavish kindness	240:18	every v. shall be exalted	528:16	or thought of v.	123:23
I preach in v.	165:4	into the v. of Death	89:24	out o' touch o' v.	299:9
I watched in v.	208:16	Love is of the v.	530:4	speckled V.	343:19
John he cried in v.	159:40	mete out the v. of Succoth	395:23	that v. in years	439:35
know my knowledge...v.	4:10	paweth in the v.	49:26	they are but v.	395:24
learn that all is v.	410:33	v. between Buxton and Bakewell	413:1	true v...in the power of pleas-	156:4
let not only mine be v.	262:13	v. of Ajalon	46:42	ing	139:26
mock on, 'tis all in v.	75:17	v. of decision	55:53	two passions, v. and love	50:62
most v., most generous	241:20	v. of Humiliation	99:10	v., like murder, will out	158:26
Name of...God in v.	390:8	v. of the shadow of death	393:10	v. of this wicked world	391:2
never sought in v.	104:35	v., rock, or hill	582:14	V. of vanities! all is v.	543:13
no great man lives in v.	126:24	v. sheep are fatter	376:23	your partickler v.	179:30
no more v. oblations	52:20	v. so sweet	356:26	Vanity-Fair	99:14
only know we loved in v.	117:35	v. which was full of bones	55:33	Vanquish: I will v...my judges	363:12
Patently Impossible and V.	301:21	Valley-glades: in the next v.	288:2	Vanquished: e'en though v.	225:2
people imagine a v. thing	391:47	Valleys: bright in the fruitful v.	81:18	ingratitude...quite v. him	450:31
profane, erroneous, and v.	110:35	down to the v. beneath	398:8	Macbeth shall never v. be	460:9
scan his work in v.	161:20	lily of the v.	51:43	valiantly v.	425:28
seal'd in v.	462:16	lovelier than all the v.	537:29	v. had no despite	500:35
surely not in v.	207:17	pipeth down the v.	76:9	Vantage: coign of v.	457:6
sweep over thee in v.	114:27	rain into the little r.	395:30	might the v. best have took	461:29
tease her with our plaint in v.	18:28	these v. and rocks	164:25	Vaporous: there hangs a v. drop	459:27
unutterably v.	83:9	v., groves, hills and fields	330:17	Vapour: like v. over shrines	89:5
up to God in v.	313:3	v...so thick with corn	395:30(-396)	v...like a bear	425:19
v. are the thousand creeds	83:9	Vallombrosa: brooks in V.	344:25	v. of a dungeon	471:40
v. faith, and courage v.	323:7	Valois: shadow of the V.	141:4	your life...a v.	69:41
v., ill-natur'd thing	170:12	Valoroso is a man again	542:24	Vapours: congregation of v.	433:15
v. man...that dost in v. assay	500:7	Valorous: more childish v.	331:6	dull and crudy v.	442:21
v., mightiest fleets	188:32	Valour: better part of v.	441:2	luminous v...to the traveller	278:23
v. thing to save a man	393:37	birthplace of v.	107:13	snow and v.	400:24
v., those all-shattering guns	188:32	false quarrel...no true v.	469:14	v. both away	184:28
v. was the chief's...pride	386:24	for contemplation he and v.	347:11	v. weep their burthen	540:20
v. wisdom all	345:30	for v., is not love a Hercules	455:22	Variable: attracts light-headed, v.	514:28
void as v.	233:3	like v.'s minion	456:5	men	418:31
wounds are v.	147:8	much care and v.	444:17	thy love prove likewise v.	477:22
youth is v.	150:26	my v. is certainly going	500:29	v. as the shade	69:29
<i>Vaince sans péril</i>	157:6	of v., and of victory	331:2	Variableness: no v.	388:3
Vainly invented	401:7	same in thine own act and v.	442:21	Variation: admitting any v.	169:6
Vainness: lying, v.	484:18	this v. comes of sherris	300:23	each slight v...preserved	308:17
Vale: end in a v.	39:4	V. and Innocence	99:35	Varied: so v. in discourse	546:24
into the v. of years	471:39	who would true v. see	379:15	v. year	35:20
meet thee in that hollow v.	292:19	Valuable: everything dear and v.	157:13	Variety: fortune is full of fresh v.	278:5
river, wood, and v.	285:1	most v...this world affords	519:33	her infinite v.	424:9
sequester'd v. of life	230:7	riches to be a v. thing	58:54	Love's sweetest part, V.	185:28
sequester'd v. of rural life	387:8	Value: more v. than many spar-	405:17	of priests...a charmin' v.	229:13
v. in Ida	537:29	rows	239:24	sad v. of woe	217:18, 382:1
v. in the land of Moab	31:16	news v.	469:5	v. is the soul of pleasure	40:9
v. in whose bosom	356:26	no more v. than their dress	481:12	v.'s the source of joy	215:19
v. of misery	397:6	then we rack the v.	559:26	v.'s the very spice	163:4
v. of Soul-making	290:20	v. dwells not in particular will	570:1		
V., the three lone weirs	18:21	v. it next to a good conscience	575:11		
violet-embroidered v.	340:13	v. of nothing	481:12		
White Horse V.	140:11	what he most doth v.	165:13		
wide v. of Trent	322:23	Valued: aught, but as 'tis v.	24:20		
world as a v. of tears	90:36	never v. till they make a noise			
		Values: as moneys are for v.			

INDEX

<i>Vario: neque adhuc V. videor</i>	556:7	Velvet (cont.)		Vere de Vere: caste of V.	533:37
Variorum: life is all a v.	106:25	summer's v. buds	443:10	<i>Vereingit: Proletarian...v. euch!</i>	333:11
Various: man so v.	190:22	through the v. leaves	455:17	Verker's secret	268:15
so v. are the tastes of men	13:9	valiant in v.	241:29	Verge: from the v. of Heaven	348:22
to v. people v. things	164:34	v. capt.	160:30	on the very v. of her confine	452:39
Varlet: baseness' v.	281:4	Vendible: maid not v.	462:36	v. enough	220:24
Variety: show me to the shouting	425:34	Venerate: v. a petticoat	116:49	v. of the salt flood	480:32
v.	126:10	v. art as art	240:12	Verged: narrow v. shade	332:13
Varnishing auctioneer	12:17	<i>Venerabile: clarum et v. nomen</i>	320:25	Verges: erudite V.	33:23
<i>Varsovie: l'ordre règne à V.</i>	356:18	Venerable: adorn'd the v. place	224:22	Verify your references	412:4
Vase: you may shatter the v.	144:6	beautiful cityl so v.	19:10	Verisimilitude: fine isolated v.	289:21
Vassal: Italy a v. state	98:21	Venerably dull	143:22	give artistic v.	220:13
Vassals and serfs at my side	431:8	<i>Veneres Cupidinesque</i>	132:12	<i>Veritas: in vino v.</i>	380:2
Vast: dead v. and middle of the	476:15	Venetian: beat a V.	474:2	<i>magis amica v.</i>	14:19
night	92:36	Vengeance: day of v. of our God	55:3	<i>magna est v. et praevaleret</i>	84:26
empty, v., and wandering air	251:15	heav'n awards the v.	158:33	<i>magna est v. et praevaleret</i>	56:10
undone v.	266:14	just my v. complete	92:26	<i>Veritatem: ex umbris...in v.</i>	364:2
with a dome more v.	333:8	rouse to v.	124:9	<i>Verites: mains plines de v.</i>	209:16
world so v.	380:14	v., deep-brooding	417:6	<i>Verheren: dienen und v.</i>	223:23
Vaster than empires	439:42	v. is mine	66:6	<i>nichts in ihr zu v. als ihre Ketten</i>	333:11
Vastness! and Age!	17:15	v. of Jenny's case	466:12	Vermeil-tinctur'd lip	340:8
Vasty: spirits from the v. deep	261:2	v. of our sins	388:44	Vermilion-spotted	286:37
v. hall of death	556:7	Vengefulness: fainted on his v.	336:10	Vermin: all sorts of v.	34:17
<i>Vate: carent quia v. sacro</i>	208:30	<i>Veni: tu tamen ipse v.</i>	371:24	race of little odious v.	510:15
<i>Vatem: me...dicunt v. pastores</i>	258:12	<i>v., vidi, vici</i>	120:13	Vernal seasons of the year	352:29
<i>Vaters: des grossen V. Helm</i>	323:12	Venice: cunning whore of V	472:37	<i>Verneint: der Geist der stets v.</i>	223:17
<i>Vatibus: me lyricis v. inseres</i>	539:4	in V. they do let heaven see	471:35	<i>Vero: se non è v.</i>	13:1
Vats: in the v. of Luna	257:18	I stood in V.	114:1	<i>Verre: je bois dans mon v.</i>	360:7
spirited purple of the v.	230:2	no Lord of Parys, V.	195:7	<i>Vers: chantant mes v.</i>	408:18
<i>Vatum: genus irritabile v.</i>	266:13	not for V.	465:5	<i>tout ce qui n'est point prose est v.</i>	353:12
Vault: fretted v.	298:9	ocean's nursling, V.	495:1	Versailles: Dauphiness, at V.	102:11
hollow v. resound	333:9	poor trash of V.	471:3	<i>Versate: nocturna v. manu, v.</i>	256:6
in the v. above the Cherubim	280:11	there at V. gave his body	475:16	diurna	574:10
in thy marble v.	458:24	V...eldest Child of Liberty	582:6	Verse: accomplishment of v.	205:23
leave it buried in this v.	39:30	V. in their armoury	109:21	Book of V.—and Thou	117:26
left this v. to brag of	440:18	where V. sate in state	114:2	decorate the v. herself inspires	287:17
prepare v. for funeral Monday	265:21	<i>Veniam: hanc v. petimus</i>	255:15	great v. unto a little clan	404:1
Vaulted with such ease	498:17	<i>Venite: God's great V.</i>	186:11	harmony of instrument or v.	340:25
Vaulter: green little v.	453:5	<i>v., v. in Bethlehem</i>	13:2	high immortal v.	382:32
Vaunt: empty v.	66:45	Venom, to thy work	437:40	hoarse, rough v.	401:21
Vaunt-couriers	344:15	Venomous: poor v. fool	426:13	I court others in v.	193:19
Vaunteth: charity v. not itself	441:18	ugly and v.	426:30	married to immortal v.	342:7
Vaunting aloud	30:6	Vent: that his tongue must v.	429:13	Miltonic v...in the vein of art	290:26
Vaward: in the v. of our youth	379:21	v. the treasure of our tongue	168:9	my unpremeditated v.	349:5
take thou the v.	133:20	<i>Vent: au feu le v.</i>	109:34	my v. again shall gild	189:10
Veal: one of Bellamy's v. pies	354:20	Ventiferous ripen	251:19	my v. extoll'd thy name	125:1
<i>Vectus: multa per aequora v.</i>	220:28	<i>Ventis: navita de v.</i>	402:15	my v. is not a crown	245:2
<i>Veu: que vous avez asses v.</i>	333:8	<i>Vento: in v. et rapida scribere</i>	133:11	my v. your virtues...eternize	509:7
Vegetable: content with a v. love	220:28	Ventricle of memory	455:12	ne'er a v. to thee	293:12
my v. love	103:37	Vents in mangled forms	427:16	not v. now, only prose	90:5
passion of a v. fashion	154:22	Venture: damn her at a v.	308:7	of all my v., like not a...line	516:11
Vegetate: one does but v.	240:8	drew a bow at a v.	48:15	one in v. makes...more in prose	382:19
v. in a village	437:11	each v. is a new beginning	197:9	only with those in v.	156:3
v. like the country	497:12	naught v., naught have	549:27	pleasures that to v. belong	285:8
Vegetation: darkest v.	331:12	nothing v., nothing win	219:14	prologues...in mournful v.	213:8
Veil: death is the v.	408:19	Ventured: v., beyond my depth	446:24	rare gold ring of v.	96:19
fiery spangled v. of heaven	551:18	you have deeply v.	118:12	reads v. and thinks she under-	91:7
lift not the painted v.	52:12	Ventures: lose our v.	451:29	stands	194:12
that sacred v.	14:28	Venturous: not too v.	321:17	run them into v.	487:20
took away my v. from me	522:7	Venus: absence of the planet V.	177:22	sail of his great v.	117:16
v. after v. will lift	206:16	as V. yokes her doves	116:14	shows that prose is v.	351:9
v. of the soul therein	206:17	callin' a young 'ooman a V.	170:6	sisters, Voice and V.	418:14
V. past which I could not see	522:11	Coryto or V.	523:6	still thy v. has charms	292:18
V. through which I could not	499:5	o'erpicturing that V.	424:6	strew of weeping v.	87:24
see	346:10	upon thy V. that must die	138:15	subject of all v.	516:15
was the v. of thee	481:32	V. clerk, Ovyde	265:19	this be the v. you grave	193:26
wrapped in a gauzy v.	493:23	V. grown fat	192:44	this unpolished rugged v.	579:14
Veiled: dim suffusion v.	464:15	V., here...her dwelling	401:36	too humble to be named in V.	386:17
truth be v.	355:4	V., let me never see	401:36	varying v.	152:20
Veiling an Indian beauty	585:12	V., take my votive glass	281:25	v., a breeze mid blossoms	24:21
<i>Veillons: nous v. dormants</i>	125:12	V. when she smiles	405:3	v. is a measured speech	243:25
Veils: from the v. of the morning	381:27	<i>Venus: c'est V. toute entière</i>	132:12	v. may find him	217:17
through all her v.	290:26	<i>Venustiorum: hominum v.</i>	38:8	v. softens toil	164:21
v. her sacred fires	466:26	Ver: first born child of V.	132:24	v., that immortalizes	98:11
Vein: but in the v. of art	439:31	<i>Ver egelidos refert tepores</i>	145:23	v. will seem prose	231:21
Ercles' v.	476:24	<i>Vera: cum istis v. sentire</i>	283:15	whose v...differs in nothing	110:33
King Cambyse's v.	405:3	<i>dinoscere...v. bona</i>	265:10	from prose	350:13
not in the giving v.	429:37	Veracity: convince us of its v.	231:23	with ends of v.	165:20
<i>Veines: ardeur dans mes v. cachée</i>	287:3	tell us what he...saw with v.	283:18	Versed: deep v. in books	243:25
Veins: harebell, like thy v.	330:20	<i>Verbosa et grandis epistula</i>	181:12	long v. in human ills	494:9
in my v. red life	424:13	Verbosity: exuberance of his own	455:24	Verser: hearken unto a V.	205:24
jigging v.	355:21	v.	238:30	Verse-reciter, Care	428:1
my bluest v. to kiss	548:13	thread of his v.	257:7	Verses: Book of V.}	466:5
open all my v.	566:6	Verbs and nouns do more agree	356:12	false gallop of v.	324:35
sea itself floweth in your v.	475:12	<i>Verbum: volat irrevocabile v.</i>	129:35	he writes v.	57:16
Velasquez: why drag in V.?	483:15	Verdantly: entwine itself v.	278:15	quiere of bad v.	110:22
<i>Velle: idem v. atque idem nolle</i>	341:4	Verdict afterwards	288:23	recited v. in writing	315:12
Velvet: branched v. gown	31:4	Verdure: different shades in the v.	287:29	rhyme the rudder is of v.	451:3
cowslip's v. head		see no other v.		some for writing v.	
my gude lord in the black v.		Verdurous glooms		tear him for his bad v.	

v. cupressi _____

[972]

INDEX

Vilia miretur vulgus 371:20
 Vilkins and his Dinah 10:18
 Villa: if one must have a v. 358:19
 Village: fast from every v. round 322:22
 first in a v. 24:20
 loveliest v. of the plain 224:12
 some v.-Hampten 230:13
 sound of v. bells 253:15
 through an Alpine v. 316:17
 vegetate in a v. 154:22
 v. atheist. over the v. idiot 142:19
 v. in the country 0:19
 v. less than Islington 158:22
 Villagers: priests. the v. 310:23
 Villages: among the pleasant v. 349:11
 Villain: alone the v. of the earth 425:11
 call rogue and v. 194:17
 condemns me for a v. 476:36
 demd v. 177:21
 determined to prove a v. 476:6
 fair terms and a v. s mind 463:22
 hured a v. to bereave v. 74:16
 lean-fac'd v. 429:1
 ne'er a v. in all Denmark 432:12
 no v. need be 336:30
 one murder made a v. 387:9
 smile, and be a v. 432:21
 some eternal v. 473:1
 v. and he. asunder 478:28
 v., v., smiling, damned v. 432:21
 wretch, a v. 105:1
 Villainous: company, v. company 440:12
 that's v. 434:22
 Villains by necessity 452:18
 Villainton: Wellington! (or 'V.') 110:26
 Villainy: clothe my naked v. 476:12
 in me 'tis v. 424:18
 O v.l. let the door be lock'd 437:39
 v. you teach me 404:9
 Villatic: tame v. fowl 351:2
 Villiers: great V. lies 385:1
 Villon, our sad bad. brother 522:18
Vinea: in hoc signo v. 166:20
 Vinci: spell it V. 550:14
Vincium: commune v. 145:15
 Vindicate the ways of God 383:8
Vindicta nemo magis gaudet quam 284:2
fenina
 Vindictive scribble of red 91:17
 Vine: best fits a little v. 245:18
 Daughter of the V. to Spouse 206:23
 eat. under his own v. 447:14
 every man under his v. 56:6
 foxlike in the v. 539:4
 gadding v. 342:14
 laurel, ivy, v. 336:38
 luscious clusters of the v. 332:17
 maize and v. 528:23
 mantling v. 347:7
 monarch of the v. 424:19
 Ruby kindles in the V. 205:11
 thy wife. as the fruitful v. 390:36
 V. her ancient Ruby yields 205:9
 wild v. slipping down 522:3
 Vinegar: gave me v. to drink 396:19
 oil, v., sugar 225:25
 pepper and v. besides 130:17
 v. aspect 462:30
 Vine-leaves in his hair 267:3
 Vines: beggars, fleas, and v. 203:10
 bless with fruit the v. 284:10
 France with all her v. 162:44
 spoil the v. 52:2
 where Southern v. are drest 241:9
 Vineyard: my wellbeloved hath a 52:37
 v. 66:34
 who planteth a v.? 380:2
Vino: in v. veritas 260:6
neque dulci mala v. lavare
 Vintage: better than the v. of Abi- 46:53
 ezer
 for a draught of v. 287:24
 from his V. rolling Time 206:7
 of all their V. prest 206:6
 trampling out the v. 264:15
 Vintage: since Ariadne was a v. 285:2
 Vintners: what the V. buy 207:22
Vinum: poesy v. daemonum 24:25
v. sit appositum silenti ori 13:9
 Viol: unstrung v. 474:14
 Violence: blown with restless v. 462:9

Violence (cont.)
 by v. constrained to do anything 168:3
 essence of war is v. 324:23
 kingdom. suffereth v. 59:7
 show of v. 430:17
 swift without v. 401:22
 Violent: all v. feelings. falseness 412:26
 over v., or over civil 190:23
 put it to a v. death 202:3
 v. delights have v. ends 478:8
 v. hands upon themselves 391:40
 v. take it by force 59:7
 virtue in ambition is v. 26:27
 Violently: v. if they must 404:24
 v. to their place 26:27
 Violet: dew that on the v. lies 417:26
 fashioned an April v. 501:9
 glowing v. 342:31(-3:3)
 grave's one v. 94:45
 nodding v. grows 406:41
 perfume on the v. 447:39
 she is the v. 502:19
 v., amaracus, and asphodel 537:31
 v. by a mossy stone 580:18
 v. in the youth 431:20
 v. of his native land 532:14
 v. smells to him as. to me 444:18
 Violet-embroidered vale 340:13
 Violets: by ashen roots the v. 533:24
 daisies pied and v. blue 455:35
 fast fading v. 267:31
 I would give you some v. 436:32
 may v. spring 437:20
 not like to mix v. 182:13
 roses and lilies and v. 36:26
 upon a bank of v. 481:30
 v., and the lily-cups 253:1
 v. blue as your eyes 536:12
 v. dim 485:26
 v. of the Undercliff 296:15
 v. reclining head 184:29
 v. suddenly bloom 424:4
 when sweet v. sicken 409:1
 where early v. die 418:12
 who are the v. now 475:30
 wind-flowers, and v. 494:10, 497:21
 with v. playing 293:21
 Violin: flute, v., bassoon 536:11
 Violins: dance to v. 569:5
 make Antonio Stradivari's v. 197:1
 Viper: Lawyer killing a v. 151:10
 Viperous: deaf and v. murderer 492:4
 Vipers: extirpate the v. 23:26
 generation of v. 57:30
Virenti: donec v. canities 258:15
Vinga: simili frondescit v. metallo 554:24
 Virgil: English V. 201:16
 Rome thy V.'s name 160:24
 shepherd in V. 270:17
 V... 'his eye on the object' 20:3
Virgilio: or se' tu quel V.? 168:16
Virgilium cidi tantum 372:6
 Virgin: bashful v.'s side-long looks 224:13
 every harlot. a v. once 74:22
 God's V. 411:27
 listening v.'s heart 202:4
 pale V. shrouded in snow 76:7
 see the V. blest 343:25
 steps of v. liberty 580:20
 though a v., yet a bride 125:5
 v. shall conceive 53:12
 wedded maid, and v. mother 343:9
 withering on the v. thorn 466:17
 Virginal, and unprofaned 376:2
 Virginaling upon his palm 485:7
 Virgin-daughter of the skies 192:37
 Virgin'd it e'er since 429:19
 Virginia: no sweeter tobacco. 542:41
 from V.
 Virginian: not a V., but an Ameri- 242:17
 can
 Virginians: rally behind the V. 39:12
Virginibus puerisque canto 259:14
 Virginity: borne into v. 583:26
 long preserved v. 333:9
 rash oath of v. 375:8
 Virgins: farewell. ve v. all 30:4
 Martyrs, Prophets, V. 361:11
 of. V. none is fairer seen 376:3
 v. are soft as the roses 113:2
 v. in their ecstasies 530:31

Virgins (cont.)
 v. love thee 51:38
 v. that be her fellows 394:25
 Virgin-widow 193:18
Virgo: 'ave, V.!' Gr-r-r 96:42
iani redit et v. 555:30
in omne v. nobilis aeternum 260:5
Viris: moribus antiquis. v. que 201:25
v. que acquirit eundo 554:16
 Virtue: adversity doth best dis- 25:21
 cover v.
 along with order and v. 100:13
 as other men after v. 307:6
 assume a v. 436:5
 beggar's v. 334:25
 being rich, my v. then shall be 447:26
 blunder'd on some v. 143:17
 call v. there ungratefulness? 501:25
 change to v. and to worthiness 449:1
 every v., every grace 308:14
 flattered into v. 518:4
 forbearance ceases to be a v. 101:38
 from mere natural v. 363:26
 fugitive and cloistered v. 352:9
 gaze on v. and on me 324:17
 greatest offence against v. 230:27
 he must delight in v. 1:23
 her v., and. her worth 348:37
 if there be any v. 68:27
 if v. feeble were 341:5
 in a prince, the v. 334:17
 in beauty and v. 503:19
 in conscious v. bold 381:6
 into words no v. can digest 311:2
 in V.'s name let Ciabbe attest 117:26
 keep your v. 297:12
 lean'd to V.'s side 224:21
 let that arm thy v. 412:16
 lilies and languors of v. 522:23
 link'd with one v. 115:7
 lost fight of v. 513:12
 lovers of v. 559:27
 love v., she alone is free 341:5
 make ambition v. 473:3
 make v. unamable 512:3
 more v. than doth live 280:11
 much v. in 'if' 428:38
 murder, hate, v., and sin 328:2
 my mouse of v. 482:14
 no distinction between v. and 271:10
 vice
 no. v. like necessity 474:19
 O infinite v.l. 425:13
 only amaranthine flower. v. 163:15
 patched with v. 432:13
 ready way to v. 86:23
 redeem us from v. 523:3
 sinews of v. 559:17
 sin in loving v. 462:1
 soldier's v. 424:20
 some by v. fall 461:24
 some v., v. to commend 155:4
 tart, cathartic v. 200:17
 that household v. 119:10
 thy mind all v. 270:13
 upgrowth of all v. 204:3
 v.l a fig! 470:15
 v. alone is happiness 384:13
 v. alone is true nobility 217:20
 v. and human knowledge 495:14
 v., and not birth 38:3
 v. cannot live 440:26
 v. could see to do what v. would 340:20
 v. had gone out of him 61:1
 V. he had vow'd to win 375:22
 v. in ambition is violent 26:27
 v. in her shape how lovely 347:31
 v. is bold 462:13
 v. is like a rich stone 25:27
 v. is the fount 330:29
 v. itself of vice must pardon beg 436:3
 v. may be assailed 340:30
 v. of fools 25:11
 v. of wax and parchment 101:1
 v. of weak minds 192:35
 v. rudely strumpeted 487:14
 v. she finds too painful 384:34
 V. solely is the sum of glory 331:2
 v. that possession would not 469:5
 show
 v. that transgresses 482:13

INDEX

Virtue (<i>cont.</i>)					
v...to be ever guarded	227:19				
v...Trade Unionism of the married	490:24				
v. with the Roman clergy where vice is v.	294:4				
whose solid v.	218:6				
without eradicating the v.	472:32				
Virtues: credited with all the v. crimes, like v...own rewards	226:31				
curse on his v.!	243:17				
for several v...several women	203:22				
his v. walk'd their...round	1:20				
his v. were his arts	479:44				
his v. will plead like angels	275:3				
if our v. did not go forth	101:28				
in v. nothing...surpass her	457:9				
in war the two cardinal v.	461:16				
makes some v. impracticable	115:15				
mentioned her v.	248:22				
my verse your v. rare	275:5				
our v. barren	41:15				
our v. would be proud	509:7				
Princedoms, V., Powers	513:30				
redeemed his vices with his v.	423:7				
to her v. we write in water	348:14				
to her v. very kind	280:1				
trumpet of his own v.	447:8				
v. neglected then	401:26				
v. well did suit	469:17				
v. which mine eyes had seen	104:30				
world to hide v. in?	189:3				
Virtuous: all the Sisters v.	579:29				
because thou art v.	482:9				
be...v., and you will be happy	363:9				
boy be v. still	482:32				
gentle and v. deeds	211:7				
grow v. in their old age	164:13				
harbours v. thought	328:1				
his v. couch	520:48				
knead two v. souls	509:23				
nor treat with v. scorn	560:8				
not astound the v. mind	116:20				
outrageously v.	219:1				
pass for a most v. Dame	340:10				
seeming-v. eye	511:22				
sweet and v. soul	401:24				
v. and wise he was	118:9				
v. things you do	245:14				
v. woman is a crown	14:23				
what the truly v. crave	140:4				
who can find a v. woman?	50:1				
Virtuousest: wisest, v.	223:7				
Virtus: <i>et coelum</i> et v.	50:57				
<i>quid v. et quid sapientia possit</i>	349:1				
<i>v. est vitium fugere</i>	320:26				
<i>v. repulsae nescia sordidae</i>	256:23				
<i>Virtutem videant</i>	256:17				
<i>Virtutibus opbat res angusta domi</i>	259:19				
<i>Virum: arma v.que cano</i>	378:3				
<i>magna Parens...v.</i>	283:5				
<i>Vis: v. consili expers</i>	553:5				
<i>vivida v. animi pervicit</i>	556:14				
Vishnu-land: in V. what Avatar?	259:28				
Visage: all his v. wann'd	320:27				
confront the v. of offence	97:19				
dejected 'haviour of the v.	433:31				
hides not his v. from our cottage	435:33				
never see me more in the v.	430:30				
of a lean body and v.	483:1				
Othello's v. in his mind	328:18				
Sir Launcelot saw her v.	212:16				
Visages: whose v. do cream	470:10				
Visible: all things v. and invisible	328:21				
Arch Fear in a v. form	462:33				
darkness v.	390:18				
outward and v. sign	95:9				
power of Armies...v.	344:9				
rolled with v. motion	391:13				
v. silence	581:18				
Visibly: swellin' v.	575:26				
v. through his garden walketh	410:20				
Vision: as thy v. here solicited	179:9				
baseless fabric of this v.	96:33				
bright the v.	522:12				
by the v. splendid	480:8				
double the v.	329:12				
fatal v., sensible to feeling	576:9				
great V. of the guarded mount	74:5				
in a v. once I saw	457:20				
latest-born and loveliest v.	343:2				
	151:33(-152)				
	288:4				
Vision (<i>cont.</i>)					
more delightful v.	102:11				
my v.'s greatest enemy	74:10				
my v.'s limited	179:16				
my v. with the song	336:2				
saw the V. of the world	534:25				
such as v. builds	495:27				
things, as in that v. seem	265:22				
v. and the faculty	574:10				
v. beatific	345:9				
v. glorious	517:3				
V. of Christ	74:10				
v. of some person	268:8				
v. raised its head	265:16				
was it a v.?	288:2				
watch or a v.	522:7				
what stately v. mocks	504:7				
where there is no v.	50:52				
write the v.	56:9				
young men's v.	190:18				
Visionary: thy v. joys remove	155:35				
v. blessing	215:37				
v. brain	251:11				
v. power	579:17, 25				
Visions: I have multiplied v.	55:49				
lost in stormy v.	402:6				
v. before midnight	85:22				
v. of glory	229:25				
what v. have I seen!	467:18				
your young men...see v.	55:52				
Visit: his annual v.	540:26				
his ready v. pays	586:29				
v. Cambridge first	28:20				
v. her face too roughly	430:33(-431)				
v. the fatherless	507:15				
v. them more	69:34				
v. the sins of the fathers	526:33				
what thy short v. meant	390:7				
Visitation: her nightly v.	397:34				
in rarest v.	349:5				
in the time of their v.	497:13				
v. of the winds	50:24				
Visitations: Aeolian v.	442:1				
Visited: sick, and ye v. me	579:1				
v. all night by...stars	60:33				
Visitest: that thou v. him	151:29				
v. my slumbers nightly	392:10				
v. the bottom of the...world	348:23				
Visiting: beneath the v. moon	343:12				
Visiting: compunctions v. of	425:29				
nature	457:13				
Visits: like angels' v.	305:8				
v. like those of angels	73:13				
<i>Viso: I pensieri stretti ed il v. sciolto</i>	583:14				
Vista: at the end of every v.	102:16				
<i>Visum: dis aliter v.</i>	554:10				
<i>Vita: cammin di nostra v.</i>	168:15				
<i>Vita: v. brevis</i>	414:21				
<i>v. hominum praesens</i>	38:31				
<i>Vitae: da spatium v.</i>	283:23				
<i>fallentis semita v.</i>	257:10				
<i>integer v.</i>	258:22				
<i>oblivia v.</i>	261:25				
<i>viam...quaerere v.</i>	320:30(-321)				
<i>v. summa brevis</i>	258:9				
Vital: give it v. growth again	473:11				
Vitality: not v. enough to preserve	275:27				
it	490:14				
v. in a woman	155:12				
Vitals: feed thee out of my own v.	388:12				
stab our very v.	287:11				
<i>Vitam: det v., det opes</i>	283:14				
<i>propter v. vivendi perdere causas</i>	133:15				
<i>si v. puriter egi</i>	354:3				
<i>Vite: quand on a à mourir...le plus</i>	22:6				
<i>v.</i>	258:3				
<i>Vitis: de v. nostris scalam</i>	260:1				
<i>Vitio parentum rara</i>	256:17				
<i>Vitiosorem: progeniem v.</i>	567:17				
<i>Vitium: virtus est v. fugere</i>	260:7				
Vitreous: earth of the v. pour	192:10				
<i>Vitro: splendor v.</i>	331:22				
Vitruvius: best V.	257:11				
<i>Vitam: dicere 'V.'</i>	132:15				
<i>Vivamus, mea Lesbia</i>	14:11, 412:3				
<i>Vive: il faut que je v.</i>	512:22				
<i>v. l'amour! et v. la bagatelle!</i>	422:16				
<i>V. l'Intérieur!</i>	331:22				
<i>Vive hodie</i>					
<i>Vivere: illic v. vellem</i>	257:3				
<i>non est v., sed valere</i>	331:27				
<i>tecum v. anem</i>	260:4				
<i>v. si recte nescis</i>	257:21				
Vivid: dusky, v., true	516:6				
<i>Vivida: ergo v. vis animi pervicit</i>	320:27				
Vividly: saw them v.	268:8				
Vivified by Thee	355:14				
<i>Vivre: manger pour v.</i>	353:10				
<i>mon art, c'est v.</i>	355:1				
<i>Vixi: cras vel atra nube...</i>	260:14				
Vizards to our hearts	459:5				
Vizor'd falsehood	340:33				
V-notes are something	93:31				
<i>Vobis: vos non v. mellificatis apes</i>	556:27				
<i>Vocabula: proferet in lucem speciosa</i>					
<i>v.</i>	257:20				
<i>quae nunc sunt in honore v.</i>	255:20				
Vocabulary of 'Bradshaw'	188:27				
Vocation: his whole v...imitation	576:11				
to labour in his v.	438:25				
worthy of the v.	67:56				
<i>Vogel: wie der V. singt</i>	224:2				
Vogue: totter into v.	558:19				
<i>Vogue la galère!</i>	495:1				
Voice: aggravate my v.	460:30				
all with one v.	65:8				
audible v. of the Past	126:27				
await another v.	197:14				
behind me a great v.	70:23				
bird...carry the v.	51:26				
bridegroom's v.	63:11				
broken v.	433:31				
but a wandering v.	573:19				
by only raising my v.	22:12				
City's v...like solitude	498:12				
clear sonorous v.	574:27				
daughter of the v. of God	573:28				
delivered o'er to the v.	442:21				
distant v. in the darkness	318:10				
dread v. is past	342:30				
each a mighty V.	581:13				
echoes back the public v.	279:1				
echoes of that v.	151:6				
floods have lift up their v.	397:23				
for a falconer's v.	477:26				
give...few thy v.	431:25				
God hath shewed his v.	394:28				
happy-noted v.	285:34				
healing v. of Christian charity	102:5				
heard the v. of...God	44:21				
heart and soul, and v.	361:18				
heart and v. would fail me	35:11				
hear the v. of the Bard	75:23				
her v., and her hair	333:19				
her v., her touch	566:19				
her v. revives the...strings	123:21				
her v. the harmony of the world	253:36				
her v. was ever soft	454:24				
his big manly v.	427:21				
his sweet v. he rears	150:8				
His that gentle v.	21:9				
his v. as...many waters	70:27				
his v. in all her music	492:9				
his v. was buried among trees	578:11				
his v. was propertied	426:1				
if ye will hear his v.	397:29				
I have lost my v.	563:36				
is, and it is not, the v. of God	386:14				
I thought I knew the v.	302:14				
joy is the sweet v.	151:6				
know thy v.	496:9				
let thy v. rise	531:36				
lift up your v.	565:11				
Lord, hear my v.	399:38				
melting v.	342:8				
methought I heard a v.	458:11				
monstrous little v.	466:27				
more weighty v...as by chance	25:42				
Mountains' slumbrous v.	496:2				
my v. ascending high	562:7				
my v...lost it with hollaing	441:21				
no magic of her v.	376:6				
no v.; but oh!	150:7				
no v. but the v. of complaining	359:6				
no v. hed sech a swing	319:25				
no v. or hideous hum	349:21				
only a look and a v.	318:10				
our song is the v. of desire	81:19				
people's v. is odd	386:14				
rise up at the v. of the bird	51:33				

INDEX

Voice (cont.)

season'd with a gracious v.
send out his v. . . a mighty v.
singest with v. memoral
sisters, V. and Verse
so charming left his v.
so in a v. . . angels affect us
sole daughter of his v.
so silv'ry is thy v.
still small v.
still small v. makes answer
still small v. spake unto me
such a tender v.
supplicating v.
sweeter thy v.
sweet v. . . sweet lips
that V. is round me
this is the same v.
thou hadst a v. . . like the sea
thrilling v. is sounding
thy gentle v. my spirit. cheer
thy v. and hand shake still
thy v. did weave songs
thy v. is heard
thy v. . . thy lute
uttereth her v. in the streets
utter forth a glorious V.
V. above their beat
v. and the shape of a woman
V. beat more instant
v. I hear this passing night
v. in every wind
v. is Jacob's v.
v. less loud
v. of a god
v. of all the gods
V. of Cato is the v. of Rome
v. of him that crieth
v. of joy and health
v. of my beloved
v. of my complaint
v. of my heart
v. of one beloved
v. of one crying
v. of reason is stifled
v. of the charmer
v. of the dead was a living v.
v. of the great Creator
v. of the lobster
v. of the Lord maketh . .
v. of the people hath some di-
v. vineness
v. of the people . . v. of God
v. of the schoolboy
v. of the sluggard
v. of the turtle
v. of thy brother's blood
v. said, Cry
v. said in mastery
v. so sweet
v. so thrilling
v. that breathed o'er Eden
v. that is still
v. will run from hedge to hedge
V. within the Tavern
v. without reply
v. you cannot hear
wake thy wild v. anew
what v. did on my spirit fall
when I shall v. aloud
wild v. pealing up
with cheerful v.
Voiced like a great bell
Voiceless: in her v. woe
Voices: ancestral v. prophesying
beyond these v.
compare their v. and beauties
earth, with her thousand v.
great V. roll in
I hear their gentle v.
I thank you for your v. . . most
sweet v.
moans round with many v.
no v. . . not soon mute
our v. keep tune
their v. are heard
two V. are there
v. of children
wailing in your v.

Voices (cont.)

when soft v. die
which angel v. tell
with heart and hands and v.
Void: beating in the v. his. . wings
cast as rubbish to the v.
conscience v. of offence
left an aching v.
nor left a v.
that his might could render v.
v. as vain
v. dark and drear
v. of cares and strife
v. of light
v. of strife
without form, and v.
*Vois: ma sœur Anne, ne v.-tu
rien?*
Vol: la propriété c'est le v.
Volaterrae: from lordly V.
Volcanoes: range of exhausted v.
v. burnt out
Voltaire: curiam v. per ora
Volition: particular v. of the Deity
Volkes: das Opum des V.
Volley'd and thunder'd
Volleying: come with the v. rain
Volto: hoc v., sic tubro
*Volontade: e'n la sua v. è nostra
pace*
Volonté: il gît en votre v.
Volscians: flutter'd your V.
Voltaire: mock on, V.
that moderate man V.
Volubility: commend her v.
Voluisse: in magnus et v. sat est
Volume: destroyed this world in
one v.
in the v. of the book
little v., but large book
many a quaint and curious v.
over my open v.
this fair v.
to lose a v. to C[oleridge].
v. of all the seas
v. of nature
wrote them in a certain v.
Volumes: all Earth's v. carry
Balzac. . . fifty v. long
pricks to their subsequent v.
such v. of stuff
v. of Addison
v. that I prize above my dukedom
whole v. in folio
Volumnius: thou seest the world,
V.
Voluntary move harmonious num-
bers
Voluntas: pro ratione v.
v. jus suum cuique tribuens
Voluptas: trahit sua quemque v.
Voluptuous: music. . . its v. swell
v. Waltz
Voluptuousness: misanthropy and
v.
Vomit: dog returneth to his v.
dog. . to his own v.
when you v. forth
Vomitan: los malos la v.
Vomits its wrecks
Vorpal sword. . . vorpal blade
Vortex of immensity
Votares: imperial v.
Votarist: sad v. in palmer's weed
Votary of the desk
Vote: hunt, and v.
lives he will v. away
Townshend to lend him a v.
Voted: v. at my party's call
year after year they v.
Votes: counting v. instead of
weighing
price of v.
Voit: succedere partem mente dedit
Voit: hoc erat in v.
Voudrais: j'ay ce que v.
Voulu: vous l'avez v.
Vort--I've Oude
Vow: better. . not v., than. . v. and
not pay
do not v.

Vow (cont.)

I v. to thee, my country
that great v. which did incor-
porate
v. I made to her in marriage
Vowels: open v. tire
Vows: cancel all our v.
heaven v. to keep him
honey of his music v.
keep all v. unbroke
lends the tongue v.
much in our v.
our v., our prayers
patience, alms, v.
rival amorous v.
take the tongueless v.
to our moist v. denied
v. can't change nature
v. of returning
v., to the blackest devil
v. with so much passion
when lovers' v. seem sweet
Vox: v. populi, v. dei
Voyage: biscuit after a v.
drear was the v.
its v. closed and done
life's uncertain v.
my last v.
never thus could v. on
v. of their life
Voyage: fait un beau v.
Voyager: lands the v. at last
Voyager: beson de v.
Voyaging through strange seas
Vulcan: foul as V.'s stithy
V. and his whole forge sweat
Vulgar: all is v., all clumsy
by no means v.
cocoa is a v. beast
criterion of wisdom to v. judg-
ments
Eno. . . abominably v.
father is rather v.
great v., and the small
in the v. tongue
little v. Boy
no terms of moderation. . with
the v.
such a v. expression
v. and tavern music
v. authors in romances
v. languages that want words
v. way of cotion
war. . looked upon as v.
with v. brains to dwell
work upon the v.
worse than wicked. v.
ye may ca' them v. farin'
Vulgarity: Jacksonian v.
Vulgarize the day of judgment
Vulgus: odi profanum v.
Vulnera: enumerat miles v.
Vulpes: quod v. aegrotu cauta leoni
Vulture: rage of the v.
Vultus: non v. instantis tyranni
W: 'V' or a 'W'?
Wabe: gimble in the w.
Wacht: die W. am Rhein
Waddy is an infectious disease
Wade: should I w. no more
w. through slaughter
Waded thro' red blude
Wades: swims or sinks, or w.
Wading in bells and grass
Wafer-cakes: mens' faiths are w.
Waffen: ein gute Wehr und W.
Wait her love to Carthage
Wafted downward
Wafture of your hand
Wag: mother's w.
tail must w. the dog
when beards w. ail
Wage: for which they drew the w.
royal w.
Wages: apportioning of w. to work
content with your w.

W

W: 'V' or a 'W'?
Wabe: gimble in the w.
Wacht: die W. am Rhein
Waddy is an infectious disease
Wade: should I w. no more
w. through slaughter
Waded thro' red blude
Wades: swims or sinks, or w.
Wading in bells and grass
Wafer-cakes: mens' faiths are w.
Waffen: ein gute Wehr und W.
Wait her love to Carthage
Wafted downward
Wafture of your hand
Wag: mother's w.
tail must w. the dog
when beards w. ail
Wage: for which they drew the w.
royal w.
Wages: apportioning of w. to work
content with your w.

INDEX

Wages (cont.)		319:16	Walk (cont.)		53:42
give you my scanty w.	489:28	435:47	this is the way, w. ye in it		421:1
my w. taken	241:23	105:19	though I w. in death's .vale		303:10
taken thy w.	430:11	205:25	though I w. through the valley		394:35
took their w. and are dead	264:4	288:2	w. about Sion		217:23
w. beauty gives	586:13	131:12	w. along the Bois Boulong		54:14
w. of going on	541:17	138:31	w. and not faint		454:32
w. of sin is death	65:46	97:4	w. and wot not what they are		386:8
Wagged his tail	249:20	325:20	w. at least before they dance		441:11
Waggest: tongue . . thou w.	527:12	495:18	w. before thee like a sow		150:2
Wagging: better a finger off, as ay		202:19	w. in fear and dread		77:22
w.	420:11	277:23	w. in silk attire		301:2
Waggon: hitch your w. to a star	201:14	155:27	w. in the same all . . my life		264:23
let'st fall from Dis's w.	485:26	205:5	w. into my parlour		397:4
Waggoner: her w . . . grey-coated		269:2	w. on still in darkness		374:24
gnat	477:7	381:16	w. that afternoon		150:15
Waggons: their cany w.	346:23	419:2	w. together to the kirk		295:7
Waggon-spokes: her w . . . spinners'		213:6	w. uncowed		75:16
legs	477:7	216:15	w. upon England's mountains		63:46
Wags: how the world w.	427:13	171:1	w. while ye have the light		539:4
w. that judge by rote	371:11	185:16	w. with Death and Morning		201:33
w. . . are w. too	441:18	367:15	w. within the purleus of the Law		297:12
Wahrheit: die reine W. ist . . für		91:22	w. with Kings		208:18
Dich allein	313:18	351:26	w. with you and talk with you		67:25
in seiner Rechten alle W.	313:18	348:35	w. w. by faith		385:7
Wail: all kindreds . . shall w.	70:22	453:19	where'er you w.		32:17
nothing to w.	35:16	230:4	where we used to w.		129:22
suffice to w. their scorn	168:12	502:3	will you w. a little faster?		177:32
w. my dear times' waste	486:25	184:12	within one minute's w. of		
yet so does w.	321:15	347:19	Walked: as I w. through the wil-		
Wailers heap	88:26	496:8	derness		99:3
Wailing: deeply w.	505:14	229:16	Enoch w. with God		44:35
w. for her demon-lover	151:32	301:20	hast thou w. about		504:1
w. in your voices	88:26	539:12	hast thou w. in the search		49:22
Wain: wheels of Phoebe's w.	340:8		Him that w. the waves		343:3
Waist: dead from the w. down	91:42	497:22	him who w. in glory		580:7
fifteen arms went round her w.	333:23	84:16	no man hath w. along our roads		308:17
her slender w. confin'd	558:1	291:4	not w. above a mile or two		552:3
his arm around her w.	219:17	485:20	once w. down a street		304:50
round her w. she felt it	528:28	492:8	one before him w. very crook-		
to thy slender w.	401:32	492:5	edly		519:1
you live about her w.	433:10	245:17	people that w. in darkness		53:14
Waistcoat: any w. but a yellow w.	177:16	374:23	w. away with their clothes		180:16
get her a flannel w.	213:22	267:11	w. by himself		304:21
Waistcoat-buttons: work them		255:9	w. in the house of God		395:12
into w.	131:24	262:11	w. owre yon garden green		30:15
Waistcoats: negroes . . with flannel		457:11	w. straight out of the ark		504:24
w.	178:43	97:14	w. their narrow round		275:3
Wait: could not w. their passing	18:24	116:6	w. with willing foot		516:13
if you can w.	207:10	52:9	when she has w. before		225:15
is this a time to w.?	23:23	503:1	Walkedst whether thou wouldst		64:18
lily whispers, 'I w.'	536:15	340:16	Walketh: devil . w. about		70:6
now ye w. at Heaven's Gate	302:22	185:7	man w. in a vain shadow		394:9
only stand and w.	351:21	416:19	pestilence that w. in darkness		397:18
on Occasion's forelock . w.	350:6	321:16	through his garden w. God		96:33
she'll w. a wee	108:131	81:9	w. upon the wings		398:8
these w. all upon thee	398:11	395:26	whatsoever w. through the paths		392:12
they that w. upon the Lord	54:14	288:2	Walking: as Joseph was a-w.		5:15
to labour and to w.	317:8	487:22	a w. the Devil is gone		151:7, 507:19
to w., to ride, to run	510:16	498:9	by myself w.		307:33
w. and see	21:5	417:33	craves wary w.		449:2
w. and see, O sons of glory	324:18	156:12	devil's w. parody		140:21
w. in heavy harness	303:24	314:19	dog's w. on his hinder legs		271:16
w. many years	510:16	208:6	easy w.		263:18
w. the 'pointed hour	193:30	105:4	from w. up and down in it		48:38
w. the turning of the phials	411:16	334:8	God w. in the garden		44:21
w. Thy word of peace	198:16	220:26	I nauseate w.		156:10
w., till one	141:2	55:54	men as trees, w.		61:2
w. till the clouds roll by	572:20	432:8	seen us w. every day		158:10
w. upon her	247:11	383:11	two w. baths		166:10
w. upon Mary's Sons	302:1	399:4	w. all alane		32:15
w. upon the tedious shores	306:7	161:1	w. and mincing		52:35
we can w. no longer	567:2	330:16	w. by his wild lone		304:22
would not w. for me	263:2	238:1	w. close at hand		130:12
Waited: hand that w. for the heart	196:24	301:6	w. dictionary		135:26
w., duteous, on them all	417:3	341:14	w. in an air of glory		552:9
w. in a row	330:15	421:1	w. in thy chamber		247:14
w. patiently for the Lord	394:12	298:20	w., like two angels		81:17
Waiter: if you look at the w.	178:26	458:1	w. on the sea		59:35
Waiting: long night of w.	293:1	482:8	w. on the strand		31:24
man's w. for a answer	174:20	430:20	w. round the fold		77:2
w. for the Earl of Chatham	6:16	331:3	w. so early		420:2
w. for the long-promised inva-		237:24	w. up and pacing down		535:10
sion	144:3	414:20	when I am not w . . . reading		306:25
w. for the Sleafy babies	300:21	63:16	Walks: benighted w.		340:20
w. for the spark	18:10	462:16	enjoy such quiet w.		445:42
w. revenge	345:7	395:16	ever w. attended		340:10
w. time	187:3	333:8	eve Nature's w.		383:8
with patience He stands w.	315:22, 317:13		Gibbon levelled w.		154:13
Waiting-gentlewoman: so like a w.	438:35		God w. in mine		85:13
			I w. with fifty 'ousemaids		299:14

INDEX

Walks (cont.)					
Juno when she w.	281:25	Wand (cont.)		Want (cont.)	
liked the way it w.	405:16	gold ring on her w.	356:30	those who w. it the most	139:16
nobody w. much faster	131:17	my lance a w.	31:6	though much I w.	195:12
nothing w. with aimless feet	532:32	thine opiate w.	495:22	thy w. as an armed man	49:47
she w. in beauty	119:1	Wander: by himself he learned to		toil, envy, w.	279:4
she w.—the lady	338:8	w.	107:35	to w., to be undone	510:16
she w. the waters	114:43	let one's thought w.	586:4	w. of a thing . perplexing	551:6
studious w. and shades	350:11	might I w. there	81:18	w. of decency is w. of sense	180:9
sun . w. the fields	337:35	nor forced him w.	146:4	w. of human wisdom	310:18
take my w. abroad	561:19	old man's wit may w.	530:1	w. of it the fellow	384:7
thy spirit w. abroad	452:1	Road I was to w. in	207:10	w. of power to sin	193:16
w. round . a second time	376:17	thoughts that w. through eter-		what can I w. or need?	245:10
w. up and down with me	447:34	nity	345:19	what do you w.?	369:17
w. with the tender . night	567:16	to the wilderness I w.	12:2	with w. of genius curst	192:10
when Tadlow w. the streets	202:10	w. in that golden maze	193:27	Wanted: go where you are w.	263:10
Wall: backs to the w.	233:20	w. in the ways of men	106:27	no nation w. it so much	521:4
blue above lane and w.	90:37	w. o'er city, and sea	495:22	w. only one thing	240:13
bore through his castle w.	475:7	w. where the Muses haunt	346:19	Wanteth: w. not liquor	52:18
builds . on the outward w.	463:44	we will not w. more	535:20	w. there grace of lute	92:5
close the w. up	443:24	where I would w.	359:5	Wanting: found w.	55:42
darkly looked he at the w.	323:16	whither shall I w.?	360:23	not w. what is stol'n	472:2
doesn't love a w.	212:2	whither w. you?	426:19	w. is—what?	97:15
Humpty Dumpty sat on a w.	367:5	Wandered: I w. by the brookside	262:9	w. that have wanted everything	240:13
icicles hang by the w.	450:1	I w. lonely	577:5	world which, w. thee	558:6
in Jerusalem's w.	75:8	I w. till I died	19:1	Wanton: ah, w., will ye?	231:39
in the office of a w.	474:22	w. all our ways	405:12	Gods, that w. in the air	319:4
I shall leap over the w.	392:30	Wanderer: do not we, W.	18:2	her w. spirits look out	481:26
on the old oak w.	363:30	foi'd circuitous w.	17:28(-18)	I do but w. in the South	538:21
on the orchard w.	171:21	w. from the narrow way	161:26	my w. thoughts	359:27
our trumpets waken the W.	301:29	w. halts and hears	263:20	no further than a w.'s bird	477:28
reserve the hanging w.	384:5	w. is man	16:3	w. and a merye	137:1
stood against the w.	537:38	weary, wayworn w.	380:17	w. eyes	52:135
The Lord stood upon a w.	50:3	Wanderest: brag thou w. in his		w. smiled	232:3
thou waited w.	65:15	shade	486:18	w. with long delay	80:10
thy body by the w.	16:20	Wandering: as the bird by w.	50:37	weep not, my w.	232:2
w. all Germany with brass	329:24	beauty w. on her way	580:18	with w. Paris sleeps	480:37
w. fell down flat	46:40	behold the w. moon	341:14	Wanton'd with thy breakers	114:32
w. is strong	569:11	bind the w. sense	155:1	Wantonness: in clothes a w.	246:14
wasps upon a southern w.	161:41	but a w. voice	573:19	lipped, for his w.	137:4
watch the w., my darling	301:18	every w. bark	488:7	sad at night, only for w.	447:37
white-wash'd w.	225:3	every w. star	269:28	Wantons: sleep, pretty w.	170:23
without a city w.	4:4	forget the w. and the pain	268:4	Wants: everything that he w.	263:1
Wallace: wif W. bled	107:32	have one with me w.	359:5	man w. but little 112:10, 225:13,	587:9
Walled round with rocks	523:13	leaves, w. astray	497:22	my w. supply	2:21
Waller was smooth	386:17	poor w. one!	221:29	not so much to express our w.	226:26
Waller: his w. lay biforn him	137:21	restore my w. Love	155:35	provide for human w.	102:10
time hath, my lord, a w.	481:17	sought thee w.	161:10	she w. a heart	384:33
Wallow: w. in our sin	12:7	that w. knight so fair	438:15	toast our w. and wishes	384:31
w. naked in . snow	474:20	vast and w. air	476:15	Wap them into our ship's side	31:25(-32)
Wallowed in a score	185:24	w. between two worlds	16:7	War: all the business of w.	564:3
Walls: build thou the w. of Jerusa-		w. by lone sea-breakers	370:10	all the offices . of peace and w.	352:25
lem	395:10	w. companionless	495:10	all this w. been wrought	328:17
Devil-defended w.	375:22	w. in many a coral grove	75:18	amidst the ranks of w.	323:5
flesh which w. about our life	475:7	w. minstrel I	219:15	arts of w. and peace	115:43
four great w.	89:16	w. on a foreign strand	417:22	as little of the w. as he will	27:26
from thy ancient w.	75:11	w. on as loth to die	577:10	as long as w. is regarded as	
grey bare w. lain guestless	523:14	w. stars	70:20	wicked	569:33
groaning under w.	330:16	w. steps and slow	349:31	at w. 'twixt will and will not	461:26
labyrinth of w.	495:1	w. with the great Mother's		blood-red blossom of w.	536:24
mounted the Trojan w.	465:17	train	18:31(-19)	brazen throat of w.	349:27
on the outward w.	461:2	years I've been w. away	356:10	Brurus, with himself at w.	448:15
on the w. of heaven	331:3	Wanderings: chid thy w.	224:19	circumstance of glorious w.	472:3
painting thy outward w.	488:20	Wanders: slowly it w.,—pauses	311:16	come in your w. array	419:2
silver'd the w.	338:13	Wane: know'st no w.	207:28	condemn recourse to w.	291:17
stone w. do not a prison make	319:7	will she wax and w.	207:29	condition of w. of everyone	248:18
upon the w. of thine house	399:36	Waneth: youth w. by increasing	377:4	Dalhousy, the great God of W.	381:9
w. have tongues	521:14	Waning: beneath a w. moon	151:32	dastard in w.	418:17
w. of beaten brass	448:36	bitter barmaid, w. fast!	541:11	dauntless in w.	418:16
w., palaces, half-cities	114:20	though the world be a-w.	359:6	delays are dangerous in w.	194:1
washes its w.	94:32	Want: eternal w. of pence	541:21	epithets of w.	460:20
within the spacious w.	230:19	first, to get what you w.	504:14	essence of w. is violence	324:23
with w. and towers	151:32	for w. of me	375:18	first invented w.	330:26
wooden w. are the best w.	157:24	for w. of thought	192:5	first in w.	312:25
Walnuts: across the w. and the		freedom from w.	408:25	garland of the w.	425:29
wine	537:3	going without something you do		goes forth to w.	240:20
Walrus and the Carpenter	130:12	w.	254:5	going to the w.	141:6
Walsingham: holy land of W.	405:10	House of W.	216:9	great w. from Macedon	19:3
Walter: good Sir W. met her	297:19	I didn't w. to do it	326:13	Horses and Power and W.	294:29
W., be wise	141:20	I'll not w.	421:1	if . w. should ever come	310:18
Walton: Worthy Friend Mr. Izaak		I w. what I w. when I w. it	77:25	image of w. without its guilt	
W.	572:21	known, and do not w. it	270:18		506:13, 518:7
Waltz: seductive W.!	119:27	making things which he doesn't		in a state of w. by nature	521:21
swoons to a w.	266:12	w.	254:9	infection and the hand of w.	474:22
voluptuous W.!	119:28	never let you w.	282:7	in . peace thinks of w.	109:21
Waltzing Matilda	374:15	never w. a friend in need	175:9	in the trade of w. . slain men	460:36
Waly: w., w., up the bank	32:18	never w. some fruit	244:17	in w., he mounts	477:16
Wan: w. as primroses	285:7	not what they w.	167:6	in w. the two cardinal virtues	248:22
w. with care	438:11	old know what they w.	504:17	is it w.? No.	173:32
why so pale and w.?	517:10	ring out the w.	531:20	learn w. any more	52:31
Wand: but a w.	344:24	saying you w. to know	175:30	let slip the dogs of w.	450:12
		some hidden w.	498:7	like to the morning's w.	445:44

INDEX

War (cont.)
 magnificent, but it is not w. 70:1
 marching as to w. 35:1
 miners poured to w. 322:10
 Minstrel Boy to the w. 356:17
 moderation in w. is imbecility 324:23
 my sentence is for open w. 345:10
 never was a good w. 211:8
 no discharge in that w. 51:17
 no discharge in the w. 204:37
 no less renowned than w. 351:20
 no less than w. to waste 349:28
 nor w., nor battle's sound 343:12
 not believe in inevitable w. 310:10
 not w. with brother 160:41
 no w. with women 507:30
 offer w. . . kneel for peace 470:14
 pass for men of w. 220:11
 people that delight in w. 396:14
 point out. . . that this is w. 1:4
 prepare for w. 552:16
 prophesying w. 151:33-(152)
 reason w. with rhyme 281:27
 sinews of love, as of w. 203:24
 sinews of w. 27:24
 some slain in w. 475:7
 start another w. 243:6
 steel couch of w. 470:8
 take the w. 206:19
 tell us all about the w. 507:5
 the Lord is a man of w. 45:51
 throughout the w. 219:7
 to the ragged infant threaten w. 165:17
 to w. and arms I fly 319:10
 tricked by the British into. . . w. 38:16
 tumult of her w. 517:3
 unsuccessful or successful w. 162:40
 used to w.'s alarms 252:29
 w. against thee more 522:15
 w. against the soul 69:49
 w. as all glory 501:4
 W. between Men and Women 547:12
 w., dearth, age, agus 185:14
 w., death, or sickness 466:20
 w. has its laws 363:11
 w., he sung, is toil 191:9
 w. in heaven 71:17
 w. is much too serious a thing 526:20
 w. is the national industry of Prussia 353:4
 w. is the trade of kings 102:43
 w. lays a thousand slays 387:10
 w. lays a burden 159:26
 W. makes rattling good history 236:2
 w.'s a game 163:42
 w.'s annals will cloud 236:14
 w.'s glorious art 586:27
 W. that will end W. 565:3
 w. . . the cry, 'W. even to the knife!' 113:10
 w. . . utterly lost 567:5
 w. with ere-mice 466:42
 weapons of w. perished 473:30
 we've a w., an' a' debt 319:28
 what can w. but endless w. 351:28
 what did you do in the Great W.? 11:15
 when the blast of w. blows 443:24
 when the w. is done 415:13
 when was a w. not a w.? 123:15
 who is able to make w. with him? 71:20
 Warble: w., child: 455:6
 w. his native wood-notes 342:7
 Warbled to the string 341:19
 Warbler: Attic w. 231:6
 ev'ry w. has his tune 162:28
 w. of poetic prose 163:34
 Warbl'st at eve 351:12
 Warbling his Doric lay 343:6
 Warburton . . . rage for saying something 270:31
 Ward: American nation in th' Sixth W. 195:9
 Light and Mrs. Humphry W. thou knowest my old w. 140:5
 W. has no heart 439:20
 W. has no heart 408:13
 Warder: king . . . thrown his w. down 474:12
 W. of the brain 457:14
 w. silent on the hill 418:4
 w. . . w.l open quickly! 23:23
 Wardrobe: their gay w. wear 342:16
 Wards: oiled w. 288:32
 pretty young w. in Chancery 218:36
 Ware: big enough for the bed of W. 483:34
 find him w. an' wakin' 363:3
 I should dine at W. 160:8
 let me taste your w. 368:10
 old person of W. 312:18
 w. of mine own wit 427:5
 Warehouse of my knowledge 518:18
 Warfare: goeth a w. . . at his own charges 66:34
 her w. is accomplished 54:8
 legitimate w. 363:11
 thy w. o'er 416:19
 w. long 264:9
 Warily to begin charges 26:11
 Waring: what's become of W.? 97:16
 when I last saw W. 97:20
 Warlike: each w. Lucumo 323:15
 Warly: w. cares, an' w. men 105:38
 Warm: aha, I am w. 54:16
 be w., but pure 117:17
 breaks in a w. bay 15:14
 flavour o' w. flat-irons 170:20
 her coat is so w. 367:8
 her heart was w. and gay 235:5
 his desires were as w. 100:17
 if his nose is w. 312:7
 keep himself w. 368:12
 keeps w. her note 125:10
 let the w. Love in 288:9
 mothy and w. 235:14
 now w. and capable 287:3
 now w. in love 382:1
 nursing her wrath to keep it w. 108:12
 on the w. sea-shore 15:14
 O! she's w. 486:1
 this w. kind world 157:10
 to w. their little loves 231:18
 very w. weather. . . in bed 519:22
 w. days will never cease 284:11
 w. him at his fire 244:12
 w. without heating 43:14
 w. work 362:20, 24
 your down so w. 166:4
 War-man . . . Billy the Norman 173:16
 Warned: I w. both hands 308:25
 w. and cooled by the same winter 464:8
 w., and fed 333:24
 w. by the sun 204:3
 Warm: no weder w. 310:7
 w. climbs give brighter plumage 308:17
 w. France 162:44
 when youth and blood are w. 247:10
 Warmth: he w. himself 54:16
 Warming: w. his five wits 546:14
 w. of the blood 442:21
 Warming-pans: good as w. 337:3
 Warm: it w. the very sickness 436:40
 sun that w. you here 474:13
 w. in the sun 383:19
 w. the neighbouring poor 165:17
 Warmth: awful w. about my heart 290:6
 I yearn'd for w. 530:18
 little w., a little light 335:10
 native with the w. 289:9
 no w., no cheerfulness 253:12
 w. of shepherds' flames 331:2
 w. to swell the grain 121:27
 Warn: to w. th' immortal souls 331:3
 to w., to comfort 580:21
 w. all traffic 209:25
 w. you that it will be used 187:25
 Warned: be w. by me 41:3
 be w. by my lot 208:3
 w. them thence 343:14
 who hath w. you to flee? 57:30
 Warning: come without w. 169:27
 each w. each 302:10
 give little w. 33:14
 give w. to the world 487:15
 horrid w. 286:36
 take w. by the fall 30:4
 w. to all the rest of this. . . king-dom 442:21
 Warns me not to do 386:30
 War Office: anything except the. . . W. 489:18
 Warp: though thou the waters w. 227:22
 weave the w. 429:22
 War-proof: fathers of w. 443:25
 Warps: love w. the mind 165:16
 Warrant: here's the w., Claudio 462:20
 their humours for a w. 447:42
 truth shall be thy w. 405:7
 Warred on by cranes 345:3
 Warren's blackin' 170:5
 Warring: w. in Heav'n 346:30
 w. within our breasts 330:28
 Warrior: British w. queen 158:29
 every w. that is rapt with love 331:2
 happy W. 575:5
 home they brought her w. 538:25
 lay like a w. 572:12
 mounts the w.'s steed 417:16
 painful w. famed for fight 486:22
 Warriors: joy which w. feel 416:27
 Wars: all skillful in the w. 552:1
 all their w. are merry 140:15
 big w. that make ambition virtue 472:3
 clashing w. 184:2
 cluck'd thee to the w. 420:22
 fierce w. and faithful loves 509:16
 he maketh w. to cease 394:29
 lawful. . . to serve in the w. 401:13
 pristine w. of the Romans 444:2
 ring out the thousand w. 533:20
 rust of the Barons' W. 558:14
 since w. begin in the minds 9:22
 w. and rumours of w. 60:21
 w. are over 263:20
 w. of elements 1:24
 W. of Kites and Crows 352:30
 w. or women 446:24
 Warts: remark all these. . . w. 167:7
 Warwick: w. and Talbot 444:28
 W. . . proud setter up 440:4
 Wary: craves w. walking 449:2
 Was: because he w. a Greek 309:20
 he w. not; for God took him 44:35
 if it w. so, it might be 130:8
 I see what w., and is 573:26
 thinks what ne'er w. 382:25
 what I w. once 582:3
 what then I w. 581:20
 which is, and which w. 70:21
 which w., and is 70:38
 Wash: dost thou w. my feet? 63:47
 flood could not w. away 155:16
 gulfs will w. us down 547:3
 incessantly softly w. again 507:5
 I w. away my balm 475:22
 never comes out in the w. 302:1
 no tide shall ever w. away 309:6
 shirt which ought to be at w. 253:32
 they that w. on Monday thou shalt w. me 395:8
 w. for shame 11:5
 w. in need 11:5
 w. me in steep-down gulfs 473:32
 w. me in the water 11:8
 w. me, Saviour 548:12
 w. my hands in innocence 393:18
 w. the balm from an. . . king 475:1
 w. their

INDEX

- Wasps: bottled w. 161:41
w. and hornets break through 519:7
Wassailing: here we come a-w. 6:22
Wassails: Hock-carts, w., wakes 245:17
Wast: stand a w. of praise 518:17
Waste: across this watery w. 147:10
all w. and solitary places 494:13
hush'd Chorasman w. 17:28
idle w. of thought 504:9
in Annihilation's W. 206:20
in a w. of shame 488:11
in the wide w... is a tree 119:10
no less than war to w. 349:28
our young affections run to w. 114:15
over the w. of waters 115:29
pale w. widens 16:4
particular glory of the Egdon w. 237:9
that thou and I shall w. 583:21
to the bound of the w. 17:21
to w. long nights 510:16
to what purpose... this w.? 60:36
w. ground enough 461:35
w. his whole heart 540:13
w. howling wilderness 46:31
w. its sweetness 230:5
w. not your Hour 206:22
w. places of Jerusalem 54:23
weary w. of waters 507:28
we lay w. our powers 582:18
Well amid the W. 206:21
were I in the wildest w. 107:26
Wind along the W. 206:13
Wasted: talk not of w. affection 316:14
w. his substance 62:13
w. with misery 400:6
why this charm is w. 199:26
Wasteful: ah, w. woman 374:20
w. and ridiculous excess 447:39
youth of pleasure w.? 93:25
Wastel-breed: milk and w. 136:30
Wastes her time and me 558:14
Wasting: a-w. Christian kisses 209:11
delightful way of w. time 358:17
w. in despair 572:2
Wat: poor W. 488:28
Watch: before the morning w. 390:40
call the rest of the w. 468:37
constable of the w. 468:35
for the w. to babble 468:38
full weary of her w. 196:2
her lover keeps w. 318:5
his life is a w. 522:7
if you don't w. out 407:3
keeping w. above his own 320:11
keep w. for the life of... Jack 173:7
kept w. o'er man's mortality 576:22
men went to w. on duty 344:27
one to w., and one to pray 3:3
past as a w. in the night 397:15
Saints their w. are keeping 517:2
set a w... before my mouth 400:13
set their w. in the sky 123:3
she shall w. all night 479:7
snores out the w. 442:25
the Lord w. between me and 45:8
thee 408:1
w. and chain, of course 198:19
w. and pray 311:16
w. at that midnight hour 547:7
w. did thine anxious servants 366:3
w. for me by moonlight 497:2
w. from dawn to gloom 93:4
w. from their graves 185:7
w. not one another out of fear 416:2
w. on the Rhine 562:9
w. that ends the night 487:7
w. the clock for you 295:12
w. the ships of England 301:18
w. the wall, my darling 60:42
w. with me one hour 262:6
where none can w. her 444:6
whispers of each other's w. 458:1
whose howl's his w. 479:34
winding up the w. of his wit 139:18
your learning, like your w. 115:22
Watchdog: w.'s honest bark 224:17
w.'s voice 479:28
Watch-dogs bark 224:21
Watched: he w. and wept 398:1
I have w. 208:16
I w. in vain 288:19
Watcher of the skies 382:19
Watches: our judgments as our w. 581:16
w. and receives 520:10
w. from his mountain walls 545:10
w. of the dark 442:25
Watchful: many a w. night 183:21
w. at His Gate 293:25
Watching: children stood w. them 84:7
tire of w. you 127:30
w. for the morrow 3:18
w. round you still 288:17
w., with eternal lids apart 409:26
weary of w. 143:13
with w... faint 418:3
Watchman: w. on the lonely tower 49:36
w. waketh but in vain 399:35
w., what of the night? 53:26
Watchmen that went about 52:12
Watch-tower in the skies 341:31
Watchword: our w. is security 379:12
Water: across the stormy w. 122:28
as ready by w. as by land 198:24
as w. is in w. 425:20
as w. spilt 47:35
as w. unto wine 534:32
before it beat the w. 317:22
benison of hot w. 83:22
blackens all the w. about him 2:30
but limns the w. 28:17
by w. and the Word 517:1
by w. he sente hem hoom 137:13
cast the w. of my land 461:1
charity... hardly w. the ground 26:36
charmed w. burned 149:25
clouds they are without w. 70:19
come of w. and of mud 83:24
conscious w. 165:25
daughter of Earth and W. 493:1
deep in the w. 41:30
do your work on w. 297:1
drawers of w. 46:41
dreadful noise of w. 476:14
drinking up ta w. 23:27
drink no longer w. 68:50
drowned already... with salt w. 482:25
drunk your w. and wine 297:13
earth and the sky and the w. 585:17
fish out of the w. 422:31
fountain of the w. of life 71:46
Garden by the W. blows 205:9
his steeds to w. 429:25
how does the w. come down 507:11
I came like W. 206:12
imperceptible w. 253:7
in standing w. 482:17
in the w. under the earth 390:7
in w. writ 38:2
King over the W. 10:15
Laughing W. 317:26
like w. through a sieve 131:22
little drops of w. 127:33
little ones a cup of cold w. 59:4
little w. clears us 458:16
made his mouth to w. 110:31
made the w... follow faster 424:6
makes my teeth w. 208:24
more w. glideth by the mill 480:33
never hold w. 144:32
not all the w. 109:30
not filled with w. 475:1
on one lay a great w. 50:55
our passions as... fire and w. 531:30
over the w. and over the sea 313:19
pools are filled with w. 250:15
pools of w. 420:13
ridden that wan w. 397:6
river of w. of life 53:23
runs under w. 31:7
she drinks w. 72:6
sipped brandy and w. gayly 281:19
sound of w.'s murmuring 135:19
sprinkling it with fountain w. 154:17
stain'd the w. clear 497:20
struggling for life in the w. 305:18
sweet w. and bitter 76:9
take the w. of life freely 270:18
their virtues we write in w. 69:38
tickled best in muddy w. 72:10
too much of w. hast thou 447:8
under the w. it rumbled 111:27
437:2
150:10
Water (cont.) 290:1
under w. I would scarcely kick 475:19
unseen, and full of w. 45:26
unstable as w. 176:5
used to sing in the w. 11:8
wash me in the w. 286:39
w. and a crust 114:15
w. but the desert 164:5
w. fairest meadows 243:15
w., is unsuitable 409:20
w. like a stone 149:6
w., like a witch's oils 510:20
w. not so fair 48:14
w. of affliction 481:32
w. once a day 46:15
w. out of this rock 507:14
w. shall hear me 237:1
w. springs up... ready boiled 372:17
w. steaming hot! 219:14
w.'s thin 266:17
w.'s wider... than Blood 149:6
w., w., every where 206:13
W. willy-nilly flowing 96:38
w. your damned flower-pots 250:15
we'll o'er the w. 83:25
wetter w. 177:15
what's the w. in French 31:1
when the w. flowed in 395:25
where no w. is 142:12
where the w. goes 52:33
whole stay of w. 201:3
whose name was writ in w. 398:20
wilderness a standing w. 4:21
your feet are always in the w. 394:16
Water-brooks: as the hart desireth 514:26
the w. 66:22
Water-colour: amateur painting in 121:27
w. 409:14
Watered: Apollos w. 112:6
fed and w. 96:30
in a w. shoot 135:21
milk... likely to be w. 44:10
w. heaven with their tears 395:30
w. orange-pulp 317:26
w. our horses in Helicon 374:24
w. the whole face of the ground 425:34
Waterest her furrows 393:24
Waterfall: from the w... named 437:20
Water-flies blow me 196:7
Water-flood: sitteth above the w. 116:20
Water-floods: in the great w. 497:23
Water-fly: dost know this w.? 534:7
Watering: a-w. the last year's crop 119:16
Water-land of Dutchmen 378:20
Water-lilies: floating w. 188:6
Water-lily: saw the w. bloom 141:26
Waterloo: crowning carnage, W. 9:5
every man meets his W. 564:6
not yet met our W., Watson 537:20
stricken at W. 221:8
W.'s ensanguined plain
W... won in the playing fields
world-earthquake, W.
Waterloo House young man
Waterman: great-grandfather... a
w. 99:17
jolly young w. 173:12
Watermen, that row one way 109:6
Water-mill: noise like that of a w. 519:11
Water-pipes: noise of the w. 394:19
Water-rats: land-rats and w. 463:15
Waters: all that move in the W. 388:22
all the w. of Israel 48:22
all w. as the shore 522:15
as the w. cover the sea 3:8
beams of his chambers in the w. 53:19
bitter w. into sweetness 398:8
blue Midland w. 196:24
by his, ye w., glide 18:16
by the w. of Babylon 400:5
canst drink the w. 18:19
cast thy bread upon the w. 558:26
clamour of w. 170:22
cold w. to a thirsty soul 51:27
come ye to the w. 521:30
crept by me upon the w. 50:36
deeper w. than I had thought 54:29
dells where w. run 479:20
drank strong w. 188:3
drifts away like the w. 286:23
585:19

INDEX

Waters (cont.)

fen of stagnant w. 577:14
 fragrant w. on my cheek 160:32
 hear the mighty w. 576:19
 her winds and w. sighs 423:26
 his luminous home of w. 17:28(-18)
 his voice as... many w. 70:27
 in our w. yet appear 281:18
 in the w. under the earth 343:9
 in the wilderness... w. break out 54:3
 into the main of w. 465:21
 into what great w. 455:13
 in whose bosom the bright w. 356:20
 its w., returning 316:14
 knowledge... as the w. 24:17
 like the pale w. 585:22
 many w. cannot quench love 52:23
 moved upon the face of the w. 44:1
 moving w. at their... task 288:17
 obscure w. slope 96:31
 occupy their business in great w. 398:17
 o'er the glad w. 114:42
 once more upon the w. 113:22
 over the rolling w. go 538:12
 over the waste of w. 115:29
 perished in the w. 58:36
 pleasant w. of the River Lee 402:21
 quiet w. by 421:1
 roaring w. 429:29
 she walks the w. 114:43
 sitteth upon many w. 71:31
 sound of w. shaken 523:24
 stolen w. are sweet 49:53
 swell the curled w. 453:13
 those cool w... we used to dwell 545:15
 to the w. and the wild 586:9
 w. murmuring 341:22
 w. of comfort 393:10
 w. of strife 397:13
 w. of the Nile 128:23
 w. of wide Agony 494:23
 w. on a starry night 576:2
 w. stand in the hills 398:8
 w. stilled at even 410:7
 w. warp 427:22
 w. were his winding sheet 35:23
 w. wild went o'er 122:20
 weary waste of w. 507:28
 while the nearer w. roll 565:5
 width of the w. 16:4
 winds and w. make us 399:5
 with earth's w. make accord 545:7
 world of w. wild 540:1
 Water-side: tree planted by the w. 391:46
 Water-springs of a dry ground 398:20
 Water-tower: great grey w. 141:16
 Watery: across this w. waste 147:10
 after w. cloudes 310:7
 beneath the w. floor 343:3
 leaves his w. nest 160:13
 Watson: I thought I knew my W. 188:11
 Watter: makes my teeth w. 208:24
 Wattle: Captain W. 173:3
 Wattles: of clay and w. made 585:12
 Waught: right gude-willie w. 104:14
 Wave: blind w. 531:9
 blue w. rolls nightly 118:37
 brooding on the charmed w. 343:13
 cool, translucent w. 341:3
 dance like a w. of the sea 585:2
 great third w. 525:25
 great w. that echoes 531:6
 his chin upon an orient w. 343:24
 into the billowy w. 220:19
 last w. pales 208:6
 life on the ocean w. 415:11
 lift me as a w. 496:10
 light w. lips 'Greece' 90:34
 long may it w. 292:11
 never a w...but marks our... 301:23
 dead 495:21
 over the western w. 162:13
 plough the w. no more 533:42
 seen her w. her hand 33:10
 so dies a w. 162:9
 sunk beneath the w. 319:8
 swallowing w. 96:24
 turn of eye, w. of hand 122:19
 w., Munich! all thy banners 496:8
 w.'s intenser day 496:10
 w. to pant beneath thy power

Wave (cont.)

weak as is a breaking w. 578:35
 when the moon is on the w. 118:8
 wind and w. and oar 535:20
 winning w. 246:4
 wish you a w. o' the sea 485:27
 with w. and whirlwind 315:29
 Waved: long has it w. 251:5
 w. her lily hand 216:1
 w. over by that flaming brand 349:31
 Waver and give place 585:22
 Wavering: more longing, w. 483:13
 strengthen the w. line 17:21
 w. like Mr. Coleridge's... prose 240:7
 Waverley: the Owl, and... W. pen 11:4
 Wavers to a rose 183:11
 Waves: all thy w. and storms 394:19
 as long as w. shall break 362:31
 Britannia rules the w. 122:39
 Britannia rule the w. 545:18
 came the w. 509:7
 come as the w. come 419:4
 dream of w., flowers 493:14
 fields, or w., or mountains 408:8
 floods lift up their w. 397:23
 hear the w. roar 16:1
 heed not the rolling w. 415:6
 Him that walked the w. 343:13
 I see the w. upon the shore 498:22
 it w. you to a more removed ground 432:1
 light-hearted Masters of the w. 18:16
 like as the w. make 487:8
 little w. of Breffny 227:36
 long'd-for dash of w. 17:28(-18)
 midway on the w. 151:33(-152)
 noise of his w. 395:28
 o'er the mountain w. 123:11
 raging w. of the sea 70:20
 same w. whitened 523:15
 sons of the w. 213:10
 spent w.' riot 523:17
 thy proud w. be stayed 49:21
 thy righteousness as the w. 54:20
 wan w. and wet winds 523:19
 w. and I 116:3
 w. be upon you 525:12
 w. bound beneath me 113:22
 w. clasp one another 495:7
 w. in its plumes 332:20
 w. of ecstasy 567:2
 w. of the sea are mighty 397:23
 w. of thy sweet singing 493:20, 497:10
 w. roar and whirl 16:1
 w. serener far 493:25
 w. that beat on Heaven's shore 73:26
 when the w. went high 190:13
 while the tired w...breaking 147:8
 wild w. saying 128:2
 wild w. whist 479:28
 yesty w. 460:4
 Waving: w. his wild tail 304:22
 w. me farewell 254:15
 Wavy: w. and long 358:24
 w. in the dusk 336:9
 Wax: as w. melteth 396:4
 didn't w. his moustache 304:41
 frequent in tapers... w. 238:37
 honey and w. 519:5
 they all shall w. old 398:2
 virtue of w. and parchment 101:1
 w. to receive 112:35
 will she w. and wane 207:29
 wyne and w. 583:26
 Waxed: Jeshurun w. fat 46:32
 Waxwork: Mrs. Jarley's w. show 177:31
 Waxworks: if you think we're w. 130:7
 Way: along the public w. 160:30
 already on the w. 292:19
 also make a w. to escape 66:38
 beasts about Thy w. 506:8
 broad is the w. 58:23
 by the w. as you came 405:10
 cleave thou thy w. 335:28
 departed... another w. 57:25
 dirty, dangerous w. 227:6
 every one to his own w. 54:26
 find out his uncouth w. 345:26
 flowers to strew Thy w. 244:14
 found thee a w. 446:29
 goeth his w., and... forgetteth 69:33

Way (cont.)

gone some other w. 31:20
 grasses of the ancient w. 333:17
 heav'n's wide pathless w. 341:14
 his bow-wow w. 377:5
 I am the w. 53:53
 I have no w. 523:38
 I know the w. she went 453:38
 in a mysterious w. 536:4
 keeps the road w. better 161:18
 long is the w. and hard 441:35
 looking one w. 345:27
 make thy w. plain 90:17
 narrow is the w. 392:4
 never in the w., nor out of the w. 58:24
 noiseless tenor of their w. 136:7
 not pass this w. again 230:7
 one w. possible 232:10
 over the whole breadth of the w. 96:18
 pleasure gives w. 99:12
 plods his weary w. 183:17
 prepare ye the w. of the Lord 229:28
 pretty Fanny's w. 54:9, 57:28
 public opinion... must have her w. 373:20
 roses, roses, all the w. 103:10
 safer than a known w. 94:28
 see my w. as birds their... w. 239:4
 singing by the w. 94:13
 such a winning w. with you 137:44
 taking a little pleasure out of the w. 155:31
 that thy w. may be known 136:5
 this is the w. 396:12
 this w. and that dividing 531:28
 this w., and that w. 215:5
 this w. or that 573:7
 thorny w. to heaven 431:23
 toiling up the terrible w. 140:10
 tread the Narrow W. 295:2
 walk your mystic w. 220:26
 w. he should go 50:30
 w. is all so very plain 142:13
 w. is long to the sun 524:13
 w. it should go 175:10
 w. of all flesh 155:39, 422:28, 563:23
 w. of all the earth 46:44
 w. of a man with a maid 50:56
 w. of an eagle 50:56
 w. of a serpent 50:56
 w. of a ship 50:56
 w. of life uncertain 284:18
 w. of putting it 197:8
 w. of thy commandments 389:44
 w. of transgressors 50:4
 w. the truth, and the life 63:53
 w. the world ends 197:12
 w. to heaven... as ready 198:24
 w. to hell, even from... heaven 99:25
 w. to love each other 292:21
 w. to parish church 427:18
 w. was long 416:29
 w. we parted 524:9
 we may lose the w. 142:13
 which the w.? 276:15
 whiles thou art in the w. with him 57:46
 woman has her w. 251:13
 work its w. with the women 179:22
 Wayfaring: true w. Christian 352:9
 w. men... not err therein 54:4
 Waylay: startle, and w. 580:19
 Ways: all the w. you can 565:19
 cheerful w. of men 346:20
 consider her w. 49:45
 forget thy thousand w. 308:10
 goodness and mysterious w. 266:13
 her little wishes and w. 237:5
 her w. are w. of pleasantness 49:41
 her w. to roam 84:21
 how many w. and days 411:10
 in His w. with men 531:26
 just are the w. of God 350:27
 justify God's w. 263:25
 justify the w. of God 344:4
 keep thee in all thy w. 397:19
 let me count the w. 88:24
 most sure in all His w. 364:6
 nine and sixty w. 297:9

INDEX

Ways (cont.)

\ no middle w. 82:5
 not be thought after these w. 458:10
 perfect w. of honour 447:15
 rough uneven w. 474:27
 she had not these w. 585:4
 subtle w. I keep 199:3
 teach thy w. unto the wicked 395:9
 vindicate the w. of God 383:8
 walks in our w. again 83:20
 wandered all our w. 405:12
 wander in the w. of men 106:27
 w. be foul 456:1
 w. deep and weather sharp 197:13
 w. that are dark 238:32
 world and its w. 90:44
 your great and gracious w. 375:14
 your w. my w. 54:31
 Wayside: fell by the w. 59:21
 Wayward: fond and w. thoughts 58:12
 how w. is thus foolish love 484:31
 how w. the decrees of Fate 543:13
 purblind, w. boy 455:8
 tetchy and w. 470:17
 Wayworn: weary, w. wanderer 380:17
 We: even w., even so 335:25
 people like us are W. 303:18
 put it down a w. 170:14
 still it is not w. 141:27
 though they're not w. 185:1
 w. authois, Ma'am 181:10
 w. must eat w. 543:8
 w. that had loved him so 17:13
 w., w. only, are left 17:13
 Weak: but he is w. 578:34
 but little children w. 4:7
 concessions of the w. 100:21
 earth is w. 396:20
 flesh is w. 60:43
 for the fallen and the w. 320:14
 how very w. the very wise 543:13
 infirmities of the w. 60:17
 little, w., and helpless 4:3
 made w. by time and fate 541:3
 my love is w. and faint 161:13
 no passion. so w. 26:2
 not dispirited, not w. 200:3
 otherwise w. men 25:41
 pondered, w. and weary 380:22
 reruge of w. minds 139:25
 strengthen ye the w. hands 54:2
 to be w. is miserable 344:16
 too w. the conflict to support 454:23
 too w. to cleave 147:9
 trifling, childish, w. 165:9
 virtue of w. minds 192:35
 w. alone repent 115:4
 w. and beggarly elements 67:42
 w., and despis'd old man 453:6
 w. as is a breaking wave 578:35
 w. brother. worst of mankind 514:36
 w...confound the...mighty 66:20
 w. minds led captive 350:2
 w. one is singled 494:21
 W. shall perish 422:20
 Weaker: to the w. side inclin'd 111:19
 w. sex, to piety more prone 4:9
 w. vessel 70:2
 Weakest: fondest, blindest, w. 544:31
 w. kind of fruit 404:31
 w. saint 161:15
 Weak-ey'd bat 153:24
 Weak-hearted: help the w. 389:1
 Wea' noss: all w. which impairs 17:24
 am able w. 204:29, 500:43
 fidd'e-strings is w. 176:35
 is it w. of intellect? 220:18
 made perfect in w. 67:38
 no w., no contempt 351:6
 one man's w. 383:28
 owning her w. 252:22
 Power girt round with w. 492:2
 strength and w. of human nature 324:35
 stronger by w. 557:25
 strove against her w. 535:5
 too much w. for the stoic 383:22
 w. is not in your word 17:20
 w. of our mortal nature 380:40
 Weaknesses: his w. are great 294:18
 his w. with a delicate hand 226:31
 Wealth: all that w. e'er gave 230:1

Wealth (cont.)

as their w. increases 330:15
 boundless his w. 417:22
 bring home the w. of the Indies 274:4
 for all the w. of Indies 513:12
 gave the little w. he had 521:4
 get place and w. 386:9
 his w. a well-spent age 123:25
 in health and w. long to live 388:28
 in squandering w. 190:24
 let w. and commerce. die 329:10
 nor lie in wait for w. 575:9
 no w. but life 413:29
 outlive his w. 405:9
 outshone the w. of Ormus 345:14
 poor man's w. 501:26
 promoting the w., the number 101:15
 rule of w. 28:33
 such w. brings 486:24
 swim'st thou in w. 170:22
 titles, w., and fame 381:36
 w. and freedom reign 226:8
 w. I seek not 515:28
 w. nor blessed abode 334:13
 w. or rank possessing 301:24
 w. which modern progress brings 216:9
 what w. to me 577:7
 where w. accumulates 221:14
 whole w. of thy wit 464:26
 wouldly w. he cared not for 212:17
 Weaned: as a child that is w. 400:1
 not w. till then? 185:6
 w. child shall put his hand 53:19
 Weans: are the w. in their bed? 339:9
 w. and wite 104:23
 Weapon: coward's w., poison 200:6
 his w. wit 254:13
 skill in the w. is nothing 442:21
 with the other hand held a w. 48:35
 Weaponless himself 350:25
 Weapon-point: at w. they close 418:20
 Weapons: get your w. ready 567:4
 gie's but the w. 360:4
 hurt with the same w. 464:8
 lawful. to wear w. 401:13
 w. of war perished 47:30
 Wear: clothes you w. or do not w. 140:3
 tools never w. out 156:7
 get that I w. 427:27
 motley's the only w. 427:15
 nothing else to w. 218:20
 nothing to w. but clothes 292:14
 not w. them out in practice 37:8
 such qualities as would w. 227:16
 w. him in my heart's core 434:26
 w. it on both sides 481:23
 w. my heart upon my sleeve 469:28
 w. out, in a wall'd prison 454:19
 w. out than rust out 167:19, 560:17
 w. out the everlasting flint 478:10
 w. thee in my bosom 104:27
 w. without corrvial 438:38
 w. your learning 139:18
 will us to w. ourselves 330:28
 Weare: Mr. William W. 562:24
 Wearers: merit of the w. 464:1
 Wearers of rings and chains 308:24
 Weareth the Christian down 300:6
 Wearied: until she be w. out 405:22
 w. and forlorn 359:14
 Wearies: coquetry of Death, which 543:20
 w. me 462:28
 it w. me; you say it w. you 462:10
 Wearest and most leath'd .lite 17:7
 Weariness: deep w. and sated lust 51:35
 much study. w. of the flesh 186:15
 not go, for w. of thee 405:19
 pale for w. 101:10
 thro' w. they fail'd 429:36
 w. can snore 245:1
 w. may toss him to My breast 17:20
 w. not on your brow 287:25
 w., the fever, and the fret 360:19
 Wearing: I'm w. awa' 533:30
 w. all that weight 529:3
 w. his wisdom lightly 6:6
 w. o' the Green 429:28
 w. our own noses 276:15
 w. out life's evening 201:29
 worse for w.

Wearisome: make them w. 474:27
 w. condition of humanity 232:14
 Wears: so w. she to him 483:3
 w. on his smiling face 152:17
 w. out his time 400:20
 w. the turning globe 263:36
 Weary: art thou w.? 361:10
 eyelids are a little w. 374:10
 great rock in a w. land 53:43
 I am very w. 83:3
 I sac w. iu' o' care 108:36
 let him be rich and w. 245:1
 not be w. in well doing 67:48
 not w. in well doing 68:40
 of August w. 480:7
 rosy garland and a w. head 501:27
 run, and not be w. 54:14
 say I'm w. 265:25(-266)
 very few and very w. 325:19
 w. and ill at ease 402:11
 w. and kind 585:22
 w. and old with service 446:24
 w. be at rest 48:40
 w. lot is thine 419:8
 w. night and day 584:6
 w. or breath 252:12
 w. of days and hours 523:18
 w. of earth 517:4
 w. of her watch 196:2
 w. of these worldly bars 448:36
 w., stale, flat 430:33
 w. tune 149:8
 w., wayworn wanderer 380:17
 w. with disasters 458:36(-459)
 w. with toil 406:23
 world is w. of the past 493:27(-494)
 Weasel: as a w. sucks eggs 427:8
 it is like a w. 435:26
 pop goes the w. 328:26
 Weather: all sorts of things and w. 199:18
 blue Italian w. 495:8
 calm or stormy w. 400:19
 come wind, come w. 99:35
 different kinds of good w. 413:30
 first talk is of the w. 277:34
 french wine and fine w. 290:24
 fresh fierce w. 525:19
 hard grey w. 293:15
 if it prove fair w. 517:18
 ill is the w. 170:24
 it was gorgeous w. 121:15
 martlet, builds in the w. 463:44
 New England w...different 550:31
 kinds of w. 146:18
 not in fine w. 253:18
 not woo foul w. 310:7
 no w. warmer 519:21
 plaguy twelvepenny w. 231:28
 politics go by the w. 524:28
 sad or singing w. 90:37
 serves for the old June w. 33:14
 through cloudy w. 515:9
 under the w. 138:28
 w. ginneth clere 197:13
 w. sharp 236:30
 w. the cuckoo likes 407:4
 w. the shepherd shuns 427:7
 when God sorts out the w. 124:1
 winter and rough w. 339:15
 Weather-beaten: never v. sail 573:4
 Weatherby George Dupree 124:10
 Weather-cock: no w. 247:16
 Weathered: pilot that w. the storm 130:30
 Weather-proof: humble roof. w. 211:11
 Weatherwise: if the Bard was w. 235:21
 some are w. 236:22
 Weave: ever so will w. 147:1
 few would w. 285:32
 hands of mem'ry w. 483:5
 w. a paradise for a sect 229:22
 w. their thread with bones 48:52
 w. the warp 522:7
 Weaver: swifter than a w.'s shuttle 472:16
 Weaves: he w., and is clothed 477:7
 Web: magic in the w. of it 534:7
 of the smallest spider's w. 534:7
 out flew the w. 418:28
 she left the w. 492:19
 tangled w. we weave 423:7
 w. of human things 423:7
 w. of our life

INDEX

Web (*cont.*)
w. o' the silken claithe 31:25(-32)
with as little a w. 470:30
Webs: swarthy w. 531:38
trafficked for strange w. 374:11
Webster: Daniel W...steam-
engine in trousers 504:33
W. was much possessed 197:33
Wed: December when they w. 428:22
think to w. it 423:2
w. with Thought 532:18
with this Ring I thee w. 391:32
wooded not w. 90:6
wore when she was w. 535:11
Wedded: Faith, once w. fast 357:10
hail w. love 347:26
though w. we have been 159:32
throw your w. lady 430:5
w. to calamity 478:22
w. to the Earle's son 419:1
w. to this goodly universe 574:8
Wedding: bought her w. clothes 2:29
get the w. dresses ready 116:39
let's have a w. 175:27
peal upon our w. 263:11
Sergeant's w. 301:11
w. cheer to...burial feast 478:33
wooing, w., and repenting 408:9
Wedding-day: dance bare-foot on
her w. 479:3
dawns our w. 219:35
drink good wine upon the w. 31:5
it is my w. 160:8
on his w. 219:4
on their w. 219:22
to-morrow is our w. 159:33
w...fixed on 204:8
Wedding-Guest stood still 148:20
Wedding-ring: torments lie in...
a w. 144:23
Wedde: a' w. away 198:18
Wedges: small w. cleave 305:12
w. of gold 476:14
Wedlock: holy w. 391:35
w.'s the devil 117:45
Wednesday: he that died o' W. 440:30
married on W. 368:21
spet on me on W. last 463:22
W. in Wheeson week 441:31
W.'s child 368:1
Wee: bonnie w. thing 104:27
my w. w. thing 213:1
sweet w. wife o' mine 107:16
this little pig cried, W., w., w.,! 369:7
w. modest...flow'r 107:7
w. sleekit, cow'rin' 107:9
winsome w. thing 107:16
Weed: basest w. that grows 561:6
Diana in her summer w. 232:1
fat w. that rots itself 432:12
fragrant w. 163:37
honey from the w. 444:13
in palmer's w. 340:8
law to w. it out 27:4
less than the w. 254:16
no more than Sussex w. 302:12
o'er a w. or a flower 34:14
O thou w.! 472:35
pernicious w. 159:18
salt w. sways 15:24
scarce w. out the fault 220:31
tawney w. tobacco 279:24
w. that grows in every soil 101:11
w. wide enough 466:41
Weeded: wither'd and w. away 147:24
Weeds: all the idle w. 454:2
buy yourself w. 25:13
cottages of strowed w. 331:2
fattest soil to w. 442:23
grubbing w. from gravel paths 296:32
her coronet w. 437:1
her winter w. outworn 493:25
long live the w. 254:30
more than mundane w. 83:27
only burning w. 141:12
put on the w. of Dominic 346:25
rank w. 165:17
small far worse than w. 487:26
w. and tares of mine own brain 86:17
worthless as withered w. 83:9
Week: accomplished in a w. 515:5

Week (*cont.*)
all the w. through city-crowds 151:27
all the w. to dry 11:5
argument for a w. 439:7
keep a w. away? 472:18
Middle of Next W. 128:17
proud of one another the first w. 156:13
till the w. after next 131:27
tried...once a w. 273:6
twopence a w. 130:26
w. but only four 35:10
year, a month, a w. 330:7
Weekly from Southampton 297:24
Weeks: fou for w. thegither 108:5
frown on you—for w. 183:12
his brief hours and w. 488:7
Weep: all around thee w. 279:19
bid me to w. 247:2
daffodils, we w. to see 246:2
dew shall w. thy fall 245:13
do not w. for me 170:13
even butchers w. 214:23
Hecuba that he should w. for
her 433:31
if souls can w. in bliss 160:28
I must w...cruel tears 473:11
I saw my lady w. 7:13
I w. for Adonais 491:14
I w. for joy 474:34
I w. for you 130:20
make the angels w. 461:31
man after his deeth moot w. 127:29
milk my ewes and w. 485:32
now you w. 456:31
pity them that w. 123:26
she must w. or...die 538:25
strive nor w. 97:23
that I may not w. 116:9
these wakeful eyes may w. 308:14
to chide, to laugh, to w. 423:15
to not w. before him 551:13
to w. there 483:6
w. afresh love's...woe 486:25
w., and you w. alone 568:26
w. away the life of care 498:25
w., daughter of a royal line 118:13
w. for my pardon 425:22
w. for their sins 567:20
w., if that she sawe a mous 136:30
w. no more, my lady 210:15
w. not, my wanton 232:2
w. now or nevermore 380:19
w. over Saul 47:30
w. the more because I w. in vain 231:19
w. thy girlish tears 561:3
w. to record 122:39
w. upon your hinder parts 266:15
w. when I am low? 112:31
w. with me...you that read 280:10
w. with them that w. 66:4
w. you no more, sad fountains 11:10
who would not w. 385:29
why...sit still and w.? 266:8
women must w. 294:1
'Weep: scarcely cry, 'w.! 'w.! 'w.!
'w.! 76:17
Weeping: doth that bode w.? 473:7
dwell a w. hermit there 153:30
goeth on his way w. 399:34
hear the children w. 88:1
in a forest, w. 328:20
my eyes are tired of w. 83:3
night of w. 517:2
Rachel w. for her children 57:26
remembrance of a w. queen 475:14
so w., how a mystic shape 88:16
these w. eyes 332:11
they are w. bitterly 88:2
two eyes swoln with w. 332:10
two w. motions 166:10
w. and gnashing of teeth 58:33
w. and the laughter 187:11
w. and watching 127:30
w. in the playtime 88:2
w. thou sat'st 279:19
w., w. late and early 535:10
wild with w. 493:19
with him rises w. 485:25
with w. and with laughter 324:1
world's more full of w. 586:9
Weeps: loves, and w., and dies 493:25

Weeps (*cont.*)
turns from their gaze, and w. 356:31
w. incessantly for my sin 75:19
why these w.? 560:10
Wee-things: expectant w. 104:33
Wee Willie Winkie 339:9
Wehr: ein gute W. und Waffen 321:6
Weib: Wein, W. und Gesang 321:5
Weigh: let us not w. them 123:19
more people see than w. 139:27
to w. and consider 27:16
w. it down on one side 234:3
w. mine eyelids down 441:41
w. this song 584:16
w. thy words in a balance 57:4
w. your Gods and you 303:25
Weighed in the balances 55:42
Weighing: counting votes instead
of w. 267:6
not w. our merits 390:45
Weighs: mortality w. heavily on
me 288:21
w. upon the heart 460:37
Weight: all that w. of learning 533:39
bird's w. can break...tree 93:15
bowed by the w. of centuries 329:19
by its own w...steadfast 155:19
custom lie upon thee with a w. 578:16
does nothing to relieve the w. 159:26
heavy and the weary w. 581:25
he carries w. 160:12
ills have no w. 322:12
knowledge may give w. 139:27
lay aside every w. 69:18
moderate w. of prose 399:15
number, w., and measure 77:13
poising every w. 332:12
pull his w. 409:1
some rock's vast w. 382:32
their prodigal w. 475:12
thrice their w. in gold 203:39
w. of chance-desires 573:39
w. of the superincumbent hour 492:2
w. of this sad time 454:28
w. of too much liberty 578:7
w. that pull'd me down 446:27
Weights: deceitful upon the w. 395:24
Weighty: drowns things w. 27:1
reserve the more w. voice 25:42
Wein, Weib und Gesang 321:5
Weird sisters 460:13
Weirs: about the glimmering w.
as the grass grows on the w. 263:20
three lone w. 18:21
Welcome: advice is seldom w. 139:16
aye be w. back again 108:16
bay deep-mouth'd w. 115:22
bear w. in your eye 457:5
bid you a w. adoo 559:32
first to w., foremost to defend 118:22
frolic w. 541:13
Love bade me w. 244:21
outstay'd his w. while 152:21
passionate wind of w. 410:22
rest may reason and w. 89:11
say 'W. Friend' 166:19
terrible events are w. 425:25
thrice w., darling of the Spring 573:20
to w. Jane 297:19
warmest w., at an inn 499:13
w., all wonders 166:6
w. each rebuff 95:15
w. ever smiles 481:20
w. for himself, and dinner 387:21
w. home again...faith 447:45
w. home mankind's...friend 42:1
w., kindred glooms 546:25
w. maids of honour 247:11
w. peaceful ev'ning 163:21
w. pure-ey'd Faith 340:11
w. the coming 386:6
w. the dawn 81:20
w. the lord of lycht 187:5
w., thou kind deceiver 191:22
w. to your gory bed 107:32
w., wild North-easter 293:12
w. you and w. all 263:29
Welcomes: he w. at once 13:17
now loud as w. 253:15
w. little fishes in 128:24
with tea w. the morning 278:1

INDEX

Welcomest when they are gone	445:19	Well-spring: holds the bubbling		West (cont.)	
Welfare of our Sovereign	359:14	w.	336:9	wan w. shivers	521:30
Welkin: how all the w. rings	505:12	Well-stocked farms	106:7	w., east, south, and north	334:9
Well: all shall be w.	407:12	Well-written Life	125:22	W. in her eyes	148:17
all things will be w.	373:14	Welsh: devil understands W.	440:5	W. is W.	294:27
are you quite w., Laetitia?	337:29	makes W. as sweet	440:4	W. of these out to seas	208:7
as w. said, as if I had said it	520:18	Welshman: Taffy was a W.	369:1	W. to the Golden Gate	298:28
come w., come w.	250:15	valour in this W.	444:17	when the w. is red	516:4
continuance in w. doing	65:33	<i>Welt: eine W. zu gewinnen</i>	333:11	when the wind is in the w.	11:21
cried out—W. done!	160:2	Welt: to the parching wind	342:10	where the W. begins	135:13
did it very w.	219:7	Welt: ring in his blood	191:7	without declining W.	185:8
do all things w.	143:11	<i>Weltgeschichte: die W. ist das Welt-</i>		woning fer by w.	137:11
do w., and suffer for it	69:51	<i>gericht</i>	415:24	West Port: come open the W.	416:8
drank of Aganippe W.	502:2	Wen: great w.	147:20	<i>Westen: Im W. nichts Neues</i>	406:7
foolish thing w. done	272:15	Wenceslas: good King W.	361:10	Western: All Quiet on the W.	
how w. did I behave	262:19	Wench: fair hot w.	438:13	Front	406:7
if we do w. here	318:9	ill-starr'd w.	473:32	far in a w. brookland	263:10
in the w.	129:11	most sweet w.	438:17	little w. flower	466:39
is it w. with the child?	48:19	stuff fit only for a w.	333:22	outside the W. Straits	18:16
laugh and be w.	231:27	w. who is just married	214:17	spray of W. pine	238:26
looking w. can't move her	517:10	Wenches: hideous w.	150:28	w. horizon. in a blaze	100:9
never speaks w. of me her self	155:22	pinches country w.	281:6	w. wind, when wilt thou blow?	11:14
not done w.	271:16	where. young w. keep sheep	370:17	wind of the w. sea	538:12
not feeling very w. myself	403:35	Wenlock Edge: late on W.	263:13	yon w. tent	153:24
nothing but w. and fair	351:6	Went: as cooks go she w.	414:13	Westminster Abbey: I walk by	
not so deep as a w.	478:14	but she w.l	10:25	myself in W.	2:6
not. weary in w. doing	67:48, 68:40	he w.; his piping took	18:24	peerage, or W.	362:18
not wisely but a word	474:2	I w. by, and lo,	394:6	W. or victory	362:17
pretty w. for Lord	273:10	of his own will w. away	18:23	Weston: Mr. W.'s good wine	22:11
pussy's in the w.	366:18	people w. up into the city	46:40	Westward: some w...all wrong	160:16
reward of a thing w. done	200:26	that she w. away	15:25	w., look, the land is bright	147:8
sitting down by the green w.	365:18	w. her unremembering way	544:1	w. the course of empire	43:13
speak very w. in the. Commons	182:47	w. his way	205:29, 30	Wet: bereft of w. and of wildness	254:30
this. crown like a deep w.	475:19	w. out, like all good things	182:7	hir joly whistle wel y-w.	138:2
to speak, and to speak w.	280:5	what w. ye. to see?	59:6	his wings were w.	231:13
'twill all be w.	207:19	World w. very well then	43:19	showers and dewdrops w.	409:29
use it for a w.	397:6	Wentest: when thou w. forth. w.		tears of it are w.	424:17
very w. where they are	568:4	through the wilderness	396:5	through the W. Wild Woods	304:22
was she nae very w. aff	12:3	Weomen: very pretty w.	208:29	w. and dirty from hunting	518:40
W. amid the Waste	206:21	Wept: Caesar hath w.	450:20	w. bird-haunted English lawn	17:10
w. done, said I	166:4	father w.	76:8, 232:3	w. by the dew	204:3
w. done, thou good and faithful	60:29	he watch'd and w.	224:21	w. his lip	249:20
w. for him whose will is strong	541:19	he w. not greatly	328:21	w. sheet	167:20
w. in	129:11	he w. to hear	76:9	w.'s the rain	170:24
w. made, w. wrought	502:17	Jesus w.	63:41	w. with Channel spray	296:15
w. of English undefiled	510:5	long before had w.	196:2	Wether: I am a tainted w.	464:31
W. of Life	206:20	much w. for	532:13	some black w.	531:19
w. of love	148:12	prais'd, w., and honour'd	382:18	Wetter water	83:25
w. of unconscious cerebration	268:16	turned aside and w.	24:1	Wey: above the river W.	299:23
w., 'tis very w.	492:23	w. (I heard her tears)	410:14	Whacks: gave her mother forty w.	8:7
w. to be merry and wise	335:4	w. like anything to see	130:12	Whale: confound the prophet with	
w., very w.	472:34	w. odorous gums	347:5	the w.	176:27
what fair w. or grove	522:11	w. o'er his wounds	224:20	enormous w. emerges	503:5
when it came to know me		w. over her, carved in stone	535:41	like a w.'s back	289:11
w.	177:33, 357:5	we sat down and w.	400:5	or like a w.?	435:26
wish it w.	183:22	who w. with delight	201:24	w.'s way	334:12
World W. Lost	191:14	would have w. to see the colour	328:19	W. that wanders round the Pole	40:30
you're doin' quite w.	7:19	Were: if it w. so, it would be	130:8	Whale-backed Downs	302:7
Well-a-way: every youth cry W.!	30:1	w. w.?	41:19	Whales: among the sharks and w.	8:24
Wellbelov'd: my w. hath a vine-		Wernher: fair young W. died	42:10	drag the Atlantic. for w.	550:20
yard	52:37	Wertenberg: Rhine circle fair W.	329:24	great w. come sailing	15:24
your w.'s hair	585:3	Werther: W. had a love for Char-		O ye W.	388:22
Well-bred: sensible, and w. man	159:15	lotte	543:12	Wharfs: sense of the adjacent w.	424:7
very strange and w.	156:13	moral man was W.	543:12	What: he knew w.'s w.	110:13
Well-conducted: like a w. person	543:12	Weser: river W., deep and wide	94:32	she knows w.'s w.	179:21
Well-connected: with virtuous		Wesley: John W.'s conversation	273:29	wanting is—w.?	97:15
scorn the w.	219:1	Wessex: in these W. nooks	236:42	watchman, w. of the night?	53:26
Well-content: sweet W.	169:25	West: April's in the w. wind	334:15	w. and where they be	536:18
Well-dressed: sense of being w.	201:7	blush from W. to East	536:7	w. are they among so many?	63:20
when he's w.	176:6	bosom of the urgent W.	81:26	w. could she have done?	584:25
Weller: Mr. W.'s knowledge of		Cincinnatus of the W.	118:21	w. do you want?	369:17
London	178:35	come out of the w.	418:15	w. have I done for you?	241:25
Well-favoured: he is very w.	482:17	comes from the w. lands	334:15	w. ha' ye done?	302:24
to be a w. man	468:34	daughter of the W.	529:35	w. is here?	534:10
Well-govern'd and wise appetite	340:34	dearly love the w.	107:17	w. is it you do?	580:14
Wellington: thinking, as the Duke		dive into their w.	123:19	w. is that to thee?	64:20
of W.	29:6	foreign constellations w.	235:19	w. is there I would not do?	241:25
W. (or 'Villainton')	116:26	gathered to the quiet w.	241:23	w. is this that thou hast done?	44:23
Well-judging: sober, w. persons	363:19	go w., young man	506:22	w. is truth?	27:29, 63:68
Well-knit: his soul w.	16:13	imagine me the w.	231:38	w. is which and which is w.	339:24
Well-languag'd Daniel	87:23	I never hear the w. wind	334:15	W. Jolly Fun!	405:16
Well-liking: fat and w.	397:21	in the regions of the W.	24:9	w. make you here?	34:23
Well-looking: one of my w. days	227:2	lady of the W. Country	171:6	w. men or gods are these?	287:7
Well-painted passion!	472:30	little birds sang w.	88:5	w. no soap?	209:18
Wells: buckets into empty w.	163:11	little grey home in the w.	571:7	w. of vile dust?	141:10
go about and poison w.	330:16	not travel due W.	128:9	w. shall I cry?	54:10
John Wellington W.	222:16	one vast Iris of the W.	114:6	w. shall I say?	80:29
<i>poison the w.</i>	363:11	O wild W. Wind	496:4	w. shall we do—or go fishing?	545:15
that so musically w.	380:12	rosy is the W.	536:6	w. so wild as words are?	97:24
Well-shaped: handsome, w. man	21:13	safeguard of the W.	582:5	w.'s the good of Hanyfink?	142:21
Well-spent: rare as a w. one	125:22	sailing away to the w.	293:25	w.'s the next article?	221:8

INDEX

What (<i>cont.</i>)		Where (<i>cont.</i>)		Whip (<i>cont.</i>)	
w. thou art is mine	349:19	tell me w.	264:14	not feel the driver's w.	317:17
w. was he doing?	88:11	we know not w.	191:33	"Too-slow" will need the w.	538:3
w., without asking	206:14	what and w. they be	536:18	to w. hypocrisy	455:19
whence and w. art thou?	346:5	when the sun set w. were they?	115:45	w. me such honest knaves	469:26
why, or which, or w.	312:13	w. and what his dwelling?	361:20	w. me, ye devils	473:32
Whate'er he did. . .so much ease	190:9	w. are the galleons?	183:6	Whip-lash: guid w.	106:5
Whatever: love thee, w. thou art	356:16	w. are you going to?	294:34, 369:14	Whipped: afraid of being w.	269:33
w. I had she gave	40:32	w. are you going with your love-		for false quantities. . .w.	194:26
w. is, is. . .just	193:10	locks flowing?	409:16	have such a fellow w.	434:15
w. is, is right	383:21	w. are you now?	254:14	he w. my grandfather	2:17
w. thou hast been	117:33	w. are you, Robin Crusoe?	170:6	if our faults w. them not	423:7
What-ho! She bumps!	131:33	w. art thou, my beloved Son?	572:24	w. her little daughter	307:17
What-is-it: certain w. in his		w. did you come from, baby		w. them all soundly	369:4
voice	572:5	dear?	326:17	w. the offending Adam out	443:5
What's-his-name: no W. but		w. hae ye been?	30:8	Whippersnapper: critic and w.	89:25
Thingummy	175:15	w. is it?	151:19	Whipping: who should 'scape w.?	433:30
Whatisname: Sergeant W.	300:17	w. is my child?	113:5	Whips: chastised you with w.	47:47
What-you-may-call-it is his pro-		w. is she now?	460:25	w. and scorns of time	434:4
phet	175:15	w. ish dat barty now?	313:11	Whipster: every puny w.	473:28
Whaups are crying	516:9	w. little gir's are sent	313:10	Whirl: waves roar and w.	16:1
Wheat: cake out of the w.	480:38	w. they do grow?	245:21	Whirled: w. into folly and vice	535:37
in a mortar among w.	50:48	w. was he?	241:6	w. round and round	311:6
like an heap of w.	52:18	w. wert thou, brother?	532:22	Whirligig of time	484:26
measure of w. for a penny	70:44	w. you are, how happy	487:7	Whirlpools: sensual w.	337:17
orient and immortal w.	548:14	Whereabout: stones prate of my		Whirls: expectation w. me round	481:15
sleep among the w.	131:22	w.	458:1	Whirlwind: drink of the w.'s	
w. for this planting	316:6	Whereabouts: to conceal our w.	414:15	stream	497:8
when w. is green	406:21	Where'er she lie	166:17	ran like a w.	324:10
Wheel: bound upon a w. of fire	454:14	Wherefore: for every why. . .a w.	110:12	read the w.	1:11
breaks a butterfly upon a w.	385:30	knew not w. they were come	65:7	rides in the w.	229:23
ever-whirling w. of Change	510:10	w. art thou come?	60:45	sweeping w.'s sway	434:15
I cannot mind my w.	309:2	w. art thou Romeo?	477:15	w. of passion	315:29
noisy w. was still	262:9	w. wilt thou go?	18:26	with wave and w. wrestle	529:14
rolling Ixionian w.	535:26	Wheresoe'er in God's great uni-		Whisker: educated w.	171:10
Time's w. runs back	95:23	verse	187:1	w. and claw	500:4
turns the giddy w.	217:17	Wherever: w. I travel	41:30	Whiskerandos quits	312:9
w. between the poles	528:11	w. thou may'st be	36:33	Whiskers: Cat with crimson w.	110:38
w. broken at the cistern	51:33	Wherry: my trim-built w.	173:14	individual w.	128:26
w., in the midst of a w.	55:27	Whets: then w. and combs	332:20	oh my fur and w.	104:18
w. is come full circle	454:22	Whetted: wind's like a w. knife	313:8	Whisky: Freedom and W.	20:20
w.'s kick	334:10	Which: not a soul knew w.	339:24	some w. afterwards	104:17
w. the sofa round	163:21	what is w. . .w. is what?	131:7	w.'s name in Greek	303:25
your w. is new	303:9	w. is to be master	459:14	Whisper: all ye cry or w.	162:6
your w. is out of order	124:7	w. of you have done this?	228:7	friend, whom I may w.	296:11
Wheelbarrow: wheeled her w.	104:28	w. will reach the bottom first?	312:13	His W. came to me	171:1
Wheelbarrows: twa w. tremble	575:26	why, or w., or what	450:24	wake and w. awhile	225:1
Wheeled: solitary cliffs w. by me		Whid: rousing w.	105:6	well the busy w. . .convey'd	183:7
Wheeling: extravagant and w.		Whiddon: Dan'l W.	33:1	w., a glance	319:4
stranger	469:33	Whiff of grapeshot	126:15	w. at the gates	208:26
houses go w. back	546:30	Whuffling through the tulgey		w. down the field	339:19
w. out on a windy sky	568:23	wood	120:39(-139)	w. who dares	149:14
Wheels: all the w. run down	293:19	Whig: cursed W., a <i>bottomless</i> W.	275:14	with far-heard w.	93:47
call upon the w., master	142:14	Erastian W.	140:28	you w. 'Beatrice'	118:28
hindmost w. of Phoebus' wain	340:8	first W. was the Devil	274:7	lips that had w.	523:15
spoke among your w.	37:34	he hated a w.	276:18	Whispering: come w. by	236:14
tarry the w. of his chariot	46:51	see a W. . .see a rascal	277:11	death. . .w. low	308:23
w. of hansom-cabs	131:24	Tory and W. in turns	595:32	out of your w.	563:17
w. within w.	179:24	Tory men and W. measures	181:33	w. from her towers	19:10
Wheeson: Wednesday in W. week	441:31	whether I were a W. or a Tory	519:14	w. sound of the cool colonnade	161:23
Whelks: bubukles and w.	444:3	W. and Tory a' agree	502:22	Whisperings: foul w. are abroad	460:29
Whelm'd in deeper gulphs	159:13	W. <i>Dogs</i> . . .not have the best of it	276:27	keeps eternal w.	288:30
Whelp: puppy, w., and hound	225:20	W. in a parson's gown	276:6	Whispers: Blood of Jesus w. peace	72:19
When: fixed the where and w.	239:7	W. . .The name of a faction	277:32	few of us whom he w.	89:11
how, and w., and where	7:5	wise Tory and a wise W.	274:35	provoke eyes and w.	156:13
w. do I see thee most?	410:23	you are a vile W.	272:9	w. of each other's watch	444:6
w. or how I cannot tell	411:34	Whigmigorum: drop their W.	502:22	w. of fancy	278:14
w. wilt thou save the people?	198:22	Whigs: caught the W. bathing	180:16	w. the o'erfraught heart	460:20
Whence: hither hurried w.?	206:14	dished the W.	511:12	w. through the trees	382:31
know not w. you came	207:7	W. admit no force	87:26	Whist: loved a good game at w.	306:12
w. and what art thou?	346:5	W. not getting into place	116:36	my husband from his w.	91:13
w., and whither flown again	207:24	While: great w. ago the world be-		wild waves w.	479:28
w. are we?	491:25	gun	484:27	Whistle: again the Cousin's w.	89:17
w. came they?	71:5	great w. since	210:1	clear as a w.	112:23
w. comest thou, Gehazi?	48:24	never was worth w.	20:23	he'd w. and sing	173:9
w. it cometh	63:7	Whim: strangest w. has seized me	140:9	hir joly w. wel y-wet	138:2
w. these stories?	317:19	tempted by a private w.	41:27	I'd w. her off	471:38
Why not knowing nor W.	206:13	w., envy, or resentment	142:29	Joseph did w.	7:14
Where: Alice, w. art thou?	98:20	Whimper: not with a bang but a		let it w. as it will	418:23
been she knew not w.	250:23	w.	197:12	pay too much for your w.	211:19
echo answers—"W.?"	113:5	Whimpering to and fro	296:3	to a black-bird 'tis to w.	110:4
fixed the w. and when	239:7	Whims of an egotist	289:24	w., and I'll come	108:28
God knows w.	116:21	Whimsies: they have my w.	401:21	w. and she'll come	38:13
going one knows not w.	334:14	Whimsy, not reason	229:12	w. owre the lave o't	108:29
hal w. ye gaun	106:32	Whine about their condition	567:20	w. them back	225:33
how, and when, and w.	7:5	Whining: in w. Poetry	186:21	Whistled as he went	192:5
if we knew but w.	160:18	w. of a door	186:32	Whistles: w. in his sound	427:21
I knew not w.	315:24	wimpled, w., purblind	455:8	w. in the wind	577:19
I well know w.	80:16	Whip: her w., of cricket's bone	477:7	w. o'er the furrowed land	341:34
not w. to lay his head	58:34	in every honest hand a w.	473:2	w. thrice	149:13
oh w., and oh! w.	282:10				

INDEX

Whistling: w...Lillabullero	513:7	Whiten the green plains	492:26	Whoring: a w. with their own in-	
w. of a name	381:12	Whitens ere his hour	531:2	ventions	398:14
w. to keep myself	191:25	Whiter: I shall be w. than snow	395:8	Whorled: beat upon my w. ear	254:26
w. to the air	424:7	not found a w. soul	308:2	Whose: never ask me w.	203:7
White: arrayed in w. robes	71:5	scar that w. skin	473:11	say W?	567:12
azure, w., and red	100:4	w. than be the flocks	232:1	Why: asking not wherefore nor w.	171:21
become very w.	128:28	w. than new snow	478:19	causes w. and wherefore	445:7
black spirits and w.	338:18	w. than the whitewash	11:8	tell out they knew not w.	110:12
born with a w. head	441:21	Whites: all w. are ink	480:39	for every w., a wherefore	110:12
called the chess-board w.	89:32	see the w. of their eyes	401:1	for w.? God is good	202:9
clad in glittering w.	216:7	Whitewash: whiter than the w.	11:8	he knows not w.	531:40
comes sooner by w. hairs	463:6	Whitewash'd wall	225:3	I can't think w.	221:39
fat was so w.	225:10	Whither: I know not W.	206:13	know not how, nor w.	82:23
fat w. woman	157:9	I well know w.	80:16	know the reason w.	239:7
find itself less w.	506:15	none knows w.	39:29	never tell w.	221:9
floures w. and rede	138:17	w. away, fair rover	81:26	whence you came, nor w.	207:7
Gardener in w.	208:13	w. depart the souls	146:14	who, or w., or which	312:13
goes into w. satin	500:6	w. flown again	207:24	w. are we? Of what scene	491:25
green, and blue and w.	149:6	w. hurried hence	206:14	w. don't you speak for yourself	316:5
grew more clean and w.	88:22	w. is fled the .gleam?	576:8	w., Edward, tell me w.!	573:3
help you a lot with the W.	208:5	w. it goeth	63:7	'w.' is plain	427:18
her skin was w. as leprosy	149:13	w., O splendid ship	81:26	w., man of morals, tell me w.?	158:8
his hairs were w. like wool	70:27	w. thou goest	47:1	W, not knowing	206:13
how ill w. hairs become	442:37	Whithersoever thou goest	46:37	w. so?	108:7
if snow be w.	488:13	Whiting: as the w. said	253:33	w. were they proud?	286:21
impair thcir w.	88:14	w. to a snail	129:22	w. with an M.?	129:12
its fleece was w.	233:23	Whitman: dauntily dressed Walt		w. you go, nor where	207:7
ivory, so w.	215:42	W.	142:19	without knowing how or w.	190:32
keep your body w.	516:2	Whitsun: Wednesday in W. week	441:31	Wicked: as long as war is regarded	
Leda . w. as he, yet not so w.	510:20	Whittle the Eden Tree	295:15	as w.	569:33
lovesom, w. and small	195:6	Whizz of my cross-bow	149:18	desperately w.	55:20
moment w., then melts	108:7	Who: and w. are you?	8:17	fiery darts of the w.	68:13
my beloved is w. and ruddy	52:13	might have hated, w. can tell!	92:35	God help the w.	439:39
my hills are w. over	499:14	w. are you, aged man?	131:22	half so w. as Lord George I tell	39:14
my shroud of w.	483:6	w. but he?	160:2	he must be w.	90:22
my soul is w.	76:13	w. can say?	91:18	horrid w. boy	249:19
nearer the great w. throne	131:32	w. comes here?	369:17	I's w.	517:7
nights, all w. an' still	319:23	w. is on my side? w.?	48:30	little better than one of the w.	438:23
nor grew it w.	114:15	w. is the King of glory	393:13	never wonder to see men w.	520:45
nor w. so very w.	124:12	w. is the Potter, pray	207:16	'no God,' the w. saith	146:31
now the w.	539:2	w. is this?	534:10	no peace . unto the w.	54:21
O so w.!	281:24	w. is this that cometh	52:22, 55:5	something w. this way	460:1
pluck a w. rose	445:21	w. knows how?	255:3	reach thy ways unto the w.	395:9
roses at first were w.	246:8	w., or why, or which	312:13	tender mercies of the w.	50:2
Sappho's breast or they more w.	246:18	w. would true valour see	99:35	thy intents w. or charitable	431:32
seas do laugh, show w.	543:35	w. would wish to die?	78:24	thy w. men from out thee	158:22
so old and w. as this	453:6	w. you are	139:12	w. and the mad	386:2
so red and so w., dears	293:17	yonder peasant, w. is he?	361:20	w. cease from troubling	48:46
spring goeth all in w.	82:7	Whoe'er she be	166:17	w. flee . no man pursueth	50:49
their w. it stays	183:11	Whole: equal to the w. of that		w. man turneth away	55:30
upon a w. horse	368:17	commerce	100:22	w., w. plant	305:18
wearing w. for Eastertide	262:10	gained ground upon the w.	95:17	w. woman liberty to gad	57:2
what w., what purple fritillaries	18:29	had I stol'n the w.	516:11	worse than w., vulgar	403:23
where I read w.	74:11	half is greater than the w.	248:2	Wickedness: all the w. of the	
where w. is black	218:6	indictment against an w. people	101:2	world	176:21
where ye see my w. plume	323:5	keep w. and undefiled	388:37	all w., little to the w. of a	
w. already to harvest	63:14	not be w. of that wound	328:5	woman	57:1
w. and hairless as an egg	246:16	one stupendous w.	383:18	God, that he should do w.	49:15
w. as an angel	76:13	saw it w.	16:2	goeth on still in his w.	390:10
w. as driven snow	485:29	seeing the w. of them	413:17	hated w. that hinders loving	93:48
w. as snow in Salmon	396:7	taste the w. of it	95:11	leaven of malice and w.	389:35
w. as snow their armour	324:12	they that be w.	58:39	loose the bands of w.	54:36
w. as the sun	156:19	what a w. Oxford is	148:15	manifold sins and w.	388:6
w. bird . his own soul	374:9	w. America	100:27	Path of W.	32:9
w. birds on the foam	586:11	w. I planned	95:13	shapen in w.	395:8
w., black and grey	346:24	whose prayers would make me		spiritual w. in high places	68:11
w., celestial thought	552:3	w.	299:27(-300)	their hand unto w.	399:33
w., clear w., inside	297:3	Wholesome: cheap but w. salad	164:1	w. proceedeth from the wicked	47:27
w. founts falling	141:3	nights are w.	430:20	ye have plowed w.	55:47
w. his shroud	436:21	w. parritch	105:2	Wicket: flannelled fools at the w.	297:16
w. in the blood of the Lamb	71:6	w. wold	296:29	Wickliff: ashes of W.	212:8
w. in the moon	263:12	Wholly: some few to be read w.	27:17	Widdicombe Fair	33:1
W. Man's burden	303:24	w. hopes to be	91:1	Widdrington: low as ever was	
w. rose weeps	536:15	w. slaves or w. free	102:26	Squire W.	192:19
w. shall not neutralize	96:14	Whoop: merrily we'll w.	568:22	Wide: alone on a w. w. sea 149:20,	150:14
w. shken turbans	350:9	Whooping: out of all w.	428:3	hath y-sown wonder w.	138:15
w. tremendous daybreak	84:20	Whoops: Devil w.	295:15	his youthful hose . too w.	427:21
wild w. horses play	15:23	Whore: cunning w. of Venice	472:37	how w...the east is from the	
with w. fire laden	492:29	fortune's a right w.	583:24	west	398:6
world is w. with May	530:3	judgment of the great w.	71:31	nor so w. as a church door	478:14
your fleece is w.	166:3	morals of a w.	270:21	we're very w. awake	219:34
your sins . as w. as snow	52:30	more like a w.'s than a man's	290:18	Weser, deep and w.	94:32
Whited: thou w. wall	65:15	Pity She's a W.	210:2	w. as his command	190:8
w. sepulchres	60:19	posture of a w.	426:4	w. is the gate	58:23
White-faced: lies w. and still	567:5	rogue is married to a w.	301:11	w. of it like Mr. Canning's wit	240:7
Whitefoot: come uppe W.	267:13	woman's a w.	73:28(-74)	Widened: Creation w.	566:13
Whitehall: sentinel on W. gate	322:20	young man's w.	271:23	thoughts of men are w.	534:29
Whitehall Court: grass . up and		Whoremaster man	452:19	Widening: ever w. slowly silence	
down W.	377:26	Whores: I never saw so many w.	564:7	all	531:11
White Horse: W. of the W. Vale	140:11	Whoreson: thou w. zed	452:33	Widens: pale waste w.	16:4
White House: Log-cabin to W.	543:14			Wider: for thee thrice w.	442:38

INDEX

Wider (cont.)		Wife (cont.)		Wild (cont.)	
water's w... than Blood	266:17	Mother, W., and Queen	539:12	w. in woods the noble savage	191:41
w. still and w.	42:20	must be in want of a w.	22:28	w. justice	27:14
Wide-watered shore	341:15	my 'oss, my w., and my name	518:29	w. trick of his ancestors	440:31
Widow: certain poor w.	61:8	my sonne's w., Elizabeth	267:14	w. vicissitudes of taste	278:36
defendeth the fatherless and w.	400:20	my true and honourable w.	449:17	w. with all regret	538:19
here's to the w. of fifty	500:39	my w... poor wretch	377:21	w. with weeping	493:19
I am a w.	508:4	my William's w.	223:9	Wilderness: cometh up from the	
my basnet a w.'s curch?	31:6	neighed after his neighbour's w.	55:11	w.	52:22
or Molly Stark's a w.	511:15	neither maid nor w.	527:12	crieth in the w.	54:9
she was a w.	61:32	no casual mistress, but a w.	532:41	crying in the w.	57:28
some undone w.	334:26	not the bond of man and w.	530:40	day of temptation in the w.	397:29
virgin-w.	193:18	old w. sat at her wedded door	120:20	dwellings of the w.	395:30
W. at Windsor	303:27	one w. and hardly any mistresses	414:16	Heaven's constellated w.	497:15
w. bird sate mourning	492:24	one w. is too much	215:5	in perils in the w.	67:35
Widowhood: comfortable estate of		quarrelled with his w.	376:18	in the w... waters break out	54:3
w.	214:20	railing w.	440:2	into the w. to see?	59:6
nursling of thy w.	491:16	ran after the farmer's w.	369:8	like a pelican in the w.	398:1
Widows: be wery careful o' w.	178:36	remember Lot's w.	62:31	little w.	333:2
defendeth the cause of the w.	396:5	sailor's w. had chestnuts	456:10	long live the weeds and the w.	254:30
devour w.' houses	61:7	same face of his wedded w.	304:36	maketh the w. a standing water	398:20
do as other w.	215:3	sanctified by the w.	66:31	man in the w.	367:20
fatherless children, and w.	389:4	save a wretched w.	214:21	meet Surrey in a w.	475:15
many w. were in Israel	61:26	sic a w. as Willie had	108:32	ninety and nine in the w.	62:10
visit the fatherless and w.	69:34	Sir, your w.	277:16	savage w. into a glorious empire	101:15
when w. exclaim	204:8	sweet wee w. o' mine	107:16	scapegoat into the w.	46:8
w. in Corioli	429:8	Thane of Fife had a w.	460:25	singing in the W.	205:23, 24
w... most perverse creatures	21:8	thanked God my w. was dead	91:26	some vast w.	162:40
Width of the waters	16:4	that Lord Brutus took to w.	449:18	to the w. I wander	12:2
Wield the mighty frame	348:30	there's my w... she's the Broad	511:5	waste howling w.	46:31
Wielder of the stateliest measure	54:18	thy bottle, and thy w.	384:6	wentest through the w.	396:5
Wife: all the world and his wife		thy w... as the fruitful vine	399:36	w. and the solitary place	54:1
	13:17, 520:30	t'other w. would take ill	215:5	w. of monkeys	464:11
as the husband is, the w. is	534:18	to thy wedded w.	391:28	w. of sweets	348:6
better accommodated than with		true to his w.	551:11	w. of this world	99:3
a w.	442:9	two extremes... like man and w.	143:25	W... Paradise enow	205:23, 24
borrowed my neighbour's w.	302:31	uncumber'd with a w.	192:14	Wildernesses: desert w.	340:10
bracelets to adorn the w.	245:8	weans and w.	104:23	haunt thought's w.	497:2
Brutus' harlot, not his w.	449:17	when his w. talks Greek	277:1	Wildest peal for years	249:5
Caesar's w. must be above sus-		when that the w. is May	561:1	Wild-fowl: fetch the w. hame	32:15
picion	120:15	whose w. shall I take?	357:11	more fearful w.	467:3
cares of daughter, w., or friend	358:1	widow'd w.	419:14	Pythagoras concerning w.	484:22
carline w.'s three sons	33:2	w. and children... bills of charges	26:35	Wild-geese: if the w. fly that way	452:36
cleave unto his w.	44:18	w. for breed	216:2	Wildly: not sing so w. well	380:18
come and be my w.?	311:13	w. of thy bosom	46:25	speaks somewhat w.	200:33
could not act upon my w.	74:16	w. sing to her child	196:2	start not so w.	435:20
covet thy neighbour's w.	390:17	w. smiles, and lets it go	36:19	Wildness: bereft of wet and of w.	254:30
damm'd in a fair w.	469:21	w. was pretty, trifling	165:9	Wilds where the caribou call	422:22
debauch his friend's w. genteelly	272:26	w. who preaches in her gown	253:29	Wile: follow'd with endearing w.	224:23
dwindle into a w.	156:14	wind is my w.	290:12	Wiles: of w. more unexpert	345:16
each w. had seven sacks	366:8	without a w.	367:18	simple w.	580:20
faithful w., without debate	518:12	Wifely: flour of w. patience	137:24	wanton w.	341:28
fell out, my w. and I	538:9	Wife: thrifty w.'s smile	104:33	Wilful: little group of w. men	571:13
Giant Despair had a w.	99:20	Wig: away went hat and w.	160:1	to w. men	453:2
giving honour unto the w.	70:2	lady in the w.	176:26	Wilful will do't	156:16
have or have no w.	28:18	my hat and w. will soon be here	160:5	Wilfully seeks her own salvation	437:3
here lies my w.	192:18	thy own hare, or a w.?	306:30	Wilhelmine: little grandchild W.	507:3
he that hath w. and children	26:34	w. with the scorched foretop	325:28	Wilkes: dine with Jack W., Sir!	273:17
his w. could eat no lean	367:10	Wight: maid and her w.	236:14	Wilkins and his Dinah	10:18
his w. looked back	44:53	strange and wayward w.	37:6	Wilkinson: Mr. W., a clergyman	208:1
husband frae the w. despises	108:4	w., if ever such w. were	470:29	spade! with which W.	581:5
I close my w... wear well	227:16	w. of high renown	6:26	Will: aforementioned my last w.	8:4
I'd have no w.	165:32	Wights: with worthy w. to reign	233:3	all-urging W.	236:5
if Laura had been Petrarch's w.	115:39	Wigwam: lights the w.	317:23	boy's w. is the wind's w.	316:38
if w. should dine at Edmonton	160:8	w. of Nokomis	317:22	by a mighty effort of w.	43:2
I hadna been his w.	35:10	Wild: avoid the w. and new	141:20	cause is in my w.: I w. not come	449:24
I hae a w. o' my ain	106:14	beat w. on this world	305:23	compies against his w.	111:18
I have married a w.	62:7	brought forth w. grapes	53:1	consciousness the W. informing	236:6
in every port a w.	173:5	Call of the W.	315:23	disease of the w.	200:44
in every port he finds a w.	72:18	den of w. things	249:9	eternal spirit, against her w.	447:33
in the lofty character of W.	174:37	fluttered folk and w.	303:24	fix'd fate, free w.	345:29
I think my w. be honest	472:7	grew more fierce and w.	244:10	foreknowledge, w., and fate	345:20
keeps up a w.'s spirits	214:20	half-w. and wholly tame	302:8	forge his own w.	222:9
kick his w. out of bed	518:8	her eyes were w.	286:30	heroes, if we w.	15:9
kill a w. with kindness	479:7	his w. tail... his w. lone	304:22	his stubborn w.	521:23
kiss'd the fiddler's w.	107:15	nobly w., not mad	240:14	his w. his law	164:19
letter from his w.	128:15	pray, Mr. W., why bitch?	204:15	his w. is not his own	431:21
light w... heavy husband	465:24	rather rude and w.	41:14	his w. made or suffered them	497:12
like a comfit-maker's w.	440:6	state of w. alarm	220:7	humanity's afflicted w.	574:23
like Caesar's w., all things	8:6	talk a little w.	446:11	if she w., she w.	11:22
look out for a w.	518:38	through what w. centuries	170:26	in our w. to love or not	348:12
love your neighbour's w.	325:18	Wet W. Woods	304:22	I thowt 'twur the w. o' the Lord	541:6
Man and his W.	304:52	what so w. as words?	97:24	it is my duty, and I w.	217:26
man and w... never... hang one		w. air, world-mothering air	254:17	I w... because I w. do it	108:41
another	203:17	w. and dank with foam	293:22	keep God's holy w.	391:2
man and w. one flesh	154:32	w. animals never kill for sport	212:4	laid me down with a w.	516:15
marriage with his brother's w.	446:14	W. Ass stamps	206:11	let what w. be o'er me	515:28
match'd with an aged w.	540:31	w. beast, or a god	26:15	love-sick all against our w.	220:22
monstrous animal a husband		w. civility	246:4	man has his w.	251:13
and w.	204:31	w. he may be	176:24	Mariner hath his w.	148:20
moral centaur, man and w.	116:20	w. in their attire	456:13	Michael Henchard's W.	237:7

INDEX

Will (cont.)

minister of her w. 425:33
 not because we w. 15:2
 not in particular w. 481:12
 not my w., but thine 62:45
 puzzles the w. 434:4
 reason and the w. of God 19:25
 Rechabite poor W. must live 402:8
 said the Piggy, 'I w.' 312:2
 serveth not another's w. 583:9
 shows a w. most incorrect 430:31
 strong in w. to strive 541:3
 s'pose I never w. 207:25
 take the w. for the deed 520:10
 temperate w. 580:21
 that I should fulfil thy w. 394:13
 thou hast thy W., and W. to boot 488:15
 thy poverty, and not thy w. 478:38
 Thyrsis of his own w. 18:23
 thy w. be done in earth 58:4
 torrent of a woman's w. 11:22
 'twixt w. and w. not 461:26
 unconquerable w. 344:14
 upon her people's w. 539:13
 wanton, w. ye? 231:39
 we know our w. is free 271:28
 we've the w. 360:4
 we w. hear Caesar's w. 450:25
 what I w. is fate 348:25
 what of the Immanent W.? 235:20
 whose w. is strong 541:19
 who w., may hear Sordello 96:29
 W. has woven 235:21
 W. in over-plus 488:15
 w. in us is over-rul'd 330:13
 w. is free 15:9
 w. like a spear 15:21
 W. of the Yukon 422:20
 w. reigns 211:14
 w. to do. soul to dare 416:17
 w. you, won't you? 129:23
 with all my w. 375:21
 with half so good a w. 452:7
 won my right good-w. 327:5
 works his sovereign w. 161:18
 yet His w. be done 536:27
 your Majesty's w. is law 220:21
 you w. and you won't 187:7
 you w., Oscar, you w. 566:10
 Willed: all we have w. or hoped 89:9
 if forgetting could be w. 336:9
 William: my W.'s wife 223:9
 tell W. cook 442:30
 you are old, Father W. 128:28
 William Dewy 507:33
 Williams: Dr. W.' pink pills 236:8
 Willie: O love my W.! 6:1
 sic a wife as W. had 121:15
 so, W., let you and me. 108:32
 W. shall dance with Jane 94:38
 Willing: Barkis is w. 5:25
 dear Pig, are you w. 174:17
 spirit indeed is w. 312:2
 when a man says he's w. 60:43
 w. nations knew 174:20
 w. suspension of disbelief 190:31
 w. to wound 152:26
 Willingly: not w. let it die 385:29
 Willingness: doer's w. 352:21
 Will-o'-th'-Wisp: no W. mislight 246:18
 Willoughby: Beaumont and W. 246:23
 Willow: all a green w. 189:8
 Dido with a w. 248:3
 make me a w. cabin 473:6
 there is a w. 465:17
 under the w. 482:22
 w., waly! 437:1
 w., titwillow, titwillow 418:12
 Willows whiten 220:17
 Willow-tree: al under the w. 220:31
 on a weeping w. 533:41
 wand of the w. 136:17
 Wills: make our w. and do our 10:21
 duty 31:6
 mention it within their w. 227:38
 our w. and fates 450:24
 such a lot of people's W. 435:13
 talk of w. 470:15
 unruly w. and affections 140:7
 475:6
 389:37

Wills (cont.)

what she w. to do or say 349:1
 w. above be done 479:18
 w. of thy faithful people 389:50
 Willy-nilly: Water w. flowing 206:13
 w. blowing 206:13
 Wilt: if thou w., remember 409:29
 'w. thou?' said the minute 337:4
 Wimpled, whining. boy 455:8
 Win: eternal glory shalt thou w. 99:8
 heads I w. 167:1
 he does not w. 569:8
 hopes to w. her 155:38
 if you want to w. her hand 79:16
 let the boy w. his spurs 195:24
 nothing venture, nothing w. 219:14
 one should lose, thc other w. 330:13
 they laugh that w. 472:23
 time to w. this game 188:35
 us to w. 509:4
 Virtue he had vow'd to w. 375:22
 when in doubt, w. the trick 264:24
 who would greatly w. 118:12
 w. or lose it all 355:19
 w. us with honest trifles 456:22
 yet wouldst wrongly w. 457:1
 you to w. again 140:17
 Winced nor cried aloud 241:18
 Winchester: Jane lies in W. 297:20
 while the stones of W. 297:20
 Wind: after the w. an earthquake 48:8
 against the w. 114:14
 air goes by in a w. 39:3
 all aloud the w. doth blow 456:1
 all day the w. breathes 535:18
 all the airts the w. can blow 107:17
 Angel of the Off-shore W. 298:10
 as a w. shall go by 525:12
 as cauld a w. as ever blew 106:26
 as large a charter as the w. 427:17
 as piffle before the w. 21:1
 as soon as the w. goeth over it 398:7
 as the light w. lives or dies 284:14
 bay'd the whisp'ring w. 224:17
 beat of the off-shore w. 298:27
 betwixt the w. and his nobility 438:33
 bids the w. blow the earth 453:3
 blows the w. to-day 516:9
 both with w. and stream 471:8
 brought forth w. 53:32
 chiding of the winter's w. 426:29
 clear as w. 537:42
 cold's the w. 170:24
 come w., come weather 99:35
 conflicting w. and rain 453:4
 dry sun, dry w. 550:6
 east w. made flesh 13:10
 endure w. and weather 482:20
 every w. of criticism 275:26
 every w. of doctrine 67:57
 except w. stands 549:24
 fair stood the w. for France 189:6
 fans, whose w. did seem to glow 424:6
 fill'd with a lusty w. 135:19
 flower—the w... shall wound 114:5
 fluttering in the w. 92:34
 forgot to w. up the clock? 513:1
 frosty w. made moan 409:20
 frozen w. crept on 492:24
 gentle w. does move 75:21
 God tempers the w. 512:28
 gone with the w. 187:10
 good south w. 148:28
 hiding place from the w. 53:43
 his hammer of w. 545:13
 hollow blasts of w. 216:5
 hope constancy in w. 117:13
 how e'er the w. doth blow 373:11
 into the w. shall lightly pass 233:3
 is the w. in that door? 328:6
 jovial w. of winter 293:13
 keep the w. away 437:18
 let her down the w. 471:38
 like th'inconstant w. 215:14
 like the Pentecost W. 265:29
 like W. I go 206:12
 loose as the w. 244:9
 loud blew the w. 508:4
 loud dry w. 579:8
 man control the w. 15:12
 murmur in the w. 288:7

Wind (cont.)

nor ever w. blows loudly 531:37
 not a breathing of the common w. 582:4
 not with this w. blowing 300:2
 observeth the w. 51:29
 O wild West W. 496:4
 O w., O w., the weder 138:28
 pass by me as the idle w. 451:19
 passionate w. of welcome 410:22
 paths that w. and w. 508:27
 perils both of w. and limb 110:28
 pity from blust'ring w. 319:8
 prevent the w. from blowing it out 311:17
 rain and w. beat dark December 429:31
 reed shaken with the w. 59:6
 roaring in the w. all night 580:4
 rude w. blows in your face 453:41
 rushing mighty w. 64:24
 same w. sang 523:15
 shaken of a mighty w. 71:1
 sits the w. in that corner? 468:21
 soft-lifted by the winnowing w. 284:12
 southwest-w. and the west-w. 521:30(=522)
 sown the w. 55:46
 stooping against the w. 411:15
 storm and contrary w. 39:1
 streaming to the w. 344:36
 strive to w. ourselves too high 291:6
 swoln with w. 342:29
 tears shall drown the w. 457:9
 the Lord was not in the w. 48:8
 thou winter w. 427:22
 throw the sand against the w. 75:17
 thy great w. blows 586:2
 'twas but the w. 113:26
 unhelped by any w. 151:23
 voice in every w. 230:25
 walketh upon the wings of the w. 398:8
 warm w., the west w. 334:15
 welter to the parching w. 342:10
 western w. was wild 293:22
 western w., when wilt thou blow? 11:14
 when she dances in the w. 194:22
 when the w. blew due East 128:9
 when the w. blows 73:14
 when the w. is in the east 11:21
 when the w. is. in the east 173:25
 when the w. is southerly 433:20
 where the w.'s feet shine 524:23
 which way the w. is 422:5
 whistling mane of every w. 544:18
 w. a fiery Pegasus 440:18
 w., all unseen 455:17
 W. along the Waste 206:13
 w. and storm 400:24
 w. and the rain 484:27
 w. and wave and oar 535:20
 w. began to roll 537:1
 w. bloweth where it listeth 63:7
 w. blows it back 75:17
 w. blows out of the gates 585:13
 w. blows stronger 361:23
 w. doth blow to-day 32:16
 w. is chill 418:23
 w. is hovering 493:12
 w. is in the palm-tree 299:10
 w. is my wife 290:12
 w. it into a ball 75:8
 w. may blow through it 379:11
 w. of Death's. wing 410:24
 w. of God 293:16
 w. of the western sea 538:12
 w. on the heath 78:24, 25
 w.'s like a whetted knife 334:12
 w. slowly o'er the lea 229:28
 w.'s song 334:10
 w. sweep man away 15:12
 w.'s will 316:38
 w. that blows 173:8
 w. that follows fast 167:20
 W., that grand old harper 503:13
 w. up the sun and moon 119:15
 w. was a torrent 366:1
 w. was cold 416:29
 w. was fair 192:31
 w. was on the lea 512:10

INDEX

Wind (cont.)

w., w. l thou art sad 359:18
with a tempestuous w. 229:6
with the w. doth go 189:2
woord is but w. 321:8
words but w. 110:46
Wind: ein sanfter W. 224:7
Winds: wie des W. Sausen 415:25
Wind-besomed chambers 544:7
Wind-flowers: pied w. 497:21
w., and violets 494:10
Wind-grieved Apennine 91:5
Winding: long, long trail a-w. 293:1
slow w. Ouse 162:7
to whose w. quest 551:15
w. His lonely horn 584:20
w. mossy ways 287:20
w. stair 26:28
w. up days with toil 444:23
w. up every meal by. 187:15
w. up the watch of his wit 470:34
Winding-sheet: England's w. 73:28(-74)
her w., high as her throat 419:19
snow shall be their w. 122:20
waters were his w. 35:23
well wrapped in their w. 189:19
w. of Edward's race 229:22
Wind-in-the-orchard style 337:2
Windless: Elysian, w. 497:15
Windlestraw: naked Duke of W. 127:9
Windmill: cheese and garlic in a w. 440:2
Window: against the w. beats 546:26
at my w. bid good-morrow 341:31
if a thing happened at one w. 273:27
little w., where the sun 252:33
out at the w. the next 178:25
this w. for the east 160:13
through yonder w. 477:13
tirling at the w. 339:9
to thy chamber w., Sweet! 494:7
where there is no w. 336:15
w. to open onto the Lake 290:16
Windowed: w. raggedness 453:14
within a w. niche 113:28
Window-glass to shivers 419:33
Window-panes: its back upon the w. 197:17
Windows: breaking of w. 357:23
by eastern w. only 147:8
crimson-blank the w. flare 300:3
five w. of the soul 74:12
I cleaned the w. 221:15
make der w. sound 313:13
opening the w. at Randalls 22:15
rich w. that exclude 230:18
storied w. richly dight 341:24
those that look out of the w. 51:33
through w. and through curtains 186:19
up flew the w. all 160:2
wish that was w. to my Sole 559:35
Window-sill: hopped upon the w. 515:25
Wind-ridden restless sea 171:19
Winds: all the w. of doctrine 352:17
amid the wafting w. 567:2
as on the four w. 333:1
blow me about in w. 473:32
blow w., and crack your cheeks 453:5
carried about of w. 70:19
change, as ye list, ye w. 215:40
come as the w. come 419:4
courted by all the w. 350:31
dead w.' and spent waves' riot 523:17
enlarged w., no such liberty 310:7
faithless as the w. or seas 421:13
for us the w. do blow 244:23
for whom all w. are quiet 522:15
gathering w. will call 498:26
great w. shoreward blow 15:23
great w. Thy clarions 142:26
heareth not the loud w. 580:11
hear the w. howling 16:1
her w. and waters 423:26
imprisoned in the viewless w. 462:9
leaves that w. have taken 523:21
March w., and April showers 8:9
me howling w. drive devious 160:35
melodious w. have birth 75:18
motions of the viewless w. 579:25
night of south w. 567:16
north-east w. blow. odours 347:1

Winds (cont.)

rough w. do shake 486:18
sport of w. 346:26
stars and the w. 521:30(-522)
stormy w. did blow 9:3
stormy w. do blow 123:10
summer w. that creep 494:3
take advantage of all w. 212:18
take the w. of March 485:26
though w. blew great guns 173:9
thunder-zoned w. 495:27
untie the w. 400:4
visitation of the w. 442:1
wan waves and wet w. 523:19
what suns and w. make us 309:5
when the w. give o'er 557:24
when the w. of Spring 497:3
where the beetle w. 153:24
w. and seas are troublesome 168:13
w. and sunbeams 493:1
w. are all asleep 15:24
w. are breathing low 494:7
w. blew calm 359:27
w. come to me 576:5
w. into a subject 227:31
w. of heaven mix for ever 495:7
w. of heaven visit her face too roughly 430:33(-431)
w. of the World 296:3
w. somewhere safe to sea 523:23
w. that will be howling 582:18
w. were love-sick 424:6
w. whistle shrill 543:11
with a noise of w. 521:30
Windsor: Widow at W. 303:27
Wind-swept: hawk to the w. sky 296:20
Windward: between w. and lee 523:13
w. of the law 143:5
Windy: shadows and w. places 521:30
w. night a rainy morrow 487:23
w. side of the law 484:12
w. ways of men 541:14
Wine: across the walnuts and the w. 537:3
aged and a great w. 337:26
best fits my little w. 245:18
bin of w. 516:12
blood and w. are red 569:1
books, fruit, french w. 290:24
bored with good w. 182:24
Botticelli isn't a w. 403:36
buy w. and milk without money 54:20
can with w. dispense 164:33
Chian w. 18:16
come ye here to drink good w. 31:5
Constitutions o'er your w. 123:1
conversations over the w. 546:41
crush their w. 332:17
deep in anything but—W. 206:24
drank death like w. 141:14
drank the red w. through the helmet 417:4
drunken strong w., reed as blood 137:20
drinking the blude-red w. 31:23
drink one cup of w. 418:19
drinks his w. 'mid laughter free 10:21
drink thy w. with a merry heart 51:20
drunken, but not with w. 53:35
drunk your water and w. 207:13
fetch to me a pint o' w. 105:36
Flask of W. 205:23
flown with insolence and w. 344:35
fond of Spanish w. 333:22
forbidden W. 206:15
full of dewy w. 287:31
gave her cocktails and w. 10:25
giant refreshed with w. 397:1
good w.—a friend 3:11
good w., good familiar creature 471:23
good w. needs no bush 428:40
have some w. 129:5
having drunk old w. 61:28
he drinks no w. 442:20
honest talk and wholesome w. 540:30
hurt not the oil and the w. 70:44
I don't see any w. 129:5
if it doesn't get into the w. 142:12
I'll not look for w. 280:21
invisible spirit of w. 471:21
I rather like bad w. 182:24

Wine (cont.)

it wasn't the w. 178:29
Jug of W. 205:24
last Companion: W. 42:2
like generous w. 111:24
like the best w. 52:20
little w. for thy stomach 68:50
live upon w. 41:30
lordliest in their w. 350:38
loves not woman, w. 321:5
mellow, like good w. 378:18
Mr. Weston's good w. 22:11
new friend is as new w. 56:40
new w. into old bottles 58:42
of w. and wax 583:26
old w. wholesomest 563:22
our ballast is old w. 376:24
out-did the frolic w. 246:15
pass the rosy w. 177:20
poisonous w. 287:19
press the rue for w. 410:8
red sweet w. of youth 83:19
rich Canary w. 280:9
rinsed with w. 254:27
Samian w. 116:1, 3
sans W., sans Song 206:8
seas of life, like w. 548:18
spill'd the w. 374:20
sweet white w. 333:20
temptations both in w. and women 305:1
there was w. before 244:9
thirsty grief in w. we steep 319:6
this the W. 75:20
thy love is better than w. 51:37
victuals and the w. 121:9
when the w. is in 38:21
whose w. was the bright dew 497:22
w. and women 109:12, 115:33
w. from the royal Pope 329:1
W. has play'd the Infidel 207:22
w. in rivers 419:33
w. inspires us 214:29
w. is a mocker 50:23
w. is red 396:31
w. is the strongest 56:16
w. maketh merry 51:25
w. of life is drawn 458:24
w. that maketh glad 398:9
w., true begetter 42:1
w. when it is red 50:32
W. I W. I W. I Red W. I 205:12
women and w. 214:29
Wine-cup: when the w. glistens 419:16
Wine-lees and democracy 89:23
Wine-pots: castaway w. 146:8
Wine-press: trodden the w. alone 55:6
w. which ye tread 322:25
Wines: feast of w. on the lees 53:13
French cookery, and French w. 542:33
old books, old w. 226:43
Wing: as inconstant w. 494:3
beats with light w. 359:1
Bird is on the W. 205:14, 15
birds are on the w. 152:17
brighter plumage, stronger w. 308:17
Conquest's crimson w. 229:20
damp my intended w. 349:6
Death's imperishable w. 410:24
estridges that w. the wind 440:17
ever on the w. 350:19
flap its tinsel w. 332:5
hide his head under his w. 368:2
lark's on the w. 94:40
longest on the w. 164:5
no world-terror's w. 140:23
on a broken w. 536:22
on leathern w. 153:24
shadow of Thy w. 565:7
soars on golden w. 341:12
spread the grey w. 584:27
start a w. 545:1
take under my w. 220:16
trailing w. 16:5
up they sprung upon the w. 344:27
white clouds on the w. 4:19
w. of friendship 177:28
w. of hippogriff 350:16
w. the midway air 454:3
wounded in the w. 73:20
Winged: Time's w. chariot 333:9

INDEX

Winged (cont.)

w. his roving flight 386:12
w. minute 337:4
w. sea-girt citadel 113:16
w. the shaft 117:25
w. with vain desires 192:23
Wings: all legs and w. 34:15
all the w. of the Loves 525:6
as the bird w. and sings 95:17
as the w. of a dove 396:7
bug with gilded w. 385:31
clap her broad w. 211:26
claps her w. 321:16
clip an Angel's w. 286:42
combs its silver w. 332:20
defend thee under his W. 397:18
each one had six w. 53:8
ears like errant w. 140:21
find w. waiting there 39:4
for a horse with w. 420:30
for their leathern w. 466:42
from His dripping w. 585:8
from the w. of Night 316:17
girt with golden w. 340:11
head, hands, w., or feet 346:14
healing in his w. 56:15, 161:21
hear the beating of his w. 82:17
his luminous w. 19:21
his w. were wet 235:33
ill news hath w. 189:12
imped the w. of fame 125:1
lets grow her w. 340:20
long expected healing w. 551:19
Love without his w. 117:43
Love with unconfined w. 319:4
make themselves w. 50:31
mount up with w. 54:14
my horse a thing of w. 78:2
now can spare their w. 166:14
now with his w. 231:39
on what w. dare he aspire 75:24
on w. they are carried 516:13
poor splend' w. 522:17
prisoners underneath her w. 445:26
quivering w. composed 580:26
riches have w. 163:14
sailing on obscene w. 151:19
shadow of thy w. 392:28, 395:17
shakes his dewy w. 169:13
shakes the w. 194:22
spread his w. on the blast 118:38
straight on w. I arise 80:30
that which hath w. 51:26
though he has w. 498:16
through their w. 544:6
till the little w. are stronger 540:10
unthinkable w. 141:1
upon her w. presents 245:24
upon my eagle's w. 191:16
upon the w. of night 478:19
upon the w. of silence 340:15
upon the w. of the wind 398:8
viewless w. of Poesy 287:28
whether pigs have w. 130:15
while the w. aspire 580:26
w. of an ostrich 326:4
w. of grasshoppers 477:7
w. of the morning 400:9
W. o' the Mornin' 304:11
w. the soul 195:15
with ah! bright w. 254:25
with w. display'd 343:16
Wingy mysteries 86:7
Wink: never came a w. too soon 252:33
not slept one w. 429:33
w. and hold out mine iron 443:14
w. a reputation down 521:9
w. the other eye 217:23
Winked at 'Omer. .he w. back 303:23
Winkie: Wee Willie W. 339:9
Winking: w. at the brim 287:24
w. Mary-buds 429:25
Winks: moon w. 472:36
w. and shuts his apprehension 331:21
up 135:8
Winners: in war. .no w. 336:8
Winning: glory of the w. 247:19
w. each heart 173:12
w. wave 246:4
w. way with you 155:31

Winning (cont.)

worth the wear of w. 41:17
worth thy w. 191:9
Winnings: one heap of all your w. 297:11
Wins: silly game where nobody w. 212:9
who loses, and who w. 454:19
Winsome: my w. marrow 235:1
w. wee thing 107:16
Winter: as a lusty w. 426:37
bare W. suddenly was changed 497:20
Christmas .in the middle of w. 2:15
crown old W.'s head 166:20
dark as w. was the flow 122:17
English w.—ending in July 116:47
ere the w. storms 4:11
find the w.'s rage 361:23
furious w.'s rages 430:1
her w. weeds outworn 493:25
how like a w. 487:27
if W. comes 496:11
in the haunch of w. sings 442:24
in w. I get up at night 515:14
it was not in the w. 252:11
it was the w. wild 343:11
most love W. 375:11
no w. in't 426:1
no w. in thy year 97:30, 315:21
on a w.'s morn 311:22
one cold w.'s day 249:18
on w.'s traces 521:30
our severest w. 164:27
past in the w. of love 372:18
reigns in the w.'s pale 485:16
sad tale's best for w. 483:10
same w. and summer 464:8
savour all the w. long 485:22
seem a w.'s day 407:18
summer, and w. hoar 494:19
sunbeam in a w.'s day 195:14
thou w. wind 427:22
'tis past, the w. 334:16
touched by the fury of the w. 38:31(-39)
very dead of w. 197:13
w. and rough weather 427:7
W. comes to rule the .year 546:24
w. fly-fishing 559:9
W.-garment of Repentance 205:15
W. is come and gone 491:22
w. is past 52:1
w. ling'ring chills. .May 226:10
w. of our discontent 476:2
W., ruler of th'. .year 163:24
W. slumbering 152:17
w.'s not gone yet 452:36
w., spring, and summer 8:14
w.'s rains and ruins 521:30(-522)
w. talk by the fireside 27:2
w. was not unkind 80:27
w., when the dismal rain 503:13
Winters: fifty w. o'er him 230:19
forty w. shall besiege 486:10
four lagging w. 474:16
in your .throat she w. 125:10
praise the w. gone 586:13
three w. cold 487:29
Wintry: long, long w. nights 311:15
Wipe: rash gazer w. his eye 245:13
w. a bloody nose 215:26
w. another's tears 109:1
w. away all tears 71:8, 45
w. my weeping eyes 562:12
Wiped: w. them soon 349:31
w. with a little address 162:8
Wipers of scores out 94:38
Wipes: cive, anhel'ing, w. 251:19
Wiping something off a slate 294:18
Wires: across the w. 23:14
if hairs be w., black w. grow 488:13
Wisdom: all men's w. 414:3
beginning of w. 398:25
celestial W. calms 279:15
confounds its w. 231:23
convivance of human w. 102:10
dispose of highest w. 351:7
famous then by w. 350:10
gold. .at the root of w. 111:39
here is w.. the royal Law 157:13
how can he get w. 57:12
if any of you lack w. 69:27
increased in w. and stature 61:22

Wisdom (cont.)

in w. never was so frail 470:29
knowledge, nor w., in the grave 51:21
light in W.'s eyes 561:11
love is the w. of the fool 277:12
magnanimity. .truest w. 101:14
more of w. in it 581:15
no w. in useless. .sorrow 277:41
only infallible criterion of w. 103:2
palace of w. 77:8
part of w. 163:31
pray for w. yet 3:6
price of w. is above rubies 49:8
privilege of w. to listen 251:22
Seed of W. did I sow 206:12
seen all Solomon's w. 47:42
song is not truth, not W. 561:11
spirit of w. and understanding 53:17
spontaneous w. 581:16
teach eternal w. 383:23
there need not be w. 411:37
thine endless w. 202:22
this w.. .not from above 69:39
those who love want w. 496:24
thy w., less thy certainty 12:9
understand w. secretly 395:8
vain w. all 345:30
want of human w. 310:18
wearing his w. lightly 529:3
whatever w. sleep with thee 533:21
what is better than w.? 137:37
what w. lays on evil men 103:45
w. and goodness to the vile 454:1
W. and Spirit of the Universe! 575:21
w., and wit are little seen 80:1, 139:5
w. at one entrance 346:20
W. be put in a silver rod 74:2
w. crieth without 49:39
w. excelleth folly 51:1
w. from our councils 101:17
W. goes by majorities 337:32
w. has taught us to be calm 251:4
w. in minds attentive 163:49
w. in the scorn of consequence 537:33
w. in women 84:22
w. is better than rubies 49:52
w. is humble 163:50
w. is justified of her children 59:9
w. is the principal thing. .get w. 49:42
w. lingers 534:30
w. of a great minister? 282:18
w. of a learned man 57:11
w. of human contrivances 100:25
w. of our ancestors 101:35
w. of the ancients 28:11
w. of the just 61:11
W. say another 103:16
w. shall die with you 48:57
w.'s root 104:21
W.'s self oft seeks. .solitude 340:20
w. the mirrored shield 491:27
w. with mirth 225:26
wise through excess of w. 200:13
with how little w. .governed 372:15
with the ancient is w. 48:58
wrath of the lion. .w. of God 77:16
Wise: all things w. and wonderful 3:14
beacons of w. men 260:22
being darkly w. 383:22
better to be fortunate than w. 563:31
be w. to-day 587:3
be w. with speed 586:23
both true, both w. 158:13
business of a w. man to be 273:20
happy 386:4
confirm the w. 164:34
consider her ways, and be w. 49:45
cunning men pass for w. 25:44
either conform, or be more w. 377:24
errors of a w. man 73:13
even the w. are merry 585:15
every pure and w. spirit 200:41
every w. man's son 482:28
fair and w. and good 368:1
first be w. and good 351:19
follies of the w. 279:10
folly of the w. 277:12
folly to be w. 230:39
foolish. .to confound the w. 66:20
from letters to be w. 279:14

INDEX

Wise (cont.)

great men are not always w. 49:12
grow w. for spite 520:55
he that hath little business. .w. 57:11
he would become w. 77:14
hid these things from the w. 61:37
histories make man w. 27:19
holy, fair, and w. is she 484:40
I heard a w. man say 262:15
immediately w. 84:6
just, gentle, w. 497:12
leave the W. to talk 206:9
leisure to grow w. 17:4
lowly w. 348:31, 574:1
makes the w. man mad 93:14
merry and w. 7:22, 106:6, 335:4
more happy, if less w. 117:47
more nice than w. 160:36
more of the fool than. .w. 25:30
more than woman to be w. 357:3
more. .valorous than manly w. 331:6
more w. when he had 274:23
nations slowly w. 279:4
Nature. .w. in every part 547:10
nor ever did a w. one 407:24
not w. in your own conceits 66:5
not worldly w. 404:6
obscurely w. 275:1
old and crafty and w. 585:14
only wretched are the w. 401:33
pretend they ne'er so w. 350:26
quiet, w. and good 498:15
reputed w., for saying nothing 462:34
simple with the w. 134:18
smile with the w. 271:27
so proud, so witty and so w. 407:22
sorrow makes us w. 533:21
so w. so young 470:19
talk too w. 207:10
teach a monarch to be w. 220:19
they are w. and honourable 450:32
those that think them w. 4:10
three w. men of Gotham 369:9
to be w. and eke to love 510:22
to be w., and love 481:16
to love and to be w. 100:12
to love is w. 82:1
to the w. man ports 474:19
tree that a w. man sees 77:11
virtuous and w. he was 141:20
Walter, be w. 141:20
well-govern'd and w. appetite 340:34
we were very w. 148:17
what all the w. men promised 335:14
while the great and w. decay 312:24
who are a little w. 186:22
who can be w., amazed 458:25
whoso is w. will ponder 398:22
w., and beautiful 15:9
w. and masterly inactivity 326:28
w. and salutary neglect 100:25
w. as serpents 58:40
w. as Thurlow looked 211:1
w. enough to play the fool 483:23
w., fair-spoken 447:9
w. father that knows his own 463:31
w., for cure, on exercise. . 192:15
w., idle, childish 543:23
w. in his own conceit 50:40
w. in their own craftiness 48:51
W. man or a Fool 75:13
w. men from the east 57:23
w. of the world. .made dumb 171:4
w. son maketh a glad father 49:54
w. through excess of wisdom 200:13
w. Tory and a w. Whig 274:35
w., upright, valiant 578:5
w. want love 496:24
w. who soar 580:27
words are w. men's counters 248:19
words of the w. are as goads 51:34
Wisacres have seen. .electric light 82:8
Wisely: not w. but too well 474:2
thou dost not enquire w. 51:12
unjust steward. .done w. 62:20
w. and slow 478:2
w. worldly 404:6
Wiseman: wise-manned. .by W. 95:30
Wiser: French. .w. than they seem 27:12
grow w. and better 387:2
I am w. than the aged 399:20

Wiser (cont.)

ignorant. .guided by the w. 126:5
not left a better or w. 225:34
not the w. grow 381:3
no w. than a daw 445:20
sadder and a w. man 150:17
sluggard is w. in his own conceit 50:42
Spaniards seem w. 27:12
w. being good than bad 89:22
w. than the children of light 62:20
w. than their own 84:22
w. than thou art ware 427:4
w. than we know 200:27
w. today than he was yesterday 520:46
young man will be w. 530:1
Wise: entrap the w. 464:15
first and w. of them all 350:12
more than the w. .can answer 154:21
not the w. men 138:1
w., brightest, meanest 384:12
w. fool in Christendom 242:4
w. man the warl' saw 106:1
w. men have erred 350:26
w., virtuouslest, discreetest 349:1
Wish: as women w. to be 251:25
don't you w. you may get it? 34:18
each w. of my heart 356:12
fled from her w. 470:29
god-like w., or hope divine 574:2
I never fram'd a w. 163:35
man whose w. and care 386:26
more than man to w. thee so 357:3
neither w. death 518:2
no addition nor my w. 472:19
our utmost w. possessing 215:37
she'll w. there was more 179:7
strongly w. for what I faintly 193:27
hope 455:5
thy own w. w. I thee 442:27
thy w. was father. .to that 575:11
thought 282:10
to his w. or not 103:37
w. him safe at home 183:22
w. it all at an end 300:16
w. it well 201:11
w. it were only mine 464:20
w. to get out 434:4
w. you all the joy that you can w. 25:10
Wished: devoutly to be w. 401:20
good things. .to be w. 438:31
nor w., nor car'd 230:13
they w. for come 202:5
'twas all he w. 218:27
whom I w. to see 65:20
w. all men as rich as he 292:5
w. for the day 455:17
w. for to hear 470:3
w. himself the heaven's breath 470:3
w. she had not heard it 416:20
w. that heaven had made her 428:28
w. to be with them 153:29
Wishes: all made of w. 36:11
all their country's w. 237:5
good w. to the corpse 337:18
her little w. and ways 166:18
his nest of w. 166:18
meet you her my w. 166:18
my w.' cloudy character 166:18
so many w. feedest 17:22
their sober w. 230:7
toast our wants and w. 384:31
to whom I gave their w. 425:17
Wishest should be undone 457:1
Wishing: each w. for the sword 336:18
w. me like to one more rich 486:24
Wisp on the morass 118:8
Wissenschaft: die Politik ist keine 72:29
exakte W. 46:59
Wist not that the Lord was de- 569:2
parted 222:30
Wistful: such a w. eye 207:2
Wit: accepted w. has but to say 225:31
all thy Piety nor W. 398:18
as a w., if not first 211:14
at their w.'s end 501:26
at thirty, the w. 481:21
baiting-place of w. 442:21
beauty, w., high birth 482:6
becomes excellent w. 432:38
beef. .does harm to my w.
brevity is the soul of w.

Wit (cont.)

cause that w. is in other men 441:11
craves a kind of w. 483:23
devise, w. 455:1
drawn his w. as well in brass 281:9
fancy w. will come 382:9
few. .plays can boast of more w. 201:32
Flavia's a w. 384:31
foolish w. 482:12
high as metaphysic w. 110:13
highest reaches of a human w. 331:2
his comic w. degenerating 194:6
his fine w. .such a wound 495:13
his weapon w. 254:13
his w. in his belly 481:10
his w. invites you 159:20
his w. was in his own power 280:1
how now, w. 426:19
how the w. brightens 382:34
I had but little w. 369:13
in her attire doth show her w. 8:14
in w. a man 382:15
let w. bear a stroke 549:26
like Mr. Canning's w. 240:7
liveliest effusions of w. 22:22
loudest w. 117:5
man of w. .long time in gaol 380:36
mechanic part of w. 202:3
mingled with a little w. 192:27
miracle, instead of w. 587:15
mortify a w. 386:19
my w. to try 172:1
nature by her mother w. 510:6
neither a w. in his own eye 155:17
no more w. than a Christian 482:6
not his pointed w. 386:13
not w. enough to keep it sweet 275:27
old blind *debauchée* of w. 558:18
old man's w. 530:1
one man's w. 414:3
past the w. of man to say 467:22
pleasant smooth w. 21:13
put his whole w. in a jest 37:12
quickness of his w. 212:18
scintillations of his w. 228:2
sense and w. with poesy 117:15
shoots his w. 428:39
some beams of w. 193:2
spice of w. 516:12
tattle, and sometimes w. 139:22
the w. is out 38:21, 469:2
thy shallow w. 537:42
'tis w. in them 461:32
too high. .to boast his w. 190:13
too proud for the w. 225:27
true w. is nature. . 382:27
turbulent w. 190:13
universal monarchy of w. 124:26
ware of mine own w. 427:5
whole wealth of thy w. 464:26
winding up the watch of his w. 479:34
Wisdom and W. .little seen so: 139:5
w., and mirth, and spleen 2:8
w. and sense. .Horace Smith 495:14
w. enough to run away 111:15
w. in all languages 194:5
w. its soul 151:14
w., nor words 450:33
w. of fools 135:20
w.'s a feather 384:9
w.'s an unruly engine 243:32
w.'s the noblest frailty 422:29
w. that can creep 385:34
w. to persuade 169:17
w. will shine 193:11
w. with jealous eye surveys 143:4
you have a nimble w. 428:7
your w.'s too hot 455:4
Witch: aroint thee, w. 456:10
his mother a w. maun be 31:7
like a w.'s oils 149:6
not suffer a w. to live 45:55
w. hath power to charm 430:20
w. the world with. .horseman- 440:18
ship
Witchcraft: no w. charm thee 430:1
rebellion is as the sin of w. 47:16
w. celebrates 458:1
w. I have us'd 470:13
Witches: all the wild w. 584:22
think we're burning w. 141:12

INDEX

- Witching time of night 435:29
Wit-combats betwixt him and Ben Jonson 212:18
With: always w. us 284:22
be w. us yet 300:24
he that is not w. me 59:11, 61:48
I am w. them, in some ways 509:14
too much w. us 582:18
w., not thro', the eye 74:12
would I were w. him 443:18
Withal: so money comes w. 479:1
Withdraw: thou (Anthea) must w. 246:26
Withdrawing: long, w. roar 15:7
Withdrawn: as night is w. 81:20
my beloved had w. himself 52:11
Withdraws: w. into its happiness 332:18
w. us from the power of our senses 277:39
Withdrew: I w. my attention 276:17
Wither: age cannot w. her flowers to w. 241:14
it needs must w. 473:11
names that must not w. 113:44
perforce must w. 453:42
Rose that cannot w. 552:2
w. long before it fall 113:38
Withered: could not w. be 280:21 (-281)
cut down, dried up, and w. 397:15
lonely of heart is w. 585:13
no root, they w. away 9:22
so w., and so wild 456:13
waves its w. ears 165:17
w. all when my father died 436:32
w. and weeded away 147:24
w. in my hand 244:20
w. is the garland 425:29
w. to a stalk 32:17
Withereth: fast w. too 286:29
grass w. 54:10, 69:46
Withering: now w. in my bloom 382:1
w. and sere 381:1
Witherington: for W. my heart was woe 30:14
for W. needs must I wail 491:11
low as ever was Squire W. 192:19
Withers: our w. are unwrung 435:16
w. on the hill 411:1
Withold: God sometimes w. in mercy 357:27
w. not thine hand 51:30
Within: all that is w. him 460:32
equilibrium . . . set up from w. he never went w. 214:2
I have that w. 158:1
I've that w. . . no plaisters 430:30
I w. did flow 213:13
kingdom of God is w. you 548:18
ne'er look w. 62:30
Paradise w. thee 159:29
secure w. 349:29
thou wert w. me 194:20
what is false w. 21:22
when once it is w. thee 336:30
whose fountains are w. 243:26
w. were fears 151:3
Withindoor house 67:30
Without: birds that are w. 255:6
for as much as w. Thee 563:25
w. a city wall 305:8
w. one plea 4:4
w. were fightings 198:20
Withstand: that ye may be able to w. 67:30
w. 68:11
Withstood Christ then? . . . withstand Barabbas now 92:12
Withings: tho' w. sneer 278:27
Witness: bore w. gloriously 351:17
heaven and earth to w. 40:22
not bear false w. 390:16
weak w. of thy name 351:8
Witnesses: cloud of w. 69:18
two or three w. 67:39
w. laid down their clothes 64:34
Wits: composed in their w. 10:20
dog had lost his w. 225:22
great w. . . to madness . . . all'd homely w. 190:13
inclined w. to sophistry 484:28
Lord among w. 28:13
native to famous w. 270:20
350:11
- Wits (cont.) 440:8
rash bavin w. 437:14
recover his w. there 330:20
rhyming mother w. 110:44
spend their time and w. on 171:3
stolen his w. away 540:14
warming his five w. 281:11
we have w. to read 385:29
w. and Templars 215:23
w. are gamecocks 237:20
Wittiest: truth . . . w. of all things 174:19
Wittles: I live on broken w. 543:8
we have no w. 174:29
w. and drink to me 24:36
Witty: anger makes dull men w. 482:12
better a w. fool 203:29
fancy myself mighty w. 139:4
it shall be w. 441:11
not only w. in myself poets, w. 27:19
pretty w. Nell 377:25
so proud, so w. and so wise 407:22
so w., profligate, and thin 587:16
truth, when w. 237:20
very w. prologue 155:34
w. and the tender Hood 308:20
Wive: came, alas! to w. 484:27
Wives: beat their w. 121:20
corpses or w. 523:1
fair be their w. 195:6
husbands, love your w. 68:32
man with seven w. 366:8
many, many w. 361:7
men with mothers and w. 253:23
old w.' fables 68:47
our debts, our careful w. 444:21
sacks to sew up w. 542:26
sky changes when they are w. 428:22
so happy in three w. 308:8
some poison'd by their w. 475:7
we have children, we have w. 540:2
w. and mithers maist despairin' 360:14
w. are young men's mistresses 26:37
w. in the patriarchs' days 236:20
w., submit yourselves 68:6
Wiving: hanging and w. . . destiny 464:5
Wizards: star-led w. 343:10
Woa, mare! 217:22
Woe: all it yields of joy and w. 90:42
all my bliss, and all my w. 225:9
all our w. 344:1
all your sounds of w. 468:20
balm of w. 501:26
beyond this land of w. 29:13
bowed with w. 339:11
come weel, come w. 250:15
deep, unutterable w. 23:25
discover sights of w. 344:9
every w. a tear can claim 117:40
feel another's w. 386:31
from w. to w. tell o'er 486:25
groan of the martyr's w. 75:6
her face was full of w. 71:13
heritage of w. 118:4
her voiceless w. 114:13
he was glad, I was w. 232:2
hideous notes of w. 116:50
listen to my tale of w. 204:4
long since cancell'd w. 486:25
made for Joy and W. 73:24
made his w. her own 16:8
melt at others' w. 230:16
month follow month with w. 491:26
my heart is sick of w. 83:3
Norman's W. 318:16
oft in w. 566:11
old w. step on the stage 95:32
protracted w. 270:7
prov'd, a very w. 488:12
rearward of a conquer'd w. 487:23
sad variety of w. 217:18, 382:1
see a man in w. 210:10
see another's w. 77:3
share with me in bliss or w. 349:16
signs of w. that all was lost 349:15
Sleep! the friend of W. 507:18
solace in the midst of w. 132:2
song of w. 532:39
such a draught of w. 492:4
such a w. . . wins more hearts 7:13
suits of w. 430:30
- Woe (cont.) 269:31
tried in fires of w. 368:1
Wednesday's child is full of w. 215:13
who has felt the w. 189:9
w. comforts w. again 112:29
w. is me, Alhamal 53:8
w. is mel for I am undone 324:5
w. is me for the good house 434:14
w. is me, to see . . . 56:34
w. to him that is alone 59:50
w. to that man by whom the offence 56:2
w. to them that are at ease 104:5
w. to think upo' yon den 53:3
w. unto them that join 61:50
w. unto you, lawyers! 61:29
w. unto you, when . . . speak well 270:28
w. weeps out her division 416:14
w. worth the chase 124:3
work our w. 441:9
Woe-begone: so w. 9:8
Woeful: tho' the w. may cease 218:15
Woes: all the w. that curse 356:34
chequer'd with pleasures and w. 509:29
death is the end of w. 38:9
easer of all w. 321:15
her w. at midnight rise 172:20
Iliad of w. 150:23
in joys and w. 168:7
sickness full of w. 384:20
spring of w. unnumbered 486:25
with old w. new wail 113:20
w. that wait on age 497:17
w. which Hope thinks infinite 205:17
Woke: with the Day w. 7:18, 254:2
w., and found that life 296:29
Wold: to the wholesome w. 453:4
Wolf: belly-pinched w. 342:29
grim w. with privy paw 458:1
his sentinel, the w. 118:37
like the w. on the fold 551:23
man was w. to the man 150:9
whoops to the w. below 467:35
w. behowls the moon 53:18
w. . . dwell with the lamb 522:4
w. that follows 103:1
Wolfe's great name compatriot 287:19
Wolf's-bane: neither twist w. 43:23
Wollop: do you think I'd w. him? 440:29
Wolsey, that once trod 444:5
Wolves: eat like w. 351:30
hireling w. 428:29
howling of Irish w. 324:10
left the w. behind 491:28
w., bold only to pursue 469:19
w. have prey'd 324:10
w. they howled 187:21
Woman: always *the* w. 214:16
as far as one w. can forgive an- other 572:2
because a w.'s fair 117:13
believe a w. 137:37
better than a good w.? 137:37
better than wisdom? W. 198:11
body of a weak . . . w. 50:28
brawling w. 435:8
brief . . . as w.'s love 74:13
brought the trembling w. 449:27
but a w.'s might 174:37
by the influence of W. 179:6
callin' a young w., a Venus 214:33
cheats a w. 148:16
common w. of common earth 119:19
constancy to a bad, ugly w. 439:11
constant . . . but yet a w. 209:25
constant w. 50:46
contentious w. 371:9
damnable, deceitful w. 152:23
deaf man to a blind w. 105:28
dear, deluding W. 243:17
dull speaker, like a plain w. 425:30
e'en a w. and command'd 476:8
ever w. in this humour woo'd 542:14
every single w. . . a puzzle 139:30
every w. . . every sort of flattery 384:36
every w. is at heart a rake 36:19
every w. knows 454:24
excellent thing in w. 49:58
fair w. . . without discretion 157:9
fat white w. 584:3
for a w.'s sake

INDEX

Woman (cont.)

for thy... understanding, a w. 454:36
 frailty, thy name is w. 430:33(-431)
 gentler sister w. 104:7
 give not thy soul unto a w. 50:39
 good company improves a w. 203:16
 had a w. ever less? 106:31
 haunted by w. wailing 151:32
 here tastes w., ruin meets 382:12
 he that tastes a thing a w. 214:34
 if a w. have long hair 583:1
 I grant I am a w. 66:42
 in a post-chaise with a pretty w. 449:18
 inconstant w. 273:21
 in that one w. 215:36
 in w.'s eye 440:27
 is this the silent w.? 115:5
 lack of w.'s nursing... tears 280:8
 large-brained w. 365:21
 last of all the w. died 88:6
 lays his hand upon a w. 60:13
 like a w. scorn'd 548:5
 lips of a strange w. 155:20
 love a w. for singing 49:44
 lovely w. in a rural spot 452:23
 made a w. cry 266:4
 made the w. for the man 326:21
 man and a w. in a garden 529:13
 man he must go with a w. 570:17
 man's desire is for the w. 209:20
 man that is born of a w. 49:1, 301:41
 many a w. has a past 509:36
 more than w. to be wise 357:3
 most pernicious w. 432:21
 nakedness of w. 77:16
 never be by w. lov'd 73:22
 never yet fair w. 453:7
 none of w. born 460:5
 no other purgatory but a w. 38:6
 nor w. neither 433:15
 not know I am a w.? 428:5
 no w.'s heart 483:9
 no w.'s sides 483:9
 old w. clothed in grey 306:34
 old w. who lived in a shoe 369:4
 one hair of a w. 264:20
 one to show a w. 94:10
 only a w.'s hair 520:52
 perfect w., nobly planned 580:21
 play the w. 446:28
 play without a w. in it 305:19
 pleasant to any sort of w. 304:35
 poor lone w. 441:28
 rib... made he a w. 44:16
 saint... but the w. died 382:13
 semblative a w.'s part 482:10
 shallow, changing w. 476:30
 she is a w., therefore... 480:33
 she was a worthy w. 137:15
 silliest w... very clever w. 304:38
 some tedious w. 492:22
 speaks small like a w. 465:27
 still be a w. to you 373:19
 support of the w. I love 196:11
 sweeter w. ne'er 267:14
 tell a w.'s age 221:40
 that princely w. 306:23
 that which is eternal in W. 223:22
 there shone one w. 525:31
 there was no other w. 187:15
 think myself a very bad w. if... 1:28
 to a w., but a... ghost 184:9
 torrent of a w.'s love 112:22
 truest... that ever loved w. 328:24
 uncommon pretty young w. 196:6
 unto the man is w. 317:27
 virtuous w. 50:1, 50:57
 vitality in a w. 490:14
 voice and shape of a w. 290:5
 wasteful w. 374:20
 what is w.?... agreeable blunders 158:27
 what will not w., gentle w. dare? 507:31
 when a w. appears 214:30
 when it an't a w.'s 178:34
 when lovely w. stoops 197:32, 226:18
 whose heaven should be true W. 410:34
 who takes a w. 214:34
 who to a w. trusts 229:6
 wickedness of a w. 57:1
 wicked w. liberty to gad 57:2

Woman (cont.)

wilt thou have this w. 391:28
 wine, w. and song 321:5, 543:5
 w. among all those 51:15
 w. as old as she looks 153:19
 w., behold thy son 63:72
 w. clothed with the sun 71:16
 w. colour'd ill 488:18
 w... dish for the gods 426:8
 w. drunken with the blood 71:32
 w. for the hearth 538:24
 w. has her way 251:13
 w. hath found him already 471:2
 w. in her selfless mood 531:13
 W.! in our hours of ease 418:31
 w. is his game 538:23
 w. is only a w. 294:32
 w. is so hard upon the w. 538:28
 w. is the lesser man 534:32
 w. is the worst 229:7
 W. Killed with Kindness 248:6
 W... last thing civilized 337:31
 w. like a dew-drop 90:2
 w., lovely w.! 371:12
 w., lovely w., does the same 161:28
 w. must wear chains 203:9
 w. mov'd... fountain troubled 470:12
 w. of so shining loveliness 586:1
 w. oweth to her husband 479:13
 w.'s at best a contradiction 384:40
 w. sat in unwomanly rags 253:22
 w.'s cause is man's 539:6
 W.'s cully 155:25
 w.'s desire... desire of the man 153:7
 w. seldom asks advice 2:29
 w.'s eye 455:21
 w.'s faith, and w.'s trust 419:15
 w.'s friendship 215:15
 w.'s happiest knowledge 347:20
 w.'s looks 350:33
 w.'s mind oft' shifts 215:14
 w.'s noblest station 322:4
 w.'s preaching 271:16
 w.'s reason 108:41, 484:30
 w.'s tender care 161:11
 w.'s whole existence 115:25
 w.'s whole life 267:21
 w.'s workhouse 490:36
 w. take an elder 483:3
 w. that deliberates is lost 1:19
 w., therefore to be won 445:27
 w. to obey 538:24
 w. to win 543:3
 w. true and fair 186:17
 w. wakes to love 531:14
 w. well-reputed, Cato's daughter 449:18
 w.l when I behold thee 289:10
 W. who Did 4:17
 w. who did not care 303:12
 w. who loved him the best 293:25
 w. whom thou gavest... me 44:22
 w. who used to work... for my old aunt 233:5
 w. with the heart 538:24
 w. with the West in her eyes 148:17
 w., w. rules us still 357:12
 w. yet think him an angel 542:10
 wrapp'd in a w.'s hide 445:43
 yet a w. too 580:20
 you was a w. and a mother 178:18
 Woman-country 90:6
 Womaned: see me w. 472:19
 Woman-head: graves have learnt that w. 186:8
 Womanhood: heroic w. 317:14
 w. and childhood 316:34
 Womankind: faith in w. 539:5
 of w. but one 159:34
 packs off its w. 490:23
 she's the pink o' w. 107:39
 think better of w. 290:3
 thinks the worst... of w. 251:27
 Womanly: now is pure w. 552:14
 so w. her demeaning 202:18
 w. discovering grace 184:10
 Womb: barren w. 50:55
 chaste lady's pregnant w. 332:10
 cloistered in thy dear w. 185:10
 events in the w. of time 470:18
 foul w. of night 444:6
 from his mother's w... ripp'd 461:11

Womb (cont.)

into her w... sterility 452:29
 like a child from the w. 493:1
 making their tomb the w. 487:20
 Niobeian w. 522:14
 w. of nature 346:12
 w. of pia mater 455:12
 w. of royal kings 474:22
 w. of uncreated night 345:19
 Women: alas! the love of w.! 115:37
 Alexander w. 313:2
 all w. born... perverse 80:9
 all w. labouring 389:3
 among thy honourable w. 394:23
 asham'd that w. are so simple 479:14
 as w. wish to be 251:25
 because w. have cancers 290:2
 blessed art thou among w. 61:12
 by bad w. been deceived 350:26
 charming w... true converts 203:21
 cherries, hops, and w. 178:28
 dear dead w. 97:9
 destroyed by subtleties these w. 336:33
 devil would have him about w. 443:22
 experience of w. which extends 188:19
 fairest among w. 51:41
 fair w. and brave men 113:25
 fckleness of the w. I love 490:41
 for w. to keep counsel 440:27
 framed to make w. false 470:21
 from w.'s eyes 455:20, 23
 generality of w... as children 290:12
 goes with W., and Champagne 41:26
 go practise... with men and w. 96:2
 happiest w... no history 196:26
 her w. fair 123:7
 I cannot bear men and w. 480:29
 if w. could be fair 173:1
 I must have w. 214:31
 in w. do require 74:28
 in w., two 384:35
 learn about w. from me 298:3
 learned about w. from 'er 298:4
 Legend of Good W. 529:6
 let us have wine and w. 115:33
 let your w. keep silence 67:2
 lik'd several w. 479:44
 like w.'s letters 239:10
 many men, many w. 271:1
 Mary, pity w. 299:22
 men that w. marry 316:37
 men, w., and clergymen 504:31
 men, w., and Herveys 354:13
 Monstrous Regiment of W. 305:6
 most w. have no characters 384:28
 most w... not so young 39:7
 my fifty men and w. 93:44
 not denyin' the w. are foolish 196:16
 nothing sooner dry than w.'s tears 563:29
 no war with w. 507:30
 old w. (of both sexes) 513:18
 one of the... diseases of w. 243:12
 other w. know so much 89:19
 paradise for w... hell for w. 109:29
 paradise of w. 209:8
 passing the love of w. 47:30
 passin' the love o' w. 296:18
 proper function of w. 196:28
 revenge—especially to w. 115:23
 Solomon loved many strange w. 47:45
 some w.'ll stay in a man's memory 304:50
 souls of w. are so small 111:25
 take our place, as men and w. 295:6
 temptations both in wine and w. 305:1
 these tell-tale w. 476:26
 though w. are angels 117:45
 tide in the affairs of w. 116:21
 to passionate w. 584:24
 to w. Italian 136:13
 treating all w. with... courtesy 305:1
 twxt w.'s love, and men's 184:5
 two main plagues... wine and w. 109:12
 War Between Men and W. 547:12
 wars or w. 446:24
 were w. never so fair 321:13
 when I say that I know w. 542:14
 when we submit to w. 124:3
 wisdom in w. 84:22
 with w. the heart argues 16:26

INDEX

Women (cont.)

w. and care 560:25
w. and elephants never forget 414:14
w. and music, dated 227:12
w. and wine should life employ 214:29
w. are angels, wooing 480:41
w. are a sex by themselves 39:20
w. are like tricks 155:15
w. are strongest 56:16
w. as Heaven and Hell 531:22
w. become like their mothers 569:24
w. children of a larger growth 130:22
w. come and go 197:16
w. come out to cut up 304:4
w. desyren to have sovereignty 138:11
w. do in men require 74:28
w. fair as she 238:30
w. guide the plot 500:31
w. more like each other 139:26
w. must be half-workers 429:26
w. must weep 204:1
w. never look so well 518:40
w. of good carriage 477:7
w. —one half the human race 28:28
w. shadows of us men 280:20
w. to speak in the church 67:3
w. troublesome cattle 319:12
w. walk in public processions 567:8
w. who love me 490:41
work its way with the w. 179:22
you should be w. 450:14
Wo: Corinth lost and w. 114:40
field is w. 358:4
having w. her, do I woo? 375:4
I am too quickly w. 477:20
in this humour w. 470:8
I've w. I've w. 149:13
long lost, late w. 496:3
many a glowing kiss had w. 253:19
melancholy as a battle w. 504:4
never lost till w. 165:14
not that you w. or lost 406:20
not unsought be w. 348:37
she is w. we are gone 418:22
some say that we w. 327:1
therefore may be w. 480:33
the afore to be w. 445:27
things w. are done 480:41
though baffled oft is ever w. 117:38
where you will never w. 30:18
w. others to sin 185:24
Wonder: all a w. 95:34
all knowledge and w. 24:11
all the w. that would be apples of w. 534:25
great w. in heaven 189:23
how I w. what you are 71:16
how I w. what you're at 311:20, 527:10
I w. by my troth 129:8
I w. to myself a lot 185:6
I w. why he does 339:24
miles around the w. grew 339:20
no new w. may betide 262:19
no w. but the human face 585:22
'no w.,' said the lords 285:34
one w. at the least 528:1
still the w. grew 331:2
to hear, was w. 225:2
without our special w. 189:7
w. at ourselves 459:22
w. at the workmanship 573:7
w., bathed in joy 340:38
w. how the devil they got there 52:13
W., Love, and Praise 385:27
w. more and more 2:22
w. of all men 160:1
w. of an hour 86:29
w. of our age 113:11
w. of our stage 232:15
w. what she's come after 281:11
worship is transcendent w. 196:15
Wondered: all the world w. 126:22
Wonderful: all His words most w. 528:10
any thing that is w. 364:6
his name shall be called W. 53:15
how w. is Death 493:2, 497:18
Lady Teazle, by all that's w. 500:42
left unseen a w. piece of work 423:27
my God, how w. Thou art 202:21
mystic, w. 529:42
O w. son 435:21

Wonderful (cont.)

O w., w. and most w. w. 428:3
such knowledge is too w. 400:8
thy love to me was w. 47:30
wise and w. 3:14
'W. I ejaculated 188:24
Wonderfully: fearfully and w. made 400:10
Wondering: stood there, w., fearing 380:24
w. for his bread 163:22
Wonderland: in summer's w. 365:25
Wonders: all w. in one sight 166:6
carry within us the w. 86:11
declare the w. that he doeth 398:15
hair on end at his own w. 163:22
his w. in the deep 398:17
his w. to perform 161:18
then I do w. 305:16
w. at our quaint spirits 466:43
w. because 'e is frequent de- ceased 304:3
w. in the land of Egypt 45:41
w. in the land of Ham 398:13
w. what 's to pay 264:1
w. where he is 546:26
Wondrous: moon takes up the w. tale 2:26
more w., w. still 74:8
thyself how w. 348:4
w. the gods 74:8
w. things have done 571:21
Woning: far by wester 137:11
Won't: he w.—w. he? 34:3
If she w., she w. 11:22
Shan't I W. I 300:16
will you, w. you? 129:23
w. go home till morning 98:15
Woo: April when they w. 428:22
Duncan Gray can here to w. 105:13
not w. foul weather 253:18
pipe and w. her 538:21
so thou wilt w. 477:20
swain did w. 232:4
that would w. her 479:3
why, having won her, do I w.? 375:4
Wood: bows down to w. and stone 240:18
bows down to w. an' stone 295:21
brown heath and shaggy w. 417:22
cleave the w., and there am I 9:12
dark impenetrable w. 418:34
deep and gloomy w. 581:26
desk's dead w. 307:17
for a dish of w. 475:10
heap on more w. 418:23
hewers of w. 46:41
hollow behind the little w. 535:33
impulse from a vernal w. 581:10
lath of w. painted 73:1
lives in that w. 150:8
misty border of the w. 586:5
must Thou char the w. 544:24
of true w., of yew-w. 187:12
old w. burn brightest 563:22
on the w. and the pool 172:4
river, w., and vale 285:1
rooky w. 459:8
sang within the bloody w. 197:26
ser out to plant a w. 521:7
springth the w. nu 9:20
starlight w. 494:5
there in a w. a Piggy-wig stood 312:1
three in the w. 34:34
through the tulgey w. 129:39
through w. and dale 151:33
walked by the w. side 80:7
what w. a cudgel's of 110:39
w. of Crete 467:20
w. of English bows 187:12
you are not w. 450:26
Woodbine: luscious w. 466:41
well-attir'd w. 342:31
w. spices 336:9
Wood-birds: begin these w. 467:21
Woodcock: w. near the gin 483:16
w. to mine own springe 437:38
Woodcocks: springes to catch w. 431:27
Wooden: hear the w. dialogue 481:6
lies about his w. horse 208:15
off in a w. shoe 204:5
surround St. Paul's with a w. pavement 505:12

Wooden (cont.)

wear w. shoes 226:29
with a w. leg 178:12
within this w. O 443:4
w. walls are the best 157:24
Wooden-shoes: Round-heads and W. 1:27
Woodland: hear the w. linnet 581:15
stands about the w. ride 262:10
Woodlands: about the w. I will go 262:10
Woodman: w., spare that tree 358:21
w., spare the beechen tree 122:8
Wood-notes: warble his native w. 342:7
Wood-pigeons: where the w. breed 499:15
Woods: alone through fields and w. 151:27
are the w. for me? 77:29
build his house in the w. 201:22
Clouden's w. among 104:29
clouds, w., rocks 493:14
enter these enchanted w. 336:48
flying from the golden w. 538:21
for the w. against the world 77:29
Greta w. are green 419:7
his daily teachers. w. and rills 573:8
in the Arabian w., embost 351:3
in the middle of the w. 311:12
in these wild w. forlorn 349:18
into the w. my Master went 310:10
light w. go seaward 266:2
never knew the summer w. 532:19
no bosomed w. adorn 302:7
cozy w. 496:9
pleasure in the pathless w. 114:20
road through the w. 303:16
senators of mighty w. 578:8
spirit in the w. 422:22
sunshiny w. all athrill 420:31
these hoary w. are grand 288:23
through its tall w. 304:22
through the Wet Wild W. 343:7
to-morrow to fresh w. 149:35
to the sleeping w. all night 263:27
to the w. no more 351:12
when all the w. are still 81:18
where are those starry w.? 191:41
wild in w. 540:20
w. decay and fall 359:6
w. have no voice 426:29
w. more free from peril 357:16
w. on shore look dim 330:17
w. or steepy mountain 509:11
Woodshed: something nasty in the w. 217:15
Woodspurge has a cup of three 411:37
Wood: how she w. an Englishman 12:1
love that he hath never w. 80:28
marri'd an' w. an' a' 409:13
pensively he w. 578:11
therefore may be w. 480:33
therefore to be w. 445:27
woman in this humour w. 476:8
w. and married and a' 12:3
w. not wed 90:6
w. the slimy bottom 476:14
would be w., not unsought 348:37
Woof: weave the w. 229:22
we know her w., her texture 286:42
w. of my tent's thin roof 492:29
Wooing: angels, w. 480:41
frog he would a-w. go 366:21
I'll go w. in my boys 5:8
who comes a-w. me? 293:9
w. of it 27:32
w. o't 105:13
w., wedding, and repenting 468:9
Wooingly: smells w. here 457:6
Wooings: at full length people's w. 115:39
Wool: clouds like w. 334:6
giveth snow like w. 400:23
have you any w.? 366:9
such as came for w., sir 93:28
tease the huswife's w. 340:38
where de w. ought to grow 210:18
w. of bat 459:31
Woollen: odious! in W. I 384:25
Woolly: softest clothing, w., bright 76:10
Woos his own end 531:2

INDEX

Word: Bilbo's the w.
 blessed w. Mesopotamia
 but a choleric w.
 by water and the W.
 contempt of thy W.
 dictatorial w.
 doers of the w.
 eaten thee for a w.
 even that w. alone
 every fool. .play upon the w.
 every idle w.
 every whisper'd w.
 every w. be established
 every w. that proceedeth
 first w. that Sir Patrick read
 flowering in a lonely w.
 for no w. however sounding
 frantic boast and foolish w.
 fulfilling his w.
 God the w. that spake it
 heard a discouraging w.
 hear his w.
 His heav'nly W.
 honour his own w.
 if my w. be sterling
 if thou hast heard a w.
 I kept my w.
 ill w. may empoison liking
 in one little w.
 in . . Patmos, for the w. of God
 in the beginning was the W.
 in w. mightier than they
 irksome w. and task
 just for a w.—'neutrality'
 last kind w. to Christ
 laugh'd his w. to scorn
 leave the w. of God
 man's w. is God in man
 many a w., at random
 Minister of God's W.
 ne'er a w. wad. . speak
 neither speech nor w.
 never breathe a w.
 never will speak w.
 not a w. of fear
 not o w. wol he faille
 one w. is too often profaned
 perhaps we have not the w.
 proud w. you never spoke
 rehece. . everich a w.
 ruling himself after thy w.
 shepherd, I take thy w.
 sincere milk of the w.
 so the W. had breath
 speak but one w.
 speak no angry w.
 spoken the foremost w.
 stablish me according to thy w.
 suit the action to the w.
 teaching me that w.
 the Lord gave the w.
 they hear the W.
 thy uncreating w.
 thy w. is a lantern
 'tis a single w.
 today I pronounced a w.
 to neither a w. will I say
 true and lively W.
 two meanings. . one w.
 used the w. in its Pickwickian
 sense
 wait Thy w. of peace
 wash out a W. of it
 weakness is not in your w.
 we had no w. to say
 what is honour? a w.
 what the w. did make it
 when I use a w.
 w. and a blow
 w. be spoken
 w. fitly spoken
 w. for w. without book
 w. is but wynd: leff w.
 w. of fear
 w. of God is quick
 w., or sigh, or tear
 w. spoken in due season
 w. that teems with. . meaning
 W. was God
 W. was made flesh
 write that w.

155:26
 213:16
 461:33
 517:1
 388:49
 221:19
 69:32
 455:26
 411:23
 464:25
 59:15
 118:28
 67:39
 45:23
 57:34
 31:24
 54:17
 514:5
 301:1
 400:24
 197:35
 248:9
 161:9
 183:21
 530:13
 475:25
 56:48
 171:14
 468:26
 474:16
 70:23
 62:58
 348:20
 543:6
 43:22
 96:5
 102:4
 64:33
 529:40
 417:30
 390:31
 30:21
 81:2
 297:11
 474:1
 308:23
 137:39
 499:3
 191:15
 309:4
 137:23
 399:13
 340:17
 69:47
 532:25
 359:16
 31:17
 30:22
 399:22
 434:16
 465:13
 396:7
 302:3
 381:27
 390:21
 121:10
 208:23
 215:4
 390:28
 131:13
 178:23
 198:16
 207:2
 17:20
 560:6
 440:30
 197:35
 131:6
 99:15, 191:23,
 523:14
 50:34
 482:5
 321:8
 455:35
 69:8
 150:31
 50:14
 222:11
 62:58
 62:64
 158:30

Word (cont.)
 yesterday the w. of Caesar
 Word-catching: literature looks
 like w.
 Wording of his own highest
 thoughts
 Wordless: song was w.
 Words: abideth not in w.
 actions are a kind of w.
 all the Pow'r of W.
 all w., and no performance
 all w. forgotten
 alms-basket of w.
 artillery of w.
 barren superfluity of w.
 best w. in the best order
 big w. for little matters
 bright is the ring of w.
 by hir w. ne hir face
 choice w. . . measured phrases
 coiner of sweet w.
 deceive you with vain w.
 decocted into few w.
 deeds, not w. shall speak me
 determination of w. to the
 mouth
 dialect w. . . marks of the beast
 dressing old w. new
 empty w. of a dream
 finde w. newe
 fine w. butter no parsnips
 fool and his w.
 form of sound w.
 gentle Muse with lucky w.
 give sorrow w.
 glouton of w.
 good w., I think, were best
 hear what comfortable w.
 Heaven hath my empty w.
 he w. me, girls
 his acrid w.
 his w. . . trip about him
 his w. were smoother
 how he may report thy w.
 I hate false w.
 I have neither wit, nor w.
 immodest w. . . no defence
 in all His w.
 in his syntax and. . w.
 instrument of w.
 into w. no virtue
 it wasn't the w.
 kept silence. . even from good w.
 languages that want w.
 last year's w.
 let thy w. be few
 little w. of love
 long w. Bother me
 melting melodious w.
 men of few w.
 mystery of w.
 my w. among mankind
 my w. are my own
 oaths are but w., and w. but
 wind
 perfect music unto noble w.
 play 'po' w.
 proper w. in proper places
 rebelled against the w. of the
 Lord
 repeats his w.
 rhapsody of w.
 speak great w.
 speaks the kindest w.
 sweet w., low-crooked curtsies
 that my w. were now writt'n!
 their w. into the ends of the
 world
 their w. seemed. . idle tales
 these two w. . . undone the world
 these w. . . true and faithful
 through w. and things
 throwing w. away
 thy w. are like. . snakes
 too sweet for w.
 two w. to that bargain
 uncouth w. in disarray
 unpleasant'st w.
 very bitter w.
 weigh thy w. in a balance
 well thy w. become thee

450:23
 200:28
 289:27
 415:15
 296:31
 200:29
 386:11
 335:1
 172:1
 455:26
 521:12
 213:21
 153:6
 271:20
 516:3
 137:24
 580:12
 17:25
 68:3
 212:10
 37:29
 518:43
 237:6
 487:18
 81:9
 137:23
 420:7
 499:19
 68:57
 342:11
 400:20
 310:4
 447:44
 390:37
 462:2
 426:2
 251:9
 352:3
 395:13
 350:37
 309:16
 450:33
 180:9
 364:6
 20:2
 575:15
 337:12
 10:24
 394:8
 281:27
 197:14
 51:6
 128:1
 339:21
 247:14
 443:29
 579:25
 496:11
 136:4
 110:46
 539:7
 120:28
 520:1
 398:15
 447:34
 435:43
 406:4
 312:28
 449:29
 49:5
 392:32
 62:54
 422:1
 71:45
 574:15
 582:13
 496:25
 374:17
 520:32
 276:14
 464:22
 441:38
 57:4
 456:7

Words (cont.)
 what so wild as w. are?
 whose w. are of less weight
 w. and deeds. . indifferent
 w. are. . daughters of earth
 w. are men's daughters
 w. are no deeds
 w. are quick and vain
 w. are the tokens current
 w. are wise men's counters
 w. are w.
 w. as hard as cannon-balls
 w. clothed in reason's garb
 w. divide and rend
 w. in Mr. Montgomery's writ-
 ing
 w., like Nature, half reveal
 w. may be false
 w. move slow
 w. of learned length
 w. of love then spoken
 w. of Mercury are harsh
 w. of my mouth
 w. of the wise are as goods
 w. of tongue or pen
 w. of truth and soberness
 w. once spoke
 w. so fair
 w., that burn
 w. that have been so nimble
 w. to the heat of deeds
 w. without knowledge
 w., w., mere w.
 w., w. or I shall burst
 w., w., w.
 wrestle with w. and meanings
 your w. . . rob the Hybla bees
 Wordsworth: let simple W. chime
 Mr. W.'s epic poetry
 out-babying W.
 so W. tells you
 W., both are thine
 W., not prone enough to belief
 W.'s eyes avert their ken
 W.'s healing power
 W. sometimes wakes
 W.'s standard of intoxication
 W.'s sweet calm
 W., Tennyson, and Browning
 Wordsworthian or egotistical sub-
 lime
 Wore: w. enough for modesty
 w. when she was wed
 Work: all Nature seems at w.
 all out of w.
 apportioning of wages to w.
 at her flowery w.
 bring every w. into judgment
 can't w. any faster
 Creator from his w. return'd
 desireth a good w.
 do no w. to-day
 do the hard and dirty w.
 do your w. on water
 every man according to his w.
 every man's w. . . manifest
 faints the cold w.
 God doth not need either
 man's w.
 God never made his w.
 great, a very great w.
 her noblest w. she classes
 he who has found his w.
 his little w. of love
 his six days' w., a world
 if any would not w.
 if. . this w. be of men
 I leave my w.
 I like w.
 I want w.
 know what thou canst w. at
 left no immortal w.
 'life' w. well done
 little w., a little play
 man goeth forth to his w.
 men must w.
 men who did the w.
 'mid w. of his own hand
 Mirabeau's w., then, is done
 my purpose w. on him
 my w. is done

97:24
 25:42
 200:29
 277:21
 327:6
 446:21
 496:21
 24:20
 248:19
 470:7
 200:40
 345:22
 522:9
 325:9
 532:3
 422:27
 382:32
 225:2
 357:13
 456:2
 392:34
 51:34
 238:31
 65:24
 180:7
 282:3
 231:15
 37:12
 458:1
 49:16, 17
 481:29
 203:20
 433:4
 197:8
 451:33
 177:28
 240:7
 312:10
 116:2
 512:6
 239:17
 17:3
 16:23
 116:6
 501:11
 17:5
 29:8
 290:9
 98:6
 535:11
 152:17
 443:8
 126:44
 341:22
 51:36
 368:18
 348:28
 68:44
 444:25
 413:4
 297:1
 395:24
 66:23
 153:28
 351:21
 192:15
 325:26
 106:2
 127:2
 4:8
 348:28
 68:39
 64:32
 125:18
 269:5
 439:13
 127:14
 290:29
 373:10
 335:10
 398:10
 294:1
 303:15
 576:10
 125:34
 470:20
 8:13

INDEX

Work (cont.)

nakedness. . the w. of God 77:16
 night. . when no man can w. 63:33
 noblest w. of God 384:9
 noblest w. of man 267:16
 no one shall w. for money 303:21
 nothing to do but w. 292:14
 now let it w. 451:1
 old Kaspar's w. was done 507:3
 one of his hands wrought in the w. 48:35
 one w. that wakes 255:9
 our neighbour and our w. 291:6
 our w. is done 364:4
 plenty of w. to do 268:32
 prosper. . the w. of our hands 397:17
 put us to w. anew 303:19
 rubs nor botches in the w. 459:1
 shape from that thy w. of art 316:24
 smoothed her w. 262:8
 sole w. of a life-time 90:39
 start amid their w. 87:27
 stupendous w. 504:4
 tedious as to w. 438:31
 their w. continueth 302:4
 there is no w., nor device 51:21
 to make dictionaries is dull w. 277:26
 tools to w. withal 320:5
 to w., and back to bed 333:24
 venom, to thy w. 437:40
 warm w. 362:20, 24
 what a piece of w. is a man 433:15
 when all its w. is done 375:18
 when Nature has to be done 201:8
 when w. was scrappy 142:2
 when your w. is finished 296:33(-297)
 who first invented W. 307:17
 whose w. is not born with him w. apace 170:21
 w. at anything but his art 490:15
 w. i' the earth so fast 432:27
 w. itself shall not be lost 211:21
 w. its way with the women 179:22
 w. like a digger on the railroad 199:33
 w. like madness 150:26
 w. of noble note 547:3
 w. of polished idleness 326:27
 w. out your own salvation 68:19
 w. that's nearest 293:11
 w. the idea of March begun 451:37
 w. them to their good 508:15
 w. till further orders 296:33
 w. together for good 65:39
 w. upon the vulgar 386:38
 w. without hope 152:18
 years to be of w. and joy 83:10
 Worked: men that w. for England 140:24
 w. and sang from morn 72:15
 Worker: praise the honest w. 4:13
 Workers: how all those w. start men the w. 87:27
 w. of the world, unite 534:25
 12:4, 333:11
 Workhouse: Christmas Day in the w. 502:15
 woman's w. 490:36
 Working: from her w...his visage wann'd 433:31
 in w. well, if travail you sustain 233:13
 joy of the w. 393:21
 tools of w. out salvation 111:12
 w. out its way 190:13
 Working-class: vast portion. . of the w. 19:29
 Working-day: this w. world 426:27
 Working-house of thought 445:5
 Workmanship: dark inscrutable w. 579:9
 wonder at the w. 340:38
 Workmen: Master of All Good W. 303:19
 Works: abstain you from such w. 328:19
 all just w. do proceed 388:34
 all our w. begun... 390:52
 all ye W. of the Lord 388:20
 cries aloud through all her w. 1:23
 declare the w. of the Lord 399:10
 every feature w. 22:10
 faith without w. is dead 60:35
 golden w. 307:24
 good w. in her husband 349:8
 his ordinary w. convince it 25:24
 his w. are the comments 290:18
 I know thy w. 70:34

Works (cont.)

look on my w., ye Mighty 496:14
 move immediately upon your w. 229:14
 noble w. that thou didst 389:10
 pay for an edition of his w. 200:46
 proudest of his w. 217:13
 proved me, and saw my w. 397:30
 reader of the w. of God 163:13
 reward him according to his w. 69:3
 see how our w. endure 295:10
 see the w. of the Lord 398:17
 see your good w. 57:42
 subdu'd to what it w. in 488:6
 their w. do follow them 71:27
 thy glorious w. 348:14
 universal blank of Nature's w. 346:20
 vulgar w. of man 579:13
 whose w. so content us 213:9
 wonderful w. of God 64:26
 w. hard for its living 368:1
 w. of darkness 66:13, 389:22
 w. of genius are the first things 289:23
 w. of God. . w. of men 377:9
 W. of Supererogation 401:6
 w. of thy fingers 392:9
 Workshop of the world 180:14
 Workshops: uncle George's w. 175:32
 Worky-day fortune 423:21
 World: abide in this dull w. 425:29
 against a w. in arms 324:35
 Alexander at the head of the w. 558:9
 all's right with the w. 94:40
 all th' inamour'd w. 319:1
 all the riches of this w. 74:29
 all the sad w. needs 568:27
 all the uses of this w. 430:33
 all the wickedness of the w. 176:21
 all the w. and his wife 13:17, 520:30
 all the w. and love were young 405:8
 all the w. as my parish 565:16
 all the w. in ev'ry corner 243:24
 all the w. in love with night 478:20
 all the w.'s a stage 427:21
 all the w. should be taxed 61:16
 all the w. would stare 160:8
 all this the w. well knows 488:12
 amidst a bursting w. 385:23
 amidst a falling w. 3:2
 anybody's torments in this w. 139:32
 as good be out of the w. 144:25
 attracts the envy of the w. 100:22
 at which the w. grew pale 279:6
 back to a w. of death 150:24
 banish all the w. 439:37
 beauty of the w. 433:15
 be old this w. so wide 296:22
 between it and the dominion of the w. 327:11
 between these two...moves our W. 10:30
 bid the w. Good-night 246:6
 bottom of the monstrous w. 343:12
 brave new w. 480:15
 brave w., Sir 40:8
 Britain is a w. by itself 420:28
 Britain set the w. ablaze 219:7
 brought death into the w. 344:11, 550:24
 burden of the w. 329:19
 busy w. is hushed 364:4
 came upstairs into the w. 155:11
 cankers of a calm w. 440:21
 care of this w. 59:24
 carried them out of the w. 87:6
 caught the w.'s great hands 265:23
 changes the w. to-day 296:11
 citizen of the w. 26:21
 clearing the w. of its...problems 178:10
 compare this prison...unto the w. 475:33
 create my little w. 38:25
 crowns o' the w. 89:12
 daff'd the w. aside 440:16
 death shall all the w. subdue 509:7
 dispersed all the w. over 212:8
 each a w. 578:20
 ere the w. be pass'd 224:16
 even so the w. 411:15
 face of all the w. is changed 88:17
 fact the whole w. knows 312:10
 Federation of the w. 534:27
 folly of the w. 251:23

World (cont.)

fool in the eye of the w. 155:17
 for the woods against the w. 77:29
 friendship. . w. without end 91:28
 from all the w. beside 167:13
 from everlasting, and w. without end 397:15
 furloughs for another w. 193:30
 gain the whole w. 59:45, 61:3
 gaze upon this w. no longer 586:5
 get the start of the majestic w. 448:21
 girdled with the gleaming w. 535:19
 give the w. the lie 405:7
 gladness of the w. 196:35
 good deed in a naughty w. 465:21
 great while ago the w. begun 484:27
 had we but w. enough 333:8
 hail infernal w. 344:22
 half-brother of the w. 29:10
 hand that rules the w. 557:19
 happiness of the next w. 87:7
 harmony of the w. 253:36
 has the w. here 91:41
 hear the w. applaud 16:10
 herald of a noisy w. 163:20
 here's a w. of pomp 37:13
 his honours to the w. again 447:4
 his rear'd arm crested the w. 426:1
 history of the w...biography 126:24
 hold the w. but as the w. 462:31
 how dry a cinder this w. is 185:3
 how small the w. is 233:5
 how the w. is really going 19:27
 how the w. its veterans rewards 384:37
 how the w. wags 427:13
 how this w. is given to lying 441:4
 if their star is a w. 93:35
 if there's another w. 107:18
 if the w. be worth thy winning 191:9
 I have not loved the w. 113:50
 I have overcome the w. 63:64
 I never have sought the w. 275:6
 in his little w. of man 453:14
 in hope the w. can show 186:15
 in the morning of the w. 94:43
 in the very w...w. of all of us 579:30
 in the whole wide w. 517:18
 in the whole w. thou canst find 247:1
 in the w.'s report 424:10
 in the w...tribulation 63:64
 in this harsh w. 438:14
 I was the w.'s commander 455:31
 kind of w...born into 126:26
 knew the merry w. was round 541:16
 knowledge of the w...acquired in the w. 139:9
 laid the w. away 83:19
 learn the w. in 139:11
 leave the w. unseen 287:24
 let the great w. spin 534:36
 let the w. mind him 91:41
 let the w. slide 38:14
 little friendship in the w. 26:13
 little w. made cunningly 185:12
 long prayers. . in the w. 15:26
 look round the habitable w. 194:23
 lords of the w. besides 344:5
 lost the w. for love 193:14
 loved this present w. 69:1
 loves His w. so much 94:41
 mad w.! mad kings! 447:24
 mad w., my masters 80:5, 527:16
 make a hell of this w. 38:19
 make me such another w. 473:21
 makes the whole w. kin 481:21
 makes the w. go round 7:23, 129:15, 219:14
 man is one w. 244:24
 man to man the w. o'er 105:33
 may the w. go well with thee 10:21
 men in a w. of men 296:2
 men that all the w. admires 330:25
 mighty w. of eye, and ear 582:2
 monster which the w. ne'er saw 98:12
 month in which the w. began 137:40
 my country is the w. 373:4
 mystery to the w. 316:37
 naked shingles of the w. 15:7
 narrows the w. 336:39
 need of a w. of men 94:27
 noble w. of thee 355:18

INDEX

World (cont.)

no longer a chaos, but a w. 127:21
 not a joy the w. can give 118:18
 not having hated...the w. 239:22
 enough 586:3
 not in the w. 308:16
 not our poet, but the w.'s 383:10
 now a bubble...now a w. 69:17
 of whom the w. was not worthy 472:6
 O monstrous w.! 22:8
 one half of the w. 41:22
 only saved the w. 191:30
 on the lunar w...pry 279:4
 on the passing w...turn thine eyes 397:15
 or ever...the w. were made 213:18
 our country is the w. 252:20
 out of the w. 254:25
 over the bent w. broods 92:2
 O w., as God has made it! 545:11
 O w. invisible 305:14
 O w., no w. 494:18
 O w.! O life! 450:9
 O w.! the heart of thee 124:11
 patriot of the w. alone 388:35
 peace which the w. cannot give 163:23
 peep at such a w. 446:24
 pomp and glory of this w. 166:1
 poor W. (said I) 488:2
 prophetic soul of the wide w. 166:2
 proud w., said I 540:21
 quiet limit of the w. 454:27
 rack of this tough w. 375:25
 reaching to some great w. 328:13
 remember of this unstable w. 529:10
 ring'd with the azure w. 236:38
 roll of the w. eastward 227:35
 roof of the w. 568:2
 round about the pendant w. 462:9
 round the w. away 293:19
 round the w. for ever 15:24
 see how this w. goes 454:10
 seek a newer w. 541:3
 service of the antique w. 426:38
 shakers of the w. for ever 370:19
 shore of the wide w. 289:6
 shot heard round the w. 199:7
 six days' work, a w. 348:28
 slip out of the w. 193:4
 smiling from the w.'s great snare 425:13
 snug farm of the W. 507:19
 so runs the w. away 435:19
 spectacle unto the w. 60:25
 spins the heavy w. 263:18
 still point of the turning w. 197:6
 stood against the w. 450:23
 strange to the w. 77:24
 substantial w. 578:20
 tell'st the w. it is not worth 426:12
 ten to the w. allot 279:21
 that all the w. shall— 453:1
 this busy w. and I 158:12
 this gawgaw w. 191:17
 this little w. 474:22
 this unintelligible w. 581:25
 this w. is not for aye 435:11
 this w. so vast 266:14
 thoughts rule the w. 201:4
 though we travel the w. over 200:5
 Thou hast made this w. 299:3
 thou seest the w. 452:5
 three corners of the w. 448:2
 thro' all the w. she follow'd 528:29
 throughout the sensual w. 357:22
 through the W. we safely go 73:24
 till the w. go round 424:19
 till the w. is wrought 498:6
 time and the w...in flight 584:20
 turned the w. upside down 64:57
 unspotted from the w. 69:34
 up above the w. 129:8, 527:10
 very good w. we live in 82:27
 very worst w. 82:27
 visiting this various w. 404:3
 volume which the W. we name 189:25
 warm kind w. 157:19
 way the w. ends 197:12
 what a w. is this 78:9
 whatever brute...made the w. 263:31

World (cont.)

what is this w.? 137:34
 what would the w. be 254:30
 when all the weary w. 35:7
 when all the w. dissolves 330:3
 when all the w. was young 140:26
 when in the w. I liv'd 455:31
 when Rome falls—the W. 114:21
 whereon the Saviour of the w. 112:24
 where the w. is quiet 523:17
 whole w. in the face 318:12
 whole w. is not sufficient 404:4
 whole w...the minister 80:21
 whole w. turn to coal 245:14
 whole w. woke 141:19
 whoso hath this w.'s good 70:11
 wilderness of this w. 99:3
 winds of the W. 296:3
 wise of the w. 171:4
 with the old w. to the grave 241:24
 workers of the w., unite 12:4, 333:11
 workshop of the w. 180:14
 w...a grassy road 585:22
 w. and all her train 552:13
 w. and its ways 96:44
 w. and they...hand and glove 162:18
 w. as a vale of tears 90:36
 w. be a-waning 350:6
 w. before me 508:3
 w. between His bill 585:8
 w. can never fill 161:2
 w...follow...those who have despised...it 112:8
 w. forgetting, by the w. forgot 382:5
 w...go round...faster 128:31
 w. has little to bestow 33:11
 W. in a Grain of Sand 73:18
 w. I never made 203:35
 w. in solemn stillness 421:10
 w. is a bundle of hay 117:31
 w. is a fine place 241:17
 w. is charged 254:24
 w. is made of meat and drink 515:25
 w. is full of fools...knaves 98:8
 w. is not thy friend, nor the w.'s law 478:37
 w. is so full 515:22
 w. is too much with us 532:18
 w. is weary 493:27(-494)
 w. laughs with you 568:26
 w. may end tonight 92:32
 w. must be peopled 468:24
 w...not an inn 86:36
 w...not yet prepared 188:36
 w. of vile...faults 466:6
 w. of waters wild 546:11
 w. on six and seven 138:37
 w.'s a bubble 28:16
 w.'s a jest 512:9
 w.'s an inn 193:17
 w.'s a scene of changes 158:11
 w.'s great age begins 493:25
 w.'s grown honest 433:10
 w. shall end when I forget 524:18
 w. shall glean of me 545:9
 w. should listen then 498:10
 w.'s last night 185:17
 w.'s mine oyster 465:37
 w.'s more full of weeping 586:9
 w.'s no blot for us 91:33
 w.'s ransom 474:22
 w.'s slow stain 492:7
 w.'s tempestuous sea 105:23
 w. surely is wide enough 513:10
 w.'s whole sap 186:3
 w., the flesh, and the devil 388:47
 w. was all before them 349:31
 W. Well Lost 191:14
 W. went very well then 43:19
 w. where all are pure 530:16
 w. will give thee credit 143:12
 w. will little note 314:12
 w. will make a beaten path 201:22
 w. without end, Amen 388:14
 w. without end, reprieve 302:1
 wounds the w. 441:7
 your back upon the w. 316:35
 World-earthquake, Waterloo 537:20
 World-embracing sea 374:21
 Worldkin: world, or even w. 127:21

Worldlings: mak'st a testament as

w. do 426:32
 w. base 442:34
 World-losers and world-forsakers 370:19
 Worldly: all his w. goods 311:12
 thank'd...for w. things 475:1
 thy w. task hast done 74:29
 wisely w., be not w. wise 430:1
 W. Hope men set their hearts 404:6
 Worldly-Wise-Man: Mr. W. 205:27
 World-mothering air 99:6
 Worlds: allur'd to brighter w. 254:17
 best of all possible w. 120:6, 557:2
 costs w. of pain 333:27
 crash of w. 1:24
 exhausted w. 278:34
 joy for it worth w. 244:6
 never-fading w. 574:22
 new w. to buy 332:9
 so many w. 533:3
 Soul of all the w. 574:26
 what w. away! 90:9
 what w. in th'. Occident 168:9
 w. not quickened by the sun 574:2
 w. not realised 572:18
 World-terror: no w.'s wing 140:23
 World-wandering feet 544:8
 World-wearied flesh 478:44
 World-without-end: w. bargain 455:33
 w. hour 238:22
 Worm: cackle w'en he fine a w. 380:15
 Conqueror W. crested w. 164:4
 fish with the w. 436:13
 I am a w., and no man 393:2
 I am but as a crushed w. 493:28
 I want to be a w. 227:33
 like a w. i' the bud 483:10
 not a w. is cloven in vain 531:33
 old Sallie W. 171:23
 rather tough w. 220:18
 round little w. 477:7
 sets foot upon a w. 540:17
 sharp-headed w. 122:37
 spouse of the w. 61:5
 their w. dieth not 286:1
 was I a w.? 277:13
 w. at one end 493:6
 w. beneath the sod 199:17
 w. mounts 467:1
 w. nor snail, do no offence 494:2
 w.'s eye point of view 84:1
 w. that never dies 118:26
 w., the canker 436:12
 your w. is your only emperor 540:15
 Worm-canker'd homily 30:16
 Worms: among the hungry w. I sleep 436:12
 convocation of politic w. 561:31
 flies, w. and flowers 385:27
 grubs, or w. 202:20
 have mercy on us w. 64:50
 he was eaten of w. 154:16
 impaling w. to torture fish 150:18
 I was one of the w. 211:21
 lies here, food for w. 585:11
 made the w. 476:15
 made w.' meat of me 475:6
 nor w. forget 511:3
 talk of graves, of w. 333:9
 tasted two w. 49:6
 then w. shall try 487:15
 though...w. destroy this body 428:21
 with vilest w. to dwell 478:44
 w. have eaten them 478:44
 w. that are thy chambermaids 472:16
 w. were hallow'd 321:7
 Worms, wäre ich dennoch eingeritten 49:44
 Wormwood: her end is bitter as w. 71:10
 star is called W. 55:24
 w. and the gall 55:24
 Worm: all things w. out 585:17
 ring so w. 162:21
 sooner lost and w. 483:3
 when we're w...with...service 507:2
 w. with life's cares 165:21
 w. with strife 527:12
 Worm-out: all things w. 585:17
 w. fatter 317:17
 Wormy and devour each other 160:41

INDEX

Worrying: what's the use of w.?	20:23	Worth (<i>cont.</i>)		Wounded (<i>cont.</i>)	
Worse: always w. than anyone's	22:26	dread Temple of Thy w.	300:5	they smote me, they w. me	52:12
better day, the w. deed	242:6	early known thy wond'rous w.	412:12	what a w. name	438:4
better, the w.	25:5	goodbye is not w. while	236:36	when you're w. and left	304:4
boundless w.	540:25	in the w. and choice	279:30	w. for our transgressions	54:26
change for the w.	11:6	man's w. something	89:38	w. in the house of my friends	56:1
confusion w. confounded	346:16	much is she w.	241:28	w. is the wounding heart	105:27
for better for w.	391:30	never was w. while	20:23	w. spirit who can bear?	50:21
from w. to better	254:1	relic of departed w.	113:17	you're w.	50:24
good families are generally w.	254:12	sixty seconds' w.	297:12	Wounds: bind up my w.	476:35
greater feeling to the w.	474:20	slow rises w.	278:33	faithful are the w. of a friend	50:45
kept it from being any w.	236:40	thy own w. then not knowing	487:22	fate never w. more deep	278:32
leave the w. ones	40:20	what is the w. of anything?	121:23	guns, and drums, and w.	438:35
one penny the w.	34:11	what is W. in anything	110:23	heals his w.	304:15
other things which were w.	304:30	whose w.'s unknown	488:7	keeps his own w. green	27:6
rather grew w.	60:60	wit, nor words, nor w.	450:33	kiss dead Caesar's w.	450:24
seeing a w. England	273:32	world. . a certain w.	96:44	labour and the w. are vain	147:8
Truth put to the w.	352:17	w. immortal	374:18	Mizraim cures w.	87:19
w., and worst times . . succeed	247:10	w. makes the man	384:7	these w. I had	444:28
w. appear the better reason	345:18	w. more than ever I yet was	377:30	thy words become thee as thy w.	450:7
w. need for them	490:24	w. of a State. . w. of the in-		wept o'er his w.	224:20
w. on Friday	368:21	dividuals	338:32	w. of a friend	50:45
w. than fables	346:13	w. seeing?	274:15	w. the world	44:17
w. than the first	59:19	Worthies: braver thing than all the		Wove: I w. the thing to a . . rhyme	183:3
w. to me than dead	572:24	W.	186:23	with brede ethereal w.	153:24
Worser: throw away the w. part	436:4	Worthiness: combin'd in beauty's		Woven: joy and woe are w. fine	73:24
w. spirit a woman	488:18	w.	331:2	w. with an absent heed	235:21
Worship: according to thy w.	394:22	to virtue and to w.	449:1	Wrack: come, w.!	461:7
come to w. him	57:23	Worthless as withered weeds	83:9	way, out of his w.	446:20
crown him with glory and w.	392:11	Worthy: found them w. for him-		Wracks: thousand fearful w.	476:14
ere our w. cease	198:16	self	56:23	Wragg is in custody	19:11
exempt from awe, w.	497:12	how little w. of any love	544:20	Wrangle: shall we begin to w.?	9:21
freedom. . to w. God in his own		I find thee w.	320:2	Wrap: w. a fairy in	466:41
way	408:25	nine w. and the best	327:15	w. me up in my tarpaulin jacket	568:24
let us w. and fall down	397:27	no more w. to be called	62:14	w. the baby bunting in	366:11
'Let us w. God!' he says	105:4	not w. that thou. . under my		w. thy form in a mantle gray	495:22
nor w. them	390:7	roof	58:30	Wrapped: all meanly w.	343:11
no w. to the garish sun	478:20	not w. to unloose	63:2	w. in guileless sleep	547:7
simple w. of a day	287:18	obtained w. ends	26:4	w. in purple robes	584:7
thou w. of Israel	393:1	of whom the world was not w.	69:17	w. in their winding-sheet	189:19
various modes of w.	217:5	she was a w. woman	137:15	Wraps: turf that w. their clay	153:30
whom. . ye ignorantly w.	64:60	w. fool!	427:15	w. the drapery of his couch	98:3
with my body I thee w.	391:32	w. of his hire	61:35	Wrath: chariots of w.	228:21
with what deep w.	151:21	w. of stripes	61:55	cometh the w. of God	68:3
with which I w. thine	499:12	w. o' the flatterer	480:18	day of w.	134:4
w. her by years	530:14	w. of the vocation	67:56	devil. . having great w.	71:18
w. him in spirit	63:13	w. of your love	578:32	enter'd full of w.	286:12
w. is transcendent wonder	126:22	Worts: I went to W.	387:7	envy and w. shorten the life	57:5
w. of the great of old	118:10	Wot: lovesome thing, God w.!	85:12	eternal w. burnt after them	348:22
w. only thee	161:3	much ado. . God w.	80:7	flee from the w. to come	57:30
w. the beast and his image	71:26	w. not what they are	454:32	grapes of w.	204:15
Worshipped: angels. . w. be	184:4	Wotton: Sir Henry W. . . dear		heavy w. of God	330:8
lifted up, or w.	401:10	lover	559:15	his w. endureth but. .	393:25
lord w. might he be	463:33	Would: evil which I w. not	65:49	if his w. be kindled	391:51
w. by the names divine	74:22	if it were so, it w. be	130:8	in after W. destroy	207:14
w. stocks and stones	351:20	I w. not be. . so pure	112:20	infinite w., and infinite despair	346:32
Worshipper: Nature mourns her		those who w. have been	83:19	my w. did grow	70:5
w.	417:20	wait upon 'I w.'	457:11	not in w., the Reaper came	317:10
nods the drowsy W.	205:7	'what man w. do	96:23	nursing her w.	108:2
Worshipp'at at the. . inner shrine	577:1	who w. has heard Sordello	96:35	provoke not your children to w.	68:8
Worst: best is like the w.	290:15	w. that I did too	17:15	slow to w.	69:30
full look at the w.	236:13	Would-be: many a w. poet	80:28	sun go down upon your w.	68:1
his w. is better	239:13	Wouldst: now if thou w.	189:20	Thou'lt leave Thy w.	375:17
knew the w. too young	296:28	w. thou me?	495:23	throw away Thy w.	244:12
nor the w. of men	113:40	Wound: annual w. in Lebanon	344:32	tigers of w.	77:17
say, 'This is the w.'	453:39	earth felt the w.	349:15	told my w., my w. did end	76:5
so much good in the w.	249:4	felt a stain like a w.	102:13	turneth away w.	50:10
thinks the w. he can	251:27	gall a new-healed w.	441:17	w., by His meekness	77:2
tomorrow do thy w.	194:20	heal'd thy w.	161:10	w. of man worketh not. . right-	
worse, and w. times . . succeed	247:10	heal me of my grievous w.	531:37	cousness	69:30
w. are no worse	467:30	help'd to plant the w.	117:25	w. of the Lamb	71:2
w. inn's w. room	385:1	help to w. itself	448:2	w. of the Lion	77:16
w. is death	475:4	my w. is deep	30:6	Wreak him on a flye	138:20
w. is not	453:39	never felt a w.	477:13	Wreath: I put on thy w.	286:1
w. is yet to come	269:32	not be whole of that w.	328:5	rides homeward with a w.	141:8
w. of the company	519:26	purple with love's w.	466:39	sent thee late a rosy w.	280:21(-281)
w. of the lot. . be Yank	301:4	see not the w. it makes	457:13	she wore a w. of roses	37:1
w. returns to laughter	453:37	such a w., the knife is lost	495:13	subtle w. of hair	185:4
w. speaks something good	244:7	take away the grief of a w.	440:30	Wreathed: w. for feasts not few	336:38
w. that love could do	186:1	though rebels w. thee	474:34	w. his lithe proboscis	347:15
w. time of the year	197:13	till thy w. be thoroughly heal'd	484:32	w. the rod of criticism	152:48
Worsted: black w. stockings	325:28	tongue in every w. of Caesar	450:34	Wreck: creates from its own w.	497:17
though right were w.	97:4	trickling nonsense heal'd my w.	155:5	king my brother's w.	197:30
Worst-humour'd muse	226:1	what w. did ever heal	471:24	lit the battle's w.	241:5
Worst-natur'd muse	407:17	willing to w.	385:20	only not a w.	162:11
Worth: all his worldly w. for this	540:13	w. for w.	45:54	rock on which thou art to w.	100:33
all my comfort of thy w.	486:32	w. in the solicitor	111:20	sunken w.	443:10
by the w. of the body	302:24	w. of peace	481:11	that colossal w.	496:15
charter of thy w.	487:22	w. the head of his enemies	396:10	w. of Paradise	493:13
conscience of her w.	348:37	w. up every morning	266:21	Wrecks: above the w. of Time	312:24
country of w.	107:13	Wounded: tend the w. under fire	297:3	amid Time's w. and scars	141:2

INDEX

Wrecks (*cont.*)
 vomits its w. 495:9
 w. of a dissolving dream 493:25
 w. of matter 1:24
 Wren: considered Sir Christopher W. 33:23
 egg of the w. 507:19
 four Larks and a W. 311:2
 hurt the little w. 73:22
 I bore this w. 191:16
 miracle. .Mr. Christopher W. 202:14
 no better a musician than the w. 465:22
 poor w. . will fight 460:17
 robin redbreast and the w. 503:30
 Sir Christopher W. said 43:3
 w. goes to 't 454:8
 w. with little quill 467:6
 youngest w. of nine 484:3
 West once the law 465:2
 Wrestle: intolerable w. with words with . . whirlwind w. 197:8
 w. . against flesh and blood 315:29
 Wrestled: God. . w. with him 68:11
 sir, you have w. well 559:28
 there w. a man with him 426:24
 Wrestles: he that w. with us 45:9
 Wrestling: I wretch lay w. 102:27
 Wretch: come, thou mortal w. 254:20
 excellent w. 426:13
 for some w.'s aid 471:27
 hail'd the w. who won 382:2
 I w. lay wrestling 114:18
 on hope the w. relies 254:20
 pretty w. left crying 224:10
 see thee damn'd first—w. 477:3
 sharp-looking w. 124:9
 such a destin'd w. 429:1
 wise w. . . too refined 159:11
 w., a villain 384:32
 w., concentrated all in self 105:1
 w. even then 417:22
 w. that dares not die 160:27
 w. undone 106:35
 w. whom 't were gross flattery 164:34
 w. who supports with insolence 548:5
 yon w. . famous for his falls 277:30
 Wretched: life radically w. 375:22
 most deject and w. 277:42
 only w. are the wise 434:14
 raise the w. 401:33
 relieve the w. 224:18
 set off w. matter 241:21
 w. have no friends 343:26
 w. he forsakes 191:18
 w. in both 586:29
 w. man outlive his wealth 452:42
 w. man that I am 465:9
 w. un-idea'd girls 65:51
 Wretchedness: fierce w. 270:15
 poverty, misery and w. 480:28
 sum of human w. 328:5
 Wretches: feel what w. feel 118:30
 how shall w. live like us? 453:15
 poor naked w. 223:8
 Wriggles: he w. and giggles 453:14
 with which tail she w. 240:24
 Wring: soon w. their hands 281:10
 w. from the hard hands 558:30
 w. no more hearts 451:20
 Wrinkle: stamps the w. deeper 188:7
 time writes no w. 113:20
 with the first w. 114:29
 Wrinkled deep in time 193:4
 Wrist: gyves upon his w. 424:1
 Writ: ends stol'n forth of holy w. 252:26
 having w. moves on 476:12
 heard or w. so oft 207:2
 I never w. 80:24
 old Priest w. large 488:7
 one w. with me 351:27
 whose name was w. in water 478:41
 w. in very choice Italian 291:3
 Write: all the time I w. 435:17
 as much as a man ought to w. 177:11
 attain to w. threescore 549:12
 born to w., converse 184:7
 contrive to w. so even 385:29
 desk to w. upon 22:30
 does he w. ? . . fain would paint 110:41
 enraged I w. 27:18
 hand wherewith I w. 232:15
 88:22

Write (*cont.*)
 hope to w. well hereafter 352:2
 I live and w. 244:18
 in peers to w. at all 117:23
 I sit down to w. 290:25
 I will w. for Antiquity 307:22
 I w. as others wrote 308:24
 I w. one 181:21
 I w. them 403:26
 learn to w. well, or not to w. 193:28
 let others w. for glory 157:5
 little more I have to w. 246:6
 look in thy heart, and w. 501:23
 make me w. too much 168:10
 man that w. apace 89:34
 Nature. . w. for him 19:19
 not enough for me to w. 321:19
 not w. himself down 239:12
 not w. it right 248:12
 out of the books I w. 97:5
 rede hem as they w. 138:25
 said unto me, W. 71:45
 seemed good. . to w. unto thee 61:10
 sit down to w. 521:16
 sit thee down and w. 76:9
 so good as to w. to me 208:28
 sometimes wish to w. 165:8
 though an angel should w. 356:7
 till you w. your letter 186:18
 to w. and read. . by nature 468:34
 we cannot w. like Hazlitt 515:8
 what thou seest, w. 70:24
 win me to w. 123:13
 with rainy eyes w. sorrow 475:6
 w. a better book 201:22
 w. fifty 62:19
 w. for the sake of writing 290:14
 w. God first 409:7
 w. in place lyte 138:40
 w. it before them in a table 53:37
 w. me as one that loves 205:17
 w. me down an ass 469:10
 w. my name in the dust 403:38
 w., pen! 455:1
 w. that down 129:28
 w. that word in the blood 188:30
 w. the Graces' life 232:11
 w. the vision 56:9
 w. upon him my new name 70:33
 w. your name upon the. . sand 309:6
 you w. with ease 501:2
 Writer: loose, plain, rude w. 109:9
 pen of a ready w. 394:21
 understand a w.'s ignorance 152:25
 whether the w. . . be a black man 2:4
 w. of dictionaries 270:27
 you w. of plays 92:46
 Writers: as w. become more 226:19
 numerous 309:21
 clear w., like fountains 24:42
 thought them the best w. 102:37
 w. against religion 28:17
 Writes: but w. in dust 207:2
 Moving Finger w. 382:19
 one who w. amiss 239:12
 w. as fast as they can read
 W. her Mind but in her Post-script 511:18
 Writest: what w. thou? 265:16
 Writhed not at passing joy 289:8
 Writhen thorn 302:7
 Writhing, crawling, heaving 235:22
 Writing: any style of w. un-
 touched 273:10
 art of w. 182:49
 as I had in the w. 404:3
 easy w.'s vile hard reading 501:2
 fairy kind of w. 192:41
 fairy way of w. 2:20
 fine w. is next to fine doing 290:23
 for your w. and reading 468:35
 his w. . . same relation to poetry 325:9
 medium for w. in prose 509:30
 mere fine w. 552:18
 much arguing, much w. 352:14
 some for w. verses 315:12
 true ease in w. 382:32
 write for the sake of w. 290:14
 w. an exact man 27:18
 w. increaseth rage 232:15
 w. on what pleased me 240:13

Writing (*cont.*)
 w. . . a mechanic part of wit 202:3
 w. their own reproach 480:39
 Writing-book: lost your w. 250:3
 Writings: I confess thy w. 281:10
 Written: books. . well w., or badly w. 570:3
 book which thou hast w. 46:4
 it is w. of me 394:13
 leave something so w. 352:21
 since this was w. 92:31
 so many people have w. 275:34
 that my words were now w. 49:5
 things. . w. in this book 72:12
 what I have w. I have w. 63:71
 who have w. well 382:20
 w. down but by himself 276:7
 w. in his hand 200:46
 w. in the book of Jasher? 46:43
 w. on terrestrial things 235:18
 w. out of reputation 43:7
 w. such volumes of stuff 311:9
 w. what no nde. . wash away 309:6
 w. without effort 277:9
 Wrong: all his life. . in the w. 407:22
 always in the w. 180:10, 190:22
 avenger of sly-dealing w. 42:1
 bade her w. stay 470:29
 called them by w. names 89:40
 career of high-handed w. 135:3
 cradled into poetry by w. 494:17
 cuts the w. man's head off 178:39
 divinely in the w. 586:25
 do a little w. 463:2
 does, not suffers w. 496:20
 doeth grievous w. 528:10
 doing no w. 464:30
 feel that I must be w. 569:32
 fifty million. . can't be w. 233:16
 gang a kennin w. 104:7
 govern w. 381:24
 he done her w. 6:8
 his can't be w. 384:1
 how easily things go w. 326:20
 how great a w. 586:4
 I canna w. thee 104:26
 if you w. us 464:8
 I'll publish, right or w. 117:9
 in some nice tenants. . w. 158:5
 in working w. . . pleasure. . attain 233:3
 labour to be w. 276:14
 makes us right or w. 105:22
 many words to prove it w. 278:25
 nature is usually w. 566:5
 never find an Englishman in the w. 490:38
 nothing goes w. 222:1
 not surely always in the w. 159:12
 of right and w. he taught 14:26
 one idea, and that. . w. 182:28, 272:3
 one w. more to man 93:6
 oppressor's w. 434:4
 our country, right or w. 169:28
 own he has been in the w. 520:46
 pardon, who have done the w. 191:42
 persist in doing w. extenuates not w. 481:14
 right deed for the w. reason 197:25
 right of an excessive w. 96:3
 rose the w. way 40:13
 something w. with our bloody ships 37:7
 sometimes in the w. 194:9
 some westward, and all w. 160:16
 suffer w. no more 323:10
 sweeten Ireland's w. 586:14
 telling a man he was w. 147:22
 that all was w. 165:11
 that the king can do no w. 73:8
 trust not in w. and robbery 395:24
 Valerius loathed the w. 324:6
 we do him w. 532:39
 we do it w. 430:17
 where is the w. I did them? 93:28
 where right is w. 218:6
 W. forever on the throne 320:10
 w. left unredressed 294:16
 w. of unshapely things. . w. too great to be told 585:17
 w. part wrote Scott 11:7
 w. side of a Turkey tapestry 264:19

INDEX

Wrong (cont.)

w. side of the door	140:16
w. side of thirty	520:15
w. that needs resistance	33:8
w. with Plato	145:23
w. would triumph	97:4
years hath done this w.	168:10
your reasons will certainly be w.	329:11
you w. me every way	451:17
Wronging your image	585:17
Wrongs: forgive w. darker than death	497:17
free from rhyme's w.	281:26
mass of public w.	305:14
no sense of w.	124:9
people's w. his own	190:27
righting w. . . writing verses	315:12
Wrote: again I w. it	509:7
all that he w.	239:11
first Morning of Creation w.	207:6
I'm sorry, now, I w. it	100:2
I write as others w.	308:24
I w. the 'Purple Cow'	100:2
this is w. Sarcasticall	560:4
this they w. that another man w.	302:25
whatever he w., did it better	273:33
w., except for money	273:8
w. it all by rote	248:12
w. like an angel	213:12
w. my happy songs	76:9
w. that monarchs were divine	297:18
w. with all their might	248:12
w. with ease	386:16
Wroth with one we love	150:26
Wrought: being w.	474:12
first he w.	137:17
so distinctly w.	186:13
those he w. for	537:12
well made, well w.	502:17
with mine own hand w.	206:12
with one of his hands w.	48:35
w. about with divers colours	394:23
w., and thought with me	541:3
w. in a sad sincerity	199:23
w. the end unthought	303:15
w. upon the plan	575:5
Wrung: England will have her neck w.	144:0
I had w. life dry	525:27
Wye: hushes half the babbling W.	532:15
Wynken, Blynken, and Nod	204:5

X

Xanadu: in X. did Kubla Khan	151:32
Xiphias: shoots x. to his aim	503:5

Y

Yammered, 'Let me in'	302:31
Yank: boldest thieves, be Y.	301:4
Yankee Doodle	33:6
Yard: man maketh ofte a y.	138:26
Yarely frame the office	424:7
Yarn: all I ask is a merry y. of a mingled y.	334:12
Yarrh: Urrih! Y!	423:7
Yarrow: flower of Y.	300:16
Yasmin: I toward thy bed, Y.	315:20
Yawning at the Mass	208:12
Yawp: my barbaric y.	141:4
Ydrad: ever was y.	568:2
Yea: everlasting Y.	509:10
let your y. be y.	127:17
Mr. Chapman's y.	69:43
Y. y.; Nay, nay	42:24
Yea-forsooth: rascally y. knave	57:49
Year: acceptable y. of the Lord	441:12
all. the golden y.	55:3
another y.—another. . . blow!	529:31
as y. succeeds to y.	578:4
at the gate of the y.	3:8
a y., a month, a week	239:4
Baby Doll a y. ago	330:7
before the mellowing y.	238:7
bloom of the y.	342:10
bloom the y. long	97:1
	81:18

Year (cont.)

dedicate all this y. to thee	550:7
dirge of the dying y.	490:7
each day is like a y.	569:11
ever-running y.	444:23
fill the measure of the y.	288:27
for a y. and a day	312:11
forget us till another y.	295:9
for half a y.	130:12
heav'n's eternal y.	192:38
if all the y. were. . . holidays	438:31
if the doctor does not give you a y.	515:5
in a y. of dearth	77:13
in one y. tamed	332:26
inverted y.	163:24
leading up the golden y.	529:29
May will be fine next y.	263:30
my most immemorial y.	381:1
newe corn froe y. to y.	138:23
new-fal'n y.	38:30
not a y. old	201:13
no winter in thy y.	97:30, 315:21
now the New Y. reviving	205:8
pilgrims of the y.	336:32
pleasure of the fleeting y.	487:27
rule the varied y.	546:24
sabbath of the y.	315:19
seven stars and the solar y.	199:12
shun a y. or two	185:24
snowe of ferne y.	138:39
sweet o' the y.	485:16
that night, that y.	254:20
this many and many a y.	82:24
this wonderful y.	213:10
'tis the y.'s midnight	186:2
to make up a y.	199:18
twentieth y.	160:21
two hundred pounds a y.	111:11
with the revolving y.	491:22
with the y. seasons return	346:20
y. after y. they voted	112:28
y. has shot her yield	298:26
y. is going	533:18
y. of the great crime	375:19
y. only lost to me?	244:9
y.'s at the spring	94:40
y. that King Uziah died	53:8
y. wake y. to sorrow	491:26
Yearn: finite hearts that y.	97:12
Yearned: he y. to the flare	302:27
I y. for warmth	530:18
y. loud the iron-bosomed sea	411:31
Yearning: man of y. thought	411:33
this gray spirit y.	541:1
while your hearts are y.	210:4
with y. heart	525:16
y. like a God in pain	285:16
Yearnings for equal division	198:21
Years: after long y.	119:30
ah! happy y.!	113:14
all the long y.	356:10
arches of the y.	544:13
as the faithful y. return	299:24
braved, a thousand y.	123:10
bring our y. to an end	397:16
climate, or y. damp	349:6
fears of all the y.	84:25
few and evil. . . y. of my life	45:25
few more y. shall roll	78:16
few y. to be young	519:34
for certain y. . . months and days	411:16
forty y. on	79:9
gave up the y. to be	83:19
golden y. return	493:25
grey, but not with y.	114:35
hopes of future y.	316:1
how, in earlier y.	128:12
how many y. . . man may live	446:1
hundreds of y. . . Stella's feet	502:4
hundred y. hence	177:6
in these y.	236:22
in the y. to be	295:6
into the vale of y.	471:39
it may be for y.	166:24
last but a few y. more	84:27
live in deeds, not y.	29:9
lost lady of old y.	97:18
moments big as y.!	286:7
new y. ruin and rend	525:9
none would live past y.	191:34

Years (cont.)

nor the y. condemn	72:23
nor the y. draw nigh	51:33
O for ten y.	288:11
of Riper Y.	390:61
our hope for y. to come	562:9
our noisy y. seem moments	576:19
out of me the y. roll	524:1
pays the failure of y.	89:20
provoke the y.	576:15
sang long y. ago	35:11
score of donkey's y.	171:21
seen sae mony changefu' y.	106:27
snow of ferne y.	138:39
so many y. of fearing death	449:34
sorrow comes with y.	88:1
tears of boyhood's y.	357:13
that vanity in y.	439:35
thousand y. of peace	533:20
thy y. shall not fail	398:2
to endless y. the same	562:9
too far in y.	474:15
to remember for y.	4:19
to sever for y.	119:29
touch of earthly y.	573:6
travel down the y.	109:1
what have these y. left	115:11
whose more y. might crave	202:20
y. and y. unto y.	184:7
y. glide away	34:1
y. hath done this wrong	168:10
y. he number'd scarce thirteen	280:10
y. in long procession	199:31
y. like great black oxen	584:8
y. of discretion	391:16
y. of noble deeds	530:14
y. steal fire from the mind	113:23
y. teach much	200:14
y. that are past	390:32
y. that bring the philosophic mind	576:20
y. that shall be	322:7
y. that the locust hath eaten	55:51
y. to come seemed waste	584:21
y. too many	563:18
Yesterday's Sev'n thousand Y.	206:5
Yeas: russet y.	455:30
Yell: Gèlert's dying y.	508:32
pursued with y. and blow	148:24
such a y. was there	418:29
Yellow: deeper y. on the corn	248:7
green and y. melancholy	483:10
her locks were y. as gold	149:13
in the y. leaf	118:26
learn from the Y. an' Brown	298:5
mealed-with-y.	255:6
one long y. string	95:5
sear, the y. leaf	460:36
square old y. Book	95:27
star called Capella was y.	236:38
y., and black: and pale	496:4
y. cheek, a white beard	441:19
y. like ripe corn	410:8
y. stockings	483:19, 21
y. waistcoat	177:16
Yellow-Dog Dingo	297:29
Yelps: loudest y. for liberty	278:26
Yeoman: did me y.'s service	437:28
Yeomen: nine-and-twenty y. tall	417:13
Yes: answer, Y!	361:11
'Y.,' I answered you	88:9
Yesterday: all our pomp of y.	300:25
but as y.	397:15
but y. a King	118:19
but y. the word of Caesar	450:23
call back y.	475:12
cur'd y. of my disease	402:3
dead Y.	206:19
great families of y.	170:14
jam y.	130:27
no to-morrow hath, nor y.	184:6
Rose of Y.	205:18
same y., and today	69:23
stuck fast in Y.	171:12
that was y.	544:4
was it y.?	15:25
with Y.'s Sev'n thousand Years	206:5
y. doth not usher it in	186:31
Yesterdays: all our y.	461:4
Yester-morn our army	23:19
Yesteryear: snows of y.	553:3

INDEX

Yet: do not give it y.	21:20	Young (<i>cont.</i>)		Yours (<i>cont.</i>)	
Yew: dusk the hall with y.	17:12	made y. with y. desires	544:8	whar I have done is y.	486:4
never a spray of y.	17:15	make an old man y.	529:26	y. is the Earth	297:12
of true wood, of y.-wood	187:12	making thee y. and lusty	398:4	y., Pickwick	179:12
slips of y.	459:132	more valiant-y.	440:28	y. to hear	504:8
solemnly to yonder y.	282:2	murderer so y.	328:7	Yourself: do it y.	34:7
stuck all with y.	483:6	myself when y.	206:10	go into it y.	74:24
Y. alone burns lamps of peace	172:6	not so y. as they are painted	39:7	humph y.!	304:14
Yield: never to submit or y.	344:14	not so y., sir	452:23	keep something to y.	105:18
not to y.	541:3	O y. fresshe folkes	138:42	keep y. to y.	179:2
oughtn't to y. to temptation	254:6	protective of his y.	546:11	lord of y.	192:14
why do I y. to that suggestion	456:24	Scotchman, if he be caught y.	272:14	no more a <i>seguitor</i> than y.	204:28
will not y. them for a day	533:11	seventy years y.	251:12	two topics, y. and me	273:16
with shame and grief I y.	292:20	she died y.	563:18	Youth: adventurous and honour-	
year has shot her y.	298:26	she that was y. and fair	569:15	able y.	514:38
y., proud foe	122:6	so wise so y.	476:19	all the y. of England	443:12
y. to it	570:7	so y. a body	464:32	April of your y.	243:18
Yielded: by her y.	347:12	so y., and so untender?	452:10	as that y.'s eyes burned	411:11
y. with coy submission	347:12	so y., so beautiful	115:35	bang'd the y. into dumbness	483:31
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum	514:18	so y., so fair	114:24	bear the yoke in y.	295:6
Yoke: bear his mild y.	351:121	tall y. men. drank death like		beauty, strength, y.	377:4
bear the y. in his youth	55:25	wine	141:12	blest. with y. for evermore	410:34
bear the y. in youth	295:6	teach the y. idea	546:14	bounds of freakish y.	163:5
break every y.	54:36	that he once was y.	14:23	brisk intemperance of y.	216:22
bring the inevitable y.	576:15	that y. man. is not quite the		caught our y.	84:16
my y. is easy	59:10	thing	22:14	cheer thee in the days of thy y.	51:32
Pharaoh's bitter y.	361:15	those that are with y.	54:11	corrupted the y. of the realm	445:40
receiv'd our y.	558:3	to be y. was very heaven	575:12	corrupting the y. of the city	379:24
sustains the y.	305:12	to grow y.. then blest were he	410:34	crabbed age and y.	486:2
take my y. upon you	59:10	too y. such loss to know	118:4	days of our y.	118:32
unaccustom'd to the y.	161:6	us that are y.	441:18	do deeds of y.	486:32
unto a second y.	247:9	very few years to be y.	519:34	dropped from their y. and love	96:43
y. of insuspicious stars	478:44	we that are y.	454:28	everlasting y.	81:4
Yoked with a lamb	451:25	we were y., we were merry	148:17	everything. great. done by y.	181:36
Yolk: y. of an addied egg	295:15	when all the world is y., lad	293:19	face to lose y. for	93:1
y. runs down the waistcoat	177:16	when all the world was y.	140:26	fair and shining y.	573:15
Yonder: on y. lea	107:24	when all was y.	293:19	figure of blown y.	434:14
y. is the moon	548:17	when a queen, long dead, was y.	94:19	flourish in immortal y.	1:24
Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò	311:12	when earth was y.	326:24	flourish set on y.	487:9
Yore: as it hath been of y.	576:11	when I was y.	152:20	for the flush of y.	409:28
Yorick: alas, poor Y.	437:15	when Music. was y.	153:31	gave my heart another y.	488:5
York: at Y., 'tis on the Tweed	383:27	when thou wast y.	64:18	glory of y.	516:8
I was born in. Y.	170:5	where she may lay her y.	397:5	had been friends in y.	150:25
noble Duke of Y.	101:10	whom the gods love die y.	116:10	happiest y., viewing his progress	442:5
Regent and the Duke of Y.	504:4	whose daughter was charming		heard in y. alone	497:3
this sun of Y.	476:2	and y.	306:34	he has eyes of y.	486:5
Yout: all too precious y.	487:20	yet—God guide thee—y.	531:8	he wears the rose of y.	424:27
as y. or any thing	246:3	y. and old come forth	342:3	his green unknowing y.	193:25
even as y. and I	303:12	y. and rose-lipp'd cherubin	472:34	his y. 'gainst time and age	387:4
for y. alone I ride	228:13	y., and so fair	252:12	home-keeping y.	484:28
for y. but not for me	8:10	y. and sweating devil	472:13	hour of thoughtless y.	582:1
I, and y., and all of us	450:31	y. are sad	504:17	in flow'r of y.	190:34
is it y., y. dogs!	270:14	y. as beautiful	587:8	in my y.	128:28
really y. again?	91:25	y. enough for a boy	482:17	in my y. I never did apply	426:36
to y., to y., only in y.	501:20	y. for ever	263:18	in the days of my y.	507:35
when or y. or I are made	246:1	y. hearts. not so clever	263:18	in the vaward of our y.	441:18
where y. alone are placed	232:11	y. in limbs	463:41	in the y. of a state	27:36
y. and I be lying	132:3	y. ladies are delicate plants	22:18	in the y. of primy nature	431:20
y., who do not love her	96:28	y. lassie. wi' an auld man	108:126	in y. it sheltered me	358:21
Young: all joy is y.	338:10	y. man cleanse his way	399:13	I've done it from my y.	164:32
all that the y. can do	489:24	y. Man crucified	338:4	laugh uproariously in y.	84:14
all the world and love were y.	405:8	y. man feels his pockets	264:1	let age approve of y.	95:26
always find us y.	199:20	y. man not yet	26:38	lexicon of y.	322:12
amiably-disposed y. man	179:23	y. man said	128:28	loves the meat in his y.	468:22
any y. men. for Mary	23:7	y. man's fancy	534:15	many a y., and many a maid	342:3
artist as a y. man	272:14	y. man's whore	271:23	measure of our y.	296:28
as y. and fair	112:30	y. man, there is America	100:22	mewing her mighty y.	352:15
as y. as what she was	298:20	y. man will be wiser	530:1	miracle of a y.	202:14
both were y.	117:6	y. men and maidens	400:25	my ill adventured y.	168:12
cheek of the y. person	178:11	y. men are fitter to invent	27:41	my prime of y.	547:20
country of y. men	201:17	y. men glittering. Angels	548:15	my thoughtless y. was winged	192:23
crime of being a y. man	379:2	y. men's mistresses	26:37	noble y.. dress themselves	441:36
death comes to y. men	25:4	y. men's vision	190:18	nor y. nor age	462:5
deep y. man	220:26	y. men taken in	292:16	not clean past your y.	441:13
eats the she-wolf's y.	150:9	y. men, whom Aristotle thought	481:13	not what our y. desires	19:6
ever fair, and ever y.	191:2	y., y. children	88:2	Nurseries of blooming y.	578:12
go west y. man	506:22	Younger: let thy love be y.	483:4	offences of my y.	393:14
her six y. on the rail	92:27	travel, in the y. sort	27:27	of y., and home	357:15
her y. ones in her nest	460:17	y. generation will come	267:5	our tropic y.	238:29
hinds to bring forth y.	393:23	y. than she. mothers	477:2	perform the promises of y.	278:14
I, being y. and foolish	584:11	Youngest: not even the y. of us	545:17	rejoice. in thy y.	51:32
if ladies be but y.	427:16	thy y., dearest one	491:16	remember. in the days of thy y.	51:33
I have been y.	394:4	y. critic has died	303:19	riband in the cap of y.	436:41
I was very y.	76:17	y. to the oldest singer	524:20	shake their wicked sides at y.	584:26
I was y. and foolish	584:11	y. wren of nine	484:3	sign of an ill-spent y.	508:31
<i>Je-ne-sais-quoi</i> y. man	221:6	Your Cleopatra	191:21	spirit of y. in everything	487:28
knew the mother too y.	296:28	Yours: devoted y.	486:4	stretch the folly of our y.	141:23
look y. till forty	193:4	I am mine and y.	94:6	stroke that my y. suffer'd	470:3
love is too y. to know	488:23	if from y. you will not part	517:16	submit to be taught by y.	103:11
love so y.	82:3	no good but y.	82:1	takes in trust our y.	405:12
love's y. dream	356:25	we are y., England	241:26	things Y. needed not	573:15

INDEX

<p>Youth (<i>cont.</i>)</p> <p>thoughts of y. 316:38</p> <p>to y. and age in common 19:7</p> <p>when y. and blood are warmer 247:10</p> <p>when Y. and Pleasure meet 113:26</p> <p>where y. grows pale 287:26</p> <p>whose y... full of foolish noise 532:29</p> <p>wine of y. 83:19</p> <p>withouten other companie in y. 137:15</p> <p>y. and a well-beloved y. 29:22</p> <p>y. and observation copied 432:20</p> <p>y. and thou... of one date 486:19</p> <p>Y. are boarded, clothed 176:38</p> <p>y. beauty, graceful action 190:27</p> <p>Y. I do adore thee 486:3</p> <p>Y. is a blunder 181:37</p> <p>y. is full of pleasance 486:2</p> <p>y. is the season of credulity 379:4</p> <p>y. is the time to... 514:35</p> <p>y. is vain 150:26</p> <p>y. means love 95:33</p> <p>y. of America 570:14</p> <p>Y. of a Nation 182:31</p> <p>y. of delight, come hither 76:6</p> <p>y. of frolics 384:37</p> <p>y. of labour 224:15</p> <p>Y. on the prow 229:23</p> <p>Y. pined away with desire 76:7</p> <p>y. replies, <i>I can</i> 190:32</p> <p>y.'s a stuff 482:28</p> <p>y. shows but half 95:13</p> <p>Y.'s sweet-scented Manuscript 207:24</p>	<p>Youth (<i>cont.</i>)</p> <p>Y's the season made for joys 214:32</p> <p>y. stone dead 415:13</p> <p>y. to fortune... unknown 230:13</p> <p>y. waneth by increasing 377:4</p> <p>y., what man's age is like 172:11</p> <p>y., who daily farther 576:9</p> <p>y. whose hope is high 81:24</p> <p>y. will be served 78:29</p> <p>Youthful hose well sav'd 427:21</p> <p>Youths: feeble and restless y. 146:15</p> <p>y. and maidens gay 150:15</p> <p>y. green and happy 146:32</p> <p>Yucatan: aunt in Y. 41:34</p> <p>Yukon: Law of the Y. 422:20</p> <p>Yule-nicht: on blithe Y. 105:13</p> <p>Yum-Yum: he's going to marry Y. 219:32</p> <p>Yvetot: <i>un roi d'Y.</i> 43:9</p>	<p>Z</p> <p>Zal and Rustum 205:20</p> <p>Zauber: <i>deine Z. binden wieder</i> 415:21</p> <p>Zeal: all z., Mr. Easy 331:16</p> <p>ardour of my z. repress'd 143:10</p> <p>half the z. I serv'd my king 447:1</p> <p>his love, his z. 348:18</p> <p>mistaken z. in politics 282:19</p> <p>z. of God 65:61</p> <p>z. of the Lord of hosts 53:16</p> <p>z. of thine house 396:17</p>	<p>Zealots: graceless z. fight 384:1</p> <p>Zealous: z., beneficent, firm 17:17</p> <p>z. for his country's good 215:18</p> <p>Zebra: striped like a z. 286:37</p> <p>Zed: thou whoreson z. 452:33</p> <p><i>Zeiten: ein Märchen aus alten Z.</i> 240:25</p> <p><i>Zèle: n'ayez pas de z.</i> 526:18</p> <p><i>Zelum: putamus</i> 201:22</p> <p>Zembla: at Greenland, Z. 383:27</p> <p>Zenith: dropt from the z. 345:12</p> <p>Zenocrate: entertain divine Z. 331:3</p> <p>fair Z., divine Z. 331:1</p> <p>Z., lovelier 330:21</p> <p>Zephyr: odes to every z. 293:12</p> <p>soft the z. blows 229:23</p> <p>when z. gently blows 382:32</p> <p>Zephyrus: sweet breathing Z. 510:19</p> <p>Zest: graciousness a warmer z. 80:27</p> <p>Zeus: dear City of Z. 329:15</p> <p><i>Ziehn: mit dir, o mein Geliebter,</i> 224:6</p> <p>z./ 48:29</p> <p>Zimri: had Z. peace? 224:6</p> <p><i>Zitronen: wo die Z. blühn?</i> 287:2</p> <p>Zodiac: Mermaid in the Z. 280:10</p> <p>Zodiacs: three fill'd Z. 416:1</p> <p><i>Zollfrei: gedanken sind z.</i> 125:7</p> <p>Zone: torrid or the frozen z. 207:26</p> <p>Zoo: see at the Z. 176:4</p> <p>the Lord No Z. 94:9</p> <p>Zoroaster: blank to Z. 496:18</p> <p>the Magus Z. 39:27</p> <p>Zuleika, on a desert island</p>
---	--	---	---

GREEK INDEX

A

Άγαν: μηδὲν ἄ. 12:22
 Ἀδελον παντὶ πλὴν ἢ τῷ θεῷ 506:9
 Ἀδύνατα εἰκότα 14:18
 Ἄειδε: μῆνιν ἄ., θεά, Πηληϊά-
 δεω Ἀχιλλῆος 251:30
 Ἀκλήρῳ: θητευέμεν ἄλλω ἀν-
 δρὶ παρ' ἄ. 252:7
 Ἄλγε': ἡ μυρὶ' Ἀχαιοῖς ἄ. 251:30
 ἔθηκε 251:30
 Ἀλεκτρυόνα: τῷ Ἀσκληπιῷ
 ὀφείλομεν ἄ. 506:10
 Ἀλέξανδρος: εἰ μὴ Ἀ. ἤμην 3:13
 Ἀμελήσῃτε: ἀλλὰ ἀπόδοτε
 καὶ μὴ ἄ. 506:10
 Ἀμύνεσθαι περὶ πάτρης 252:3
 Ἄνδρες γὰρ πόλις 364:19
 Ἄνδρῶν: τοίῃ δὲ καὶ ἄ. 251:32
 Ἀνήριθμον: κυμάτων ἄ. 3:4
 γέλασμα 3:4
 Ἄνθρωπον: πάντων χρημά-
 των ἄ. μέτρον εἶναι 402:18
 Ἀνθρώπων: πολλὰ τὰ δεινὰ
 κοῦδεν ἄ. δεινότερον
 πέλει 506:16
 Ἄνωμος: ἡ δὲ φρὴν ἄ. 202:9
 Ἀπαμειβόμενος: τὸν δ' ἄ. 251:31
 Ἀπέναι: ἀλλὰ γὰρ ἤδη ὥρα ἄ. 506:9
 Ἀπίθανα: δύνατα ἄ. 14:18
 Ἀπόδοτε: ἀλλὰ ἄ. καὶ μὴ
 ἀμελήσῃτε 506:10
 Ἀποθανομένῳ: ἔμοι μὲν ἄ. 506:9
 Ἀπόλοιτο: ὡς ἄ. καὶ ἄλλος... 252:6
 Ἀρετῆς πέρι ἢ φύγου ἐν τοῖς
 ἄρσεσι κλέος 547:11
 Ἀριστεύειν: αἰὲν ἄ. καὶ
 ὑπείροχον 252:1
 Ἄρσει: ἀρετῆς πέρι ἢ φύγου
 ἐν τοῖς ἄ. κλέος 547:11
 Ἀσκληπιῷ: τῷ Ἀ. ὀφείλομεν
 ἀλεκτρυόνα 506:10
 Ἄστυα: πολλῶν δ' ἀνθρώπων
 ἶδεν ἄ. 252:5
 Ἀχαιοῖς: ἡ μυρὶ' Ἀ. ἄλγε' 251:30
 ἔθηκε 251:30
 Ἀχιλλῆος: μῆνιν ἄειδε, θεά,
 Πηληϊάδεω Ἀ. 251:30

B

Βιβλίον: μέγα β. μέγα κακόν 120:19
 Βίος: ὁ β. βραχύς, ἡ δὲ τέχνη
 μακρὴ 248:13
 Βίος: ὃ μὴ β. πολὺς εἴη 252:7
 Βιωσόμενοι: ὑμῖν δὲ β. 506:9
 Βραδέως: σπεῦδε β. 517:21
 Βραχύς: ὁ βίος β., ἡ δὲ τέχνη
 μακρὴ 248:13

Γ

Γελάσασα: δακρύνει γ. 252:2
 Γέλασμα: κυμάτων ἀν-
 ήριθμον γ. 3:4
 Γενεῇ: οἵη περ φύλλων γ. 251:32

Γῆ: ἀνδρῶν γὰρ ἐπιφανῶν

πάσα γ. τάφος 547:10
 Γῆν: δός μοι ποῦ στῶ καὶ
 κινῶ τῇν γ. 14:10
 Γηράσκω δ' αἰεὶ πολλὰ διδα-
 σκόμενος 506:11
 Γλώσσ': ἡ γ. ὁμῶμοχ' 202:9
 Γνώθι σεαυτὸν 12:23

Δ

Δαιμόνια: ἕτερα δὲ δ. καινά 379:24
 Δακρύνει γέλασασα 252:2
 Δεινὰ: πολλὰ τὰ δ. κοῦδεν
 ἀνθρώπου δεινότερον
 πέλει 506:16
 Δημοκρατία ἐσχάτη τυραννίς 379:25
 Διαφθείροντα: τοὺς τε νέους δ. 379:24
 Διδασκόμενος: γηράσκω δ'
 αἰεὶ πολλὰ δ. 506:11
 Διογένης: εἰ μὴ Ἀλέξανδρος
 ἤμην, Δ. ἂν ἤμην 3:13
 Δόξα: ὑμῖν μεγάλῃ ἡ δ. 547:11
 Δυνατὰ ἀπίθανα 14:18

E

Εἰκότα: ἀδύνατα εἰ. 14:18
 Ἑλέου: δι' εἰ. καὶ φόβου 14:16
 Ἑπάρουρος: βουλοίμην κ' εἰ.
 εἶον θητευέμεν 252:7
 Ἐπιφανῶν: ἀνδρῶν γὰρ εἰ.
 πάσα γῆ τάφος 547:10
 Ἐρμηνέων: ἐς δὲ τὸ πᾶν εἰ.
 χατίζει 378:24
 Εὐκόλος: ὁ δ' εὐ. μὲν ἐνθάδ',
 εὐ. δ' ἐκεῖ 14:13
 Εὐρηκα 14:9
 Εὐτελείας: φιλοκαλούμεν τε
 γὰρ μετ' εὐ. 547:9
 Εὐτυχέα: ἐπισχεῖν μὴ δὲ κα-
 λῆεν κω ὄλβιον, ἀλλ' εὐ. 506:12
 Εὐτυχέστερος: ὡ παῖ, γένοιο
 πατρός εὐ. 506:17

Z

Ζῶων: ἄνθρωπος φύσει πολιτικὸν
 ζ. 14:14

H

Ἡλίου: μικρόν ἀπὸ τοῦ ἡ.
 μετάσθηθι 180:11
 Ἡμισυ: πλέον ἢ. παντός 248:2

Θ

Θάλαττα θάλαττα 584:1
 Θεός: ἡ θηρίον ἢ θ. 14:15
 Θεοὺς οὓς ἡ πόλις νομίζει
 οὐ νομίζοντα 379:24
 Θηρίον: ἡ θ. ἡ θεός 14:15
 Θητευέμεν ἄλλω ἀνδρὶ παρ'
 ἀκλήρῳ 252:7

I

Ἰπποκλείδῃ: οὐ φροντίς Ἰ. 245:15
 Ἰστορίας: σπουδαιότερον
 ποιήσεις ἱ. ἐστίν 14:17

K

Κάθαραι: τῶν τοιοῦτων
 παθημάτων κ. 14:16
 Κακόν: μέγα βιβλίον μέγα κ. 120:19
 Καταφθιμένοις: ἡ πᾶσιν
 νεκέσσει κ. ἀνάσσειν 252:7
 Κείμεθα: ἀγγείλον Λακεδαι-
 μονίους ὅτι τῇδε κ. 502:14
 Κτῆμα ἐς αἰεὶ 547:8
 Κυμάτων: ποντίων τε κ.
 ἀνήριθμον γέλασμα 3:4

Λ

Λακεδαιμονίους: ἀγγείλον Λ.
 ὅτι τῇδε κείμεθα 502:14
 Λόγον: μὴ φύναι τὸν ἅπαντα
 νικᾷ λ. 506:18

M

Μακρή: ὁ βίος βραχύς, ἡ δὲ
 τέχνη μ. 248:13
 Μαλακίας: φιλοσοφοῦμεν
 ἄνευ μ. 547:9
 Μένει: πάντα ρεῖ, οὐδὲν μ. 242:24
 Μετάσθηθι: μικρόν ἀπὸ τοῦ
 ἡλίου μ. 180:11
 Μέτρον: πάντων χρημάτων
 ἀνθρωπον μ. εἶναι 402:18
 Μηδὲν ἄγαν 12:22
 Μῆνιν ἄειδε, θεά, Πηληϊάδεω
 Ἀχιλλῆος 251:30
 Μίμησις πράξεως σπουδαίας
 καὶ τελείας 14:16
 Μυριόνους: ἀνὴρ μ. 152:27

N

Νεκέσσει: ἡ πᾶσιν ν. κατα-
 φθιμένοις ἀνάσσειν 252:7
 Νῆες: οὐ τείχη οὐδὲ ν. ἀν-
 δρῶν κενά 364:19
 Νικῶμεν: χαίρετε, ν. 378:14
 Νομίζοντα: θεοὺς οὓς ἡ
 πόλις νομίζει οὐ ν. 379:24
 Νόον: πολλῶν δ' ἀνθρώπων
 ... ν. ἔγνω 252:5

O

Οἶωνός: εἰς οἱ. ἄριστος 252:3
 Ὀλβιον: ἐπισχεῖν μὴ δὲ
 καλέειν κω ὁ. 506:12
 Ὀμῶμοχ': ἡ γλῶσσ' δ. 202:9
 Ὅποτεροι δὲ ἡμῶν ἔρχονται
 ἐπὶ ἄμεινον πρᾶγμα 506:9
 Ὀφείλομεν: τῷ Ἀσκληπιῷ
 δ. ἀλεκτρυόνα 506:10

Π

Παντός: πλέον ἡμισυ π. 248:2
 Πάτρης: ἀμύνεσθαι περὶ π. 252:3
 Πατρός: ὡ παῖ, γένοιο π.
 εὐτυχέστερος 506:17

GREEK INDEX

Πειθόμενοι· τοῖς κείνων ῥήμασι π.	502:14	Τέλη· οὐ τ. οὐδὲ νῆες ἀν- δρῶν κεναί	364:19	Φιλοσοφώτερον . . . ποιήσις ἱστορίας ἐστίν	14:17
Ποίησις· σπουδαιότερον π.		Τελείας· μίμησις πράξεως		Φόβου· δι' ἑλέου καὶ φ.	14:16
ἱστορίας ἐστίν	14:17	σπουδαίας καὶ τ.	14:16	Φρῆν· ἡ δὲ φ. ἀνώμοτος	202:9
Πόλις· ἄνδρες γὰρ π.	364:19	Τελυτήγησ· πρὶν δ' ἂν τ., ἐπισχεῖν μηδὲ καλέειν κω δλίβιον	506:12	Φροντίς· οὐ φ. Ἰπποκλείδῃ	245:15
Πολιτικόν· ἄνθρωπος φύσει π. ζῶον	14:14	Τέχνη· ὁ βίος βραχύς, ἡ δὲ τ. μακρὴ	248:13	Φύλλων· οἷη περ φ. γενεή	251:32
Πολύτροπον· ἄνδρα μοι ἐν- νεπε, Μούσα, π.	252:4	Τοιαυτά· ὡς ἀπόλοιτο καὶ ἄλλος ὅτις τ. γε ῥέζοι	252:6	Φύσεως· ὑπαρχούσης φ. μὴ χείροσι γενέσθαι	506:18
Ρ		Τραγωδία· ἐστιν οὗν τ. . .	14:16	Φωνά· συνετοῖσιν	547:11
Ῥεῖ· πάντα β., οὐδὲν μένει	242:24	Τυραννίς· δημοκρατία ἐσχάτη τ.	379:25		378:24
Ῥήμασι· τοῖς κείνων ῥ. πειθόμενοι	502:14	Υ		Χ	
Σ		Υ		Χαίρετε, νικῶμεν	378:14
Σεατόν· γνώθι σ.	12:23	Υἷδωρ· ἄριστον μὲν ὕ.	378:23	Χείροσι· ὑπαρχούσης φύσεως μὴ χ. γενέσθαι	547:11
Σεπιδε βραδέως	517:21	Υπαρχούσης φύσεως μὴ χείροσι γενέσθαι	547:11	Ψ	
Σπουδαιότερον ποιήσις ἱστο- ρίας ἐστίν	14:17	Υπείροχον ἔμμεναι ἄλλων	252:1	Ψόγου· ἀρετῆς πέρι ἡ ψ. ἐν τοῖς ἀρσεσι κλέος	547:11
Στώ· δὸς μοι ποῦ σ.	14:10	Φ		Ω	
Συνετοῖσιν· φωνά· ἅπαντα σ.	378:24	Φιλοκαλοῦμέν τε γὰρ μετ' εὐτελείας	547:9	Ωρα· ἀλλὰ γὰρ ἥδη ὦ. ἀπέναι	506:9
Σωκράτῃ φῆσιν ἀδικεῖν . .	379:24	Φιλοσοφοῦμεν ἄνευ μαλακίας	547:9		